TIMELESS KING JAMES UPDATE (TKJU) HOLY BIBLE

Preface:

The TKJU is an English-dialect update to the King James Authorized Version; intended as a complementary reading, studying, and teaching aid to those reluctant to acclimate to Shakespearean English. The TKJU is not intended to replace the enduring King James Authorized Version Holy Bible.

Some example updates include swapping "reversed verb-subject order" to modern English conventions, replacing Shakespearean English words that have archaic/obsolete definitions with in-context "Mickelson's Enhanced Strong's" alternatives which are similarly translated within the King James Authorized Version text, or which meet a Noah Webster 1828 Dictionary definition (to improve clarity of meaning while steering clear of overly-generalized/reinterpreted Hebrew/Greek lexicon definitions since Darwin's time), rewording discontinuous phrases to read a bit smoother (albeit using technical writing style), and judicially reducing redundant instances of a word within adjacent verses. If word(s) are changed or added to the KJV base text outside of these parameters, the TKJU nearly always displays them in *italics*. Also note "=>" arrows designate key messianic prophecies.

I am convinced that the King James Authorized Version faithfully and powerfully represents God's sovereignly inspired and providentially enduring Word in English (which nevertheless underwent a process of replacing Gothic type style fonts, correcting printing press process/operator errors, and standardizing inconsistent Shakespearean English spellings). As written in "THE HOLY BIBLE" of 1611 (before it was renamed to the KJV) on the second page of "The names and order of all the Books of the Old and New Testament" section:
"SHAMED BE HE WHO THINKS EVIL OF IT" (translated from the French "HONI SOIT QUI MAL Y PENSE").

I believe the Modern Era fulfillment of the following four verses has been accomplished by God's divine will through the King James Authorized Version's accurate text and correct translation:

(1) PSALM 12:6-7 **The words of the LORD are pure words: As silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. You shall keep them, O LORD; You shall preserve them from this generation forever.** (TKJU)

(2) 1PETER 1:23-25 Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by **the Word of God, which lives and abides forever. For "All flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of the grass. The grass withers, and its flower falls away: But the word of the Lord endures forever." And this is the word which by the gospel is preached to you.** (TKJU)

(3) DEUTERONOMY 30:10-14 If you shall hearken to the voice of the LORD your God, to keep His commandments and His statutes which are written in this Book of the Law, and if you turn to the LORD your God with all your heart, and with all your soul. **For this commandment which I command you this day, it is not hidden from you, neither is it far off. It is not in heaven that you should say, 'Who shall go up to heaven for us, and bring it to us, that we may hear it, and do it?' Neither is it beyond the sea, that you should say, 'Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it to us, that we may hear it, and do it?' But the word is very near to you, in your mouth, and in your heart, that you may do it.** (TKJU)

(4) MATTHEW 24:35 **Heaven and earth shall pass away: But My words shall not pass away.** (TKJU)

The Holy Bible is the most important book in the world. It was no small feat that England's King James Authorized Version quickly became THE (first-time named) "HOLY BIBLE" standard for over three centuries; the same period during which English simultaneously grew to ultimately become the primary Universal International Language. The time-tested King James Authorized Version Holy Bible is the gold standard definitive translation against which modern English bibles benchmark and market themselves for good reason; and surely is the single most printed book in history.

Shakespearean English is better suited to communicate precise meaning and elegant prose; as opposed to the abbreviated, relaxed-grammar, and "progressively revised vocabulary definitions" English of today. However, for those who do not relate well to Shakespearean English, and yet have an ear to hear, the Timeless King James Update aims to communicate God's Word in more familiar language, while also striving to maintain accuracy; much like the (common language of God's chosen people) Hebrew Torah & Tanakh (Old Testament) written during the 2'nd & 1'st millennia BC was to the Israelites and Promised Land sojourners; the Koine (Common) Greek New Testament written in the 1'st century AD was to the Roman Empire and its aftermath, on through the Middle Ages; and the King James Authorized Version written in the 17'th century AD has accomplished during the Modern Era. The King James Authorized Version is primarily founded upon the best Old Testament Hebrew manuscript [the ben Chayyim Masoretic Text (a.k.a. Bomberg Text; or ben Hayyim)] and the rock solid New Testament Greek Textus Receptus [as polished by (Theodore) Beza ~1598]. In essence, the TKJU is a humble attempt to improve the contemporary readability and teach-ability of God's enduring "King James Authorized Version" Word in vastly ubiquitous English; rather than the "once secularly dead" Hebrew language, which around 0.15% of the world is proficient in today; and in lieu of complex Greek, which only about 0.16% of people today are proficient in.

Through integrity, the TKJU strives to retain much of the King James Authorized Version's unparalleled power; subject to an iterative refinement process over time. I reluctantly undertook this project after many years of not being able to find an uncompromisingly pure modern bible version. The TKJU is intended to serve as a practical learning/teaching complement to the King James Authorized Version, and also to more effectually speak via common English to those whose hearts yearn after God's own heart; and finally to brightly shine as a Holy Spirit anointed beacon of truth during fierce and deceptive times.

I admit that it trades off exact equivalence with the King James Authorized Version in the pursuit of enhanced readability; nevertheless my prayer is that the TKJU can still aid true believers who are willing to study, teach, and preach God's pure objective truths in love. It is not my intent to omit or change anything of doctrinal consequence to God from the King James Authorized Version (nor allow any such instances to remain uncorrected after becoming aware of them). For all doctrinal questions, please always give the King James Authorized Version precedence over the TKJU.

If you have not read much of the KJV, consider reading Psalms 90-100 to taste and see some King James Authorized Version power.

In closing, it could be said that Erasmus' Textus Receptus Koine Greek New Testament was to the Protestant Reformation, like what Old Testament High Priest Hilkiah rediscovering the "Book of the Law" was to the revival under King Josiah (see 2Kings 22:1==>23:25).

If you consistently read and internalize the King James Authorized Version (or to a little lesser degree the complementary TKJU), and receive God's promise in Ephesians 2:8-9, you shall gain stability, strength, security, and surety in your life; and in the life to come.

"The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen." - Philemon 1:25 (TKJU)

Copyright © 2024-2026 by JesusFollower; **Freely distributable as long as TKJU verses remain entirely unaltered.** You can't change the TKJU wording here nor in a derivative work, nor copyright any such derivative work; neither can you prevent others from using the TKJU, nor quote down-level version differing verses.

BOOK ABBREVIATIONS: Gen, Exod, Lev, Num, Deut, Josh, Judg, Ruth, 1Sam, 2Sam, 1Kgs, 2Kgs, 1Chr, 2Chr, Ezr, Neh, Esth, Job, Ps, Prov, Eccl, Song, Isa, Jer, Lam, Ezek, Dan, Hos, Joel, Amos, Obad, Jonah, Mic, Nah, Hab, Zeph, Hag, Zec, Mal, Matt, Mrk, Luk, Joh, Act, Rom, 1Cor, 2Cor, Gal, Eph, Phil, Col, 1Thes, 2Thes, 1Tim, 2Tim, Tit, Phlm, Heb, Jas, 1Pet, 2Pet, 1Joh, 2Joh, 3Joh, Jude, Rev

v**3.0**


God is a lamp
on to my
feet and a light
to my path.

Genesis

Chapter 1

Gen 1:1 In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.
Gen 1:2 And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.
Gen 1:3 And God said, "Let there be light": And there was light.
Gen 1:4 And God saw the light, that it was good: And God divided the light from the darkness.
Gen 1:5 And God called the light Day, and the darkness He called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.
Gen 1:6 And God said, "Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters."
Gen 1:7 And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: And it was so.
Gen 1:8 And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.
Gen 1:9 And God said, "Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together to one place, and let the dry land appear": And it was so.
Gen 1:10 And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters He called Seas: And God saw that it was good.
Gen 1:11 And God said, "Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after its kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth": And it was so.
Gen 1:12 And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after its kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after its kind: And God saw that it was good.
Gen 1:13 And the evening and the morning were the third day.
Gen 1:14 And God said, "Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:
Gen 1:15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: And it was so.
Gen 1:16 And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: He made the stars also.
Gen 1:17 And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,
Gen 1:18 and to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: And God saw that it was good.
Gen 1:19 And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.
Gen 1:20 And God said, "Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that has life, and fowl that may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven."
Gen 1:21 And God created great whales, and every living creature that moves, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after its kind: And God saw that it was good.
Gen 1:22 And God blessed them, saying, "Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply *on* the earth."
Gen 1:23 And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.
Gen 1:24 And God said, "Let the earth bring forth the living creature after its kind, domestic beast, and creeping thing, and wild beast of the earth after its kind": And it was so.

Gen 1:25 And God made the wild beast of the earth after its kind, and domestic beasts after their kind, and every thing that creeps upon the earth after its kind: And God saw that it was good.
Gen 1:26 And God said, "Let Us make man in Our image, after Our likeness: And let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the domestic beasts, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creeps upon the earth."
Gen 1:27 So God created man in His own image, in the image of God He created him; male and female He created them.
Gen 1:28 And God blessed them, and God said to them, "Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the earth, and subdue it: And have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moves upon the earth."
Gen 1:29 And God said, "Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for food.
Gen 1:30 And to every wild beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creeps upon the earth, in which there is life, I have given every green herb for food": And it was so.
Gen 1:31 And God saw every thing that He had made, and behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

Chapter 2

Gen 2:1 Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.
Gen 2:2 And on the seventh day God ended His work which He had made; and He rested on the seventh day from all His work which He had made.
Gen 2:3 And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: Because on it He had rested from all His work which God created and made.
Gen 2:4 These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens,
Gen 2:5 and every plant of the field before it was *on* the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: For the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man to till the ground.
Gen 2:6 But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.
Gen 2:7 And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.
Gen 2:8 And the LORD God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and He put the man whom He had formed there.
Gen 2:9 And out of the ground the LORD God made every tree to grow that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; also the tree of life in the middle of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.
Gen 2:10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from there it was divided, and *dispersed* into four *water*heads.
Gen 2:11 The name of the first is Pison: That is *the one* which compasses the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold;
Gen 2:12 and the gold of that land is good: There is bdellium and the onyx stone.
Gen 2:13 And the name of the second river is Gihon: The same is *the one* that compasses the whole land of Ethiopia.

Gen 2:14 And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: That is *the one* which goes toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates. [1]
Gen 2:15 And the LORD God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.
Gen 2:16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, "You may freely eat of every tree of the garden:
Gen 2:17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, you shall not eat of it: For in the day that you eat of *it* you shall surely die."
Gen 2:18 And the LORD God said, "It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him a help-aid suitable for him."
Gen 2:19 And out of the ground the LORD God formed every wild beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought them to Adam to see what he would call them: And whatever Adam called every living creature, that was *its* name.
Gen 2:20 And Adam gave names to all domestic beasts, and to the fowl of the air, and to every wild beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found a help-aid suitable for him.
Gen 2:21 And the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: And He took one of his ribs, and *then* closed up the flesh in *that* place;
Gen 2:22 and *out of* the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, He made a woman, and brought her to the man.
Gen 2:23 And Adam said, "This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: She shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man."
Gen 2:24 Therefore a man shall leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave to his wife: And they shall be one flesh.
Gen 2:25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

Chapter 3

Gen 3:1 Now the serpent was more subtle than any wild beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said to the woman, "Yes, has God said, 'All you shall not eat of every tree of the garden?' "
Gen 3:2 And the woman said to the serpent, "We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:
Gen 3:3 But of the fruit of the tree which is in the middle of the garden, God has said, 'You shall not eat of it, neither shall you touch it, lest you die.' "
Gen 3:4 And the serpent said to the woman, "You shall not surely die:
Gen 3:5 For God knows that in the day you eat of *it*, then your eyes shall be opened, and you shall be as gods, knowing good and evil."
Gen 3:6 And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of *its* fruit, and ate, and also gave to her husband with her; and he ate.
Gen 3:7 And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons.
Gen 3:8 And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: And Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God among the trees of the garden.
Gen 3:9 And the LORD God called to Adam, and said to him, "Where are you?"

---

[1] [Note: Hiddekel; probably became the Tigris]

Gen 3:10 And he said, "I heard Your voice in the garden, and I was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid myself."
Gen 3:11 And He said, "Who told you that you were naked? Have you eaten of the tree which I commanded you that you should not eat?"
Gen 3:12 And the man said, "The woman whom You gave to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I ate."
Gen 3:13 And the LORD God said to the woman, "What is this that you have done?" And the woman said, "The serpent beguiled me, and I ate."
Gen 3:14 And the LORD God said to the serpent, "Because you have done this, you are cursed above all domestic beasts, and above every wild beast of the field; upon your belly you shall go, and dust you shall eat all the days of your life:
Gen 3:15 And I will put enmity between you and the woman, and between your seed and her seed; it shall bruise your head, and you shall bruise his heel."
Gen 3:16 To the woman He said, "I will greatly multiply your sorrow and your conception; in sorrow you shall bring forth children; and your desire shall be to your husband, and he shall rule over you."
Gen 3:17 And to Adam He said, "Because you have hearkened to the voice of your wife, and have eaten of the tree, of which I commanded you, saying, 'You shall not eat of it': Cursed is the ground for your sake; in sorrow you shall eat of it all the days of your life;
Gen 3:18 it shall also bring forth thorns and thistles to you; and you shall eat the herb of the field;
Gen 3:19 in the sweat of your face you shall eat bread, until you return to the ground; for out of it you were taken: For dust you are, and to dust you shall return."
Gen 3:20 And Adam called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of all living.
Gen 3:21 Also, the LORD God made coats of skins to *give to* Adam and his wife, and clothed them.
Gen 3:22 And the LORD God said, "Behold, the man has become as one of Us, to know good and evil: And now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live forever":
Gen 3:23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from where he was taken.
Gen 3:24 So He drove out the man; and He placed Cherubims at the east of the garden of Eden, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to secure the way *to* the tree of life.

Chapter 4

Gen 4:1 And Adam knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bore Cain, and said, "I have gotten a man from the LORD."
Gen 4:2 And she bore again, his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.
Gen 4:3 And in the process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering to the LORD.
Gen 4:4 And Abel, he also brought of the firstborn of his flock and of *its* fat. And the LORD had respect to Abel and to his offering:
Gen 4:5 But to Cain and to his offering He did not have respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell.
Gen 4:6 And the LORD said to Cain, "Why are you wroth? And why has your countenance fallen?
Gen 4:7 If you do well, shall you not be accepted? And if you do not do well, sin lies at the door. And its desire shall be toward you, and you shall rule over it."

Gen 4:8 And Cain talked with Abel his brother: And it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him.
Gen 4:9 And the LORD said to Cain, "Where is Abel your brother?" And he said, "I do not know: Am I my brother's keeper?"
Gen 4:10 And He said, "What have you done? The voice of your brother's blood cries to Me from the ground.
Gen 4:11 And now you are cursed from the earth, which has opened her mouth to receive your brother's blood from your hand;
Gen 4:12 when you till the ground, it shall not yield her strength to you from now on; a fugitive and a vagabond you shall be *on* the earth."
Gen 4:13 And Cain said to the LORD, "My punishment is greater than I can bear.
Gen 4:14 Behold, You have driven me out from the face of the earth this day; and from Your face I shall be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond *on* the earth; and it shall come to pass, that everyone that finds me shall slay me."
Gen 4:15 And the LORD said to him, "Therefore whoever slays Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold." And the LORD set a mark upon Cain, lest anyone finding him should kill him.
Gen 4:16 And Cain went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelled in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden.
Gen 4:17 And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bore Enoch: And he built a city, and called the name of the city after the name of his son, Enoch.
Gen 4:18 And to Enoch was born Irad: And Irad begat Mehujael: And Mehujael begat Methusael: And Methusael begat Lamech.
Gen 4:19 And Lamech took to him two wives: The name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.
Gen 4:20 And Adah bore Jabal: He was the father of such as dwell in tents, and of such as have domestic beasts.
Gen 4:21 And his brother's name was Jubal: He was the father of all that handle the harp and organ.
Gen 4:22 And Zillah, she also bore Tubalcain, an instructor of every *smith* in brass and iron: And the sister of Tubalcain was Naamah.
Gen 4:23 And Lamech said to his wives, Adah and Zillah, "Hear my voice; you wives of Lamech, hearken to my speech: For I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man to my hurt.
Gen 4:24 If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lamech seventy and sevenfold."
Gen 4:25 And Adam knew his wife again; and she bore a son, and called his name Seth: "For God," she said, "has appointed me another seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew."
Gen 4:26 And there was also a son born to Seth; and he called his name Enos: Then men began to call upon the name of the LORD.

Chapter 5

Gen 5:1 This is the book of the generations of Adam. In the day that God created man, in the likeness of God He made him;
Gen 5:2 male and female He created them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day when they were created.
Gen 5:3 And Adam lived a hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Seth:

Gen 5:4 And the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years: And he begat sons and daughters:
Gen 5:5 And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: And he died.
Gen 5:6 And Seth lived a hundred and five years, and begat Enos:
Gen 5:7 And after Seth begat Enos, he lived eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters:
Gen 5:8 And all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: And he died.
Gen 5:9 And Enos lived ninety years, and begat Cainan:
Gen 5:10 And after Enos begat Cainan, he lived eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:
Gen 5:11 And all the days of Enos were nine hundred and five years: And he died.
Gen 5:12 And Cainan lived seventy years and begat Mahalaleel:
Gen 5:13 And after Cainan begat Mahalaleel, he lived eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:
Gen 5:14 And all the days of Cainan were nine hundred and ten years: And he died.
Gen 5:15 And Mahalaleel lived sixty-five years, and begat Jared:
Gen 5:16 And after Mahalaleel begat Jared, he lived eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters:
Gen 5:17 And all the days of Mahalaleel were eight hundred and ninety-five years: And he died.
Gen 5:18 And Jared lived one hundred and sixty-two years, and he begat Enoch:
Gen 5:19 And after Jared begat Enoch, he lived eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:
Gen 5:20 And all the days of Jared were nine hundred and sixty-two years: And he died.
Gen 5:21 And Enoch lived sixty-five years, and begat Methuselah:
Gen 5:22 And Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:
Gen 5:23 And all the days of Enoch were three hundred and sixty-five years:
Gen 5:24 And Enoch walked with God: And he was not; for God took him.
Gen 5:25 And Methuselah lived one hundred and eighty-seven years, and begat Lamech.
Gen 5:26 And after Methuselah begat Lamech, he lived seven hundred and eighty-two years, and begat sons and daughters:
Gen 5:27 And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred and sixty-nine years: And he died.
Gen 5:28 And Lamech lived one hundred and eighty-two years, and begat a son:
Gen 5:29 And he called his name Noah, saying, "This *one* shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which the LORD has cursed."
Gen 5:30 And after Lamech begat Noah, he lived five hundred and ninety-five years, and begat sons and daughters:
Gen 5:31 And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred and seventy-seven years: And he died.
Gen 5:32 And Noah was five hundred years old: And Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

Chapter 6

Gen 6:1 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born to them,
Gen 6:2 that the sons of God saw the daughters of men, that they were fair; and they took themselves wives of all which they chose.

Gen 6:3 And the LORD said, "My Spirit shall not always strive with man, for he also is flesh: Yet his days shall be a hundred and twenty years."
Gen 6:4 There were giants *on* the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in to the daughters of men, and they bore children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.
Gen 6:5 And God saw that the wickedness of man was great *on* the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.
Gen 6:6 And it repented the LORD that He had made man on the earth, and it grieved Him at His heart.
Gen 6:7 And the LORD said, "I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repents Me that I have made them."
Gen 6:8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the LORD.
Gen 6:9 These are the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God.
Gen 6:10 And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.
Gen 6:11 The earth was also corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence.
Gen 6:12 And God looked upon the earth, and behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.
Gen 6:13 And God said to Noah, "The end of all flesh has come before Me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and behold, I will destroy them with the earth.
Gen 6:14 Make yourself an ark of gopher wood; you shall make rooms in the ark, and shall pitch it inside and outside with pitch.
Gen 6:15 And this is the fashion *in* which you shall make it: The length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits. [1]
Gen 6:16 You shall make a window in the ark, and in one cubit you shall finish it above; and you shall set the door of the ark in *its* side; you shall make it with lower, second, and third stories. [2]
Gen 6:17 And behold, I, even I, am bringing a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, in which is the breath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that is *on* the earth shall die.
Gen 6:18 But with you I will establish My covenant; and you shall come into the ark, you, and your sons, and your wife, and your sons' wives with you.
Gen 6:19 And of every living thing of all flesh, you shall bring two of every sort into the ark, to keep them alive with you; they shall be male and female.
Gen 6:20 Of fowls after their kind, and of domestic beasts after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after its kind, two of every sort shall come to you, to keep them alive.
Gen 6:21 And take for yourself of all food that is eaten, and you shall gather it to yourself; and it shall be for food to you, and for them."
Gen 6:22 Thus Noah did; according to all that God commanded him, so he did.

---

1 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W x H equates to approximately 547.2 feet x 91.2 feet x 54.7 feet, respectively; or approximately 166.8m x 27.8m x 16.7m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

2 [Note: one Hebrew cubit (of the scriptures) is approximately 21.9 inches, or ~55.6 cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Chapter 7

Gen 7:1 And the LORD said to Noah, "Come into the ark, you and all your house; for I have seen you *are* righteous before Me in this generation.
Gen 7:2 You shall take *with* you every clean beast by sevens, the male and his female: And of beasts that are not clean by two's, the male and his female.
Gen 7:3 Of fowls of the air also by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.
Gen 7:4 For in seven more days, I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made I will destroy from off the face of the earth.
Gen 7:5 And Noah did according to all that the LORD commanded him.
Gen 7:6 And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.
Gen 7:7 And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.
Gen 7:8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creeps upon the earth,
Gen 7:9 they went *up* two and two into the ark to Noah, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah.
Gen 7:10 And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.
Gen 7:11 In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day all the fountains of the great deep were broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.
Gen 7:12 And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.
Gen 7:13 On the same day, Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, *they* entered into the ark;
Gen 7:14 they, and every beast after its kind, and all domestic beasts after their kind, and every creeping thing that creeps upon the earth after its kind, and every fowl after its kind, every bird of every sort.
Gen 7:15 And they went into the ark to Noah, two and two of all flesh, in which is the breath of life.
Gen 7:16 And those that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: And the LORD shut him in.
Gen 7:17 And the flood was upon the earth forty days; and the waters increased, and bore up the ark, and it was lifted up above the earth.
Gen 7:18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters.
Gen 7:19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered.
Gen 7:20 The waters prevailed upward fifteen cubits; and the mountains were covered. [1]
Gen 7:21 And all flesh that moved upon the earth died, both of fowl, and of domestic beast, and of wild beast, and of every creeping thing that creeps upon the earth, and every man:
Gen 7:22 All in whose nostrils was the breath of life, of all that were on the dry land, died.

---

1 [Note: 15 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) is approximately 27.4 feet, or ~8.3m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Gen 7:23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and domestic beasts, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: And only Noah remained alive, and those that were with him in the ark.
Gen 7:24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth one hundred and fifty days.

Chapter 8

Gen 8:1 And God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the domestic beasts that were with him in the ark: And God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters assuaged;
Gen 8:2 the fountains of the deep and the windows of heaven were also stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained;
Gen 8:3 and the waters returned from off the earth continually: And after the end of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.
Gen 8:4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat.
Gen 8:5 And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month: In the tenth month, on the first day of the month, the tops of the mountains were seen.
Gen 8:6 And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made:
Gen 8:7 And he sent forth a raven, which went forth to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.
Gen 8:8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground;
Gen 8:9 but the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned to him into the ark, for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: Then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in to him into the ark.
Gen 8:10 And he waited yet another seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark;
Gen 8:11 and the dove came in to him in the evening; and lo, in her mouth was an olive leaf plucked off: So Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.
Gen 8:12 And he waited yet another seven days; and sent forth the dove; which did not return again to him any more.
Gen 8:13 And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: And Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and behold, the face of the ground was dry.
Gen 8:14 And in the second month, on the twenty-seventh day of the month, the earth was dried.
Gen 8:15 And God spoke to Noah, saying,
Gen 8:16 "Go forth from the ark, you, and your wife, and your sons, and your sons' wives with you.
Gen 8:17 Bring forth with you every living thing that is with you, of all flesh, both of fowl, and domestic beasts, and of every creeping thing that creeps upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly *on* the earth, and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth."
Gen 8:18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:
Gen 8:19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatever creeps upon the earth, after their kinds, went forth out of the ark.
Gen 8:20 And Noah built an altar to the LORD; and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar.

Gen 8:21 And the LORD smelled a sweet savor; and the LORD said in His heart, "I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.
Gen 8:22 While the earth remains, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease.

Chapter 9

Gen 9:1 And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said to them, "Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the earth.
Gen 9:2 And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every wild beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moves upon the earth, and upon all the fish of the sea; into your hand they are delivered.
Gen 9:3 Every moving thing that lives shall be meat for you; even as the green herb I have given you all things.
Gen 9:4 But flesh with *its* life, which is *its* blood, you shall not eat.
Gen 9:5 And surely your blood of your lives I will require; at the hand of every beast I will require it, and at the hand of man; at the hand of every man's brother I will require the life of man.
Gen 9:6 Whoever sheds man's blood, by man his blood shall be shed: For He made man in the image of God.
Gen 9:7 And you, be fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly *on* the earth, and multiply in it."
Gen 9:8 And God spoke to Noah, and to his sons with him, saying,
Gen 9:9 "And I, behold, I establish My covenant with you, and with your seed after you;
Gen 9:10 and with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the domestic beasts, and of every wild beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every wild beast of the earth.
Gen 9:11 And I will establish My covenant with you, neither shall all flesh be cut off any *longer* by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth."
Gen 9:12 And God said, "This is the token sign of the covenant which I make between Me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations:
Gen 9:13 I set My bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token sign of a covenant between Me and the earth.
Gen 9:14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:
Gen 9:15 And I will remember My covenant, which is between Me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.
Gen 9:16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth."
Gen 9:17 And God said to Noah, "This is the token sign of the covenant, which I have established between Me and all flesh that is upon the earth."
Gen 9:18 And the sons of Noah, that went forth from the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: And Ham is the father of Canaan.
Gen 9:19 These are the three sons of Noah: And of them the whole earth was overspread.
Gen 9:20 And Noah began to be a farmer, and he planted a vineyard:
Gen 9:21 And he drank of the wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent.
Gen 9:22 And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brothers outside.

Gen 9:23 And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they did not see their father's nakedness.
Gen 9:24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done to him.
Gen 9:25 And he said, "Cursed be Canaan; he shall be a servant of servants to his brothers."
Gen 9:26 And he said, "Blessed be the LORD God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant."
Gen 9:27 God shall enlarge Japheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant."
Gen 9:28 And Noah lived three hundred and fifty years after the flood.
Gen 9:29 And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: And he died.

Chapter 10

Gen 10:1 Now these are the generations of the sons of Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth: And sons were born to them after the flood.
Gen 10:2 The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.
Gen 10:3 And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.
Gen 10:4 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.
Gen 10:5 By these the isles of the Gentiles were divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.
Gen 10:6 And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan.
Gen 10:7 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtecha: And the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.
Gen 10:8 And Cush begat Nimrod: He began to be a mighty one *on* the earth.
Gen 10:9 He was a mighty hunter before the LORD: For this reason it is said, "Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the LORD."
Gen 10:10 And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.
Gen 10:11 Out of that land went forth Asshur, and *he* built Nineveh, and the city Rehoboth, and Calah,
Gen 10:12 and Resen between Nineveh and Calah: The same is a great city.
Gen 10:13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,
Gen 10:14 and Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (out of whom came Philistim), and Caphtorim.
Gen 10:15 And Canaan begat Sidon his firstborn, and Heth,
Gen 10:16 and the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgasite,
Gen 10:17 and the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,
Gen 10:18 and the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: And afterward the families of the Canaanites were spread abroad.
Gen 10:19 And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as you come to Gerar, to Gaza; as you go, to Sodom, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboim, even to Lasha.
Gen 10:20 These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, and in their nations.
Gen 10:21 To Shem also, the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the elder, even to him were children born.
Gen 10:22 The children of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram.
Gen 10:23 And the children of Aram; Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash.

Gen 10:24 And Arphaxad begat Salah; and Salah begat Eber.
Gen 10:25 And to Eber were born two sons: The name of one was Peleg; for in his days the earth was divided; and his brother's name was Joktan.
Gen 10:26 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,
Gen 10:27 and Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah,
Gen 10:28 and Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba,
Gen 10:29 and Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab: All these were the sons of Joktan.
Gen 10:30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as you go to Sephar a mount of the east.
Gen 10:31 These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.
Gen 10:32 These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: And by these were the nations divided *on* the earth after the flood.

Chapter 11

Gen 11:1 And the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech.
Gen 11:2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelled there.
Gen 11:3 And they said to one another, "Come, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly." And they had brick for stone, and viscous mud for mortar.
Gen 11:4 And they said, "Come, let us build ourselves a city and a tower, whose top may reach to heaven; and let us make ourselves a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth."
Gen 11:5 And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men built.
Gen 11:6 And the LORD said, "Behold, the people are one, and they all have one language; and this *is what* they begin to do: And now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.
Gen 11:7 Come, let us go down, and in that place confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech."
Gen 11:8 So the LORD scattered them abroad from there upon the face of all the earth: And they ceased to build the city.
Gen 11:9 Therefore the name of it is called Babel; because the LORD confounded the language of all the earth there: And from that place the LORD scattered them abroad upon the face of all the earth.
Gen 11:10 These are the generations of Shem: Shem was a hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the flood:
Gen 11:11 And after Shem begat Arphaxad, he lived five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.
Gen 11:12 And Arphaxad lived thirty-five years, and begat Salah:
Gen 11:13 And after Arphaxad begat Salah, he lived four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.
Gen 11:14 And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Eber:
Gen 11:15 And after Salah begat Eber, he lived four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.
Gen 11:16 And Eber lived thirty-four years, and begat Peleg:
Gen 11:17 And after Eber begat Peleg, he lived four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

Gen 11:18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu:
Gen 11:19 And after Peleg begat Reu, he lived two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.
Gen 11:20 And Reu lived thirty-two years, and begat Serug:
Gen 11:21 And after Reu begat Serug, he lived two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.
Gen 11:22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor:
Gen 11:23 And after Serug begat Nahor, he lived two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.
Gen 11:24 And Nahor lived twenty-nine years, and begat Terah:
Gen 11:25 And after Nahor begat Terah, he lived a hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.
Gen 11:26 And Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.
Gen 11:27 Now these are the generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran; and Haran begat Lot.
Gen 11:28 And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldeans.
Gen 11:29 And Abram and Nahor took themselves wives: The name of Abram's wife was Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife, Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah.
Gen 11:30 But Sarai was barren; she had no child.
Gen 11:31 And Terah took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran his son's son, and Sarai his daughter-in-law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with *him* from Ur of the Chaldeans, to go into the land of Canaan; and they came to Haran, and dwelled there.
Gen 11:32 And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: And Terah died in Haran.

Chapter 12

Gen 12:1 Now the LORD had said to Abram, "Depart out of your country, and from your kindred, and from your father's house, to a land that I will show you:
Gen 12:2 And I will make a great nation of you, and I will bless you, and make your name great; and you shall be a blessing:
Gen 12:3 And I will bless those that bless you, and curse him that curses you: And in you all families of the earth shall be blessed."
Gen 12:4 So Abram departed, as the LORD had spoken to him; and Lot went with him: And Abram was seventy-five years old when he departed out of Haran.
Gen 12:5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; and they came into the land of Canaan.
Gen 12:6 And Abram passed through the land to the place of Sichem, to the plain of Moreh. And the Canaanites were in the land at that time.
Gen 12:7 And the LORD appeared to Abram, and said, "I will give this land to your seed": And he built an altar to the LORD there, Who appeared to him.
Gen 12:8 And he removed *himself* from that place to a mountain on the east of Bethel, and pitched his tent, having Bethel on the west, and Hai on the east: And he built an altar to the LORD there, and called upon the name of the LORD.
Gen 12:9 And Abram journeyed, going on still *further* toward the south.

Gen 12:10 And there was a famine in the land: And Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the land.
Gen 12:11 And it came to pass, when he had come near to enter into Egypt, that he said to Sarai his wife, "Behold now, I know that you are a fair woman to look upon:
Gen 12:12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians see you, that they shall say, 'This is his wife': And they will kill me, but they will save you alive.
Gen 12:13 I implore you, say *that* you are my sister: That it may be well with me for your sake; and my soul shall live because of you.
Gen 12:14 And it came to pass, that when Abram had come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman that she was very fair.
Gen 12:15 The princes of Pharaoh also saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh: And the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house.
Gen 12:16 And he treated Abram well for her sake: And he had sheep, and oxen, and he-donkeys, and menservants, and maidservants, and she-donkeys, and camels.
Gen 12:17 And the LORD plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai Abram's wife.
Gen 12:18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, "What is this that you have done to me? Why did you not tell me that she was your wife?
Gen 12:19 Why did you say, 'She is my sister?' So I might have taken her to me to wife: Now therefore behold your wife, take her, and go your way."
Gen 12:20 And Pharaoh commanded his men concerning him: And they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

Chapter 13

Gen 13:1 And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the south.
Gen 13:2 And Abram was very rich in domestic beasts, in silver, and in gold.
Gen 13:3 And he went on his journeys from the south even to Bethel, to the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Bethel and Hai;
Gen 13:4 to the place of the altar, which he had made there *during his* first *stay*: And there Abram called on the name of the LORD.
Gen 13:5 And Lot also, who went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents.
Gen 13:6 And the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: For their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.
Gen 13:7 And there was a strife between the herdsmen of Abram's domestic beasts and the herdsmen of Lot's domestic beasts: And the Canaanite and the Perizzite dwelled in the land at that time.
Gen 13:8 And Abram said to Lot, "Let there be no strife, I implore you, between me and you, and between my herdsmen and your herdsmen; for we are brethren.
Gen 13:9 Is not the whole land before you? Separate yourself, I implore you, from me: If you will take the left hand side, then I will go to the right; or if you depart to the right hand side, then I will go to the left."
Gen 13:10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of the Jordan *River*, that it was well watered everywhere, before the LORD destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, even as the garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as you come to Zoar.

Gen 13:11 Then Lot chose *for* himself all the plain of the Jordan *River*; and Lot journeyed east: And they separated themselves from each other.
Gen 13:12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the plain, and pitched his tent toward Sodom.
Gen 13:13 But the men of Sodom were wicked and sinners before the LORD, exceedingly *so*.
Gen 13:14 After Lot had separated from him, the LORD said to Abram, "Now lift up your eyes, and look from the place where you are northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:
Gen 13:15 For all the land which you see, I will give it to you, and to your seed forever.
Gen 13:16 And I will make your seed as the dust of the earth: So that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then your seed shall also be numbered.
Gen 13:17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it to you."
Gen 13:18 Then Abram removed his tent, and came and dwelled in the plain of Mamre, which is in Hebron, and built an altar to the LORD there.

Chapter 14

Gen 14:1 And it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king of Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of nations;
Gen 14:2 that these made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, which is Zoar.
Gen 14:3 All these were joined together in the valley of Siddim, which is the salt sea.
Gen 14:4 *For* twelve years they served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.
Gen 14:5 And in the fourteenth year Chedorlaomer came, and the kings that were with him, and smote the Rephaims in Ashteroth Karnaim, and the Zuzims in Ham, and the Emins in Shaveh Kiriathaim,
Gen 14:6 and the Horites in their Mount Seir, to Elparan, which is by the barren wilderness.
Gen 14:7 And they returned, and came to Enmishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelled in Hazezontamar.
Gen 14:8 And the king of Sodom went out, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar); and they joined battle with them in the valley of Siddim;
Gen 14:9 with Chedorlaomer the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar; four kings with five.
Gen 14:10 And the valley of Siddim was full of viscous mud pits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and fell there; and those that remained fled to the mountain.
Gen 14:11 And they took all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their food, and went their way.
Gen 14:12 And they took Lot, Abram's brother's son, who dwelled in Sodom, and his goods, and departed.
Gen 14:13 And there came one who had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew; for he dwelled in the plain of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner: And these were confederate with Abram.
Gen 14:14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he armed his trained servants, born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them to Dan.
Gen 14:15 And he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night, and smote them, and pursued them to Hobah, which is on the left hand of Damascus.

Gen 14:16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought back again his brother*'s son* Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.
Gen 14:17 And the king of Sodom went out to meet him after his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, and of the kings that were with him, at the valley of Shaveh, which is the king's valley.
Gen 14:18 And Melchizedek King of Salem brought forth bread and wine: And He was the Priest of the Most High God.
Gen 14:19 And he blessed him, and said, "Blessed be Abram of the Most High God, possessor of heaven and earth:
Gen 14:20 And blessed be the Most High God, which has delivered your enemies into your hand. And he gave him tithes of all.
Gen 14:21 And the king of Sodom said to Abram, "Give me the people, and take the goods to yourself."
Gen 14:22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, "I have lifted up my hand to the LORD, the Most High God, the possessor of heaven and earth,
Gen 14:23 that I will not take anything that is yours, from even a thread to a shoe strap, lest you should say, 'I have made Abram rich':
Gen 14:24 Except only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take their portion."

Chapter 15

Gen 15:1 After these things the word of the LORD came to Abram in a vision, saying, "Fear not, Abram: I am your shield, and your exceedingly great reward."
Gen 15:2 And Abram said, "Lord GOD, what will You give me, seeing I go childless, and the steward of my house is this Eliezer of Damascus?"
Gen 15:3 And Abram said, "Behold, You have given no seed to me: And lo, one born in my house is my heir."
Gen 15:4 And behold, the word of the LORD came to him, saying, "This shall not be your heir; but he that shall come forth out of your own bowels shall be your heir."
Gen 15:5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, "Look now toward heaven, and count the stars, if you are able to number them": And He said to him, "So shall your seed be."
Gen 15:6 And he believed in the LORD; and He counted it to him for righteousness.
Gen 15:7 And he said to him, "I am the LORD that brought you out of Ur of the Chaldeans, to give you this land to inherit it."
Gen 15:8 And he said, "Lord GOD, by what shall I know that I shall inherit it?"
Gen 15:9 And he said to him, "Take Me a heifer of three years old, and a she-goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtledove, and a young pigeon."
Gen 15:10 And he took all *of* these to himself, and divided them in the middle, and laid each piece opposite one another: But he did not divide the birds.
Gen 15:11 And when the fowls came down upon the carcasses, Abram drove them away.
Gen 15:12 And when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and lo, a horror of great darkness fell upon him.
Gen 15:13 And He said to Abram, "Know *for* sure that your seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them; and they shall afflict them four hundred years;
Gen 15:14 and also I will judge that nation, whom they shall serve: And afterward they shall come out with great substance.

Gen 15:15 And you shall go to your fathers in peace; you shall be buried *at* a good old age.
Gen 15:16 But in the fourth generation they shall come here again: For the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full."
Gen 15:17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and a burning lamp that passed between those pieces.
Gen 15:18 On the same day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, "To your seed I have given this land, from the river of Egypt to the great river, the river Euphrates:
Gen 15:19 The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites,
Gen 15:20 and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaims,
Gen 15:21 and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites."

Chapter 16

Gen 16:1 Now Sarai Abram's wife bore him no children: And she had a handmaid, an Egyptian, whose name was Hagar.
Gen 16:2 And Sarai said to Abram, "Behold now, the LORD has restrained me from bearing: I implore you, go in to my maid; it may be that I may obtain children by her." And Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai.
Gen 16:3 And Sarai Abram's wife took Hagar her maid the Egyptian, after Abram had dwelled ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to her husband Abram to be his wife.
Gen 16:4 And he went in to Hagar, and she conceived: And when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was despised in her eyes.
Gen 16:5 And Sarai said to Abram, "My wrong be upon you: I have given my maid into your bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: The LORD judge between me and you."
Gen 16:6 But Abram said to Sarai, "Behold, your maid is in your hand; do to her as it pleases you." And when Sarai dealt harshly with her, she fled from her face.
Gen 16:7 And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the barren wilderness, by the fountain on the way to Shur.
Gen 16:8 And he said, "Hagar, Sarai's maid, from where have you come? And where will you go?" And she said, "I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai."
Gen 16:9 And the angel of the LORD said to her, "Return to your mistress, and submit yourself under her hands."
Gen 16:10 And the angel of the LORD said to her, "I will multiply your seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude."
Gen 16:11 And the angel of the LORD said to her, "Behold, you are with child and shall bear a son, and shall call his name Ishmael; because the LORD has heard your affliction.
Gen 16:12 And he will be a wild man; his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him; and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brothers."
Gen 16:13 And she called the name of the LORD that spoke to her, You *are* 'God *that* sees me': For she said, "Have I also looked here at Him that sees me?"
Gen 16:14 For this reason the well was called Beerlahairoi; behold, it is between Kadesh and Bered. [1]
Gen 16:15 And Hagar bore Abram a son: And Abram called his son's name, which Hagar bore, Ishmael.

---

[1] [Note: Beerlahairoi; that is, The well of Him that lives and sees me]

Gen 16:16 And Abram was eighty-six years old, when Hagar bore Ishmael to Abram.

Chapter 17

Gen 17:1 And when Abram was ninety-nine years old, the LORD appeared to Abram, and said to him, "I am the Almighty God; walk before Me, and be perfect.
Gen 17:2 And I will make My covenant between Me and you, and will multiply you exceedingly."
Gen 17:3 And Abram fell on his face: And God talked with him, saying,
Gen 17:4 "As for Me, behold, My covenant is with you, and you shall be a father of many nations.
Gen 17:5 Neither shall your name be called Abram any *longer*, but your name shall be Abraham; for I have made you a father of many nations.
Gen 17:6 And I will make you exceedingly fruitful, and I will make nations of you, and kings shall come out of you.
Gen 17:7 And I will establish My covenant between Me and you and your seed after you in their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God to you, and to your seed after you.
Gen 17:8 And I will give to you, and to your seed after you, the land in which you are a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God."
Gen 17:9 And God said to Abraham, "You shall therefore keep My covenant, you, and your seed after you in their generations.
Gen 17:10 This is My covenant, which you shall keep, between Me and you and your seed after you; Every man child among you shall be circumcised.
Gen 17:11 And you shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token sign of the covenant between Me and you.
Gen 17:12 And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of your seed.
Gen 17:13 He that is born in your house, and he that is bought with your money, must necessarily be circumcised: And My covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.
Gen 17:14 And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he has broken My covenant."
Gen 17:15 And God said to Abraham, "As for Sarai your wife, you shall not call her name Sarai, but Sarah shall be her name.
Gen 17:16 And I will bless her, and give you a son also of her: Yes, I will bless her, and she shall be a mother of nations; kings of people shall be from her."
Gen 17:17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, "Shall a child be born to him that is a hundred years old? And shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear?"
Gen 17:18 And Abraham said to God, "O that Ishmael might live before you!"
Gen 17:19 And God said, "Sarah your wife shall bear you a son indeed; and you shall call his name Isaac: And I will establish My covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.
Gen 17:20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard you: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; he shall beget twelve princes, and I will make him a great nation.
Gen 17:21 But I will establish My covenant with Isaac, which Sarah shall bear to you at this set time in the next year."
Gen 17:22 And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Abraham.

Gen 17:23 And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the same day, as God had said to him.
Gen 17:24 And Abraham was ninety-nine years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.
Gen 17:25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.
Gen 17:26 In the same day Abraham was circumcised, and Ishmael his son.
Gen 17:27 And all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money from the stranger, were circumcised with him.

Chapter 18

Gen 18:1 And the LORD appeared to him in the plains of Mamre: And he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day;
Gen 18:2 and he lifted up his eyes and looked, and lo, three men stood by him: And when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground,
Gen 18:3 and said, "My Lord, if now I have found favor in your sight, do not pass on by, I implore you, from your servant:
Gen 18:4 Let a little water, I implore you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree:
Gen 18:5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and comfort your hearts; after that you shall pass on: For *such a* reason you have come to your servant. And they said, "So do, as you have said."
Gen 18:6 And Abraham hastened into the tent to Sarah, and said, "Quickly make ready three measures of fine grain-meal, knead it, and make cakes upon the hearth."
Gen 18:7 And Abraham ran to the herd, and fetched a tender and good calf, and gave it to a young man; and he hastened to dress it.
Gen 18:8 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they ate.
Gen 18:9 And they said to him, "Where is Sarah your wife?" And he said, "Behold, in the tent."
Gen 18:10 And he said, "I will certainly return to you according to the time of life; and lo, Sarah your wife shall have a son." And Sarah heard it in the tent door, which was behind him.
Gen 18:11 Now Abraham and Sarah were old and well stricken in age; and it ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women.
Gen 18:12 Therefore Sarah laughed within herself, saying, "After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my lord being old also?"
Gen 18:13 And the LORD said to Abraham, "Why did Sarah laugh, saying, 'Shall I indeed truly bear a child, who am old?'
Gen 18:14 Is anything too hard for the LORD? At the time appointed I will return to you, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son."
Gen 18:15 Then Sarah denied, saying, "I did not laugh"; for she was afraid. And He said, "No; but you did laugh."
Gen 18:16 And the men rose up from there, and looked toward Sodom: And Abraham went with them to bring them on the way.
Gen 18:17 And the LORD said, "Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I am doing;
Gen 18:18 seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him?

Gen 18:19 For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgment; that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which He has spoken of him."
Gen 18:20 And the LORD said, "Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous;
Gen 18:21 I will go down now, and see whether they have without exception done according to the cry of it, which has come to Me; and if not, I will know."
Gen 18:22 And the men turned their faces from there, and went toward Sodom: But Abraham still stood before the LORD.
Gen 18:23 And Abraham drew near, and said, "Will you also destroy the righteous with the wicked?
Gen 18:24 Peradventure there are fifty righteous within the city: Will you also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are in it?
Gen 18:25 Far be it from You to do hurt *in* this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: And that the righteous should be as the wicked, far be it from You: Shall the Judge of all the earth not do right?"
Gen 18:26 And the LORD said, "If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes."
Gen 18:27 And Abraham answered and said, "Behold now, I have taken upon myself to speak to the Lord, who am but dust and ashes:
Gen 18:28 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: Will You destroy all the city for lack of five?" And He said, "If I find there forty-five, I will not destroy it."
Gen 18:29 And he spoke to Him yet again, and said, "Peradventure there shall be forty found there." And He said, "I will not do it for forty's sake."
Gen 18:30 And he said to Him, "Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall be thirty found there." And He said, "I will not do it, if I find thirty there."
Gen 18:31 And he said, "Behold now, I have taken upon myself to speak to the Lord: Peradventure twenty shall be found there." And He said, "I will not destroy it for twenty's sake."
Gen 18:32 And he said, "Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will yet speak but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there." And He said, "I will not destroy it for ten's sake."
Gen 18:33 And the LORD went His way, as soon as He had left off communing with Abraham: And Abraham returned to his place.

Chapter 19

Gen 19:1 And there came two angels to Sodom at sunset; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: And Lot seeing them rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;
Gen 19:2 and he said, "Behold now, my lords, turn in, I implore you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and you shall rise up early, and go on your way." And they said, "No; but we will abide in the street all night."
Gen 19:3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in to him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and baked unleavened bread, and they ate.
Gen 19:4 But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed around the house, both old and young, all the people from every quarter:
Gen 19:5 And they called to Lot, and said to him, "Where are the men which came in to you this night? Bring them out to us, that we may know them."
Gen 19:6 And Lot went out at the door to them, and shut the door after him,

Gen 19:7 and said, "I implore you, brethren, do not conduct yourselves so wickedly.
Gen 19:8 Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known *a* man; let me, I implore you, bring them out to you, and you do to them as is good in your eyes: Only do nothing to these men; for *such shelter* they came under the shadow of my roof."
Gen 19:9 And they said, "Stand back." And they said again, "This one fellow came in to sojourn, and he will necessarily be a judge: Now we will deal worse with you, than with them." And they pressed intensely upon the man, even Lot, and came near to breaking the door.
Gen 19:10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house *with* them, and shut the door.
Gen 19:11 And they smote the men that were at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great: So that they wearied themselves to find the door.
Gen 19:12 And the men said to Lot, "Do you have anyone here beside *yourselves*? Son-in-law, and your sons, and your daughters, and whatever you have in the city, bring them out of this place:
Gen 19:13 For we will destroy this place, because the cry of them has waxed great before the face of the LORD; and the LORD has sent us to destroy it."
Gen 19:14 And Lot went out, and spoke to his sons-in-law, which married his daughters, and said, "Rise up, get out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city." But he seemed as one that mimics in derision to his sons-in-law.
Gen 19:15 And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, "Arise, take your wife, and your two daughters, which are here; lest you be consumed in the iniquity of the city."
Gen 19:16 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the LORD being merciful to him: And they brought him forth, and set him outside the city.
Gen 19:17 And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, "Escape for your life; do not look behind you, neither stay *anywhere* in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest you be consumed."
Gen 19:18 And Lot said to them, "Oh, not so, my Lord:
Gen 19:19 Behold now, your servant has found grace in your sight, and you have magnified your mercy, which you have shown to me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die:
Gen 19:20 Behold now, this city is near to flee to, and it is a little one: Oh, let me escape to that place, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.
Gen 19:21 And he said to him, "See, I have accepted you concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for which you have spoken.
Gen 19:22 Make haste, escape to that *city*; for I cannot do anything until you have come to that place." Therefore the name of the city was called Zoar.
Gen 19:23 The sun had risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.
Gen 19:24 Then the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven;
Gen 19:25 and he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.
Gen 19:26 But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.
Gen 19:27 And Abraham got up early in the morning to the place where he stood before the LORD:
Gen 19:28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and lo, the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

Gen 19:29 And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in which Lot dwelled.
Gen 19:30 And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelled in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: And he dwelled in a cave, he and his two daughters.
Gen 19:31 And the firstborn said to the younger, "Our father is old, and there is not a man *on* the earth to come in to us according to the manner of all the earth:
Gen 19:32 Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve *the* seed of our father."
Gen 19:33 And they made their father drink wine that night: And the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he did not perceive when she lay down, nor when she arose.
Gen 19:34 And it came to pass on the next day, that the firstborn said to the younger, "Behold, I lay last night with my father: Let us make him drink wine this night also; and you go in, and lie with him, that we may preserve *the* seed of our father."
Gen 19:35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: And the younger arose, and lay with him; and he did not perceive when she lay down, nor when she arose.
Gen 19:36 Thus both the daughters of Lot were with child by their father.
Gen 19:37 And the firstborn bore a son, and called his name Moab: The same is the father of the Moabites to this day.
Gen 19:38 And the younger, she also bore a son, and called his name Benammi: The same is the father of the children of Ammon to this day.

Chapter 20

Gen 20:1 And Abraham journeyed from there toward the south country, and dwelled between Kadesh and Shur, and sojourned in Gerar.
Gen 20:2 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She is my sister: And Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah.
Gen 20:3 But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, "Behold, you are but a dead man, for the woman which you have taken; for she is a man's wife.
Gen 20:4 But Abimelech had not come near her: And he said, "Lord, will you also slay a righteous nation?
Gen 20:5 Did he not say to me, 'She is my sister?' And she, even she herself said, 'He is my brother': In the integrity of my heart and innocence of my hands I have done this."
Gen 20:6 And God said to him in a dream, "Yes, I know that you did this in the integrity of your heart; for I also withheld you from sinning against Me: Therefore I did not permit you to touch her.
Gen 20:7 Now therefore, restore the man his wife; for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for you, and you shall live: And if you do not restore her, know that you shall surely die, you, and all that are yours."
Gen 20:8 Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: And the men were severely afraid.
Gen 20:9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said to him, "What have you done to us? And what have I offended you, that you have brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? You have done deeds to me that ought not to be done."
Gen 20:10 And Abimelech said to Abraham, "What did you foresee, that you have done this thing?"

Gen 20:11 And Abraham said, "Because I thought, surely the fear of God is not in this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake.
Gen 20:12 And yet indeed she is my sister; she is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.
Gen 20:13 And it came to pass, when God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said to her, 'This is your kindness which you shall show to me; at every place where we shall come, say of me, "He is my brother." ' "
Gen 20:14 And Abimelech took sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave them to Abraham, and restored *to* him Sarah his wife.
Gen 20:15 And Abimelech said, "Behold, my land is before you: Dwell where it pleases you."
Gen 20:16 And to Sarah he said, "Behold, I have given your brother a thousand pieces of silver: Behold, he is to you a covering of the eyes, to all that are with you, and with all others: Thus she was reproved."
Gen 20:17 So Abraham prayed to God: And God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bore children.
Gen 20:18 For the LORD had firmly closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah Abraham's wife.

Chapter 21

Gen 21:1 And the LORD visited Sarah as He had said, and the LORD did to Sarah as He had spoken.
Gen 21:2 For Sarah conceived, and bore Abraham a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him.
Gen 21:3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born to him, whom Sarah bore to him, Isaac.
Gen 21:4 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac being eight days old, as God had commanded him.
Gen 21:5 And Abraham was a hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born to him.
Gen 21:6 And Sarah said, "God has made me to laugh, so that all that hear will laugh with me."
Gen 21:7 And she said, "Who would have said to Abraham, that Sarah should suckle children? For I have borne him a son in his old age."
Gen 21:8 And the child grew, and was weaned: And Abraham made a great feast the same day that Isaac was weaned.
Gen 21:9 And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, which she had born to Abraham, mocking.
Gen 21:10 For this reason she said to Abraham, "Cast out this bondwoman and her son: For the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, even with Isaac.
Gen 21:11 And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight because of his son.
Gen 21:12 And God said to Abraham, "Let it not be grievous in your sight because of the lad, and because of your bondwoman; in all that Sarah has said to you, hearken to her voice; for in Isaac shall your seed be called.
Gen 21:13 And also of the son of the bondwoman I will make a nation, because he is your seed.
Gen 21:14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it to Hagar, putting it on her shoulder, and the child, and sent her away: And she departed, and wandered in the barren wilderness of Beersheba.
Gen 21:15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.

Gen 21:16 And she went, and sat herself down in front of him a good way off, as it were a bow shot: For she said, "Let me not see the death of the child." And she sat over opposite him, and lifted up her voice, and wept.
Gen 21:17 And God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said to her, "What ails you, Hagar? Fear not; for God has heard the voice of the lad where he is.
Gen 21:18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in your hand; for I will make him a great nation."
Gen 21:19 And God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.
Gen 21:20 And God was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelled in the barren wilderness, and became an archer.
Gen 21:21 And he dwelled in the barren wilderness of Paran: And his mother took him a wife out of the land of Egypt.
Gen 21:22 And it came to pass at that time, that Abimelech and Phichol the chief captain of his army spoke to Abraham, saying, "God is with you in all that you do:
Gen 21:23 Now therefore swear to me here by God that you will not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son: But according to the kindness that I have done to you, you shall do to me, and to the land in which you have sojourned."
Gen 21:24 And Abraham said, "I will swear."
Gen 21:25 And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of a well of water, which Abimelech's servants had violently taken away.
Gen 21:26 And Abimelech said, "I do not know who has done this thing; neither did you tell me, neither have I even heard of it, besides today."
Gen 21:27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them to Abimelech; and both of them made a covenant.
Gen 21:28 And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves.
Gen 21:29 And Abimelech said to Abraham, "What do these seven ewe lambs mean, which you have set by themselves?"
Gen 21:30 And he said, "For you shall take from my hand these seven ewe lambs, that they may be a witness to me, that I have dug this well."
Gen 21:31 For this reason he called that place Beersheba; because both of them swore *an oath* there. [1]
Gen 21:32 Thus they made a covenant at Beersheba: Then Abimelech rose up, and Phichol the chief captain of his army, and they returned into the land of the Philistines.
Gen 21:33 And Abraham planted a grove in Beersheba, and called on the name of the LORD there, the everlasting God.
Gen 21:34 And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.

Chapter 22

Gen 22:1 And it came to pass after these things, that God proved Abraham *through testing*, and said to him, "Abraham": And he said, "Behold, here I am."
Gen 22:2 And He said, "Take now your son, your only son Isaac, whom you love, and go into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell you of."

---

[1] [Note: Beersheba; that is, The well of the oath]

Gen 22:3 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his donkey, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son, and split the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went to the place of which God had told him.
Gen 22:4 Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.
Gen 22:5 And Abraham said to his young men, "Abide here with the donkey; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you."
Gen 22:6 And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and laid it upon Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and both of them went together.
Gen 22:7 And Isaac spoke to Abraham his father, and said, "My father": And he said, "Here I am, my son." And he said, "Behold the fire and the wood: But where is the lamb for a burnt offering?"
Gen 22:8 And Abraham said, "My son, God will provide Himself a lamb for a burnt offering": So they both went *on* together.
Gen 22:9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood.
Gen 22:10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.
Gen 22:11 And the angel of the LORD called to him out of heaven, and said, "Abraham, Abraham": And he said, "Here I am."
Gen 22:12 And he said, "Do not lay your hand upon the lad, neither do anything to him: For now I know that you fear God, seeing you have not withheld your son, your only son from Me."
Gen 22:13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind him a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: And Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son.
Gen 22:14 And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovahjireh: As it is said to this day, "In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen." [1]
Gen 22:15 And the angel of the LORD called to Abraham out of heaven the second time,
Gen 22:16 and said, " 'By Myself have I sworn,' says the LORD, 'for because you have done this thing, and have not withheld your son, your only son:
Gen 22:17 That in blessing I will bless you, and in multiplying I will multiply your seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the seashore; and your seed shall possess the gate of his enemies;
Gen 22:18 and in your seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because you have obeyed My voice.' "
Gen 22:19 So Abraham returned to his young men, and they rose up and went together to Beersheba; and Abraham dwelled at Beersheba.
Gen 22:20 And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, "Behold, Milcah, she has also born children to your brother Nahor;
Gen 22:21 Huz his firstborn, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram,
Gen 22:22 and Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel.
Gen 22:23 And Bethuel begat Rebekah: These eight Milcah bore to Nahor, Abraham's brother.
Gen 22:24 And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, she also bore Tebah, and Gaham, and Thahash, and Maachah.

---

[1] [Note: Jehovahjireh; that is, The LORD will see, or, The LORD will provide]

Chapter 23

Gen 23:1 And Sarah was a hundred twenty-seven years old: These were the years of the life of Sarah.
Gen 23:2 And Sarah died in Kirjatharba; the same is Hebron in the land of Canaan: And Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her.
Gen 23:3 And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spoke to the sons of Heth, saying,
Gen 23:4 "I am a stranger and a sojourner with you: Give me a possession of a burial site with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight."
Gen 23:5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying to him,
Gen 23:6 "Hear us, my lord: You are a mighty prince among us: Bury your dead in any of our sepulchers *that* you choose; none of us shall withhold from you his sepulcher, *with* the intent that you may bury your dead."
Gen 23:7 And Abraham stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth.
Gen 23:8 And he communed with them, saying, "If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight; hear me, and entreat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar,
Gen 23:9 that he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he has, which is in the end of his field; for as much money as it is worth he shall give it *to* me for a possession of a burial site among you."
Gen 23:10 And Ephron dwelled among the children of Heth: And Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the audience of the children of Heth, even of all that went in at the gate of his city, saying,
Gen 23:11 "No, my lord, hear me: I give you the field, and the cave that is in it, I give it *to* you; in the presence of the sons of my people I give it to you: Bury your dead."
Gen 23:12 And Abraham bowed down himself before the people of the land.
Gen 23:13 And he spoke to Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, "But if you will give it, I implore you, hear me: I will give you money for the field; take it from me, and I will bury my dead there."
Gen 23:14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying to him,
Gen 23:15 "My lord, hearken to me: The land is worth four hundred shekels of silver; what is that between me and you? Therefore bury your dead." [1]
Gen 23:16 And Abraham hearkened to Ephron; and Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current money with the merchant.
Gen 23:17 And the field of Ephron which was in Machpelah, which was before Mamre, the field, and the cave which was in it, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders all around, were confirmed
Gen 23:18 to Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.
Gen 23:19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah before Mamre: The same is Hebron in the land of Canaan.

---

[1] [Note: 400 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 45.62 troy pounds, or ~17.03 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Gen 23:20 And the field, and the cave that is in it, were confirmed to Abraham for a possession of a burial site by the sons of Heth.

Chapter 24

Gen 24:1 And Abraham was old, and well stricken in age: And the LORD had blessed Abraham in all things.
Gen 24:2 And Abraham said to his oldest servant of his house, that ruled over all that he had, "Put, I implore you, your hand under my thigh:
Gen 24:3 And I will make you swear by the LORD, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that you shall not take a wife to my son from the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell:
Gen 24:4 But you shall go to my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife to my son Isaac."
Gen 24:5 And the servant said to him, "Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me to this land: Must I necessarily bring your son again to the land from where you came?"
Gen 24:6 And Abraham said to him, "Beware that you do not bring my son to that place again.
Gen 24:7 The LORD God of heaven, which took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spoke to me, and that swore to me, saying, 'To your seed I will give this land'; he shall send his angel before you, and you shall take a wife to my son from there.
Gen 24:8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow you, then you shall be clear from this my oath: Only do not bring my son to that place again."
Gen 24:9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and swore to him concerning that matter.
Gen 24:10 And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; for all the goods of his master were in his hand: And he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, to the city of Nahor.
Gen 24:11 And he made his camels to kneel down outside the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, even the time that women go out to draw water.
Gen 24:12 And he said, "O LORD God of my master Abraham, I implore you, send me good speed this day, and show kindness to my master Abraham.
Gen 24:13 Behold, I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:
Gen 24:14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, 'Let down your pitcher, I implore you, that I may drink'; and she shall say, 'Drink, and I will give your camels drink also': Let the same be her that You have appointed for Your servant Isaac; and by that I shall know You have showed kindness to my master."
Gen 24:15 And it came to pass, before he had finished speaking, that behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel, son of Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.
Gen 24:16 And the damsel was very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: And she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.
Gen 24:17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, "Let me, I implore you, drink a little water of your pitcher."
Gen 24:18 And she said, "Drink, my lord": And she hastened, and let down her pitcher into her hand, and gave him drink.
Gen 24:19 And when she had finished giving him drink, she said, "I will draw water for your camels also, until they have finished drinking."

Gen 24:20 And she hastened, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again to the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels.
Gen 24:21 And the man feeling wonder *about* her held his peace, to know whether the LORD had made his journey prosperous or not.
Gen 24:22 And it came to pass, as the camels had finished drinking, that the man took a golden earring of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten shekels weight of gold;
Gen 24:23 and said, "Whose daughter are you? Tell me, I implore you: Is there room in your father's house for us to lodge in?"
Gen 24:24 And she said to him, "I am the daughter of Bethuel the son of Milcah, which she bore to Nahor."
Gen 24:25 She said moreover to him, "We have both straw and enough grain-meal, and room to lodge in."
Gen 24:26 And the man bowed down his head, and worshiped the LORD.
Gen 24:27 And he said, "Blessed be the LORD God of my master Abraham, Who has not left destitute my master of His mercy and His truth: I being in the pathway, the LORD led me to the house of my master's brothers."
Gen 24:28 And the damsel ran, and told these things to those of her mother' house.
Gen 24:29 And Rebekah had a brother, and his name was Laban: And Laban ran out to the man, to the well.
Gen 24:30 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, "Thus spoke the man to me; that he came to the man; and behold, he stood by the camels at the well.
Gen 24:31 And he said, "Come in, you blessed of the LORD; why do you stand outside? For I have prepared the house, and room for the camels."
Gen 24:32 And the man came into the house: And he ungirded his camels, and gave straw and grain-meal for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that were with him.
Gen 24:33 And there was set food before him to eat: But he said, "I will not eat, until I have told my errand." And he said, "Speak on."
Gen 24:34 And he said, "I am Abraham's servant.
Gen 24:35 And the LORD has blessed my master greatly; and he has become great: And he has given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and donkeys.
Gen 24:36 And my master's wife Sarah bore a son to my master when she was old: And he has given all that he has to him.
Gen 24:37 And my master made me swear, saying, 'You shall not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell:
Gen 24:38 But you shall go to my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife to my son.'
Gen 24:39 And I said to my master, 'Peradventure the woman will not follow me.'
Gen 24:40 And he said to me, 'The LORD, before whom I walk, will send his angel with you, and prosper your way; and you shall take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house:
Gen 24:41 Then you shall be free from my oath, when you come to my kindred; and if they do not give you one, you shall be free from my oath.'
Gen 24:42 And I came this day to the well, and said, 'O LORD God of my master Abraham, if now You prosper my way in which I go:

Gen 24:43 Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin comes forth to draw water, and I say to her, "Give me, I implore you, a little water from your pitcher to drink";
Gen 24:44 and she says to me, "Both you drink, and I will also draw for your camels": Let the same be the woman whom the LORD has appointed for my master's son.'
Gen 24:45 And before I had finished speaking in my heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down to the well, and drew water: And I said to her, 'Let me drink, I implore you.'
Gen 24:46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, 'Drink, and I will give your camels drink also: So I drank, and she made the camels drink also.
Gen 24:47 And I asked her, and said, 'Whose daughter are you?' And she said, 'The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bore to him': And I put the earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.
Gen 24:48 And I bowed down my head, and worshiped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter to his son.
Gen 24:49 And now if you will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: And if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left."
Gen 24:50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, "The thing proceeds from the LORD: We cannot speak to you bad or good.
Gen 24:51 Behold, Rebekah is before you, take her, and go, and let her be your master's son's wife, as the LORD has spoken."
Gen 24:52 And it came to pass, that when Abraham's servant heard their words, he worshiped the LORD, bowing himself to the earth.
Gen 24:53 And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and clothing, and gave them to Rebekah: He also gave precious things to her brother and to her mother.
Gen 24:54 And they ate and drank, he and the men that were with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, "Send me away to my master."
Gen 24:55 And her brother and her mother said, "Let the damsel abide with us a few days, at least ten; after that she shall go."
Gen 24:56 And he said to them, "Do not hinder me, seeing the LORD has prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master."
Gen 24:57 And they said, "We will call the damsel, and inquire at her mouth."
Gen 24:58 And they called Rebekah, and said to her, "Will you go with this man?" And she said, "I will go."
Gen 24:59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men.
Gen 24:60 And they blessed Rebekah, and said to her, "You are our sister, be the mother of thousands of millions, and let your seed possess the gate of those which hate them."
Gen 24:61 And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: And the servant took Rebekah, and went his way.
Gen 24:62 And Isaac came from the way of the well Lahairoi; for he dwelled in the south country.
Gen 24:63 And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at *the beginning of* the evening: And he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and behold, the camels were coming.
Gen 24:64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel.

Gen 24:65 For she had said to the servant, "What man is this that walks in the field to meet us?" And the servant said, "It is my master": Therefore she took a veil, and covered herself.
Gen 24:66 And the servant told Isaac all things that he had done.
Gen 24:67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: And Isaac was comforted after his mother's death.

Chapter 25

Gen 25:1 Then again Abraham took a wife, and her name was Keturah.
Gen 25:2 And she bore him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah.
Gen 25:3 And Jokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leummim.
Gen 25:4 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abida, and Eldaah. All these were the children of Keturah.
Gen 25:5 And Abraham gave all that he had to Isaac.
Gen 25:6 But to the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away from Isaac his son, while he still lived, eastward, to the east country.
Gen 25:7 And these are the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived, a hundred seventy-five years.
Gen 25:8 Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and died *at* a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and was gathered to his people.
Gen 25:9 And his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which is before Mamre;
Gen 25:10 the field which Abraham purchased from the sons of Heth: There was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife.
Gen 25:11 And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac; and Isaac dwelled by the well Lahairoi.
Gen 25:12 Now these are the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bore to Abraham:
Gen 25:13 And these are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: The firstborn of Ishmael, Nebajoth; and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,
Gen 25:14 and Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa,
Gen 25:15 Hadar, and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah:
Gen 25:16 These are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their towns, and by their castles; twelve princes according to their nations.
Gen 25:17 And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, a hundred and thirty-seven years: And he gave up the ghost and died; and was gathered to his people.
Gen 25:18 And they dwelled from Havilah to Shur, that is before Egypt, as you go toward Assyria: And he died in the presence of all his brothers.
Gen 25:19 And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat Isaac:
Gen 25:20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padanaram, the sister to Laban the Syrian.
Gen 25:21 And Isaac entreated the LORD for his wife, because she was barren: And the LORD was entreated *by way* of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived.
Gen 25:22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, "If it be so, why am I *in this state*?" And she went to inquire of the LORD.

Gen 25:23 And the LORD said to her, "Two nations are in your womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from your bowels; and the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger."
Gen 25:24 And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb.
Gen 25:25 And the first came out red, all over like a hairy garment; and they called his name Esau.
Gen 25:26 And after that his brother came out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob: And Isaac was sixty years old when she bore them.
Gen 25:27 And the boys grew: And Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob was a plain man, dwelling in tents.
Gen 25:28 And Isaac loved Esau, because he ate of his venison: But Rebekah loved Jacob.
Gen 25:29 And Jacob boiled soup: And Esau came from the field, and he was faint:
Gen 25:30 And Esau said to Jacob, "Feed me, I implore you, with that same red soup; for I am faint": Therefore his name was called Edom.
Gen 25:31 And Jacob said, "Sell me your birthright this day."
Gen 25:32 And Esau said, "Behold, I am at the point *about* to die: And what profit shall this birthright do to me?"
Gen 25:33 And Jacob said, "Swear to me this day"; and he swore to him: And he sold his birthright to Jacob.
Gen 25:34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and soup of lentils; and he ate and drank, and rose up, and went his way: Thus Esau despised his birthright.

Chapter 26

Gen 26:1 And there was a famine in the land, besides the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went to Abimelech king of the Philistines *at* Gerar.
Gen 26:2 And the LORD appeared to him, and said, "Do not go down into Egypt; dwell in the land which I shall tell you of:
Gen 26:3 Sojourn in this land, and I will be with you, and will bless you; for to you, and to your seed, I will give all these countries, and I will perform the oath which I swore to Abraham your father;
Gen 26:4 and I will make your seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give to your seed all these countries; and in your seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed;
Gen 26:5 because that Abraham obeyed My voice, and kept My charge, My commandments, My statutes, and My laws."
Gen 26:6 And Isaac dwelled in Gerar:
Gen 26:7 And the men of the place asked him *about* his wife; and he said, "She is my sister": For he feared to say, "She is my wife"; lest, he said the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah; because she was fair to look upon.
Gen 26:8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech king of the Philistines looked out through a window, and saw, and behold, Isaac was sporting with Rebekah his wife.
Gen 26:9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, "Behold, she is surely your wife: And for what reason did you say, 'She is my sister'?" And Isaac said to him, "Because I thought, 'Lest I die on account of her.' "

Gen 26:10 And Abimelech said, "What is this you have done to us? One of the people might have readily lain with your wife, and you *would* have brought a guilty *state* upon us."
Gen 26:11 And Abimelech charged all his people, saying, "He that touches this man or his wife shall surely be put to death."
Gen 26:12 Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year a hundredfold: And the LORD blessed him.
Gen 26:13 And the man waxed great, and went forward, and grew until he became very great:
Gen 26:14 For he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of servants: And the Philistines envied him.
Gen 26:15 For all the wells which his father's servants had dug in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines stopped them *up*, and filled them with earth.
Gen 26:16 And Abimelech said to Isaac, "Go from us; for you are much mightier than we are."
Gen 26:17 And Isaac departed *from* there, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelled there.
Gen 26:18 And Isaac again dug the wells of water, which they had dug in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham: And he called their names after the names by which his father had called them.
Gen 26:19 And Isaac's servants dug in the valley, and found a well of springing water there.
Gen 26:20 And the herdsmen of Gerar strove with Isaac's herdsmen, saying, "The water is ours": And he called the name of the well Esek; because they strove with him.
Gen 26:21 And they dug another well, and strove for that *one* also: And he called the name of it Sitnah. [1]
Gen 26:22 And he moved *away* from there, and dug another well; and for that *one* they did not strive: And he called the name of it Rehoboth; and he said, "For now the LORD has made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land." [2]
Gen 26:23 And he went up from there to Beersheba.
Gen 26:24 And the LORD appeared to him the same night, and said, "I am the God of Abraham your father: Fear not, for I am with you, and will bless you, and multiply your seed for My servant Abraham's sake."
Gen 26:25 And he built an altar there, and called upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: And Isaac's servants dug a well there.
Gen 26:26 Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends, and Phichol the chief captain of his army.
Gen 26:27 And Isaac said to them, "Why have you come to me, seeing you hate me, and have sent me away from you?"
Gen 26:28 And they said, "We saw for certain that the LORD was with you: And we said, 'Let there now be an oath between us, even between us and you, and let us make a covenant with you;
Gen 26:29 that you will do us no hurt, as we have not touched you, and as we have done to you nothing but good, and have sent you away in peace: You are now the blessed of the LORD.' "
Gen 26:30 And he made them a feast, and they ate and drank.
Gen 26:31 And they rose up early in the morning, and swore to one another: And Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.
Gen 26:32 And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and reported to him concerning the well which they had dug, and said to him, "We have found water."

---

1 [Note: Sitnah; that is, Hatred]
2 [Note: Rehoboth; that is, Room]

Gen 26:33 And he called it Shebah: Therefore the name of the city is Beersheba to this day. [3] [4]
Gen 26:34 And Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Bashemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite:
Gen 26:35 Which were a grief of mind to Isaac and to Rebekah.

Chapter 27

Gen 27:1 And it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his oldest son, and said to him, "My son": And he said to him, "Behold, here I am."
Gen 27:2 And he said, "Behold now, I am old, I do not know the day of my death:
Gen 27:3 Now therefore take, I implore you, your weapons, your quiver and your bow, and go out to the field, and hunt me some venison;
Gen 27:4 and make me savory meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul may bless you before I die."
Gen 27:5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spoke to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it.
Gen 27:6 And Rebekah spoke to Jacob her son, saying, "Behold, I heard your father speak to Esau your brother, saying,
Gen 27:7 'Bring me venison, and make me savory meat, that I may eat, and bless you before the LORD prior to my death.'
Gen 27:8 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice according to that which I command you.
Gen 27:9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me two good kids of the goats from there; and I will make them *into* savory meat for your father, such as he loves:
Gen 27:10 And you shall bring it to your father, that he may eat, and that he may bless you before his death."
Gen 27:11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, "Behold, Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man:
Gen 27:12 Peradventure my father will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring a curse upon me, and not a blessing."
Gen 27:13 And his mother said to him, "Upon me be your curse, my son: Only obey my voice, and go fetch them *for* me."
Gen 27:14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: And his mother made savory meat, such as his father loved.
Gen 27:15 And Rebekah took goodly clothing from her oldest son Esau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son:
Gen 27:16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck:
Gen 27:17 And she gave the savory meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob.
Gen 27:18 And he came to his father, and said, "My father": And he said, "Here I am; who are you, my son?"
Gen 27:19 And Jacob said to his father, "I am Esau your firstborn; I have done according *to* as you directed me: Arise, I implore you, sit and eat of my venison, that your soul may bless me."

---

[3] [Note: Shebah; that is, An oath]
[4] [Note: Beersheba; that is, The well of the oath]

Gen 27:20 And Isaac said to his son, "How is it that you have found it so quickly, my son?" And he said, "Because the LORD your God brought it to me."
Gen 27:21 And Isaac said to Jacob, "Come near, I implore you, that I may feel you, my son, whether you are my very son Esau or not."
Gen 27:22 And Jacob went near to Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, "The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau."
Gen 27:23 And he did not discern him, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: So he blessed him.
Gen 27:24 And he said, "Are you truly my son Esau?" And he said, "I am."
Gen 27:25 And he said, "Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless you." And he brought it near to him, and he ate: And he brought him wine, and he drank.
Gen 27:26 And his father Isaac said to him, "Come near now, and kiss me, my son."
Gen 27:27 And he came near, and kissed him: And he smelled the smell of his clothing, and blessed him, and said, "See, the smell of my son is as the smell of a field which the LORD has blessed:
Gen 27:28 Therefore God give you of the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the earth, and plenty of grain and wine:
Gen 27:29 Let people serve you, and nations bow down to you: Be lord over your brothers, and let your mother's sons bow down to you: Cursed be everyone that curses you, and blessed be he that blesses you."
Gen 27:30 And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob had *just* gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.
Gen 27:31 And he also had made savory meat, and brought it to his father, and said to his father, "Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that your soul may bless me."
Gen 27:32 And his father Isaac said to him, "Who are you?" And he said, "I am your son, your firstborn Esau."
Gen 27:33 And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, and said, "Who? Where is he that has taken venison, and brought it *to* me, and I have eaten *from* all of *it* before you came, and have blessed him? Yes, and he shall be blessed."
Gen 27:34 And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried out with a great and exceedingly bitter cry, and said to his father, "Bless me, even me also, O my father."
Gen 27:35 And he said, "Your brother came with subtlety, and has taken away your blessing."
Gen 27:36 And he said, "Is he not rightly named Jacob? For he has supplanted me these two times: He took away my birthright; and behold, now he has taken away my blessing." And he said, "Have you not reserved a blessing for me?" [1]
Gen 27:37 And Isaac answered and said to Esau, "Behold, I have made him your lord, and I have given all his brothers to him for servants; and with grain and wine I have sustained him: And now what shall I do to you, my son?"
Gen 27:38 And Esau said to his father, "Have you but one blessing, my father? Bless me, even me also, O my father." And Esau lifted up his voice, and wept.
Gen 27:39 And Isaac his father answered and said to him, "Behold, your dwelling shall be the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above;
Gen 27:40 and you shall live by your sword, and shall serve your brother; and it shall come to pass when you shall have the dominion, that you shall break his yoke from off your neck."

---

[1] [Note: Jacob; that is, A supplanter]

Gen 27:41 And Esau hated Jacob because of the blessing with which his father blessed him: And Esau said in his heart, The days of mourning for my father are at hand; then I will slay my brother Jacob.
Gen 27:42 And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah: And she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said to him, "Behold, your brother Esau, even concerning you, does comfort himself, purposing to kill you.
Gen 27:43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; arise, flee to Haran, to my brother Laban;
Gen 27:44 and tarry with him a few days, until your brother's fury turns away;
Gen 27:45 until your brother's anger turns away from you, and he forgets that which you have done to him: Then I will send, and fetch you from that place: Why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?"
Gen 27:46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, "I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Heth: If Jacob takes a wife from the daughters of Heth, such as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?"

Chapter 28

Gen 28:1 And Isaac called Jacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said to him, "You shall not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan.
Gen 28:2 Arise, go to Padanaram, to the house of Bethuel your mother's father; and take a wife from there of the daughters of Laban your mother's brother.
Gen 28:3 And God Almighty bless you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, that you may be a multitude of people;
Gen 28:4 and give you the blessing of Abraham, to you, and to your seed with you; that you may inherit the land in which you are a stranger, which God gave to Abraham."
Gen 28:5 And Isaac sent away Jacob: And he went to Padanaram to Laban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob's and Esau's mother.
Gen 28:6 When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Padanaram, to take himself a wife from there; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, "You shall not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan";
Gen 28:7 and that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and had gone to Padanaram;
Gen 28:8 and Esau perceiving that the daughters of Canaan did not please Isaac his father;
Gen 28:9 then Esau went to Ishmael, and took to the wives which he had Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abraham's son, the sister of Nebajoth, to be his wife.
Gen 28:10 And Jacob went out from Beersheba, and went toward Haran.
Gen 28:11 And he *happened* upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun had set; and he took from the stones of that place, and put them for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep.
Gen 28:12 And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: And behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it.
Gen 28:13 And behold, the LORD stood above it, and said, "I am the LORD God of Abraham your father, and the God of Isaac: The land *upon* which you lie, I will give it to you, and to your seed;
Gen 28:14 and your seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and you shall spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: And in you and in your seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed.

Gen 28:15 And behold, I am with you, and will keep you in every place to which you go, and will bring you *back* again into this land; for I will not leave you, until I have done that which I have spoken of to you."
Gen 28:16 And Jacob awoke out of his sleep, and he said, "Surely the LORD is in this place; and I did not know it."
Gen 28:17 And he was afraid, and said, "How frightful is this place! This is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven."
Gen 28:18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and set it up for a pillar, and poured oil upon the top of it.
Gen 28:19 And he called the name of that place Bethel: But the name of that city was *originally* called Luz. [1]
Gen 28:20 And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, "If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and clothing to put on,
Gen 28:21 so that I come back again to my father's house in peace; then the LORD shall be my God:
Gen 28:22 And this stone, which I have set for a pillar, shall be God's house: And out of all that You shall give me I will surely give the tenth to You."

Chapter 29

Gen 29:1 Then Jacob went on his journey, and came into the land of the people of the east.
Gen 29:2 And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and lo, there were three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: And a great stone was upon the well's mouth.
Gen 29:3 And all the flocks were gathered to that place: And they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put *back* the stone again upon the well's mouth in *its* place.
Gen 29:4 And Jacob said to them, "My brethren, where are you from?" And they said, "We are from Haran."
Gen 29:5 And he said to them, "Do you know Laban the son of Nahor?" And they said, "We know him."
Gen 29:6 And he said to them, "Is he well?" And they said, "He is well: And behold, Rachel his daughter comes with the sheep."
Gen 29:7 And he said, "Lo, it is yet high day, neither is it time that the domestic beasts should be gathered together: Water the sheep, and go and feed them."
Gen 29:8 And they said, "We cannot, until all the flocks are gathered together, and until they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep."
Gen 29:9 And while he still spoke with them, Rachel came with her father's sheep; for she kept them.
Gen 29:10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother.
Gen 29:11 And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept.
Gen 29:12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was her father's *nephew*, and that he was Rebekah's son: And she ran and told her father.

---

[1] [Note: Bethel; that is, The house of God]

Gen 29:13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things.
Gen 29:14 And Laban said to him, "Surely you are my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him *for a period* of one month.
Gen 29:15 And Laban said to Jacob, "Because you are my *nephew*, should you therefore serve me for nothing? Tell me, what shall your wages be?"
Gen 29:16 And Laban had two daughters: The name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel.
Gen 29:17 Leah was tender eyed; but Rachel was beautiful and well-favored.
Gen 29:18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, "I will serve you seven years for Rachel your younger daughter."
Gen 29:19 And Laban said, "It is better that I give her to you, than that I should give her to another man: Abide with me."
Gen 29:20 And Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed to him only a few days, for the love he had toward her.
Gen 29:21 And Jacob said to Laban, "Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in to her."
Gen 29:22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a feast.
Gen 29:23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in to her.
Gen 29:24 And Laban gave his maid Zilpah to his daughter Leah for *her* handmaid.
Gen 29:25 And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it was Leah: And he said to Laban, "What is this you have done to me? Did I not serve with you for Rachel? Why then have you beguiled me?"
Gen 29:26 And Laban said, "It must not be so done in our country, to give the younger before the firstborn.
Gen 29:27 Fulfill her week, and we will give you this *one* also for the service which you shall serve with me yet another seven years."
Gen 29:28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: And he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife also.
Gen 29:29 And Laban gave his handmaid Bilhah to his daughter Rachel to be her maid.
Gen 29:30 And he went in also to Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him yet another seven years.
Gen 29:31 And when the LORD saw that Leah was hated, He opened her womb: But Rachel was barren.
Gen 29:32 And Leah conceived, and bore a son, and she called his name Reuben: For she said, "Surely the LORD has looked upon my affliction; therefore now my husband will love me." [1]
Gen 29:33 And she conceived again, and bore a son; and said, "Because the LORD has heard that I was hated, He has therefore given me this son also": And she called his name Simeon. [2]
Gen 29:34 And she conceived again, and bore a son; and said, "Now this time my husband will be joined to me, because I have borne him three sons": Therefore his name was called Levi. [3]

---

1 [Note: Reuben; that is, See a son]
2 [Note: Simeon; that is, Hearing]
3 [Note: Levi; that is, Joined]

Gen 29:35 And she conceived again, and bore a son: And she said, "Now I will praise the LORD": Therefore she called his name Judah; and ceased bearing. [4]

Chapter 30

Gen 30:1 And when Rachel saw that she bore Jacob no children, Rachel envied her sister; and said to Jacob, "Give me children, or else I die."
Gen 30:2 And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: And he said, "Am I in God's stead, Who has withheld from you the fruit of the womb?"
Gen 30:3 And she said, "Behold my maid Bilhah, go in to her; and she shall bear upon my knees, that I may also have children by her."
Gen 30:4 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife: And Jacob went in to her.
Gen 30:5 And Bilhah conceived, and bore Jacob a son.
Gen 30:6 And Rachel said, "God has judged me, and has also heard my voice, and has given me a son": Therefore she called his name Dan. [1]
Gen 30:7 And Bilhah Rachel's maid conceived again, and bore Jacob a second son.
Gen 30:8 And Rachel said, "With great wrestlings I have wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed": And she called his name Naphtali. [2]
Gen 30:9 When Leah saw that she had ceased bearing, she took Zilpah her maid, and gave her *to* Jacob to wife.
Gen 30:10 And Zilpah Leah's maid bore Jacob a son.
Gen 30:11 And Leah said, "A troop comes: And she called his name Gad. [3]
Gen 30:12 And Zilpah Leah's maid bore Jacob a second son.
Gen 30:13 And Leah said, "I am happy, for the daughters will call me blessed": And she called his name Asher. [4]
Gen 30:14 And Reuben went out *during* the days of wheat harvest, and found mandrakes in the field, and brought them to his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, "I implore you, give me of your son's mandrakes."
Gen 30:15 And she said to her, "Is it a small matter that you have taken my husband? And would you also take away my son's mandrakes?" And Rachel said, "He shall therefore lie with you tonight for your son's mandrakes."
Gen 30:16 And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, "You must come in to me; for surely I have hired you with my son's mandrakes." And he lay with her that night.
Gen 30:17 And God hearkened to Leah, and she conceived, and bore Jacob the fifth son.
Gen 30:18 And Leah said, "God has given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband": And she called his name Issachar. [5]
Gen 30:19 And Leah conceived again, and bore Jacob the sixth son.
Gen 30:20 And Leah said, "God has endued me with a good dowry; now my husband will dwell with me, because I have borne him six sons": And she called his name Zebulun. [6]
Gen 30:21 And afterwards she bore a daughter, and called her name Dinah. [7]

---

4 [Note: Judah; that is, Praise]
1 [Note: Dan; that is, Judging]
2 [Note: Naphtali; that is, My wrestling]
3 [Note: Gad; that is, A troop, or, A company]
4 [Note: Asher; that is, Happy]
5 [Note: Issachar, that is, A hire]
6 [Note: Zebulun; that is, Dwelling]
7 [Note: Dinah; that is, Judgment]

Gen 30:22 And God remembered Rachel, and God listened to her, and opened her womb.
Gen 30:23 And she conceived, and bore a son; and said, "God has taken away my reproach":
Gen 30:24 And she called his name Joseph; and said, "The LORD shall add to me another son." [8]
Gen 30:25 And it came to pass, when Rachel had born Joseph, that Jacob said to Laban, "Send me away, that I may go to my own place, and to my country.
Gen 30:26 Give me my wives and my children, for whom I have served you, and let me go: For you know my service which I have done *in regard to* you."
Gen 30:27 And Laban said to him, "I implore you, if I have found favor in your eyes, tarry: For I have learned by experience that the LORD has blessed me for your sake."
Gen 30:28 And he said, "Appoint me your wages, and I will give it."
Gen 30:29 And he said to him, "You know how I have served you, and how your domestic beasts was with me.
Gen 30:30 For it was little which you had before I came, and it is now increased to a multitude; and the LORD has blessed you since my coming: And now when shall I provide for my own house also?
Gen 30:31 And he said, "What shall I give you?" And Jacob said, "You shall not give me anything: If you will do this thing for me, I will again feed and keep your flock.
Gen 30:32 I will pass through all your flock today, removing from there all the speckled and spotted domestic beasts, and all the brown domestic beasts among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: And *these* shall be my wages.
Gen 30:33 So shall my righteousness answer for me in time to come, when my recompense shall come before your face: Every one that is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me."
Gen 30:34 And Laban said, "Behold, I will *that* it might be according to your word."
Gen 30:35 And that day he removed the he-goats that were ring-streaked and spotted, and all the she-goats that were speckled and spotted, and every one that had some white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave them into the hand of his sons.
Gen 30:36 And he set three days' journey between himself and Jacob: And Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks.
Gen 30:37 And Jacob took *for* himself rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chestnut tree; and peeled *back* white streaks in them, and made the white appear which was *inside* the rods.
Gen 30:38 And he set the rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink.
Gen 30:39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth ring-streaked domestic beasts, speckled, and spotted.
Gen 30:40 And Jacob separated the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ring-streaked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and did not put them *with* Laban's domestic beasts.
Gen 30:41 And it came to pass, whenever the stronger domestic beasts conceived, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the domestic beasts in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.
Gen 30:42 But when the domestic beasts were feeble, he did not put them in: So the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's.
Gen 30:43 And the man increased exceedingly, and had much domestic beasts, and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and donkeys.

---

[8] [Note: Joseph; that is, Adding]

Chapter 31

Gen 31:1 And he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, "Jacob has taken away all that was our father's; and of that which was our father's he has gotten all this glory."
Gen 31:2 And Jacob beheld the countenance of Laban, and behold, it was not toward him as before.
Gen 31:3 And the LORD said to Jacob, "Return to the land of your fathers, and to your kindred; and I will be with you."
Gen 31:4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field to his flock,
Gen 31:5 and said to them, "I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as before; but the God of my father has been with me.
Gen 31:6 And you know that with all my power I have served your father.
Gen 31:7 And your father has deceived me, and changed my wages ten times; but God did not permit him to hurt me.
Gen 31:8 If he said that, 'The speckled shall be your wages'; then all the domestic beasts bore speckled: And if he said that, 'The ring-streaked shall be your wages'; then all the domestic beasts bore ring-streaked.
Gen 31:9 Thus God has taken away the domestic beasts of your father, and given them to me.
Gen 31:10 And it came to pass at the time that the domestic beasts conceived, that I lifted up my eyes, and saw in a dream, and behold, the rams which leaped upon the domestic beasts were ring-streaked, speckled, and spotted.
Gen 31:11 And the angel of God spoke to me in a dream, saying, 'Jacob': And I said, 'Here I am.'
Gen 31:12 And he said, 'Now lift up your eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon the domestic beasts are ring-streaked, speckled, and spotted: For I have seen all that Laban does to you.
Gen 31:13 I am the God of Bethel, where you anointed the pillar, and where you vowed a vow to me: Now arise, get out from this land, and return to the land of your kindred.' "
Gen 31:14 And Rachel and Leah answered and said to him, "Is there any portion or inheritance still *remaining* for us in our father's house?
Gen 31:15 Are we not counted *as* strangers *by* him? For he has sold us, and has also completely devoured our money.
Gen 31:16 For all the riches which God has taken from our father, they are ours, and our children's: Now then, whatever God has said to you, do."
Gen 31:17 Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels;
Gen 31:18 and he carried away all his domestic beasts, and all his goods which he had gotten, the domestic beasts of his getting, which he had gotten in Padanaram, with the intention to go to Isaac his father in the land of Canaan.
Gen 31:19 And Laban went to shear his sheep: And Rachel had stolen the images that were her father's.
Gen 31:20 And Jacob stole away unexpectedly *from* Laban the Syrian, in that he did not tell him that he fled.
Gen 31:21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the river, and set his face toward the Mount Gilead.
Gen 31:22 And it was told *to* Laban on the third day that Jacob had fled.
Gen 31:23 And he took his brothers with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the Mount Gilead.

Gen 31:24 And God came to Laban the Syrian in a dream by night, and said to him, "Take heed that you do not speak to Jacob either good or bad."
Gen 31:25 Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount: And Laban with his brothers pitched *camp* in the mount of Gilead.
Gen 31:26 And Laban said to Jacob, "What have you done, that you have stolen away unexpectedly *from* me, and carried away my daughters, as captives taken with the sword?
Gen 31:27 Why did you flee away secretly, and steal away from me; and did not tell me, that I might have sent you away with mirth, and with songs, with tabor, and with harp?
Gen 31:28 And have not allowed me to kiss my sons and my daughters? You have now done foolishly in so doing.
Gen 31:29 It is in the power of my hand to do you harm: But the God of your father spoke to me last night, saying, 'Take heed that you do not speak to Jacob either good or bad.'
Gen 31:30 And now, though you would necessarily be gone, because you greatly long after your father's house, yet why have you stolen my gods?"
Gen 31:31 And Jacob answered and said to Laban, "Because I was afraid: For I said, 'Peradventure you would take your daughters by force from me.'
Gen 31:32 With whomever you find your gods, let him not live: In the sight of our brethren you *may* discern what with me is yours, and take it to you." For Jacob did not know that Rachel had stolen them.
Gen 31:33 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent, and into the two maidservants' tents; but he did not find them. Then he went out of Leah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent.
Gen 31:34 Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camel's *saddle pack*, and sat upon them. And Laban searched all the tent, but did not find them.
Gen 31:35 And she said to her father, "Let it not displease my lord that I cannot rise up before you; for the custom of women is upon me." And he searched, but did not find the images.
Gen 31:36 And Jacob was wroth, and strived with Laban: And Jacob answered and said to Laban, "What is my trespass? What is my sin, that you have so hotly pursued after me?
Gen 31:37 Now that you have searched all my stuff, what have you found of all your household stuff? Set it here before my brethren and your brethren, that they may judge between us both.
Gen 31:38 These twenty years I have been with you; your ewes and your she-goats have not cast their young, and I have not eaten the rams of your flock.
Gen 31:39 That which was torn *by* beasts I did not bring to you; I bore the loss of it; you required it of my hand, whether stolen by day, or stolen by night.
Gen 31:40 Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from my eyes.
Gen 31:41 I have been *like* this twenty years in your house; I served you fourteen years for your two daughters, and six years for your domestic beasts: And you have changed my wages ten times.
Gen 31:42 *Unless* the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the fear of Isaac, had been with me, surely you would have now sent me away empty-*handed*. God has seen my affliction and the labor of my hands, and rebuked you last night."
Gen 31:43 And Laban answered and said to Jacob, "These daughters are my daughters, and these children are my children, and these domestic beasts are my domestic beasts, and all that you see is mine: And what can I do this day to these my daughters, or to their children which they have born?

Gen 31:44 Therefore now come, let us make a covenant, I and you; and let it be for a witness between me and you."
Gen 31:45 And Jacob took a stone, and set it up for a pillar.
Gen 31:46 And Jacob said to his brethren, "Gather stones"; and they took stones, and made a heap: And they ate there upon the heap.
Gen 31:47 And Laban called it Jegarsahadutha: But Jacob called it Galeed. [1] [2]
Gen 31:48 And Laban said, "This heap is a witness between me and you this day." Therefore the name of it was called Galeed;
Gen 31:49 and Mizpah; for he said, "The LORD watch between me and you, when we are absent from one another. [3]
Gen 31:50 If you shall afflict my daughters, or if you shall take other wives besides my daughters, no man is with us; see, God is witness between me and you."
Gen 31:51 And Laban said to Jacob, "Behold this heap, and behold this pillar, which I have cast between me and you:
Gen 31:52 This heap be witness, and this pillar be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to you, and that you shall not pass over this heap and this pillar to me, for harm.
Gen 31:53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, judge between us. And Jacob swore by the fear of his father Isaac.
Gen 31:54 Then Jacob offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: And they ate bread, and tarried all night in the mount.
Gen 31:55 And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and blessed them: And Laban departed, and returned to his place.

Chapter 32

Gen 32:1 And Jacob went on his way, and the angels of God met him.
Gen 32:2 And when Jacob saw them, he said, "This is God's host": And he called the name of that place Mahanaim. [1]
Gen 32:3 And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother *in* the land of Seir, the country of Edom.
Gen 32:4 And he commanded them, saying, "Thus shall you speak to my lord Esau; 'Your servant Jacob says thus, "I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed there until now:
Gen 32:5 And I have oxen, and donkeys, flocks, and menservants, and womenservants: And I have sent to tell my lord, that I may find grace in your sight." ' "
Gen 32:6 And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, "We came to your brother Esau, and also he comes to meet you, and four hundred men with him."
Gen 32:7 Then Jacob was greatly afraid and distressed: And he divided the people that were with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands;
Gen 32:8 and said, "If Esau comes to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape."
Gen 32:9 And Jacob said, "O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the LORD which said to me, 'Return to your country, and to your kindred, and I will deal well with you':

---

[1] [Note: Jegarsahadutha: In Chaldee, The heap of witness]
[2] [Note: Galeed: In Hebrew, The heap of witness]
[3] [Note: Mizpah; that is, A beacon, or, A watchtower]
[1] [Note: Mahanaim; that is, Two hosts, or, Two camps]

Gen 32:10 I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which you have showed to your servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I have become two bands.
Gen 32:11 Deliver me, I implore you, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: For I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, and the mother with the children.
Gen 32:12 And You said, 'I will surely do you good, and make your seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.' "
Gen 32:13 And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to his hand, a present for Esau his brother;
Gen 32:14 two hundred she-goats, and twenty he-goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,
Gen 32:15 thirty milk camels with their colts, forty cows, and ten bulls, twenty she-donkeys, and ten foals.
Gen 32:16 And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every herd by themselves; and said to his servants, "Pass over before me, and put a space between *one* herd and *the next* herd."
Gen 32:17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, "When Esau my brother meets you, and asks you, saying, 'Whose are you?' And, 'Where are you going? And whose are these before you?'
Gen 32:18 Then you shall say, 'They are your servant Jacob's; it is a present sent to my lord Esau: And behold, also he is behind us.' "
Gen 32:19 And so he commanded the second, and the third, and all that followed the herds, saying, "In this manner you shall speak to Esau, when you find him.
Gen 32:20 And moreover say, 'Behold, your servant Jacob is behind us.' " For he said, "I will appease him with the present that goes before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept from me."
Gen 32:21 So the present went over before him: And *he* himself lodged that night in the company.
Gen 32:22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford Jabbok.
Gen 32:23 And he took them, and sent them over the brook, and sent over that *which* he had.
Gen 32:24 And Jacob was left alone; and there a man wrestled with him until the breaking of the day.
Gen 32:25 And when he saw that he did not prevail against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him.
Gen 32:26 And he said, "Let me go, for the day breaks." And he said, "I will not let you go, *unless* you bless me."
Gen 32:27 And he said to him, "What is your name?" And he said, "Jacob."
Gen 32:28 And he said, "Your name shall no *longer* be called Jacob, but Israel: For as a prince you have power with God and with men, and have prevailed." [2]
Gen 32:29 And Jacob asked him, and said, "Tell me, I implore you, your name." And he said, "Why is it that you ask after my name?" And he blessed him there.
Gen 32:30 And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: "For I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved." [3]
Gen 32:31 And as he passed over Penuel the sun rose upon him, and he limped upon his thigh.

---

[2] [Note: Israel; that is, A prince of God]
[3] [Note: Peniel; that is, The face of God]

Gen 32:32 Therefore the children of Israel do not eat of the sinew which shrank, which is upon the hollow of the thigh, to this day: Because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew that shrank.

Chapter 33

Gen 33:1 And Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold, Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children to Leah, and to Rachel, and to the two handmaids.
Gen 33:2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph last.
Gen 33:3 And he passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.
Gen 33:4 And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him: And they wept.
Gen 33:5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, "Who are those with you?" And he said, "The children which God has graciously given your servant."
Gen 33:6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.
Gen 33:7 And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: And afterward Joseph and Rachel came near, and they bowed themselves.
Gen 33:8 And he said, "What did you mean by *sending* all these herds which I met?" And he said, "These are to find grace in the sight of my lord."
Gen 33:9 And Esau said, "I have enough, my brother; keep that *which* you have *for* yourself."
Gen 33:10 And Jacob said, "No, I implore you, if now I have found grace in your sight, then receive my present at my hand: For in recompense I have seen your face, as though I had seen the face of God, and you were pleased with me.
Gen 33:11 Take, I implore you, my blessing that is brought to you; because God has dealt graciously with me, and because I have enough." And he urged him, and he took it.
Gen 33:12 And he said, "Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before you."
Gen 33:13 And he said to him, "My lord knows that the children are tender, and the flocks and herds with young are with me: And if men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will die.
Gen 33:14 Let my lord, I implore you, pass over before his servant: And I will lead on softly, according *to* as the domestic beasts that go before me and the children are able to endure, until I come to my lord *at* Seir."
Gen 33:15 And Esau said, "Let me now leave with you some of the folks that are with me." And he said, "What necessitates it? Let me find grace in the sight of my lord."
Gen 33:16 So Esau returned that day on his way to Seir.
Gen 33:17 And Jacob journeyed to Succoth, and built himself a house, and made booths for his domestic beasts: Therefore the name of the place is called Succoth. [1]
Gen 33:18 And Jacob came to Shalem, a city of Shechem, which is in the land of Canaan, when he came from Padanaram; and pitched his tent before the city.
Gen 33:19 And he bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of Hamor, Shechem's father, for a hundred pieces of money.
Gen 33:20 And he erected an altar there, and called it Elelohe-Israel. [2]

---

1 [Note: Succoth; that is, Booths]
2 [Note: Elelohe-Israel; that is, God the God of Israel]

Chapter 34

Gen 34:1 And Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bore to Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land.
Gen 34:2 And when Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivite, prince of the country, saw her, he took her, and lay with her, and defiled her.
Gen 34:3 And his soul cleaved to Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spoke kindly to the damsel.
Gen 34:4 And Shechem spoke to his father Hamor, saying, "Get me this damsel to wife."
Gen 34:5 And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter: Now his sons were with his domestic beasts in the field: And Jacob held his peace until they had come.
Gen 34:6 And Hamor the father of Shechem went out to Jacob to commune with him.
Gen 34:7 And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard it: And the men were grieved, and they were very wroth, because he had committed folly in Israel *by* lying with Jacob's daughter; a thing which ought not to be done.
Gen 34:8 And Hamor communed with them, saying, "The soul of my son Shechem longs for your daughter: I implore you, give her *to* him to wife.
Gen 34:9 And make marriages with us, and give your daughters to us, and take our daughters to you.
Gen 34:10 And you shall dwell with us: And the land shall be before you; dwell and trade in it, and get possessions in it."
Gen 34:11 And Shechem said to her father and to her brothers, "Let me find grace in your eyes, and what you shall say to me I will give.
Gen 34:12 Ask me ever so much dowry and gift, and I will give according *to* as you shall say to me: But give me the damsel to wife."
Gen 34:13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and his father Hamor deceitfully, because he had defiled Dinah their sister:
Gen 34:14 And they said to them, "We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for that *is* a reproach to us:
Gen 34:15 But *by* this we will consent to you: If you will be as we are, that every male of you be circumcised;
Gen 34:16 then we will give our daughters to you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.
Gen 34:17 But if you will not hearken to us, to be circumcised; then we will take our daughter, and we will be gone."
Gen 34:18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor's son.
Gen 34:19 And the young man did not delay to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: And he was more honorable than all the house of his father.
Gen 34:20 And Hamor and Shechem his son came to the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,
Gen 34:21 these men are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade in it; for the land, behold, it is large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.
Gen 34:22 Only *by* this will the men consent to us *and* dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circumcised.
Gen 34:23 Shall not their domestic beasts and their substance and every beast of theirs be ours? Only let us consent to them, and they will dwell with us.

Gen 34:24 And all that went out of the gate of his city hearkened to Hamor and to Shechem his son; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.
Gen 34:25 And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brothers, each *of them* took his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males.
Gen 34:26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went out.
Gen 34:27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and plundered the city, because they had defiled their sister.
Gen 34:28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their donkeys, and that which was in the city, and that which was in the field,
Gen 34:29 and all their wealth, and all their little ones, and they took their wives captive, and plundered even all that was in the house.
Gen 34:30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, "You have troubled me to make me abhorred among the inhabitants of the land, among the Canaanites and the Perizzites: And I being few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, my house and I."
Gen 34:31 And they said, "Should he deal with our sister as with a harlot?"

Chapter 35

Gen 35:1 And God said to Jacob, "Arise, go up to Bethel, and dwell there: And make an altar to God there, that appeared to you when you fled from the face of Esau your brother."
Gen 35:2 Then Jacob said to his household, and to all that were with him, "Put away the strange gods that are among you, and be clean, and change your garments:
Gen 35:3 And let us arise, and go up to Bethel; and I will make an altar to God there, who answered me in the day of my distress, and was with me in the way which I went."
Gen 35:4 And they gave to Jacob all the strange gods which were in their hand, and all their earrings which were in their ears; and Jacob hid them under the oak which was by Shechem.
Gen 35:5 And they journeyed: And the terror of God was upon the cities that were all around them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob.
Gen 35:6 So Jacob came to Luz, which is in the land of Canaan, that is, Bethel, he and all the people that were with him.
Gen 35:7 And he built an altar there, and called the place Elbethel: Because there God appeared to him, when he fled from the face of his brother.
Gen 35:8 But Deborah Rebekah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Bethel under an oak: And the name of it was called Allonbachuth. [1]
Gen 35:9 And God appeared to Jacob again, when he came out of Padanaram, and blessed him.
Gen 35:10 And God said to him, "Your name is Jacob: Your name shall not be called Jacob any *longer*, but Israel shall be your name": And He called his name Israel.
Gen 35:11 And God said to him, "I am God Almighty: Be fruitful and multiply; a nation and a company of nations shall be of you, and kings shall come out of your loins;
Gen 35:12 and the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, to you I will give it, and to your seed after you I will give the land."
Gen 35:13 And God went up from him in the place where he talked with him.

---

[1] [Note: Allonbachuth; that is, The oak of weeping]

Gen 35:14 And Jacob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of stone: And he poured a drink offering on it, and he poured oil on it.
Gen 35:15 And Jacob called the name of the place where God spoke with him, Bethel.
Gen 35:16 And they journeyed from Bethel; and there was only a little *more* way to go to Ephrath: And Rachel travailed, and she had hard labor.
Gen 35:17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labor, that the midwife said to her, "Fear not; you shall have this son also."
Gen 35:18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in *a state of* departing, (for she died) that she called his name Benoni: But his father called him Benjamin. [2] [3]
Gen 35:19 And Rachel died, and was buried on the way to Ephrath, which is Bethlehem.
Gen 35:20 And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave: That is the pillar of Rachel's grave to this day.
Gen 35:21 And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the tower of Edar.
Gen 35:22 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelled in that land, that Reuben went and lay with Bilhah his father's concubine: And Israel heard it. Now the sons of Jacob were twelve:
Gen 35:23 The sons of Leah; Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun:
Gen 35:24 The sons of Rachel; Joseph, and Benjamin:
Gen 35:25 And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid; Dan, and Naphtali:
Gen 35:26 And the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid: Gad, and Asher: These are the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in Padanaram.
Gen 35:27 And Jacob came to Isaac his father *at* Mamre, to the city of Arbah, which is Hebron, where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.
Gen 35:28 And the days of Isaac were a hundred and eighty years.
Gen 35:29 And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered to his people, being old and full of days: And his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.

Chapter 36

Gen 36:1 Now these are the generations of Esau, who is Edom.
Gen 36:2 Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan; Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite;
Gen 36:3 and Bashemath Ishmael's daughter, sister of Nebajoth.
Gen 36:4 And Adah bore to Esau Eliphaz; and Bashemath bore Reuel;
Gen 36:5 and Aholibamah bore Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah: These are the sons of Esau, which were born to him in the land of Canaan.
Gen 36:6 And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his domestic beasts, and all his *wild* beasts, and all his substance, which he had gotten in the land of Canaan; and went into the country *away* from the face of his brother Jacob.
Gen 36:7 For their riches were too great for them to be able to dwell together; and the land in which they were strangers could not bear them because of their domestic beasts.
Gen 36:8 Thus Esau dwelled in Mount Seir: Esau is Edom.
Gen 36:9 And these are the generations of Esau the father of the Edomites in Mount Seir:
Gen 36:10 These are the names of Esau's sons; Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Reuel the son of Bashemath the wife of Esau.
Gen 36:11 And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz.

---

[2] [Note: Benoni; that is, The son of my sorrow]
[3] [Note: Benjamin; that is, The son of the right hand]

Gen 36:12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz, Esau's son; and she bore to Eliphaz Amalek: These were the sons of Adah, Esau's wife.
Gen 36:13 And these are the sons of Reuel; Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah: These were the sons of Bashemath, Esau's wife.
Gen 36:14 And these were the sons of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife: And she bore to Esau Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah.
Gen 36:15 These were dukes of the sons of Esau: The sons of Eliphaz, the firstborn son of Esau; Duke Teman, Duke Omar, Duke Zepho, Duke Kenaz,
Gen 36:16 Duke Korah, Duke Gatam, and Duke Amalek: These are the dukes that came of Eliphaz in the land of Edom; these were the sons of Adah.
Gen 36:17 And these are the sons of Reuel Esau's son; Duke Nahath, Duke Zerah, Duke Shammah, Duke Mizzah: These are the dukes that came of Reuel in the land of Edom; these are the sons of Bashemath, Esau's wife.
Gen 36:18 And these are the sons of Aholibamah, Esau's wife; Duke Jeush, Duke Jaalam, Duke Korah: These were the dukes that came of Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, Esau's wife.
Gen 36:19 These are the sons of Esau, who is Edom, and these are their dukes.
Gen 36:20 These are the sons of Seir the Horite, who inhabited the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah,
Gen 36:21 and Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan: These are the dukes of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.
Gen 36:22 And the children of Lotan were Hori and Hemam; and Lotan's sister was Timna.
Gen 36:23 And the children of Shobal were these; Alvan, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shepho, and Onam.
Gen 36:24 And these are the children of Zibeon; both Ajah, and Anah: This was that Anah that found the mules in the barren wilderness, as he fed the donkeys of Zibeon, his father.
Gen 36:25 And the children of Anah were these; Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah.
Gen 36:26 And these are the children of Dishon; Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.
Gen 36:27 The children of Ezer are these; Bilhan, and Zaavan, and Akan.
Gen 36:28 The children of Dishan are these; Uz, and Aran.
Gen 36:29 These are the dukes that came of the Horites; Duke Lotan, Duke Shobal, Duke Zibeon, Duke Anah,
Gen 36:30 Duke Dishon, Duke Ezer, Duke Dishan: These are the dukes that came of Hori, among their dukes in the land of Seir.
Gen 36:31 And these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel.
Gen 36:32 And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom: And the name of his city was Dinhabah.
Gen 36:33 And Bela died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his place.
Gen 36:34 And Jobab died, and Husham of the land of Temani reigned in his place.
Gen 36:35 And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his place: And the name of his city was Avith.
Gen 36:36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his place.
Gen 36:37 And Samlah died, and Saul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his place.
Gen 36:38 And Saul died, and Baalhanan the son of Achbor reigned in his place.
Gen 36:39 And Baalhanan the son of Achbor died, and Hadar reigned in his place: And the name of his city was Pau; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

Gen 36:40 And these are the names of the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; Duke Timnah, Duke Alvah, Duke Jetheth,
Gen 36:41 Duke Aholibamah, Duke Elah, Duke Pinon,
Gen 36:42 Duke Kenaz, Duke Teman, Duke Mibzar,
Gen 36:43 Duke Magdiel, Duke Iram: These are the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations in the land of their possession: He is Esau the father of the Edomites.

Chapter 37

Gen 37:1 And Jacob dwelled in the land where his father was a stranger, in the land of Canaan.
Gen 37:2 These are the generations of Jacob. Joseph, being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brothers; and the lad was with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives: And Joseph brought to his father their evil report.
Gen 37:3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was the son of his old age: And he made him a coat of many colors.
Gen 37:4 And when his brothers saw that their father loved him more than all his brothers, they hated him, and could not speak peaceably to him.
Gen 37:5 And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told it *to* his brothers: And they hated him all the more.
Gen 37:6 And he said to them, "Hear, I implore you, this dream which I have dreamed:
Gen 37:7 For, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and behold, your sheaves stood all around, and made obeisance to my sheaf."
Gen 37:8 And his brothers said to him, "Shall you indeed reign over us? Or shall you indeed have dominion over us?" And they hated him all the more for his dreams, and for his words.
Gen 37:9 And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it *to* his brothers, and said, "Behold, I have dreamed another dream; and behold, the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me."
Gen 37:10 And he told it to his father, and to his brothers: And his father rebuked him, and said to him, "What is this dream that you have dreamed? Shall I and your mother and your brothers indeed come to bow ourselves down to the earth *before* you?"
Gen 37:11 And his brothers envied him; but his father observed the saying.
Gen 37:12 And his brothers went to feed their father's flock in Shechem.
Gen 37:13 And Israel said to Joseph, "Do not your brothers feed the flock in Shechem? Come, and I will send you to them." And he said to him, "Here I am."
Gen 37:14 And he said to him, "Go, I implore you, see whether it is well with your brothers, and well with the flocks; and bring me back word." So he sent him out of the valley of Hebron, and he came to Shechem.
Gen 37:15 And a certain man found him, and behold, he was wandering in the field: And the man asked him, saying, "What do you seek?"
Gen 37:16 And he said, "I seek my brothers: Tell me, I implore you, where they feed their flocks."
Gen 37:17 And the man said, "They have departed from this place; for I heard them say, 'Let us go to Dothan.' " And Joseph went after his brothers, and found them in Dothan.
Gen 37:18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near to them, they conspired against him to slay him.
Gen 37:19 And they said to one another, "Behold, this dreamer comes. [1]

---

[1] [Note: dreamer: In Hebrew, master of dreams]

Gen 37:20 Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into some pit, and we will say, "Some evil beast has devoured him: And we shall see what will become of his dreams."
Gen 37:21 And Reuben heard it, and he delivered him out of their hands; and said, "Let us not kill him."
Gen 37:22 And Reuben said to them, "Shed no blood, but cast him into this pit that is in the barren wilderness, and lay no hand upon him"; *so* that he might rescue him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.
Gen 37:23 And it came to pass, when Joseph had come to his brothers, that they stripped Joseph out of his coat, his coat of many colors that was on him;
Gen 37:24 and they took him, and cast him into a pit: And the pit was empty, there was no water in it.
Gen 37:25 And they sat down to eat bread: And they lifted up their eyes and looked, and behold, a company of Ishmeelites came from Gilead with their camels bearing spices and balm and myrrh, going to carry it down to Egypt.
Gen 37:26 And Judah said to his brothers, "What profit is it if we slay our brother, and conceal his blood?
Gen 37:27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ishmeelites, and do not let our hand be upon him; for he is our brother and our flesh." And his brothers were content.
Gen 37:28 Then Midianite merchants passed by there; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the Ishmeelites for twenty pieces of silver: And they brought Joseph into Egypt.
Gen 37:29 And Reuben returned to the pit; and behold, Joseph was not in the pit; and he tore his clothes.
Gen 37:30 And he returned to his brothers, and said, "The child is not *there*; and I, where shall I go?"
Gen 37:31 And they took Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood;
Gen 37:32 and they sent forth the coat of many colors, and they brought it to their father; and said, "We have found this: Do you know now whether it is your son's coat or not?"
Gen 37:33 And he knew it, and said, "It is my son's coat; an evil beast has devoured him; Without doubt Joseph is torn in pieces."
Gen 37:34 And Jacob tore his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days.
Gen 37:35 And all his sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, "For I will go down into the grave to my son *still* mourning." Thus his father wept for him.
Gen 37:36 And the Midianites sold him into Egypt to Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh's, and captain of the guard. 2

Chapter 38

Gen 38:1 And it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brothers, and turned in to a certain Adullamite, whose name was Hirah.
Gen 38:2 And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name was Shuah; and he took her, and went in to her.
Gen 38:3 And she conceived, and bore a son; and he called his name Er.

---

2 [Note: captain of the guard; or, chief marshal: In Hebrew, chief of the slaughter men, or, chief of the executioners]

Gen 38:4 And she conceived again, and bore a son; and she called his name Onan.
Gen 38:5 And she *once* again conceived, and bore a son; and called his name Shelah: And he was at Chezib, when she bore him.
Gen 38:6 And Judah took a wife for Er his firstborn, whose name was Tamar.
Gen 38:7 And Er, Judah's firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD slew him.
Gen 38:8 And Judah said to Onan, "Go in to your brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up seed to your brother."
Gen 38:9 And Onan knew that the seed should not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in to his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest he should give seed to his brother.
Gen 38:10 And the thing which he did displeased the LORD: For *this* reason he slew him also.
Gen 38:11 Then Judah said to Tamar his daughter-in-law, "Remain a widow at your father's house, until Shelah my son is grown": For he said, "Lest peradventure he die also, as his brothers did." And Tamar went and dwelled in her father's house.
Gen 38:12 And in the process of time the daughter of Shuah Judah's wife died; and Judah was comforted, and went up to his sheep-shearers *at* Timnath, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite.
Gen 38:13 And it was told *to* Tamar, saying, "Behold, your father-in-law goes up to Timnath to shear his sheep."
Gen 38:14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered herself with a veil, and wrapped herself, and sat in an open place, which is by the roadway to Timnath; for she saw that Shelah was grown, and she had not been given to him to wife.
Gen 38:15 When Judah saw her, he thought she was a harlot; because she had covered her face.
Gen 38:16 And he turned to her by the roadway, and said, "Go *on*, I implore you, let me come in to you"; (for he did not know that she was his daughter-in-law). And she said, "What will you give me, that you may come in to me?"
Gen 38:17 And he said, "I will send you a kid from the flock." And she said, "Will you give me a pledge, till you send it?"
Gen 38:18 And he said, "What pledge shall I give you?" And she said, "Your signet, and your bracelets, and your staff that is in your hand." And he gave it *to* her, and came in to her, and she conceived by him.
Gen 38:19 And she arose, and went away, and took off her veil from herself, and put on the garments of her widowhood.
Gen 38:20 And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive his pledge from the woman's hand: But he did not find her.
Gen 38:21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying, "Where is the harlot, that was openly by the roadside?" And they said, "There was no harlot in this place."
Gen 38:22 And he returned to Judah, and said, "I cannot find her; and the men of the place also said that, 'There was no harlot in this place.' "
Gen 38:23 And Judah said, "Let her take it to her, lest we be shamed: Behold, I sent this kid, and you have not found her."
Gen 38:24 And it came to pass about three months afterward, that it was told *to* Judah, saying, "Tamar your daughter-in-law has played the harlot; and also, behold, she is with child by whoredom." And Judah said, "Bring her forth, and let her be burned."
Gen 38:25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father-in-law, saying, "By the man *to* whom these *belong*, I am with child": And she said, "Discern, I implore you, whose are these, the signet, and bracelets, and staff."

Gen 38:26 And Judah acknowledged them, and said, "She has been more righteous than I; because I did not give her to my son Shelah." And he knew her no more again.
Gen 38:27 And it came to pass *at* the time of her travail, that behold, twins were in her womb.
Gen 38:28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that the one put out his hand: And the midwife took and bound a scarlet thread upon his hand, saying, "This *one* came out first."
Gen 38:29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that behold, his brother came out: And she said, "How have you broken forth? This breach be upon you": Therefore his name was called Pharez. [1]
Gen 38:30 And afterward his brother came out, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: And his name was called Zarah.

Chapter 39

Gen 39:1 And Joseph was brought down to Egypt; and Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh, captain of the guard, an Egyptian, bought him from the hands of the Ishmeelites, which had brought him down to that place.
Gen 39:2 And the LORD was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian.
Gen 39:3 And his master saw that the LORD was with him, and that the LORD made all that he did to prosper in his hand.
Gen 39:4 And Joseph found grace in his sight, and he served him: And he made him overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his hand.
Gen 39:5 And it came to pass from the time that he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the LORD blessed the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake; and the blessing of the LORD was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field.
Gen 39:6 And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and he did not have knowledge *of* anything he had, except the bread which he ate. And Joseph was a goodly person, and well-favored.
Gen 39:7 And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, "Lie with me."
Gen 39:8 But he refused, and said to his master's wife, "Behold, my master does not have knowledge *of* what is in the house with me, and he has committed all that he has to my hand;
Gen 39:9 there is none greater in this house than I; neither has he kept back anything from me except you, because you are his wife: How then can I do this great wickedness, and sin against God?"
Gen 39:10 And it came to pass, as she spoke to Joseph day by day, that he did not hearken to her, to lie by her, or to be with her.
Gen 39:11 And it came to pass about this time, that Joseph went into the house to do his business; and none of the men of the house were inside.
Gen 39:12 And she caught him by his garment, saying, "Lie with me": And he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got himself out.
Gen 39:13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and had fled forth,
Gen 39:14 that she called to the men of her house, and spoke to them, saying, "See, he has brought in a Hebrew to us to mock us; he came in to me to lie with me, and I cried out with a loud voice:

---

[1] [Note: Pharez; that is, A breach]

Gen 39:15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried out, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got himself out."
Gen 39:16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home.
Gen 39:17 And she spoke to him according to these words, saying, "The Hebrew servant, which you have brought to us, came in to me to mock me:
Gen 39:18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried out, that he left his garment with me, and fled out.
Gen 39:19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spoke to him, saying, "*In* this manner your servant went *after* me"; that his wrath was kindled.
Gen 39:20 And Joseph's master took him, and put him into the prison, a place where the king's prisoners were bound: And he was there in the prison.
Gen 39:21 But the LORD was with Joseph, and showed him mercy, and gave him favor in the sight of the keeper of the prison.
Gen 39:22 And the keeper of the prison committed to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison; and whatever they did there, he was the doer of it.
Gen 39:23 The keeper of the prison did not look *into* anything that was under his hand; because the LORD was with him, and that which he did, the LORD made it to prosper.

Chapter 40

Gen 40:1 And it came to pass after these things, that the butler of the king of Egypt and his baker had offended their lord the king of Egypt.
Gen 40:2 And Pharaoh was wroth against two of his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.
Gen 40:3 And he put them in *the confinement* ward of the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph was bound.
Gen 40:4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he served them: And they continued a season in *the prison* ward.
Gen 40:5 And they dreamed a dream, both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the prison.
Gen 40:6 And Joseph came in to them in the morning, and looked upon them, and behold, they were sad.
Gen 40:7 And he asked Pharaoh's officers that were with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, "Why do you look so sad today?"
Gen 40:8 And they said to him, "We have dreamed a dream, and there is no interpreter of it." And Joseph said to them, "Do not interpretations belong to God? Tell me them, I implore you."
Gen 40:9 And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, "In my dream, behold, a vine was before me;
Gen 40:10 and in the vine were three branches: And it was as though it budded, and her blossoms shot forth; and *its* clusters brought forth ripe grapes:
Gen 40:11 And Pharaoh's cup was in my hand: And I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand."
Gen 40:12 And Joseph said to him, "This is the interpretation of it: The three branches are three days:
Gen 40:13 Yet within three days Pharaoh shall lift up your head, and restore you to your place: And you shall deliver Pharaoh's cup into his hand, according to the former manner when you were his butler.

Gen 40:14 But think *of* me when it shall be well with you, and show kindness, I implore you, to me, and make mention of me to Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house:
Gen 40:15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: And here also I have done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon."
Gen 40:16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said to Joseph, "I also was in my dream, and behold, I had three white baskets on my head:
Gen 40:17 And in the uppermost basket there was all manner of baked foods for Pharaoh; and the birds ate them out of the basket upon my head."
Gen 40:18 And Joseph answered and said, "This is *its* interpretation: The three baskets are three days:
Gen 40:19 Yet within three days Pharaoh shall lift up your head from off you, and shall hang you on a tree; and the birds shall eat your flesh from off you."
Gen 40:20 And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's birthday, that he made a feast to all his servants: And he lifted up the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants.
Gen 40:21 And he restored the chief butler to his butlership again; and he gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand:
Gen 40:22 But he hanged the chief baker: As Joseph had interpreted to them.
Gen 40:23 Yet the chief butler did not remember Joseph, but forgot him.

Chapter 41

Gen 41:1 And it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed: And behold, he stood by the river.
Gen 41:2 And behold, there came up out of the river seven well-favored and fat-fleshed cows; and they fed in a meadow.
Gen 41:3 And behold, seven other cows came up after them out of the river, ill-favored and lean-fleshed; and stood by the other cows on the brink of the river.
Gen 41:4 And the ill-favored and lean-fleshed cows ate up the seven well-favored and fat-fleshed cows. So Pharaoh awoke.
Gen 41:5 And he slept and dreamed the second time: And behold, seven ears of grain came up on one stalk, rank and good.
Gen 41:6 And behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the east wind sprung up after them.
Gen 41:7 And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Pharaoh awoke, and behold, it was a dream.
Gen 41:8 And it came to pass in the morning that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt, and all the wise men of *it*: And Pharaoh told them his dream; but there was none that could interpret them to Pharaoh.
Gen 41:9 Then the chief butler spoke to Pharaoh, saying, "I do remember my faults this day:
Gen 41:10 Pharaoh was wroth with his servants, and put me in *the prison* ward in the captain of the guard's house, both me and the chief baker:
Gen 41:11 And we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream.
Gen 41:12 And there with us was a young man, a Hebrew, servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream did he interpret.
Gen 41:13 And it came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored to my office, and him he hanged."

Gen 41:14 Then Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and they hastily brought him out of the dungeon: And he shaved himself, and changed his clothing, and came in to Pharaoh.
Gen 41:15 And Pharaoh said to Joseph, "I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it: And I have heard it said of you, that you can understand a dream to interpret it."
Gen 41:16 And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, "It is not in me: God shall give Pharaoh an answer of peace."
Gen 41:17 And Pharaoh said to Joseph, "In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river:
Gen 41:18 And behold, there came up out of the river seven cows, fat-fleshed and well-favored; and they fed in a meadow:
Gen 41:19 And behold, seven other cows came up after them, poor and very ill-favored and lean-fleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness:
Gen 41:20 And the lean and the ill-favored cows ate up the first seven fat cows:
Gen 41:21 And when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they were still ill-favored, as at the beginning. So I awoke.
Gen 41:22 And I saw in my dream, and behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good:
Gen 41:23 And behold, seven ears, withered, thin, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them:
Gen 41:24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: And I told this to the magicians; but there was none that could declare it to me."
Gen 41:25 And Joseph said to Pharaoh, "The dreams of Pharaoh are one: God has showed Pharaoh what He is about to do.
Gen 41:26 The seven good cows are seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years: The dreams are one.
Gen 41:27 And the seven thin and ill-favored cows that came up after them are seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be seven years of famine.
Gen 41:28 This is the thing which I have spoken to Pharaoh: What God is about to do, He has shown to Pharaoh.
Gen 41:29 Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt:
Gen 41:30 And there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land;
Gen 41:31 and the plenty shall not be known in the land because of that famine following; for it shall be very grievous.
Gen 41:32 And regarding that the dream was repeated to Pharaoh twice; it is because the thing is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.
Gen 41:33 Now therefore let Pharaoh look *for* a discreet and wise man, and set him over the land of Egypt.
Gen 41:34 Let Pharaoh do this, and let him appoint officers over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plenteous years.
Gen 41:35 And let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up grain under the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food in the cities.
Gen 41:36 And that food shall be for a store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land does not perish through the famine."
Gen 41:37 And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his servants.
Gen 41:38 And Pharaoh said to his servants, "Can we find such a one as *he* is, a man in whom the Spirit of God is?"

Gen 41:39 And Pharaoh said to Joseph, "For as much as God has shown you all this, there is none so discreet and wise as you are:
Gen 41:40 You shall be over my house, and according to your word shall all my people be ruled: Only in the throne will I be greater than you."
Gen 41:41 And Pharaoh said to Joseph, "See, I have set you over all the land of Egypt."
Gen 41:42 And Pharaoh took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and arrayed him in clothing of fine linen, and put a gold chain about his neck;
Gen 41:43 and he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried out before him, "Bow the knee": And he made him ruler over all the land of Egypt.
Gen 41:44 And Pharaoh said to Joseph, "I am Pharaoh, and without you no man shall lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt."
Gen 41:45 And Pharaoh called Joseph's name Zaphnathpaaneah; and he gave him Asenath to wife, the daughter of Potipherah, priest of On. And Joseph went out over all the land of Egypt. [1]
Gen 41:46 And Joseph was thirty years old when he stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Egypt.
Gen 41:47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls.
Gen 41:48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: The food of the field, which was all around every city, he laid up in the same *city*.
Gen 41:49 And Joseph gathered grain as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left off numbering; for it was without number.
Gen 41:50 And to Joseph two sons were born before the years of famine came, which Asenath, the daughter of Potipherah, priest of On, bore to him.
Gen 41:51 And Joseph called the name of the firstborn Manasseh: "For God," he said, "has made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house." [2]
Gen 41:52 And the name of the second he called Ephraim: "For God has caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction." [3]
Gen 41:53 And the seven years of plentifulness, that was in the land of Egypt, were *now* ended.
Gen 41:54 And the seven years of dearth began to come, according *to* as Joseph had said: And the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread.
Gen 41:55 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried out to Pharaoh for bread: And Pharaoh said to all the Egyptians, "Go to Joseph; what he says to you, do."
Gen 41:56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: And Joseph opened all the storehouses, and sold to the Egyptians; and the famine waxed *very* grievous in the land of Egypt.
Gen 41:57 And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph in quest of buying grain; because the famine was so grievous in all lands.

Chapter 42

Gen 42:1 Now when Jacob saw that there was grain in Egypt, Jacob said to his sons, "Why do you look upon one another?"
Gen 42:2 And he said, "Behold, I have heard that there is grain in Egypt: Get yourselves down there, and buy for us from that *country; so* that we may live, and not die."
Gen 42:3 And Joseph's ten brothers went down to buy grain in Egypt.

---

1 [Note: Zaphnathpaaneah; which in the Coptic signifies, A revealer of secrets, or, The man to whom secrets are revealed]
2 [Note: Manasseh; that is, Forgetting]
3 [Note: Ephraim; that is, Fruitful]

Gen 42:4 But Jacob did not send Benjamin, Joseph's brother, with his *other* brothers; for he said, "Lest peradventure mischief befall him."
Gen 42:5 And the sons of Israel went to buy grain among those that came: For the famine was in the land of Canaan.
Gen 42:6 And Joseph was the governor over the land, and it was he that sold to all the people of the land: And Joseph's brothers came, and bowed down themselves before him with their faces to the earth.
Gen 42:7 And Joseph saw his brothers, and he knew them, but made himself a stranger to them, and spoke roughly to them; and he said to them, "From where have you come?" And they said, "From the land of Canaan to buy food."
Gen 42:8 And Joseph knew his brothers, but they did not know him.
Gen 42:9 And Joseph remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said to them, "You are spies; you have come to see the nakedness of the land."
Gen 42:10 And they said to him, "No, my lord, but to buy food your servants have come.
Gen 42:11 We are all one man's sons; we are true men, your servants are not spies."
Gen 42:12 And he said to them, "No, you have come only to see the nakedness of the land."
Gen 42:13 And they said, "Your servants are twelve brothers, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and behold, the youngest is with our father this day, and one is no *more*."
Gen 42:14 And Joseph said to them, "It is as I spoke to you, saying, 'You are spies':
Gen 42:15 By this you shall be proven: By the life of Pharaoh you shall not go forth from this place, unless your youngest brother comes here.
Gen 42:16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and you shall be kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether there is any truth in you: Or else by the life of Pharaoh you surely are spies."
Gen 42:17 And he put them all together into *the prison* ward three days.
Gen 42:18 And Joseph said to them the third day, "Do this, and live; for I fear God:
Gen 42:19 If you are true men, let one of your brothers be bound in the house of your prison: *Then* you go, carry grain for the famine of your houses:
Gen 42:20 But bring your youngest brother to me; so shall your words be verified, and you shall not die." And they did so.
Gen 42:21 And they said to one another, "We are truly guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he sought us, and we would not hear; therefore this distress has come upon us."
Gen 42:22 And Reuben answered them, saying, "Did I not speak to you, *asking,* 'Do not sin against the child'; and you would not listen? Therefore, behold, his blood also is required."
Gen 42:23 And they did not know that Joseph understood them; for he spoke to them by an interpreter.
Gen 42:24 And he turned himself away from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.
Gen 42:25 Then Joseph commanded to fill their sacks with grain, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: And thus he did to them.
Gen 42:26 And they loaded their donkeys with the grain, and departed from that place.
Gen 42:27 And as one of them opened his sack to give his donkey grain-meal *at* the inn, he saw his money; for behold, it was in his sack's mouth.

Gen 42:28 And he said to his brothers, "My money is restored; and lo, it is even in my sack": And their heart failed them, and they were afraid, saying to one another, "What is this that God has done to us?"
Gen 42:29 And they came to Jacob their father *in* the land of Canaan, and told him all that befell them; saying,
Gen 42:30 "The man, who is the lord of the land, spoke roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.
Gen 42:31 And we said to him, 'We are true men; we are not spies:
Gen 42:32 We are twelve brothers, sons of our father; one is no *more*, and the youngest is with our father this day in the land of Canaan.'
Gen 42:33 And the man, the lord of the country, said to us, 'By this I shall know that you are true men; leave one of your brothers here with me, and take food for the famine of your households, and be gone:
Gen 42:34 And bring your youngest brother to me: Then I shall know that you are not spies, but that you are true men: On these terms I will deliver your brother *to* you, and you shall trade in the land.' "
Gen 42:35 And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that behold, every man's bundle of money was in his sack: And when both they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.
Gen 42:36 And their father Jacob said to them, "You have bereaved me of my children: Joseph is no *more*, and Simeon is not *here*, and will you take Benjamin away: All these things are against me."
Gen 42:37 And Reuben spoke to his father, saying, "Slay my two sons, if I do not bring him to you: Deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to you again."
Gen 42:38 And he said, "My son shall not go down with you; for his brother is dead, and he is left alone: If mischief befalls him *along* the way in which you go, then you shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave."

Chapter 43

Gen 43:1 And the famine was severe in the land.
Gen 43:2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the grain which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said to them, "Go again, buy us a little food."
Gen 43:3 And Judah spoke to him, saying, "The man solemnly warned us, saying, 'You shall not see my face, *unless* your brother is with you.'
Gen 43:4 If you will send our brother with us, we will go down and buy you food:
Gen 43:5 But if you will not send him, we will not go down: For the man said to us, 'You shall not see my face, *unless* your brother is with you.' "
Gen 43:6 And Israel said, "Why have you dealt so ill with me, as to tell the man whether you even had a brother?"
Gen 43:7 And they said, "The man asked us straightly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, "Is your father yet alive? Do you have another brother? And we told him according to the tenor of these words: Could we certainly know that he would say, "Bring your brother down?
Gen 43:8 And Judah said to Israel his father, "Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and you, and also our little ones.
Gen 43:9 I will be surety for him; from my hand you shall require him: If I do not bring him to you, and set him before you, then let me bear the blame forever:
Gen 43:10 For *unless* we had lingered, surely *by* now we *would* have returned this second time."

Gen 43:11 And their father Israel said to them, "If it must be so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and carry down the man a present, a little balm, and a little honey, spices, and myrrh, nuts, and almonds:
Gen 43:12 And take double money in your hand; and the money that was brought back again in the mouth of your sacks, carry it again in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight:
Gen 43:13 Also take your brother, and arise, go again to the man:
Gen 43:14 And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Benjamin. If I am bereaved of my children, *then* I am bereaved."
Gen 43:15 And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph.
Gen 43:16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the ruler of his house, "Bring these men home, and slay, and make ready; for these men shall dine with me at noon."
Gen 43:17 And the man did as Joseph directed; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house.
Gen 43:18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, "Because of the money that was returned in our sacks the first time we are *now* brought in; that he may seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for servants, and our donkeys."
Gen 43:19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house,
Gen 43:20 and said, "O sir, we indeed came down the first time to buy food:
Gen 43:21 And it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: And we have brought it again in our hand.
Gen 43:22 And we have brought down other money in our hands to buy food: We cannot tell who put our money in our sacks."
Gen 43:23 And he said, "Peace be to you, fear not: Your God, and the God of your father, has given you treasure in your sacks: I had your money." And he brought Simeon out to them.
Gen 43:24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their donkeys grain-meal.
Gen 43:25 And they made ready the present before Joseph came at noon: For they heard that they should eat bread there.
Gen 43:26 And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and bowed themselves to him to the earth.
Gen 43:27 And he asked them of their welfare, and said, "Is your father well, the old man of whom you spoke? Is he still alive?"
Gen 43:28 And they answered, "Your servant our father is in good health, he is still alive." And they bowed down their heads, and made obeisance.
Gen 43:29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Benjamin, his mother's son, and said, "Is this your younger brother, of whom you spoke to me?" And he said, "God be gracious to you, my son."
Gen 43:30 And Joseph made haste; for his bowels yearned upon his brother: And he sought where to weep; and he entered into his chamber, and wept there.
Gen 43:31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, "Set *out the* bread."

Gen 43:32 And they set up for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which ate with him, by themselves: Because the Egyptians cannot eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is an abomination to the Egyptians.
Gen 43:33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: And the men marveled at one another.
Gen 43:34 And he took and sent dishes to them from before him: But Benjamin's dish was five times as much as any of theirs. And they drank, and were merry with him.

Chapter 44

Gen 44:1 And he commanded the steward of his house, saying, "Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.
Gen 44:2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his grain money." And he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken.
Gen 44:3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their donkeys.
Gen 44:4 And when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, Joseph said to his steward, "Get up, follow after the men; and when you overtake them, say to them, 'Why have you rewarded evil for good?
Gen 44:5 Is this not *what* my lord drinks *from*, and indeed by which he divines? You have done evil in so doing.' "
Gen 44:6 And he overtook them, and he spoke to them these same words.
Gen 44:7 And they said to him, "Why does my lord say these words? God forbid that your servants should do according to this thing:
Gen 44:8 Behold, the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought back again to you out of the land of Canaan: *Why* then should we steal out of your lord's house silver or gold?
Gen 44:9 With whomever of your servants it is found, both let him die, and we also will be my lord's servants."
Gen 44:10 And he said, "Now also let it be according to your words: He with whom it is found shall be my servant; and you shall be blameless."
Gen 44:11 Then every man speedily took down his sack to the ground, and every man opened his sack.
Gen 44:12 And he searched, and began at the oldest, and left off at the youngest: And the cup was found in Benjamin's sack.
Gen 44:13 Then they tore their clothes, and every man loaded his donkey, and returned to the city.
Gen 44:14 And Judah and his brothers came to Joseph's house; for he was still there: And they fell before him on the ground.
Gen 44:15 And Joseph said to them, "What deed is this that you have done? Do you not know that such a man as I can certainly divine?
Gen 44:16 And Judah said, "What shall we say to my lord? What shall we speak? Or how shall we clear ourselves? God has found out the iniquity of your servants: Behold, we are my lord's servants, both we, and he also with whom the cup is found."
Gen 44:17 And he said, "God forbid that I should do so: But the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, you go in peace to your father."
Gen 44:18 Then Judah came near to him, and said, "Oh my lord, let your servant, I implore you, speak a word in my lord's ears, and do not let your anger burn against your servant: For you are even as Pharaoh.
Gen 44:19 My lord asked his servants, saying, "Do you have a father, or a brother?

Gen 44:20 And we said to my lord, 'We have a father, an old man, and a child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loves him.'
Gen 44:21 And you said to your servants, 'Bring him down to me, that I may set my eyes upon him.'
Gen 44:22 And we said to my lord, 'The lad cannot leave his father: For if he should leave his father, his father would die.'
Gen 44:23 And you said to your servants, '*Unless* your youngest brother comes down with you, you shall not see my face any more.'
Gen 44:24 And it came to pass when we came up to your servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.
Gen 44:25 And our father said, 'Go again, and buy us a little food.'
Gen 44:26 And we said, 'We cannot go down: If our youngest brother is with us, then we will go down: For we may not see the man's face, *except if* our youngest brother is with us.'
Gen 44:27 And your servant my father said to us, 'You know that my wife bore me two sons:
Gen 44:28 And the one went out from me, and I said, "Surely he is torn in pieces"; and I have not seen him since:
Gen 44:29 And if you also take this *one* from me, and mischief befalls him, you shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.'
Gen 44:30 Now therefore when I come to your servant my father, and the lad is not with us; seeing that his life is bound up in the lad's life;
Gen 44:31 it shall come to pass, when he sees that the lad is not with us, that he will die: And your servants shall bring down the gray hairs of your servant our father with sorrow to the grave.
Gen 44:32 For your servant became surety for the lad to my father, saying, 'If I do not bring him to you, then I shall bear the blame to my father forever.'
Gen 44:33 Now therefore, I implore you, let your servant abide instead of the lad *as* a servant to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brothers.
Gen 44:34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me? Lest peradventure I see the evil that shall come on my father."

Chapter 45

Gen 45:1 Then Joseph could not refrain himself before all those that stood by him; and he cried out, "Cause every man to go out from me." And no man stood there with him, while Joseph made himself known to his brothers.
Gen 45:2 And he wept aloud: And the Egyptians and the house of Pharaoh heard.
Gen 45:3 And Joseph said to his brothers, "I am Joseph; does my father still live?" And his brothers could not answer him; for they were troubled at his presence.
Gen 45:4 And Joseph said to his brothers, "Come near to me, I implore you." And they came near. And he said, "I am Joseph your brother, whom you sold into Egypt.
Gen 45:5 Now therefore do not be grieved, nor angry with yourselves, that you sold me here: For God sent me before you to preserve life.
Gen 45:6 For these two years the famine has been in the land: And there are still five *more* years, in which there shall be neither plowing nor harvest.
Gen 45:7 And God sent me before you to preserve *for* you a posterity *on* the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance.
Gen 45:8 So now it was not you that sent me here, but God: And He has made me a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

Gen 45:9 Make haste, and go up to my father, and say to him, 'Thus says your son Joseph, "God has made me lord of all Egypt: Come down to me, do not tarry:
Gen 45:10 And you shall dwell in the land of Goshen, and you shall be near to me, you, and your children, and your children's children, and your flocks, and your herds, and all that you have:
Gen 45:11 And I will nourish you there; for there are still five *more* years of famine; lest you, and your household, and all that you have, come to poverty." '
Gen 45:12 And behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that it is my mouth that speaks to you.
Gen 45:13 And you shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that you have seen; and you shall make haste and bring my father down to this place."
Gen 45:14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck.
Gen 45:15 Moreover he kissed all his brothers, and wept upon them: And after that his brothers talked with him.
Gen 45:16 And the report *about* it was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, "Joseph's brothers have come": And it pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants.
Gen 45:17 And Pharaoh said to Joseph, "Say to your brothers, 'Do this; load your beasts, and go, get yourselves to the land of Canaan;
Gen 45:18 and take your father and your households, and come to me: And I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and you shall eat the fat of the land.
Gen 45:19 Now you are commanded, do this; take *for* yourselves wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.
Gen 45:20 Also do not *overly* regard your stuff; for the good of all the land of Egypt is yours.' "
Gen 45:21 And the children of Israel did so: And Joseph gave them wagons, according to the commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way.
Gen 45:22 To all of them he gave each man changes of clothing; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of silver, and five changes of clothing.
Gen 45:23 And to his father he sent *in* this manner; ten donkeys laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten she-donkeys laden with grain and bread and food for his father *along* the way.
Gen 45:24 So he sent his brothers away, and they departed: And he said to them, "See that you do not fall out *along* the way."
Gen 45:25 And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan to Jacob their father,
Gen 45:26 and told him, saying, "Joseph is still alive, and he is governor over all the land of Egypt." And Jacob's heart fainted, for he did not believe them.
Gen 45:27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said to them: And when he saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived:
Gen 45:28 And Israel said, "It is enough; Joseph my son is still alive: I will go and see him before I die."

Chapter 46

Gen 46:1 And Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to Beersheba, and offered sacrifices to the God of his father Isaac.
Gen 46:2 And God spoke to Israel in the visions of the night, and said, "Jacob, Jacob." And he said, "Here I am."
Gen 46:3 And he said, "I am God, the God of your father: Do not fear to go down into Egypt; for there I will make a great nation of you:

Gen 46:4 I will go down with you into Egypt; and I will surely also bring you up again: And Joseph shall put his hand upon your eyes."
Gen 46:5 And Jacob rose up from Beersheba: And the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons which Pharaoh had sent to carry him.
Gen 46:6 And they took their domestic beasts, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with him:
Gen 46:7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed he brought with him into Egypt.
Gen 46:8 And these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: Reuben, Jacob's firstborn.
Gen 46:9 And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.
Gen 46:10 And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman.
Gen 46:11 And the sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.
Gen 46:12 And the sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zarah: But Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sons of Pharez were Hezron and Hamul.
Gen 46:13 And the sons of Issachar; Tola, and Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron.
Gen 46:14 And the sons of Zebulun; Sered, and Elon, and Jahleel.
Gen 46:15 These are the sons of Leah, which she bore to Jacob in Padanaram, with his daughter Dinah: All the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty-three.
Gen 46:16 And the sons of Gad; Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni, and Ezbon, Eri, and Arodi, and Areli.
Gen 46:17 And the sons of Asher; Jimnah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister: And the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel.
Gen 46:18 These are the sons of Zilpah, whom Laban gave to Leah his daughter, and these she bore to Jacob, even sixteen souls.
Gen 46:19 The sons of Rachel, Jacob's wife; Joseph, and Benjamin.
Gen 46:20 And to Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath the daughter of Potipherah priest of On bore to him.
Gen 46:21 And the sons of Benjamin were Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, Ehi, and Rosh, Muppim, and Huppim, and Ard.
Gen 46:22 These are the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: All the souls were fourteen.
Gen 46:23 And the sons of Dan; Hushim.
Gen 46:24 And the sons of Naphtali; Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shillem.
Gen 46:25 These are the sons of Bilhah, which Laban gave to Rachel his daughter, and she bore these to Jacob: All the souls were seven.
Gen 46:26 All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were sixty-six;
Gen 46:27 and the sons of Joseph, which were born to him in Egypt, were two souls: All the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were seventy.
Gen 46:28 And he sent Judah before him to Joseph, to direct his face to Goshen; and they came into the land of Goshen.
Gen 46:29 And Joseph made his chariot ready, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen, and presented himself to him; and he fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.
Gen 46:30 And Israel said to Joseph, "Now let me die, since I have seen your face, because you are still alive."

Gen 46:31 And Joseph said to his brothers, and to his father's house, "I will go up, and show Pharaoh, and say to him, 'My brothers, and my father's house, which were in the land of Canaan, have come to me;
Gen 46:32 and the men are shepherds, for their trade has been to feed domestic beasts; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.
Gen 46:33 And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, 'What is your occupation?'
Gen 46:34 That you shall say, 'Your servants' trade has been about domestic beasts from our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers': That you may dwell in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd is an abomination to the Egyptians."

Chapter 47

Gen 47:1 Then Joseph came and told Pharaoh, and said, "My father and my brothers, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, have come out of the land of Canaan; and behold, they are in the land of Goshen."
Gen 47:2 And he took some of his brothers, even five men, and presented them to Pharaoh.
Gen 47:3 And Pharaoh said to his brothers, "What is your occupation?" And they said to Pharaoh, "Your servants are shepherds, both we, and also our fathers."
Gen 47:4 Moreover, they said to Pharaoh, "For we have come to sojourn in the land; for your servants have no pasture for their flocks; for the famine is severe in the land of Canaan: Now therefore, we implore you, let your servants dwell in the land of Goshen."
Gen 47:5 And Pharaoh spoke to Joseph, saying, "Your father and your brothers have come to you:
Gen 47:6 The land of Egypt is before you; compel your father and brothers to dwell in the best of the land; let them dwell in the land of Goshen: And if you know any men of activity among them, then make them rulers over my domestic beasts."
Gen 47:7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: And Jacob blessed Pharaoh.
Gen 47:8 And Pharaoh said to Jacob, "How old are you?
Gen 47:9 And Jacob said to Pharaoh, "The days of the years of my pilgrimage are a hundred and thirty years: Few and evil have been the days of the years of my life, and I have not attained to the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage."
Gen 47:10 And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh.
Gen 47:11 And Joseph placed his father and his brothers, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of Rameses, as Pharaoh had commanded.
Gen 47:12 And Joseph nourished his father, and his brothers, and all his father's household, with bread, according to their families.
Gen 47:13 And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very severe, so that the land of Egypt and all the land of Canaan fainted because of the famine.
Gen 47:14 And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the grain which they bought: And Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house.
Gen 47:15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came to Joseph, and said, "Give us bread: For why should we die in your presence? For the money fails."
Gen 47:16 And Joseph said, "Give your domestic beasts; and I will give you *grain in exchange* for your domestic beasts, if money fails."

Gen 47:17 And they brought their domestic beasts to Joseph: And Joseph gave them bread in exchange for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the donkeys: And he fed them with bread for all their domestic beasts that *whole* year.
Gen 47:18 When that year was ended, they came to him the second year, and said to him, "We will not hide it from my lord, how our money is spent; my lord also has our herds of domestic beasts; there is not anything left in the sight of my lord, except our bodies, and our lands:
Gen 47:19 Why shall we die before your eyes, both we and our land? Buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants to Pharaoh: And give us seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land not be desolate."
Gen 47:20 And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for every Egyptian man sold his field, because the famine prevailed over them: So the land became Pharaoh's.
Gen 47:21 And as for the people, he removed them to cities from one end of the borders of Egypt even to the other end of *it*.
Gen 47:22 Only the land of the priests he did not buy; for the priests had a portion assigned *to* them from Pharaoh, and ate their portion which Pharaoh gave them: *Therefore* they did not sell their lands.
Gen 47:23 Then Joseph said to the people, "Behold, I have bought you and your land for Pharaoh this day: Lo, here is seed for you, and you shall sow the land.
Gen 47:24 And it shall come to pass in the increase, that you shall give the fifth part to Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for those of your households, and for food for your little ones."
Gen 47:25 And they said, "You have saved our lives: Let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants."
Gen 47:26 And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt to this day, that Pharaoh should have the fifth part, except *for* only the land of the priests, which did not become Pharaoh's.
Gen 47:27 And Israel dwelled in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had possessions in it, and grew, and multiplied exceedingly.
Gen 47:28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: So the whole age of Jacob was a hundred and forty-seven years.
Gen 47:29 And the time drew near that Israel must die: And he called his son Joseph, and said to him, "If now I have found grace in your sight, put, I implore you, your hand under my thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me; do not bury me, I implore you, in Egypt:
Gen 47:30 But I will lie with my fathers, and you shall carry me out of Egypt, and bury me in their burial site." And he said, "I will do as you have said."
Gen 47:31 And he said, "Swear to me." And he swore to him. And Israel bowed himself on the bed's head.

Chapter 48

Gen 48:1 And it came to pass after these things, that one told Joseph, "Behold, your father is sick": And he took his two sons with him, Manasseh and Ephraim.
Gen 48:2 And one told Jacob, and said, "Behold, your son Joseph comes to you": And Israel strengthened himself, and sat up on the bed.
Gen 48:3 And Jacob said to Joseph, "God Almighty appeared to me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me,
Gen 48:4 and said to me, 'Behold, I will make you fruitful, and multiply you, and I will make of you a multitude of people; and will give this land to your seed after you for an everlasting possession.'

Gen 48:5 And now your two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born to you in the land of Egypt before I came into Egypt to you, are mine; as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine.
Gen 48:6 And your issue, which you beget after them, shall be yours, and shall be called after the name of their brothers in their inheritance.
Gen 48:7 And as for me, when I came from Padan, Rachel died by me in the land of Canaan on the way, when there was yet only a little *more* way to go to Ephrath: And I buried her there in the *pathway* of Ephrath; the same is Bethlehem."
Gen 48:8 And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, "Who are these?"
Gen 48:9 And Joseph said to his father, "They are my sons, whom God has given me in this place." And he said, "Bring them to me, I implore you, and I will bless them."
Gen 48:10 Now the eyes of Israel were dim on account of *his* age, so that he could not see. And he brought them near to him; and he kissed them, and embraced them.
Gen 48:11 And Israel said to Joseph, "I had not thought *I would* see your face: And lo, God has also showed me your seed."
Gen 48:12 And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth.
Gen 48:13 And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought them near to him.
Gen 48:14 And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ephraim's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's head, guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh was the firstborn.
Gen 48:15 And he blessed Joseph, and said, "God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac walked, the God which fed me all my life long to this day,
Gen 48:16 the Angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth."
Gen 48:17 And when Joseph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it displeased him: And he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head to Manasseh's head.
Gen 48:18 And Joseph said to his father, "Not so, my father: For this is the firstborn; put your right hand upon his head."
Gen 48:19 And his father refused, and said, "I know it, my son, I know it: He also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: But truly his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a multitude of nations."
Gen 48:20 And he blessed them that day, saying, "In you shall Israel bless, saying, 'God make you as Ephraim and as Manasseh' ": And he set Ephraim before Manasseh.
Gen 48:21 And Israel said to Joseph, "Behold, I die: But God shall be with you, and bring you *back* again to the land of your fathers.
Gen 48:22 Moreover, I have given to you one portion above your brothers, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow."

Chapter 49

Gen 49:1 And Jacob called to his sons, and said, "Gather yourselves together, that I may tell you that which shall befall you in the last days.
Gen 49:2 Gather yourselves together, and hear, you sons of Jacob; and hearken to Israel your father.

Gen 49:3 Reuben, you are my firstborn, my might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:
Gen 49:4 Unstable as water, you shall not excel; because you went up to your father's bed; then you defiled it: He went up to my couch.
Gen 49:5 Simeon and Levi are brothers; instruments of cruelty are in their habitations.
Gen 49:6 O my soul, do not come into their secret counsel; to their assembly, my honor, do not be united *with them*: For in their anger they slew a man, and in their self-will they dug *beneath and* undermined a wall.
Gen 49:7 Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.
Gen 49:8 Judah, you are he whom your brothers shall praise: Your hand shall be on the neck of your enemies; your father's children shall bow down before you.
Gen 49:9 Judah is a lion's whelp: From the prey, my son, you have gone up: He stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?
Gen 49:10 The scepter shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh comes; and the gathering of the people shall be to Him. [1]
Gen 49:11 Binding His foal to the vine, and His donkey's colt to the choice vine; He washed His garments in wine, and His clothes in the blood of grapes:
Gen 49:12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and His teeth white with milk.
Gen 49:13 Zebulun shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for a haven of ships; and his border shall be to Zidon.
Gen 49:14 Issachar is a strong donkey couching down between two burdens:
Gen 49:15 And he saw that rest was good, and that the land was pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear *a burden*, and became a servant to *obligated* tribute.
Gen 49:16 Dan shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel.
Gen 49:17 Dan shall be a serpent by the *pathway*, an adder in the path, that bites the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.
Gen 49:18 I have waited for Your salvation, O LORD.
Gen 49:19 Gad, a troop shall overcome him: But he shall overcome at the end.
Gen 49:20 Out of Asher his bread shall be plenteous, and he shall yield royal dainties.
Gen 49:21 Naphtali is a hind let loose: He gives goodly words.
Gen 49:22 Joseph is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose branches run over the wall:
Gen 49:23 The archers have sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him:
Gen 49:24 But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob; (from there *comes* the Shepherd, the Stone of Israel):
Gen 49:25 Even by the God of your father, Who shall help you; and by the Almighty, Who shall bless you with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lies below, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb:
Gen 49:26 The blessings of your father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors to the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: They shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brothers.
Gen 49:27 Benjamin shall tear in pieces as a wolf: In the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall divide the plunder."

---

1 [Note: Shiloh is a by-name for The Messiah]

Gen 49:28 All these are the twelve tribes of Israel: And this is *what* their father spoke to them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.
Gen 49:29 And he charged them, and said to them, "I am to be gathered to my people: Bury me with my fathers in the cave that is in the field of Ephron the Hittite,
Gen 49:30 in the cave that is in the field of Machpelah, which is before Mamre, in the land of Canaan, which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a burial site.
Gen 49:31 There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah.
Gen 49:32 The purchase of the field and of the cave that is *within* it were from the children of Heth."
Gen 49:33 And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered to his people.

Chapter 50

Gen 50:1 And Joseph fell upon his father's face, and wept upon him, and kissed him.
Gen 50:2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father: And the physicians embalmed Israel.
Gen 50:3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for such are the days fulfilled *by* those which are embalmed: And the Egyptians mourned for him seventy days.
Gen 50:4 And when the days of his mourning were past, Joseph spoke to the house of Pharaoh, saying, "If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I implore you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying,
Gen 50:5 'My father made me swear, saying, "Lo, I die: In my grave which I have dug for myself in the land of Canaan, there you shall bury me." Now therefore let me go up, I implore you, and bury my father, and I will come back again.' "
Gen 50:6 And Pharaoh said, "Go up, and bury your father, according *to* as he made you swear."
Gen 50:7 And Joseph went up to bury his father: And all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt went up with him,
Gen 50:8 and all the house of Joseph, and his brothers, and his father's house: Only their little ones, their flocks, and their herds, did they leave in the land of Goshen.
Gen 50:9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: And it was a very great company.
Gen 50:10 And they came to the threshing-floor of Atad, which is beyond the Jordan, and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: And he made a mourning for his father seven days.
Gen 50:11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, "This is a grievous mourning to the Egyptians: Therefore, the name of it was called Abelmizraim, which is beyond the Jordan. [1]
Gen 50:12 And his sons did to him according *to* as he commanded them:
Gen 50:13 For his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham bought with the field for a burial site possession from Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.
Gen 50:14 And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brothers, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

---

[1] [Note: Abelmizraim; that is, The mourning of the Egyptians]

Gen 50:15 And when Joseph's brothers saw that their father was dead, they said, "Joseph will perhaps hate us, and will certainly repay us *for* all the evil which we did to him."
Gen 50:16 And they sent a messenger to Joseph, saying, "Your father gave a command before he died, saying,
Gen 50:17 'Thus shall you say to Joseph, "Forgive, I now implore you, the trespass of your brothers, and their sin; for they did evil to you" ': And now, we implore you, forgive the trespass of the servants of the God of your father." And Joseph wept when they spoke to him.
Gen 50:18 And his brothers also went and fell down before his face; and they said, "Behold, we are your servants."
Gen 50:19 And Joseph said to them, "Fear not: For am I in the place of God?
Gen 50:20 But as for you, you thought evil against me; but God meant it *for* good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save many people alive.
Gen 50:21 Now therefore do not fear: I will nourish you, and your little ones." And he comforted them, and spoke kindly to them.
Gen 50:22 And Joseph dwelled in Egypt, he, and his father's house: And Joseph lived a hundred and ten years.
Gen 50:23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's children of the third generation: Also the children of Machir the son of Manasseh were brought up on Joseph's knees.
Gen 50:24 And Joseph said to his brothers, "I die: And God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land to the land which He swore to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob."
Gen 50:25 And Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, "God will surely visit you, and you shall carry up my bones from this place."
Gen 50:26 So Joseph died, being a hundred and ten years old: And they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

Exodus

Chapter 1

Exod 1:1 Now these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob.
Exod 1:2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah,
Exod 1:3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin,
Exod 1:4 Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.
Exod 1:5 And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls: For Joseph was in Egypt already.
Exod 1:6 And Joseph died, and all his brothers, and all that generation.
Exod 1:7 And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceedingly mighty; and the land was filled with them.
Exod 1:8 Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, which did not know Joseph.
Exod 1:9 And he said to his people, "Behold, the people of the children of Israel are more and mightier than we:
Exod 1:10 Come on, let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that when there falls out any war, they also join to our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land."
Exod 1:11 Therefore they set taskmasters over them to afflict them with their burdens. And they built for Pharaoh treasure cities, Pithom and Raamses.

Exod 1:12 But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of the children of Israel.
Exod 1:13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigor:
Exod 1:14 And they made their lives bitter with hard bondage, in mortar, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field: All their service, in which they made them serve, was with rigor.
Exod 1:15 And the king of Egypt spoke to the Hebrew midwives, of which the name of the one was Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah:
Exod 1:16 And he said, "When you do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see them upon the stools; if it is a son, then you shall kill him: But if it is a daughter, then she shall live."
Exod 1:17 But the midwives feared God, and did not do as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the male children alive.
Exod 1:18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said to them, "Why have you done this thing, and have saved the male children alive?"
Exod 1:19 And the midwives said to Pharaoh, "Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are lively, and are delivered before the midwives come in to them."
Exod 1:20 Therefore God dealt well with the midwives: And the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.
Exod 1:21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that He made them houses.
Exod 1:22 And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, "Every son that is born you shall cast into the river, and every daughter you shall save alive."

Chapter 2

Exod 2:1 And a man of the house of Levi went, and took a daughter of Levi to wife.
Exod 2:2 And the woman conceived, and bore a son: And when she saw him, that he was a goodly child, she hid him three months.
Exod 2:3 And when she could no longer hide him, she took an ark of bulrushes for him, and daubed it with viscous mud and with pitch, and put the child in it; and she laid it in the *reed* flags by the river's brink.
Exod 2:4 And his sister stood afar off, to know what would be done to him.
Exod 2:5 And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash herself at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the ark among the *reed* flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.
Exod 2:6 And when she had opened it, she saw the child: And behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, "This is one of the Hebrews' children."
Exod 2:7 Then his sister said to Pharaoh's daughter, "Shall I go and call to you a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for you?"
Exod 2:8 And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, "Go." And the handmaid went and called the child's mother.
Exod 2:9 And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, "Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give you your wages." And the women took the child, and nursed it.
Exod 2:10 And the child grew, and she brought him to Pharaoh's daughter, and he became her son. And she called his name Moses: And she said, "Because I drew him out of the water."
Exod 2:11 And it came to pass in those days, when Moses was grown, that he went out to his brethren, and looked on their burdens: And he spied an Egyptian smiting a Hebrew, one of his brethren.

Exod 2:12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, he slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.
Exod 2:13 And when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: And he said to him that did the wrong, "Why do you smite your fellow *Hebrew*?"
Exod 2:14 And he said, "Who made you a prince and a judge over us? Do you intend to kill me, as you killed the Egyptian?" And Moses feared, and said, "Surely this thing is known."
Exod 2:15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelled in the land of Midian: And he sat down by a well.
Exod 2:16 Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters: And they came and drew water, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.
Exod 2:17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: But Moses stood up and helped them, and watered their flock.
Exod 2:18 And when they came to Reuel their father, he said, "How is it that you have come so soon today?"
Exod 2:19 And they said, "An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew enough water for us, and watered the flock."
Exod 2:20 And he said to his daughters, "And where is he? Why is it that you have left the man? Call him, that he may eat bread."
Exod 2:21 And Moses was content to dwell with the man: And he gave Moses Zipporah his daughter.
Exod 2:22 And she bore him a son, and he called his name Gershom: For he said, "I have been a stranger in a strange land." [1]
Exod 2:23 And it came to pass in the process of time, that the king of Egypt died: And the children of Israel sighed because of the bondage, and they cried, and their cry came up to God because of the bondage.
Exod 2:24 And God heard their groaning, and God remembered His covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob.
Exod 2:25 And God looked upon the children of Israel, and God had regard for them.

Chapter 3

Exod 3:1 Now Moses kept the flock of Jethro his father-in-law, the priest of Midian: And he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to the mountain of God, even to Horeb.
Exod 3:2 And the angel of the LORD appeared to him in a flame of fire out of the middle of a bush: And he looked, and behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.
Exod 3:3 And Moses said, "I will now turn aside, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt."
Exod 3:4 And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called to him out of the middle of the bush, and said, "Moses, Moses." And he said, "Here I am."
Exod 3:5 And he said, "Do not come near here: Take off your shoes from your feet, for the place on which you stand is holy ground."
Exod 3:6 Moreover he said, "I am the God of your father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob." And Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to look upon God.
Exod 3:7 And the LORD said, "I have surely seen the affliction of My people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry *because* of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows;

---

[1] [Note: Gershom; that is, A stranger here]

Exod 3:8 and I have come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land to a good and a large land, to a land flowing with milk and honey; to the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites.
Exod 3:9 Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Israel has come to Me: And I have also seen the oppression with which the Egyptians oppress them.
Exod 3:10 Come now therefore, and I will send you to Pharaoh, that you may bring forth My people, the children of Israel, out of Egypt."
Exod 3:11 And Moses said to God, "Who am I, that I should go to Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?"
Exod 3:12 And He said, "Certainly I will be with you; and this shall be a token sign to you, that I have sent you: When you have brought forth the people out of Egypt, you shall serve God upon this mountain."
Exod 3:13 And Moses said to God, "Behold, when I come to the children of Israel, and shall say to them, 'The God of your fathers has sent me to you'; and they shall say to me, 'What is His name?' What shall I say to them?"
Exod 3:14 And God said to Moses, "I AM THAT I AM": And He said, "Thus you shall say to the children of Israel, 'I AM has sent me to you.' "
Exod 3:15 And moreover God said to Moses, "Thus you shall say to the children of Israel, 'The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, has sent me to you: This is My name forever, and this is My memorial to all generations.'
Exod 3:16 Go, and gather the elders of Israel together, and say to them, 'The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared to me, saying, "I have surely visited you, and seen that which is done to you in Egypt:
Exod 3:17 And I have said, 'I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt to the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, to a land flowing with milk and honey.' " '
Exod 3:18 And they shall hearken to your voice: And you shall come, you and the elders of Israel, to the king of Egypt, and you shall say to him, 'The LORD God of the Hebrews has met with us: And now let us go, we beseech you, three days' journey into the barren wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God.'
Exod 3:19 And I am sure that the king of Egypt will not let you go, no, not by a mighty hand.
Exod 3:20 And I will stretch out My hand, and smite Egypt with all My wonders which I will do in *its* midst: And after that he will let you go.
Exod 3:21 And I will give this people favor in the sight of the Egyptians: And it shall come to pass, that, when you go, you shall not go empty.
Exod 3:22 But every woman shall borrow from her neighbor, and of her that sojourns in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and clothing: And you shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and you shall plunder the Egyptians."

Chapter 4

Exod 4:1 And Moses answered and said, "But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken to my voice: For they will say, 'The LORD has not appeared to you.' "
Exod 4:2 And the LORD said to him, "What is that in your hand?" And he said, "A rod."
Exod 4:3 And he said, "Cast it on the ground." And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Moses fled from before it.

Exod 4:4 And the LORD said to Moses, "Put forth your hand, and take it by the tail." And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:
Exod 4:5 That they may believe that the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, has appeared to you.
Exod 4:6 And the LORD said furthermore to him, "Now put your hand into your bosom." And he put his hand into his bosom: And when he took it out, behold, his hand was leprous as snow.
Exod 4:7 And He said, "Put your hand into your bosom again." And he put his hand into his bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and behold, it was returned again like his other flesh.
Exod 4:8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe you, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign.
Exod 4:9 And it shall come to pass, if they also will not believe these two signs, neither hearken to your voice, that you shall take of the water of the river, and pour it upon the dry land: And the water which you take out of the river shall become blood upon the dry land."
Exod 4:10 And Moses said to the LORD, "O my Lord, I am not eloquent, neither before, nor since You have spoken to Your servant: But I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue."
Exod 4:11 And the LORD said to him, "Who has made man's mouth? Or who makes the mute, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? Have not I the LORD?
Exod 4:12 Now therefore go, and I will be with your mouth, and teach you what you shall say."
Exod 4:13 And he said, "O my Lord, send, I implore You, by the hand of him whom You will send."
Exod 4:14 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, and He said, "Is not Aaron the Levite your brother? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, he comes forth to meet you: And when he sees you, he will be glad in his heart.
Exod 4:15 And you shall speak to him, and put words in his mouth: And I will be with your mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what you shall do.
Exod 4:16 And he shall be your spokesman to the people: And he shall be, even he shall be to you instead of a mouth, and you shall be to him instead of God.
Exod 4:17 And you shall take this rod in your hand, with which you shall do signs."
Exod 4:18 And Moses went and returned to Jethro his father-in-law, and said to him, "Let me go, I implore you, and return to my brethren which are in Egypt, and see whether they are yet alive." And Jethro said to Moses, "Go in peace."
Exod 4:19 And the LORD said to Moses in Midian, "Go, return into Egypt: For all the men are dead which sought your life."
Exod 4:20 And Moses took his wife and his sons, and set them upon a donkey, and he returned to the land of Egypt: And Moses took the rod of God in his hand.
Exod 4:21 And the LORD said to Moses, "When you go to return into Egypt, see that you do all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in your hand: But I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.
Exod 4:22 And you shall say to Pharaoh, 'Thus says the LORD, "Israel is My son, even My firstborn:
Exod 4:23 And I say to you, Let My son go, that he may serve Me: And if you refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay your son, even your firstborn." ' "
Exod 4:24 And it came to pass by the *pathway*, in the inn, that the LORD met him, and sought to kill him.
Exod 4:25 Then Zipporah took a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and cast it at his feet, and said, "Surely you are a bloody husband to me."

Exod 4:26 So He let him go: Then she said, "You are a bloody husband", because of the circumcision.
Exod 4:27 And the LORD said to Aaron, "Go into the barren wilderness to meet Moses." And he went, and met him in the mount of God, and kissed him.
Exod 4:28 And Moses told Aaron all the words of the LORD Who had sent him, and all the signs which He had commanded him.
Exod 4:29 And Moses and Aaron went and gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel:
Exod 4:30 And Aaron spoke all the words which the LORD had spoken to Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people.
Exod 4:31 And the people believed: And when they heard that the LORD had visited the children of Israel, and that He had looked upon their affliction, then they bowed their heads and worshiped.

Chapter 5

Exod 5:1 And afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told Pharaoh, "Thus says the LORD God of Israel, 'Let My people go, that they may hold a feast to Me in the barren wilderness.' "
Exod 5:2 And Pharaoh said, "Who is the LORD, that I should obey His voice to let Israel go? I do not know the LORD, neither will I let Israel go."
Exod 5:3 And they said, "The God of the Hebrews has met with us: Let us go, we implore you, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice to the LORD our God; lest He fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword."
Exod 5:4 And the king of Egypt said to them, "Why do you, Moses and Aaron, impede the people from their work? Get yourselves to your burdens."
Exod 5:5 And Pharaoh said, "Behold, the people of the land are now many, and you make them rest from their burdens."
Exod 5:6 And that same day Pharaoh commanded the taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying,
Exod 5:7 "You shall no *longer* give the people straw to make brick, as in times past: Let them go and gather straw for themselves.
Exod 5:8 And the set number of bricks, which they have made before, you shall lay upon them; you shall not diminish any part of *it*: For they are idle; therefore they cry out, saying, 'Let us go and sacrifice to our God.'
Exod 5:9 Let there be more work laid upon the men, that they may labor in it; and do not let them regard vain words."
Exod 5:10 And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spoke to the people, saying, "Thus says Pharaoh, 'I will not give you straw.
Exod 5:11 Go, get yourselves straw where you can find it: Yet none of your work shall be diminished.' "
Exod 5:12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble instead of straw.
Exod 5:13 And the taskmasters hurried them, saying, "Fulfill your *assigned* work, your daily tasks, like when there was straw."
Exod 5:14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, and demanded, "Why have you not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and today, as *you did* before?"

Exod 5:15 Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried out to Pharaoh, saying, "Why do you deal in this manner with your servants?
Exod 5:16 There is no straw given to your servants, and they say to us, 'Make brick': And behold, your servants are beaten; but the fault is in your own people.
Exod 5:17 But he said, "You are idle, you are idle: Therefore you say, 'Let us go and do sacrifice to the LORD.'
Exod 5:18 Go now therefore, and work; for there shall be no straw given to you, yet you shall deliver the set number of bricks."
Exod 5:19 And the officers of the children of Israel saw that they were *under* evil circumstances, after it was said, "You shall not diminish any *production quantity* from your bricks of your daily task."
Exod 5:20 And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the *walkway*, as they came forth from Pharaoh:
Exod 5:21 And they said to them, "The LORD look upon you, and judge; because you have made our odor to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us."
Exod 5:22 And Moses returned to the LORD, and said, "Lord, for what reason have You treated this people in such an evil manner? Why is it that You have sent me?
Exod 5:23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in Your name, he has done evil to this people; neither have You delivered Your people at all."

Chapter 6

Exod 6:1 Then the LORD said to Moses, "Now you shall see what I will do to Pharaoh: For with a strong hand he shall let them go, and with a strong hand he shall drive them out of his land."
Exod 6:2 And God spoke to Moses, and said to him, "I am the LORD:
Exod 6:3 And I appeared to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, by the name of God Almighty, but by My name JEHOVAH I was not known to them.
Exod 6:4 And I have also established My covenant with them, to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, in which they were strangers.
Exod 6:5 And I have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have remembered My covenant.
Exod 6:6 Therefore say to the children of Israel, 'I am the LORD, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will deliver you out of their bondage, and I will redeem you with an outstretched arm, and with great judgments:
Exod 6:7 And I will take you to *Myself* for a people, and I will be to you a God: And you shall know that I am the LORD your God, which brings you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians.
Exod 6:8 And I will bring you into the land, concerning *that* which I swore to give to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; and I will give it *to* you for a heritage: I am the LORD.' "
Exod 6:9 And Moses spoke thus to the children of Israel: But they did not hearken to Moses for anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.
Exod 6:10 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Exod 6:11 "Go in, speak to Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land."
Exod 6:12 And Moses spoke before the LORD, saying, "Behold, the children of Israel have not hearkened to me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, who am of uncircumcised lips?"

Exod 6:13 And the LORD spoke to Moses and to Aaron, and gave them a command *pertaining* to the children of Israel, and to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.
Exod 6:14 These are the heads of their fathers' houses: The sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: These are the families of Reuben.
Exod 6:15 And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman: These are the families of Simeon.
Exod 6:16 And these are the names of the sons of Levi according to their generations; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari: And the years of the life of Levi were a hundred and thirty-seven years.
Exod 6:17 The sons of Gershon; Libni, and Shimi, according to their families.
Exod 6:18 And the sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel: And the years of the life of Kohath were a hundred and thirty-three years.
Exod 6:19 And the sons of Merari; Mahali and Mushi: These are the families of Levi according to their generations.
Exod 6:20 And Amram took himself Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bore him Aaron and Moses: And the years of the life of Amram were a hundred and thirty-seven years.
Exod 6:21 And the sons of Izhar; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri.
Exod 6:22 And the sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Zithri.
Exod 6:23 And Aaron took himself Elisheba, daughter of Amminadab, sister of Naashon, to wife; and she bore him Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.
Exod 6:24 And the sons of Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph: These are the families of the Korhites.
Exod 6:25 And Aaron's son Eleazar took himself one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and she bore him Phinehas: These are the heads of the fathers of the Levites according to their families.
Exod 6:26 These are that Aaron and Moses, to whom the LORD said, "Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt according to their armies."
Exod 6:27 These are the *ones* which spoke to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: These are that Moses and Aaron.
Exod 6:28 And it came to pass on the day when the LORD spoke to Moses in the land of Egypt,
Exod 6:29 that the LORD spoke to Moses, saying, "I am the LORD: Speak to Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I say to you."
Exod 6:30 And Moses said before the LORD, "Behold, I am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken to me?"

Chapter 7

Exod 7:1 And the LORD said to Moses, "See, I have made you a god to Pharaoh: And your brother Aaron shall be your prophet.
Exod 7:2 You shall speak all that I command you: And Aaron your brother shall speak to Pharaoh, that he send the children of Israel out of his land.
Exod 7:3 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply My signs and My wonders in the land of Egypt.
Exod 7:4 But Pharaoh shall not hearken to you, that I may lay My hand upon Egypt, and bring forth My armies, and My people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt by great judgments.
Exod 7:5 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the LORD, when I stretch forth My hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them."
Exod 7:6 And Moses and Aaron did as the LORD commanded them, so they did.

Exod 7:7 And Moses was eighty years old, and Aaron eighty-three years old, when they spoke to Pharaoh.
Exod 7:8 And the LORD spoke to Moses and to Aaron, saying,
Exod 7:9 "When Pharaoh speaks to you, and says, 'Show a miracle for yourselves': Then you shall say to Aaron, 'Take your rod, and cast it before Pharaoh, and it shall become a serpent.' "
Exod 7:10 And Moses and Aaron went in to Pharaoh, and they did so as the LORD had commanded: And Aaron cast down his rod before Pharaoh, and before his servants, and it became a serpent.
Exod 7:11 Then Pharaoh also called the wise men and the sorcerers: Now the magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with their enchantments.
Exod 7:12 For every man cast down his rod, and they became serpents: But Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.
Exod 7:13 And He hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he did not hearken to them; as the LORD had said.
Exod 7:14 And the LORD said to Moses, "Pharaoh's heart is hardened, he refuses to let the people go.
Exod 7:15 Get yourselves *over* to Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goes out to the water; and you shall stand by the river's brink in the *pathway* he comes; and you shall take in your hand the rod which was turned into a serpent.
Exod 7:16 And you shall say to him, 'The LORD God of the Hebrews has sent me to you, saying, "Let My people go, that they may serve Me in the barren wilderness": And behold, until now you would not hear.
Exod 7:17 Thus says the LORD, "In this you shall know that I am the LORD: Behold, I will smite with the rod that is in My hand upon the waters which are in the river, and they shall be turned to blood.
Exod 7:18 And the fish that are in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall loathe to drink of the water of the river." ' "
Exod 7:19 And the LORD spoke to Moses, "Say to Aaron, 'Take your rod, and stretch out your hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their pools of water, that they may become blood; and that there may be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood, and in vessels of stone.' "
Exod 7:20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the waters that were in the river were turned to blood.
Exod 7:21 And the fish that were in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt.
Exod 7:22 And the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments: And Pharaoh's heart was hardened, neither did he hearken to them; as the LORD had said.
Exod 7:23 And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did he apply his heart to consider this also.
Exod 7:24 And all the Egyptians dug all around the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.
Exod 7:25 And seven days were fulfilled, after the LORD had smote the river.

Chapter 8

Exod 8:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, "Go to Pharaoh, and say to him, 'Thus says the LORD, "Let My people go, that they may serve Me.
Exod 8:2 And if you refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all your borders with frogs:
Exod 8:3 And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into your house, and into your bedchamber, and on your bed, and into the house of your servants, and upon your people, and into your ovens, and into your kneading troughs:
Exod 8:4 And the frogs shall come up both on you, and upon your people, and upon all your servants." ' "
Exod 8:5 And the LORD spoke to Moses, "Say to Aaron, 'Stretch forth your hand with your rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt.' "
Exod 8:6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and the frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt.
Exod 8:7 And the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt.
Exod 8:8 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, "Entreat the LORD, that He may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice to the LORD."
Exod 8:9 And Moses said to Pharaoh, "Rejoice over me: When shall I entreat for you, and for your servants, and for your people, to destroy the frogs from you and your houses, that they may remain in the river only?"
Exod 8:10 And he said, "Tomorrow." And he said, "Be it according to your word: That you may know that there is none like the LORD our God.
Exod 8:11 And the frogs shall depart from you, and from your houses, and from your servants, and from your people; they shall remain in the river only."
Exod 8:12 And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: And Moses cried out to the LORD because of the frogs which He had brought against Pharaoh.
Exod 8:13 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.
Exod 8:14 And they gathered them together upon heaps: And the land stank.
Exod 8:15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was respite, he hardened his heart, and did not hearken to them; as the LORD had said.
Exod 8:16 And the LORD said to Moses, "Say to Aaron, 'Stretch out your rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Egypt.' "
Exod 8:17 And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became lice in man, and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt.
Exod 8:18 And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not: So there were lice upon man, and upon beast.
Exod 8:19 Then the magicians said to Pharaoh, "This is the finger of God": And Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he did not hearken to them; as the LORD had said.
Exod 8:20 And the LORD said to Moses, "Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh; look, he comes forth to the water; and say to him, 'Thus says the LORD, "Let My people go, that they may serve Me.

Exod 8:21 Otherwise, if you will not let My people go, behold, I will send swarms of flies upon you, and upon your servants, and upon your people, and into your houses: And the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarms of flies, and also the ground on which they *live*.
Exod 8:22 And in that day I will sever the land of Goshen, in which My people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; *with* the intent you may know that I am the LORD in the midst of the earth.
Exod 8:23 And I will put a division between My people and your people: This sign shall be tomorrow." ' "
Exod 8:24 And the LORD did so; and there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Pharaoh, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of Egypt: The land was corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies.
Exod 8:25 And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, "Go, sacrifice to your God in the land."
Exod 8:26 And Moses said, "It is not right to do so; for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: Lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?
Exod 8:27 We will go three days' journey into the barren wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as He shall command us."
Exod 8:28 And Pharaoh said, "I will let you go, that you may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the barren wilderness; only you shall not go very far away: Entreat for me."
Exod 8:29 And Moses said, "Behold, I go out from you, and I will entreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people, tomorrow: But let Pharaoh not deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD."
Exod 8:30 And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and entreated the LORD.
Exod 8:31 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flies from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people; there did not remain one.
Exod 8:32 And Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

Chapter 9

Exod 9:1 Then the LORD said to Moses, "Go in to Pharaoh, and tell him, 'Thus says the LORD God of the Hebrews, "Let My people go, that they may serve Me.
Exod 9:2 For if you refuse to let them go, and will hold them still,
Exod 9:3 behold, the hand of the LORD is upon your domestic beasts which are in the field, upon the horses, upon the donkeys, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: There shall be a very grievous *domestic beast* plague.
Exod 9:4 And the LORD shall sever between the domestic beasts of Israel and the domestic beasts of Egypt: And there shall nothing die of all that is the children's of Israel.
Exod 9:5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, "Tomorrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land."
Exod 9:6 And the LORD did that thing on the next day, and all the domestic beasts of Egypt died: But not one of the domestic beasts of the children of Israel died.
Exod 9:7 And Pharaoh sent, and behold, there was not one of the domestic beasts of the Israelites dead. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.
Exod 9:8 And the LORD said to Moses and to Aaron, "Take to yourselves handfuls of ashes from the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh.

Exod 9:9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shall be a boil breaking forth with pustules upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt."
Exod 9:10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth with pustules upon man, and upon beast.
Exod 9:11 And the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians.
Exod 9:12 And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he did not hearken to them; as the LORD had spoken to Moses.
Exod 9:13 And the LORD said to Moses, "Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say to him, 'Thus says the LORD God of the Hebrews, "Let My people go, that they may serve Me.
Exod 9:14 For at this time I will send all My plagues upon your heart, and upon your servants, and upon your people; that you may know that there is none like Me in all the earth.
Exod 9:15 For now I will stretch out My hand, that I may smite you and your people with pestilence; and you shall be cut off from the earth.
Exod 9:16 And in fact for this very cause I have raised you up, through you to show My power; and that My name may be declared throughout all the earth.
Exod 9:17 Do you still exalt yourself against My people, that you will not let them go?
Exod 9:18 Behold, tomorrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as has not been in Egypt since *its* foundation even until now.
Exod 9:19 Therefore send forth now, and gather your domestic beasts, and all that you have in the field; for upon every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die." ' "
Exod 9:20 He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his domestic beasts flee into the houses:
Exod 9:21 And he that did not regard the word of the LORD left his servants and his domestic beasts in the field.
Exod 9:22 And the LORD said to Moses, "Stretch forth your hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt."
Exod 9:23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: And the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt.
Exod 9:24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such that there has been none like it in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation.
Exod 9:25 And the hail smote all that was in the field throughout all the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the field, and broke every tree of the field.
Exod 9:26 Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel were, was there no hail.
Exod 9:27 And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said to them, "I have sinned this time: The LORD is righteous, and I and my people are wicked.
Exod 9:28 Entreat the LORD (for it is enough) that there be no more mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and you shall stay no longer."
Exod 9:29 And Moses said to him, "As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will spread abroad my hands to the LORD; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that you may know how the earth is the LORD's.
Exod 9:30 But as for you and your servants, I know that you will not yet fear the LORD God."

Exod 9:31 And the flax and the barley were smitten: For the barley was in the ear, and the flax was in bloom.
Exod 9:32 But the wheat and the rye were not smitten: For they were not grown up.
Exod 9:33 And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands to the LORD: And the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was no *longer* poured upon the earth.
Exod 9:34 And when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned even more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants.
Exod 9:35 And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel go; as the LORD had spoken by Moses.

Chapter 10

Exod 10:1 And the LORD said to Moses, "Go in to Pharaoh: For I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might show My signs before him:
Exod 10:2 And that you may tell in the ears of your son, and of your son's son, what things I have worked in Egypt, and My signs which I have done among them; *so* that you all may know that I am the LORD."
Exod 10:3 And Moses and Aaron came in to Pharaoh, and said to him, "Thus says the LORD God of the Hebrews, 'How long will you refuse to humble yourself before Me? Let My people go, that they may serve Me.
Exod 10:4 Otherwise, if you refuse to let My people go, behold, tomorrow I will bring the locusts into your borders:
Exod 10:5 And they shall cover the face of the earth, *such* that no one is able to see the earth: And they shall eat the residue of that which has escaped, which remains to you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which grows for you out of the field:
Exod 10:6 And they shall fill your houses, and the houses of all your servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; which neither your fathers, nor your fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth to this day.' " And he turned himself, and went out from Pharaoh.
Exod 10:7 And Pharaoh's servants said to him, "How long shall this man be a snare to us? Let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: Do you not yet know that Egypt is destroyed?"
Exod 10:8 And Moses and Aaron were brought *back* again to Pharaoh: And he said to them, "Go, serve the LORD your God: But who are those that shall go?"
Exod 10:9 And Moses said, "We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds we will go; for we must hold a feast to the LORD."
Exod 10:10 And he said to them, "Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: Look to it; for evil is before you.
Exod 10:11 Not so: Go now, you that are men, and serve the LORD; for you desired that." And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.
Exod 10:12 And the LORD said to Moses, "Stretch out your hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat every herb of the land, even all that the hail has left."
Exod 10:13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all that night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts.

Exod 10:14 And the locust went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the borders of Egypt: Very grievous were they; before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.
Exod 10:15 For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they ate every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: And there did not remain any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.
Exod 10:16 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, "I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you.
Exod 10:17 Now therefore forgive, I implore you, my sin only this once, and entreat the LORD your God, that He may only take away from me this death."
Exod 10:18 And he went out from Pharaoh, and entreated the LORD.
Exod 10:19 And the LORD turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the Red Sea; there did not remain one locust in all the borders of Egypt.
Exod 10:20 But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go.
Exod 10:21 And the LORD said to Moses, "Stretch out your hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, even darkness which may be felt."
Exod 10:22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a thick darkness in all the land of Egypt *for* three days:
Exod 10:23 They did not see one another, neither did anyone rise from his place for three days: But all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings.
Exod 10:24 And Pharaoh called to Moses, and said, "Go, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be left: Let your little ones also go with you."
Exod 10:25 And Moses said, "You must also give us sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God.
Exod 10:26 Our domestic beasts shall also go with us; there shall not be one hoof left behind; for we must take of them to serve the LORD our God; and we do not know with what we must serve the LORD, until we come to that place."
Exod 10:27 But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go.
Exod 10:28 And Pharaoh said to him, "Get *away* from me, take heed to yourself, see my face no more; for in that day you see my face you shall die."
Exod 10:29 And Moses said, "You have spoken well, I will not *ever* see your face again."

Chapter 11

Exod 11:1 And the LORD said to Moses, "I will bring one more plague upon Pharaoh *even* still, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go from here: When he lets you go, he shall surely thrust you out from this place altogether.
Exod 11:2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow from his neighbor, and every woman from her neighbor, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.
Exod 11:3 And the LORD gave the people favor in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the man Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight of the people.
Exod 11:4 And Moses said, "Thus says the LORD, 'About midnight I will go out into the midst of Egypt:

Exod 11:5 And all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sits on his throne, even to the firstborn of the maidservant that is behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts.
Exod 11:6 And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such that there has been none like it, nor shall be like it any more.
Exod 11:7 But a dog shall not move his tongue against any of the children of Israel, against man or beast: That you may know that the LORD does put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.
Exod 11:8 And all these, your servants, shall come down to me, and bow down themselves to me, saying, 'Get out, you and all the people that follow you': And after that I will go out." And he went out from Pharaoh in a great anger.
Exod 11:9 And the LORD said to Moses, "Pharaoh shall not hearken to you; that My wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt."
Exod 11:10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: And the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

Chapter 12

Exod 12:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt saying,
Exod 12:2 "This month shall be to you the beginning of months: It shall be the first month of the year to you.
Exod 12:3 Speak to all the congregation of Israel, saying, 'On the tenth day of this month they shall take to themselves, every man, a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for a house:
Exod 12:4 And if the household is too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbor next to his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man shall be counted according to his eating *to allot* the lamb.
Exod 12:5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: You shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats:
Exod 12:6 And you shall *care for* it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: And the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening.
Exod 12:7 And they shall take *some* of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts and on the upper door post of the houses in which they shall eat *the lamb*.
Exod 12:8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and unleavened bread; and they shall eat it with bitter herbs.
Exod 12:9 Do not eat of it raw, nor boiled at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his legs, and with *its* entrails.
Exod 12:10 And you shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remains of it until the morning you shall burn with fire.
Exod 12:11 And in this manner you shall eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and you shall eat it in haste: It is the LORD's Passover.
Exod 12:12 For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and I will execute judgment against all the gods of Egypt: I am the LORD.
Exod 12:13 And the blood shall be for a token sign to you upon the houses where you are: And when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt.

Exod 12:14 And this day shall be for a memorial to you; and you shall keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations; you shall keep it a feast by an ordinance forever.
Exod 12:15 Seven days you shall eat unleavened bread; even the first day you shall put away leaven out of your houses: For whoever eats leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.
Exod 12:16 And on the first day there shall be a holy convocation, and on the seventh day there shall be a holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, except that which every man must eat, that only may be done by you.
Exod 12:17 And you shall observe the Feast of Unleavened Bread; for on this same day I have brought your armies out of the land of Egypt: Therefore you shall observe this day in your generations by an ordinance forever.
Exod 12:18 In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at sunset, you shall eat unleavened bread, until the twenty-first day of the month at sunset.
Exod 12:19 Seven days there shall be no leaven found in your houses: For whoever eats that which is leavened, that soul shall even be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land.
Exod 12:20 You shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations you shall eat unleavened bread.
Exod 12:21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said to them, "Draw out and take yourselves a lamb according to your families, and kill the Passover *lamb*.
Exod 12:22 And you shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the basin, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the basin; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.
Exod 12:23 For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he sees the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will not permit the destroyer to come in to your houses to smite you.
Exod 12:24 And you shall observe this thing for an ordinance to you and to your sons forever.
Exod 12:25 And it shall come to pass, when you have come to the land which the LORD will give you, according *to* as He has promised, that you shall keep this service.
Exod 12:26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say to you, 'What do you mean by *having* this service?'
Exod 12:27 That you shall say, 'It is the sacrifice of the LORD's Passover, Who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses.' " And the people bowed the head and worshiped.
Exod 12:28 And the children of Israel went away, and did as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, so they did.
Exod 12:29 And it came to pass, that at midnight the LORD smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on his throne to the firstborn of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the firstborn of domestic beasts.
Exod 12:30 And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a great cry in Egypt; for there was not a house where there was not one dead.
Exod 12:31 And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, "Rise up, and get yourselves *out* from among my people, both you and the children of Israel; and go, serve the LORD, as you have said.
Exod 12:32 Also take your flocks and your herds, as you have said, "and be gone; and bless me also."

Exod 12:33 And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, "We are all dead men."
Exod 12:34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their kneading-troughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.
Exod 12:35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and they borrowed from the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and clothing:
Exod 12:36 And the LORD gave the people favor in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent to them such things as they required. And they plundered the Egyptians.
Exod 12:37 And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children.
Exod 12:38 And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much domestic beasts.
Exod 12:39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any food.
Exod 12:40 Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelled in Egypt, was four hundred and thirty years.
Exod 12:41 And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the same day it came to pass, that all the armies of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt.
Exod 12:42 It is a night to be much observed to the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: This is that night of the LORD to be observed of all the children of Israel in their generations.
Exod 12:43 And the LORD said to Moses and Aaron, "This is the ordinance of the Passover: No stranger shall eat of *it*:
Exod 12:44 But every man's servant that is bought for money, when you have circumcised him, then he shall eat of *it*.
Exod 12:45 A foreigner and a hired servant shall not eat of *it*.
Exod 12:46 It shall be eaten in one house; you shall not carry forth any of the flesh outside of the house; neither shall you break a bone of *it*.
Exod 12:47 All the congregation of Israel shall keep it.
Exod 12:48 And when a stranger shall sojourn with you, and will keep the Passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: For no uncircumcised person shall eat of *it*.
Exod 12:49 One law shall be to him that is home-born, And to the stranger that sojourns among you."
Exod 12:50 Thus did all the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so they did.
Exod 12:51 And it came to pass the same day, that the LORD brought the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

Chapter 13

Exod 13:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Exod 13:2 "Sanctify to Me all the firstborn, whatever opens the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: It is Mine."

Exod 13:3 And Moses said to the people, "Remember this day, in which you came out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this place: There shall be no leavened bread eaten.
Exod 13:4 This day you came out in the month Abib.
Exod 13:5 And it shall be when the LORD shall bring you into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which He swore to your fathers to give you, a land flowing with milk and honey, that you shall keep this service in this month.
Exod 13:6 Seven days you shall eat unleavened bread, and on the seventh day *there* shall be a feast to the LORD.
Exod 13:7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall be no leavened bread seen with you, neither shall there be leaven seen with you in all your quarters.
Exod 13:8 And you shall show your son in that day, saying, 'This is done because of that which the LORD did to me when I came forth out of Egypt.'
Exod 13:9 And it shall be for a sign to you upon your hand, and for a memorial between your eyes, that the LORD's law may be in your mouth: For with a strong hand the LORD has brought you out of Egypt.
Exod 13:10 You shall therefore keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.
Exod 13:11 And it shall be when the LORD shall bring you into the land of the Canaanites, as He swore to you and to your fathers, and shall give it *to* you,
Exod 13:12 that you shall set apart to the LORD all that opens the womb, and every firstling that comes of a beast which you have; the males shall be the LORD's.
Exod 13:13 And every firstling of a donkey you shall redeem with a lamb; and if you will not redeem it, then you shall break his neck: And all the firstborn of man among your children you shall redeem.
Exod 13:14 And it shall be when your son asks you in time to come, saying, 'What is this?' That you shall say to him, 'By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Egypt, from the house of bondage:
Exod 13:15 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that the LORD slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: Therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that opens the womb, being males; but I redeem all the firstborn of my children.'
Exod 13:16 And it shall be for a token *sign* upon your hand, and for frontlets between your eyes: For by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt."
Exod 13:17 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God did not lead them by the *roadway* through the land of the Philistines, although that was near; for God said, "Lest peradventure the people repent when they see war, and they return to Egypt":
Exod 13:18 But God led the people around, through the way of the barren wilderness of the Red Sea: And the children of Israel went up harnessed out of the land of Egypt.
Exod 13:19 And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: For he had strictly adjured the children of Israel, saying, "God will surely visit you; and you shall carry up my bones with you away from here."
Exod 13:20 And they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the barren wilderness.
Exod 13:21 And the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead the way *for* them; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night:

Exod 13:22 He did not take away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, from before the people.

Chapter 14

Exod 14:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Exod 14:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, that they turn and encamp before Pihahiroth, between Migdol and the sea, in front of Baalzephon: You shall encamp before it by the sea.
Exod 14:3 For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, 'They are entangled in the land, the barren wilderness has shut them in.'
Exod 14:4 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will be honored upon Pharaoh, and upon all his army; that the Egyptians may know that I am the LORD." And they did so.
Exod 14:5 And the king of Egypt was told that the people fled: And the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, "Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us?"
Exod 14:6 And he made his chariot ready, and took his people with him:
Exod 14:7 And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of them.
Exod 14:8 And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: And the children of Israel went out with a high hand.
Exod 14:9 But the Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pihahiroth, before Baalzephon.
Exod 14:10 And when Pharaoh drew near, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they were severely afraid: And the children of Israel cried out to the LORD.
Exod 14:11 And they said to Moses, "Have you taken us away to die in the barren wilderness because there were no graves in Egypt? Why have you dealt in this peculiar way with us, to carry us forth out of Egypt?
Exod 14:12 Is this not the word that we told you in Egypt, saying, 'Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians?' For it *would* have been better for us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the barren wilderness."
Exod 14:13 And Moses said to the people, "Fear not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD, which He will show to you today: For the Egyptians whom you have seen today, you shall not see them again anymore forever.
Exod 14:14 The LORD shall fight for you, and you shall hold your peace."
Exod 14:15 And the LORD said to Moses, "Why do you cry out to Me? Speak to the children of Israel, that they go forward:
Exod 14:16 But you, lift up your rod, and stretch out your hand over the sea, and divide it: And the children of Israel shall go on dry ground through the middle of the sea.
Exod 14:17 And I, behold, I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them: And I will get Myself honor upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.
Exod 14:18 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the LORD, when I have gotten Myself honor upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen."

Exod 14:19 And the angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them:
Exod 14:20 And it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and it was a cloud and darkness to them *behind*, but it gave light by night to these *in front*: So that the one did not come near the other all *through* the night.
Exod 14:21 And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided.
Exod 14:22 And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea on the dry ground: And the waters were a wall to them on their right hand, and on their left.
Exod 14:23 And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, even all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen.
Exod 14:24 And it came to pass, that in the morning watch the LORD looked toward the armies of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the armies of the Egyptians,
Exod 14:25 and took off their chariot wheels, that they drove them heavily: So that the Egyptians said, "Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the LORD fights against the Egyptians for them."
Exod 14:26 And the LORD said to Moses, "Stretch out your hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen."
Exod 14:27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the LORD overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea.
Exod 14:28 And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the army of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them; there did not remain so much as one of them.
Exod 14:29 But the children of Israel walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall to them on their right hand, and on their left.
Exod 14:30 In this manner the LORD saved Israel out of the hand of the Egyptians that day; and Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the seashore.
Exod 14:31 And Israel saw that great work which the LORD did upon the Egyptians: And the people feared the LORD, and believed the LORD, and his servant Moses.

Chapter 15

Exod 15:1 Then Moses and the children of Israel sang this song to the LORD, and spoke, saying, "I will sing to the LORD, for He has triumphed gloriously: The horse and his rider He has thrown into the sea.
Exod 15:2 The LORD is my strength and song, and He has become my salvation: He is my God, and I will prepare Him a habitation; my father's God, and I will exalt Him.
Exod 15:3 The LORD is a Man of war: The LORD is His name.
Exod 15:4 Pharaoh's chariots and his army He has cast into the sea: His chosen captains also are drowned in the Red Sea.
Exod 15:5 The depths have covered them: They sank into the bottom as a stone.
Exod 15:6 Your right hand, O LORD, has become glorious in power: Your right hand, O LORD, has dashed the enemy in pieces.
Exod 15:7 And in the greatness of Your excellency You have overthrown those that rose up against You: You sent forth Your wrath, which consumed them as stubble.
Exod 15:8 And with the blast of Your nostrils the waters were gathered together, the floods stood upright as a heap, and the depths were congealed in the heart of the sea.

Exod 15:9 The enemy said, 'I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the plunder; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them.'
Exod 15:10 You blew with Your wind, the sea covered them: They sank as lead in the mighty waters.
Exod 15:11 Who is like You, O LORD, among the gods? Who is like You, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders?
Exod 15:12 You stretched out Your right hand, the earth swallowed them.
Exod 15:13 You in Your mercy have led forth the people which You have redeemed: You have guided them in Your strength to Your holy habitation.
Exod 15:14 The people shall hear, and be afraid: Sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Palestina.
Exod 15:15 Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed; the mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them; all the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away.
Exod 15:16 Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of Your arm they shall be as still as a stone; until Your people pass over, O LORD, until the people which You have purchased pass over.
Exod 15:17 You shall bring them in, and plant them in the mountain of Your inheritance, in the place, O LORD, which You have made for Yourself to dwell in, in the Sanctuary, O Lord, which Your hands have established.
Exod 15:18 The LORD shall reign forever and ever.
Exod 15:19 For the horse of Pharaoh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the LORD brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Israel went on dry land in the midst of the sea.
Exod 15:20 And Miriam the prophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a tambourine in her hand; and all the women went out after her with tambourines and with dances.
Exod 15:21 And Miriam answered them, "Sing to the LORD, for He has triumphed gloriously; He has thrown the horse and his rider into the sea."
Exod 15:22 So Moses brought Israel from the Red Sea, and they went out into the barren wilderness of Shur; and they went three days in the barren wilderness, and found no water.
Exod 15:23 And when they came to Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they were bitter: Therefore the name of it was called Marah.
Exod 15:24 And the people murmured against Moses, saying, "What shall we drink?"
Exod 15:25 And he cried out to the LORD; and the LORD showed him a tree, which when he had cast *it* into the waters, the waters were made sweet: There He made a statute and an ordinance for them, and there He proved them,
Exod 15:26 and said, "If you will diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD your God, and will do that which is right in His sight, and will give ear to His commandments, and keep all His statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon you, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: For I am the LORD that heals you."
Exod 15:27 And they came to Elim, where *there* were twelve wells of water, and seventy palm trees: And they encamped there by the waters.

Chapter 16

Exod 16:1 And they took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came to the barren wilderness of Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

Exod 16:2 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron in the barren wilderness:
Exod 16:3 And the children of Israel said to them, "We wish to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the flesh pots, and when we ate bread to the full; for you have brought us forth into this barren wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger."
Exod 16:4 Then the LORD said to Moses, "Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain allowance every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in My law, or not.
Exod 16:5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily."
Exod 16:6 And Moses and Aaron said to all the children of Israel, "At sunset, you shall then know that the LORD has brought you out from the land of Egypt:
Exod 16:7 And in the morning, you shall then see the glory of the LORD; for He hears your murmurings against the LORD: And what are we, that you murmur against us?"
Exod 16:8 And Moses said, "This shall be, when the LORD gives you flesh to eat in the evening, and in the morning bread to the full; for the LORD hears your murmurings which you murmur against Him: And what are we? Your murmurings are not against us, but against the LORD."
Exod 16:9 And Moses spoke to Aaron, "Say to all the congregation of the children of Israel, 'Come near before the LORD: For He has heard your murmurings.' "
Exod 16:10 And it came to pass, as Aaron spoke to the whole congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the barren wilderness, and behold, the glory of the LORD appeared in the cloud.
Exod 16:11 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Exod 16:12 "I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: Speak to them, saying, 'At sunset you shall eat flesh, and in the morning you shall be filled with bread; and you shall know that I am the LORD your God.' "
Exod 16:13 And it came to pass, that at sunset the quails came up, and covered the camp: And in the morning the dew lay all around the *families of Israel*.
Exod 16:14 And when the dew that lay had gone up, behold, upon the face of the barren wilderness there lay a small round thing, as small as the white frost on the ground.
Exod 16:15 And when the children of Israel saw it, they said to one another, "It is manna": For they did not know what it was. And Moses said to them, "This is the bread which the LORD has given you to eat.
Exod 16:16 This is the thing which the LORD has commanded, 'Every man gather of it according to his eating, an omer for every man, according to the number of your persons; Every man take for those who are in his tents.' " [1]
Exod 16:17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered, some more, some less.
Exod 16:18 And when they measured it with an omer, he that gathered much had nothing *left* over, and he that gathered little had no lack; every man gathered according to his eating.
Exod 16:19 And Moses said, "Let no man leave *any* of it until the morning."
Exod 16:20 Notwithstanding they did not hearken to Moses; but some of them left *part* of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: And Moses was wroth with them.

---

[1] [Note: 1 omer (that is, 1/10'th of an ephah) equaled approximately 10.78 [US] cups, ~10.2 [metric] cups, or ~5.1 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Exod 16:21 And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: And when the sun waxed hot, it melted.
Exod 16:22 And it came to pass, that on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for one man: And all the rulers of the congregation came and told Moses. [2]
Exod 16:23 And he said to them, "This is that which the LORD has said, 'Tomorrow is the rest of the holy Sabbath to the LORD: Bake that which you will bake today, and boil what you will boil; and that which remains over lay up for yourselves to be kept until the morning.' "
Exod 16:24 And they laid it up until the morning, as Moses directed: And it did not stink, neither was there any worm in it.
Exod 16:25 And Moses said, "Eat that today; for today is a Sabbath to the LORD: Today you shall not find it in the field.
Exod 16:26 Six days you shall gather it; but on the seventh day, which is the Sabbath, *during* it there shall be none."
Exod 16:27 And it came to pass, that some of the people went out on the seventh day to gather, and they found none.
Exod 16:28 And the LORD said to Moses, "How long do you refuse to keep My commandments and My laws?
Exod 16:29 See, because the LORD has given you the Sabbath, therefore he gives you on the sixth day the bread of two days; abide, every man, in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day."
Exod 16:30 So the people rested on the seventh day.
Exod 16:31 And the house of Israel called *its* name Manna: And it was like coriander seed, white; and the taste of it was like wafers made with honey.
Exod 16:32 And Moses said, "This is the thing which the LORD commands, 'Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread with which I have fed you in the barren wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt.' " [3]
Exod 16:33 And Moses said to Aaron, "Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna in it, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations."
Exod 16:34 As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the Testimony, to be kept.
Exod 16:35 And the children of Israel ate manna forty years, until they came to an inhabited land; they ate manna, until they came to the borders of the land of Canaan.
Exod 16:36 Now an omer is the tenth part of an ephah. [4]

Chapter 17

Exod 17:1 And all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the barren wilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched *camp* in Rephidim: And there was no water for the people to drink.

---

[2] [Note: 2 omers equaled approximately 24.5 [US] cups, or ~23.2 [metric] cups; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[3] [Note: 1 omer (that is, 1/10'th of an ephah) equaled approximately 10.78 [US] cups, ~10.2 [metric] cups, or ~5.1 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[4] [Note: 1 omer (that is, 1/10'th of an ephah) equaled approximately 10.78 [US] cups, ~10.2 [metric] cups, or ~5.1 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Exod 17:2 For this reason the people chided with Moses, and said, "Give us water that we may drink." And Moses said to them, "Why do you chide with me? For which reason do you tempt the LORD?"
Exod 17:3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people murmured against Moses, and said, "Is it for this reason that you have brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our domestic beasts with thirst?"
Exod 17:4 And Moses cried out to the LORD, saying, "What shall I do to this people? They are almost ready to stone me."
Exod 17:5 And the LORD said to Moses, "Go on before the people, and take *some* of the elders of Israel with you; and your rod, with which you smote the river, take *it* in your hand, and go.
Exod 17:6 Behold, I will stand before you there upon the rock in Horeb; and you shall smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink." And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel.
Exod 17:7 And he called the name of the place Massah, and Meribah, because of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, "Is the LORD among us, or not?"
Exod 17:8 Then Amalek came, and fought with Israel in Rephidim.
Exod 17:9 And Moses said to Joshua, "Choose out men *for* us, and go out, fight with Amalek: Tomorrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the rod of God in my hand."
Exod 17:10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, "and fought with Amalek: And Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill.
Exod 17:11 And it came to pass, when Moses held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: And when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed.
Exod 17:12 But Moses hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat on it; and Aaron and Hur held up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.
Exod 17:13 And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword.
Exod 17:14 And the LORD said to Moses, "Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua: For I will utterly wipe out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven."
Exod 17:15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it Jehovahnissi: [1]
Exod 17:16 For he said, "Because the LORD has sworn that the LORD will have war with Amalek from generation to generation."

Chapter 18

Exod 18:1 When Jethro, the priest of Midian, Moses' father-in-law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel His people, and that the LORD had brought Israel out of Egypt;
Exod 18:2 then Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, after he had sent her back,
Exod 18:3 and her two sons; of which the name of the one was Gershom; for he said, "I have been an alien in a strange land: [1]
Exod 18:4 And the name of the other was Eliezer; "for the God of my father", he said, "was my help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh":

---

[1] [Note: Jehovahnissi; that is, The LORD my banner]
[1] [Note: Gershom; that is, A stranger there]

Exod 18:5 And Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, came with his sons and his wife to Moses into the barren wilderness, where he encamped at the mount of God:
Exod 18:6 And he said to Moses, "I your father-in-law Jethro have come to you, and your wife, and her two sons with her."
Exod 18:7 And Moses went out to meet his father-in-law, and did obeisance, and kissed him; and they asked each other of their welfare; and they came into the tent.
Exod 18:8 And Moses told his father-in-law all that the LORD had done to Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Israel's sake, and all the travail that had come upon them by the way, and how the LORD delivered them.
Exod 18:9 And Jethro rejoiced for all the goodness which the LORD had done to Israel, whom He had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians.
Exod 18:10 And Jethro said, "Blessed be the LORD, Who has delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, Who has delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians.
Exod 18:11 Now I know that the LORD is greater than all gods: For in the thing *about* which they dealt proudly He was above them."
Exod 18:12 And Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: And Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel, to eat bread with Moses' father-in-law before God.
Exod 18:13 And it came to pass on the next day, that Moses sat to judge the people: And the people stood by Moses from the morning to the evening.
Exod 18:14 And when Moses' father-in-law saw all that he did to the people, he said, "What is this thing that you do to the people? Why do you yourself sit alone, and all the people stand by you from morning to sunset?"
Exod 18:15 And Moses said to his father-in-law, "Because the people come to me to inquire of God:
Exod 18:16 When they have a matter, they come to me; and I judge between one and another, and I make them know the statutes of God, and His laws."
Exod 18:17 And Moses' father-in-law said to him, "The thing that you do is not good.
Exod 18:18 You will surely wear away, both you, and this people that are with you: For this thing is too heavy for you; you are not able to perform it yourself alone.
Exod 18:19 Hearken now to my voice, I will give you counsel, and God shall be with you: Be *a representative* toward God for the people, that you may bring the causes to God:
Exod 18:20 And you shall teach them ordinances and laws, and shall show them the way in which they must walk, and the work that they must do.
Exod 18:21 Moreover you shall provide out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens:
Exod 18:22 And let them judge the people at all times: And it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring to you, but every small matter they shall judge: So it shall be easier for yourself, and they shall bear the burden with you.
Exod 18:23 If you shall do this thing, and God command you so, then you shall be able to endure, and all this people shall also go to their place in peace."
Exod 18:24 So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father-in-law, and did all that he had said.
Exod 18:25 And Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

Exod 18:26 And they judged the people at all times: The hard causes they brought to Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves.
Exod 18:27 And Moses let his father-in-law depart; and he went his way into his own land.

Chapter 19

Exod 19:1 In the third month, when the children of Israel had gone forth out of the land of Egypt, *on that* same day they came into the barren wilderness of Sinai.
Exod 19:2 For they had departed from Rephidim, and came to the desert of Sinai, and had pitched *camp* in the barren wilderness; and there Israel camped before the mount.
Exod 19:3 And Moses went up to God, and the LORD called to him out of the mountain, saying, "Thus you shall say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel;
Exod 19:4 'You have seen what I did to the Egyptians, and how I bore you on eagles' wings, and brought you to Myself.
Exod 19:5 Now therefore, if you will indeed obey My voice, and keep My covenant, then you shall be a peculiar treasure to Me above all people: For all the earth is Mine:
Exod 19:6 And you shall be to Me a kingdom of priests, and a holy nation.' These are the words which you shall speak to the children of Israel."
Exod 19:7 And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him.
Exod 19:8 And all the people answered together, and said, "All that the LORD has spoken we will do." And Moses returned the words of the people to the LORD.
Exod 19:9 And the LORD said to Moses, "Look, I come to you in a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with you, and believe you forever." And Moses told the words of the people to the LORD.
Exod 19:10 And the LORD said to Moses, "Go to the people, and sanctify them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes,
Exod 19:11 and be ready against the third day: For the third day the LORD will come down in the sight of all the people upon Mount Sinai.
Exod 19:12 And you shall set bounds to the people all around, saying, 'Take heed to yourselves, that you do not go up into the mount, or touch the border of it: Whoever touches the mount shall surely be put to death:
Exod 19:13 A hand shall not touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether it is beast or man, it shall not live': When the trumpet sounds long, they shall come up to the mount."
Exod 19:14 And Moses went down from the mount to the people, and sanctified the people; and they washed their clothes.
Exod 19:15 And he said to the people, "Be ready against the third day: Do not come at your wives."
Exod 19:16 And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the sound of the trumpet *was* exceedingly loud; so that all the people that were in the camp trembled.
Exod 19:17 And Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they stood at the lower part of the mount.
Exod 19:18 And Mount Sinai was altogether *raging* smoke, because the LORD descended upon it in fire: And *its* smoke ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly.
Exod 19:19 And when the sound of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Moses spoke, and God answered him by a voice.

Exod 19:20 And the LORD came down upon Mount Sinai, on the top of the mount: And the LORD called Moses up to the top of the mount; and Moses went up.
Exod 19:21 And the LORD said to Moses, "Go down, solemnly warn the people, lest they break through to the LORD to gaze, and many of them perish.
Exod 19:22 And also let the priests, which come near to the LORD, sanctify themselves, lest the LORD break forth upon them."
Exod 19:23 And Moses said to the LORD, "The people cannot come up to Mount Sinai: For you solemnly warned us, saying, 'Set bounds around the mount, and sanctify it.' "
Exod 19:24 And the LORD said to him, "Away, get down, and you shall come up, you, and Aaron with you: But do not let the priests and the people break through to come up to the LORD, lest He break forth upon them."
Exod 19:25 So Moses went down to the people, and spoke to them.

Chapter 20

Exod 20:1 And God spoke all these words, saying,
Exod 20:2 "I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.
Exod 20:3 You shall have no other gods before Me.
Exod 20:4 You shall not make *for* yourself any graven image, or any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is *on* the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth:
Exod 20:5 You shall not bow yourself down to them, nor serve them: For I the LORD your God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth generation of those that hate Me;
Exod 20:6 and showing mercy to thousands of those that love Me, and keep My commandments.
Exod 20:7 You shall not take the name of the LORD your God in vain; for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that takes His name in vain.
Exod 20:8 Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy.
Exod 20:9 Six days you shall labor, and do all your work:
Exod 20:10 But the seventh day is the Sabbath of the LORD your God: You shall not do any work on it, you, nor your son, nor your daughter; your manservant, nor your maidservant, nor your domestic beasts, nor your stranger that is within your gates:
Exod 20:11 For in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that is in them, and rested the seventh day: Therefore the LORD blessed the Sabbath day, and hallowed it.
Exod 20:12 Honor your father and your mother: That your days may be long upon the land which the LORD your God gives you.
Exod 20:13 You shall not kill.
Exod 20:14 You shall not commit adultery.
Exod 20:15 You shall not steal.
Exod 20:16 You shall not bear false witness against your neighbor.
Exod 20:17 You shall not covet your neighbor's house, you shall not covet your neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his donkey, nor anything that is your neighbor's."
Exod 20:18 And all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: And when the people saw it, they moved *themselves back*, and stood afar off.

Exod 20:19 And they said to Moses, "You speak with us, and we will hear: But do not let God speak with us, lest we die."
Exod 20:20 And Moses said to the people, "Fear not: For God has come to prove you, and that His fear may be before your faces, that you do not sin."
Exod 20:21 And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near to the thick darkness where God was.
Exod 20:22 And the LORD said to Moses, "Thus you shall say to the children of Israel, 'You have seen that I have talked with you from heaven.
Exod 20:23 You shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall you make *for* yourself gods of gold.
Exod 20:24 You shall make to Me an altar of earth, and shall sacrifice your burnt offerings on it, and your peace offerings, your sheep, and your oxen: In all places where I record My name I will come to you, and I will bless you.
Exod 20:25 And if you will make Me an altar of stone, you shall not build it of hewn stone: For if you lift up your tool upon it, you have polluted it.
Exod 20:26 Neither shall you go up by steps to My altar, that your nakedness is not discovered upon it.' "

Chapter 21

Exod 21:1 Now these are the judgments which you shall set before them.
Exod 21:2 If you buy a Hebrew servant, he shall serve six years: And in the seventh he shall go out free, for nothing.
Exod 21:3 If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself: If he was married, then his wife shall go out with him.
Exod 21:4 If his master has given him a wife, and she has borne him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself.
Exod 21:5 And if the servant shall plainly say, 'I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free:'
Exod 21:6 Then his master shall bring him to the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or to the door post; and his master shall bore his ear through with an awl; and he shall serve him forever.
Exod 21:7 And if a man sells his daughter to be a maidservant, she shall not go out as the menservants do.
Exod 21:8 If she does not please her master, who has betrothed her to himself, then he shall let her be redeemed: He shall have no power to sell her to a strange nation, seeing he has dealt deceitfully with her. [1]
Exod 21:9 And if he has betrothed her to his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.
Exod 21:10 If he takes himself another wife; he shall not diminish her food, her clothing, and her duty of marriage.
Exod 21:11 And if he does not do these three to her, then she shall go out free, without *paying* money.
Exod 21:12 He that smites a man, so that he dies, shall surely be put to death.

---

[1] [Note: does not please: In Hebrew, is evil in the eyes of]

Exod 21:13 And if a man does not lie in wait, but God delivers him into his hand; then I will appoint you a place where he shall flee.
Exod 21:14 But if a man comes presumptuously upon his neighbor, to slay him with guile; you shall take him from My altar, that he may die.
Exod 21:15 And he that smites his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.
Exod 21:16 And he that steals a man, and sells him, or if he is found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.
Exod 21:17 And he that curses his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death. [2]
Exod 21:18 And if men strive together, and one smites another with a stone, or with his fist, and he does not die, but keeps his bed: [3]
Exod 21:19 If he rises again, and walks abroad upon his staff, then he that smote him shall be left unpunished: Only he shall pay for the loss of his time, and shall cause him to be thoroughly healed. [4]
Exod 21:20 And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he dies under his hand; he shall surely be punished. [5]
Exod 21:21 Notwithstanding, if he continues a day or two, he shall not be punished: For he is his money.
Exod 21:22 If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit departs from her, and yet no mischief follows: He shall surely be punished, according *to* as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay as the judges determine.
Exod 21:23 And if any mischief follows, then you shall give life for life,
Exod 21:24 eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,
Exod 21:25 burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.
Exod 21:26 And if a man smites the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perishes; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.
Exod 21:27 And if he smites out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.
Exod 21:28 If an ox gores a man or a woman, that they die: Then the ox shall surely be stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be left unpunished.
Exod 21:29 But if the ox was *known* to push with his horn in time past, and it has been testified to his owner, and he has not kept him in, but that he has killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner shall also be put to death.
Exod 21:30 If there is laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give for the ransom of his life whatever is laid upon him.
Exod 21:31 Whether he has gored a son, or has gored a daughter, according to this judgment it shall be done to him.
Exod 21:32 If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give to their master thirty shekels of silver, and the ox shall be stoned.
Exod 21:33 And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or a donkey falls in it;
Exod 21:34 the owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money to the owner of them; and the dead domestic beast shall be his.

---

2 [Note: curses; or, reviles]
3 [Note: another; or, his neighbor]
4 [Note: loss of his time: In Hebrew, his ceasing]
5 [Note: punished: In Hebrew, avenged]

Exod 21:35 And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he dies; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money from it; and they shall also divide the dead ox.
Exod 21:36 Or if it is known that the ox had used to push in time past, and his owner has not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own.

Chapter 22

Exod 22:1 "If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and four sheep for a sheep. [1]
Exod 22:2 If a thief is found breaking *in*, and is smitten *such* that he dies, there shall be no blood shed for him.
Exod 22:3 If the sun is risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution; if he has nothing, then he shall be sold for his theft.
Exod 22:4 If the stolen thing is in fact found alive in his hand, whether it be ox, or donkey, or sheep; he shall restore double.
Exod 22:5 If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his *domestic* beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, he shall make restitution.
Exod 22:6 If fire breaks out, and catches in thorns, so that the stacks of grain, or the standing ears of grain, or the field, are consumed with it; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.
Exod 22:7 If a man shall deliver to his neighbor money or stuff to keep, and it is stolen out of the man's house; if the thief is found, let him pay double.
Exod 22:8 If the thief is not found, then the master of the house shall be brought to the judges, to see whether he has put his hand to his neighbor's goods.
Exod 22:9 For all manner of trespass, whether it is for ox, for donkey, for sheep, for clothing, or for any manner of lost thing which another challenges to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double to his neighbor.
Exod 22:10 If a man delivers to his neighbor a donkey, or an ox, or a sheep, or any domestic beast, to keep; and it dies, or is hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it:
Exod 22:11 Then an oath of the LORD shall be between them both, that he has not put his hand to his neighbor's goods; and the owner of it shall *be* accepting of that, and he shall not *need to* make it good.
Exod 22:12 And if it is stolen from him, he shall make restitution to *its* owner.
Exod 22:13 If it is torn in pieces, then let him bring it for witness, and he shall not make good that which was torn.
Exod 22:14 And if a man borrows anything of his neighbors, and it is hurt, or dies, *its* owner not being with it, he shall surely make it good.
Exod 22:15 But if *its* owner is with it, he shall not make it good: If it is a hired thing, it came for his hire.
Exod 22:16 And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife.
Exod 22:17 If her father utterly refuses to give her to him, he shall pay money according to the dowry of virgins. [2]
Exod 22:18 You shall not allow a witch to live.

---

1 [Note: sheep; or, goat]
2 [Note: pay: In Hebrew, weigh]

Exod 22:19 Whoever lies with a beast shall surely be put to death.
Exod 22:20 He that sacrifices to any god, except only to the LORD, he shall be utterly destroyed.
Exod 22:21 You shall neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him: For you were strangers in the land of Egypt.
Exod 22:22 You shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child.
Exod 22:23 If you afflict them in any *way*, and they cry at all to Me, I will surely hear their cry;
Exod 22:24 and My wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.
Exod 22:25 If you lend money to any of My people that are poor by you, you shall not be to him as an usurer, neither shall you lay upon him interest.
Exod 22:26 If you take *any of* your neighbor's clothing to pledge, you shall deliver it to him by that *time* the sun goes down:
Exod 22:27 For that is his only covering, it is his clothing for his skin: In what shall he sleep? And it shall come to pass, when he cries to Me, that I will hear; for I am gracious.
Exod 22:28 You shall not revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of your people. 3
Exod 22:29 You shall not delay to offer the first of your ripe fruits, and of your liquors: You shall give the firstborn of your sons to Me. 4
Exod 22:30 You shall do likewise with your oxen, and with your sheep: It shall be with his mother seven days; on the eighth day you shall give it *to* Me.
Exod 22:31 And you shall be holy men to Me: Neither shall you eat any flesh that is torn from beasts in the field; you shall cast it to the dogs."

Chapter 23

Exod 23:1 You shall not raise a false report: Do not put your hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness. 1
Exod 23:2 You shall not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shall you speak in a court *case* to decline *morally* following after many to forcibly twist judgment: 2
Exod 23:3 Neither shall you favor a poor man in his court *case*.
Exod 23:4 If you meet your enemy's ox or his donkey going astray, you shall surely bring it back to him again.
Exod 23:5 If you see the donkey of him who hates you lying under his burden, and would forbear to help him, you shall surely help him.
Exod 23:6 You shall not wrest the judgment of your poor in his court *case*.
Exod 23:7 Keep yourself far from a false matter; and the innocent and righteous won't slay you: For I will not justify the wicked.
Exod 23:8 And you shall not take a gift: For the gift blinds the wise, and perverts the words of the righteous. 3
Exod 23:9 Also you shall not oppress a stranger: For you know the heart of a stranger, seeing you were strangers in the land of Egypt. 4
Exod 23:10 And six years you shall sow your land, and shall gather in *its* fruits:

---

3 [Note: gods; or, judges]
4 [Note: liquors: In Hebrew, tears]
1 [Note: raise; or, receive]
2 [Note: speak: In Hebrew, answer]
3 [Note: the wise: In Hebrew, the seeing]
4 [Note: heart: In Hebrew, soul]

Exod 23:11 But the seventh year you shall let it rest and lie still; that the poor of your people may eat: And what they leave the wild beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner you shall deal with your vineyard, and with your olive grove.
Exod 23:12 Six days you shall do your work, and on the seventh day you shall rest: That your ox and your donkey may rest, and the son of your handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.
Exod 23:13 And in all things that I have said to you be circumspect: And make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of your mouth.
Exod 23:14 Three times you shall keep a feast to Me in the year.
Exod 23:15 You shall keep the Feast of Unleavened Bread: (you shall eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded you, in the time appointed of the month Abib; for in it you came out from Egypt: And none shall appear before Me empty):
Exod 23:16 And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of your labors, which you have sown in the field: And the feast of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, when you have gathered in your labors out of the field.
Exod 23:17 Three times in the year all your males shall appear before the Lord GOD.
Exod 23:18 You shall not offer the blood of My sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of My sacrifice remain until the morning. [5]
Exod 23:19 The first of the firstfruits of your land you shall bring into the house of the LORD your God. You shall not boil a kid *goat* in his mother's milk."
Exod 23:20 Behold, I send an Angel before you, to keep you in the way, and to bring you into the place which I have prepared.
Exod 23:21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, do not provoke him; for he will not pardon your transgressions: For My name is in him.
Exod 23:22 But if you shall indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then I will be an enemy to your enemies, and an adversary to your adversaries.
Exod 23:23 For My Angel shall go before you, and bring you in to the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites: And I will cut them off.
Exod 23:24 You shall not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do according to their works: But you shall utterly overthrow them, and entirely break down their images.
Exod 23:25 And you shall serve the LORD your God, and He shall bless your bread, and your water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of you.
Exod 23:26 Nothing there shall cast *down* their young, nor be barren, in your land: I will fulfill the number of your days.
Exod 23:27 I will send My fear before you, and will destroy all the people to whom you shall come, and I will make all your enemies turn their backs to you.
Exod 23:28 And I will send hornets before you, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before you.
Exod 23:29 I will not drive them out from before you in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the wild beast of the field multiply against you.
Exod 23:30 Little by little I will drive them out from before you, until you are increased, and inherit the land.
Exod 23:31 And I will set your bounds from the Red Sea even to the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert to the river: For I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and you shall drive them out before you.
Exod 23:32 You shall make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.

---

[5] [Note: sacrifice; or, feast]

Exod 23:33 They shall not dwell in your land, lest they make you sin against Me: For if you serve their gods, it will surely be a snare to you.

Chapter 24

Exod 24:1 And he said to Moses, "Come up to the LORD, you, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel; and worship afar off.
Exod 24:2 And Moses alone shall come near the LORD: But they shall not come near; neither shall the people go up with him."
Exod 24:3 And Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the judgments: And all the people answered with one voice, and said, "All the words which the LORD has said will we do."
Exod 24:4 And Moses wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and built an altar under the hill, and twelve pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel.
Exod 24:5 And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen to the LORD.
Exod 24:6 And Moses took half of the blood, and put it in basins; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar.
Exod 24:7 And he took the Book of the Covenant, and read in the hearing of the people: And they said, "All that the LORD has said we will do, and *will* be obedient."
Exod 24:8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, "Behold the blood of the covenant, which the LORD has made with you concerning all these words."
Exod 24:9 Then Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel went up:
Exod 24:10 And they saw the God of Israel: And there was under His feet as it were a paved work of a sapphire stone, and as it were the body of heaven in His clearness.
Exod 24:11 And He did not lay His hand upon the nobles of the children of Israel: They also saw God, and ate and drank.
Exod 24:12 And the LORD said to Moses, "Come up into the mount to Me, and be there: And I will give you tablets of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that you may teach them."
Exod 24:13 And Moses rose up, and his minister Joshua: And Moses went up into the mount of God.
Exod 24:14 And he said to the elders, "Tarry here for us, until we come again to you: And behold, Aaron and Hur are with you: If any man have any matters to do, let him come to them."
Exod 24:15 And Moses went up into the mount, and a cloud covered the mount.
Exod 24:16 And the glory of the LORD abode upon Mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: And the seventh day He called to Moses *from* out of the middle of the cloud.
Exod 24:17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD was like devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.
Exod 24:18 And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and got himself up into the mount: And Moses was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

Chapter 25

Exod 25:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,

Exod 25:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, that they bring Me an offering: From every man that gives it willingly with his heart you shall take My offering. [1]
Exod 25:3 And this is the offering which you shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass,
Exod 25:4 and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, [2]
Exod 25:5 and rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,
Exod 25:6 oil for the light, spices for anointing oil, and for sweet incense,
Exod 25:7 onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod, and in the breastplate.
Exod 25:8 And let them make Me a sanctuary; that I may dwell among them.
Exod 25:9 According to all that I show you, after the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all *its* instruments, even to such a degree you shall make it.
Exod 25:10 And they shall make an ark of shittim wood: Two and a half cubits shall be *its* length, and a cubit and a half *its* width, and a cubit and a half *its* height. [3]
Exod 25:11 And you shall overlay it with pure gold, inside and outside you shall overlay it, and shall make upon it a crown of gold all around.
Exod 25:12 And you shall cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners of *it*; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.
Exod 25:13 And you shall make staffs of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.
Exod 25:14 And you shall put the staffs into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them.
Exod 25:15 The staffs shall be in the rings of the ark: They shall not be taken from it.
Exod 25:16 And you shall put into the ark the testimony which I shall give you.
Exod 25:17 And you shall make a mercy seat of pure gold: Two and a half cubits shall be *its* length, and a cubit and a half *its* width. [4]
Exod 25:18 And you shall make two cherubims of gold, of beaten work you shall make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat.
Exod 25:19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: Even from the mercy seat you shall make the cherubims on the two ends of *it*.
Exod 25:20 And the cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces shall look to one another; the faces of the cherubims shall be toward the mercy seat.
Exod 25:21 And you shall put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and in the ark you shall put the testimony that I shall give you.
Exod 25:22 And there I will meet with you, and I will commune with you from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubims which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give you in commandment to the children of Israel.

---

1 [Note: bring Me: In Hebrew, take for Me]
2 [Note: fine linen; or, silk]
3 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W x H equates to approximately 54.7 inches x 32.8 inches x 32.8 inches, respectively; or approximately 139cm x 83.4cm x 83.4cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W equates to approximately 54.7 inches x 32.8 inches, respectively; or approximately 139cm x 83.4cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Exod 25:23 You shall also make a table of shittim wood: Two cubits shall be *its* length, and a cubit *its* width, and a cubit and a half *its* height. [5]
Exod 25:24 And you shall overlay it with pure gold, and make *on* it a crown of gold all around.
Exod 25:25 And you shall make to it a border of a hand-breadth all around, and you shall make a golden crown onto *its* border all around. [6]
Exod 25:26 And you shall make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet of *it*.
Exod 25:27 The rings shall be in front of the border as places *to hold* the staffs to carry the table.
Exod 25:28 And you shall make the staffs of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be carried with them.
Exod 25:29 And you shall make *its* dishes, and spoons of *it*, and covers of *it*, and bowls of *it*, to offer with: You shall make them of pure gold. [7]
Exod 25:30 And you shall set show-bread upon the table before Me always.
Exod 25:31 And you shall make a candlestick of pure gold: The candlestick shall be made of beaten work: His shaft, and his branches, his bowls, its buds, and its flowers, shall be of the same.
Exod 25:32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side:
Exod 25:33 Three bowls made likened to almonds, with a bud and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, with a bud and a flower: In such a *fashion shall be* the six branches that come out of the candlestick.
Exod 25:34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made similar to almonds, with their buds and their flowers.
Exod 25:35 And there shall be a bud under two branches of the same, and a bud under two branches of the same, and a bud under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick.
Exod 25:36 Their buds and their branches shall be of the same: All of it shall be one beaten work of pure gold.
Exod 25:37 And you shall make the seven lamps of *it*: And they shall light *its* lamps, that they may give light in front of it.
Exod 25:38 And *its* tongs, and *its* fire-pans, shall be of pure gold.
Exod 25:39 Of a talent of pure gold he shall make it, with all these vessels. [8]
Exod 25:40 And see that you make them after their pattern, which was shown *to* you in the mount.

Chapter 26

Exod 26:1 Moreover you shall make the tabernacle with ten curtains of fine-twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: With cherubims of cunning work you shall make them. [1]

---

5 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W x H equates to approximately 43.8 inches x 22 inches x 32.8 inches, respectively; or approximately 111.2cm x 55.6cm x 83.4cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
6 [Note: a hand-breadth: A measure of four fingers, equal to about 4 inches; or ~10.2cm; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, alphabetically-sorted word definitions under H.]
7 [Note: to offer with; or, to pour out with]
8 [Note: 1 Hebrew talent of gold weighed approximately 113.8 troy pounds, or ~42.49 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" standard in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
1 [Note: of cunning work: In Hebrew, the work of a cunning workman, or, the work of a cunning embroiderer]

Exod 26:2 The length of one curtain shall be twenty-eight cubits, and the width of one curtain four cubits: And every one of the curtains shall have one measure. [2]
Exod 26:3 The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and other five curtains shall be coupled one to another.
Exod 26:4 And you shall make loops of blue on the edge of the one curtain from the woven border in the coupling; and you shall make likewise *at* the uttermost edge of another curtain, in the coupling of the second.
Exod 26:5 You shall make fifty loops in the one curtain, and you shall make fifty loops *at* the edge of the curtain that is in the coupling of the second; that the loops may take hold of one another.
Exod 26:6 And you shall make fifty clasps of gold, and couple the curtains together with the clasps: And it shall be one tabernacle.
Exod 26:7 And you shall make curtains of goats' hair to be a covering upon the tabernacle: You shall make eleven curtains.
Exod 26:8 The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the width of one curtain four cubits: And the eleven curtains shall all be of one measure. [3]
Exod 26:9 And you shall couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shall double *over* the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle.
Exod 26:10 And you shall make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is outermost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which couples *to* the second.
Exod 26:11 And you shall make fifty clasps of brass, and put the clasps into the loops, and couple the tent together, that it may be one.
Exod 26:12 And the remnant that remains of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remains, shall hang over the backside of the tabernacle.
Exod 26:13 And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side of that which remains in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it. [4]
Exod 26:14 And you shall make a covering of rams' skins dyed red for the tent, and a covering above of badgers' skins.
Exod 26:15 And you shall make boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood standing up.
Exod 26:16 The length of a board shall be ten cubits, and a cubit and a half shall be the width of one board. [5]
Exod 26:17 There shall be two tenons in one board, set in order one against another: Thus shall you make for all the boards of the tabernacle.
Exod 26:18 And you shall make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward.

---

[2] [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W equates to approximately 51.1 feet x 7.3 feet, respectively; or approximately 15.57m x 2.22m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[3] [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W equates to approximately 54.7 feet x 7.3 feet, respectively; or approximately 16.68m x 2.22m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[4] [Note: 1 Hebrew cubit (of the scriptures) is approximately 21.9", or ~55.6cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[5] [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this board L x W equates to approximately 18.2 feet x 2.7 feet, respectively; or approximately 5.56m x 0.83m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Exod 26:19 And you shall make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.
Exod 26:20 And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side there shall be twenty boards:
Exod 26:21 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.
Exod 26:22 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward you shall make six boards.
Exod 26:23 And you shall make two boards for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.
Exod 26:24 And they shall be coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it to one ring: Thus it shall be for them both; they shall be for the two corners.
Exod 26:25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.
Exod 26:26 And you shall make bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,
Exod 26:27 and five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two sides westward.
Exod 26:28 And the middle bar in the middle of the boards shall reach from end to end.
Exod 26:29 And you shall overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold *as* places for the bars: And you shall overlay the bars with gold.
Exod 26:30 And you shall raise up the tabernacle according to *its* fashion which was shown *to* you in the mount.
Exod 26:31 And you shall make a veil of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine-twined linen of cunning work: It shall be made with cherubims:
Exod 26:32 And you shall hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: Their hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets of silver.
Exod 26:33 And you shall hang up the veil under the clasps, that you may bring the ark of the testimony into that place within the veil: And the veil shall divide *for* you between the holy place and the most holy.
Exod 26:34 And you shall put the mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in the Most Holy Place.
Exod 26:35 And you shall set the table without the veil, and the candlestick in front of the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: And you shall put the table on the north side.
Exod 26:36 And you shall make a hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine-twined linen, produced with needlework.
Exod 26:37 And you shall make five pillars of shittim wood for the hanging, and overlay them with gold, and their hooks shall be of gold: And you shall cast five sockets of brass for them.

Chapter 27

Exod 27:1 And you shall make an altar of shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits wide; the altar shall be foursquare: And *its* height shall be three cubits. [1]
Exod 27:2 And you shall make the horns upon the four corners of *it*: Its horns shall be *made* of the same *piece of wood*: And you shall overlay it with brass.

---

1 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W x H equates to approximately 9.1 feet x 9.1 feet x 5.5 feet, respectively; or approximately 2.78m x 2.78m x 1.67m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Exod 27:3 And you shall make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his basins, and his flesh-hooks, and his fire-pans: All *its* vessels you shall make of brass.
Exod 27:4 And you shall make for it a grated network of brass; and upon the network you shall make four brazen rings in the four corners of *it*.
Exod 27:5 And you shall put it under the compass of the altar beneath, that the network may even be to the middle of the altar.
Exod 27:6 And you shall make staffs for the altar, staffs of shittim wood, and overlay them with brass.
Exod 27:7 And the staffs shall be put into the rings, and the staffs shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to carry it.
Exod 27:8 You shall make it hollow with boards: As it was shown *to* you in the mount, so shall they make it.
Exod 27:9 And you shall make the court of the tabernacle: For the south side southward there shall be hangings for the court of fine-twined linen of a hundred cubits long for one side:
Exod 27:10 And the twenty pillars of *it* and their twenty sockets shall be of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets shall be of silver.
Exod 27:11 And likewise for the length of the north side there shall be hangings of a hundred cubits long, and its twenty pillars and their twenty sockets of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. [2]
Exod 27:12 And for the width of the court on the west side *there* shall be hangings of fifty cubits: Their pillars *shall be* ten, and their sockets ten. [3]
Exod 27:13 And the width of the court on the east side eastward shall be fifty cubits.
Exod 27:14 The hangings of one side of the gate shall be fifteen cubits: Their pillars three, and their sockets three. [4]
Exod 27:15 And on the other side shall be hangings fifteen cubits: Their pillars three, and their sockets three. [5]
Exod 27:16 And for the gate of the court shall be a hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine-twined linen, produced with needlework: And their pillars shall be four, and their sockets four.
Exod 27:17 All the pillars compassing around the court shall be filleted with silver; their hooks shall be of silver, and their sockets of brass.
Exod 27:18 The length of the court shall be a hundred cubits, and the width fifty everywhere, and the height five cubits of fine-twined linen, and their sockets of brass. [6]
Exod 27:19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service of it, and all *its* pins, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

---

[2] [Note: 100 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) long is approximately 182.4 feet, or ~55.6m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[3] [Note: 50 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) wide is approximately 91.2 feet, or ~27.8m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[4] [Note: 15 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) is approximately 27.4 feet, or ~8.34m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[5] [Note: 15 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) is approximately 27.4 feet, or ~8.34m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[6] [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W x H equates to approximately 182.4 feet x 91.2 feet x 9.12 feet, respectively; or approximately 55.6m x 27.8m x 2.78m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Exod 27:20 And you shall command the children of Israel, that they bring you pure olive oil beaten for the light, to cause the lamp to burn always.
Exod 27:21 In the tabernacle of the congregation without the veil, which is before the testimony, Aaron and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD: It shall be a statute forever to their generations on behalf of the children of Israel.

Chapter 28

Exod 28:1 "And take to yourself Aaron your brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister to Me in the priest's office, even Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons.
Exod 28:2 And you shall make holy garments for your brother Aaron for glory and for beauty.
Exod 28:3 And you shall speak to all that are wisehearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister to Me in the priest's office.
Exod 28:4 And these are the garments which they shall make; a breastplate, and an ephod, and a robe, and a broidered coat, a turban, and a girdle: And they shall make holy garments for Aaron your brother, and his sons, that he may minister to Me in the priest's office.
Exod 28:5 And they shall take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.
Exod 28:6 And they shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine-twined linen, with cunning work.
Exod 28:7 It shall have the two shoulder-pieces of *it* joined at the two edges of *it*; and so it shall be joined together.
Exod 28:8 And the curious girdle of the ephod, which is upon it, shall be of the same, according to *its* work; even of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine-twined linen.
Exod 28:9 And you shall take two onyx stones, and engrave on them the names of the children of Israel:
Exod 28:10 Six of their names on one stone, and the other six names of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth.
Exod 28:11 With the work of an engraver in stone, like the engravings of a signet, you shall engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Israel: You shall make them to be set in socketed settings of gold.
Exod 28:12 And you shall put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod for stones of memorial to the children of Israel: And Aaron shall bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders for a memorial.
Exod 28:13 And you shall make socketed settings of gold;
Exod 28:14 and two chains of pure gold at the ends; of interweaved work you shall make them, and fasten the interweaved chains to the socketed settings.
Exod 28:15 And you shall make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ephod you shall make it; of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine-twined linen, you shall make it.
Exod 28:16 It shall be foursquare and doubled-*over*; a span shall be *its* length, and a span shall be *its* width. [1]

[1] [Note: 1 span is approximately 9 inches, or 22.9cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]

Exod 28:17 And you shall set in it settings of stones, even four rows of stones: The first row shall be a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: This shall be the first row. [2]
Exod 28:18 And the second row shall be an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.
Exod 28:19 And the third row a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.
Exod 28:20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: They shall be set in gold within their enclosed settings.
Exod 28:21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet; every one with his name, they shall be according to the twelve tribes.
Exod 28:22 And you shall make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of interweaved work of pure gold.
Exod 28:23 And you shall make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shall put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.
Exod 28:24 And you shall put the two interweaved chains of gold in the two rings which are on the ends of the breastplate.
Exod 28:25 And the other two ends of the two interweaved chains you shall fasten in the two socketed settings, and put them on the shoulder-pieces of the ephod *facing* frontward.
Exod 28:26 And you shall make two rings of gold, and you shall put them upon the two ends of the breastplate in *its* border, which is in the side of the ephod inward.
Exod 28:27 And you shall make two other rings of gold, and shall put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward *its* forepart, in front of *its* other coupling, above the curious girdle of the ephod.
Exod 28:28 And they shall bind the breastplate by *its* rings to the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it may be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate *may* not be loosed from the ephod.
Exod 28:29 And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goes in to the holy place, for a memorial before the LORD continually.
Exod 28:30 And you shall put in the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goes in before the LORD: And Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the LORD continually.
Exod 28:31 And you shall make the robe of the ephod all of blue.
Exod 28:32 And there shall be a hole in the top of it, in *its* middle: It shall have a binding of woven work all around the hole of it, as it were the hole of a coat of armor, that it *may* not be torn.
Exod 28:33 And underneath upon the hem of it you shall make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, all around *its* hem; and bells of gold between them all around:
Exod 28:34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe all around.
Exod 28:35 And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: And his sound shall be heard when he goes in to the holy place before the LORD, and when he comes out, that he does not die.
Exod 28:36 And you shall make a plate of pure gold, and engrave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.
Exod 28:37 And you shall put it on a blue lace, that it may be on the turban; upon the forefront of the turban it shall be.

---

[2] [Note: sardius; or, ruby]

Exod 28:38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, that Aaron may bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be accepted before the LORD.
Exod 28:39 And you shall embroider the coat of fine linen, and you shall make the turban of fine linen, and you shall make the girdle of needlework.
Exod 28:40 And for Aaron's sons you shall make coats, and you shall make for them girdles, and you shall make bonnets for them, for glory and for beauty.
Exod 28:41 And you shall put them upon your brother Aaron, and his sons with him; and shall anoint them, and consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister to Me in the priest's office.
Exod 28:42 And you shall make them linen breeches to cover their nakedness; from the loins even to the thighs they shall reach:
Exod 28:43 And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they come in to the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near the altar to minister in the holy place; that they do not bear iniquity, and die: It shall be a statute forever to him and his seed after him.

Chapter 29

Exod 29:1 "And this is the thing that you shall do to them to hallow them, to minister to Me in the priest's office: Take one young bull, and two rams without blemish,
Exod 29:2 and unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: You shall make them of wheat flour.
Exod 29:3 And you shall put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bull and the two rams.
Exod 29:4 And Aaron and his sons you shall bring to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall wash them with water.
Exod 29:5 And you shall take the garments, and put the coat upon Aaron, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with the curious girdle of the ephod:
Exod 29:6 And you shall put the turban upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the turban.
Exod 29:7 Then you shall take the anointing oil, and pour it upon his head, and anoint him.
Exod 29:8 And you shall bring his sons, and put coats upon them.
Exod 29:9 And you shall gird them with girdles, Aaron and his sons, and put the bonnets on them: And the priest's office shall be theirs for a perpetual statute: And you shall consecrate Aaron and his sons.
Exod 29:10 And you shall cause a bull to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: And Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bull.
Exod 29:11 And you shall kill the bull before the LORD, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Exod 29:12 And you shall take of the blood of the bull, and put it upon the horns of the altar with your finger, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar.
Exod 29:13 And you shall take all the fat that covers the inwards, and the lobe that is above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and burn them upon the altar.
Exod 29:14 But the flesh of the bull, and his skin, and his dung, you shall burn with fire outside the camp: It is a sin offering.
Exod 29:15 You shall also take one ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

Exod 29:16 And you shall slay the ram, and you shall take his blood, and sprinkle it all around upon the altar.
Exod 29:17 And you shall cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put them *together with* his pieces, and *together with* his head.
Exod 29:18 And you shall burn the whole ram upon the altar: It is a burnt offering to the LORD: It is a sweet savor, an offering made by fire to the LORD.
Exod 29:19 And you shall take the other ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.
Exod 29:20 Then you shall kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar all around.
Exod 29:21 And you shall take of the blood that is upon the altar, and of the anointing oil, and sprinkle it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: And he shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.
Exod 29:22 Also you shall take the fat and the rump of the ram, and the fat that covers the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right shoulder; for it is a ram of consecration: [1]
Exod 29:23 And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that is before the LORD:
Exod 29:24 And you shall put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons; and shall wave them for a wave offering before the LORD.
Exod 29:25 And you shall receive them from their hands, and burn them upon the altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savor before the LORD: It is an offering made by fire to the LORD.
Exod 29:26 And you shall take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it for a wave offering before the LORD: And it shall be your part.
Exod 29:27 And you shall sanctify the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, even of that which is for Aaron, and of that which is for his sons:
Exod 29:28 And it shall be Aaron's and his sons' by a statute forever from the children of Israel: For it is a heave offering: And it shall be a heave offering from the children of Israel of the sacrifice of their peace offerings, even their heave offering to the LORD.
Exod 29:29 And the holy garments of Aaron shall be his sons' after him, to be anointed in them, and to be consecrated in them.
Exod 29:30 And he of his sons that is priest in his stead shall put them on seven days, when he comes into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy place.
Exod 29:31 And you shall take the ram of the consecration, and boil his flesh in the holy place.
Exod 29:32 And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread that is in the basket by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Exod 29:33 And they shall eat those things with which the atonement was made, to consecrate and to sanctify them: But a stranger shall not eat of *it*, because they are holy.
Exod 29:34 And if any of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, remains *until* the morning, then you shall burn the remainder with fire: It shall not be eaten, because it is holy.
Exod 29:35 And thus shall you do to Aaron, and to his sons, according to all things which I have commanded you: You shall consecrate them seven days.

---

[1] [Note: caul above; or, omentum *membrane* above *and next to*]

Exod 29:36 And you shall offer a bull every day for a sin offering for atonement: And you shall cleanse the altar, when you have made an atonement for it, and you shall anoint it, to sanctify it.
Exod 29:37 Seven days you shall make an atonement for the altar, and sanctify it; and it shall be a most holy altar: Whatever touches the altar shall be holy.
Exod 29:38 Now this is that which you shall offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year day by day continually.
Exod 29:39 The one lamb you shall offer in the morning; and the other lamb you shall offer at sunset:
Exod 29:40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of a hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of a hin of wine for a drink offering. 2 3
Exod 29:41 And the other lamb you shall offer at sunset, and shall do to it according to the food offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering of *it*, for a sweet savor, an offering made by fire to the LORD.
Exod 29:42 This shall be a continual burnt offering throughout your generations at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD: Where I will meet you, to speak to you there.
Exod 29:43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and the tabernacle shall be sanctified by My glory. 4
Exod 29:44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will also sanctify both Aaron and his sons, to minister to Me in the priest's office.
Exod 29:45 And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God.
Exod 29:46 And they shall know that I am the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: I am the LORD their God."

Chapter 30

Exod 30:1 "And you shall make an altar to burn incense upon: You shall make it of shittim wood.
Exod 30:2 A cubit shall be *its* length, and a cubit *its* width; It shall be foursquare: And two cubits shall be *its* height: *its* horns shall be *made* of the same. 1
Exod 30:3 And you shall overlay it with pure gold, *its* top, and *its* sides all around, and *its* horns; and you shall make *for* it a crown of gold all around. 2 3
Exod 30:4 And you shall make two golden rings *for* it under the crown of it, by the two corners of *it*, upon the two sides of it you shall make it; and they shall be for places for the *wooden* staffs to carry it with. 4
Exod 30:5 And you shall make the staffs of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.
Exod 30:6 And you shall put it before the veil that is by the ark of the testimony, before the mercy seat that is over the testimony, where I will meet with you.

---

2 [Note: 1/10'th deal of flour equates to approximately 5.26 [US] dry pints, ~1.42 liters, or ~5.1 [UK] pints; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 1/4 hin of wine equates to approximately 3 [US] liquid pints, ~1.42 liters, or ~2.5 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: the tabernacle; or, Israel]
1 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W x H equates to approximately 21.9 inches x 21.9 inches x 43.8 inches, respectively; or approximately 55.6cm x 55.6cm x 111.2cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: top: In Hebrew, roof]
3 [Note: sides: In Hebrew, walls]
4 [Note: corners: In Hebrew, ribs]

Exod 30:7 And Aaron shall burn sweet incense on it every morning: When he dresses the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it. [5]
Exod 30:8 And when Aaron lights the lamps at sunset, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations.
Exod 30:9 You shall offer no strange incense on it, nor burnt sacrifice, nor food offering; neither shall you pour drink offering on it.
Exod 30:10 And Aaron shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements: Once in the year he shall make atonement upon it throughout your generations: It is most holy to the LORD."
Exod 30:11 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Exod 30:12 "When you take the sum of the children of Israel after their number, then they shall give every man a ransom for his soul to the LORD, when you number them; that there be no plague among them, when you number them. [6]
Exod 30:13 They shall give this, everyone that passes among those that are numbered, half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary: (a shekel is twenty gerahs): A half shekel shall be the offering of the LORD. [7]
Exod 30:14 Everyone that passes among those that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering to the LORD.
Exod 30:15 The rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less than half a shekel, when they give an offering to the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.
Exod 30:16 And you shall take the atonement money of the children of Israel, and shall appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be a memorial to the children of Israel before the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls."
Exod 30:17 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Exod 30:18 "You shall also make a laver of brass, and its base also of brass, to wash with: And you shall put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and you shall put water in it.
Exod 30:19 For Aaron and his sons shall wash their hands and their feet *in it*:
Exod 30:20 When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they do not die; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn *an* offering made by fire to the LORD:
Exod 30:21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they do not die: And it shall be a statute forever to them, even to him and to his seed throughout their generations."
Exod 30:22 Moreover the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Exod 30:23 "Also take to yourself principal spices, of pure myrrh five hundred shekels, and of sweet cinnamon half so much, even two hundred and fifty shekels, and of sweet calamus two hundred and fifty shekels, [8] [9]

---

[5] [Note: sweet incense: In Hebrew, incense of spices]
[6] [Note: their number: In Hebrew, them that are to be numbered]
[7] [Note: 0.5 shekels (that is, 1 bekah) of Jewish (silver) money equated to 0.68 troy ounces, or 21.29 grams; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[8] [Note: 500 (Hebrew) shekels of myrrh weighed approximately 15.6 (avoirdupois) pounds, or 7.1 kg; per Dr. Arbuthnot & Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary]
[9] [Note: 250 (Hebrew) shekels of sweet cinnamon or calamus weighed approximately 7.8 (avoirdupois) pounds, or 3.54 kg each; per Dr. Arbuthnot & Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary]

Exod 30:24 and of cassia five hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of olive oil a hin: [10]
Exod 30:25 And you shall make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the pharmacist: It shall be a holy anointing oil.
Exod 30:26 And you shall anoint the tabernacle of the congregation with it, and the ark of the testimony,
Exod 30:27 and the table and all its vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense,
Exod 30:28 and the altar of burnt offerings with all its vessels, and the laver and its base.
Exod 30:29 And you shall sanctify them, that they may be most holy: Whatever touches them shall be holy.
Exod 30:30 And you shall anoint Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, that they may minister to Me in the priest's office.
Exod 30:31 And you shall speak to the children of Israel, saying, 'This shall be a holy anointing oil to Me throughout your generations.
Exod 30:32 It shall not be poured upon man's flesh, neither shall you make any other like it, in imitation of the composition of it: It is holy, and it shall be holy to you.
Exod 30:33 Whoever compounds any like it, or whoever puts any of it upon a stranger, shall even be cut off from his people.' "
Exod 30:34 And the LORD said to Moses, "Take to yourself sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum; these sweet spices with pure frankincense: *For* each there shall be an equal weight:
Exod 30:35 And you shall make it a perfume, a confection after the art of the pharmacist, tempered together, pure and holy:
Exod 30:36 And you shall beat some of it very small, and put *some* of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, where I will meet with you: It shall be most holy to you.
Exod 30:37 And as for the perfume which you shall make, you shall not make *for* yourselves according to the *same* composition *as* it *is*: It shall be to you holy for the LORD.
Exod 30:38 Whoever shall make like that, to smell *it*, shall even be cut off from his people."

Chapter 31

Exod 31:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Exod 31:2 "See, I have called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah:
Exod 31:3 And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,
Exod 31:4 to devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,
Exod 31:5 and in cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.
Exod 31:6 And I, behold, I have given with him Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan: And in the hearts of all that are wisehearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded you;
Exod 31:7 the tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy seat that is upon *it*, and all the furnishings of the tabernacle, [1]

---

10 [Note: 1 hin of olive oil equates to approximately 12 [US] liquid pints, ~5.68 liters, or ~10 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
1 [Note: furnishings: In Hebrew, vessels]

Exod 31:8 and the table and its furnishings, and the pure candlestick with all its furnishings, and the altar of incense,
Exod 31:9 and the altar of burnt offering with all its furnishings, and the laver and its base,
Exod 31:10 and the cloths of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,
Exod 31:11 and the anointing oil, and sweet incense for the holy place: According to all that I have commanded you, they shall do."
Exod 31:12 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Exod 31:13 "Speak also to the children of Israel, saying, 'Truly you shall keep My Sabbaths: For it is a sign between Me and you throughout your generations; that you may know that I am the LORD that sanctifies you.
Exod 31:14 You shall keep the Sabbath therefore; for it is holy to you: Everyone that defiles it shall surely be put to death: For whoever does any work on it, that soul shall be cut off from among his people.
Exod 31:15 Six days work may be done; but the seventh is the Sabbath of rest, holy to the LORD: Whoever does any work on the Sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.
Exod 31:16 For which reason the children of Israel shall keep the Sabbath, to observe the Sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant.
Exod 31:17 It is a sign between Me and the children of Israel forever: For in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day He rested, and was refreshed.' "
Exod 31:18 And He gave to Moses, when He had made an end of communing with him upon Mount Sinai, two tablets of testimony, tablets of stone, written with the finger of God.

Chapter 32

Exod 32:1 And when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together to Aaron, and said to him, "Rise up, make us gods, which shall go before us; because, as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we do not know what has become of him."
Exod 32:2 And Aaron said to them, "Break off the golden earrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them to me."
Exod 32:3 And all the people broke off the golden earrings which were in their ears, and brought them to Aaron.
Exod 32:4 And he received them at their hand, and fashioned it with an engraving tool, after he had made it a molten calf: And they said, "These are your gods, O Israel, which brought you up out of the land of Egypt."
Exod 32:5 And when Aaron saw it, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation, and said, "Tomorrow is a feast to the LORD."
Exod 32:6 And they rose up early on the next day, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.
Exod 32:7 And the LORD said to Moses, "Go, get yourself down; for your people, which you brought out of the land of Egypt, have corrupted themselves:
Exod 32:8 They have quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them: They have made themselves a molten calf, and have worshiped it, and have sacrificed to *it*, and said, 'These are your gods, O Israel, which have brought you up out of the land of Egypt.' "
Exod 32:9 And the LORD said to Moses, 'I have seen this people, and behold, *they* are a stiff-necked people:

Exod 32:10 Now therefore let Me alone, that My wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: And I will make a great nation of you."
Exod 32:11 And Moses entreated the LORD his God, and said, "LORD, why does Your wrath wax hot against Your people, which You have brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand? [1]
Exod 32:12 Why should the Egyptians speak, and say, 'For mischief He brought them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth'? Turn from Your fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against Your people.
Exod 32:13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, Your servants, to whom You swore by Your own self, and said to them, 'I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and I will give all this land that I have spoken of to your seed, and they shall inherit it forever.' "
Exod 32:14 And the LORD repented of the evil which He thought to do to His people.
Exod 32:15 And Moses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tablets of the testimony were in his hand: The tablets were written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other they were written.
Exod 32:16 And the tablets were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, engraven upon the tablets.
Exod 32:17 And when Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said to Moses, "There is a noise of war in the camp."
Exod 32:18 And he said, "It is not the voice of those that shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of those that cry for being overcome: But I do hear the noise of those that sing."
Exod 32:19 And it came to pass, as soon as he came near the camp, that he saw the calf, and the dancing: And Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tablets out of his hands, and broke them beneath the mount.
Exod 32:20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it in the fire, and ground it to powder, and scattered it upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink of it.
Exod 32:21 And Moses said to Aaron, "What did this people *say* to you, that you have brought so great a sin upon them?"
Exod 32:22 And Aaron said, "Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: You know the people, that they are set on mischief.
Exod 32:23 For they said to me, 'Make us gods, which shall go before us: Because, as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we do not know what has become of him.'
Exod 32:24 And I said to them, 'Whoever has any gold, let them break it off.' So they gave it *to* me: Then I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf."
Exod 32:25 And when Moses saw that the people were naked; (for Aaron had made them naked to their shame among their enemies):
Exod 32:26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, "Who is on the LORD's side? Let him come to me." And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together to him.
Exod 32:27 And he said to them, "Thus says the LORD God of Israel, 'Every man *is to* put his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and every man slay his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbor.' "
Exod 32:28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: And there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

---

[1] [Note: the LORD: In Hebrew, the face of the LORD]

Exod 32:29 For Moses had said, "Consecrate yourselves today to the LORD, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that He may bestow upon you a blessing this day."
Exod 32:30 And it came to pass on the next day, that Moses said to the people, "You have sinned a great sin: And now I will go up to the LORD; peradventure I shall make an atonement for your sin."
Exod 32:31 And Moses returned to the LORD, and said, "Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have made themselves gods of gold.
Exod 32:32 Yet now, if You will, forgive their sin; and if not, blot me, I implore You, out of Your book which You have written."
Exod 32:33 And the LORD said to Moses, "Whoever has sinned against Me, him I will blot out of My book.
Exod 32:34 Therefore go now, lead the people to the place of which I have spoken to you: Behold, My Angel shall go before you: Nevertheless, in the day when I visit I will visit their sin upon them."
Exod 32:35 And the LORD plagued the people, because they made the calf, which Aaron made.

Chapter 33

Exod 33:1 And the LORD said to Moses, "Depart, and go up from *here*, you and the people which you have brought up out of the land of Egypt, to the land which I swore to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, 'To your seed I will give it':
Exod 33:2 And I will send an angel before you; and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite:
Exod 33:3 To a land flowing with milk and honey: For I will not go up in the midst of you; for you are a stiff-necked people: Lest I consume you along the way."
Exod 33:4 And when the people heard these evil tidings, they mourned: And no man put his ornaments upon himself.
Exod 33:5 For the LORD had said to Moses, "Say to the children of Israel, 'You are a stiff-necked people: I will come up into the midst of you in a moment, and consume you: Now therefore put off your ornaments from you, that I may know what to do to you.' "
Exod 33:6 And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments by Mount Horeb.
Exod 33:7 And Moses took the tabernacle, and pitched it outside the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it the Tabernacle of the congregation. And it came to pass, that everyone who sought the LORD went out to the tabernacle of the congregation, which was outside the camp.
Exod 33:8 And it came to pass, when Moses went out to the tabernacle, that all the people rose up, and every man stood at his tent door, and looked *upon* Moses, until he had gone into the tabernacle.
Exod 33:9 And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and the LORD talked with Moses.
Exod 33:10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tabernacle door: And all the people rose up and worshiped, every man *at* his tent door.
Exod 33:11 And the LORD spoke to Moses face to face, as a man speaks to his friend. And he returned back again into the camp: But his servant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, did not depart out of the tabernacle.
Exod 33:12 And Moses said to the LORD, "See, You say to me, 'Bring up this people': And You have not let me know whom You will send with me. Yet You have said, 'I know you by name, and you have also found grace in My sight.'

Exod 33:13 Now therefore, I implore You, if I have found grace in Your sight, show me now Your way, that I may know You, that I may find grace in Your sight: And consider that this nation is Your people."
Exod 33:14 And He said, "My presence shall go with you, and I will give you rest."
Exod 33:15 And he said to Him, "If Your presence does not go with me, do not bring us up from this place.
Exod 33:16 For in what shall it be known here that I and Your people have found grace in Your sight? Is it not in that You go with us? For this reason we shall be separated, I and Your people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth."
Exod 33:17 And the LORD said to Moses, "I will also do this thing that you have spoken: For you have found grace in My sight, and I know you by name."
Exod 33:18 And he said, "I beseech You, show me Your glory."
Exod 33:19 And He said, "I will make all My goodness pass before you, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before you; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will show mercy on whom I will show mercy."
Exod 33:20 And He said, "You cannot see My face: For there no man shall see Me, and live."
Exod 33:21 And the LORD said, "Behold, there is a place by Me, and you shall stand upon a rock:
Exod 33:22 And it shall come to pass, while My glory passes by, that I will put you in a cleft of the rock, and will cover you with My hand while I pass by:
Exod 33:23 And I will take away My hand, and you shall see My back parts: But My face shall not be seen."

Chapter 34

Exod 34:1 And the LORD said to Moses, "Hew two tablets of stone like the first *ones*: And I will write upon these tablets the words that were in the first tablets, which you broke.
Exod 34:2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning to Mount Sinai, and present yourself there to Me upon the top of the mount.
Exod 34:3 And no man shall come up with you, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount."
Exod 34:4 And he hewed two tablets of stone like the first *ones*; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up to Mount Sinai, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tablets of stone.
Exod 34:5 And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the LORD.
Exod 34:6 And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, "The LORD, The LORD God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth,
Exod 34:7 keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, to the third and to the fourth generation."
Exod 34:8 And Moses made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and worshiped.
Exod 34:9 And he said, "If now I have found grace in Your sight, O Lord, let my Lord, I implore You, go among us; for it is a stiff-necked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for Your inheritance."
Exod 34:10 And he said, "Behold, I make a covenant: Before all your people I will do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: And all the people among which you are shall see the work of the LORD: For it is a frightful thing that I will do with you.

Exod 34:11 Observe that which I command you this day: Behold, I drive out before you the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite.
Exod 34:12 Take heed to yourself, lest you make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land where you go, lest it be for a snare in the midst of you:
Exod 34:13 But you shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves:
Exod 34:14 For you shall worship no other god: For the LORD, Whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God:
Exod 34:15 Lest you make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice to their gods, and one call you, and you eat of his sacrifice;
Exod 34:16 and you take of their daughters to your sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make your sons go a whoring after their gods.
Exod 34:17 You shall make yourself no molten gods.
Exod 34:18 You shall keep the Feast of Unleavened Bread. Seven days you shall eat unleavened bread, as I commanded you, in the time of the month Abib: For in the month Abib you came out from Egypt.
Exod 34:19 All that opens the womb is Mine; and every firstling among your domestic beasts, whether ox or sheep, that is male. [1]
Exod 34:20 But the firstling of a donkey you shall redeem with a lamb: And if you do not redeem him, then you shall break his neck. All the firstborn of your sons you shall redeem. And none shall appear before Me empty.
Exod 34:21 Six days you shall work, but on the seventh day you shall rest: In ripening time and in harvest you shall rest.
Exod 34:22 And you shall observe the Feast of Weeks, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the Feast of Ingathering at the year's end.
Exod 34:23 Thrice in the year all your male children shall appear before the Lord GOD, the God of Israel.
Exod 34:24 For I will cast out the nations before you, and enlarge your borders: Neither shall any man desire your land, when you shall go up to appear before the LORD your God thrice in the year.
Exod 34:25 You shall not offer the blood of My sacrifice with leaven; neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the Passover be left to the morning.
Exod 34:26 The first of the firstfruits of your land you shall bring to the house of the LORD your God. You shall not boil a kid *goat* in his mother's milk."
Exod 34:27 And the LORD said to Moses, "Write these words: For after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with you and with Israel."
Exod 34:28 And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he neither ate bread, nor drank water. And He wrote upon the tablets the words of the covenant, the Ten Commandments.
Exod 34:29 And it came to pass, when Moses came down from Mount Sinai with the two tablets of testimony *carried* in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Moses did not know that the skin of his face shone while he talked with Him.
Exod 34:30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come near him.
Exod 34:31 And Moses called to them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned to him: And Moses talked with them.

---

[1] [Note: sheep; or, kid *goat*]

Exod 34:32 And afterward all the children of Israel came near: And he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in Mount Sinai.
Exod 34:33 And till Moses was done speaking with them, he put a veil on his face.
Exod 34:34 But when Moses went in before the LORD to speak with Him, he took the veil off, until he came out. And he came out, and spoke to the children of Israel that which he was commanded.
Exod 34:35 And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone: And Moses put the veil upon his face again, until he went in to speak with Him.

Chapter 35

Exod 35:1 And Moses gathered all the congregation of the children of Israel together, and said to them, "These are the words which the LORD has commanded, that you should do them.
Exod 35:2 Six days work shall be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you a holy day, a Sabbath of rest to the LORD: Whoever does work *on* it shall be put to death.
Exod 35:3 You shall not kindle fire throughout your habitations upon the Sabbath day."
Exod 35:4 And Moses spoke to all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, "This is the thing which the LORD commanded, saying,
Exod 35:5 'take from among you an offering to the LORD: Whoever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD; gold, and silver, and brass,
Exod 35:6 and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, [1]
Exod 35:7 and rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,
Exod 35:8 and oil for the light, and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet incense,
Exod 35:9 and onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate.
Exod 35:10 And every wisehearted among you shall come, and make all that the LORD has commanded;
Exod 35:11 the tabernacle, its tent, and its covering, its clasps, and its boards, its bars, its pillars, and its sockets,
Exod 35:12 the ark, and *its* staffs, with the mercy seat, and the veil of the covering,
Exod 35:13 the table, and its staffs, and all its vessels, and the show-bread,
Exod 35:14 the candlestick also for the light, and its furnishings, and its lamps, with the oil for the light,
Exod 35:15 and the incense altar, and his staffs, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the door at the entering in of the tabernacle,
Exod 35:16 the altar of burnt offering, with its brazen grate, its staffs, and all its vessels, the laver and its base,
Exod 35:17 the hangings of the court, its pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court,
Exod 35:18 the pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords,
Exod 35:19 the cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.
Exod 35:20 And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the presence of Moses.
Exod 35:21 And they came, everyone whose heart stirred him up, and everyone whom his spirit made willing, and they brought the LORD's offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all His service, and for the holy garments.

---

1 [Note: fine linen; or, silk]

Exod 35:22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing-hearted, and brought bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold: And every man that offered, presented for acceptance an offering of gold to the LORD.
Exod 35:23 And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought them. 2
Exod 35:24 Everyone that offered an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD's offering: And every man, with whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought it.
Exod 35:25 And all the women that were wisehearted spun with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen. 3
Exod 35:26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' hair.
Exod 35:27 And the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate;
Exod 35:28 and spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense.
Exod 35:29 The children of Israel brought a willing offering to the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Moses.
Exod 35:30 And Moses said to the children of Israel, "See, the LORD has called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah;
Exod 35:31 and He has filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship;
Exod 35:32 and to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,
Exod 35:33 and in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work.
Exod 35:34 And He has put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan.
Exod 35:35 He has filled them with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of those that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work."

Chapter 36

Exod 36:1 Then worked Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wisehearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.
Exod 36:2 And Moses called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wisehearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, even everyone whose heart stirred him up to come to do the work:
Exod 36:3 And they received all the offering from Moses, which the children of Israel had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it with. And even still they brought to him free offerings every morning.
Exod 36:4 And all the wise men, that performed all the work of the sanctuary, every man came *straight* from his work which *he* had made;
Exod 36:5 and they spoke to Moses, saying, "The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the LORD commanded to make."
Exod 36:6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, "Let neither man nor woman make any more workmanship for the offering of the sanctuary." So the people were restrained from bringing.

---

2 [Note: fine linen; or, silk]
3 [Note: fine linen; or, silk]

Exod 36:7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.
Exod 36:8 And every wisehearted man among those that performed the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: With cherubims of cunning work he made them.
Exod 36:9 The length of one curtain was twenty-eight cubits, and the width of one curtain four cubits: The curtains were all of one size. [1]
Exod 36:10 And he coupled the five curtains to one another: And the other five curtains he coupled to one another.
Exod 36:11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the woven border in the coupling: He made likewise *on* the outermost side of another curtain, in the coupling of the second.
Exod 36:12 He made fifty loops in one curtain, and fifty loops he made *at* the edge of the curtain which was in the coupling of the second: The loops held one curtain to another.
Exod 36:13 And he made fifty clasps of gold, and coupled the curtains to one another with the clasps: So it became one tabernacle.
Exod 36:14 And he made curtains of goats' hair for the tent over the tabernacle: Eleven curtains he made.
Exod 36:15 The length of one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits was the width of one curtain: The eleven curtains were of one size. [2]
Exod 36:16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.
Exod 36:17 And he made fifty loops upon the outermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops he made upon the edge of the curtain which couples the second.
Exod 36:18 And he made fifty clasps of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one.
Exod 36:19 And he made a covering of rams' skins dyed red for the tent, and a covering of badgers' skins above that.
Exod 36:20 And he made boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood, standing up.
Exod 36:21 The length of a board was ten cubits, and the width of a board one and a half cubits. [3]
Exod 36:22 One board had two tenons, equally distant from one another: Thus he made for all the boards of the tabernacle.
Exod 36:23 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward:
Exod 36:24 And he made forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for its two tenons, and two sockets under another board for its two tenons.
Exod 36:25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, which is toward the north corner, he made twenty boards,
Exod 36:26 and their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.
Exod 36:27 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards.
Exod 36:28 And he made two boards for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

---

1 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W equates to approximately 51.1 feet x 7.3 feet, respectively; or approximately 15.57m x 2.22m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

2 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W equates to approximately 54.7 feet x 7.3 feet, respectively; or approximately 16.68m x 2.22m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

3 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W equates to approximately 18.2 feet x 2.7 feet, respectively; or approximately 5.56m x 0.83m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Exod 36:29 And they were coupled beneath, and coupled together *with* one ring at the head of it: Thus he did to both of them in both the corners.
Exod 36:30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, under every board two sockets.
Exod 36:31 And he made bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,
Exod 36:32 and five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the westward sides.
Exod 36:33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other.
Exod 36:34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.
Exod 36:35 And he made a veil of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine-twined linen: With cherubims he made it of cunning work.
Exod 36:36 And he made four pillars of shittim wood *for it*, and overlaid them with gold: Their hooks were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.
Exod 36:37 And he made a hanging for the tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine-twined linen, of needlework;
Exod 36:38 and the five pillars of it with their hooks: And he overlaid their capitals and their fillets with gold: But their five sockets were of brass.

Chapter 37

Exod 37:1 And Bezaleel made the ark of shittim wood: Two and a half cubits was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the width of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it: [1]
Exod 37:2 And he overlaid it with pure gold inside and outside, and made a crown of gold *upon* it all around.
Exod 37:3 And he cast four rings of gold for it, to be set by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.
Exod 37:4 And he made staffs of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.
Exod 37:5 And he put the staffs into the rings by the sides of the ark, to carry the ark.
Exod 37:6 And he made the mercy seat of pure gold: Two and a half cubits was *its* length, and one and a half cubits *its* width. [2]
Exod 37:7 And he made two cherubims of gold, beaten out of one piece he made them, on the two ends of the mercy seat;
Exod 37:8 one cherub on the end on this side, and another cherub on the other end on that side: Out of the mercy seat he made the cherubims on the two ends of *it*.
Exod 37:9 And the cherubims spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; even to the mercy seat were the faces of the cherubims.

---

1 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W x H equates to approximately 4.6 feet x 2.7 feet x 2.7 feet, respectively; or approximately 1.39m x 0.83m x 0.83m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

2 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W equates to approximately 4.6 feet x 2.7 feet, respectively; or approximately 1.39m x 0.83m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Exod 37:10 And he made the table of shittim wood: Two cubits was *its* length, and a cubit *its* width, and a cubit and a half *its* height: [3]
Exod 37:11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made a crown of gold *upon* it all around.
Exod 37:12 Also he made a hand-breadth *wide* border *upon* it all around; and made a crown of gold for *its* border all around. [4]
Exod 37:13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that were in the four feet of *it*.
Exod 37:14 The rings were in front of the border, the places for the staffs to bear the table.
Exod 37:15 And he made the staffs of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.
Exod 37:16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, its dishes, and its spoons, and its bowls, and its cups to pour out with, of pure gold.
Exod 37:17 And he made the candlestick of pure gold: Of beaten work he made the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, its buds, and its flowers, were of the same:
Exod 37:18 And six branches going out of *its* sides; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side of *it*, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side of *it*:
Exod 37:19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a bud and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a bud and a flower: In the same manner throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick.
Exod 37:20 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, its buds, and its flowers:
Exod 37:21 And a bud under two branches of the same, and a bud under two branches of the same, and a bud under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.
Exod 37:22 Their buds and their branches were of the same: All of it was one beaten work of pure gold.
Exod 37:23 And he made its seven lamps, and its snuffers, and its fire-pans, of pure gold.
Exod 37:24 Of a talent of pure gold he made it, and all *its* vessels. [5]
Exod 37:25 And he made the incense altar of shittim wood: The length of it was a cubit, and the width of it a cubit; it was foursquare; and two cubits was the height of it; *its* horns were of the same. [6]
Exod 37:26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and *its* sides all around, and the horns of it: Also he made *for* it a crown of gold all around. [7] [8]
Exod 37:27 And he made two rings of gold for it under *its* crown, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides of *it*, to be places for the staffs to bear it with.
Exod 37:28 And he made the staffs of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.
Exod 37:29 And he made the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the pharmacist.

---

3 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W x H equates to approximately 3.6 feet x 1.8 feet x 2.7 feet, respectively; or approximately 1.11m x 0.56m x 0.83m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: 1 hand-breadth (or palm) is approximately 3.6 inches, or ~9.1cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
5 [Note: 1 Hebrew talent of gold weighed approximately 113.8 troy pounds, or ~42.49 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" standard in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
6 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W x H equates to approximately 1.8 feet x 1.8 feet x 3.6 feet, respectively; or approximately 0.56m x 0.56m x 1.11m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
7 [Note: top: In Hebrew, roof]
8 [Note: sides: In Hebrew, walls]

Chapter 38

Exod 38:1 And he made the altar of burnt offering of shittim wood: Five cubits was *its* length, and five cubits *its* width; it was foursquare; and three cubits *its* height. [1]
Exod 38:2 And he made *its* horns on the four corners of it; *its* horns were of the same: And he overlaid it with brass.
Exod 38:3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basins, and the flesh-hooks, and the fire-pans: All *its* vessels he made of brass.
Exod 38:4 And he made for the altar a brazen grate of network under the *circumference* of it beneath, to the middle of it.
Exod 38:5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staffs.
Exod 38:6 And he made the staffs of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass.
Exod 38:7 And he put the staffs into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it with; he made the altar hollow with boards.
Exod 38:8 And he made the laver of brass, and *its* feet of brass, of the mirrors of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Exod 38:9 And he made the court: On the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine-twined linen, a hundred cubits: [2]
Exod 38:10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brazen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. [3]
Exod 38:11 And for the north side the hangings were a hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.
Exod 38:12 And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. [4] [5]
Exod 38:13 And for the east side eastward fifty cubits.
Exod 38:14 The hangings of the one side of the gate were fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three. [6] [7]
Exod 38:15 And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, were hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three. [8] [9]
Exod 38:16 All the hangings of the court all around were of fine-twined linen.

---

1 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W x H equates to approximately 9.1 feet x 9.1 feet x 5.5 feet, respectively; or approximately 2.78m x 2.78m x 1.67m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 100 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equates to approximately 182.4 feet, or ~55.60m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 20 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equates to approximately 36.5 feet, or ~11.12m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: 50 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equates to approximately 91.2 feet, or ~27.78m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
5 [Note: 10 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equaled approximately 18.2 feet, or ~5.56m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
6 [Note: 15 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equates to approximately 27.4 feet, or ~8.34m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
7 [Note: 3 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equates to approximately 5.5 feet, or ~1.67m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
8 [Note: 15 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equates to approximately 27.4 feet, or ~8.34m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
9 [Note: 3 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equates to approximately 5.5 feet, or ~1.67m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Exod 38:17 And the sockets for the pillars were of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver; and the overlaying of their capitals of silver; and all the pillars of the court were filleted with silver.
Exod 38:18 And the hanging for the gate of the court was needlework, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine-twined linen: And twenty cubits was the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court.
Exod 38:19 And their pillars were four, and their sockets of brass four; their hooks of silver, and the overlaying of their capitals and their fillets of silver. [10]
Exod 38:20 And all the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court all around, were of brass.
Exod 38:21 This is the sum of the tabernacle, even of the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, for the service of the Levites, by the hand of Ithamar, son to Aaron the priest.
Exod 38:22 And Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the LORD commanded Moses.
Exod 38:23 And with him was Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.
Exod 38:24 All the gold that was *reserved* for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty-nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary. [11]
Exod 38:25 And the silver of those that were numbered of the congregation was a hundred talents, and one thousand seven hundred and seventy-five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary: [12]
Exod 38:26 A bekah for every man, that is, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for everyone that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for six hundred and three thousand, five hundred and fifty men. [13]
Exod 38:27 And from the hundred talents of silver were cast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the veil; a hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket.
Exod 38:28 And from the one thousand seven hundred and seventy-five shekels he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their capitals, and filleted them. [14]
Exod 38:29 And the brass of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels. [15]
Exod 38:30 And with it he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brazen altar, and the brazen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar,
Exod 38:31 and the sockets of the court all around, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court all around.

---

10 [Note: 4 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equates to approximately 7.3 feet, or ~2.22m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
11 [Note: 29 Hebrew talents + 730 shekels weighed ~3628 troy pounds, or ~1354.1 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
12 [Note: 100 Hebrew talents + 1775 shekels of silver weighed ~12507.4 troy pounds, or ~4665.5 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
13 [Note: 1 Hebrew bekah of silver weighed approximately 0.27 oz, ~7.8 grams, or ~0.25 troy oz; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
14 [Note: 1775 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed ~74.0 troy pounds, or ~27.6 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
15 [Note: 70 Hebrew talents + 2400 shekels of brass weighed ~8750 troy pounds, or ~3265.9 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Chapter 39

Exod 39:1 And of the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, and made the holy garments for Aaron; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Exod 39:2 And he made the ephod of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine-twined linen.
Exod 39:3 And they beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, to work it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, with cunning work.
Exod 39:4 They made shoulder-pieces for it, to couple it together: By the two edges it was coupled together.
Exod 39:5 And the curious girdle of his ephod, that was upon it, was of the same, according to *its* work; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine-twined linen; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Exod 39:6 And they worked onyx stones enclosed in socketed settings of gold, engraven, as signets are engraven, with the names of the children of Israel.
Exod 39:7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, that they should be stones for a memorial to the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Exod 39:8 And he made the breastplate of cunning work, like the work of the ephod; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine-twined linen.
Exod 39:9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double *pieces*: A span was *its* length, and a span *its* width, being double-*pieced*. [1]
Exod 39:10 And they set in it four rows of stones: The first row was a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: This was the first row. [2]
Exod 39:11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.
Exod 39:12 And the third row, a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.
Exod 39:13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: They were enclosed in socketed settings of gold in their settings.
Exod 39:14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.
Exod 39:15 And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, of interweaved work of pure gold.
Exod 39:16 And they made two socketed settings of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate.
Exod 39:17 And they put the two interweaved chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate.
Exod 39:18 And they fastened the two ends of the two interweaved chains in the two socketed settings, and put them on the shoulder-pieces of the ephod *toward the front*.
Exod 39:19 And they made two rings of gold, and put them on the two ends of the breastplate, upon *its* border, which was on the side of the ephod inward.
Exod 39:20 And they made two other golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart of it, in front of the other coupling of *it*, above the curious girdle of the ephod.
Exod 39:21 And they bound the breastplate by its rings to the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Moses.

---

1 [Note: 1 span is approximately 9 inches, or 22.9cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]
2 [Note: sardius; or, ruby]

Exod 39:22 And he made the robe of the ephod of woven work, all of blue.
Exod 39:23 And there was a hole in the middle of the robe, as the hole of a coat of armor, with a band all around the hole, that it should not tear.
Exod 39:24 And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined linen.
Exod 39:25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, all around between the pomegranates;
Exod 39:26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, all around the hem of the robe to minister in; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Exod 39:27 And they made coats of fine linen of woven work for Aaron, and for his sons,
Exod 39:28 and a turban of fine linen, and goodly bonnets of fine linen, and linen breeches of fine-twined linen,
Exod 39:29 and a girdle of fine-twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needlework; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Exod 39:30 And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it an inscription, *similar* to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.
Exod 39:31 And they tied to it a lace of blue, to fasten it on high on the turban; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Exod 39:32 Thus all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation was finished: And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so they did.
Exod 39:33 And they brought the tabernacle to Moses, the tent, and all its furnishings, its clasps, its boards, its bars, and its pillars, and its sockets,
Exod 39:34 and the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and the veil of the covering,
Exod 39:35 the ark of the testimony, and *its* staffs, and the mercy seat,
Exod 39:36 the table, and all *its* vessels, and the show-bread,
Exod 39:37 the pure candlestick, with *its* lamps, even with the lamps to be set in order, and all *its* vessels, and the oil for light,
Exod 39:38 and the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door, [3]
Exod 39:39 the brazen altar, and its grate of brass, its staffs, and all its vessels, the laver and its base,
Exod 39:40 the hangings of the court, its pillars, and its sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, its cords, and its pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation,
Exod 39:41 the cloths of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in the priest's office.
Exod 39:42 According to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel made all the *workmanship*.
Exod 39:43 And Moses looked upon all the work, and behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: And Moses blessed them.

Chapter 40

Exod 40:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,

---

[3] [Note: the sweet incense: In Hebrew, the incense of sweet spices]

Exod 40:2 "On the first day of the first month you shall set up the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.
Exod 40:3 And you shall put the ark of the testimony in it, and cover the ark with the veil.
Exod 40:4 And you shall bring in the table, and set in order the things that are to be set in order upon it; and you shall bring in the candlestick, and light *its* lamps.
Exod 40:5 And you shall set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put *up* the hangings of the door to the tabernacle.
Exod 40:6 And you shall set the altar of the burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.
Exod 40:7 And you shall set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shall put water in it.
Exod 40:8 And you shall set up the court all around, and hang up the *screen-like* curtain at the court gate.
Exod 40:9 And you shall take the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and all that is in it, and shall hallow it, and all *its* vessels: And it shall be holy.
Exod 40:10 And you shall anoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all its vessels, and sanctify the altar: And it shall be a most holy altar.
Exod 40:11 And you shall anoint the laver and its base, and sanctify it.
Exod 40:12 And you shall bring Aaron and his sons to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.
Exod 40:13 And you shall put upon Aaron the holy garments, and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister to Me in the priest's office.
Exod 40:14 And you shall bring his sons, and clothe them with coats:
Exod 40:15 And you shall anoint them, as you anointed their father, that they may minister to Me in the priest's office: For their anointing shall surely be an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations."
Exod 40:16 Thus Moses did: According to all that the LORD commanded him, so he did.
Exod 40:17 And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, that the tabernacle was reared up.
Exod 40:18 And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened *its* sockets, and set up *its* boards, and put in *its* bars, and reared up *its* pillars.
Exod 40:19 And he expansively spread the tent over the tabernacle, and put the *'rain fly'* covering of the tent upon it overhead; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Exod 40:20 And he took and put the testimony into the ark, and set the staffs on the ark, and put the mercy seat upon the *top of the* ark:
Exod 40:21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the veil of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Exod 40:22 And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, on the side of the tabernacle northward, outside the veil.
Exod 40:23 And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD had commanded Moses.
Exod 40:24 And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, in front of the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.
Exod 40:25 And he lit the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Exod 40:26 And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the veil:
Exod 40:27 And he burnt sweet incense on it; as the LORD commanded Moses.

Exod 40:28 And he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle.
Exod 40:29 And he put the altar of burnt offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the burnt offering and the food offering; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Exod 40:30 And he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash with.
Exod 40:31 And Moses and Aaron and his sons washed their hands and their feet at it:
Exod 40:32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near to the altar, they washed; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Exod 40:33 And he reared up the court all around the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court gate. So Moses finished the work.
Exod 40:34 Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.
Exod 40:35 And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode on it, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.
Exod 40:36 And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel went onward in all their journeys:
Exod 40:37 But if the cloud was not taken up, then they did not journey until the day that it was taken up.
Exod 40:38 For the cloud of the LORD was upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

Leviticus

Chapter 1

Lev 1:1 And the LORD called to Moses, and spoke to him out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,
Lev 1:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them, 'If any man of you brings an offering to the LORD, you all shall bring your offering of the domestic beasts, even of the herd, and of the flock.
Lev 1:3 If his offering is a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish: He shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD.
Lev 1:4 And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be accepted for him to make atonement for himself.
Lev 1:5 And he shall kill the bull before the LORD: And the priests, Aaron's sons, *he* shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar all around that is by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Lev 1:6 And he shall skin the burnt offering, and cut it into its pieces.
Lev 1:7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and lay the wood in order upon the fire:
Lev 1:8 And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar:
Lev 1:9 But his inwards and his legs he shall wash in water: And the priest shall burn all *of it* on the altar, to be a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor to the LORD.
Lev 1:10 And if his offering is of the flocks, namely, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring a male without blemish.

Lev 1:11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood upon the altar all around.
Lev 1:12 And he shall cut it into its pieces, with its head and its fat: And the priest shall lay them in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar:
Lev 1:13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: And the priest shall bring all of it, and burn it upon the altar: It is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor to the LORD.
Lev 1:14 And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD *consists* of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of turtledoves, or of young pigeons.
Lev 1:15 And the priest shall bring it to the altar, and wring off his head, and burn it upon the altar; and *its* blood shall be wrung out at the side of the altar:
Lev 1:16 And he shall pluck away its crop with its feathers, and cast them beside the altar on the east side, by the place of the ashes:
Lev 1:17 And he shall split it with *its* wings, but shall not divide it apart: And the priest shall burn it upon the altar, on the wood that is on the fire: It is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor to the LORD.' "

Chapter 2

Lev 2:1 " 'And when anyone will offer a food offering to the LORD, his offering shall be of fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense on it:
Lev 2:2 And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons, the priests: And he shall take out his handful of flour from it, and from *its* oil, with all *its* frankincense; and the priest shall burn the memorial of it upon the altar, to be an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor to the LORD:
Lev 2:3 And the remainder of the food offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': It is a most holy part of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.
Lev 2:4 And if you bring an oblation of a food offering baked in the oven, it shall be unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil.
Lev 2:5 And if your oblation is a food offering baked in a pan, it shall be of unleavened fine flour, mingled with oil.
Lev 2:6 You shall divide it in pieces, and pour oil on it: It is a food offering.
Lev 2:7 And if your oblation is a food offering baked in the frying pan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil.
Lev 2:8 And you shall bring the food offering that is made of these things to the LORD: And when it is presented to the priest, he shall bring it to the altar.
Lev 2:9 And the priest shall take from the food offering a memorial of *it*, and shall burn it upon the altar: It is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor to the LORD.
Lev 2:10 And that which is left of the food offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': It is a most holy part of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.
Lev 2:11 No food offering, which you all shall bring to the LORD, shall be made with leaven: For you shall not burn *any* leaven, nor any honey, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.
Lev 2:12 As for the oblation of the firstfruits, all you shall offer them to the LORD: But they shall not be burnt on the altar for a sweet savor.
Lev 2:13 And you shall season every oblation of your food offering with salt; you shall not permit the salt of the covenant of your God to be lacking from your food offering: With all your offerings you shall offer salt.

Lev 2:14 And if you offer a food offering of your firstfruits to the LORD, you shall offer for the food offering of your firstfruits green ears of grain dried by the fire, even grain beaten out of full ears.
Lev 2:15 And you shall put oil upon it, and lay frankincense on it: It is a food offering.
Lev 2:16 And the priest shall burn the memorial of it, part of the beaten grain of *it*, and part of *its* oil, with all the frankincense of it: It is an offering made by fire to the LORD.' "

Chapter 3

Lev 3:1 " 'And if his oblation is a sacrifice of peace offering, if he offers it from the herd; whether it is a male or female, he shall offer it without blemish before the LORD.
Lev 3:2 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: And Aaron's sons, the priests, shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar all around.
Lev 3:3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire to the LORD; the fat that covers the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,
Lev 3:4 and the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, he shall take them away. [1]
Lev 3:5 And Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which is upon the wood that is on the fire: It is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor to the LORD.
Lev 3:6 And if his offering for a sacrifice of *a* peace offering to the LORD is of the flock; male or female, he shall offer it without blemish.
Lev 3:7 If he offers a lamb for his offering, then he shall offer it before the LORD.
Lev 3:8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: And Aaron's sons shall sprinkle *its* blood upon the altar all around.
Lev 3:9 And he shall offer the sacrifice of the peace offering, an offering made by fire to the LORD; *including its* fat, and the whole rump, he shall take it off *from* against the backbone *with* force; and the fat that covers the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,
Lev 3:10 and the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, he shall take them away. [2]
Lev 3:11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: It is the food of the offering made by fire to the LORD.
Lev 3:12 And if his offering is a goat, then he shall offer it before the LORD.
Lev 3:13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: And the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle *its* blood upon the altar all around.
Lev 3:14 And he shall offer his offering of *it*, even an offering made by fire to the LORD; the fat that covers the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,
Lev 3:15 and the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, he shall take them away. [3]
Lev 3:16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: It is the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savor: All the fat is the LORD's.
Lev 3:17 It shall be a perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that all of you eat neither fat nor blood.' "

---

1 [Note: caul above; or, omentum *membrane* above *and next to*]
2 [Note: caul above; or, omentum *membrane* above *and next to*]
3 [Note: caul above; or, omentum *membrane* above *and next to*]

Chapter 4

Lev 4:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 4:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, saying, 'If a soul shall sin through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:
Lev 4:3 If the priest that is anointed sins according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he has sinned, a young bull without blemish to the LORD for a sin offering.
Lev 4:4 And he shall bring the bull to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; and shall lay his hand upon the bull's head, and kill the bull before the LORD.
Lev 4:5 And the priest that is anointed shall take of the bull's blood, and bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation:
Lev 4:6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle *drops* of the blood seven times before the LORD, before the veil of the sanctuary.
Lev 4:7 And the priest shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which is in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour all the blood of the bull at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Lev 4:8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bull for the sin offering; the fat that covers the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,
Lev 4:9 and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, he shall take it away, [1]
Lev 4:10 as it was taken off from the bull of the sacrifice of peace offerings: And the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt offering.
Lev 4:11 And the skin of the bull, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung,
Lev 4:12 even the whole bull he shall carry forth outside the camp to a clean place, where the ashes are poured out, and burn him on the wood with fire: Where the ashes are poured out, he shall be burnt.
Lev 4:13 And if the whole congregation of Israel sins through ignorance, and the thing is hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done somewhat against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which should not be done, and are guilty;
Lev 4:14 when the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bull for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation.
Lev 4:15 And the elders of the congregation shall lay their hands on the head of the bull before the LORD: And the bull shall be killed before the LORD.
Lev 4:16 And the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bull's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation:
Lev 4:17 And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the LORD, even before the veil.
Lev 4:18 And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Lev 4:19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn it upon the altar.

---

[1] [Note: caul above; or, omentum *membrane* above *and next to*]

Lev 4:20 And he shall do with the bull as he did with the bull for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: And the priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them.
Lev 4:21 And he shall carry forth the bull outside the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bull: It is a sin offering for the congregation.
Lev 4:22 When a ruler has sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD his God concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty;
Lev 4:23 or if his sin, in which he has sinned, comes to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish:
Lev 4:24 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the LORD: It is a sin offering.
Lev 4:25 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering.
Lev 4:26 And he shall burn all its fat upon the altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: And concerning his sin, the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.
Lev 4:27 And if any one of the common people sins through ignorance, while he does somewhat against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought not to be done, and is guilty;
Lev 4:28 or if his sin, which he has sinned, comes to his knowledge: Then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he has sinned.
Lev 4:29 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering.
Lev 4:30 And the priest shall take of *its* blood with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all *its* blood at the bottom of the altar.
Lev 4:31 And he shall take away all *its* fat, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savor to the LORD; and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.
Lev 4:32 And if he brings a lamb for a sin offering, he shall bring a female without blemish.
Lev 4:33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering.
Lev 4:34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all *its* blood at the bottom of the altar:
Lev 4:35 And he shall take away all *its* fat, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire to the LORD: And the priest shall make an atonement for his sin that he has committed, and it shall be forgiven him.' "

Chapter 5

Lev 5:1 " 'And if a soul sins, and hears the voice of swearing, and is a witness, whether he has seen or known of it; if he does not utter it, then he shall bear his iniquity.
Lev 5:2 Or if a soul touches any unclean thing, whether it is a carcass of an unclean wild beast, or a carcass of an unclean domestic beast, or the carcass of unclean creeping things, and *even* if it is hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and guilty.
Lev 5:3 Or if he touches the uncleanness of man, whatever uncleanness it is that a man shall be defiled with, and it is hid from him; when he knows of it, then he shall be guilty.

Lev 5:4 Or if a soul swears, pronouncing with his lips to do evil, or to do good, whatever it is that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it is hid from him; when he knows of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these.
Lev 5:5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things, that he shall confess that he has sinned in that thing:
Lev 5:6 And he shall bring his trespass offering to the LORD for his sin which he has sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a sin offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin.
Lev 5:7 And if he is not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he has committed, two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, to the LORD; one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering.
Lev 5:8 And he shall bring them to the priest, who shall offer that which is for the sin offering first, and wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide it apart:
Lev 5:9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar: It is a sin offering.
Lev 5:10 And he shall offer the second for a burnt offering, according to the *corresponding* manner: And the priest shall make an atonement for him for his sin which he has sinned, and it shall be forgiven him. [1]
Lev 5:11 But if he is not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering one tenth of an ephah of fine flour for a sin offering; he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense on it: For it is a sin offering. [2]
Lev 5:12 Then he shall bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, even a memorial of *it*, and burn it upon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire to the LORD: It is a sin offering.
Lev 5:13 And the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he has sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: And the remnant shall be the priest's, as a food offering.' "
Lev 5:14 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 5:15 "If a soul commits a trespass, and sins through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then he shall bring for his trespass to the LORD a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with your estimation by shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering.
Lev 5:16 And he shall make amends for the harm that he has done in the holy thing, and shall add one-fifth to it, and give it to the priest: And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.
Lev 5:17 And if a soul sins, and commits any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the LORD; though he did not perceive it, yet he is guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.
Lev 5:18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with your estimation, for a trespass offering, to the priest: And the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance in which he erred and did not perceive it, and it shall be forgiven him.
Lev 5:19 It is a trespass offering: He has certainly trespassed against the LORD."

---

1 [Note: manner; or, ordinance]
2 [Note: 1/10'th of an ephah of fine flour equaled approximately 12.25 [US] cups, ~3.51 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~1.59 kilograms, or ~11.59 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Chapter 6

Lev 6:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 6:2 "If a soul sins, and commits a trespass against the LORD, and lies to his neighbor in that which was delivered to him *for safekeeping*, or in fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or has deceived his neighbor;
Lev 6:3 or has found that which was lost, and lies concerning it, and swears falsely; in any of these *things* that a man does, sinning by so doing:
Lev 6:4 Then it shall be, because he has sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he has deceitfully obtained, or that which was delivered to him *for safekeeping*, or the lost thing which he found,
Lev 6:5 or all *things* about which he has sworn falsely; he shall restore *not only* the principal, but even shall add one-fifth more to it, and give *all of* it to him to whom it appertains, in the day of his trespass offering.
Lev 6:6 And he shall bring his trespass offering to the LORD, a ram without blemish out of the flock, with your estimation, for a trespass offering, to the priest:
Lev 6:7 And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD: And it shall be forgiven him *everything which* he has done by trespassing in this thing."
Lev 6:8 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 6:9 "Command Aaron and his sons, saying, 'This is the law of the burnt offering: It is the burnt offering, because of the burning upon the altar all night to the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be *kept* burning upon it.
Lev 6:10 And the priest shall put on his linen garment, and he shall put his linen breeches on his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire has consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them beside the altar.
Lev 6:11 And he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes outside the camp to a clean place.
Lev 6:12 And the fire upon the altar shall be *kept* burning; it shall not be put out: And the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order upon it; and he shall burn the fat of the peace offerings upon it.
Lev 6:13 The fire shall always be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.
Lev 6:14 And this is the law of the food offering: The sons of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar.
Lev 6:15 And he shall take his handful of it, from the flour of the food offering, and of *its* oil, and all the frankincense which is upon the food offering, and shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savor, even the memorial of it, to the LORD.
Lev 6:16 And *its* remainder Aaron and his sons shall eat: With unleavened bread it shall be eaten in the holy place; in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it.
Lev 6:17 It shall not be baked with leaven. I have given it to them for their portion of My offerings made by fire; it is most holy, as is the sin offering, and as *is* the trespass offering.
Lev 6:18 All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. It shall be a statute forever in your generations concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: Everyone that touches them shall be holy.' "
Lev 6:19 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,

Lev 6:20 "This is the offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer to the LORD on the day when he is anointed; one-tenth of an ephah of fine flour for a perpetual food offering, half of it in the morning, and half of *it* at night. [1]
Lev 6:21 In a pan it shall be made with oil; and when it is baked, you shall bring it in: And the baked pieces of the food offering you shall offer for a sweet savor to the LORD.
Lev 6:22 And the priest *from among* his sons that is anointed in his stead shall offer it: It is a statute forever to the LORD; it shall be wholly burnt.
Lev 6:23 For every food offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt: It shall not be eaten."
Lev 6:24 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 6:25 "Speak to Aaron and to his sons, saying, 'This is the law of the sin offering: In the place where the burnt offering is killed the sin offering shall *also* be killed before the LORD: It is most holy.
Lev 6:26 The priest that offers it for sin shall eat it: It shall be eaten in the holy place, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Lev 6:27 Whatever shall touch *its* flesh shall be holy: And when there is *some* of *its* blood sprinkled upon any garment, you shall wash that *clothing* upon which it was sprinkled in the holy place.
Lev 6:28 But the earthen vessel in which it is *heated* shall be broken: And if it is *heated* in a brass pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water.
Lev 6:29 All the males among the priests shall eat of *it*: It is most holy.
Lev 6:30 And no sin offering, *for* which any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile with the rest in the holy place, shall be eaten: It shall be burnt in the fire.' "

Chapter 7

Lev 7:1 " 'Likewise this is the law of the trespass offering: It is most holy.
Lev 7:2 They shall kill the trespass offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering: And he shall sprinkle *its* blood all around upon the altar.
Lev 7:3 And he shall offer all *its* fat; the rump, and the fat that covers the inwards,
Lev 7:4 and the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul that is above the liver, with the kidneys, he shall take *them* away: [1]
Lev 7:5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire to the LORD: It is a trespass offering.
Lev 7:6 Every male among the priests shall eat of *it*: It shall be eaten in the holy place: It is most holy.
Lev 7:7 As the sin offering is, so is the trespass offering: There is one law for them: The priest that makes atonement with *them* shall have it.
Lev 7:8 And the priest that offers any man's burnt offering, *that* priest shall have for himself even the skin of the burnt offering which he has offered.
Lev 7:9 And all the food offering that is baked in the oven, and all that is dressed in the frying pan, and in the *flat* pan, shall be the priest's that offers it. [2]

---

1 [Note: 1/10'th of an ephah of fine flour equaled approximately 12.25 [US] cups, ~3.51 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~1.59 kilograms, or ~11.59 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]
1 [Note: caul that is above; or, omentum *membrane* that is above *and next to*]
2 [Note: in the *flat* pan; or, on the flat plate]

Lev 7:10 And every food offering, mingled with oil, *or* dry, all the sons of Aaron shall have, one as much as another.
Lev 7:11 And this is the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which he shall offer to the LORD.
Lev 7:12 If he offers it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, *made* of fine flour, *and* fried.
Lev 7:13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his offering leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings.
Lev 7:14 And from it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation *to be* a heave offering to the LORD, and it shall be the priest's that sprinkles the blood of the peace offerings.
Lev 7:15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he shall not leave any of it until the morning.
Lev 7:16 But if the sacrifice of his offering is a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offers his sacrifice: And also on the next day the remainder of it shall be eaten:
Lev 7:17 But on the third day the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice shall be burnt with fire.
Lev 7:18 And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings is eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be imputed to him that offers it: It shall be an abomination, and the soul that eats of it shall bear his iniquity.
Lev 7:19 And the flesh that touches any unclean thing shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire: And as for the flesh, all that are clean shall eat of *it*.
Lev 7:20 But the soul that eats of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that pertains to the LORD, having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.
Lev 7:21 Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, *such* as the uncleanness of man, or any unclean beast, or any abominable unclean thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which pertain to the LORD, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.' "
Lev 7:22 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 7:23 "Speak to the children of Israel, saying, 'You all shall eat no form of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.
Lev 7:24 And the fat of the beast that dies of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with wild beasts may be used *for* any other use: But in no *case* shall you all eat it.
Lev 7:25 For whoever eats the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire to the LORD, the soul that eats it shall even be cut off from his people.
Lev 7:26 Moreover you all shall not eat *any* kind of blood, whether it is of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings.
Lev 7:27 Whatever soul it is that eats any kind of blood, that soul shall even be cut off from his people.' "
Lev 7:28 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 7:29 "Speak to the children of Israel, saying, 'He that offers the sacrifice of his peace offerings to the LORD shall bring his oblation to the LORD *for that* sacrifice of his peace offerings.
Lev 7:30 His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, he shall bring the fat with the breast, that the breast may be waved for a wave offering before the LORD.
Lev 7:31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: But the breast shall be Aaron's and his sons'.
Lev 7:32 And you all shall give the right shoulder to the priest for a heave offering, of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.

Lev 7:33 Among the sons of Aaron, he that offers the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for his portion.
Lev 7:34 For the wave breast and the heave shoulder I have taken from the children of Israel, from off the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and have given them to Aaron the priest and to his sons by a statute forever from among the children of Israel.' "
Lev 7:35 This is the portion of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day when he presented them to minister to the LORD in the priest's office;
Lev 7:36 which the LORD commanded to be given *to* them *from* the children of Israel, in the day that He anointed them, by a statute forever throughout their generations.
Lev 7:37 This is the law of the burnt offering, of the food offering, and of the sin offering, and of the trespass offering, and of the consecrations, and of the sacrifice of the peace offerings;
Lev 7:38 which the LORD commanded Moses in Mount Sinai, on the day that He commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations to the LORD, in the barren wilderness of Sinai.

Chapter 8

Lev 8:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 8:2 "Take Aaron and his sons with him, and the garments, and the anointing oil, and a bull for the sin offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread;
Lev 8:3 and gather all the congregation together to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation."
Lev 8:4 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him; and the assembly was gathered together to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Lev 8:5 And Moses said to the congregation, "This is the thing which the LORD commanded to be done."
Lev 8:6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and washed them with water.
Lev 8:7 And he put the coat on him, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound *the ephod* to him with it.
Lev 8:8 And he put the breastplate upon him: He also put the Urim and the Thummim in the breastplate.
Lev 8:9 And he put the turban upon his head; also on the turban, even upon its front-*middle*, he put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Lev 8:10 And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that was in it, and sanctified them.
Lev 8:11 And he sprinkled *some* of *it* upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all its vessels, both the laver and its base, to sanctify them.
Lev 8:12 And he poured *some* of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him.
Lev 8:13 And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and put bonnets on them; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Lev 8:14 And he brought the bull for the sin offering: And Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the bull for the sin offering.
Lev 8:15 And he slew it; and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar all around with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it.

Lev 8:16 And he took all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned them upon the altar. [1]
Lev 8:17 But the bull, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burned with fire outside the camp; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Lev 8:18 And he brought the ram for the burnt offering: And Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.
Lev 8:19 And he killed it; and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar all around.
Lev 8:20 And he cut the ram into pieces; and Moses burned the head, and the pieces, and the fat.
Lev 8:21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Moses burned the whole ram upon the altar: It was a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savor, and an offering made by fire to the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Lev 8:22 And he brought the other ram, the ram of consecration: And Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.
Lev 8:23 And he slew it; and Moses took *some* of the blood of it, and put it upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.
Lev 8:24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put *some* of the blood upon the tip of their right ears, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet: And Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar all around.
Lev 8:25 And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder: [2]
Lev 8:26 And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that was before the LORD, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put them on the fat, and upon the right shoulder:
Lev 8:27 And he put all *of them* upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and waved them for a wave offering before the LORD.
Lev 8:28 And Moses took them *back* off *of* their hands, and burned them on the altar upon the burnt offering: They were consecrations for a sweet savor: It is an offering made by fire to the LORD.
Lev 8:29 And Moses took the breast, and waved it for a wave offering before the LORD: It was Moses' part of the ram of consecration; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Lev 8:30 And Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aaron, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.
Lev 8:31 And Moses said to Aaron and to his sons, "Boil the flesh at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: And eat it there with the bread that is in the basket of consecrations, as I commanded, saying, 'Aaron and his sons shall eat it.'
Lev 8:32 And that which remains of the flesh and of the bread you all shall burn with fire.
Lev 8:33 And you all shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation *for* seven days, until the days of your consecration are at an end: For he shall consecrate you *for* seven days.
Lev 8:34 As he has done this day, so the LORD has commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.

---

1 [Note: caul above; or, omentum *membrane* above *and next to*]
2 [Note: caul above; or, omentum *membrane* above *and next to*]

Lev 8:35 Therefore you all shall abide at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night *for* seven days, and keep the charge of the LORD, that you do not die: For so I am commanded."
Lev 8:36 So Aaron and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

Chapter 9

Lev 9:1 And it came to pass on the eighth day, that Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel;
Lev 9:2 and he said to Aaron, "Take yourself a young calf for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer them before the LORD.
Lev 9:3 And you shall speak to the children of Israel, saying, 'Take yourselves a kid of the goats for a sin offering; and a calf and a lamb, both of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering;
Lev 9:4 also a bull and a ram for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and a food offering mingled with oil: For today the LORD will appear to you.' "
Lev 9:5 And they brought that which Moses commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: And all the congregation drew near and stood before the LORD.
Lev 9:6 And Moses said, "This is the thing which the LORD commanded that you all should do: And the glory of the LORD shall appear to you."
Lev 9:7 And Moses said to Aaron, "Go to the altar, and offer your sin offering, and your burnt offering, and make an atonement for yourself, and for the people: And offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the LORD commanded."
Lev 9:8 Aaron therefore went to the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which was for himself.
Lev 9:9 And the sons of Aaron brought the blood to him: And he dipped his finger in the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar:
Lev 9:10 But the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver of the sin offering, he burned upon the altar; as the LORD commanded Moses. [1]
Lev 9:11 And he burned the flesh and the hide with fire outside the camp.
Lev 9:12 And he slew the burnt offering; and Aaron's sons presented the blood to him, which he sprinkled all around upon the altar.
Lev 9:13 And they presented the burnt offering to him, with *its* pieces, and the head: And he burned them upon the altar.
Lev 9:14 And he washed the inwards and the legs, and burned them upon the burnt offering on the altar.
Lev 9:15 And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which was the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, like the first *one*.
Lev 9:16 And he brought the burnt offering, and offered it according to the *proper* manner. [2]
Lev 9:17 And he brought the food offering, and took a handful of *it*, and burned it upon the altar, beside the burnt sacrifice of the morning.
Lev 9:18 He slew also the bull and the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings, which was for the people: And Aaron's sons presented the blood to him, which he sprinkled on the altar all around,
Lev 9:19 and the fat of the bull and of the ram, the rump, and that which covers the inwards, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver: [3]

---

1 [Note: caul above; or, omentum *membrane* above *and next to*]
2 [Note: manner; or, ordinance]
3 [Note: caul above; or, omentum *membrane* above *and next to*]

Lev 9:20 And they put the fat upon the breasts, and he burned the fat upon the altar:
Lev 9:21 And Aaron waved the breasts and the right shoulder for a wave offering before the LORD; as Moses commanded.
Lev 9:22 And Aaron lifted up his hand toward the people, and blessed them, and came down from offering the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and peace offerings.
Lev 9:23 And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and blessed the people: And the glory of the LORD appeared to all the people.
Lev 9:24 And there came a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed the burnt offering and the fat upon the altar: Which when all the people saw *it*, they shouted, and fell on their faces.

Chapter 10

Lev 10:1 And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, each of them took his censer, and put fire in it, and put incense upon it, and offered strange fire before the LORD, which He commanded them not *to do*.
Lev 10:2 And there went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.
Lev 10:3 Then Moses said to Aaron, "This is *the thing about* which the LORD spoke, saying, 'I will be sanctified in those that come near Me, and I will be glorified before all the people.' " And Aaron held his peace.
Lev 10:4 And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said to them, "Come near, carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp."
Lev 10:5 So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Moses had said.
Lev 10:6 And Moses said to Aaron, and to Eleazar and to Ithamar, his sons, "Do not uncover your heads, neither tear your clothes; lest all you die, and lest wrath come upon all the people: But let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, mourn the burning which the LORD has kindled.
Lev 10:7 And you all shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest you die: For the anointing oil of the LORD is upon you." And they did according to the word of Moses.
Lev 10:8 And the LORD spoke to Aaron, saying,
Lev 10:9 "Do not drink wine nor strong drink, you, nor your sons with you, when you all go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest you die: It shall be a statute forever throughout your generations:
Lev 10:10 And that you all may make *a clear* difference between *the* holy and unholy, and between *the* unclean and clean;
Lev 10:11 and that all you may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD has spoken to them by the hand of Moses."
Lev 10:12 And Moses spoke to Aaron, and to Eleazar and to Ithamar, his sons that were left, "Take the food offering that remains of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: For it is most holy:
Lev 10:13 And you all shall eat it in the holy place, because it is your due, and your sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: For I am so commanded.
Lev 10:14 And you all shall eat the wave breast and heave shoulder in a clean place; you, and your sons, and your daughters with you: For they are your due, and your sons' due, which are given out of the sacrifices of peace offerings of the children of Israel.
Lev 10:15 They shall bring the heave shoulder and the wave breast with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave offering before the LORD; and it shall be yours, and your sons' with you, by a statute forever; as the LORD has commanded."

Lev 10:16 And Moses diligently sought the goat of the sin offering, and behold, it was burnt: And he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the sons of Aaron which were left alive, saying,
Lev 10:17 "Why haven't all you eaten the sin offering in the holy place, seeing it is most holy, and God has given it *to* you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD?
Lev 10:18 Behold, the blood of it was not brought into the inner holy place: You all should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, as I commanded."
Lev 10:19 And Aaron said to Moses, "Behold, this day they have offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD; and such things have befallen me: And if I had eaten the sin offering today, should it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD?"
Lev 10:20 And when Moses heard that, he was content.

Chapter 11

Lev 11:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses and to Aaron, saying to them,
Lev 11:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, saying, 'These are the beasts which all you shall eat among all the beasts that are on the earth.
Lev 11:3 Whatever parts the hoof, and is cloven footed, and chews the cud, among the beasts, that you all shall eat.
Lev 11:4 Nevertheless, all you shall not eat of those that chew the cud, or of those that divide the hoof: *Such* as the camel, because he chews the cud, but does not divide the hoof; he is unclean to you.
Lev 11:5 And the coney, because he chews the cud, but does not divide the hoof; he is unclean to you. [1]
Lev 11:6 And the hare, because he chews the cud, but does not divide the hoof; he is unclean to you. [2]
Lev 11:7 And the swine, though he divides the hoof, and is cloven-footed, yet he does not chew the cud; he is unclean to you.
Lev 11:8 All you shall not eat of their flesh, and you shall not touch their carcass; they are unclean to you.
Lev 11:9 These all you shall eat, all that are in the waters: Whatever has fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, those you shall eat.
Lev 11:10 And all that do not have fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the waters, they shall be an abomination to you:
Lev 11:11 They shall even be an abomination to you; you all shall not eat of their flesh, but you shall hold their carcasses in abomination.
Lev 11:12 Whatever has no fins nor scales in the waters, that shall be an abomination to you.
Lev 11:13 And these are *the ones* which you all shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are an abomination: The eagle, the ossifrage, and the ospray, [3]
Lev 11:14 and the vulture, and the kite after its kind;
Lev 11:15 every raven after its kind;
Lev 11:16 and the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after its kind,
Lev 11:17 and the little owl, the cormorant, and the great owl, [4]

---

1 [Note: coney; or, wild brown rabbit with a short tail and naked ears, per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]
2 [Note: hare; such as a jackrabbit (and similar kinds), with a divided upper lip]
3 [Note: ossifrage; or, bearded vulture]
4 [Note: cormorant; or, sea raven]

Lev 11:18 and the swan, and the pelican, and the gier eagle,
Lev 11:19 and the stork, the heron after its kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.
Lev 11:20 All fowls that creep, going upon all fours, shall be an abomination to you.
Lev 11:21 Yet all you may eat of every flying creeping thing that goes on all fours, which has legs above their feet, with *which* to leap upon the earth;
Lev 11:22 you all may even eat of these; the locust after its kind, and the bald locust after its kind, and the beetle after its kind, and the grasshopper after its kind.
Lev 11:23 But all other flying creeping things, which have four feet, shall be an abomination to you.
Lev 11:24 And for these all you shall be unclean: Whoever touches the carcass of them shall be unclean until sunset.
Lev 11:25 And whoever carries any of the carcasses of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until sunset.
Lev 11:26 The carcasses of every beast which divides the hoof, and is not cloven footed, nor chews the cud, are unclean to you: Everyone that touches them shall be unclean.
Lev 11:27 And whatever goes upon its paws, among all manner of beasts that go on all fours, those are unclean to you: Whoever touches their carcass shall be unclean until sunset.
Lev 11:28 And he that bears the carcass of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until sunset: They are unclean to you.
Lev 11:29 These also shall be unclean to you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and the mouse, and the tortoise after its kind,
Lev 11:30 and the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole.
Lev 11:31 These are unclean to you among all that creep: Whoever touches them when they are dead, shall be unclean until sunset.
Lev 11:32 And upon whatever any of them *happens to* fall, when they are dead, it shall be unclean; whether it is any vessel of wood, or clothing, or skin, or sack, whatever vessel it is, in which any work is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until sunset; so shall it be cleansed.
Lev 11:33 And every earthen vessel, in which any of them falls, whatever is in it shall be unclean; and all you shall break it.
Lev 11:34 Of all food which may be eaten, *any* upon which such water comes shall be unclean: And all drink that may be drunk in every such vessel shall be unclean.
Lev 11:35 And everything upon which any part of their carcass falls shall be unclean; whether it is *the* oven, or *the* range for pots, they shall be broken *apart*: For they are unclean, and shall be unclean to you.
Lev 11:36 Nevertheless a fountain or pit, in which there is plenty of water, shall be clean: But that which touches their carcass shall be unclean.
Lev 11:37 And if any part of their carcass falls upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it shall be clean.
Lev 11:38 But if any water is put upon the seed, and any part of their carcass falls upon it, it shall be unclean to you.
Lev 11:39 And if any beast, of which all you may eat, dies; he that touches the carcass of it shall be unclean until sunset.
Lev 11:40 And he that eats of the carcass of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until sunset: He that carries the carcass of it shall also wash his clothes, and be unclean until sunset.

Lev 11:41 And every creeping thing that creeps upon the earth shall be an abomination; it shall not be eaten.
Lev 11:42 Whatever moves on *their* belly, and whatever goes on all fours, or whatever has more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, those you all shall not eat; for they are an abomination.
Lev 11:43 You all shall not make yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that creeps, neither shall you make yourselves unclean with them, that you should be defiled *as a* consequence.
Lev 11:44 For I am the LORD your God: You all shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and you shall be holy; for I am holy: Neither shall you defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creeps upon the earth.
Lev 11:45 For I am the LORD that brings you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: All you shall therefore be holy, for I am holy.
Lev 11:46 This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moves in the waters, and of every creature that creeps upon the earth:
Lev 11:47 To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.'

Chapter 12

Lev 12:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 12:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, saying, 'If a woman has conceived seed, and *has* borne a man child: Then she shall be unclean seven days; according to the days of the separation for her infirmity she shall be unclean.
Lev 12:3 And on the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.
Lev 12:4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying thirty-three days; she shall not touch any hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying are fulfilled.
Lev 12:5 But if she bears a female child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: And she shall continue in the blood of her purifying sixty-six days.
Lev 12:6 And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to the priest:
Lev 12:7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for her that has borne a male or a female.
Lev 12:8 And if she is not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering: And the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.' "

Chapter 13

Lev 13:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses and Aaron, saying,
Lev 13:2 "When a man has in the skin of his flesh a rising, a scab, or bright spot, and it is in the skin of his flesh like the plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought to Aaron the priest, or to one of his sons the priests:
Lev 13:3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: And when the hair in the plague has turned white, and by sight the plague is deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is a plague of leprosy: And the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.

Lev 13:4 If the bright spot is white in the skin of his flesh, and by sight is not deeper than the skin, and the hair of it has not turned white; then the priest shall shut up *inside the one* that has the plague seven days:
Lev 13:5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: And behold, if the plague in his sight is stayed, and the plague has not spread in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more:
Lev 13:6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: And behold, if the plague is somewhat dark, and the plague has not spread in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: It is but a scab: And he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.
Lev 13:7 But if the scab spreads greatly in the skin, after he has been seen by the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen by the priest again.
Lev 13:8 And if the priest sees that, behold, the scabs have spread in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: It is a leprosy.
Lev 13:9 When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought to the priest;
Lev 13:10 and the priest shall see him: And behold, if the rising is white in the skin, and it has turned the hair white, and there is live raw flesh in the rising;
Lev 13:11 it is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: For he is unclean.
Lev 13:12 And if a leprosy breaks out extensively in the skin, and the leprosy covers all the skin of him that has the plague from his head even to his foot, wherever the priest looks;
Lev 13:13 then the priest shall consider: And behold, if the leprosy has covered all *of* his flesh, he shall pronounce him that has the plague *as* clean: It has all turned white: He is clean.
Lev 13:14 But when raw flesh appears in him, he shall be unclean.
Lev 13:15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: For the raw flesh is unclean: It is a leprosy.
Lev 13:16 Or if the raw flesh *recovers* again, and has changed to white, he shall come to the priest;
Lev 13:17 and the priest shall see him: And behold, if the plague has turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce him that has the plague *as* clean: He is clean.
Lev 13:18 The flesh also, in which, even in *its* skin, was a boil, and is healed,
Lev 13:19 and in the place of the boil there is a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it *shall* be shown to the priest;
Lev 13:20 and if, when the priest sees it, behold, it is by sight lower than the skin, and the hair of it has turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: It is a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil.
Lev 13:21 But if the priest looks on it, and behold, there are no white hairs in it, and if it is not lower than the skin, but is somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:
Lev 13:22 And if it spreads extensively in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: It is a plague.
Lev 13:23 But if the bright spot stays in its place, and does not spread, it is a burning boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.
Lev 13:24 Or if there is any flesh, in the skin of which there is a hot burning, and the live flesh that burns has a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;
Lev 13:25 then the priest shall look upon it: And behold, if the hair in the bright spot has turned white, and it is by sight deeper than the skin; it is a leprosy broken out from the burning: For this reason the priest shall pronounce him unclean: It is the plague of leprosy.

Lev 13:26 But if the priest looks upon it, and behold, there is no white hair in the bright spot, and it is no lower than the other skin, but is somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:
Lev 13:27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: And if it has spread extensively in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: It is the plague of leprosy.
Lev 13:28 And if the bright spot stays in its place, and has not spread in the skin, but is somewhat dark; it is a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: For it is an inflammation of the burning.
Lev 13:29 If a man or woman has a plague upon the head or the beard;
Lev 13:30 then the priest shall see the plague: And behold, if it is by sight deeper than the skin; and there is a thin yellow hair in it; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: It is a dry scabbiness, even a leprosy upon the head or beard.
Lev 13:31 And if the priest looks on the plague of the scabs, and behold, it is not by sight deeper than the skin, and there is no black hair in it; then the priest shall shut him in that has the plague of the scabs seven days:
Lev 13:32 And on the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: And behold, if the scabs have not spread, and there is no yellow hair in them, and the scabs are not by sight deeper than the skin;
Lev 13:33 he shall be shaven, but he shall not shave the scabs; and the priest shall shut him in that has the scabs seven days more:
Lev 13:34 And on the seventh day the priest shall look on the scabs: And behold, if the scabs have not spread in the skin, nor are by sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: And he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.
Lev 13:35 But if the scabbiness *has* spread much in the skin after his cleansing;
Lev 13:36 then the priest shall look on him: And behold, if the scabs have spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he is unclean.
Lev 13:37 But if the scabs have *stabilized* in his sight, and there is black hair grown up in it; the scabbiness is healed, he is clean: And the priest shall pronounce him clean.
Lev 13:38 Also, if a man or a woman has bright spots in the skin of their flesh, even bright white spots;
Lev 13:39 then the priest shall look: And behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh are darkish white; it is a freckled spot that grows in the skin; he is clean.
Lev 13:40 And the man whose hair has fallen off his head, he is bald; yet he is clean.
Lev 13:41 And he whose hair has fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he is forehead bald: Yet he is clean.
Lev 13:42 And if in the bald head, or bald forehead, there is a reddish white sore; it is a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead.
Lev 13:43 Then the priest shall look upon it: And behold, if the rising of the sore is reddish white in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, like leprosy *which* appears in the skin of the flesh;
Lev 13:44 he is a leprous man, he is unclean: The priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague is in his head.
Lev 13:45 And the leper in whom the plague is, his clothes shall be torn, and his head *made* bare, and he shall put a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, 'Unclean, unclean.'
Lev 13:46 All the days in which the plague shall be in him he shall be defiled; he is unclean: He shall dwell alone; his habitation shall be outside the camp.
Lev 13:47 Also, the garment that the plague of leprosy is in, whether it is a woolen garment, or a linen garment;

Lev 13:48 whether it is in the spun threads, or woven cloth; of linen, or of wool; whether in a skin, or in anything made of skin;
Lev 13:49 and if the plague is greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the spun threads, or in the woven cloth, or in anything *made* of skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be shown to the priest:
Lev 13:50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up *the thing which* has the plague *for* seven days:
Lev 13:51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: If the plague has spread in the garment, either in the spun threads, or in the woven cloth, or in a skin, or in any work that is made of skin; the plague is a fretting leprosy; it is unclean.
Lev 13:52 He shall therefore burn that garment, whether *of* spun thread or woven cloth, in wool or in linen, or anything of skin, in which the plague is: For it is a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.
Lev 13:53 And if the priest shall look, and behold, the plague has not spread in the garment, either in the spun threads, or in the woven cloth, or in any thing of skin;
Lev 13:54 then the priest shall command that they wash the thing in which the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more:
Lev 13:55 And the priest shall look on the plague, after it is washed: And behold, if the plague has not changed its color, and the plague has not spread; it is unclean; you shall burn it in the fire; it is corroding away, whether it is *seen* inside or outside.
Lev 13:56 And if the priest looks, and behold, the plague is somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall tear it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the spun threads, or out of the woven cloth:
Lev 13:57 And if it still appears in the garment, either in the spun threads, or in the woven cloth, or in any thing of skin; it is a spreading plague: You shall burn that *thing* in which is the plague with fire.
Lev 13:58 And the garment, either spun thread, or woven cloth, or whatever thing of skin it is, which you shall wash, if the plague has departed from them, then it shall be washed a second time, and shall be clean.
Lev 13:59 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of wool or linen, either in the spun thread, or woven cloth, or any thing *made* of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean."

Chapter 14

Lev 14:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 14:2 "This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He shall be brought to the priest:
Lev 14:3 And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and behold, if the plague of leprosy is healed in the leper;
Lev 14:4 then the priest shall command to take two clean live birds for him who is to be cleansed, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:
Lev 14:5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds is killed in an earthen vessel over running water:
Lev 14:6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird that was killed over the running water:

Lev 14:7 And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird loose into the open field.
Lev 14:8 And he that is to be cleansed shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water, that he may be clean: And after that he shall come into the camp, and shall tarry outside his tent seven days.
Lev 14:9 But it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: And he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall be clean.
Lev 14:10 And on the eighth day he shall take two male lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour for a food offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil. [1] [2]
Lev 14:11 And the priest that makes him clean shall present the man which is to be made clean, and those things, before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:
Lev 14:12 And the priest shall take one male lamb, and offer him for a trespass offering, and the log of oil, and wave them for a wave offering before the LORD: [3]
Lev 14:13 And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the sin offering and the burnt offering, in the holy place: For as the sin offering is the priest's, so is the trespass offering: It is most holy:
Lev 14:14 And the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:
Lev 14:15 And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand:
Lev 14:16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle *some* of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD:
Lev 14:17 And from the rest of the oil that is in his hand the priest shall put *some* upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass offering:
Lev 14:18 And the remnant of the oil that is *remaining* in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him who is to be cleansed: And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD.
Lev 14:19 And the priest shall offer the sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering:
Lev 14:20 And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the food offering upon the altar: And the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

---

1 [Note: 3 tenth deals (that is, 3/10'ths of an ephah) of fine flour equals of flour equaled approximately 36.75 [US] cups, ~34.8 [metric] cups, or ~17.4 [UK] pints; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 1 log of oil equaled approximately 1.76 [US] cups, or ~1.67 [metric] cups, or 0.833 [UK] pints; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 1 log of oil equaled approximately 1.76 [US] cups, or ~1.67 [metric] cups, or 0.833 [UK] pints; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Lev 14:21 And if he is poor, and cannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb for a trespass offering to be waved, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a food offering, and a log of oil; [4] [5]
Lev 14:22 and two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering.
Lev 14:23 And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD.
Lev 14:24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the LORD:
Lev 14:25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, and the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:
Lev 14:26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand:
Lev 14:27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil that is in his left hand seven times before the LORD:
Lev 14:28 And the priest shall put *some* of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass offering:
Lev 14:29 And the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put on the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.
Lev 14:30 And he shall offer one of the turtledoves, or *one* of the young pigeons, *whichever one* he can get;
Lev 14:31 even such as he is able to get, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, with the food offering: And the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD.
Lev 14:32 This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get that which pertains to his cleansing."
Lev 14:33 And the LORD spoke to Moses and to Aaron, saying,
Lev 14:34 "When you all have come into the land of Canaan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession;
Lev 14:35 and he that owns the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, 'It seems to me there is as it were a plague in the house':
Lev 14:36 Then the priest shall command that they empty the house, before the priest goes into it to see the plague, that all which is in the house is not made unclean: And afterward the priest shall go in to see the house:
Lev 14:37 And he shall look on the plague, and behold, if the plague is in the walls of the house with hollow streaks, greenish or reddish, which by sight are lower than the wall *surface*;
Lev 14:38 then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days:
Lev 14:39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: And behold, if the plague has spread in the walls of the house;

---

4 [Note: one tenth deal (that is, 1/10'th of an ephah) of fine flour equaled approximately 10.78 [US] cups, ~10.2 [metric] cups, or ~5.1 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

5 [Note: 1 log of oil equaled approximately 1.76 [US] cups, or ~1.67 [metric] cups, or 0.833 [UK] pints; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Lev 14:40 then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague is, and they shall cast them into an unclean place outside the city:
Lev 14:41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within all around, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off outside the city into an unclean place:
Lev 14:42 And they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaster the house.
Lev 14:43 And if the plague comes *back* again, and breaks out in the house, after he has taken away the stones, and after he has scraped the house, and after it is plastered;
Lev 14:44 then the priest shall come and look, and behold, if the plague has spread in the house, it is a fretting leprosy in the house; it is unclean.
Lev 14:45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and *its* timber, and all the mortar of the house; and he shall carry them forth out of the city into an unclean place.
Lev 14:46 Moreover, he that goes into the house while it is shut up shall be unclean until sunset.
Lev 14:47 And he that lies in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that eats in the house shall wash his clothes.
Lev 14:48 And if the priest shall come in, and look upon it, and behold, the plague has not spread in the house, after the house was plastered: Then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.
Lev 14:49 And he shall take two birds to cleanse the house, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:
Lev 14:50 And he shall kill one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water:
Lev 14:51 And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times:
Lev 14:52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet:
Lev 14:53 But he shall let the living bird go out of the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for the house: And it shall be clean.
Lev 14:54 This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and scabbiness,
Lev 14:55 and for the leprosy of a garment, and of a house,
Lev 14:56 and for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot:
Lev 14:57 To teach when it is unclean, and when it is clean: This is the law of leprosy."

Chapter 15

Lev 15:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses and to Aaron, saying,
Lev 15:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them, 'When any man has a running discharge out of his flesh, because of his discharge he is unclean.
Lev 15:3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his discharge: Whether his flesh runs with his discharge, or his flesh is impeded from his discharge, it is his uncleanness.
Lev 15:4 Every bed, on which he lies that has the discharge, is unclean: And every thing, on which he sits, shall be unclean.
Lev 15:5 And whoever touches his bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until sunset.
Lev 15:6 And he who sits on anything upon which he that has the discharge sat shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until sunset.

Lev 15:7 And he who touches the flesh of him that has the discharge shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until sunset.
Lev 15:8 And if he that has the discharge spits upon him who is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until sunset.
Lev 15:9 And whatever saddle he that has the discharge rides upon shall be unclean.
Lev 15:10 And whoever touches anything that was under him shall be unclean until sunset And he that bears any of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until sunset.
Lev 15:11 And whomever he that has the discharge touches, and has not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until sunset.
Lev 15:12 And the vessel of earth, that he which has the discharge touches, shall be broken: And every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.
Lev 15:13 And when he that has a discharge is cleansed of his discharge; then he shall number seven days to himself for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.
Lev 15:14 And on the eighth day he shall take two turtledoves to himself, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them to the priest:
Lev 15:15 And the priest shall offer them, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.
Lev 15:16 And if any man's seed of copulation goes out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until sunset.
Lev 15:17 And every garment, and every skin, on which the seed of copulation is, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until sunset.
Lev 15:18 Also the woman with whom man shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water, and be unclean until sunset.
Lev 15:19 And if a woman has a discharge, and her discharge in her flesh is blood, she shall be *kept* separated seven days: And whoever touches her shall be unclean until sunset.
Lev 15:20 And every thing that she lies upon *during* her separation shall be unclean: Every thing that she sits upon shall also be unclean.
Lev 15:21 And whoever touches her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until sunset.
Lev 15:22 And whoever touches anything that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until sunset.
Lev 15:23 And if it is on her bed, or on anything upon which she sits, when he touches it, he shall be unclean until sunset.
Lev 15:24 And if any man lie with her at all, and her menstrual discharges be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed on which he lies shall be unclean.
Lev 15:25 And if a woman has a discharge of her blood *for* many days *during* the time of her separation, or if it runs beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the discharge of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: She shall be unclean.
Lev 15:26 Every bed upon which she lies all the days of her discharge shall be to her as the bed of her separation: And whatever she sits upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation.
Lev 15:27 And whoever touches those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until sunset.

Lev 15:28 But if she is cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.
Lev 15:29 And on the eighth day she shall take to herself two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and bring them to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Lev 15:30 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD for the discharge of her uncleanness.
Lev 15:31 Thus you all shall separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they do not die in their uncleanness, when they defile My tabernacle that is among them.
Lev 15:32 This is the law of him that has a discharge, and of him whose seed goes from him, and is defiled *along* with it;
Lev 15:33 and of her that is sick from her menstrual discharges, and of him that has a discharge, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lies with her who is unclean."

Chapter 16

Lev 16:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the LORD, and died;
Lev 16:2 and the LORD said to Moses, "Speak to Aaron your brother, that he does not come at all into the holy place within the veil before the mercy seat, which is upon the ark; *so* that he doesn't die: For I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat.
Lev 16:3 Thus Aaron shall come into the holy place: With a young bull for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering.
Lev 16:4 He shall put on the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen girdle, and he shall *also* be attired with the linen turban: These are holy garments; therefore he shall wash his flesh in water, and *then* put them on.
Lev 16:5 And he shall take of the congregation of the children of Israel two kids of the goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.
Lev 16:6 And Aaron shall offer his bull of the sin offering, which is for himself, and make an atonement for himself, and for his house.
Lev 16:7 And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Lev 16:8 And Aaron shall cast lots on the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the scapegoat.
Lev 16:9 And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the LORD's lot fell, and offer him for a sin offering.
Lev 16:10 But the goat, on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat, shall be presented alive before the LORD, to make an atonement by him, and to let him go *as* a scapegoat into the barren wilderness.
Lev 16:11 And Aaron shall bring the bull of the sin offering, which is for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bull of the sin offering which is for himself:
Lev 16:12 And he shall take a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and *with* his hands full of sweet incense beaten small, *he shall* bring it within the veil:
Lev 16:13 And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the mercy seat that is upon the testimony, that he doesn't die:

Lev 16:14 And he shall take of the blood of the bull, and sprinkle it with his finger upon the mercy seat eastward; and before the mercy seat he shall sprinkle *some* of the blood with his finger seven times.
Lev 16:15 Then he shall kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within the veil, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bull, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat:
Lev 16:16 And he shall make an atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: And so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that remains among them in the midst of their uncleanness.
Lev 16:17 And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goes in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he comes out, and has made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel.
Lev 16:18 And he shall go out to the altar that is before the LORD, and make an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bull, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the horns of the altar all around.
Lev 16:19 And he shall sprinkle *some* of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel.
Lev 16:20 And when he has made an end of reconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat:
Lev 16:21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a suitable man into the barren wilderness:
Lev 16:22 And the goat shall bear upon itself all their iniquities to an uninhabited land: And he shall let the goat go in the barren wilderness.
Lev 16:23 And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall *take* off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave them there:
Lev 16:24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people.
Lev 16:25 And he shall burn the fat of the sin offering upon the altar.
Lev 16:26 And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp.
Lev 16:27 And the bull for the sin offering, and the goat for the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy place, *someone* shall carry forth outside the camp; and they shall burn their skins in the fire, and their flesh, and their dung.
Lev 16:28 And he that burns them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.
Lev 16:29 And this shall be a statute forever to you: That in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, all of you shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, whether it is *someone* of your own country, or a stranger that sojourns among you:
Lev 16:30 For on that day the priest shall make an atonement for you, to cleanse you, that you may be clean from all your sins before the LORD.
Lev 16:31 It shall be a Sabbath of rest to you, and all of you shall afflict your souls, by a statute forever.

Lev 16:32 And the priest, whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall consecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put on the linen clothes, even the holy garments:
Lev 16:33 And he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar, and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.
Lev 16:34 And this shall be an everlasting statute to you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel for all their sins once a year." And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.

Chapter 17

Lev 17:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 17:2 "Speak to Aaron, and to his sons, and to all the children of Israel, and say to them; 'This is the thing which the LORD has commanded, saying,
Lev 17:3 "Whatever man there is of the house of Israel, that kills an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that kills it outside of the camp,
Lev 17:4 and does not bring it to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering to the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD; blood shall be imputed to that man; he has shed blood; and that man shall be cut off from among his people:
Lev 17:5 To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them to the LORD, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to the priest, and offer them for peace offerings to the LORD.
Lev 17:6 And the priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and burn the fat for a sweet savor to the LORD.
Lev 17:7 And they shall not offer their sacrifices to devils *any* more, after whom they have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute forever to them throughout their generations." '
Lev 17:8 And you shall say to them, 'Whatever man there is of the house of Israel, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, that offers a burnt offering or sacrifice,
Lev 17:9 and does not bring it to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it to the LORD; even that man shall be cut off from among his people.
Lev 17:10 And whatever man there is of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eats any manner of blood; I will even set My face against that soul that eats blood, and will cut him off from among his people.
Lev 17:11 For the life of the flesh is in the blood: And I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: For it is the blood that makes an atonement for the soul.'
Lev 17:12 Therefore I said to the children of Israel, 'No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourns among you eat blood.'
Lev 17:13 And whatever man there is of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, which hunts and catches any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even pour out *its* blood, and cover it with dust.
Lev 17:14 For it is the life of all flesh; the blood of it is for *its* life: Therefore I said to the children of Israel, 'You all shall not eat the blood of any form of flesh: For the life of all flesh is *its* blood: Whoever eats it shall be cut off.'
Lev 17:15 And every soul that eats that which died of itself, or that which was torn with beasts, whether it is *someone* of your own country, or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until sunset: Then he shall be clean.
Lev 17:16 But if he does not wash them, nor bathe his flesh; then he shall bear his iniquity."

Chapter 18

Lev 18:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 18:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them, 'I am the LORD your God.
Lev 18:3 According to the doings of the land of Egypt, in which all you dwelled, you shall not do: And according to the doings of the land of Canaan, where I bring you, you shall not do: Neither shall you walk in their ordinances.
Lev 18:4 All of you shall do My judgments, and keep My ordinances, to walk in *them*: I am the LORD your God.
Lev 18:5 You all shall therefore keep My statutes, and My judgments: Which if a man does, he shall live in them: I am the LORD.
Lev 18:6 None of you shall approach anyone that is near of kin to *himself*, to uncover their nakedness: I am the LORD.
Lev 18:7 The nakedness of your father, or the nakedness of your mother, you shall not uncover: She is your mother; you shall not uncover her nakedness.
Lev 18:8 The nakedness of your father's wife you shall not uncover: It is your father's nakedness.
Lev 18:9 The nakedness of your sister, the daughter of your father, or daughter of your mother, whether she is born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness you shall not uncover.
Lev 18:10 The nakedness of your son's daughter, or of your daughter's daughter, even their nakedness you shall not uncover: For theirs is your own nakedness.
Lev 18:11 The nakedness of your father's wife's daughter, begotten of your father, she is your sister, you shall not uncover her nakedness.
Lev 18:12 You shall not uncover the nakedness of your father's sister: She is your father's near kinswoman.
Lev 18:13 You shall not uncover the nakedness of your mother's sister: For she is your mother's near kinswoman.
Lev 18:14 You shall not uncover the nakedness of your father's brother, you shall not approach his wife: She is your aunt.
Lev 18:15 You shall not uncover the nakedness of your daughter-in-law: She is your son's wife; you shall not uncover her nakedness.
Lev 18:16 You shall not uncover the nakedness of your brother's wife: It is your brother's nakedness.
Lev 18:17 You shall not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shall you take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen: It is wickedness.
Lev 18:18 Neither shall you take a wife to her sister, to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her lifetime.
Lev 18:19 Also you shall not approach a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is set apart for her uncleanness.
Lev 18:20 Moreover you shall not lie carnally with your neighbor's wife, to defile yourself with her.
Lev 18:21 And you shall not let any of your seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shall you profane the name of your God: I am the LORD.
Lev 18:22 You shall not lie with mankind, as with womankind: It is abomination.
Lev 18:23 Neither shall you lie with any beast to defile yourself with it: Neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down to it: It is confusion.

Lev 18:24 Do not defile yourselves in any of these things: For in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you:
Lev 18:25 And the land is defiled: Therefore I visit *its* iniquity upon it, and the land itself vomits out her inhabitants.
Lev 18:26 You all shall therefore keep My statutes and My judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourns among you:
Lev 18:27 (For the men of the land have done all these abominations, which were before you, and the land is defiled);
Lev 18:28 That the land does not spew you out also, when you defile it, as it spewed out the nations that were before you.
Lev 18:29 For whoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people.
Lev 18:30 Therefore you all shall keep My ordinance, that you do not commit a *single* one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that you do not defile yourselves in them: I am the LORD your God.' "

Chapter 19

Lev 19:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 19:2 "Speak to all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say to them, 'You all shall be holy: For I the LORD your God am holy.
Lev 19:3 All of you shall fear, every man, his mother, and his father, and keep My Sabbaths: I am the LORD your God.
Lev 19:4 Do not turn to idols, nor make molten gods to yourselves: I am the LORD your God.
Lev 19:5 And if you all offer a sacrifice of peace offerings to the LORD, you shall offer it at your own *free* will.
Lev 19:6 It shall be eaten the same day you all offer it, and on the next day: And if any remains until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.
Lev 19:7 And if it is eaten at all on the third day, it is abominable; it shall not be accepted.
Lev 19:8 Therefore everyone that eats it shall bear his iniquity, because he has profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD: And that soul shall be cut off from among his people.
Lev 19:9 And when you all reap the harvest of your land, you shall not wholly reap the corners of your field, neither shall you gather the gleanings of your harvest.
Lev 19:10 And you shall not glean your vineyard, neither shall you gather every grape of your vineyard; you shall leave them for the poor and stranger: I am the LORD your God.
Lev 19:11 You shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie to one another.
Lev 19:12 And you all shall not swear by My name falsely, neither shall you profane the name of your God: I am the LORD.
Lev 19:13 You shall not defraud your neighbor, neither rob him: The wages of him who is hired shall not abide with you all night until the morning.
Lev 19:14 You shall not curse the deaf, nor put a stumbling-block before the blind, but shall fear your God: I am the LORD.
Lev 19:15 You all shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: You shall not respect the person of the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty: But in righteousness you shall judge your neighbor.
Lev 19:16 You shall not go up and down as a talebearer among your people: Neither shall you stand against the blood of your neighbor; I am the LORD.

Lev 19:17 You shall not hate your brother in your heart: You shall in *every case* rebuke your neighbor, and not endure sin on him.
Lev 19:18 You shall not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of your people, but you shall love your neighbor as yourself: I am the LORD.
Lev 19:19 All of you shall keep My statutes. You shall not let your domestic beasts engender with a diverse kind: You shall not sow your field with mingled seed: Neither shall a garment of linen and wool mingled *together* come upon you.
Lev 19:20 And whoever lies carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid, betrothed to a husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.
Lev 19:21 And he shall bring his trespass offering to the LORD, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a ram for a trespass offering.
Lev 19:22 And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the LORD for his sin which he has done: And the sin which he has done shall be forgiven him.
Lev 19:23 And when you all shall come into the land, and shall have planted all sorts of trees for food, then you shall count *its* fruit as uncircumcised: Three years it shall be as uncircumcised to you: It shall not be eaten of.
Lev 19:24 But in the fourth year all *its* fruit shall be holy to praise the LORD together with.
Lev 19:25 And in the fifth year all you shall eat of *its* fruit, that it may yield to you *its* increase: I am the LORD your God.
Lev 19:26 You shall not eat anything with the blood: Neither shall you all use enchantment, nor observe times.
Lev 19:27 All you shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shall you deform the corners of your beard.
Lev 19:28 All you shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the LORD.
Lev 19:29 Do not prostitute your daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.
Lev 19:30 All of you shall keep My Sabbaths, and reverence My sanctuary: I am the LORD.
Lev 19:31 Do not regard those that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I am the LORD your God.
Lev 19:32 You shall rise up before the whitish head, and honor the face of the old man, and fear your God: I am the LORD.
Lev 19:33 And if a stranger sojourns with you in your land, you all shall not vex him.
Lev 19:34 But the stranger that dwells with you shall be to you as one born among you, and you shall love him as yourself; for all you were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.
Lev 19:35 You shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in yard rods, in weight, or in measure.
Lev 19:36 Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, you all shall have: I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt.
Lev 19:37 Therefore, all of you shall observe all My statutes, and all My judgments, and do them: I am the LORD.' "

Chapter 20

Lev 20:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,

Lev 20:2 "Again, you shall say to the children of Israel, 'Whoever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that gives any of his seed to Molech; he shall surely be put to death: The people of the land shall stone him with stones.
Lev 20:3 And I will set My face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he has given of his seed to Molech, to defile My sanctuary, and to profane My holy name.
Lev 20:4 And if the people of the land do in any way hide their eyes from the man, when he gives of his seed to Molech, and not kill him:
Lev 20:5 Then I will set My face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people.
Lev 20:6 And the soul that turns after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set My face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.
Lev 20:7 Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be holy: For I am the LORD your God.
Lev 20:8 And all of you shall keep My statutes, and do them: I am the LORD which sanctifies you.
Lev 20:9 For everyone that curses his father or his mother shall surely be put to death: He has cursed his father or his mother; his blood shall be upon him.
Lev 20:10 And the man that commits adultery with another man's wife, even he that commits adultery with his neighbor's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.
Lev 20:11 And the man that lies with his father's wife has uncovered his father's nakedness: Both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.
Lev 20:12 And if a man lies with his daughter-in-law, both of them shall surely be put to death: They have worked confusion; their blood shall be upon them.
Lev 20:13 If a man also lie with mankind, as he lies with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: They shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.
Lev 20:14 And if a man takes a wife and her mother, it is wickedness: They shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there *may* be no wickedness among you.
Lev 20:15 And if a man lies with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: And you all shall slay the beast.
Lev 20:16 And if a woman approaches any beast, and lies down to it, you shall kill the woman, and the beast: They shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.
Lev 20:17 And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it is a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: He has uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity.
Lev 20:18 And if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he has discovered her fountain, and she has uncovered the fountain of her blood: And both of them shall be cut off from among their people.
Lev 20:19 And you shall not uncover the nakedness of your mother's sister, nor of your father's sister: For he uncovers his near kin: They shall bear their iniquity.
Lev 20:20 And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he has uncovered his uncle's nakedness: They shall bear their sin; they shall die childless.
Lev 20:21 And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing: He has uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.
Lev 20:22 All of you shall therefore keep all My statutes, and all My judgments, and do them: That the land, where I bring you to dwell in, does not spew you out.
Lev 20:23 And you all shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: For they committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them.

Lev 20:24 But I have said to you, "You all shall inherit their land, and I will give it to you to possess it, a land that flows with milk and honey": I am the LORD your God, which has separated you from other people.
Lev 20:25 All of you shall therefore make difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: And you shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any kind of living thing that creeps on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.
Lev 20:26 And you all shall be holy to Me: For I the LORD am holy, and have severed you from other people, that you should be Mine.
Lev 20:27 A man also or woman that has a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: They shall stone them with stones: Their blood shall be upon them.' "

Chapter 21

Lev 21:1 And the LORD said to Moses, "Speak to the priests, the sons of Aaron, and say to them, 'There shall not be *even* one defiled for the dead among his people:
Lev 21:2 But for his kin, that are near to him, that is, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother,
Lev 21:3 and for his sister, a virgin, that is near to him, which has had no husband; for *them* he may be defiled.
Lev 21:4 But he shall not defile himself, being a chief man among his people, to profane himself.
Lev 21:5 They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.
Lev 21:6 They shall be holy to their God, and not profane the name of their God: For the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and the bread of their God, they do offer *them*: Therefore they shall be holy.
Lev 21:7 They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: For he is holy to his God.
Lev 21:8 You shall sanctify him therefore; for he offers the bread of your God: He shall be holy to you: For I the LORD, which sanctifies you, am holy.
Lev 21:9 And the daughter of any priest, if she profanes herself by playing the whore, she profanes her father: She shall be burnt with fire.
Lev 21:10 And he that is the high priest among his brothers, on whose head the anointing oil was poured, and that is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes;
Lev 21:11 neither shall he go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother;
Lev 21:12 neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for the crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: I am the LORD.
Lev 21:13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity.
Lev 21:14 He shall not take a widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or a harlot: But he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.
Lev 21:15 Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: For I the LORD sanctify him.' "
Lev 21:16 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,

Lev 21:17 "Speak to Aaron, saying, 'Whoever he is of your seed in their generations that has any blemish, let him not approach to offer the bread of his God. [1]
Lev 21:18 For whatever man he is that has a blemish, he shall not approach: A blind man, or a lame *man*, or he that has a flat nose, or anything superfluous,
Lev 21:19 or a man that is broken-footed, or broken-handed,
Lev 21:20 or hunchback, or a dwarf, or that has a blemish in his eye, or is *with* scurvy, or scabbed, or has his stones broken;
Lev 21:21 no man that has a blemish of the seed of Aaron the priest shall come near to offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire: He has a blemish; he shall not come near to offer the bread of his God.
Lev 21:22 He shall eat the bread of his God, both of the most holy, and of the holy.
Lev 21:23 Only he shall not go in to the veil, nor come near to the altar, because he has a blemish; that he does not profane My sanctuaries: For I the LORD do sanctify them.' "
Lev 21:24 And Moses told it to Aaron, and to his sons, and to all the children of Israel.

Chapter 22

Lev 22:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 22:2 "Speak to Aaron and to his sons, that they separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they do not profane My holy name in those things which they hallow to Me: I am the LORD.
Lev 22:3 Say to them, 'Whoever he is of all your seed among your generations, that goes to the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow to the LORD, having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from My presence: I am the LORD.
Lev 22:4 Whatever man of the seed of Aaron *who* is a leper, or has a running discharge; he shall not eat of the holy things, until he is clean. And whoever touches anything that is unclean by the dead, or a man whose seed goes from him;
Lev 22:5 or whoever touches any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatever uncleanness he has;
Lev 22:6 the soul which has touched any such *thing* shall be unclean until evening, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he washes his flesh with water.
Lev 22:7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; because it is his food.
Lev 22:8 That which dies of itself, or is torn with beasts he shall not eat, to *not* defile himself with it; I am the LORD.
Lev 22:9 They shall therefore keep My ordinance, lest they bear sin for it, and consequently die, if they profane it: I the LORD do sanctify them.
Lev 22:10 No stranger shall eat of the holy thing: A sojourner of the priest, or a hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing.
Lev 22:11 But if the priest buys any soul with his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: They shall eat of his food.
Lev 22:12 If the priest's daughter is married to a stranger, she also may not eat of an offering of the holy things.

---

[1] [Note: bread; or, food]

Lev 22:13 But if the priest's daughter is a widow, or divorced, and has no child, and has returned to her father's house, as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's food: But no stranger shall eat of *it*.
Lev 22:14 And if a man eats of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall add one-fifth *more* to it, and shall give it to the priest with the holy thing.
Lev 22:15 And they shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer to the LORD;
Lev 22:16 or permit them to bear the iniquity of trespass, when they eat their holy things: For I the LORD do sanctify them."
Lev 22:17 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 22:18 "Speak to Aaron, and to his sons, and to all the children of Israel, and say to them, 'Whoever he is of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel, that will offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they will offer to the LORD for a burnt offering;
Lev 22:19 all you shall offer at your own *free* will a male without blemish, of the beef cattle, of the sheep, or of the goats.
Lev 22:20 But whatever has a blemish, *those* all you shall not offer: For it shall not be acceptable for you.
Lev 22:21 And whoever offers a sacrifice of peace offerings to the LORD to accomplish his vow, or a freewill offering in beef cattle or sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish in it.
Lev 22:22 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a running sore, or scurvy, or scabbed, you all shall not offer these to the LORD, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar to the LORD.
Lev 22:23 Either a bull or a lamb that has anything superfluous or lacking in his parts, that you may offer for a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.
Lev 22:24 You all shall not offer to the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall you make any offering of *it* in your land.
Lev 22:25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall you offer the bread of your God of any *like* these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes are in them: They shall not be accepted for you.' "
Lev 22:26 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 22:27 "When a bull, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be under the mother seven days; and from the eighth day and thereafter it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire to the LORD.
Lev 22:28 And whether it is a cow or ewe, all you shall not kill it and her young both in one day.
Lev 22:29 And when all you will offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving to the LORD, offer it at your own *free* will.
Lev 22:30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; you all shall leave none of it until the next day: I am the LORD.
Lev 22:31 Therefore you shall keep My commandments, and do them: I am the LORD.
Lev 22:32 Neither shall you all profane My holy name; but I will be hallowed among the children of Israel: I am the LORD which hallows you,
Lev 22:33 that brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the LORD."

Chapter 23

Lev 23:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,

Lev 23:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them, 'Concerning the feasts of the LORD, which all you shall proclaim to be holy convocations, even these are My feasts.
Lev 23:3 Six days work shall be done: But the seventh day is the Sabbath of rest, a holy convocation; all of you shall do no work in it: It is the Sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.
Lev 23:4 These are the feasts of the LORD, even holy convocations, which you all shall proclaim in their seasons.
Lev 23:5 On the fourteenth day of the first month at sunset is the LORD's Passover.
Lev 23:6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the Feast of Unleavened Bread to the LORD: Seven days you all must eat unleavened bread.
Lev 23:7 On the first day all you shall have a holy convocation: You shall do no servile work in it.
Lev 23:8 But you all shall offer an offering made by fire to the LORD seven days: On the seventh day is a holy convocation: You shall do no servile work on it.' "
Lev 23:9 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 23:10 "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them, 'When all you have come into the land which I give to you, and shall reap the harvest of it, then you shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest to the priest:
Lev 23:11 And he shall wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for you: On the next day after the Sabbath the priest shall wave it.
Lev 23:12 And you all shall offer that day when you wave the sheaf, a male lamb without blemish of the first year for a burnt offering to the LORD.
Lev 23:13 And the food offering of *it* shall be two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire to the LORD for a sweet savor: And the drink offering of *it* shall be of wine, one-fourth of a hin. [1] [2]
Lev 23:14 And you all shall eat neither bread, nor parched grain kernels, nor green ears, until the same day that you have brought an offering to your God: It shall be a statute forever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.
Lev 23:15 And you all shall count *for* yourselves *starting* from the next day after the Sabbath, from the day that you brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven Sabbaths shall be fulfilled:
Lev 23:16 Even to the next day after the seventh Sabbath you all shall number fifty days; and you shall offer a new food offering to the LORD.
Lev 23:17 You all shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth deals; they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baked with leaven; they are the firstfruits to the LORD. [3]
Lev 23:18 And all you shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bull, and two rams: They shall be for a burnt offering to the LORD, with their food offering, and their drink offerings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet savor to the LORD.
Lev 23:19 Then you all shall sacrifice one kid of the goats for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of peace offerings.
Lev 23:20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits for a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: They shall be holy to the LORD for the priest.

---

1 [Note: 2 tenth deals (that is, 2/10'ths of an ephah) of fine flour equaled approximately 24.5 [US] cups, or ~23.2 [metric] cups; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 1/4 hin of wine equates to approximately 3 [US] liquid pints, ~1.42 liters, or ~2.5 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 2 tenth deals (that is, 2/10'ths of an ephah) of fine flour equaled approximately 24.5 [US] cups, or ~23.2 [metric] cups; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Lev 23:21 And you all shall proclaim on the same day, that it may be a holy convocation to you: You shall do no servile work in it: It shall be a statute forever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.
Lev 23:22 And when all you reap the harvest of your land, you shall not make clean riddance of the corners of your field when you reap, neither shall you gather any gleaning of your harvest: You shall leave them to the poor, and to the stranger: I am the LORD your God.' "
Lev 23:23 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 23:24 "Speak to the children of Israel, saying, 'In the seventh month, on the first day of the month, all you shall have a Sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, a holy convocation.
Lev 23:25 You all shall do no servile work on it: But you shall offer an offering made by fire to the LORD.' "
Lev 23:26 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 23:27 "Also, on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a Day of Atonement: It shall be a holy convocation to you; and all you shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire to the LORD.
Lev 23:28 And you all shall do no work on that same day: For it is a Day of Atonement, to make an atonement for you before the LORD your God.
Lev 23:29 For whatever soul it is that shall not be afflicted on that same day, he shall be cut off from among his people.
Lev 23:30 And whatever soul it is that does any work on that same day, I will destroy the same soul from among his people.
Lev 23:31 You all shall do no manner of work: It shall be a statute forever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.
Lev 23:32 It shall be to you a Sabbath of rest, and you all shall afflict your souls: On the ninth day of the month at sunset, from sunset to sunset, you shall celebrate your Sabbath."
Lev 23:33 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 23:34 "Speak to the children of Israel, saying, 'The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the Feast of Tabernacles for seven days to the LORD.
Lev 23:35 On the first day shall be a holy convocation: All you shall do no servile work on it.
Lev 23:36 Seven days you all shall offer an offering made by fire to the LORD: On the eighth day shall be a holy convocation to you; and you shall offer an offering made by fire to the LORD: It is a solemn assembly; and you shall do no servile work on it.
Lev 23:37 These are the feasts of the LORD, which all of you shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire to the LORD, a burnt offering, and a food offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, everything on its day:
Lev 23:38 Besides the Sabbaths of the LORD, and besides your gifts, and besides all your vows, and besides all your freewill offerings, which all you give to the LORD.
Lev 23:39 Also on the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when you all have gathered in the fruit of the land, you shall keep a feast to the LORD seven days: On the first day shall be a Sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a Sabbath.
Lev 23:40 And all you shall take the boughs of goodly trees *for* yourselves on the first day, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and you shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days. [4]
Lev 23:41 And you all shall keep it a feast to the LORD seven days in the year. It shall be a statute forever in your generations: You shall celebrate it in the seventh month.

---

[4] [Note: boughs of goodly trees: In Hebrew, fruit of goodly trees]

Lev 23:42 You all shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are born Israelites shall dwell in booths:
Lev 23:43 That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.' "
Lev 23:44 And Moses declared to the children of Israel the feasts of the LORD.

Chapter 24

Lev 24:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 24:2 "Command the children of Israel, that they bring to you olive oil beaten pure for the light, to cause the lamps to burn continually.
Lev 24:3 Outside the veil of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, Aaron shall order it from the evening to the morning before the LORD continually: It shall be a statute forever in your generations.
Lev 24:4 He shall order the lamps upon the pure candlestick before the LORD continually.
Lev 24:5 And you shall take fine flour, and bake twelve cakes from *it*: Two tenth deals shall be in one cake. [1]
Lev 24:6 And you shall set them in two rows, six *per* row, upon the pure table before the LORD.
Lev 24:7 And you shall put pure frankincense upon each row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial, even an offering made by fire to the LORD.
Lev 24:8 Every Sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, being taken from the children of Israel by an everlasting covenant.
Lev 24:9 And it shall be Aaron's and his sons'; and they shall eat it in the holy place: For it is most holy to him out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire according to a perpetual statute."
Lev 24:10 And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: And this son of the Israelitish woman and a man of Israel strove together in the camp;
Lev 24:11 and the Israelitish woman's son blasphemed the name of the LORD, and cursed. And they brought him to Moses: (and his mother's name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan):
Lev 24:12 And they put him in *the prison* ward, that the mind of the LORD might be showed *to* them.
Lev 24:13 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 24:14 "Bring forth him who has cursed outside the camp; and let all that heard him lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him.
Lev 24:15 And you shall speak to the children of Israel, saying, 'Whoever curses his God shall bear his sin.
Lev 24:16 And he that blasphemes the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: As well *as* the stranger, *even* like him that is born in the land, when he blasphemes the name of the LORD, *he* shall be put to death.
Lev 24:17 And he that kills any man shall surely be put to death.
Lev 24:18 And he that kills a beast shall make good *for* it; beast for beast.
Lev 24:19 And if a man causes a blemish in his neighbor's *body*; as he has done, so shall it be done to him;

---

[1] [Note: 2 tenth deals (that is, 2/10'ths of an ephah) of fine flour equaled approximately 24.5 [US] cups, or ~23.2 [metric] cups; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Lev 24:20 breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: As he has caused a *physical* blemish in a man, so shall it be done *back* to him.
Lev 24:21 And he that kills a beast, he shall restore it: And he that kills a man, he shall be put to death.
Lev 24:22 You all shall have one manner of *executing* law, *suitable* as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country: For I am the LORD your God.' "
Lev 24:23 And Moses spoke to the children of Israel, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with stones. And the children of Israel did as the LORD commanded Moses.

Chapter 25

Lev 25:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses in Mount Sinai, saying,
Lev 25:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them, 'When all you come into the land which I give you, then the land shall keep a Sabbath to the LORD. [1]
Lev 25:3 Six years you shall sow your field, and six years you shall prune your vineyard, and gather in *its* fruit;
Lev 25:4 but on the seventh year shall be a Sabbath of rest to the land, a Sabbath for the LORD: You shall neither sow your field, nor prune your vineyard.
Lev 25:5 That which grows of its own accord of your harvest you shall not reap, neither gather the grapes of your undressed vines: For it is a year of rest to the land.
Lev 25:6 And the Sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for you, and for your servant, and for your maid, and for your hired servant, and for your stranger that sojourns with you.
Lev 25:7 And for your domestic beasts, and for the *wild* beasts that are in your land, all the increase of *it* shall be *for* food.
Lev 25:8 And you shall number seven Sabbaths of years to you, seven times seven years; and the space of the seven Sabbaths of years shall be forty-nine years to you.
Lev 25:9 Then you shall cause the trumpet of the jubilee to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, on the day of atonement you all shall make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.
Lev 25:10 And you all shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land to all *its* inhabitants: It shall be a jubilee to you; and you shall return, every man, to his possession, and you shall return, every man, to his family.
Lev 25:11 That fiftieth year shall be a jubilee to you: In it you all shall not sow, neither reap that which grows of itself, nor gather the grapes of your undressed vines *during* it.
Lev 25:12 For it is the jubilee; it shall be holy to you: You all shall eat the increase of it out of the field.
Lev 25:13 In the year of this jubilee you all shall return, every man, to his possession.
Lev 25:14 And if you sell anything to your neighbor, or buy anything from your neighbor's hand, you shall not oppress one another:
Lev 25:15 According to the number of years after the jubilee you shall buy from your neighbor, and according to the number of years of the fruits he shall sell to you:
Lev 25:16 According to the multitude of years you shall increase *its* price, and according to the fewness of years you shall diminish the price of it: For he sells to you according to the number of years of the fruits.

---

[1] [Note: keep: In Hebrew, rest]

Lev 25:17 You all therefore shall not oppress one another; but you shall fear your God: For I am the LORD your God.
Lev 25:18 For which reason all of you shall do My statutes, and keep My judgments, and do them; and you shall dwell in the land in safety.
Lev 25:19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and all of you shall eat your fill, and dwell in it in safety.
Lev 25:20 And if all you shall say, "What shall we eat the seventh year? Behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase":
Lev 25:21 Then I will command My blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years.
Lev 25:22 And you all shall sow the eighth year, and still eat of old fruit until the ninth year; till the fruits of *it* come in, you shall eat from the old provisions.
Lev 25:23 The land shall not be sold forever: For the land is Mine, for all you are strangers and sojourners with Me.
Lev 25:24 And in all the land of your possession you all shall grant a redemption for the land.
Lev 25:25 If your brother has become poor, and has sold away some of his possession, and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then he shall redeem that which his brother sold.
Lev 25:26 And if the man has no one to redeem it, and is able to redeem it himself;
Lev 25:27 then let him count the years of *its* sale, and restore the remainder to the man to whom he sold it; that he may return to his possession.
Lev 25:28 But if he is not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that has bought it until the year of jubilee: And in the jubilee it shall go out, and he shall return to his possession.
Lev 25:29 And if a man sells a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; within a full year he may redeem it.
Lev 25:30 And if it is not redeemed within the *period* of a full year, then the house that is in the walled city shall be established forever to him that bought it throughout his generations: It shall not go out in the jubilee.
Lev 25:31 But the houses of the villages which have no wall all around them shall be counted as the fields of the country: They may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jubilee.
Lev 25:32 Notwithstanding the cities of the Levites, and the houses of the cities of their possession, the Levites may redeem at any time.
Lev 25:33 And if a man purchases from the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go out in the year of jubilee: For the houses of the cities of the Levites are their possession among the children of Israel.
Lev 25:34 But the field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it is their perpetual possession.
Lev 25:35 And if your brother has become poor, and fallen into decay with you; then you shall relieve him: Yes, though he is a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with you.
Lev 25:36 You *shall* take no interest from him, nor *any* increase: But fear your God; that your brother may live with you.
Lev 25:37 You shall not give him your money on interest, nor lend him your food for increase.
Lev 25:38 I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, and to be your God.
Lev 25:39 And if your brother that dwells by you has become poor, and is sold to you; you shall not compel him to serve as a bondservant:

Lev 25:40 But as a hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with you, and shall serve you to the year of jubilee.
Lev 25:41 And then he shall depart from you, both he and his children with him, and shall return to his own family, and he shall return to the possession of his fathers.
Lev 25:42 For they are my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: They shall not be sold as servants.
Lev 25:43 You shall not rule over him with rigor; but shall fear your God.
Lev 25:44 Both your bondmen, and your bondmaids, which you shall have, shall be of the heathen that are all around you; from them you all shall buy bondmen and bondmaids.
Lev 25:45 Moreover of the children of the strangers that sojourn among you, from them all you shall buy, and from their families that are with you, which they begat in your land: And they shall be your possession.
Lev 25:46 And you all shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit them for a possession; they shall be your bondmen forever: But over your brethren the children of Israel, you shall not rule over one another with rigor.
Lev 25:47 And if a sojourner or stranger wax rich by you, and your brother that dwells by him wax poor, and sell himself to the stranger or sojourner by you, or to the stock of the stranger's family:
Lev 25:48 After he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brothers may redeem him:
Lev 25:49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or anyone that is near of kin to him from his family may redeem him; or if he is able, he may redeem himself.
Lev 25:50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him to the year of jubilee: And the price of his sale shall be according to the number of years, according to the time of a hired servant, it shall be with him.
Lev 25:51 If there are still many years remaining, according to them he shall *proportionately restore* the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for.
Lev 25:52 And if there remains only *a* few years until the year of jubilee, then he shall count *them* with him, and according to his years he shall *proportionately restore* the price of his redemption.
Lev 25:53 And like a yearly hired servant he shall be with him: And the other shall not rule with rigor over him in your sight.
Lev 25:54 And if he is not redeemed *during* these years, then he shall go out in the year of jubilee, both he, and his children with him.
Lev 25:55 For the children of Israel are servants to Me; they are My servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.' "

Chapter 26

Lev 26:1 " 'You all shall not make yourselves any idols or graven images, neither raise yourselves up a standing image, neither shall you set up any image of stone in your land, to bow down to it: For I am the LORD your God.
Lev 26:2 All of you shall keep My Sabbaths, and reverence My sanctuary: I am the LORD.
Lev 26:3 If all you walk in My statutes, and keep My commandments, and do them;
Lev 26:4 then I will give you rain in due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.
Lev 26:5 And your threshing shall reach to the vintage, and the vintage shall reach to the sowing time: And you all shall eat your bread to the full, and dwell in your land safely.
Lev 26:6 And I will give peace in the land, and you all shall lie down, and no one shall make you afraid: And I will rid evil beasts out of the land, neither shall the sword go through your land.

Lev 26:7 And all you shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall by the sword before you.
Lev 26:8 And five of you shall chase a hundred, and a hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: And your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.
Lev 26:9 For I will have respect to you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish My covenant with you.
Lev 26:10 And you all shall eat old provisions, and bring forth the old because of the new.
Lev 26:11 And I set My tabernacle among you: And My soul shall not abhor you.
Lev 26:12 And I will walk among you, and will be your God, and you shall be My people.
Lev 26:13 I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that you all should not be their bondmen; and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go uprightly.
Lev 26:14 But if you all will not hearken to Me, and will not do all these commandments;
Lev 26:15 and if all you shall despise My statutes, or if your soul abhors My judgments, so that you will not do all My commandments, but that you break My covenant:
Lev 26:16 I also will do this to you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning fever, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: And all you shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.
Lev 26:17 And I will set My face against you, and you all shall be slain before your enemies: Those that hate you shall reign over you; and you shall flee when no one pursues you.
Lev 26:18 And if *after* all this you all still will not hearken to Me, then I will punish you seven times more for your sins.
Lev 26:19 And I will break the pride of your power; and I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass:
Lev 26:20 And your strength shall be spent in vain: For your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits.
Lev 26:21 And if you all walk contrary to Me, and will not hearken to Me; I will bring seven times more plagues on you according to your sins.
Lev 26:22 I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your domestic beasts, and make you few in number; and your highways shall be desolate.
Lev 26:23 And if all you will not be reformed by Me through these things, but will walk contrary to Me;
Lev 26:24 then I will also walk contrary to you, and will punish you still seven *more* times for your sins.
Lev 26:25 And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of My covenant: And when all you are gathered together within your cities, I will send the pestilence among you; and you shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.
Lev 26:26 And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread back by weight: And all you shall eat, and not be satisfied.
Lev 26:27 And if *after* all this you all *still* will not hearken to Me, but walk contrary to Me;
Lev 26:28 then I will also walk contrary to you in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.
Lev 26:29 And you all shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters you shall eat.
Lev 26:30 And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols, and My soul shall abhor you.

Lev 26:31 And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries to desolation, and I will not smell the savor of your sweet odors.
Lev 26:32 And I will bring the land into desolation: And your enemies which dwell in it shall be astonished at it.
Lev 26:33 And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: And your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.
Lev 26:34 Then the land shall enjoy her Sabbaths, as long as it lies desolate, and you all are in your enemies' land; even then the land shall rest, and enjoy her Sabbaths.
Lev 26:35 As long as it lies desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your Sabbaths, when you all dwelled upon it.
Lev 26:36 And upon those of you that are left alive, I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when no one pursues.
Lev 26:37 And they shall fall upon one another, as *if* it were before a sword, when no one pursues: And you all shall have no power to stand before your enemies.
Lev 26:38 And you shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.
Lev 26:39 And those of you that are left shall pine away in their iniquity within your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers they shall pine away with them.
Lev 26:40 If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against Me, and that they also have walked contrary to Me;
Lev 26:41 and that I also have walked contrary to them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their uncircumcised hearts are humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:
Lev 26:42 Then I will remember My covenant with Jacob, and also My covenant with Isaac, and also My covenant with Abraham I will remember; and I will remember the land.
Lev 26:43 The land also shall be left forsaken *by* them, and shall enjoy her Sabbaths, while she lies desolate without them: And they shall accept the punishment of their iniquity: Because they even despised My judgments, and because their soul abhorred My statutes.
Lev 26:44 And yet for all that, when they are in the land of their enemies, I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break My covenant with them: For I am the LORD their God.
Lev 26:45 But for their sakes I will remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I am the LORD.' "
Lev 26:46 These are the statutes and judgments and laws, which the LORD made between Him and the children of Israel in Mount Sinai by the hand of Moses.

Chapter 27

Lev 27:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Lev 27:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them, 'When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons shall be for the LORD by your estimation.
Lev 27:3 And your estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even to sixty years old, even your estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary. [1]

---

[1] [Note: 50 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 5.70 troy pounds, or ~2.19 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Lev 27:4 And if it be a female, then your estimation shall be thirty shekels. [2]
Lev 27:5 And if they are from five years old even to twenty years old, then your estimation of the male shall be twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels. [3] [4]
Lev 27:6 And if they are from a month old even to five years old, then your estimation of the male shall be five shekels of silver, and for the female your estimation shall be three shekels of silver. [5] [6]
Lev 27:7 And if they are from sixty years old and above; if he is a male, then your estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels. [7] [8]
Lev 27:8 But if he is poorer than your estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to the ability *of* him that vowed.
Lev 27:9 And if it is a beast which men bring *as* an offering to the LORD, all that any man gives of such to the LORD shall be holy.
Lev 27:10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: And if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange of it shall be holy.
Lev 27:11 And if it is any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice to the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the priest:
Lev 27:12 And the priest shall value it, whether it is good or bad: As you who are the priest value it, so shall it be.
Lev 27:13 But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add one-fifth *more* to your estimation.
Lev 27:14 And when a man shall sanctify his house to be holy to the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it is good or bad: As the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.
Lev 27:15 And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add one-fifth *more* money to your estimation of it, and it shall be his.
Lev 27:16 And if a man shall sanctify to the LORD some part of a field *in* his possession, then your estimation shall be according to *its* seed: A homer of barley seed shall be valued at fifty shekels of silver. [9] [10]
Lev 27:17 If he sanctifies his field from the year of jubilee, according to your estimation it shall stand.
Lev 27:18 But if he sanctifies his field after the jubilee, then the priest shall reckon to him the money according to the years that remain, even to the year of the jubilee, and it shall be taken away from your estimation.

---

2 [Note: 30 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 3.42 troy pounds, or ~1.28 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 20 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 2.28 troy pounds, or ~0.85 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.43 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
5 [Note: 5 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 0.57 troy pounds, or ~0.21 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
6 [Note: 3 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 0.34 troy pounds, or ~0.13 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
7 [Note: 15 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 1.71 troy pounds, or ~0.64 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
8 [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.43 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
9 [Note: 1 homer of barley seed equaled approximately 8.26 [US] bushels, ~291 liters; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
10 [Note: 50 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 5.70 troy pounds, or ~2.13 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Lev 27:19 And if he that sanctified the field will in any *way* redeem it, then he shall add one-fifth *more* money to your estimation of it, and it shall be assured to him.
Lev 27:20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he has sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.
Lev 27:21 But the field, when it goes out in the jubilee, shall be holy to the LORD, as a field devoted; the possession of it shall be the priest's.
Lev 27:22 And if a man sanctifies to the LORD a field which he has bought, which is not of the fields *within* his possession;
Lev 27:23 then the priest shall reckon to him the worth of your estimation, even to the year of the jubilee: And he shall give your estimation in that day, as a holy thing to the LORD.
Lev 27:24 In the year of the jubilee the field shall return to him from whom it was bought, even to him whom the possession of the land *had* belonged.
Lev 27:25 And all your estimations shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary: Twenty gerahs shall be the shekel. [11]
Lev 27:26 Only the firstling of the beasts, which should be the LORD's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether it is *an* ox, or sheep: It is the LORD's. [12]
Lev 27:27 And if it is of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem it according to your estimation, and shall add one-fifth *more* to it: Or if it is not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to your estimation.
Lev 27:28 Notwithstanding no devoted thing, that a man shall devote to the LORD of all that he has, both of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: Every devoted thing is most holy to the LORD.
Lev 27:29 No one devoted, who shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed; but shall surely be put to death.
Lev 27:30 And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the LORD's: It is holy to the LORD.
Lev 27:31 And if a man will at all redeem any of his tithes, he shall add one-fifth *more* to *it*.
Lev 27:32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, even of whatever passes under the rod, a tenth shall be holy to the LORD.
Lev 27:33 He shall not search whether it is good or bad, neither shall he change it: And if he changes it at all, then both it and *its* change shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.
Lev 27:34 These are the commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses for the children of Israel in Mount Sinai.

Numbers

Chapter 1

Num 1:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses in the barren wilderness of Sinai, in the tabernacle of the congregation, on the first day of the second month, in the second year after they had come out of the land of Egypt, saying,
Num 1:2 "Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, according to their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of their names, every male by their *register of* heads;

---

11 [Note: 20 gerahs or 1 Hebrew shekel weighed approximately ~0.455 troy ounces, or ~14.16 grams; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
12 [Note: firstling: In Hebrew, firstborn]

Num 1:3 from twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: You and Aaron shall number them by their armies.
Num 1:4 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe; every one *a* head of the house of his fathers.
Num 1:5 And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: Of the tribe of Reuben; Elizur the son of Shedeur.
Num 1:6 Of Simeon; Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.
Num 1:7 Of Judah; Nahshon the son of Amminadab.
Num 1:8 Of Issachar; Nethaneel the son of Zuar.
Num 1:9 Of Zebulun; Eliab the son of Helon.
Num 1:10 Of the children of Joseph: Of Ephraim; Elishama the son of Ammihud: Of Manasseh; Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.
Num 1:11 Of Benjamin; Abidan the son of Gideoni.
Num 1:12 Of Dan; Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.
Num 1:13 Of Asher; Pagiel the son of Ocran.
Num 1:14 Of Gad; Eliasaph the son of Deuel.
Num 1:15 Of Naphtali; Ahira the son of Enan.
Num 1:16 These were the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thousands in Israel.
Num 1:17 And Moses and Aaron took these men which are expressed by their names:
Num 1:18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month, and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their *register of* heads.
Num 1:19 As the LORD commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the barren wilderness of Sinai.
Num 1:20 And the children of Reuben, Israel's oldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their *register of* heads, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;
Num 1:21 those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Reuben, were forty-six thousand five hundred.
Num 1:22 Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their *register of* heads, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;
Num 1:23 those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Simeon, were fifty-nine thousand three hundred.
Num 1:24 Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;
Num 1:25 those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Gad, were forty-five thousand six hundred and fifty.
Num 1:26 Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;
Num 1:27 those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Judah, were seventy-four thousand six hundred.

Num 1:28 Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;
Num 1:29 those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Issachar, were fifty-four thousand four hundred.
Num 1:30 Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;
Num 1:31 those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Zebulun, were fifty-seven thousand four hundred.
Num 1:32 Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;
Num 1:33 those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ephraim, were forty thousand five hundred.
Num 1:34 Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;
Num 1:35 those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Manasseh, were thirty-two thousand two hundred.
Num 1:36 Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;
Num 1:37 those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Benjamin, were thirty-five thousand four hundred.
Num 1:38 Of the children of Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;
Num 1:39 those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Dan, were sixty-two thousand seven hundred.
Num 1:40 Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;
Num 1:41 those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Asher, were forty-one thousand five hundred.
Num 1:42 Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;
Num 1:43 those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Naphtali, were fifty-three thousand four hundred.
Num 1:44 These are those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, being twelve men: Each one was for the house of his fathers.
Num 1:45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel;
Num 1:46 even all those that were numbered were six hundred and three thousand, five hundred and fifty.

Num 1:47 But the Levites, according to the tribe of their fathers, were not numbered among them.
Num 1:48 For the LORD had spoken to Moses, saying,
Num 1:49 "Only the tribe of Levi you shall not number, neither take the sum of them among the children of Israel:
Num 1:50 But you shall appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all *its* vessels, and over all things that belong to it: They shall carry the tabernacle, and all *its* vessels; and they shall minister to it, and shall encamp all around the tabernacle.
Num 1:51 And when the tabernacle *is to* set forth forward, the Levites shall take it down: And when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: And the stranger that comes near shall be put to death.
Num 1:52 And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their armies.
Num 1:53 But the Levites shall pitch all around the tabernacle of testimony, that there *may* be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel: And the Levites shall keep charge of the tabernacle of testimony."
Num 1:54 And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so they did.

Chapter 2

Num 2:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses and to Aaron, saying,
Num 2:2 "Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own banner, with the ensign of their father's house: They shall pitch far off around the tabernacle of the congregation.
Num 2:3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun those of the banner of the camp of Judah shall pitch throughout their armies: And Nahshon the son of Amminadab shall be captain of the children of Judah."
Num 2:4 And his army, and those that were numbered of them, were seventy-four thousand six hundred.
Num 2:5 "And those that pitch next to him shall be the tribe of Issachar: And Nethaneel the son of Zuar shall be captain of the children of Issachar."
Num 2:6 And his army, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty-four thousand four hundred.
Num 2:7 "Then the tribe of Zebulun: And Eliab the son of Helon shall be captain of the children of Zebulun."
Num 2:8 And his army, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty-seven thousand four hundred.
Num 2:9 "All that were numbered in the camp of Judah were one hundred and eighty-six thousand four hundred, throughout their armies. These shall set forth first.
Num 2:10 On the south side shall be the banner of the camp of Reuben according to their armies: And the captain of the children of Reuben shall be Elizur the son of Shedeur."
Num 2:11 And his army, and those that were numbered of them, were forty-six thousand five hundred.
Num 2:12 "And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of Simeon: And the captain of the children of Simeon shall be Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai."
Num 2:13 And his army, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty-nine thousand three hundred.

Num 2:14 "Then the tribe of Gad: And the captain of the sons of Gad shall be Eliasaph the son of Reuel."
Num 2:15 And his army, and those that were numbered of them, were forty-five thousand six hundred and fifty.
Num 2:16 "All that were numbered in the camp of Reuben were one hundred fifty-one thousand four hundred and fifty, throughout their armies. And they shall set forth in the second rank.
Num 2:17 Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Levites in the middle of the camp: As they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place by their banners.
Num 2:18 On the west side shall be the banner of the camp of Ephraim according to their armies: And the captain of the sons of Ephraim shall be Elishama the son of Ammihud."
Num 2:19 And his army, and those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand five hundred.
Num 2:20 "And near him shall be the tribe of Manasseh: And the captain of the children of Manasseh shall be Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur."
Num 2:21 And his army, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty-two thousand two hundred.
Num 2:22 "Then the tribe of Benjamin: And the captain of the sons of Benjamin shall be Abidan the son of Gideoni."
Num 2:23 And his army, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty-five thousand four hundred.
Num 2:24 "All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim were one hundred and eight thousand one hundred, throughout their armies. And they shall go forward in the third rank.
Num 2:25 The standard of the camp of Dan shall be on the north side by their armies: And the captain of the children of Dan shall be Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai."
Num 2:26 And his army, and those that were numbered of them, were sixty-two thousand seven hundred.
Num 2:27 "And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Asher: And the captain of the children of Asher shall be Pagiel the son of Ocran."
Num 2:28 And his army, and those that were numbered of them, were forty-one thousand five hundred.
Num 2:29 "Then the tribe of Naphtali: And the captain of the children of Naphtali shall be Ahira the son of Enan."
Num 2:30 And his army, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty-three thousand four hundred.
Num 2:31 "All those that were numbered in the camp of Dan were one hundred fifty-seven thousand six hundred. They shall go in the rear with their banners."
Num 2:32 These are those which were numbered of the children of Israel by the house of their fathers: All those that were numbered of the camps throughout their armies were six hundred and three thousand, five hundred and fifty.
Num 2:33 But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Num 2:34 And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses: So they pitched *camp* by their banners, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

Chapter 3

Num 3:1 These also are the generations of Aaron and Moses in the day that the LORD spoke with Moses in Mount Sinai.
Num 3:2 And these are the names of the sons of Aaron; Nadab the firstborn, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.
Num 3:3 These are the names of the sons of Aaron, the priests which were anointed, whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office.
Num 3:4 And Nadab and Abihu died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the barren wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children: And Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aaron their father.
Num 3:5 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 3:6 "Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister to him.
Num 3:7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the service of the tabernacle.
Num 3:8 And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the tabernacle.
Num 3:9 And you shall give the Levites to Aaron and to his sons: They are wholly given to him out of the children of Israel.
Num 3:10 And you shall appoint Aaron and his sons, and they shall wait on their priest's office: And the stranger that comes near shall be put to death."
Num 3:11 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 3:12 "And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that open the womb among the children of Israel: Therefore the Levites shall be Mine;
Num 3:13 because all the firstborn are Mine; for on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hallowed to Me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast: They shall be Mine: I am the LORD."
Num 3:14 And the LORD spoke to Moses in the barren wilderness of Sinai, saying,
Num 3:15 "Number the children of Levi after the house of their fathers, by their families: You shall number every male from a month old and upward."
Num 3:16 And Moses numbered them according to the word of the LORD, as he was commanded.
Num 3:17 And these were the sons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari.
Num 3:18 And these are the names of the sons of Gershon by their families; Libni, and Shimei.
Num 3:19 And the sons of Kohath by their families; Amram, and Izehar, Hebron, and Uzziel.
Num 3:20 And the sons of Merari by their families; Mahli, and Mushi. These are the families of the Levites according to the house of their fathers.
Num 3:21 Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites: These are the families of the Gershonites.
Num 3:22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, those that were numbered of them were even seven thousand five hundred.
Num 3:23 The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.
Num 3:24 And the chief of the house of the father of the Gershonites shall be Eliasaph the son of Lael.

Num 3:25 And the charge of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation shall be the tabernacle, and the tent, *its* covering, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,
Num 3:26 and the hangings of the court, and the curtain for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar all around, and the cords of it for all *its* service.
Num 3:27 And of Kohath was the family of the Amramites, and the family of the Izeharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Uzzielites: These are the families of the Kohathites.
Num 3:28 The number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.
Num 3:29 The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward.
Num 3:30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kohathites shall be Elizaphan the son of Uzziel.
Num 3:31 And their charge shall be the ark, and the table, and the candlestick, and the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary with which they minister, and the hanging curtain, and all the service of it.
Num 3:32 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Levites, and have the oversight of those that keep the charge of the sanctuary.
Num 3:33 Of Merari was the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites: These are the families of Merari.
Num 3:34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand two hundred.
Num 3:35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merari was Zuriel the son of Abihail: These shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward.
Num 3:36 And under the custody and charge of the sons of Merari shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and *its* bars, and *its* pillars, and *its* sockets, and all *its* vessels, and all the service *related* to them,
Num 3:37 and the pillars of the court all around, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.
Num 3:38 But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, even before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, shall be Moses, and Aaron and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children of Israel; and the stranger that comes near shall be put to death.
Num 3:39 All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, were twenty-two thousand.
Num 3:40 And the LORD said to Moses, "Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Israel from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names.
Num 3:41 And you shall take the Levites for Me (I am the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel; and the domestic beasts of the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the domestic beasts of the children of Israel."
Num 3:42 And Moses numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Israel.
Num 3:43 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty-two thousand two hundred and seventy-three.
Num 3:44 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,

Num 3:45 "Take the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel, and the domestic beasts of the Levites instead of their domestic beasts; and the Levites shall be Mine: I am the LORD.
Num 3:46 And for those that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and seventy-three of the firstborn of the children of Israel, which are more than the Levites;
Num 3:47 you shall even take five shekels apiece by the *register of* heads, after the shekel of the sanctuary you shall take them: (the shekel is twenty gerahs): [1]
Num 3:48 And you shall give the money, with which the odd number of them is to be redeemed, to Aaron and to his sons."
Num 3:49 And Moses took the redemption money of those that were over and above those that were redeemed by the Levites:
Num 3:50 He took the money from the firstborn of the children of Israel; one thousand three hundred and sixty-five shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary: [2]
Num 3:51 And Moses gave the money of those that were redeemed to Aaron and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

Chapter 4

Num 4:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses and to Aaron, saying,
Num 4:2 "Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, according to their families, by the house of their fathers,
Num 4:3 from thirty years old and upward even to fifty years old, all that enter into the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.
Num 4:4 This shall be the service of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation, around the most holy things:
Num 4:5 And when the camp sets forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the covering veil, and cover the ark of testimony with it:
Num 4:6 And shall put on it the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over it a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in *its* staffs.
Num 4:7 And upon the table of show-bread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put on it the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to pour out with: And the continual bread shall be on it: [1]
Num 4:8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in *its* staffs.
Num 4:9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the candlestick of the light, and its lamps, and its tongs, and its fire-pans, and all the oil vessels of *it*, with which they minister to it:
Num 4:10 And they shall put it and all *its* vessels within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put it upon a carrying beam. [2]
Num 4:11 And upon the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put *in the* staffs of it:

---

1 [Note: 5 (Hebrew) shekels or 100 gerahs weighed approximately 2.28 troy ounces, or ~70.8 grams; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 1365 (Hebrew) shekels weighed approximately 42 pounds, 0.62 ounces; ~19.33 kilograms, or ~51.8 troy pounds; per Dr. Arbuthnot & Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]
1 [Note: pour out; In KJV, cover; pour out is from the KJV footnote]
2 [Note: carrying beam: In KJV, bar]

Num 4:12 And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, with which they minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put them upon a carrying beam: [3]
Num 4:13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth on it:
Num 4:14 And they shall put on it all *its* vessels, with which they minister around it, even the censers, the flesh-hooks, and the shovels, and the basins, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers' skins, and put *in* the staffs of it. [4]
Num 4:15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the sons of Kohath shall come to carry it: But they shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die. These things are the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation.
Num 4:16 And to the office of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest pertains the oil for the light, and the sweet incense, and the daily food offering, and the anointing oil, and the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that is in it, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels of it."
Num 4:17 And the LORD spoke to Moses and to Aaron saying,
Num 4:18 "Do not cut off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites from among the Levites:
Num 4:19 But thus do to them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach the most holy things: Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint every one *of* them to his service and to his burden:
Num 4:20 But they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die."
Num 4:21 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 4:22 "Also take the sum of the sons of Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families;
Num 4:23 from thirty years old and upward to fifty years old you shall number them; all that enter in to perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.
Num 4:24 This is the service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and for burdens: [5]
Num 4:25 And they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, its covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that are upon it *from* above, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,
Num 4:26 and the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle and by the altar all around, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them: In this manner they shall serve.
Num 4:27 At the appointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: And you all shall appoint to those in charge all their burdens.
Num 4:28 This is the service of the families of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation: And their charge shall be under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.
Num 4:29 As for the sons of Merari, you shall number them according to their families, by the house of their fathers;
Num 4:30 from thirty years old and upward even to fifty years old you shall number them, everyone that enters into the service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Num 4:31 And this is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the boards of the tabernacle, and *its* bars, and *its* pillars, and sockets of *it*,

---

[3] [Note: carrying beam: In KJV, bar]
[4] [Note: basins; or, bowls]
[5] [Note: burdens; or, carriage]

Num 4:32 and the pillars of the court all around, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: And by name all you shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.
Num 4:33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest."
Num 4:34 And Moses and Aaron and the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites according to their families, and according to the house of their fathers,
Num 4:35 from thirty years old and upward even to fifty years old, everyone that enters into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation:
Num 4:36 And those of them that were numbered by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty.
Num 4:37 These were *the ones* that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron numbered according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.
Num 4:38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers,
Num 4:39 from thirty years old and upward even to fifty years old, everyone that enters into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,
Num 4:40 even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand six hundred and thirty.
Num 4:41 These are *the ones* that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron numbered according to the commandment of the LORD.
Num 4:42 And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,
Num 4:43 from thirty years old and upward even to fifty years old, everyone that enters into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,
Num 4:44 even those that were numbered of them according to their families, were three thousand two hundred.
Num 4:45 These are *the ones* that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbered according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.
Num 4:46 All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron and the chief of Israel numbered, according to their families, and according to the house of their fathers,
Num 4:47 from thirty years old and upward even to fifty years old, everyone that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation.
Num 4:48 Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand five hundred and eighty.
Num 4:49 According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Moses, everyone according to his service, and according to his burden: Thus they were numbered *by* him, as the LORD commanded Moses.

Chapter 5

Num 5:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 5:2 "Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every leper, and everyone that has a discharge, and whoever is defiled by the dead:
Num 5:3 Both male and female you all shall put out, you shall put them outside the camp; that they do not defile their camps, in the midst of which I dwell."

Num 5:4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them outside the camp: As the LORD spoke to Moses, so the children of Israel did.
Num 5:5 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 5:6 "Speak to the children of Israel, 'When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person is guilty;
Num 5:7 then they shall confess their sin which they have done: And he shall make restitution *for* his trespass with the principle of *it*, and *even* add one-fifth *more to it*, and give it to him against whom he has trespassed.
Num 5:8 But if the man has no kinsman to recompense the trespass to, let the trespass be recompensed to the LORD, even to the priest; besides the ram of the atonement, through which an atonement shall be made for him.
Num 5:9 And every offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring to the priest, shall be his.
Num 5:10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: Whatever any man gives the priest, it shall be his.' "
Num 5:11 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 5:12 "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them, 'If any man's wife goes aside, and commits a trespass against him,
Num 5:13 and a man lie with her carnally, and it is hid from the eyes of her husband, and is kept concealed, and she is defiled, and there is no witness against her, neither was she caught *in the act*;
Num 5:14 and the spirit of jealousy comes upon him, and he is jealous of his wife, and she is defiled: Or if the spirit of jealousy comes upon him, and he is jealous of his wife, and she is not defiled:
Num 5:15 Then the man shall bring his wife to the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, one-tenth of an ephah of barley meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense on it; for it is an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, bringing iniquity to remembrance. [1]
Num 5:16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the LORD:
Num 5:17 And the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and the priest shall take of the dust that is on the floor of the tabernacle, and put it into the water:
Num 5:18 And the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which is the jealousy offering: And the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causes the curse:
Num 5:19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say to the woman, "If no man has lain with you, and if you have not gone aside to uncleanness with another instead of your husband, you are free from this bitter water that causes the curse:
Num 5:20 But if you have gone aside to another instead of your husband, and if you are defiled, and some man besides your husband has lain with you":
Num 5:21 Then the priest shall charge the woman with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall say to the woman, "The LORD make you a curse and an oath among your people, when the LORD makes your thigh to rot, and your belly to swell;
Num 5:22 and this water that causes the curse shall go into your bowels, to make your belly to swell, and your thigh to rot": And the woman shall say, "Amen, amen."

---

1 [Note: 1/10'th of an ephah of barley meal equaled approximately 12.25 [US] cups, ~4.00 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~1.81 kilograms, or ~11.59 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of barley meal weighed 148 grams.]

Num 5:23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot them out with the bitter water:
Num 5:24 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causes the curse: And the water that causes the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter.
Num 5:25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall wave the offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar:
Num 5:26 And the priest shall take a handful of the offering, even *its* memorial, and burn it upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.
Num 5:27 And when he has made her drink the water, then it shall come to pass, that, if she is defiled, and has trespassed against her husband, that the water that causes the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot: And the woman shall be a curse among her people.
Num 5:28 And if the woman is not defiled, but is clean; then she shall be free, and shall conceive seed.
Num 5:29 This is the law of jealousies, when a wife goes aside to another instead of her husband, and is defiled;
Num 5:30 or when the spirit of jealousy comes upon him, and he is jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before the LORD, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law.
Num 5:31 Then the man shall be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman shall bear her iniquity.' "

Chapter 6

Num 6:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 6:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them, 'When either man or woman shall separate themselves to vow a vow of a Nazarite, to separate themselves to the LORD:
Num 6:3 He shall separate himself from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried.
Num 6:4 All the days of his separation he shall eat nothing that is made of the vine tree, from the kernels even to the husk.
Num 6:5 All the days of the vow of his separation no razor shall come upon his head: Until the days are fulfilled, in which he separates himself to the LORD, he shall be holy, and shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow.
Num 6:6 All the days that he separates himself to the LORD he shall not approach any dead body.
Num 6:7 He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: Because the consecration of his God is upon his head.
Num 6:8 All the days of his separation he is holy to the LORD.
Num 6:9 And if any man dies very suddenly near by him, and he has defiled the head of his consecration; then he shall shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.
Num 6:10 And on the eighth day he shall bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:
Num 6:11 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, because he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.

Num 6:12 And he shall consecrate to the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year for a trespass offering: But the days that were before shall be lost, because his separation was defiled.
Num 6:13 And this is the law of the Nazarite, when the days of his separation are fulfilled: He shall be brought to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:
Num 6:14 And he shall offer his offering to the LORD, one male lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish for peace offerings,
Num 6:15 and a basket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and their food offering, and their drink offerings.
Num 6:16 And the priest shall bring them before the LORD, and shall offer his sin offering, and his burnt offering:
Num 6:17 And he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings to the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: The priest shall also offer his food offering, and its drink offering.
Num 6:18 And the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it in the fire which is under the sacrifice of the peace offerings.
Num 6:19 And the priest shall take the boiled shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, after the hair of his separation has been shaved off:
Num 6:20 And the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the LORD: This is holy for the priest, with the wave breast and heave shoulder: And after that the Nazarite may drink wine.
Num 6:21 This is the law of the Nazarite who has vowed, and of his offering to the LORD for his separation, besides that which his hand shall get *to offer*: According to the vow which he vowed, so must he do *by* following the law of his separation.' "
Num 6:22 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 6:23 "Speak to Aaron and to his sons, saying, 'In this manner you all shall bless the children of Israel, saying to them,
Num 6:24 "The LORD bless you, and keep you:
Num 6:25 The LORD make His face shine upon you, and be gracious to you:
Num 6:26 The LORD lift up His countenance upon you, and give you peace." '
Num 6:27 And they shall put My name upon the children of Israel, and I will bless them."

Chapter 7

Num 7:1 And it came to pass on the day that Moses had fully set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments of it, both the altar and all *its* vessels, and had anointed them, and sanctified them;
Num 7:2 that the princes of Israel offered, heads of the house of their fathers, who were the princes of the tribes, and were over those that were numbered:
Num 7:3 And they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: And they brought them before the tabernacle.
Num 7:4 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 7:5 "Take it from them, that they may be *used* to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and you shall give them to the Levites, to every man according to his service."
Num 7:6 And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them to the Levites.

Num 7:7 Two wagons and four oxen he gave to the sons of Gershon, according to their service:
Num 7:8 And four wagons and eight oxen he gave to the sons of Merari, according to their service, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.
Num 7:9 But to the sons of Kohath he gave none: Because the service of the sanctuary belonging to them was that they should carry *the holy things* upon their shoulders.
Num 7:10 And the princes offered for the dedication of the altar on the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.
Num 7:11 And the LORD said to Moses, "They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedication of the altar."
Num 7:12 And he that offered his offering the first day was Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah:
Num 7:13 And his offering was one large silver dish, *its* weight was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mingled with oil for a food offering: [1] [2]
Num 7:14 One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense: [3]
Num 7:15 One young bull, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
Num 7:16 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
Num 7:17 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year: This was the offering of Nahshon the son of Amminadab.
Num 7:18 On the second day Nethaneel the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar, offered:
Num 7:19 He offered for his offering one large silver dish, the weight of which was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a food offering: [4] [5]
Num 7:20 One spoon of gold *weighing* ten shekels, full of incense: [6]
Num 7:21 One young bull, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
Num 7:22 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
Num 7:23 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year: This was the offering of Nethaneel the son of Zuar.
Num 7:24 On the third day Eliab the son of Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun, offered:
Num 7:25 His offering was one large silver dish, the weight of which was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a food offering: [7] [8]

---

1 [Note: 130 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 14.8 troy pounds, or ~5.54 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 70 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 8.0 troy pounds, or ~2.98 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.6 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: 130 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 14.8 troy pounds, or ~5.54 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
5 [Note: 70 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 8.0 troy pounds, or ~2.98 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
6 [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.6 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
7 [Note: 130 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 14.8 troy pounds, or ~5.54 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
8 [Note: 70 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 8.0 troy pounds, or ~2.98 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Num 7:26 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: [9]
Num 7:27 One young bull, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
Num 7:28 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
Num 7:29 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year: This was the offering of Eliab the son of Helon.
Num 7:30 On the fourth day Elizur the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben, offered:
Num 7:31 His offering was one large silver dish weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a food offering: [10] [11]
Num 7:32 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: [12]
Num 7:33 One young bull, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
Num 7:34 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
Num 7:35 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year: This was the offering of Elizur the son of Shedeur.
Num 7:36 On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon, offered:
Num 7:37 His offering was one large silver dish, the weight of which was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a food offering: [13] [14]
Num 7:38 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: [15]
Num 7:39 One young bull, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
Num 7:40 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
Num 7:41 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year: This was the offering of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.
Num 7:42 On the sixth day Eliasaph the son of Deuel, prince of the children of Gad, offered:
Num 7:43 His offering was one large silver dish weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a food offering: [16] [17]
Num 7:44 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: [18]

---

[9] [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.6 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[10] [Note: 130 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 14.8 troy pounds, or ~5.54 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[11] [Note: 70 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 8.0 troy pounds, or ~2.98 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[12] [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.6 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[13] [Note: 130 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 14.8 troy pounds, or ~5.54 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[14] [Note: 70 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 8.0 troy pounds, or ~2.98 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[15] [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.6 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[16] [Note: 130 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 14.8 troy pounds, or ~5.54 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[17] [Note: 70 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 8.0 troy pounds, or ~2.98 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[18] [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.6 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Num 7:45 One young bull, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
Num 7:46 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
Num 7:47 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year: This was the offering of Eliasaph the son of Deuel.
Num 7:48 On the seventh day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim, offered:
Num 7:49 His offering was one large silver dish, the weight of which was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a food offering: [19] [20]
Num 7:50 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: [21]
Num 7:51 One young bull, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
Num 7:52 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
Num 7:53 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year: This was the offering of Elishama the son of Ammihud.
Num 7:54 On the eighth day offered Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh:
Num 7:55 His offering was one large silver dish weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a food offering: [22] [23]
Num 7:56 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: [24]
Num 7:57 One young bull, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
Num 7:58 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
Num 7:59 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year: This was the offering of Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.
Num 7:60 On the ninth day Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin, offered:
Num 7:61 His offering was one large silver dish, the weight of which was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a food offering: [25] [26]
Num 7:62 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: [27]
Num 7:63 One young bull, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

---

[19] [Note: 130 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 14.8 troy pounds, or ~5.54 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[20] [Note: 70 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 8.0 troy pounds, or ~2.98 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[21] [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.6 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[22] [Note: 130 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 14.8 troy pounds, or ~5.54 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[23] [Note: 70 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 8.0 troy pounds, or ~2.98 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[24] [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.6 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[25] [Note: 130 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 14.8 troy pounds, or ~5.54 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[26] [Note: 70 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 8.0 troy pounds, or ~2.98 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[27] [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.6 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Num 7:64 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
Num 7:65 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year: This was the offering of Abidan the son of Gideoni.
Num 7:66 On the tenth day Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan, offered:
Num 7:67 His offering was one large silver dish, the weight of which was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a food offering: [28] [29]
Num 7:68 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: [30]
Num 7:69 One young bull, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
Num 7:70 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
Num 7:71 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year: This was the offering of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.
Num 7:72 On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, offered:
Num 7:73 His offering was one large silver dish, the weight of which was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a food offering: [31] [32]
Num 7:74 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: [33]
Num 7:75 One young bull, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
Num 7:76 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
Num 7:77 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year: This was the offering of Pagiel the son of Ocran.
Num 7:78 On the twelfth day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali, offered:
Num 7:79 His offering was one large silver dish, the weight of which was a hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a food offering: [34] [35]
Num 7:80 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: [36]
Num 7:81 One young bull, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
Num 7:82 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

---

[28] [Note: 130 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 14.8 troy pounds, or ~5.54 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[29] [Note: 70 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 8.0 troy pounds, or ~2.98 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[30] [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.6 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[31] [Note: 130 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 14.8 troy pounds, or ~5.54 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[32] [Note: 70 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 8.0 troy pounds, or ~2.98 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[33] [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.6 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[34] [Note: 130 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 14.8 troy pounds, or ~5.54 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[35] [Note: 70 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 8.0 troy pounds, or ~2.98 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[36] [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.6 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Num 7:83 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year: This was the offering of Ahira the son of Enan.
Num 7:84 This was the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by the princes of Israel: Twelve large silver dishes, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold:
Num 7:85 Each large silver dish weighed a hundred and thirty shekels, each bowl seventy: All the silver vessels weighed two thousand four hundred shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary: [37] [38] [39]
Num 7:86 The golden spoons were twelve, full of incense, weighing ten shekels apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: All the gold of the spoons was a hundred and twenty shekels. [40] [41]
Num 7:87 All the oxen for the burnt offering were twelve bulls, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their food offering: And the kids of the goats for sin offering twelve.
Num 7:88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings were twenty-four bulls, the rams sixty, the he-goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This was the dedication of the altar, after that it was anointed.
Num 7:89 And when Moses had gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to speak with Him, he then heard the voice of One speaking to him from off the mercy seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two cherubims: And He spoke to him. [42]

Chapter 8

Num 8:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 8:2 "Speak to Aaron and say to him, 'When you light the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light in front of the candlestick.' "
Num 8:3 And Aaron did so; he lit *its* lamps in front of the candlestick, as the LORD commanded Moses.
Num 8:4 And this work of the candlestick was *made* of beaten gold, to the shaft of it, to the flowers of it, was *all* beaten work: According to the pattern which the LORD had showed Moses, so he made the candlestick.
Num 8:5 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 8:6 "Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.
Num 8:7 And thus you shall do to them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle water of purifying upon them, and let them shave all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean.
Num 8:8 Then let them take a young bull with his food offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, and you shall take another young bull for a sin offering.
Num 8:9 And you shall bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the congregation: And you shall gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together:

---

[37] [Note: 130 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 14.8 troy pounds, or ~5.54 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[38] [Note: 70 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 8.0 troy pounds, or ~2.98 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[39] [Note: 2400 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 273.8 troy pounds, or ~102.17 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[40] [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 1.14 troy pounds, or ~0.6 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[41] [Note: 120 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 13.68 troy pounds, or ~7.2 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[42] [Note: with Him; that is, with God]

Num 8:10 And you shall bring the Levites before the LORD: And the children of Israel shall put their hands upon the Levites:
Num 8:11 And Aaron shall offer the Levites before the LORD for an offering of the children of Israel, that they may execute the service of the LORD.
Num 8:12 And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bulls: And you shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, to the LORD, to make an atonement for the Levites.
Num 8:13 And you shall set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them for an offering to the LORD.
Num 8:14 Thus you shall separate the Levites from among the children of Israel: And the Levites shall be Mine.
Num 8:15 And after that the Levites shall go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: And you shall cleanse them, and offer them for an offering.
Num 8:16 For they are wholly given to Me from among the children of Israel; instead of such as open every womb, even instead of the firstborn of all the children of Israel, I have taken them to Me.
Num 8:17 For all the firstborn of the children of Israel are Mine, both man and beast: On the day that I smote every firstborn in the land of Egypt I sanctified them for Myself.
Num 8:18 And I have taken the Levites for all the firstborn of the children of Israel.
Num 8:19 And I have given the Levites as a gift to Aaron and to his sons from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Israel: That there *may* be no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come near to the sanctuary."
Num 8:20 And Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, did to the Levites according to all that the LORD commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so the children of Israel did to them.
Num 8:21 And the Levites were purified, and they washed their clothes; and Aaron offered them as an offering before the LORD; and Aaron made an atonement for them to cleanse them.
Num 8:22 And after that the Levites went in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aaron, and before his sons: As the LORD had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so they did to them.
Num 8:23 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 8:24 "This is *what appertains* to the Levites: From twenty-five years old and upward they shall go in to wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation:
Num 8:25 And from the age of fifty years *old* they shall cease waiting upon the service of it, and shall serve no more:
Num 8:26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, to keep the charge, and shall do no service. You shall do thus to the Levites *in regard* to their charge."

Chapter 9

Num 9:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses in the barren wilderness of Sinai, in the first month of the second year after they had come out of the land of Egypt, saying,
Num 9:2 "Let the children of Israel also keep the Passover *during* its appointed season.
Num 9:3 On the fourteenth day of this month, at sunset, you all shall keep it *during* its appointed season: According to all the rites of it, and according to all *its* ceremonies, you shall keep it."
Num 9:4 And Moses spoke to the children of Israel, that they should keep the Passover.

Num 9:5 And they kept the Passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at sunset in the barren wilderness of Sinai: According to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did.
Num 9:6 And there were certain men, who were defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the Passover on that day: And they came before Moses and before Aaron on that day:
Num 9:7 And those men said to him, "We are defiled by the dead body of a man: Why are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the LORD *during* its appointed season among the children of Israel?"
Num 9:8 And Moses said to them, "Stand still, and I will hear what the LORD will command concerning you."
Num 9:9 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 9:10 "Speak to the children of Israel, saying, 'If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be on a journey afar off, still he shall keep the Passover to the LORD.
Num 9:11 The fourteenth day of the second month at sunset they shall keep it, and eat it with unleavened bread and bitter herbs.
Num 9:12 They shall leave none of it to the morning, nor break any bone of it: According to all the ordinances of the Passover they shall keep it.
Num 9:13 But the man that is clean, and is not on a journey, and declines to keep the Passover, even the same soul shall be cut off from among his people: Because he did not bring the offering of the LORD *during* its appointed season, that man shall bear his sin.
Num 9:14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the Passover to the LORD; according to the ordinance of the Passover, and according to *its* manner, so shall he do: You all shall have one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him who was born in the land.' "
Num 9:15 And on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, namely, the tent of the testimony: And at sunset there was something like the appearance of fire upon the tabernacle, until the morning.
Num 9:16 So it was always: The cloud covered it by day, and the appearance of fire by night.
Num 9:17 And when the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Israel journeyed: And in the place where the cloud stayed, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.
Num 9:18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they pitched: As long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they rested in their tents.
Num 9:19 And when the cloud tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel kept the charge of the LORD, and did not journey.
Num 9:20 And so it was, when the cloud was upon the tabernacle a few days; according to the commandment of the LORD they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the LORD they journeyed.
Num 9:21 And so it was, when the cloud abode from sunset to the morning, and that the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: Whether it was by day or by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.
Num 9:22 Or whether it was two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining upon it, the children of Israel abode in their tents, and did not journey: But when it was taken up, they journeyed.

Num 9:23 At the commandment of the LORD they rested in the tents, and at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: They kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

Chapter 10

Num 10:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 10:2 "Make yourself two trumpets of silver; out of one whole piece you shall make them: That you may use them for the calling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the camps.
Num 10:3 And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to you at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Num 10:4 And if they blow with only one trumpet, then the princes, which are heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves to you.
Num 10:5 When you all blow an alarm, then the camps that lie on the eastern parts shall go forward.
Num 10:6 When you all blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie on the south side shall take their journey: They shall blow an alarm for their journeys.
Num 10:7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together, all of you shall blow, but you shall not sound an alarm.
Num 10:8 And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for an ordinance forever throughout your generations.
Num 10:9 And if you all go to war in your land against the enemy that oppresses you, then you shall blow an alarm with the trumpets; and you shall be remembered before the LORD your God, and you shall be saved from your enemies.
Num 10:10 Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, you all shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they may be for a memorial to you before your God: I am the LORD your God."
Num 10:11 And it came to pass on the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud was taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony.
Num 10:12 And the children of Israel took their journeys out of the barren wilderness of Sinai; and the cloud rested in the barren wilderness of Paran.
Num 10:13 And they first took their journey according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.
Num 10:14 In the first place the banner of the camp of the children of Judah went forth according to their armies: And over its army was Nahshon the son of Amminadab.
Num 10:15 And over the army of the tribe of the children of Issachar was Nethaneel the son of Zuar.
Num 10:16 And over the army of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Helon.
Num 10:17 And the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari set forth forward, carrying the tabernacle.
Num 10:18 And the banner of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their armies: And over its army was Elizur the son of Shedeur.
Num 10:19 And over the army of the tribe of the children of Simeon was Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.
Num 10:20 And over the army of the tribe of the children of Gad was Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

Num 10:21 And the Kohathites set forward, carrying the sanctuary: And the others set up the tabernacle *before* they came, [1]
Num 10:22 And the banner of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward according to their armies: And over its army was Elishama the son of Ammihud.
Num 10:23 And over the army of the tribe of the children of Manasseh was Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.
Num 10:24 And over the army of the tribe of the children of Benjamin was Abidan the son of Gideoni.
Num 10:25 And the banner of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, which was the rear-guard of all the camps throughout their armies: And over its army was Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.
Num 10:26 And over the army of the tribe of the children of Asher was Pagiel the son of Ocran.
Num 10:27 And over the army of the tribe of the children of Naphtali was Ahira the son of Enan.
Num 10:28 Thus were the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their armies, when they set forward.
Num 10:29 And Moses said to Hobab, the son of Raguel the Midianite, Moses' father-in-law, "We are journeying to the place of which the LORD said, 'I will give it *to* you': Come with us, and we will do you good: For the LORD has spoken good concerning Israel."
Num 10:30 And he said to him, "I will not go; but I will depart to my own land, and to my kindred."
Num 10:31 And he said, "Do not leave us, I implore you; for as much as you know how we are to encamp in the barren wilderness, and you may be to us in the place of eyes.
Num 10:32 And it shall be, if you go with us, yes, it shall be, that what goodness the LORD shall do to us, we will do the same to you."
Num 10:33 And they departed from the mount of the LORD three days' journey: And the ark of the covenant of the LORD went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them.
Num 10:34 And the cloud of the LORD was upon them by day, when they went out of the camp.
Num 10:35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, "Rise up, LORD, and let Your enemies be scattered; and let those that hate You flee before You."
Num 10:36 And when it rested, he said, "Return, O LORD, to the many thousands of Israel." [2]

Chapter 11

Num 11:1 And when the people complained, it displeased the LORD: And the LORD heard it; and His anger was kindled; and the fire of the LORD burnt among them, and consumed those that were in the uttermost parts of the camp.
Num 11:2 And the people cried out to Moses; and when Moses prayed to the LORD, the fire was quenched.
Num 11:3 And he called the name of the place Taberah: Because the fire of the LORD burned among them. [1]
Num 11:4 And the mixed multitude that was among them fell a lusting: And the children of Israel also wept again, and said, "Who shall give us flesh to eat?
Num 11:5 We remember the fish, which we ate freely in Egypt; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlic:

---

1 [Note: the others; that is, the Gershonites and the Merarites]
2 [Note: many thousands: In Hebrew, ten thousand thousands]
1 [Note: Taberah; that is, A burning]

Num 11:6 But now our soul is dried away: There is nothing at all before our eyes, besides this manna."
Num 11:7 And the manna was like coriander seed, and *its* color as the color of bdellium.
Num 11:8 And the people went around, and gathered it, and ground it in mills, or beat it in a mortar, and baked it in pans, and made cakes of it: And the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil.
Num 11:9 And when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna *also* fell upon it.
Num 11:10 Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent: And the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly; Moses also was displeased.
Num 11:11 And Moses said to the LORD, "Why have You afflicted Your servant? And why have I not found favor in Your sight, that You lay the burden of all this people upon me?
Num 11:12 Have I conceived all these people? Have I begotten them, that You should say to me, 'Carry them in your bosom, as a nursing father bears the sucking child', to the land which You swore to their fathers?
Num 11:13 From where should I obtain flesh to give to all these people? For they weep to me, saying, 'Give us flesh, that we may eat.'
Num 11:14 I am not able to bear all these people alone, because it is too heavy for me.
Num 11:15 And if You deal in this manner with me, kill me, I implore You, out of hand, if I have found favor in Your sight; and let me not see my wretchedness."
Num 11:16 And the LORD said to Moses, "Gather to me seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom you know to be the elders of the people, and officers over them; and bring them to the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with you.
Num 11:17 And I will come down and talk with you there: And I will take of the spirit which is upon you, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with you, that you do not bear it alone *by* yourself.
Num 11:18 And say to the people, 'Sanctify yourselves in preparation for tomorrow, and you all shall eat flesh: For you have wept in the ears of the LORD, saying, "Who shall give us flesh to eat? For it was well with us in Egypt": Therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and you shall eat.
Num 11:19 You all shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;
Num 11:20 but even a whole month, until it comes out at your nostrils, and it is loathsome to you: Because you all have despised the LORD which is among you, and have wept before Him, saying, "Why did we come forth out of Egypt?" ' "
Num 11:21 And Moses said, "The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and You have said, 'I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.
Num 11:22 Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice for them? Or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to be enough for them?"
Num 11:23 And the LORD said to Moses, "Has the LORD's hand been shortened? You shall see now whether or not My word shall come to pass *for* you."
Num 11:24 And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them all around the tabernacle.
Num 11:25 And the LORD came down in a cloud, and spoke to him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and gave it to the seventy elders: And it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease.
Num 11:26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: And the spirit rested upon them; and they were of those that were written, but did not go out to the tabernacle: And they prophesied in the camp.

Num 11:27 And a young man ran, and told Moses, and said, "Eldad and Medad prophesy in the camp."
Num 11:28 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Moses, one of his young men, answered and said, "My lord Moses, forbid them."
Num 11:29 And Moses said to him, "Are you envious for my sake? I wish to God that all the LORD's people were prophets, and that the LORD would put His spirit upon them!"
Num 11:30 And Moses himself went into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.
Num 11:31 And there went forth a wind from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let them fall by the camp, as it was a day's journey on this side, and as it was a day's journey on the other side, all around the camp, and as it was two cubits high upon the face of the earth. [2]
Num 11:32 And the people stood up all that day, and all that night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: He that gathered least gathered ten homers: And they spread them out widely for themselves all around the camp.
Num 11:33 And while the flesh was still between their teeth, before it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD smote the people with a very great plague.
Num 11:34 And he called the name of that place Kibrothhattaavah: Because there they buried the people that lusted.
Num 11:35 And the people journeyed from Kibrothhattaavah to Hazeroth; and stayed at Hazeroth.

Chapter 12

Num 12:1 And Miriam and Aaron spoke against Moses because of the Ethiopian woman whom he had married: For he had married an Ethiopian woman. [1]
Num 12:2 And they said, "Has the LORD indeed spoken only by Moses? Has He not spoken also by us?" And the LORD heard it.
Num 12:3 (Now the man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the earth).
Num 12:4 And the LORD spoke suddenly to Moses, and to Aaron, and to Miriam, "You three come out to the tabernacle of the congregation." And the three came out.
Num 12:5 And the LORD came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood in the door of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: And they both came forth.
Num 12:6 And He said, "Hear now My words: If there is a prophet among you, I the LORD will make Myself known to him in a vision, and will speak to him in a dream.
Num 12:7 Not so *with* My servant Moses, who is faithful in all My house.
Num 12:8 With him I will speak mouth to mouth, even *transparently*, and not in dark speeches; and he shall behold the similitude of the LORD: Why then were you all not afraid to speak against My servant Moses?"
Num 12:9 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against them; and He departed.
Num 12:10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and behold, Miriam became leprous, white as snow: And Aaron looked upon Miriam, and behold, she was leprous.
Num 12:11 And Aaron said to Moses, "Alas, my lord, I beseech you, do not lay the sin upon us, in which we have done foolishly, and in which we have sinned.

---

[2] [Note: 2 cubits high equates to about 3 feet 7.8 inches, or 1.11 meters; according to both Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[1] [Note: Ethiopian; or, Cushite]

Num 12:12 Let her not be like one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he comes out of his mother's womb."
Num 12:13 And Moses cried out to the LORD, saying, "Heal her now, O God, I beseech you."
Num 12:14 And the LORD said to Moses, "If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? Let her be shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in again."
Num 12:15 And Miriam was shut out from the camp seven days: And the people did not journey until Miriam was brought in again.
Num 12:16 And afterward the people went away from Hazeroth, and pitched *camp* in the barren wilderness of Paran.

Chapter 13

Num 13:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 13:2 "Send men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give to the children of Israel: You all shall send a man from every tribe of their fathers, every one a ruler among them."
Num 13:3 And Moses by the commandment of the LORD sent them from the barren wilderness of Paran: All those men were heads of the children of Israel.
Num 13:4 And these were their names: Of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur.
Num 13:5 Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Hori.
Num 13:6 Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.
Num 13:7 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of Joseph.
Num 13:8 Of the tribe of Ephraim, Oshea the son of Nun.
Num 13:9 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son of Raphu.
Num 13:10 Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the son of Sodi.
Num 13:11 Of the tribe of Joseph, namely, of the tribe of Manasseh, Gaddi the son of Susi.
Num 13:12 Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son of Gemalli.
Num 13:13 Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael.
Num 13:14 Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the son of Vophsi.
Num 13:15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi.
Num 13:16 These are the names of the men which Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses called Oshea the son of Nun Jehoshua.
Num 13:17 And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said to them, "Ascend this way, *heading* southward, and go up into the mountain:
Num 13:18 And see the land, what it is *like*, and the people that dwell in it, whether they are strong or weak, few or many;
Num 13:19 and what the land is which they dwell in, whether it is good or bad; and what cities they have which they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strongholds;
Num 13:20 and what the land is, whether it is fat or lean, whether there is wood in it, or not. And all of you be of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land." At *that* time was the season of the first ripe grapes.
Num 13:21 So they went up, and searched the land from the barren wilderness of Zin to Rehob, as men come to Hamath.
Num 13:22 And they ascended by the south, and came to Hebron; where Ahiman, Sheshai, and Talmai, the children of Anak, were. (Now Hebron was built seven years before Zoan in Egypt).

Num 13:23 And they came to the brook of Eshcol, and cut down a branch from there with one cluster of grapes, and they carried it between two *men* on a staff; and they brought of the pomegranates, and of the figs. [1]
Num 13:24 The place was called the brook Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from there. [2] [3]
Num 13:25 And they returned from searching out the land after forty days.
Num 13:26 And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, to the barren wilderness of Paran, to Kadesh; and brought back word to them, and to all the congregation, and showed them the fruit of the land.
Num 13:27 And they told him, and said, "We came to the land where you sent us, and surely it flows with milk and honey; and this is the fruit of it.
Num 13:28 Nevertheless, the people are strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great: And moreover we saw the children of Anak there.
Num 13:29 The Amalekites dwell in the land of the south: And the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains: And the Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the banks of the Jordan *River*."
Num 13:30 And Caleb quieted the people before Moses, and said, "Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it."
Num 13:31 But the men that went up with him said, "We are not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than us."
Num 13:32 And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched to the children of Israel, saying, "The land, through which we have gone to search it *out*, is a land that eats up *its* inhabitants; and all the people that we saw in it are men of a great stature.
Num 13:33 And we saw the giants there, the sons of Anak, which come from the giants: And we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight."

Chapter 14

Num 14:1 And all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people wept that night.
Num 14:2 And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron: And the whole congregation said to them, "I wish to God that we had died in the land of Egypt! Or I wish that we had died in this barren wilderness!
Num 14:3 And why has the LORD brought us to this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be seized as prey? Is it not better for us to return into Egypt?"
Num 14:4 And they said to one another, "Let us make a captain, and let us return into Egypt."
Num 14:5 Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel.
Num 14:6 And Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of those that searched the land, tore their clothes:
Num 14:7 And they spoke to all the company of the children of Israel, saying, "The land, which we passed through to search it out, is an exceedingly good land.
Num 14:8 If the LORD delights in us, then He will bring us into this land, and give it *to* us; a land which flows with milk and honey.

---

1 [Note: brook; or, valley]
2 [Note: brook; or, valley]
3 [Note: Eshcol; that is, A cluster of grapes]

Num 14:9 Only do not rebel against the LORD, neither fear the people of the land; for they are bread for us: Their defense has departed from them, and the LORD is with us: Do not fear them."
Num 14:10 But all the congregation demanded *to* stone them with stones. And the glory of the LORD appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation before all the children of Israel.
Num 14:11 And the LORD said to Moses, "How long will this people provoke Me? And how long will it be before they believe Me, for all the signs which I have showed among them?
Num 14:12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and will make of you a nation greater and mightier than they."
Num 14:13 And Moses said to the LORD, Then the Egyptians shall hear it, (for you brought up this people in your might from among them);
Num 14:14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: For they have heard that You LORD are among this people, that You LORD are seen face to face, and that Your cloud stays over them, and that You go before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.
Num 14:15 Now if You shall kill all this people as *if* one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of You will speak, saying,
Num 14:16 'Because the LORD was not able to bring this people into the land which He swore to them, therefore He has slain them in the barren wilderness.'
Num 14:17 And now, I beseech You, let the power of my Lord be great, according *to* as You have spoken, saying,
Num 14:18 'The LORD is long-suffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth generation.'
Num 14:19 Pardon, I beseech You, the iniquity of this people according to the greatness of Your mercy, and as You have forgiven this people, from Egypt even until now."
Num 14:20 And the LORD said, "I have pardoned according to your word:
Num 14:21 But as truly as I live, all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.
Num 14:22 Because all those men which have seen My glory, and My miracles, which I did in Egypt and in the barren wilderness, and have tempted Me now these ten times, and have not hearkened to My voice;
Num 14:23 surely they shall not see the land which I swore to their fathers, neither shall any of those that provoked Me see it:
Num 14:24 But My servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and has followed Me fully, I will bring him into the land into where he went; and his seed shall possess it.
Num 14:25 (Now the Amalekites and the Canaanites dwelled in the valley). Tomorrow turn yourselves back, and go into the barren wilderness by the way of the Red Sea."
Num 14:26 And the LORD spoke to Moses and to Aaron, saying,
Num 14:27 "How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmurs against Me? I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against Me.
Num 14:28 Say to them, 'As truly as I live', says the LORD, 'as all you have spoken in My ears, I will so do to you:
Num 14:29 Your carcasses shall fall in this barren wilderness; and all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against Me.
Num 14:30 Without doubt, you all shall not come into the land, regarding *that* which I swore to make you dwell in, except Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

Num 14:31 But your little ones, which you said *would* be seized as prey, I will bring them in, and they shall know the land which all you have despised.
Num 14:32 But as for you, your carcasses, they shall fall in this barren wilderness.
Num 14:33 And your children shall wander in the barren wilderness forty years, and bear your whoredoms, until your carcasses *lie* wasted in the barren wilderness.
Num 14:34 According to the number of the days in which you all searched the land, even forty days, each day for a year, you shall bear your iniquities, even forty years, and you shall know My breach of promise.
Num 14:35 I the LORD have said, I will surely do it to all this evil congregation, who are gathered together against Me: They shall be consumed in this barren wilderness, and they shall die there.' "
Num 14:36 And the men, which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land,
Num 14:37 even those men which brought up the evil report upon the land, *they* died by the plague before the LORD.
Num 14:38 But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of the men that went to search the land, lived still.
Num 14:39 And Moses told these sayings to all the children of Israel: And the people mourned greatly.
Num 14:40 And they rose up early in the morning, and ascended to the top of the mountain, saying, "Behold, we are here, and will go up to the place which the LORD has promised: For we have sinned."
Num 14:41 And Moses said, "Why now do you all transgress the commandment of the LORD? It shall not prosper.
Num 14:42 Do not go up, for the LORD is not among you; that you all are not smitten before your enemies.
Num 14:43 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and you all shall fall by the sword: Because you have turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with you."
Num 14:44 But they presumed to go up to the hill top: Nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and Moses, did not depart out of the camp.
Num 14:45 Then the Amalekites came down, and the Canaanites which dwelled on that hill, and smote them, and defeated them, even to Hormah.

Chapter 15

Num 15:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 15:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them, 'When you all have come into the land of your habitations, which I give to you,
Num 15:3 and will make an offering by fire to the LORD, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice in performing a vow, or in a freewill offering, or in your solemn feasts, to make a sweet savor to the LORD, of the herd or of the flock:

Num 15:4 Then he that offers his offering to the LORD shall bring a food offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled with one-forth of a hin of oil. [1] [2]
Num 15:5 And you shall prepare one-fourth of a hin of wine for a drink offering, with the burnt offering or sacrifice, for one lamb. [3]
Num 15:6 Or for a ram, you shall prepare for a food offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with one-third of a hin of oil. [4] [5]
Num 15:7 And for a drink offering you shall offer one-third of a hin of wine, for a sweet savor to the LORD. [6]
Num 15:8 And when you prepare a bull for a burnt offering, or for a sacrifice in performing a vow, or peace offerings to the LORD:
Num 15:9 Then he shall bring with a bull a food offering of three tenth deals of flour mingled with half a hin of oil. [7] [8]
Num 15:10 And you shall bring for a drink offering half a hin of wine, for an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor to the LORD. [9]
Num 15:11 Thus it shall be done for one bull, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid *goat*.
Num 15:12 According to the number that all you shall prepare, so shall you do to everyone according to their number.
Num 15:13 All that are *native*-born from the country shall do these things according to this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor to the LORD.
Num 15:14 And if a stranger sojourns with you, or *with* whoever is among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor to the LORD; as all you do, so he shall do.
Num 15:15 One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourns with you, an ordinance forever in your generations: As all you are, so shall the stranger be before the LORD.
Num 15:16 One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourns with you.' "
Num 15:17 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 15:18 "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them, 'When you all come into the land where I bring you,

---

1 [Note: a tenth deal (that is, 1/10'th of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 10.78 [US] cups, ~10.2 [metric] cups, or ~5.1 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 1/4 hin of oil equates to approximately 3 [US] liquid pints, ~1.42 liters, or ~2.5 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 1/4 hin of wine equates to approximately 3 [US] liquid pints, ~1.42 liters, or ~2.5 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: 2 tenth deals (that is, 2/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 24.5 [US] cups, or ~23.2 [metric] cups; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
5 [Note: 1/3 hin of oil equates to approximately 4 [US] liquid pints, ~1.89 liters, or ~3.33 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
6 [Note: 1/3 hin of wine equates to approximately 4 [US] liquid pints, ~1.89 liters, or ~3.33 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
7 [Note: 3 tenth deals (that is, 3/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 36.75 [US] cups, or ~34.8 [metric] cups; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
8 [Note: 1/2 hin of oil equates to approximately 6 [US] liquid pints, ~2.84 liters, or ~5 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
9 [Note: 1/2 hin of wine equates to approximately 6 [US] liquid pints, ~2.84 liters, or ~5 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Num 15:19 then it shall be, that, when you all eat of the bread of the land, you shall offer up a heave offering to the LORD.
Num 15:20 You all shall offer up a cake from the first of your dough for a heave offering: As you do the heave offering of the threshing-floor, so shall you heave it *upward*.
Num 15:21 Of the first of your dough you all shall give to the LORD a heave offering in your generations.
Num 15:22 And if all you have erred, and not observed all these commandments, which the LORD has spoken to Moses,
Num 15:23 even all that the LORD has commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the LORD *first* commanded Moses, and from that *day* forward among your generations;
Num 15:24 then it shall be, if anything is committed *in* ignorance without the knowledge of the congregation, *then* all the congregation shall offer one young bull for a burnt offering, for a sweet savor to the LORD, with *its* food offering, and *its* drink offering, according to the manner, and one kid of the goats for a sin offering.
Num 15:25 And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance: And they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire to the LORD, and their sin offering before the LORD, for their ignorance:
Num 15:26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that sojourns among them; seeing all the people were in ignorance.
Num 15:27 And if any soul sins through ignorance, then he shall bring a she-goat of the first year for a sin offering.
Num 15:28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sins ignorantly, when he sins by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.
Num 15:29 You all shall have one law for him that sins through ignorance, both for him that is born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourns among them.
Num 15:30 But the soul that does anything presumptuously, whether he is born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproaches the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.
Num 15:31 Because he has despised the word of the LORD, and has broken His commandment, that soul shall be utterly cut off; his iniquity shall be upon him.' "
Num 15:32 And while the children of Israel were in the barren wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks on the Sabbath day.
Num 15:33 And those that found him gathering sticks brought him to Moses and Aaron, and to all the congregation.
Num 15:34 And they put him in *the prison* ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.
Num 15:35 And the LORD said to Moses, "The man shall surely be put to death: All the congregation shall stone him with stones outside the camp."
Num 15:36 And all the congregation brought him outside the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Num 15:37 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 15:38 "Speak to the children of Israel, and direct them *to* make themselves fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they *are to* put a ribbon of blue upon the fringe of their borders:
Num 15:39 And it shall be to you for a fringe, that you all may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that you do not seek after your own heart and your own eyes, after which you used to go a whoring:

Num 15:40 That you all may remember, and do all My commandments, and be holy to your God.
Num 15:41 I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the LORD your God."

Chapter 16

Num 16:1 Now Korah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, and Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took men:
Num 16:2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain *ones* of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, famous in the congregation, men of renown:
Num 16:3 And they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said to them, "You both take too much upon you, seeing all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the LORD is among them: Why then do you lift yourselves up above the congregation of the LORD?"
Num 16:4 And when Moses heard it, he fell upon his face:
Num 16:5 And he spoke to Korah and to all his company, saying, "Tomorrow even the LORD will show who are His, and who is holy; and will cause *them* to come near to Him: He will even cause *those* whom He has chosen to come near to Him.
Num 16:6 Do this; take *incense* censers, Korah, and all his company;
Num 16:7 and put fire in them, and put incense in them before the LORD tomorrow: And it shall be that the man whom the LORD chooses, he shall be holy: All you take too much upon yourselves, you sons of Levi."
Num 16:8 And Moses said to Korah, "Hear, I implore you, all you sons of Levi:
Num 16:9 It seems but a small thing to you, that the God of Israel has separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to Himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the congregation to minister to them?
Num 16:10 And He has brought you near to Him, and all your brothers the sons of Levi with you: And do you all seek the priesthood also?
Num 16:11 For this cause both you and all your company are gathered together against the LORD: And what is Aaron, that all you murmur against him?"
Num 16:12 And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab: Which said, "We will not come up:
Num 16:13 Is it a small thing that you have brought us up out of a land that flows with milk and honey, to kill us in the barren wilderness, except you make yourself altogether a prince over us?
Num 16:14 Moreover you have not brought us into a land that flows with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: Will you put out the eyes of these men? We will not come up."
Num 16:15 And Moses was very wroth, and said to the LORD, "Do not respect their offering: I have not taken one donkey from them, neither have I hurt one of them."
Num 16:16 And Moses said to Korah, "Stand before the LORD, you and all your company, you and them, and Aaron, tomorrow:
Num 16:17 And every man take his censer, and put incense in them, and all of you, every man, bring his censer before the LORD, two hundred and fifty censers; you also, and Aaron, each of you his censer."
Num 16:18 And they took, every man, his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense upon it, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Moses and Aaron.

Num 16:19 And Korah gathered all the congregation against them to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: And the glory of the LORD appeared to all the congregation.
Num 16:20 And the LORD spoke to Moses and to Aaron, saying,
Num 16:21 "Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume them in a moment."
Num 16:22 And they fell upon their faces, and said, "O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and will you be wroth with all the congregation?"
Num 16:23 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 16:24 "Speak to the congregation, saying, 'Get yourselves away from around the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.' "
Num 16:25 And Moses rose up and went to Dathan and Abiram; and the elders of Israel followed him.
Num 16:26 And he spoke to the congregation, saying, "Depart, I implore you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest all you be consumed in all their sins."
Num 16:27 So they got up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on every side: And Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.
Num 16:28 And Moses said, "By this you all shall know that the LORD has sent me to do all these works; for I have not done them of my own mind.
Num 16:29 If these men die the common death of all men, or if they are visited according to the visitation of all men; then the LORD has not sent me.
Num 16:30 But if the LORD make a new thing, and the earth opens her mouth, and swallows them up, with all that pertains to them, and they go down alive into the pit; then you all shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD."
Num 16:31 And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground that was under them split apart:
Num 16:32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that were with Korah, and all their goods.
Num 16:33 They, and all that pertains to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: And they perished from among the congregation.
Num 16:34 And all Israel that were all around them fled at the cry of them: For they said, "Lest the earth swallows us up also."
Num 16:35 And there came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense.
Num 16:36 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 16:37 Speak to Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter the fire *over* yonder; for they are hallowed.
Num 16:38 The censers of those *that* sinned against their own souls, let them make them broad plates for a covering of the altar: For they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed: And they shall be a sign to the children of Israel."
Num 16:39 And Eleazar the priest took the brazen censers, with which those that were burned had offered; and they were made *into* broad plates to be used *as* a covering of the altar:
Num 16:40 To be a memorial to the children of Israel, that no stranger, which is not of the seed of Aaron, come near to offer incense before the LORD; that he is not like Korah, *nor* like his company: As the LORD said to him by the hand of Moses.

Num 16:41 But on the next day all the congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saying, "You both have killed the people of the LORD."
Num 16:42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation: And behold, the cloud covered it, and the glory of the LORD appeared.
Num 16:43 And Moses and Aaron came before the tabernacle of the congregation.
Num 16:44 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 16:45 "Get yourselves out from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment." And they fell upon their faces.
Num 16:46 And Moses said to Aaron, "Take a censer, and put fire in it from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly to the congregation, and make an atonement for them: For wrath has gone out from the LORD; the plague has begun."
Num 16:47 And Aaron took *it* as Moses commanded, and ran into the middle of the congregation; and behold, the plague had begun among the people: And he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people.
Num 16:48 And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stopped.
Num 16:49 Now those that died in the plague were fourteen thousand seven hundred, besides those that died *due to* the matter of Korah.
Num 16:50 And Aaron returned to Moses to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: And the plague was stopped.

Chapter 17

Num 17:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 17:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, and take from every one of them a rod according to the house of their fathers, from all their princes according to the house of their fathers twelve rods: Write every man's name upon his rod.
Num 17:3 And you shall write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: For one rod shall be for the head of the house of their fathers.
Num 17:4 And you shall lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony, where I will meet with you.
Num 17:5 And it shall come to pass, that the man's rod, whom I shall choose, shall blossom: And I will make the murmurings of the children of Israel to cease from Me, whereby they murmur against you."
Num 17:6 And Moses spoke to the children of Israel, and every one of their princes gave him a rod, one apiece *from* each prince, according to their fathers' houses, even twelve rods: And the rod of Aaron was among their rods.
Num 17:7 And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in the tabernacle of witness.
Num 17:8 And it came to pass, that on the next day Moses went into the tabernacle of witness; and behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi had budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded almonds.
Num 17:9 And Moses brought out all the rods from before the LORD to all the children of Israel: And they looked, and every man took his rod.
Num 17:10 And the LORD said to Moses, "Bring Aaron's rod before the testimony again, to be kept for a token against the rebels; and you shall completely take away their murmurings from Me, that they do not die."
Num 17:11 And Moses did so: As the LORD commanded him, so he did.

Num 17:12 And the children of Israel spoke to Moses, saying, "Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.
Num 17:13 Whoever comes near the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: Shall we be consumed with dying?"

Chapter 18

Num 18:1 And the LORD said to Aaron, "You and your sons and your father's house with you shall bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: And you and your sons with you shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.
Num 18:2 And also bring your brethren of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of your father, with you, that they may be joined to you, and minister to you: But you and your sons with you shall minister before the tabernacle of witness.
Num 18:3 And they shall keep your charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle: Only they shall not come near the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor *either* you all, die.
Num 18:4 And they shall be joined to you, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle: And a stranger shall not come near to you.
Num 18:5 And you all shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: That there *may* be no wrath upon the children of Israel anymore.
Num 18:6 And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel: To you they are given as a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Num 18:7 Therefore you and your sons with you shall keep your priest's office for everything of the altar, and within the veil; and all you shall serve: I have given your priest's office to you as a gift of service: And the stranger that comes near shall be put to death."
Num 18:8 And the LORD spoke to Aaron, "Behold, I have also given you the charge of My heave offerings of all the hallowed things from the children of Israel; I have given them to you by reason of the anointing, and to your sons, by an ordinance forever.
Num 18:9 This shall be yours of the most holy things, reserved from the fire: Every oblation of theirs, every food offering of theirs, and every sin offering of theirs, and every trespass offering of theirs, which they shall render to Me, shall be most holy for you and for your sons.
Num 18:10 You shall eat it in the Most Holy Place; every male shall eat it: It shall be holy to you.
Num 18:11 And this is yours; the heave offering of their gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them to you, and to your sons and to your daughters with you, by a statute forever: Everyone that is clean in your house shall eat of it.
Num 18:12 All the best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the firstfruits of *all these* which they shall offer to the LORD, I have given them *to* you.
Num 18:13 And whatever is ripe first in the land, which they shall bring to the LORD, shall be yours; everyone that is clean in your house shall eat of it.
Num 18:14 Everything devoted in Israel shall be yours.
Num 18:15 Everything that opens the womb of all flesh, which they bring to the LORD, whether it is of men or beasts, shall be yours: Nevertheless, the firstborn of man you shall surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts you shall redeem.

Num 18:16 And those that are to be redeemed from a month old you shall redeem, according to your estimation, for the money of five shekels, according to the shekel of the sanctuary, which is twenty gerahs. [1]
Num 18:17 But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, you shall not redeem; they are holy: You shall sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shall burn their fat for an offering made by fire, for a sweet savor to the LORD.
Num 18:18 And the flesh of them shall be yours, as the wave breast and as the right shoulder are yours.
Num 18:19 All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer to the LORD, I have given you, and your sons and your daughters with you, by a statute forever: It is a covenant of salt forever before the LORD to you and to your seed with you."
Num 18:20 And the LORD spoke to Aaron, "You shall have no inheritance in their land, neither shall you have any part among them: I am your part and your inheritance among the children of Israel.
Num 18:21 And behold, I have given the children of Levi all the tithe in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, even the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Num 18:22 From now on the children of Israel must not come near the tabernacle of the congregation, lest they bear sin, and die.
Num 18:23 But the Levites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity: It shall be a statute forever throughout your generations, that among the children of Israel they have no inheritance.
Num 18:24 But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer as a heave offering to the LORD, I have given to the Levites to inherit: Therefore I have said to them, 'Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.' "
Num 18:25 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 18:26 "Thus speak to the Levites, and say to them, 'When all you take from the children of Israel the tithes which I have given *to* you for your inheritance, then you shall offer up a heave offering of it for the LORD, even a tenth of the tithe.
Num 18:27 And this heave offering shall be reckoned to you, as though it were the grain of the threshing-floor, and as the fullness of the winepress.
Num 18:28 Thus you all shall also offer a heave offering to the LORD of all your tithes, which you receive from the children of Israel; and out of *them* you shall give the LORD's heave offering to Aaron the priest.
Num 18:29 Out of all your gifts you all shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, from all the best of *it*, even the hallowed part of it.'
Num 18:30 Therefore you shall say to them, 'When you all have heaved *its* best from it, then it shall be counted to the Levites as the increase of the threshing-floor, and as the increase of the winepress.
Num 18:31 And you all shall eat it in every place, you and your households: For it is your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the congregation.
Num 18:32 And you all shall bear no sin by reason of it, when you have heaved the best of it: Neither shall you pollute the holy things of the children of Israel, lest you die.' "

---

1 [Note: 5 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 6.8 troy ounces, or ~0.21 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Chapter 19

Num 19:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses and to Aaron, saying,
Num 19:2 "This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD has commanded, saying, 'Speak to the children of Israel, that they bring you a red heifer without spot, in which *there* is no blemish, and upon which never came *a* yoke:
Num 19:3 And you all shall give her to Eleazar the priest, that he may bring her forth outside the camp, and one shall slay her before his face:
Num 19:4 And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and sprinkle *some* of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times:
Num 19:5 And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, he shall burn *it all*:
Num 19:6 And the priest shall take cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer.
Num 19:7 Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until sunset.
Num 19:8 And he that burns her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until sunset.
Num 19:9 And a man that is clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer, and lay them up outside the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel for a water of separation: It is a purification for sin.
Num 19:10 And he that gathers the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until sunset: And it shall be to the children of Israel, and to the stranger that sojourns among them, for a statute forever.
Num 19:11 He that touches the dead body of any man shall be unclean seven days.
Num 19:12 He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: But if he does not purify himself the third day, then he shall not be clean on the seventh day.
Num 19:13 Whoever touches the dead body of any man that is dead, and does not purify himself, defiles the tabernacle of the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel: Because the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; his uncleanness is still upon him.
Num 19:14 This is the law, when a man dies in a tent: All that come into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.
Num 19:15 And every open vessel, which has no covering bound upon it, is unclean.
Num 19:16 And whoever touches one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven days.
Num 19:17 And for an unclean person they shall take from the ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and running water shall be *poured upon them* in a vessel:
Num 19:18 And a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave:
Num 19:19 And the clean person shall sprinkle *it* upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day: And on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at sunset.
Num 19:20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he has defiled the sanctuary of the LORD: The water of separation has not been sprinkled upon him; he is unclean.

Num 19:21 And it shall be a perpetual statute to them, that he which sprinkles the water of separation shall wash his clothes; and he that touches the water of separation shall be unclean until evening.
Num 19:22 And whatever the unclean person touches shall be unclean; and the soul that touches it shall be unclean until sunset.' "

Chapter 20

Num 20:1 Then the children of Israel came, even the whole congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first month: And the people stayed in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there.
Num 20:2 And there was no water for the congregation: And they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron.
Num 20:3 And the people strived with Moses, and spoke, saying, "*We wish to* God that we had died when our brethren died before the LORD!
Num 20:4 And why have you both brought forth the congregation of the LORD into this barren wilderness, that we and our domestic beasts should die there?
Num 20:5 And why have you all made us come up out of Egypt, to bring us into this evil place? It is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink."
Num 20:6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they fell upon their faces: And the glory of the LORD appeared to them.
Num 20:7 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 20:8 "Take the rod, and gather the assembly together, you, and Aaron your brother, and both of you speak to the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth its water, and you shall bring forth water out of the rock to them: So you shall give the congregation and their beasts *water to* drink."
Num 20:9 And Moses took the rod from before the LORD, as He commanded him.
Num 20:10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said to them, "Hear now, all you rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock?"
Num 20:11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice: And the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also.
Num 20:12 And the LORD spoke to Moses and Aaron, "Because you both did not believe Me, to sanctify Me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore you shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.
Num 20:13 This is the water of Meribah; because the children of Israel strove with the LORD, and He was sanctified in them." [1]
Num 20:14 And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh to the king of Edom, "Thus says your brother Israel, 'You know all the travail that has befallen us:
Num 20:15 How our fathers went down into Egypt, and we have dwelled in Egypt a long time; and the Egyptians vexed us, and our fathers:
Num 20:16 And when we cried out to the LORD, He heard our voice, and sent an angel, and has brought us forth out of Egypt: And behold, we are in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost part of your border:
Num 20:17 Let us pass, I implore you, through your country: We will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water from the wells: We will go by the king's

---

[1] [Note: Meribah; that is, Strife]

highway, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed *through* your borders.' "
Num 20:18 And Edom said to him, "You shall not pass by me, lest I come out against you with the sword."
Num 20:19 And the children of Israel said to him, "We will go by the highway: And if I and my domestic beasts drink of your water, then I will pay for it: I will only, without doing anything else, go through on my feet."
Num 20:20 And he said, "You shall not go through." And Edom came out against him with many people, and with a strong hand.
Num 20:21 Thus Edom refused to give Israel passage through its border: For this reason Israel turned away from him.
Num 20:22 And the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, journeyed from Kadesh, and came to Mount Hor.
Num 20:23 And the LORD spoke to Moses and Aaron in Mount Hor, by the border of the land of Edom, saying,
Num 20:24 "Aaron shall be gathered to his people: For he shall not enter into the land which I have given to the children of Israel, because you both rebelled against My word at the water of Meribah. 2
Num 20:25 Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and bring them up to Mount Hor:
Num 20:26 And strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son: And Aaron shall be gathered to his people, and shall die there."
Num 20:27 And Moses did as the LORD commanded: And they went up into Mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation.
Num 20:28 And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and Aaron died there on the top of the mount: And Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount.
Num 20:29 And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aaron thirty days, even all the house of Israel.

Chapter 21

Num 21:1 And when king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelled in the south, heard that Israel came by the *roadway* of the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took some of them prisoner.
Num 21:2 And Israel vowed a vow to the LORD, and said, "If You will indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their cities."
Num 21:3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: And he called the name of the place Hormah. 1
Num 21:4 And they journeyed from Mount Hor by the *roadway* of the Red Sea, to compass around the land of Edom: And the soul of the people was often discouraged because of the journey.
Num 21:5 And the people spoke against God, and against Moses, "Why have you all brought us up out of Egypt to die in the barren wilderness? For there is no bread, neither is there any water; and our soul loathes this light bread."
Num 21:6 And the LORD sent *venomous* serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and many *of the* people of Israel died.

---

2 [Note: Meribah; that is, Strife]
1 [Note: Hormah; that is, Utter destruction]

Num 21:7 Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, "We have sinned, for we have spoken against the LORD, and against you; pray to the LORD, that He take away the serpents from us." And Moses prayed for the people.
Num 21:8 And the LORD said to Moses, "Make a *venomous* serpent, and set it upon a pole: And it shall come to pass, that everyone who is bitten, when he looks upon it, shall live."
Num 21:9 And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it on a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.
Num 21:10 And the children of Israel set out forward, and pitched *camp* in Oboth.
Num 21:11 And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitched *camp* at Ijeabarim, in the barren wilderness which is before Moab, toward the sunrise. [2]
Num 21:12 From there they went onward, and pitched *camp* in the valley of Zared.
Num 21:13 From there they set *forth*, and pitched *camp* on the other side of Arnon, which is in the barren wilderness that comes out of the borders of the Amorites: For Arnon is the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites.
Num 21:14 *Therefore* it is told in the book of the wars of the LORD, "What He did in the Red Sea, and in the brooks of Arnon,
Num 21:15 and at the stream of the brooks that go down to the dwelling of Ar, and lies upon the border of Moab."
Num 21:16 And from there they went to Beer: That is the well of which the LORD spoke to Moses, "Gather the people together, and I will give them water."
Num 21:17 Then Israel sang this song, "Spring up, O well; all you sing to it:
Num 21:18 The princes dig the well, the nobles of the people dig it, by the direction of the lawgiver, with their staffs." And from the barren wilderness they went to Mattanah:
Num 21:19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: And from Nahaliel to Bamoth:
Num 21:20 And from Bamoth in the valley, that is in the country of Moab, to the top of Pisgah, which looks toward Jeshimon.
Num 21:21 And Israel sent messengers to Sihon king of the Amorites, saying,
Num 21:22 "Let me pass through your land: We will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well: But we will go along by the king's highway, until we are past your borders."
Num 21:23 And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through its border: But Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the barren wilderness: And he came to Jahaz, and fought against Israel.
Num 21:24 And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon to Jabbok, even to the children of Ammon: For the border of the children of Ammon was strong.
Num 21:25 And Israel took all these cities: And Israel dwelled in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all *its* villages.
Num 21:26 For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even to Arnon.
Num 21:27 For this reason those that speak in proverbs say, "Come into Heshbon, let the city of Sihon be built and prepared:
Num 21:28 For there is a fire *that has* gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the city of Sihon: It has consumed Ar of Moab, and the lords of the high places of Arnon.
Num 21:29 Woe to you, Moab! You are undone, O people of Chemosh: He has given his sons *as* fugitives, and his daughters, into captivity to Sihon king of the Amorites.

---

[2] [Note: Ijeabarim; or, heaps of Abarim]

Num 21:30 We have shot at them; Heshbon has perished even to Dibon, and we have laid them waste even to Nophah, which reaches to Medeba."
Num 21:31 Thus Israel dwelled in the land of the Amorites.
Num 21:32 And Moses sent to spy out Jaazer, and they took *its* villages, and drove out the Amorites that were there.
Num 21:33 And they turned and went up by the *road* of Bashan: And Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle at Edrei.
Num 21:34 And the LORD said to Moses, "Do not fear him: For I have delivered him into your hand, and all his people, and his land; and you shall do to him as you did to Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelled at Heshbon."
Num 21:35 So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there were none *of them* left alive: And they possessed his land.

Chapter 22

Num 22:1 And the children of Israel set out forward, and pitched *camp* in the plains of Moab on this side of the Jordan by Jericho.
Num 22:2 And Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites.
Num 22:3 And Moab was severely afraid of the people, because they were many: And Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel.
Num 22:4 And Moab said to the elders of Midian, "Now shall this company lick up all that is around us, as the ox licks up the grass of the field." And Balak, the son of Zippor, was king of the Moabites at that time.
Num 22:5 Therefore he sent messengers to Balaam the son of Beor, at Pethor, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, "Behold, there is a people *that has* come out from Egypt: Behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide in front of me:
Num 22:6 Come now therefore, I implore you, curse this people *on my behalf*; for they are too mighty for me: Perhaps I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: For I know that he whom you bless is blessed, and he whom you curse is cursed."
Num 22:7 And the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed with the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came to Balaam, and spoke to him the words of Balak.
Num 22:8 And he said to them, "Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak to me": And the princes of Moab stayed with Balaam.
Num 22:9 And God came to Balaam, and said, "Who are these men with you?"
Num 22:10 And Balaam said to God, "Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, has sent to me, saying,
Num 22:11 'Behold, there is a people *that have* come out of Egypt, which covers the face of the earth: Come now, curse them *for* me; perhaps I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.' "
Num 22:12 And God said to Balaam, "You shall not go with them; you shall not curse the people: For they are blessed."
Num 22:13 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and said to the princes of Balak, "Go into your land: For the LORD refuses to grant me leave to go with you."
Num 22:14 And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went to Balak, and said, "Balaam refuses to come with us."
Num 22:15 And Balak sent princes yet again, more *in number*, and more honorable than the *first*.

Num 22:16 And they came to Balaam, and said to him, "Thus says Balak, the son of Zippor, 'Let nothing, I implore you, hinder you from coming to me:
Num 22:17 For I will promote you to very great honor, and I will do whatever you say to me: Come therefore, I implore you, curse this people *for* me.' "
Num 22:18 And Balaam answered and said to the servants of Balak, "If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more.
Num 22:19 Now therefore, I implore you, all of you tarry here this night also, that I may know what more the LORD will say to me."
Num 22:20 And God came to Balaam at night, and said to him, "If the men come to call you, rise up, and go with them; but yet the word which I shall say to you, That shall you do.
Num 22:21 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his donkey, and went with the princes of Moab.
Num 22:22 And God's anger was kindled because he went: And the angel of the LORD stood in the *roadway as* an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his donkey, and his two servants were with him.
Num 22:23 And the donkey saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: And the donkey turned aside off the *roadway*, and went into the field: And Balaam smote the donkey, to turn her onto the *roadway*.
Num 22:24 But the angel of the LORD stood on a path in the vineyards, a wall being on this side, and a wall on that side.
Num 22:25 And when the donkey saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust herself into the wall, and crushed Balaam's foot against the wall: And he smote her again.
Num 22:26 And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where *there* was no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left.
Num 22:27 And when the donkey saw the angel of the LORD, she fell down under Balaam: And Balaam's anger was kindled, and he smote the donkey with a staff.
Num 22:28 And the LORD opened the mouth of the donkey, and she said to Balaam, "What have I done to you, that you have smitten me these three times?"
Num 22:29 And Balaam said to the donkey, "Because you have mocked me: I wish there was a sword in my hand, for now I would kill you."
Num 22:30 And the donkey said to Balaam, "Am I not your donkey, upon which you have ridden ever since I was yours to this day? Was I ever *known* to do in like manner to you?" And he said, "No."
Num 22:31 Then the LORD opened the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: And he bowed down his head, and fell flat on his face.
Num 22:32 And the angel of the LORD said to him, "Why have you smitten your donkey these three times? Behold, I went out to withstand you, because your way is perverse before me:
Num 22:33 And the donkey saw me, and turned from me these three times: Unless she had turned from me, surely I also *would have* slain you *by* now, and saved her alive."
Num 22:34 And Balaam said to the angel of the LORD, "I have sinned; for I did not know that you stood in the way against me: Now therefore, if it displeases you, I will return back again."
Num 22:35 And the angel of the LORD said to Balaam, "Go with the men: But only the word that I shall speak to you, that *is what* you shall speak." So Balaam went with the princes of Balak.
Num 22:36 And when Balak heard that Balaam had come, he went out to meet him in a city of Moab, which is on the border of Arnon, which is *upon* the extreme farthest coast.

Num 22:37 And Balak said to Balaam, "Did I not earnestly send to you to call you? Why did you not come to me? Am I not indeed able to promote you to honor?"
Num 22:38 And Balaam said to Balak, "Look, I have come to you: Have I now any power at all to say anything? The word that God puts in my mouth, that *is what* I shall speak."
Num 22:39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they came to Kirjathhuzoth. [1]
Num 22:40 And Balak offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that were with him.
Num 22:41 And it came to pass on the next day, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into the high places of Baal, that he might see the highest degree *contingency* of the people there.

Chapter 23

Num 23:1 And Balaam said to Balak, "Build me here seven altars, and prepare here seven oxen and seven rams *on my behalf*."
Num 23:2 And Balak did as Balaam had spoken; and Balak and Balaam offered upon every altar a bull and a ram.
Num 23:3 And Balaam said to Balak, "Stand by your burnt offering, and I will go: Peradventure the LORD will come to meet me: And whatever he shows me I will tell you. And he went to a high place.
Num 23:4 And God met Balaam: And he said to Him, "I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon every altar a bull and a ram."
Num 23:5 And the LORD put a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, "Return to Balak, and in this way you shall speak."
Num 23:6 And he returned to him, and lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab.
Num 23:7 And he took up his parable, and said, "Balak, the king of Moab, has brought me from Aram, out of the mountains of the east, saying, 'Come, curse Jacob *for* me, and come, defy Israel.'
Num 23:8 How shall I curse, whom God has not cursed? Or how shall I defy, whom the LORD has not defied?
Num 23:9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: Lo, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations.
Num 23:10 Who can count the dust of Jacob, and the number of *even* one fourth of Israel? Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!"
Num 23:11 And Balak said to Balaam, "What have you done to me? I brought you to curse my enemies, and behold, you have altogether blessed them."
Num 23:12 And he answered and said, "Must not I take heed to speak that which the LORD has put in my mouth?"
Num 23:13 And Balak said to him, "Come with me, I implore you, to another place, from where you may see them: You shall see only the outer portion of them, and shall not see them all: And curse them from there *for* me."
Num 23:14 And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of Pisgah, and built seven altars, and offered a bull and a ram on every altar. [1]
Num 23:15 And he said to Balak, "Stand here by your burnt offering, while I meet the LORD yonder.

---

[1] [Note: Kirjathhuzoth; or, a city of streets]
[1] [Note: Pisgah; or, the hill]

Num 23:16 And the LORD met Balaam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, "Go *back* to Balak, and speak in this manner."
Num 23:17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said to him, "What has the LORD spoken?"
Num 23:18 And he took up his parable, and said, "Rise up, Balak, and hear; hearken to me, you son of Zippor:
Num 23:19 God is not a man, that He should lie; neither the son of man, that He should repent: Has He said, and shall He not do it? Or has He spoken, and shall He not make it good?
Num 23:20 Behold, I have received *the* commandment to bless: And He has blessed; and I cannot reverse it.
Num 23:21 He has not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither has He seen perverseness in Israel: The LORD his God is with him, and the shout of a King is among them.
Num 23:22 God brought them out of Egypt; he has as it were the strength of an unicorn.
Num 23:23 Surely there is no enchantment against Jacob, neither is there any divination against Israel: Suitable to this time, it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, 'What has God worked!'
Num 23:24 Behold, the people shall rise up as a great lion, and lift himself up as a young lion: He shall not lie down until he eats of the prey, and drinks the blood of the slain."
Num 23:25 And Balak said to Balaam, "Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all."
Num 23:26 But Balaam answered and said to Balak, "Did I not make *this* known to you, saying, 'All that the LORD speaks, that *is what* I must do'? "
Num 23:27 And Balak said to Balaam, "Come, I implore you, I will bring you to another place; peradventure it will please God that you may curse them from there *for* me.
Num 23:28 And Balak brought Balaam to the top of Peor, that looks toward Jeshimon.
Num 23:29 And Balaam said to Balak, "Build me seven altars here, and prepare seven bulls and seven rams here *for* me."
Num 23:30 And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bull and a ram on every altar.

Chapter 24

Num 24:1 And when Balaam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Israel, he did not go to seek for enchantments, as at other times, but he set his face toward the barren wilderness.
Num 24:2 And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel abiding in its tents according to their tribes; and the Spirit of God came upon him.
Num 24:3 And he took up his parable, and said, "Balaam the son of Beor has said, and the man whose eyes are open has said:
Num 24:4 He has said, which heard the words of God, that saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:
Num 24:5 How goodly are your tents, O Jacob, and your tabernacles, O Israel!
Num 24:6 They are spread forth as the valleys, as gardens by the river's side, as the trees of lign-aloes which the LORD has planted, and as cedar trees beside the waters.
Num 24:7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed shall be in many waters, and his king shall be higher than Agag, and his kingdom shall be exalted.
Num 24:8 God brought *them* forth out of Egypt; he has as it were the strength of an unicorn: He shall eat up the nations *of* his enemies, and shall break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows.
Num 24:9 He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: Who shall stir him up? Blessed is he that blesses you, and cursed is he that curses you."

Num 24:10 And Balak's anger was kindled against Balaam, and he smote his hands together: And Balak said to Balaam, "I called you to curse my enemies, and behold, you have altogether blessed them these three times.
Num 24:11 Therefore now flee to your place: I thought to promote you to great honor; but, lo, the LORD has kept you back from honor."
Num 24:12 And Balaam said to Balak, "Did I not also speak to your messengers which you sent to me, saying,
Num 24:13 'If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the LORD, to do either good or bad of my own mind; but what the LORD says, that *is what* I will speak'?
Num 24:14 And now, behold, I go to my people: Come therefore, and I will inform you what this people shall do to your people in the latter days."
Num 24:15 And he took up his parable, and said, "Balaam the son of Beor has said, and the man whose eyes are open has said:
Num 24:16 He has said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the Most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:
Num 24:17 I shall see Him, but not now: I shall behold Him, but not near *here*: There shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Scepter shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth.
Num 24:18 And Edom shall be a possession, Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly.
Num 24:19 Out of Jacob shall come He Who shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remains of the city."
Num 24:20 And when he looked on Amalek, he took up his parable, and said, "Amalek was the first of the nations; but his latter end shall be that he perishes forever."
Num 24:21 And he looked on the Kenites, and took up his parable, and said, "Strong is your dwelling place, and you put your nest in a rock.
Num 24:22 Nevertheless, the Kenites shall be wasted, until Asshur shall carry you away captive." [1]
Num 24:23 And he took up his parable, and said, "Alas, who shall live when God does this!
Num 24:24 And ships shall come from the coast of Chittim, and shall afflict Asshur, and shall afflict Eber, and he also shall perish forever."
Num 24:25 And Balaam rose up, and went and returned to his place: And Balak also went his way.

Chapter 25

Num 25:1 And Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab.
Num 25:2 And they called the people to the sacrifices of their gods: And the people ate, and bowed down to their gods.
Num 25:3 And Israel joined himself to Baalpeor: And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel.
Num 25:4 And the LORD said to Moses, "Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD facing the sun, that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Israel."

---

1 [Note: the Kenites: In Hebrew, Kains]

Num 25:5 And Moses said to the judges of Israel, "Every one of you *is to* slay his men that were joined to Baalpeor."
Num 25:6 And behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought to his brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel, who were weeping before the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
Num 25:7 And when Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose up from among the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand;
Num 25:8 and he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from the children of Israel.
Num 25:9 And those that died in the plague were twenty-four thousand.
Num 25:10 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 25:11 "Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, has turned My wrath away from the children of Israel, while he was *being* zealous for My sake among them, *so* that I did not consume the children of Israel in My jealousy.
Num 25:12 Therefore say, 'Behold, I give to him My covenant of peace:
Num 25:13 And he shall have it, and his seed after him, even the covenant of an everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Israel.' "
Num 25:14 Now the name of the Israelite that was slain, even that was slain with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince of a chief house among the Simeonites.
Num 25:15 And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain was Cozbi, the daughter of Zur; he was head over a people, and of a chief house in Midian.
Num 25:16 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 25:17 "Vex the Midianites, and smite them:
Num 25:18 For they vex you with their wiles, with which they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Midian, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Peor's sake."

Chapter 26

Num 26:1 And it came to pass after the plague, that the LORD spoke to Moses and to Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, saying,
Num 26:2 "Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in Israel."
Num 26:3 And Moses and Eleazar the priest spoke with them in the plains of Moab by the Jordan near Jericho, saying,
Num 26:4 "Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt."
Num 26:5 Reuben, the oldest son of Israel: The children of Reuben; Hanoch, of whom comes the family of the Hanochites: Of Pallu, the family of the Palluites:
Num 26:6 Of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: Of Carmi, the family of the Carmites.
Num 26:7 These are the families of the Reubenites: And those that were numbered of them were forty-three thousand seven hundred and thirty.
Num 26:8 And the sons of Pallu; Eliab.

Num 26:9 And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. This is that Dathan and Abiram, which were famous in the congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the LORD:
Num 26:10 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died, *at* which time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men: And they became a sign.
Num 26:11 Nevertheless, the children of Korah did not die.
Num 26:12 The sons of Simeon according to their families: Of Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: Of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: Of Jachin, the family of the Jachinites:
Num 26:13 Of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites: Of Shaul, the family of the Shaulites.
Num 26:14 These are the families of the Simeonites, twenty-two thousand two hundred.
Num 26:15 The children of Gad according to their families: Of Zephon, the family of the Zephonites: Of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: Of Shuni, the family of the Shunites:
Num 26:16 Of Ozni, the family of the Oznites: Of Eri, the family of the Erites:
Num 26:17 Of Arod, the family of the Arodites: Of Areli, the family of the Arelites.
Num 26:18 These are the families of the children of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand five hundred.
Num 26:19 The sons of Judah were Er and Onan: And Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan.
Num 26:20 And the sons of Judah according to their families were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites: Of Pharez, the family of the Pharzites: Of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites.
Num 26:21 And the sons of Pharez were; of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: Of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites.
Num 26:22 These are the families of Judah according to those that were numbered out of them, sixty-six thousand five hundred.
Num 26:23 Of the sons of Issachar according to their families: Of Tola, the family of the Tolaites: Of Pua, the family of the Punites:
Num 26:24 Of Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: Of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.
Num 26:25 These are the families of Issachar according to those that were numbered of them, sixty-four thousand three hundred.
Num 26:26 Of the sons of Zebulun according to their families: Of Sered, the family of the Sardites: Of Elon, the family of the Elonites: Of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites.
Num 26:27 These are the families of the Zebulunites according to those that were numbered of them, sixty-thousand five hundred.
Num 26:28 The sons of Joseph according to their families were Manasseh and Ephraim.
Num 26:29 Of the sons of Manasseh: Of Machir, the family of the Machirites: And Machir begat Gilead: From Gilead came the family of the Gileadites.
Num 26:30 These are the sons of Gilead: Of Jeezer, the family of the Jeezerites: Of Helek, the family of the Helekites:
Num 26:31 And of Asriel, the family of the Asrielites: And of Shechem, the family of the Shechemites:
Num 26:32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites: And of Hepher, the family of the Hepherites.
Num 26:33 And Zelophehad the son of Hepher had no sons, but daughters: And the names of the daughters of Zelophehad were Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.
Num 26:34 These are the families of Manasseh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty-two thousand seven hundred.

Num 26:35 These are the sons of Ephraim according to their families: Of Shuthelah, the family of the Shuthalhites: Of Becher, the family of the Bachrites: Of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites.
Num 26:36 And these are the sons of Shuthelah: Of Eran, the family of the Eranites.
Num 26:37 These are the families of the sons of Ephraim according to those that were numbered of them, thirty-two thousand five hundred. These are the sons of Joseph according to their families.
Num 26:38 The sons of Benjamin after their families: Of Bela, the family of the Belaites: Of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: Of Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites:
Num 26:39 Of Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites: Of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites.
Num 26:40 And the sons of Bela were Ard and Naaman: Of Ard, the family of the Ardites: And of Naaman, the family of the Naamites.
Num 26:41 These are the sons of Benjamin according to their families: And those that were numbered of them were forty-five thousand six hundred.
Num 26:42 These are the sons of Dan according to their families: Of Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These are the families of Dan according to their families.
Num 26:43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, were sixty-four thousand four hundred.
Num 26:44 Of the children of Asher according to their families: Of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites: Of Jesui, the family of the Jesuites: Of Beriah, the family of the Beriites.
Num 26:45 Of the sons of Beriah: Of Heber, the family of the Heberites: Of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.
Num 26:46 And the name of the daughter of Asher was Sarah.
Num 26:47 These are the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were numbered of them; who were fifty-three thousand four hundred.
Num 26:48 Of the sons of Naphtali according to their families: Of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites: Of Guni, the family of the Gunites:
Num 26:49 Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: Of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.
Num 26:50 These are the families of Naphtali according to their families: And those that were numbered of them were forty-five thousand four hundred.
Num 26:51 These were the numbered of the children of Israel, six hundred and one thousand, seven hundred and thirty.
Num 26:52 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 26:53 "To these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names.
Num 26:54 To many you shall give the greater inheritance, and to *a* few you shall give the lesser inheritance: To everyone his inheritance shall be given according to those that were numbered of him.
Num 26:55 Notwithstanding, the land shall be divided by lot: According to the names of the tribes of their fathers, they shall inherit.
Num 26:56 According to the *outcome of casting lots,* the possession of *land* shall be divided between many and few."
Num 26:57 And these are those that were numbered of the Levites after their families: Of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites: Of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites: Of Merari, the family of the Merarites.

Num 26:58 These are the families of the Levites: The family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the Korathites. And Kohath begat Amram.
Num 26:59 And the name of Amram's wife was Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom her mother bore to Levi in Egypt: And she bore to Amram Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister.
Num 26:60 And to Aaron was born Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.
Num 26:61 And Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.
Num 26:62 And those that were numbered of them were twenty-three thousand, all males from a month old and upward: For they were not numbered among the children of Israel, because there was no inheritance given *to* them among the children of Israel.
Num 26:63 These are those that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest, who numbered the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by the Jordan near Jericho.
Num 26:64 But among these there was not a man of those who were numbered by Moses and Aaron the priest when they numbered the children of Israel in the barren wilderness of Sinai.
Num 26:65 For the LORD had said of them, "They shall surely die in the barren wilderness. And there was not a man left out of them, except Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun."

Chapter 27

Num 27:1 Then came the daughters of Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh, the son of Joseph: And these are the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.
Num 27:2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,
Num 27:3 "Our father died in the barren wilderness, and he was not in the assembly of those in the company of Korah who gathered themselves together against the LORD; but died in his own sin, and had no sons.
Num 27:4 Why should the name of our father be done away from among his family, because he has no son? Therefore, give us a possession among the brothers of our father."
Num 27:5 And Moses brought their cause before the LORD.
Num 27:6 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 27:7 "The daughters of Zelophehad speak rightly: You shall surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brothers; and you shall cause the inheritance of their father to pass to them.
Num 27:8 And you shall speak to the children of Israel, saying, 'If a man dies, and has no son, then all you shall cause his inheritance to pass to his daughter.
Num 27:9 And if he has no daughter, then all you shall give his inheritance to his brothers.
Num 27:10 And if he has no brothers, then all you shall give his inheritance to his father's brothers.
Num 27:11 And if his father has no brothers, then you all shall give his inheritance to his nearest kinsman from his family, and he shall possess it: And it shall be to the children of Israel a statute of judgment, as the LORD commanded Moses.' "
Num 27:12 And the LORD said to Moses, "Get up into this Mount Abarim, and see the land which I have given to the children of Israel.
Num 27:13 And when you have seen it, you also shall be gathered to your people, as Aaron your brother was gathered.

Num 27:14 For you both rebelled against My commandment in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify Me at the water before their eyes: That is the water of Meribah in Kadesh in the barren wilderness of Zin." [1]
Num 27:15 And Moses spoke to the LORD, saying,
Num 27:16 "Let the LORD, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation,
Num 27:17 who may go out before them, and who may go in before them, and who may lead them out, and who may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD is not as sheep which have no shepherd."
Num 27:18 And the LORD said to Moses, "Take Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom is the Spirit, and lay your hand upon him;
Num 27:19 and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and give him an appointment in their sight.
Num 27:20 And you shall put some of your honor upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient.
Num 27:21 And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him according to the judgment of Urim before the LORD: At his word they shall go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation."
Num 27:22 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: And he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation:
Num 27:23 And he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

Chapter 28

Num 28:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 28:2 "Command the children of Israel, and say to them, 'My offering, and My bread for My sacrifices made by fire, for a sweet savor to Me, *these* you all shall observe to offer to Me, in their due season.'
Num 28:3 And you shall say to them, 'This is the offering made by fire which all you shall offer to the LORD; two lambs of the first year without spot day by day, for a continual burnt offering.
Num 28:4 The one lamb you shall offer in the morning, and the other lamb you shall offer at sunset;
Num 28:5 and one-tenth of an ephah of flour for a food offering, mingled with one-fourth of a hin of beaten oil. [1] [2]
Num 28:6 It is a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in Mount Sinai for a sweet savor, a sacrifice made by fire to the LORD.
Num 28:7 And the drink offering of *it* shall be one-fourth of a hin for the one lamb: In the holy place you shall cause the strong wine to be poured *out* to the LORD for a drink offering. [3]

---

1 [Note: Meribah; that is, Strife]
1 [Note: 1/10'th of an ephah of flour equaled approximately 12.25 [US] cups, ~3.51 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~1.59 kilograms, or ~11.59 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]
2 [Note: 1/4 hin of beaten oil equates to approximately 3 [US] liquid pints, ~1.42 liters, or ~2.5 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 1/4 hin of strong wine equates to approximately 3 [US] liquid pints, ~1.42 liters, or ~2.5 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Num 28:8 And the other lamb you shall offer at sunset: As the food offering of the morning, and as the drink offering of *it*, you shall offer it, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savor to the LORD.
Num 28:9 And on the Sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour for a food offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering of *it*: [4]
Num 28:10 This is the burnt offering of every Sabbath, besides the continual burnt offering, and its drink offering.
Num 28:11 And in the beginning of your months you all shall offer a burnt offering to the LORD; two young bulls, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without spot;
Num 28:12 and three tenth deals of flour for a food offering, mingled with oil, for one bull; and two tenth deals of flour for a food offering, mingled with oil, for one ram; [5] [6]
Num 28:13 and several tenth deals of flour mingled with oil for a food offering to one lamb; for a burnt offering of a sweet savor, a sacrifice made by fire to the LORD. [7]
Num 28:14 And their drink offerings shall be half a hin of wine to a bull, and one-third of a hin to a ram, and one-fourth of a hin to a lamb: This is the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year. [8] [9] [10]
Num 28:15 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering to the LORD shall be offered, besides the continual burnt offering, and its drink offering.
Num 28:16 And on the fourteenth day of the first month is the Passover of the LORD.
Num 28:17 And on the fifteenth day of this month is the feast: Unleavened bread shall be eaten *for* seven days.
Num 28:18 On the first day shall be a holy convocation; you all shall do no manner of servile work on it:
Num 28:19 But you all shall offer a sacrifice made by fire for a burnt offering to the LORD; two young bulls, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: They shall be to you without blemish:

---

4 [Note: 2 tenth deals (that is, 2/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 24.5 [US] cups, ~7.02 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~3.18 kilograms, or ~23.19 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]
5 [Note: 3 tenth deals (that is, 3/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 36.75 [US] cups, ~10.53 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~4.78 kilograms, or ~34.78 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]
6 [Note: 2 tenth deals (that is, 2/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 24.5 [US] cups, ~7.02 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~3.18 kilograms, or ~23.19 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]
7 [Note: several tenth deals (or, 4/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 49.00 [US] cups, ~14.04 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~6.37 kilograms, or ~46.37 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]
8 [Note: 1/2 hin of wine equates to approximately 6 [US] liquid pints, ~2.84 liters, or ~5 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
9 [Note: 1/3 hin of wine equates to approximately 4 [US] liquid pints, ~1.89 liters, or ~3.33 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
10 [Note: 1/4 hin of wine equates to approximately 3 [US] liquid pints, ~1.42 liters, or ~2.5 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Num 28:20 And their food offering shall be of flour mingled with oil: All you shall offer three tenth deals for a bull, and two tenth deals for a ram; [11] [12]
Num 28:21 You shall offer several tenth deals for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs: [13]
Num 28:22 And one goat for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you.
Num 28:23 You shall offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which is for a continual burnt offering.
Num 28:24 In this manner you all shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the food of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savor to the LORD: It shall be offered besides the continual burnt offering, and its drink offering.
Num 28:25 And on the seventh day all of you shall have a holy convocation; you shall do no servile work.
Num 28:26 Also on the day of the firstfruits, when you all bring a new food offering to the LORD, after your weeks *have come* to an end, you shall have a holy convocation; you shall do no servile work:
Num 28:27 But you all shall offer the burnt offering for a sweet savor to the LORD; two young bulls, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;
Num 28:28 and their food offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to one bull, two tenth deals to one ram, [14] [15]
Num 28:29 A several tenths deal to one lamb, throughout the seven lambs; [16]
Num 28:30 and one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you.
Num 28:31 You all shall offer them besides the continual burnt offering, and its food offering, (they shall be to you without blemish) and their drink offerings.' "

Chapter 29

Num 29:1 " 'And in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, all you shall have a holy convocation; you shall do no servile work: It is a day of blowing the trumpets to you.
Num 29:2 And you all shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savor to the LORD; one young bull, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

---

[11] [Note: 3 tenth deals (that is, 3/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equals of flour equaled approximately 36.75 [US] cups, ~34.8 [metric] cups, or ~17.4 [UK] pints; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[12] [Note: 2 tenth deals (that is, 2/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 24.5 [US] cups, ~7.02 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~3.18 kilograms, or ~23.19 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]
[13] [Note: several tenth deals (that is, 4/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 49 [US] cups, ~46.4 [metric] cups, or ~23.2 [UK] pints; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[14] [Note: 3 tenth deals (that is, 3/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equals of flour equaled approximately 36.75 [US] cups, ~34.8 [metric] cups, or ~17.4 [UK] pints; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[15] [Note: 2 tenth deals (that is, 2/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 24.5 [US] cups, ~7.02 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~3.18 kilograms, or ~23.19 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]
[16] [Note: A several tenths deal (or, 4/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 49 [US] cups, ~46.4 [metric] cups, or ~23.2 [UK] pints; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Num 29:3 And their food offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals for a bull, and two tenth deals for a ram, [1] [2]
Num 29:4 and one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs: [3]
Num 29:5 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you:
Num 29:6 Besides the burnt offering of the month, and its food offering, and the daily burnt offering, and its food offering, and their drink offerings, according to their manner, for a sweet savor, a sacrifice made by fire to the LORD.
Num 29:7 And you all shall have a holy convocation on the tenth day of this seventh month; and you shall afflict your souls: You shall not do any work *during* it:
Num 29:8 But all you shall offer a burnt offering to the LORD for a sweet savor; one young bull, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year; they shall be to you without blemish:
Num 29:9 And their food offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bull, and two tenth deals to one ram, [4] [5]
Num 29:10 A several tenths deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs: [6]
Num 29:11 One kid of the goats for a sin offering; besides the sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the food offering of it, and their drink offerings.
Num 29:12 And on the fifteenth day of the seventh month you shall have a holy convocation; you shall do no servile work, and you shall keep a feast to the LORD seven days:
Num 29:13 And you all shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savor to the LORD; thirteen young bulls, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year; they shall be without blemish:
Num 29:14 And their food offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to every bull of the thirteen bulls, two tenth deals to each ram of the two rams, [7] [8]
Num 29:15 and a several tenths deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs: [9]

---

1 [Note: 3 tenth deals (that is, 3/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 36.75 [US] cups, ~10.53 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~4.78 kilograms, or ~34.78 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]
2 [Note: 2 tenth deals (that is, 2/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 24.5 [US] cups, ~7.02 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~3.18 kilograms, or ~23.19 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]
3 [Note: 1 tenth deal (that is, 1/10'th of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 10.78 [US] cups, ~10.2 [metric] cups, or ~5.1 [UK] pints; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: 3 tenth deals (that is, 3/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equals of flour equaled approximately 36.75 [US] cups, ~34.8 [metric] cups, or ~17.4 [UK] pints; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
5 [Note: 2 tenth deals (that is, 2/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 24.5 [US] cups, ~7.02 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~3.18 kilograms, or ~23.19 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]
6 [Note: A several tenths deal (that is, 4/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 49 [US] cups, ~46.4 [metric] cups, or ~23.2 [UK] pints; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
7 [Note: 3 tenth deals (that is, 3/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 36.75 [US] cups, ~10.53 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~4.78 kilograms, or ~34.78 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]
8 [Note: 2 tenth deals (that is, 2/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 24.5 [US] cups, ~7.02 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~3.18 kilograms, or ~23.19 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]
9 [Note: several tenths deal (that is, 4/10'ths of an ephah) of flour equaled approximately 49 [US] cups, ~46.4 [metric] cups, or ~23.2 [UK] pints; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Num 29:16 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; besides the continual burnt offering, its food offering, and its drink offering.
Num 29:17 And on the second day you shall offer twelve young bulls, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:
Num 29:18 And their food offering and their drink offerings for the bulls, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, in accordance with the ordinance:
Num 29:19 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; besides the continual burnt offering, and the food offering of *it*, and their drink offerings.
Num 29:20 And on the third day eleven bulls, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish;
Num 29:21 and their food offering and their drink offerings for the bulls, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, in accordance with the ordinance:
Num 29:22 And one goat for a sin offering; besides the continual burnt offering, and its food offering, and its drink offering.
Num 29:23 And on the fourth day ten bulls, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:
Num 29:24 Their food offering and their drink offerings for the bulls, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, in accordance with the ordinance:
Num 29:25 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; besides the continual burnt offering, its food offering, and its drink offering.
Num 29:26 And on the fifth day nine bulls, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:
Num 29:27 And their food offering and their drink offerings for the bulls, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, in accordance with the ordinance:
Num 29:28 And one goat for a sin offering; besides the continual burnt offering, and its food offering, and its drink offering.
Num 29:29 And on the sixth day eight bulls, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:
Num 29:30 And their food offering and their drink offerings for the bulls, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, in accordance with the ordinance:
Num 29:31 And one goat for a sin offering; besides the continual burnt offering, its food offering, and its drink offering.
Num 29:32 And on the seventh day seven bulls, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:
Num 29:33 And their food offering and their drink offerings for the bulls, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, in accordance with the ordinance:
Num 29:34 And one goat for a sin offering; besides the continual burnt offering, its food offering, and its drink offering.
Num 29:35 On the eighth day all of you shall have a solemn assembly: You shall do no servile work on it:
Num 29:36 But you all shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savor to the LORD: One bull, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish:
Num 29:37 Their food offering and their drink offerings for the bull, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, in accordance with the ordinance:
Num 29:38 And one goat for a sin offering; besides the continual burnt offering, and its food offering, and its drink offering.

Num 29:39 These things all you shall do to the LORD in your set feasts, besides your vows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your food offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.' "
Num 29:40 And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

Chapter 30

Num 30:1 And Moses spoke to the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, "This is the thing which the LORD has commanded.
Num 30:2 If a man vows a vow to the LORD, or swears an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do according to all that proceeds out of his mouth.
Num 30:3 If a woman also vows a vow to the LORD, and binds herself by a bond, *still* being in her father's house in her youth;
Num 30:4 and her father hears her vow, and her bond with which she has bound her soul, and her father holds his peace *towards* her; then all her vows shall stand, and every bond with which she has bound her soul shall stand.
Num 30:5 But if her father does not allow her in the day that he hears *about it*; none of her vows, nor *any* of her bonds with which she has bound her soul, shall stand: And the LORD shall forgive her, because her father did not allow her.
Num 30:6 And if she at all had a husband, when she vowed, or uttered anything out of her lips, with which she bound her soul;
Num 30:7 and her husband heard it, and held his peace *towards* her in the day that he heard it: Then her vows shall stand, and her bonds with which she bound her soul shall stand.
Num 30:8 But if her husband does not allow her on the day that he heard it; then he shall make her vow that she vowed, and which she uttered with her lips, with which she bound her soul, of no effect: And the LORD shall forgive her.
Num 30:9 But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, with which they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.
Num 30:10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath;
Num 30:11 and her husband heard it, and held his peace *towards* her, and did not disallow her: Then all her vows shall stand, and every bond with which she bound her soul shall stand.
Num 30:12 But if her husband has utterly made them void on the day he heard them; then whatever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: Her husband has made them void; and the LORD shall forgive her.
Num 30:13 Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void.
Num 30:14 But if her husband altogether holds his peace *towards* her from day to day; then he establishes all her vows, or all her bonds, which are upon her: He confirms them, because he held his peace *toward* her in the day that he heard them.
Num 30:15 But if he shall *in* any way make them void after *the day* he has heard them; then he shall bear her iniquity."
Num 30:16 These are the statutes, which the LORD commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, still being in her youth in her father's house.

Chapter 31

Num 31:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 31:2 "Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites: Afterward you shall be gathered to your people."

Num 31:3 And Moses spoke to the people, saying, "Arm some of yourselves *for* the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the LORD of Midian.
Num 31:4 A thousand from every tribe, throughout all the tribes of Israel, you all shall send to the war."
Num 31:5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand from every tribe, twelve thousand armed for war.
Num 31:6 And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand from every tribe, *all twelve thousand of* them and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to blow in his hand.
Num 31:7 And they warred against the Midianites, as the LORD commanded Moses; and they slew all the males.
Num 31:8 And they slew the kings of Midian, besides the rest of those that were slain; namely, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, five kings of Midian: They also slew Balaam the son of Beor with the sword.
Num 31:9 And the children of Israel took all the women of Midian captives, and their little ones, and took the plunder of all their domestic beasts, and all their flocks, and all their goods.
Num 31:10 And they burnt all their cities in which they dwelled, and all their goodly castles, with fire.
Num 31:11 And they took all the plunder, and all the prey, both of men and of beasts.
Num 31:12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the plunder, to Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and to the congregation of the children of Israel, to the camp at the plains of Moab, which are by the Jordan *river* near Jericho.
Num 31:13 And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them outside the camp.
Num 31:14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the army, with the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the battle.
Num 31:15 And Moses said to them, "Have you all saved all the women alive?
Num 31:16 Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of Peor, and there was a plague among the congregation of the LORD.
Num 31:17 Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that has known *a* man by lying with him.
Num 31:18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.
Num 31:19 And all you are *to* stay outside the camp seven days: Whoever has killed any person, and whoever has touched any slain, purify both yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day.
Num 31:20 And purify all your clothing, and all that is made of skins, and all work of goats' hair, and all things made of wood."
Num 31:21 And Eleazar the priest said to the men of war which went to the battle, "This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Moses;
Num 31:22 only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead,
Num 31:23 everything that is able *to* endure the fire, you all shall make go through the fire, and it shall be clean: Nevertheless, it shall be purified with the water of separation: And all that is not able *to* endure the fire you shall make go through the water.

Num 31:24 And all you shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and you shall be clean, and afterward you shall come into the camp."
Num 31:25 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 31:26 "*Determine* the sum *total* of the plunder that was taken, both of man and of beast, you, and Eleazar the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation:
Num 31:27 And divide the plunder into two parts; between those that took the war upon themselves, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation:
Num 31:28 And levy a tribute to the LORD from the men of war which went out to battle: One soul out of five hundred, both of the persons, and of the beef cattle, and of the donkeys, and of the sheep:
Num 31:29 Take it from their half, and give it to Eleazar the priest, for a heave offering of the LORD.
Num 31:30 And out of the children of Israel's half, you shall take one portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beef cattle, of the donkeys, and of the flocks, of all manner of beasts, and give them to the Levites, which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD.
Num 31:31 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the LORD commanded Moses.
Num 31:32 And the booty, being the rest of the plunder which the men of war had caught, was six hundred and seventy-five thousand sheep,
Num 31:33 and three score and twelve thousand beef cattle,
Num 31:34 and sixty-one thousand donkeys,
Num 31:35 and thirty-two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known *a* man by lying with him.
Num 31:36 And the half, which was the portion of those that went out to war, was in number three hundred and thirty-seven thousand, five hundred sheep:
Num 31:37 And the LORD's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and seventy-five.
Num 31:38 And the beef cattle were thirty-six thousand; of which the LORD's tribute was seventy-two.
Num 31:39 And the donkeys were thirty thousand five hundred; of which the LORD's tribute was sixty-one.
Num 31:40 And the persons were sixteen thousand; of which the LORD's tribute was thirty-two persons.
Num 31:41 And Moses gave the tribute, which was the LORD's heave offering, to Eleazar the priest, as the LORD commanded Moses.
Num 31:42 And out of the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided from the men that warred,
Num 31:43 (Now the half that pertained to the congregation was three hundred and thirty-seven thousand, five hundred sheep,
Num 31:44 and thirty and six thousand beef cattle,
Num 31:45 and thirty thousand five hundred donkeys,
Num 31:46 and sixteen thousand persons);
Num 31:47 Even from the children of Israel's half, Moses took one portion out of fifty, both of man and of beast, and gave them to the Levites, which kept the ordinances of the tabernacle of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.
Num 31:48 And the officers which were over thousands *in* the army, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near to Moses:
Num 31:49 And they said to Moses, "Your servants have taken the sum *total* of the men of war which are under our charge, and there is not one man missing from us.

Num 31:50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, what every man has obtained, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, earrings, and tablets, to make an atonement for our souls before the LORD."
Num 31:51 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold from them, even *from* all *the handcrafted* jewels.
Num 31:52 And all the gold of the offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels. [1]
Num 31:53 (For the men of war had taken plunder, every man for himself).
Num 31:54 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold from the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, for a memorial for the children of Israel before the LORD.

Chapter 32

Num 32:1 Now the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of domestic beasts: And when they saw the land of Jazer, and the land of Gilead, behold, the place was a place for domestic beasts;
Num 32:2 the children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spoke to Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and to the princes of the congregation, saying,
Num 32:3 "Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon,
Num 32:4 even the country which the LORD smote in front of the congregation of Israel, is a land for domestic beasts, and your servants have domestic beasts":
Num 32:5 For which reason they said, "If we have found grace in your sight, let this land be given to your servants for a possession, and do not bring us over the Jordan."
Num 32:6 And Moses said to the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, "Shall your brethren go to war, and *meanwhile* you all sit here?
Num 32:7 And why do you all discourage the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD has given them?
Num 32:8 Thus your fathers did, when I sent them from Kadeshbarnea to see the land.
Num 32:9 For when they went up to the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.
Num 32:10 And the LORD's anger was kindled *at* the same time, and He swore, saying,
Num 32:11 'Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I swore to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; because they have not wholly followed Me:
Num 32:12 Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite, and Joshua the son of Nun: For they have wholly followed the LORD.'
Num 32:13 And the LORD's anger was kindled against Israel, and He made them wander in the barren wilderness forty years, until all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed.
Num 32:14 And behold, you all have risen up in your fathers' place, an increase of sinful men, to *extend even yet* the fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel.

---

1 [Note: 16750 (Hebrew) shekels of gold weighed approximately 460.6 troy pounds, or ~171.9 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Num 32:15 For if you all turn away from *following* after Him, He will *once* again leave them in the barren wilderness; and you shall destroy all this people."
Num 32:16 And they came near to him, and said, "We will build sheepfolds here for our domestic beasts, and cities for our little ones:
Num 32:17 But we ourselves will go armed *and* ready before the children of Israel, until we have brought them to their place: And our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land.
Num 32:18 We will not return to our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited, every man, his inheritance.
Num 32:19 For we will not inherit with them on the other side of the Jordan, or beyond; because our inheritance has fallen to us on this side of the Jordan eastward."
Num 32:20 And Moses said to them, "If all you will do this thing, if you will go armed before the LORD to war,
Num 32:21 and you all will go over the Jordan armed *and ready* before the LORD, until He has driven out His enemies from before Him,
Num 32:22 and the land becomes subdued before the LORD: Then afterward you all shall return, and be guiltless before the LORD, and before Israel; and this land shall be your possession before the LORD.
Num 32:23 But if you all will not do so, behold, you have sinned against the LORD: And be sure your sin will find you out.
Num 32:24 Build cities for your little ones, and pens for your sheep; and do that which has proceeded out of your mouth.
Num 32:25 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben spoke to Moses, saying, "Your servants will do as my lord commands.
Num 32:26 Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our domestic beasts, shall be there in the cities of Gilead:
Num 32:27 But your servants will pass over before the LORD, every man armed for war, to battle as my lord says."
Num 32:28 So then, concerning them Moses commanded Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel:
Num 32:29 And Moses said to them, "If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben will pass with you over the Jordan, every man armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you; then you all shall give them the land of Gilead for a possession:
Num 32:30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Canaan."
Num 32:31 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying, "As the LORD has said to your servants, so we will do.
Num 32:32 We will pass over armed before the LORD into the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance on this side of the Jordan may be ours."
Num 32:33 And Moses gave to them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and to half *of* the tribe of Manasseh the son of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, with *its* cities on the coasts, even the cities of the country all around.
Num 32:34 And the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and Aroer,
Num 32:35 and Atroth, Shophan, and Jaazer, and Jogbehah,
Num 32:36 and Bethnimrah, and Bethharan, fenced cities: And pens for sheep.

Num 32:37 And the children of Reuben built Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Kirjathaim,
Num 32:38 and Nebo, and Baalmeon, (their names being changed), and Shibmah: And gave other names to the cities which they built.
Num 32:39 And the children of Machir, the son of Manasseh, went to Gilead, and took it, and dispossessed the Amorites which were in it.
Num 32:40 And Moses gave Gilead to Machir the son of Manasseh; and he dwelled in it.
Num 32:41 And Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small towns of *it*, and called them Havothjair.
Num 32:42 And Nobah went and took Kenath, and *its* villages, and called it Nobah, after his own name.

Chapter 33

Num 33:1 These are the journeys of the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt with their armies under the hand of Moses and Aaron.
Num 33:2 And Moses wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the commandment of the LORD: And these are their journeys according to their goings out.
Num 33:3 And they departed from Rameses in the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the next day after the Passover the children of Israel went out with a high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians.
Num 33:4 For the Egyptians buried all their firstborn, which the LORD had smitten among them: The LORD also executed judgments upon their gods.
Num 33:5 And the children of Israel set *out* from Rameses, and pitched *camp* in Succoth.
Num 33:6 And they departed from Succoth, and pitched *camp* in Etham, which is *at* the edge of the barren wilderness.
Num 33:7 And they set *out* from Etham, and turned towards Pihahiroth, which is before Baalzephon: And they pitched before Migdol.
Num 33:8 And they departed from before Pihahiroth, and passed through the midst of the sea into the barren wilderness, and went three days' journey in the barren wilderness of Etham, and pitched *camp* in Marah.
Num 33:9 And they set *out* from Marah, and came to Elim: And in Elim *there* were twelve fountains of water, and seventy palm trees; and they pitched *camp* there.
Num 33:10 And they set *out* from Elim, and encamped by the Red Sea.
Num 33:11 And they set *out* from the Red Sea, and encamped in the barren wilderness of Sin.
Num 33:12 And they took their journey out of the barren wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah.
Num 33:13 And they departed from Dophkah, and encamped in Alush.
Num 33:14 And they set *out* from Alush, and encamped at Rephidim, where *there* was no water for the people to drink.
Num 33:15 And they departed from Rephidim, and pitched *camp* in the barren wilderness of Sinai.
Num 33:16 And they set *out* from the desert of Sinai, and pitched *camp* at Kibrothhattaavah. [1]
Num 33:17 And they departed from Kibrothhattaavah, and encamped at Hazeroth.
Num 33:18 And they departed from Hazeroth, and pitched *camp* in Rithmah.
Num 33:19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched *camp* at Rimmonparez.
Num 33:20 And they departed from Rimmonparez, and pitched *camp* in Libnah.
Num 33:21 And they set *out* from Libnah, and pitched *camp* at Rissah.

---

1 [Note: Kibrothhattaavah; that is, the graves of lust]

Num 33:22 And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched *camp* in Kehelathah.
Num 33:23 And they went from Kehelathah, and pitched *camp* in Mount Shapher.
Num 33:24 And they set *out* from Mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah.
Num 33:25 And they set *out* from Haradah, and pitched *camp* in Makheloth.
Num 33:26 And they set *out* from Makheloth, and encamped at Tahath.
Num 33:27 And they departed from Tahath, and pitched *camp* at Tarah.
Num 33:28 And they set *out* from Tarah, and pitched *camp* in Mithcah.
Num 33:29 And they went from Mithcah, and pitched *camp* in Hashmonah.
Num 33:30 And they departed from Hashmonah, and encamped at Moseroth.
Num 33:31 And they departed from Moseroth, and pitched *camp* in Benejaakan.
Num 33:32 And they set *out* from Benejaakan, and encamped at Horhagidgad.
Num 33:33 And they went from Horhagidgad, and pitched *camp* in Jotbathah.
Num 33:34 And they set *out* from Jotbathah, and encamped at Ebronah.
Num 33:35 And they departed from Ebronah, and encamped at Eziongaber.
Num 33:36 And they set *out* from Eziongaber, and pitched *camp* in the barren wilderness of Zin, which is Kadesh.
Num 33:37 And they set *out* from Kadesh, and pitched *camp* in Mount Hor, on the edge of the land of Edom.
Num 33:38 And Aaron the priest went up into Mount Hor at the commandment of the LORD, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Israel had come out of the land of Egypt, on the first day of the fifth month.
Num 33:39 And Aaron was a hundred and twenty-three years old when he died in Mount Hor.
Num 33:40 And king Arad the Canaanite, who dwelled in the south in the land of Canaan, heard *about* the coming of the children of Israel.
Num 33:41 And they departed from Mount Hor, and pitched *camp* in Zalmonah.
Num 33:42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched *camp* in Punon.
Num 33:43 And they departed from Punon, and pitched *camp* in Oboth.
Num 33:44 And they departed from Oboth, and pitched *camp* in Ijeabarim, on the border of Moab. [2]
Num 33:45 And they departed from Iim, and pitched *camp* in Dibongad.
Num 33:46 And they set *out* from Dibongad, and encamped in Almondiblathaim.
Num 33:47 And they set *out* from Almondiblathaim, and pitched *camp* in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo.
Num 33:48 And they departed from the mountains of Abarim, and pitched *camp* in the plains of Moab by the Jordan near Jericho.
Num 33:49 And they pitched *camp* by the Jordan, from Bethjesimoth even to Abelshittim in the plains of Moab. [3]
Num 33:50 And the LORD spoke to Moses in the plains of Moab by the Jordan near Jericho, saying,
Num 33:51 "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them, 'When you all have passed over the Jordan into the land of Canaan;
Num 33:52 then you all shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and completely demolish all their high places:

---

[2] [Note: Ijeabarim; or, heaps of Abarim]
[3] [Note: Abelshittim; or, the plains of Shittim]

Num 33:53 And you all shall dispossess the inhabitants of the land, and dwell in it: For I have given you the land to possess it.
Num 33:54 And you all shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families: And you shall give more *of an* inheritance to the *many*, and to the fewer you shall give less *of an* inheritance: Every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot falls *to*; according to the tribes of your fathers you shall inherit. [4]
Num 33:55 But if you all will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those of them which you let remain shall be prickers in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land where you dwell.
Num 33:56 Moreover it shall come to pass, that I shall do to you, as I thought to do to them.' "

Chapter 34

Num 34:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 34:2 "Command the children of Israel, and say to them, 'When all you come into the land of Canaan; (this is the land that shall fall to you for an inheritance, even the land of Canaan with *all its* borders):
Num 34:3 Then your south quarter shall be from the barren wilderness of Zin along the border of Edom, and your southern border shall be the most remote coast of the Salt Sea eastward:
Num 34:4 And your border shall turn from the south to the ascent of Akrabbim, and pass on to Zin: And the going forth of *it* shall be from the south to Kadeshbarnea, and shall go on to Hazaraddar, and pass on to Azmon:
Num 34:5 And the border shall *circle around* from Azmon to the river of Egypt, and the *boundaries* of it shall be at the sea.
Num 34:6 And as for the western border, you all shall even have the Great Sea for a border: This shall be your west border.
Num 34:7 And this shall be your northern border: From the Great Sea you all shall mark out *boundary lines extending to* Mount Hor for yourselves:
Num 34:8 From Mount Hor you shall mark out your border to the entrance of Hamath; and the going forth of the border shall be to Zedad:
Num 34:9 And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the *boundary* of it shall be at Hazarenan: This shall be your northern border.
Num 34:10 And you all shall mark out your eastern border from Hazarenan to Shepham:
Num 34:11 And the border shall go down from Shepham to Riblah, on the east side of Ain; and the border shall descend, and shall reach to the side of the Sea of Chinnereth eastward:
Num 34:12 And the border shall go down to the Jordan, and the *boundary* of it shall be at the Salt Sea: This shall be your land with the borders of it all around.' "
Num 34:13 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, "This is the land which all you shall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give to the nine tribes, and to the half tribe:
Num 34:14 For the tribe of the children of Reuben according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to the house of their fathers, have received their inheritance; and half the tribe of Manasseh have received their inheritance:
Num 34:15 The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side of the Jordan near Jericho eastward, toward the sunrise."
Num 34:16 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,

---

[4] [Note: give more *of an* inheritance: In Hebrew, multiply his inheritance]

Num 34:17 "These are the names of the men which shall divide the land to you: Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun.
Num 34:18 And you all shall take one prince from every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.
Num 34:19 And the names of these men are: Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.
Num 34:20 And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shemuel the son of Ammihud.
Num 34:21 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the son of Chislon.
Num 34:22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan, Bukki the son of Jogli.
Num 34:23 The prince of the children of Joseph, for the tribe of the children of Manasseh, Hanniel the son of Ephod.
Num 34:24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, Kemuel the son of Shiphtan.
Num 34:25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, Elizaphan the son of Parnach.
Num 34:26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar, Paltiel the son of Azzan.
Num 34:27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher, Ahihud the son of Shelomi.
Num 34:28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedahel the son of Ammihud.
Num 34:29 These are the *princes* whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance *among, for* the children of Israel in the land of Canaan.

Chapter 35

Num 35:1 And the LORD spoke to Moses in the plains of Moab by the Jordan near Jericho, saying,
Num 35:2 "Command the children of Israel, that they give to the Levites out of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and you all shall also give to the Levites suburbs for the cities all around them.
Num 35:3 And they shall have the cities to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their domestic beasts, and for their goods, and for all their beasts.
Num 35:4 And the suburbs of the cities, which you all shall give to the Levites, shall reach from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits all around. [1]
Num 35:5 And you all shall measure from outside the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city shall be in the middle: This shall be the suburbs of the cities *proportioned* to them. [2]
Num 35:6 And among the cities which all you shall give to the Levites there shall be six cities for refuge, which you shall appoint for the manslayer, that he may flee over to *one of them*: And *in addition* to them you shall add forty-two *more* cities.
Num 35:7 So all the cities which you all shall give to the Levites shall be forty-eight cities: These you shall give with their suburbs.
Num 35:8 And the cities which you all shall give shall be out of the possession of the children of Israel: From those that have many you shall give many; but from those that have few you shall give few: Everyone shall give of his cities to the Levites according to his inheritance which he inherits."
Num 35:9 And the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,
Num 35:10 "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them, 'When you all have come over the Jordan into the land of Canaan;

---

1 [Note: 1000 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) is approximately 1824.0 feet, or ~555.96 m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 2000 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) is approximately 3648.0 feet, or ~1111.91 m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Num 35:11 then all of you shall appoint cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee over to that place, which kills any person without premeditation.
Num 35:12 And they shall be to you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer does not die, until he stands before the congregation in judgment.
Num 35:13 And out of these cities which all you shall give, you shall have six cities for refuge.
Num 35:14 You all shall give three cities on this side of the Jordan, and you shall give three cities in the land of Canaan, which shall be cities of refuge.
Num 35:15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: *So* that everyone who kills any person without premeditating may flee over to that place.
Num 35:16 And if he smites him with an instrument of iron, so that he dies, he is a murderer: The murderer shall surely be put to death.
Num 35:17 And if he smites him by throwing a stone, with which he may die, and he dies, he is a murderer: The murderer shall surely be put to death.
Num 35:18 Or if he smites him with a hand weapon of wood, with which he may die, and he dies, he is a murderer: The murderer shall surely be put to death.
Num 35:19 The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: When he meets him, he shall slay him.
Num 35:20 But if he thrusts him out of hatred, or hurls at him by laying *in* wait, *such* that he dies;
Num 35:21 or in enmity *he* smites him with his hand, *such* that he dies: He that smote him shall surely be put to death; for he is a murderer: The revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meets him.
Num 35:22 But if he thrusts him suddenly without enmity, or has cast something upon him without lying *in* wait,
Num 35:23 or with any stone, with which a man may die, not seeing him, and casts it upon him, *such* that he dies, and was not his enemy, neither sought his harm:
Num 35:24 Then the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:
Num 35:25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, where he had fled: And he shall abide in it *until* the death of the high priest, which was anointed with the holy oil.
Num 35:26 But if the slayer shall at any time come outside the border of the city of his refuge, where he had fled;
Num 35:27 and the revenger of blood finds him outside the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kills the slayer; he shall not be guilty of blood:
Num 35:28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: But after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.
Num 35:29 So these things shall be for a statute of judgment to you throughout your generations in all your dwellings.
Num 35:30 Whoever kills any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses: But one witness *alone* shall not testify against any person, to cause him to die.
Num 35:31 Moreover, you all shall take no sum of money for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: But he shall surely be put to death.
Num 35:32 And you all shall take no sum of money for him that has fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come *back* again to dwell in the land, until the death of the *high* priest.

Num 35:33 So you all shall not pollute the land in which you are *living*: For blood defiles the land: And the land cannot be cleansed from the blood that is shed in it, except by the blood of him that shed it.
Num 35:34 Therefore, do not defile the land which you all shall inhabit, in which I dwell: For I the LORD dwell among the children of Israel.' "

Chapter 36

Num 36:1 And the chief fathers of the families of the children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spoke before Moses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of Israel:
Num 36:2 And they said, "The LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: And my lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother to his daughters.
Num 36:3 And if they are married to any of the sons of the other tribes of the children of Israel, then their inheritance shall be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be added to the inheritance of the tribe *into* which they are received: So *in effect* it shall be taken from the lot of our inheritance.
Num 36:4 And when the jubilee of the children of Israel shall *arrive*, then their inheritance shall be added to the inheritance of the tribe *into* which they are received: So their inheritance shall *in effect* be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers."
Num 36:5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the LORD, saying, "The tribe of the sons of Joseph has spoken well.
Num 36:6 This is the thing which the LORD commands concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, 'Let them marry to whom they think best; *however,* they shall only marry into a family of the tribe of their father.'
Num 36:7 So the inheritance of the children of Israel shall not *be* moved from tribe to tribe: For every one of the children of Israel shall keep the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers *for* himself.
Num 36:8 And every daughter, that possesses an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife to one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy, every man, the inheritance of his fathers.
Num 36:9 Neither shall the inheritance move from one tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep his own inheritance *for* himself."
Num 36:10 Even as the LORD commanded Moses, so the daughters of Zelophehad did:
Num 36:11 For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married to their father's brothers' sons:
Num 36:12 And they were married into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.
Num 36:13 These are the commandments and the judgments, which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses to the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by the Jordan near Jericho.

Deuteronomy

Chapter 1

Deut 1:1 These are the words which Moses spoke to all Israel on this side of the Jordan in the barren wilderness, on the plain in front of the Red Sea, between Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab. [1]
Deut 1:2 (There is *an* eleven day journey from Horeb by the *pathway* of Mount Seir to Kadeshbarnea.)
Deut 1:3 And it came to pass in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spoke to the children of Israel, according to all that the LORD had given him in commandment to them;
Deut 1:4 after he had slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelled in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelled at Astaroth in Edrei:
Deut 1:5 On this side of the Jordan, in the land of Moab, Moses began to declare this law, saying,
Deut 1:6 "The LORD our God spoke to us in Horeb, saying, 'You all have dwelled long enough on this mount:
Deut 1:7 Turn yourself, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and to all the places near there, in the plain, in the hills, and in the valley, and in the south, and by the sea-side, to the land of the Canaanites, and to Lebanon, to the great river, the river Euphrates.
Deut 1:8 Behold, I have set the land before you: Go in and possess the land which the LORD swore to your fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give to them and to their seed after them.'
Deut 1:9 And I spoke to you at that time, saying, 'I am not able to bear you *by* myself alone:
Deut 1:10 The LORD your God has multiplied you, and behold, today you all are as the stars of heaven for multitude.
Deut 1:11 (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times more *numerous than* all you are *already*, and bless you, as He has promised you!)
Deut 1:12 How can I myself bear your encumbrance alone, and your burden, and your strife?
Deut 1:13 Take wise men, *who have* understanding, and *are* known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.'
Deut 1:14 And all you answered me, and said, 'The thing which you have spoken is good for us to do.'
Deut 1:15 So I took the chiefs of your tribes, wise men, and known, and made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes.
Deut 1:16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, 'Hear the *cases* between your brethren, and judge righteously between every man and his brother, and the stranger that is with him.
Deut 1:17 You all shall not have partial regard of persons in judgment; but you shall hear the small as well as the great; you shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's: And the *case* that is too hard for you, bring it to me, and I will hear it.'
Deut 1:18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which you all should do.
Deut 1:19 And when we departed from Horeb, we went through all that vast and dreadful barren wilderness, which you all saw by the pathway of the mountain of the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and we came to Kadeshbarnea.
Deut 1:20 And I said to you, 'You all have come to the mountain of the Amorites, which the LORD our God has given to us.
Deut 1:21 Behold, the LORD your God has set the land before you: Go up and possess it, as the LORD God of your fathers has said to you; fear not, neither be discouraged.'

---

[1] [Note: the Red Sea; or, Zuph]

Deut 1:22 And you all came near to me, every one of you, and said, 'We will send men before us, and they shall search out the land *for* us, and bring us *back* word by which *route* we must go up, and into what cities we shall go.'
Deut 1:23 And the saying pleased me well: And I took twelve men of you, one from *each* tribe:
Deut 1:24 And they turned and went up into the mountain, and came to the valley of Eshcol, and searched it out.
Deut 1:25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it down to us, and brought us *back* word again, and said, 'It is a good land which the LORD our God gives us.'
Deut 1:26 Notwithstanding, you all would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God:
Deut 1:27 And all you murmured in your tents, and said, 'Because the LORD hated us, He has brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us.
Deut 1:28 Where shall we go up? Our brethren have discouraged our heart, saying, "The people are greater and taller than we *are*; the cities are great and walled up to heaven; and moreover we have seen the sons of the Anakims there." ' [2]
Deut 1:29 Then I said to you, 'Do not dread, neither be afraid of them.
Deut 1:30 The LORD your God which goes before you, He shall fight for you, according to all that He did for you in Egypt before your eyes;
Deut 1:31 and in the barren wilderness, where you have seen how the LORD your God bore you, as a man bears his son, throughout the entire way that all you went, until you came into this place.'
Deut 1:32 Yet in this thing you all did not believe the LORD your God,
Deut 1:33 Who went in the way before you, to search you out a place to pitch your tents, in fire by night, to show you by which *route* you all should go, and in a cloud by day.
Deut 1:34 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, and swore, saying,
Deut 1:35 'Surely not one of these men of this evil generation shall see that good land, which I swore to give to your fathers.
Deut 1:36 Except Caleb the son of Jephunneh; he shall see it, and to him I will give the land that he has trodden upon, and to his children, because he has wholly followed the LORD.'
Deut 1:37 Also the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, 'You also shall not go in to that place.
Deut 1:38 But Joshua the son of Nun, which stands before you, he shall go in there: Encourage him: For he shall cause Israel to inherit it.
Deut 1:39 Moreover, your little ones, which all you said would be a prey, and your children, which in that day had no knowledge between good and evil, they shall go in there, and I will give it to them, and they shall possess it.
Deut 1:40 But as for you, turn yourselves *around*, and take your journey into the barren wilderness by the way of the Red Sea.'
Deut 1:41 Then you all answered and said to me, 'We have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us.' And when you had girded on every man his weapons of war, you were ready to go up into the hill.
Deut 1:42 And the LORD said to me, 'Say to them, "Do not go up, neither fight; for I am not among you; lest all you be smitten before your enemies." '
Deut 1:43 So I spoke to you; and you all would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, and went presumptuously up into the hill.

---

[2] [Note: Anakims; or, giants]

Deut 1:44 And the Amorites, which dwelled in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, as bees do, and destroyed you in Seir, even to Hormah.
Deut 1:45 And all you returned and wept before the LORD; but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear to you.
Deut 1:46 So you all abode in Kadesh many days, according to the days that you stayed there."

Chapter 2

Deut 2:1 "Then we turned, and took our journey into the barren wilderness by the pathway of the Red Sea, as the LORD spoke to me: And we compassed around Mount Seir many days.
Deut 2:2 And the LORD spoke to me, saying,
Deut 2:3 'You all have compassed around this mountain long enough: Turn yourselves northward.
Deut 2:4 And command the people, saying, "You are all to pass through the border of your brethren, the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir; and they shall be afraid of you: Therefore, all of you take good heed *for* yourselves:
Deut 2:5 Do not meddle with them; for I will not give you *any* of their land, no, not so much as a foot breadth; because I have given Mount Seir to Esau *as* a possession.
Deut 2:6 You all shall buy food from them for money, that you may eat; and you shall also buy water from them for money, that you may drink.
Deut 2:7 For the LORD your God has blessed you in all the works of your hand: He knows your walking through this great barren wilderness: These forty years the LORD your God has been with you; you have lacked nothing." '
Deut 2:8 And when we passed by our brethren the children of Esau, who dwelled in Seir, through the way of the plain from Elath, and from Eziongaber, we turned and passed by the way of the barren wilderness of Moab.
Deut 2:9 And the LORD said to me, 'Do not distress the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle: For I will not give you of their land for a possession; because I have given Ar to the children of Lot *as* a possession.' "
Deut 2:10 The Emims dwelled there in times past, a large people, and many, and tall, like the Anakims;
Deut 2:11 which also were accounted *as* giants, like the Anakims; but the Moabites called them Emims.
Deut 2:12 The Horims also dwelled in Seir in former times; but the children of Esau succeeded them, when they destroyed them from before their *eyes*, and dwelled in their place; as Israel did to the land of his possession, which the LORD gave to them.
Deut 2:13 " 'Now rise up', I said, 'and get yourselves over the brook Zered.' And we went over the brook Zered.
Deut 2:14 And the *period of* time *starting when* we came from Kadeshbarnea, until we had come over the brook Zered, was thirty-eight years; until all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the multitude, as the LORD swore to them.
Deut 2:15 For indeed the hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from among the multitude, until they were consumed.
Deut 2:16 So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people,
Deut 2:17 that the LORD spoke to me, saying,
Deut 2:18 'You are to pass over through Ar, the border of Moab, this day:

Deut 2:19 And when you come near to the children of Ammon, do not distress them, nor meddle with them: For I will not give you from the land of the children of Ammon any possession; because I have given it to the children of Lot for a possession.' "
Deut 2:20 (That also was accounted *to be* a land of giants: Giants dwelled there in old times; and the Ammonites call them Zamzummims;
Deut 2:21 A people large, and many, and tall, like the Anakims; but the LORD destroyed them *from* before their *eyes*; and they succeeded them, and dwelled in their place:
Deut 2:22 As he did to the children of Esau, which dwelled in Seir, when he destroyed the Horims from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelled in their place even to this day:
Deut 2:23 And the Avims which dwelled in Hazerim, even to Azzah, the Caphtorims, which came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelled in their place).
Deut 2:24 " 'Rise up, all of you, take your journey, and pass over the river Arnon: Behold, I have given into your hand Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land: Begin to possess it, and contend with him in battle.
Deut 2:25 Today I will begin to put the dread of you and the fear of you upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear *the* report *about* you, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of you.'
Deut 2:26 And I sent messengers out of the barren wilderness of Kedemoth to Sihon king of Heshbon with words of peace, saying,
Deut 2:27 'Let me pass through your land: I will go along by the highway, I will neither turn to the right hand nor to the left.
Deut 2:28 You shall sell me food for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: Only I will pass through on my feet;
Deut 2:29 (As the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did to me); until I shall pass over the Jordan into the land which the LORD our God gives us.'
Deut 2:30 But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him: For the LORD your God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that He might deliver him into your hand, as *still can be seen* this day.
Deut 2:31 And the LORD said to me, 'Behold, I have begun to give Sihon and his land before you: Begin to possess, that you may inherit his land.'
Deut 2:32 Then Sihon came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Jahaz.
Deut 2:33 And the LORD our God delivered him before us; and we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.
Deut 2:34 And we took all his cities at that time, and utterly destroyed the men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none to remain:
Deut 2:35 Only the domestic beasts we took as pillage to ourselves, and the plunder of the cities which we took.
Deut 2:36 From Aroer, which is by the brink of the river of Arnon, and from the city that is by the river, even to Gilead, there was not one city too strong for us: The LORD our God delivered all to us:
Deut 2:37 Only to the land of the children of Ammon you did not come, nor to any place *along* the river Jabbok, nor to the cities in the mountains, nor to wherever the LORD our God forbade us."

Chapter 3

Deut 3:1 "Then we turned, and went up the way to Bashan: And Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at Edrei.

Deut 3:2 And the LORD said to me, 'Do not fear him: For I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into your hand; and you shall do to him as you did to Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelled at Heshbon.'
Deut 3:3 So the LORD our God also delivered Og into our hands, the king of Bashan, and all his people: And we smote him until none were left remaining to him.
Deut 3:4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we did not take from them, sixty cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan.
Deut 3:5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; besides a great many unwalled towns.
Deut 3:6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did to Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city.
Deut 3:7 But all the domestic beasts, and the plunder of the cities, we took as pillage to ourselves.
Deut 3:8 And at that time we took out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites the land that was on this side of the Jordan, from the river of Arnon to Mount Hermon;
Deut 3:9 (Which Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion; and the Amorites call it Shenir);
Deut 3:10 All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, to Salchah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan.
Deut 3:11 For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of giants; behold his bedstead was a bed frame of iron; is it not in Rabbath *among* the children of Ammon? The length of it was nine cubits, and four cubits the width of it, after the cubit of a man. [1] [2]
Deut 3:12 And this land, which we possessed at that time, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon, and half *of* Mount Gilead, and its cities, I gave to the Reubenites and to the Gadites.
Deut 3:13 And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, I gave to the half tribe of Manasseh; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants.
Deut 3:14 Jair the son of Manasseh took all the country of Argob to the borders of Geshuri and Maachathi; and called them after his own name, Bashanhavothjair, to this day.
Deut 3:15 And I gave Gilead to Machir.
Deut 3:16 And to the Reubenites and to the Gadites I gave half *of* the valley from Gilead even to the river Arnon, and the border *area* even to the river Jabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon;
Deut 3:17 the plain also, and Jordan, and *its* coast, from Chinnereth even to the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, under Ashdothpisgah eastward. [3]
Deut 3:18 And I commanded you at that time, saying, 'The LORD your God has given you this land to possess it: You all shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all that are fit for the war.
Deut 3:19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your domestic beasts, (for I know that all you have many domestic beasts,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you;
Deut 3:20 until the LORD has given rest to your brethren, as well as to you, and until they also possess the land which the LORD your God has given them beyond the Jordan: And then every man shall return to his possession, which I have given *for* you.'

---

1 [Note: 9 cubits long equates to about 16' 5", or 5.00 meters; according to both Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 4 cubits wide equates to about 7' 3.5", or 2.22 meters; according to both Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: Ashdothpisgah; or, the springs of Pisgah, or, the hill]

Deut 3:21 And I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, 'Your eyes have seen all that the LORD your God has done to these two kings: So shall the LORD do to all the kingdoms *through* which you pass.
Deut 3:22 All you shall not fear them: For the LORD your God shall fight for you.'
Deut 3:23 And I sought the LORD at that time, saying,
Deut 3:24 'O Lord GOD, You have begun to show Your servant Your greatness, and Your mighty hand: For what God is there in heaven or on earth, that can do according to Your works, and according to Your might?
Deut 3:25 I implore You, let me go over, and see the good land that is beyond the Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon.'
Deut 3:26 But the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: And the LORD said to me, 'Let it suffice you; speak no more to Me *about* this matter.
Deut 3:27 Get yourselves up onto the top of Pisgah, and lift up your eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with your eyes: For you shall not go over this Jordan *river*.. [4]
Deut 3:28 But charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: For he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which you shall see.'
Deut 3:29 So we abode in the valley in front of Bethpeor.

Chapter 4

Deut 4:1 Now therefore hearken, O Israel, to the statutes and to the judgments, which I teach you, in order to do them, that you all may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers gives you.
Deut 4:2 You all shall not add to the word which I command you, neither shall you all diminish anything from it, that all you may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.
Deut 4:3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of Baalpeor: For all the men that followed Baalpeor, the LORD your God has destroyed them from among you.
Deut 4:4 But all of you that joined to the LORD your God are alive this day, every one of you.
Deut 4:5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that you all should do so in the land which you go to possess.
Deut 4:6 Therefore keep and do them; for this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, 'Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people.'
Deut 4:7 For what nation is there so great, who has God so near to them, as the LORD our God is in all things that we call upon Him for?
Deut 4:8 And what nation is there so great, that has statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day?
Deut 4:9 Only take heed to yourself, and keep your soul diligently, lest you forget the things which your eyes have seen, and lest they depart from your heart all the days of your life: But teach them *to* your sons, and your sons' sons;
Deut 4:10 especially the day that you stood before the LORD your God in Horeb, when the LORD said to me, 'Gather together the people *to* Me, and I will make them hear My words, that they may

---

[4] [Note: Pisgah; or, the hill]

learn to fear Me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children.'
Deut 4:11 And all you came near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain burned with fire to the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness.
Deut 4:12 And the LORD spoke to you out of the midst of the fire: All you heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; you only heard a voice.
Deut 4:13 And He declared to you His covenant, which He commanded you to perform, even ten commandments; and He wrote them upon two tablets of stone.
Deut 4:14 And the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgments, that all of you might do them in the land where you all go forth to possess.
Deut 4:15 Therefore, take good heed to yourselves; for all you saw no manner of similitude on the day that the LORD spoke to you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire:
Deut 4:16 Lest you all corrupt yourselves, and make *for* yourselves a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female,
Deut 4:17 the likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flies in the air,
Deut 4:18 the likeness of anything that creeps on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the waters beneath the earth:
Deut 4:19 And lest you lift up your eyes to heaven, and when you see the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, should be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the LORD your God has divided to all nations under the whole heaven.
Deut 4:20 But the LORD has taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, even out of Egypt, to be a people of inheritance to Him, as all you are this day.
Deut 4:21 Furthermore the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and swore that I should not go over the Jordan, and that I should not go in to that good land, which the LORD your God gives you for an inheritance:
Deut 4:22 But I must die in this land, I must not go over the Jordan: But you all shall go over, and possess that good land.
Deut 4:23 Take heed to yourselves, lest all you forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which He made with you, and make yourselves a graven image, or the likeness of anything, which the LORD your God has forbidden you.
Deut 4:24 For the LORD your God is a consuming fire, even a jealous God.
Deut 4:25 When you shall beget children, and children's children, and you all shall have remained in the land *a* long *time*, and shall corrupt yourselves, and make a graven image, or the likeness of anything, and shall do evil in the sight of the LORD your God, to provoke Him to anger:
Deut 4:26 I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that all you shall soon utterly perish from off the land which you go over the Jordan to possess; you shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall be utterly destroyed.
Deut 4:27 And the LORD shall scatter you among the nations, and all you shall be left few in number among the heathen, *in* the place where the LORD shall lead you.
Deut 4:28 And you all shall serve gods there, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.
Deut 4:29 But if you shall seek the LORD your God from there, you shall find Him, if you seek Him with all your heart and with all your soul.
Deut 4:30 When you are in tribulation, and all these things have come upon you, even in the latter days, if you turn to the LORD your God, and shall be obedient to His voice;

Deut 4:31 (For the LORD your God is a merciful God); He will not forsake you, neither destroy you, nor forget the covenant of your fathers which He swore to them.
Deut 4:32 For ask now *about* the days that are past, which were before you, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the one side of heaven to the other, whether there has *ever occurred* any such thing as this great thing, or *anything* like it has been heard *of*?
Deut 4:33 Did people ever hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as you have heard, and live?
Deut 4:34 Or has God assayed to go and take Himself a nation from the midst of another nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes?
Deut 4:35 To you it was shown, that you might know that the LORD, He is God; there is no other besides Him.
Deut 4:36 Out of heaven He made you to hear His voice, that He might instruct you: And upon earth He showed you His great fire; and you heard His words out of the midst of the fire.
Deut 4:37 And because He loved your fathers, therefore He chose their seed after them, and brought you out in His sight with His mighty power out of Egypt;
Deut 4:38 to drive out nations from before you greater and mightier than you are, to bring you in, to give you their land for an inheritance, as it is this day.
Deut 4:39 Know therefore this day, and consider it in your heart, that the LORD He is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: There is no other.
Deut 4:40 Therefore, you shall keep His statutes, and His commandments, which I command you this day, that it may go well with you, and with your children after you, and that you may prolong your days upon the earth, which the LORD your God gives you, forever."
Deut 4:41 Then Moses severed three cities on this side of the Jordan toward the sunrise;
Deut 4:42 that the slayer might flee to *one of those* places, who should kill his neighbor without premeditation, and did not hate him in times past; and that *by* fleeing to one of these cities he might live:
Deut 4:43 Namely, Bezer in the barren wilderness, in the plain country, of the Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gilead, of the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan, of the Manassites.
Deut 4:44 And this is the law which Moses set before the children of Israel:
Deut 4:45 These are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Moses spoke to the children of Israel, after they came forth out of Egypt.
Deut 4:46 On this side of the Jordan, in the valley in front of Bethpeor, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelled at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, after they had come forth out of Egypt:
Deut 4:47 And they possessed his land, and the land of Og king of Bashan, two kings of the Amorites, which were on this side of the Jordan toward the sunrise;
Deut 4:48 from Aroer, which is by the bank of the river Arnon, even to Mount Sion, which is Hermon,
Deut 4:49 and all the plain on this side of the Jordan eastward, even to the sea of the plain, under the springs of Pisgah.

Chapter 5

Deut 5:1 And Moses called all Israel, and said to them, "Hear, O Israel, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that you all may learn them, and keep *them*, and do them.
Deut 5:2 The LORD our God made a covenant with us in Horeb.
Deut 5:3 The LORD did not make this covenant with our fathers, but with us, even us, all of us here, who are alive this day.
Deut 5:4 The LORD talked with you face to face on the mount out of the midst of the fire,
Deut 5:5 (I stood between the LORD and you at that time, to show you the word of the LORD: For you all were afraid because of the fire, and did not go up into the mount); saying,
Deut 5:6 'I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.
Deut 5:7 You shall have no other gods before Me.
Deut 5:8 You shall not make yourself any graven image, or any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is *on* the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth:
Deut 5:9 You shall not bow yourself down to them, nor serve them: For I the LORD your God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth generation of those that hate Me,
Deut 5:10 and showing mercy to thousands of those that love Me and keep My commandments.
Deut 5:11 You shall not take the name of the LORD your God in vain: For the LORD will not hold him guiltless that takes His name in vain.
Deut 5:12 Keep the Sabbath day to sanctify it, as the LORD your God has commanded you.
Deut 5:13 Six days you shall labor, and do all your work:
Deut 5:14 But the seventh day is the Sabbath of the LORD your God: You shall not do any work on it, you, nor your son, nor your daughter, nor your manservant, nor your maidservant, nor your ox, nor your donkey, nor any of your domestic beasts, nor your stranger that is within your gates; that your manservant and your maidservant may rest as well as you.
Deut 5:15 And remember that you were a servant in the land of Egypt, and that the LORD your God brought you out *of* there through a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: Therefore the LORD your God commanded you to keep the Sabbath day.
Deut 5:16 Honor your father and your mother, as the LORD your God has commanded you; that your days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with you, in the land which the LORD your God gives you.
Deut 5:17 You shall not kill.
Deut 5:18 Neither shall you commit adultery.
Deut 5:19 Neither shall you steal.
Deut 5:20 Neither shall you bear false witness against your neighbor.
Deut 5:21 Neither shall you desire your neighbor's wife, neither shall you covet your neighbor's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his donkey, or anything that is your neighbor's. '
Deut 5:22 These words the LORD spoke to all your assembly on the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice: And He added no more. And He wrote them into two tablets of stone, and delivered them to me.

Deut 5:23 And it came to pass, when all you heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain burned with fire,) that you came near to me, even all the heads of your tribes, and your elders;
Deut 5:24 and you all said, 'Behold, the LORD our God has shown us His glory and His greatness, and we have heard His voice out of the midst of the fire: We have seen today that God does talk with man, and *man still* lives.
Deut 5:25 Now therefore why should we die? For this great fire will consume us: If we hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die.
Deut 5:26 For who is there of all flesh, that has heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and lived?
Deut 5:27 You go near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say: And you speak to us all that the LORD our God shall speak to you; and we will hear it, and do it.'
Deut 5:28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when all you spoke to me; and the LORD said to me, 'I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken to you: They have said well all that they have spoken.
Deut 5:29 O that there were such a heart in them, that they would fear Me, and keep all My commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children forever!
Deut 5:30 Go say to them, "Get yourselves into your tents again."
Deut 5:31 But as for you, stand here by Me, and I will speak to you all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which you shall teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to possess.'
Deut 5:32 All of you shall therefore observe to do as the LORD your God has commanded you: You shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.
Deut 5:33 All of you shall walk in all the ways which the LORD your God has commanded you, that you may live, and that it may be well with you, and that you may prolong your days in the land which you shall possess."

Chapter 6

Deut 6:1 "Now these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that you all might do them in the land to which you go to possess:
Deut 6:2 That you might fear the LORD your God, to keep all His statutes and His commandments, which I command you, you, and your son, and your son's son, all the days of your life; and that your days may be prolonged.
Deut 6:3 Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it may be well with you, and that you all may increase mightily, as the LORD God of your fathers has promised you, in the land that flows with milk and honey.
Deut 6:4 Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God is one LORD:
Deut 6:5 And you shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your might.
Deut 6:6 And these words, which I command you this day, shall be in your heart:
Deut 6:7 And you shall teach them diligently to your children, and shall talk of them when you sit in your house, and when you walk by the highway, and when you lie down, and when you rise up.
Deut 6:8 And you shall bind them for a sign upon your hand, and they shall be as frontlets between your eyes.
Deut 6:9 And you shall write them upon the posts of your house, and on your gates.

Deut 6:10 And it shall be, when the LORD your God shall have brought you into the land which He swore to your fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give you great and goodly cities, which you did not build,
Deut 6:11 and houses full of all good things, which you did not fill, and wells dug, which you did not dig, vineyards and olive trees, which you did not plant; when you shall have eaten and are full;
Deut 6:12 then beware lest you forget the LORD, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.
Deut 6:13 You shall fear the LORD your God, and serve Him, and shall swear by His name.
Deut 6:14 You all shall not go after other gods, *none* of the gods of the people which are all around you;
Deut 6:15 (For the LORD your God is a jealous God among you) lest the anger of the LORD your God be kindled against you, and destroy you from off the face of the earth.
Deut 6:16 You shall not tempt the LORD your God, as all you tempted Him in Massah.
Deut 6:17 All of you shall diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and His testimonies, and His statutes, which He has commanded you.
Deut 6:18 And you shall do that which is right and good in the sight of the LORD: That it may be well with you, and that you may go in and possess the good land which the LORD swore to your fathers.
Deut 6:19 To cast out all your enemies from before you, as the LORD has spoken.
Deut 6:20 And when your son asks you in time to come, saying, 'What do the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments mean, which the LORD our God has commanded you?'
Deut 6:21 Then you shall say to your son, 'We were Pharaoh's servants in Egypt; and the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand:
Deut 6:22 And the LORD showed signs and wonders, great and severe, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his household, before our eyes:
Deut 6:23 And He brought us out from that place, that He might bring us in, to give us the land which He swore to our fathers.
Deut 6:24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the LORD our God, for our good always, that He might preserve us alive, as it is this day.
Deut 6:25 And it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD our God, as He has commanded us.' "

Chapter 7

Deut 7:1 "When the LORD your God shall bring you into the land which you go to possess, and has cast out many nations before you, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than you;
Deut 7:2 and when the LORD your God shall deliver them before you; you shall smite them, and utterly destroy them; you shall make no covenant with them, nor show mercy to them:
Deut 7:3 Neither shall you make marriages with them; you shall not give your daughter to his son, nor shall you take his daughter to your son.
Deut 7:4 For they will turn away your son from following Me, that they may serve other gods: So the anger of the LORD will be kindled against you, and destroy you suddenly.
Deut 7:5 But all of you shall deal with them in this manner; you shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire.

Deut 7:6 For you are a holy people to the LORD your God: The LORD your God has chosen you to be a special people to Himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.
Deut 7:7 The LORD did not set His love upon you, nor choose you, because you all were more in number than any *other* people; for you were the fewest of all people:
Deut 7:8 But because the LORD loved you, and because He would keep the oath which He had sworn to your fathers, has the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of servants, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt.
Deut 7:9 Know therefore that the LORD your God, He is God, the faithful God, which keeps covenant and mercy with those that love Him and keep His commandments, to a thousand generations;
Deut 7:10 and repays to their face those that hate Him, to destroy them: He will not be slack to him that hates Him, He will repay him to his face.
Deut 7:11 Therefore, you shall keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command you this day, to do them.
Deut 7:12 For this reason it shall come to pass, if you all hearken to these judgments, and keep *them*, and do them, that the LORD your God shall keep the covenant and the mercy to you which He swore to your fathers:
Deut 7:13 And He will love you, and bless you, and multiply you: He will also bless the fruit of your womb, and the fruit of your land, your grain, and your wine, and your oil, the increase of your cows, and the flocks of your sheep, in the land which He swore to your fathers to give you.
Deut 7:14 You shall be blessed above all people: There shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your domestic beasts.
Deut 7:15 And the LORD will take away from you all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which you know, upon you; but will lay them upon all those that hate you.
Deut 7:16 And you shall consume all the people which the LORD your God shall deliver *to* you; your eye shall have no pity upon them: Neither shall you serve their gods; for that will be a snare to you.
Deut 7:17 If you shall say in your heart, 'These nations are more than I; how can I dispossess them?'
Deut 7:18 You shall not be afraid of them: But shall *be sure to* remember well what the LORD your God did to Pharaoh, and to all Egypt;
Deut 7:19 the great temptations which your eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, by which the LORD your God brought you out: So shall the LORD your God do to all the people of whom you are afraid.
Deut 7:20 Moreover, the LORD your God will send the hornet among them, until those that are left, and *that* hide themselves from you, are destroyed.
Deut 7:21 You shall not be alarmed suddenly with fear at them: For the LORD your God is among you, a mighty God and frightening.
Deut 7:22 And the LORD your God will little by little put out those nations *from* before you: You may not consume them *all* at once, lest the wild beasts of the field increase upon you.
Deut 7:23 But the LORD your God shall deliver them to you, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they are annihilated.
Deut 7:24 And He shall deliver their kings into your hand, and you shall destroy their name from under heaven: No man shall be able to stand before you, until you have destroyed them.

Deut 7:25 You all shall burn the graven images of their gods with fire: You shall not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it *for* yourself, lest you be snared *by* it: For it is an abomination to the LORD your God.
Deut 7:26 Neither shall you bring an abomination into your house, lest you be a cursed thing, like it *is*: But you shall utterly detest it, and you shall utterly abhor it; for it is a cursed thing."

Chapter 8

Deut 8:1 "You all shall observe to do all the commandments which I command you this day, that you may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD swore to your fathers.
Deut 8:2 And you shall remember all the ways that the LORD your God led you these forty years in the barren wilderness, to humble you, and to prove you *through testing*, to know what was in your heart, whether you would keep His commandments, or not.
Deut 8:3 And He humbled you, and permitted you to hunger, and fed you with manna, which you did not know, neither did your fathers know; that He might make you know that man does not live by bread alone, but man lives by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of the LORD.
Deut 8:4 Your clothing did not become old on you, neither did your foot swell, these forty years.
Deut 8:5 You shall also consider in your heart, that, as a man chastens his son, so the LORD your God chastens you.
Deut 8:6 Therefore you shall keep the commandments of the LORD your God, to walk in His ways, and to fear Him.
Deut 8:7 For the LORD your God brings you into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills;
Deut 8:8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of olive oil, and honey;
Deut 8:9 A land in which you shall eat bread without scarceness, you shall not lack anything in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills you may dig copper.
Deut 8:10 When you have eaten and are full, then you shall bless the LORD your God for the good land which He has given you.
Deut 8:11 Beware that you do not forget the LORD your God, in not keeping His commandments, and His judgments, and His statutes, which I command you this day:
Deut 8:12 Lest when you have eaten and are full, and have built goodly houses, and have dwelled in *them*;
Deut 8:13 and when your herds and your flocks multiply, and your silver and your gold is multiplied, and all that you have is multiplied;
Deut 8:14 then *if* your heart is lifted up, and you forget the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage;
Deut 8:15 Who led you through that great and terrible barren wilderness, in which were *venomous* serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; Who brought you forth water out of the rock of flint;
Deut 8:16 Who fed you in the barren wilderness with manna, which your fathers did not know *before*, that He might humble you, and that He might prove you *through testing*, to do you good towards your latter end;
Deut 8:17 and you say in your heart, 'My power and the might of my hand has gained me this wealth.'
Deut 8:18 But you shall remember the LORD your God: For it is He that gives you power to get wealth, that He may establish His covenant which He swore to your fathers, as it is this day.

Deut 8:19 And it shall be, if you forget the LORD your God at all, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I testify against you this day that all of you shall surely perish.
Deut 8:20 As the nations which the LORD destroys before your face, so shall all of you perish; because you would not be obedient to the voice of the LORD your God."

Chapter 9

Deut 9:1 "Hear, O Israel: You are to pass over the Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations greater and mightier than yourself, great cities *which are* fenced up to heaven,
Deut 9:2 A people great and tall, the children of the Anakims, whom you know, and of whom you have heard said, 'Who can stand before the children of Anak!'
Deut 9:3 Therefore understand this day, that the LORD your God is He which goes over before you; as a consuming fire He shall destroy them, and He shall bring them down before your face: So shall you drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the LORD has said to you.
Deut 9:4 Do not speak in your heart, after the LORD your God has cast them out from before you, saying, 'For my righteousness the LORD has brought me in to possess this land': But *rather it is* because of the wickedness of these nations *that* the LORD drives them out from before you.
Deut 9:5 Not for your righteousness, or for the uprightness of your heart, do you go to possess their land: But because of the wickedness of these nations the LORD your God drives them out from before you, and that He may perform the word which the LORD swore to your fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.
Deut 9:6 Understand therefore, that the LORD your God does not give you this good land to possess because of your righteousness; for you are a stiff-necked people.
Deut 9:7 Remember, and do not forget how you provoked the LORD your God to wrath in the barren wilderness: From the day that all you departed out of the land of Egypt, until you came to this place, you have been rebellious against the LORD.
Deut 9:8 Also in Horeb you all provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the LORD was angry *enough* with you to have destroyed you.
Deut 9:9 When I had gone up into the mount to receive the tablets of stone, even the tablets of the covenant which the LORD made with you, I then abode on the mount forty days and forty nights, I neither ate bread nor drank water:
Deut 9:10 And the LORD delivered to me two tablets of stone written with the finger of God; and on them was written according to all the words, which the LORD spoke with you on the mount out of the midst of the fire on the day of the assembly.
Deut 9:11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that the LORD gave me the two tablets of stone, even the tablets of the covenant.
Deut 9:12 And the LORD said to me, 'Arise, get yourself down quickly from this place; for your people which you have brought forth out of Egypt have corrupted themselves; they have quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; they have made themselves a molten image.'
Deut 9:13 Furthermore the LORD spoke to me, saying, 'I have seen this people, and behold, *they* are a stiff-necked people:
Deut 9:14 Let Me alone, that I may destroy them, and blot out their name from under heaven: And I will make of you a nation mightier and greater than they *are*.'
Deut 9:15 So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount burned with fire: And the two tablets of the covenant were in my two hands.

Deut 9:16 And I looked, and behold, you all had sinned against the LORD your God, and had made yourselves a molten calf: You had quickly turned aside out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.
Deut 9:17 And I took the two tablets, and cast them out of my two hands, and broke them before your eyes.
Deut 9:18 And I fell down before the LORD, as at first, forty days and forty nights: I neither ate bread, nor drank water, because of all your sins which you all sinned, by doing wickedly in the sight of the LORD, to provoke Him to anger.
Deut 9:19 For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, with which the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you. But the LORD hearkened to me at that time also.
Deut 9:20 And the LORD was very angry with Aaron, *enough* to have destroyed him: And I also prayed for Aaron *at* the same time.
Deut 9:21 And I took your sin, the calf which all you had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it in pieces, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust: And I cast *its* dust into the brook that descended out of the mount.
Deut 9:22 And at Taberah, and at Massah, and at Kibrothhattaavah, you provoked the LORD to wrath.
Deut 9:23 Likewise when the LORD sent you from Kadeshbarnea, saying, 'Go up and possess the land which I have given you'; then all you rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God, and you did not believe Him, nor *did you* hearken to His voice.
Deut 9:24 You all have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you.
Deut 9:25 Thus I fell down before the LORD forty days and forty nights, like I fell down at first; because the LORD had said He would destroy you.
Deut 9:26 Therefore I prayed to the LORD, and said, 'O Lord GOD, do not destroy Your people and Your inheritance, which You have redeemed through Your greatness, which You have brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand.
Deut 9:27 Remember Your servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; do not look to the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin:
Deut 9:28 Lest the *people of the* land from where You brought us out say, "Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which He promised them, and because He hated them, He has brought them out to slay them in the barren wilderness."
Deut 9:29 Yet they are Your people and Your inheritance, which You brought out by Your mighty power and by Your stretched out arm.' "

Chapter 10

Deut 10:1 "At that time the LORD said to me, 'Hew two tablets of stone like the first *ones*, and come up to Me on the mount, and make yourself an ark of wood.
Deut 10:2 And I will write on the tablets the words that were upon the first tablets which you broke, and you shall put them in the ark.'
Deut 10:3 And I made an ark of shittim wood, and hewed two tablets of stone like the first *ones*, and went up into the mount, having the two tablets in my hand.
Deut 10:4 And He wrote on the tablets, according to the first writing, the Ten Commandments, which the LORD spoke to you on the mount out of the midst of the fire in the day of the assembly: And the LORD gave them to me.
Deut 10:5 And I turned myself *around* and came down from the mount, and put the tablets in the ark which I had made; and they are there, as the LORD commanded me."

Deut 10:6 And the children of Israel took their journey from Beeroth of the children of Jaakan, to Mosera: There Aaron died, and he was buried there; and Eleazar his son ministered in his place *to execute* the priest's office.
Deut 10:7 From there they journeyed to Gudgodah; and from Gudgodah to Jotbath, a land of rivers of waters.
Deut 10:8 At that time the LORD separated the tribe of Levi, to carry the ark of the covenant of the LORD, to stand before the LORD to minister to Him, and to bless in His name, *until* this day.
Deut 10:9 For this reason Levi has no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the LORD is his inheritance, according to *what* the LORD your God promised him.
Deut 10:10 "And I stayed on the mount, according to the first time *frame*, forty days and forty nights; and the LORD hearkened to me at that time also, and the LORD would not destroy you.
Deut 10:11 And the LORD said to me, 'Arise, take your journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land, which I swore to their fathers to give them.'
Deut 10:12 And now, Israel, what does the LORD your God require of you, but to fear the LORD your God, to walk in all His ways, and to love Him, and to serve the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul,
Deut 10:13 to keep the commandments of the LORD, and His statutes, which I command you this day for your *own* good?
Deut 10:14 Behold, the heaven and the heaven of heavens is the LORD's your God, the earth also, with all that is in it.
Deut 10:15 Only the LORD had a delight in your fathers to love them, and He chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day.
Deut 10:16 Therefore, circumcise the foreskin of your heart, and no *longer* be stiff-necked.
Deut 10:17 For the LORD your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God; a mighty and frightful *God*, which does not *partially* regard persons, nor take reward:
Deut 10:18 He executes the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loves the stranger, in giving him food and clothing.
Deut 10:19 Therefore love the stranger, all of you: For you were strangers in the land of Egypt.
Deut 10:20 You shall fear the LORD your God; you shall serve Him, and to Him you shall cleave, and swear by His name.
Deut 10:21 He is your praise, and He is your God, that has done for you these great and frightful things, which your eyes have seen.
Deut 10:22 Your fathers went down into Egypt with seventy persons; and now the LORD your God has made you as the stars of heaven for multitude."

Chapter 11

Deut 11:1 "Therefore you shall love the LORD your God, and keep His charge, and His statutes, and His judgments, and His commandments; always.
Deut 11:2 And all you know this day: For I do not speak with your children who have not known, and which have not seen the chastisement of the LORD your God, His greatness, His mighty hand, and His stretched out arm,
Deut 11:3 and His miracles, and His acts, which He did in the midst of Egypt to Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and to all his land;
Deut 11:4 and what He did to the army of Egypt, to their horses, and to their chariots; how He made the water of the Red Sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and how the LORD has destroyed them to this day;

Deut 11:5 and what He did to you in the barren wilderness, until all you came into this place;
Deut 11:6 and what He did to Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben: How the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and all the substance that was in their possession, in the midst of all Israel:
Deut 11:7 But your eyes have seen all the great acts of the LORD which He did.
Deut 11:8 Therefore you all shall keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that you may be strong, and go in and possess the land, to which place you go to possess;
Deut 11:9 and that all of you may prolong your days in the land, which the LORD swore to your fathers to give to them and to their seed, 'a land that flows with milk and honey.'
Deut 11:10 For the land, *the* place where you go in to possess it, is not as the land of Egypt, from which all you came out, where you sowed your seed, and watered it with your foot, as a garden of herbs:
Deut 11:11 But the land, *that* place where all you go to possess, is a land of hills and valleys, and drinks water of the rain of heaven:
Deut 11:12 A land which the LORD your God cares for: The eyes of the LORD your God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even to the end of the year.
Deut 11:13 And it shall come to pass, if all you shall hearken diligently to My commandments which I command you this day, to love the LORD your God, and to serve Him with all your heart and with all your soul,
Deut 11:14 that I will give you the rain *to water* your land in its due season, the first rain and the latter rain, that you may gather in your grain, and your wine, and your oil.
Deut 11:15 And I will send grass in your fields for your domestic beasts, that you may eat and be full.'
Deut 11:16 Take heed to yourselves, that your heart is not deceived, and you all turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them;
Deut 11:17 and then the LORD's wrath is kindled against you, and He shut up the heaven, that there is no rain, and that the land does not yield her fruit; and lest all you perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD gives you.
Deut 11:18 Therefore you all shall lay up these words *of* Mine in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.
Deut 11:19 And all of you shall teach them *to* your children, speaking *about* them when you sit in your house, and when you walk by the *roadway*, when you lie down, and when you rise up.
Deut 11:20 And you shall write them upon the door posts of your house, and upon your gates:
Deut 11:21 That your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the LORD swore to your fathers to give them, as the days of heaven upon the earth.
Deut 11:22 For if all you shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love the LORD your God, to walk in all His ways, and to cleave to Him;
Deut 11:23 then the LORD will drive out all these nations from before you, and you all shall possess greater and mightier nations than yourselves.
Deut 11:24 Every place upon which the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours: From the barren wilderness and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even to the uttermost sea shall be your coast *and* border.
Deut 11:25 There shall be no man able to stand before you: For the LORD your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that you all shall tread upon, as He has said to you.
Deut 11:26 Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse;

Deut 11:27 A blessing, if all you obey the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day:
Deut 11:28 And a curse, if all you will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which you have not known.
Deut 11:29 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD your God has brought you into the land where you go to possess it, that you shall put the blessing upon Mount Gerizim, and the curse upon Mount Ebal.
Deut 11:30 Are they not on the other side *of the* Jordan, by the way where the sun goes down, in the land of the Canaanites, which dwell in the desert in front of Gilgal, beside the plains of Moreh?
Deut 11:31 For you all shall pass over the Jordan to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God gives you, and you shall possess it, and dwell in it.
Deut 11:32 And all of you shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day."

Chapter 12

Deut 12:1 "These are the statutes and judgments, which all of you shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD God of your fathers gives you to possess, all the days that you live upon the earth.
Deut 12:2 You all shall utterly destroy all the places where the nations which you shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree: [1]
Deut 12:3 And you all shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves *of wooden images* with fire; and you shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out from that place. [2]
Deut 12:4 You all shall not do so to the LORD your God.
Deut 12:5 But to the place which the LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes, to put His name there, you shall seek even as far as His habitation, and you shall come to that place:
Deut 12:6 And you all shall bring your burnt offerings to that place, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstborn of your herds and of your flocks:
Deut 12:7 And you all shall eat there before the LORD your God, and you shall rejoice in all that you put your hand to, you and your households, in which the LORD your God has blessed you.
Deut 12:8 You all shall not do according to all the *misguided* things that we do here this day, every man *doing* whatever is right in his own eyes.
Deut 12:9 For all you have not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD your God gives you.
Deut 12:10 But when all you go over the Jordan, and dwell in the land which the LORD your God gives you to inherit, and when He gives you rest from all your enemies all around, so that you dwell in safety;
Deut 12:11 then there shall be a place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause His name to dwell there; you all shall bring all that I command you to that place; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which you vow to the LORD:

---

1 [Note: possess; or, inherit]
2 [Note: overthrow: In Hebrew, break down]

Deut 12:12 And all of you shall rejoice before the LORD your God, you, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Levite that is within your gates; seeing he has no part nor inheritance with you.
Deut 12:13 Take heed to yourself that you do not offer your burnt offerings in every place that you see:
Deut 12:14 But in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of your tribes, there you shall offer your burnt offerings, and there you shall do all that I command you.
Deut 12:15 Notwithstanding, you may kill and eat flesh in all your gates, whatever your soul lusts after, according to the blessing of the LORD your God which He has given you: The unclean and the clean may eat of *it*, as of the roebuck, and as of the hart.
Deut 12:16 Only you all shall not eat the blood; you shall pour it upon the earth as water.
Deut 12:17 You may not eat within your gates the tithe of your grain, or of your wine, or of your oil, or the firstborn of your herds or of your flock, nor any of your vows which you vow, nor your freewill offerings, or heave offering of your hand:
Deut 12:18 But you must eat them before the LORD your God in the place which the LORD your God shall choose, you, and your son, and your daughter, and your manservant, and your maidservant, and the Levite that is within your gates: And you shall rejoice before the LORD your God in all that you put your hands to.
Deut 12:19 Take heed to yourself that you do not forsake the Levite as long as you live upon the earth.
Deut 12:20 When the LORD your God shall enlarge your border, as He has promised you, and you shall say, 'I will eat flesh', because your soul longs to eat flesh; you may eat flesh, whatever your soul lusts after.
Deut 12:21 If the place which the LORD your God has chosen to put His name is too far from you, then you shall kill out of your herd and out of your flock, which the LORD has given you, as I have commanded you, and you shall eat in your gates whatever your soul lusts after.
Deut 12:22 Even as the roebuck and the hart is eaten, so you shall eat them: The unclean and the clean shall eat of them alike.
Deut 12:23 Only be sure that you do not eat the blood: For the blood is the life; and you may not eat the life with the flesh.
Deut 12:24 You shall not eat it; you shall pour it upon the earth as water.
Deut 12:25 You shall not eat it; that it may go well with you, and with your children after you, when you shall do that which is right in the sight of the LORD.
Deut 12:26 Only your holy things which you have, and your vows, you shall take, and go to the place which the LORD shall choose:
Deut 12:27 And you shall offer your burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD your God: And the blood of your sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD your God, and you shall eat the flesh.
Deut 12:28 Observe and hear all these words which I command you, that it may go well with you, and with your children after you forever, when you do that which is good and right in the sight of the LORD your God.
Deut 12:29 When the LORD your God shall cut off the nations from before you, where you go to possess them, and you succeed them, and dwell in their land;
Deut 12:30 take heed to yourself that you are not snared by following them, after they are destroyed from before you; and that you do not inquire after their gods, saying, 'How did these nations serve their gods? I also will do likewise even.'

Deut 12:31 You all shall not do so to the LORD your God: For every abomination to the LORD, which He hates, they have done to their gods; for they have even burnt their sons and their daughters in the fire to their gods.
Deut 12:32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: You shall not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

Chapter 13

Deut 13:1 "If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and gives you a sign or a wonder,
Deut 13:2 and the sign or the wonder comes to pass, of which he spoke to you, saying, 'Let us go after other gods, which you have not known, and let us serve them';
Deut 13:3 you shall not hearken to the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: For the LORD your God proves you *through testing*, to know whether you all love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul.
Deut 13:4 All of you shall walk after the LORD your God, and fear Him, and keep His commandments, and obey His voice, and you shall serve Him, and cleave to Him.
Deut 13:5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he has spoken to turn you away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust you out of the way which the LORD your God commanded you to walk in. So shall you put the evil away from the midst of you.
Deut 13:6 If your brother, the son of your mother, or your son, or your daughter, or the wife of your bosom, or your friend, which is as your own soul, entice you secretly, saying, 'Let us go and serve other gods', which you have not known, you, nor your fathers;
Deut 13:7 namely, the gods of the people which are all around you, near to you, or far off from you, from the one end of the earth even to the other end of the earth;
Deut 13:8 you shall not consent to him, nor hearken to him; neither shall your eye pity him, neither shall you spare, neither shall you conceal him:
Deut 13:9 But you shall surely kill him; your hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.
Deut 13:10 And you shall stone him with stones, *such* that he dies; because he has sought to thrust you away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.
Deut 13:11 And all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall not do any such wickedness as this among you any more.
Deut 13:12 If you shall hear *someone talking* in one of your cities, which the LORD your God has given you to dwell *in*, saying,
Deut 13:13 'Certain men, the children of Belial, have gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, "Let us go and serve other gods" ', which all you have not known;
Deut 13:14 then you shall inquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and behold, if it be true, and the thing *is* certain, that such abomination is worked among you;
Deut 13:15 you shall surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, destroying it utterly, and all that is in it, and the domestic beasts *around there*, with the edge of the sword.
Deut 13:16 And you shall gather all the plunder of it into the middle of *its* street, and shall burn the city with fire, and all its plunder, every *bit of it*, for the LORD your God: And it shall be a heap forever; it shall not be built again.

Deut 13:17 And nothing of the accursed thing shall *cling* to your hand: That the LORD may turn from the fierceness of His anger, and show you mercy, and have compassion upon you, and multiply you, as He has sworn to your fathers;
Deut 13:18 when you shall hearken to the voice of the LORD your God, to keep all His commandments which I command you this day, to do that which is right in the eyes of the LORD your God."

Chapter 14

Deut 14:1 "You all are the children of the LORD your God: You shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.
Deut 14:2 For you are a holy people to the LORD your God, and the LORD has chosen you to be a peculiar people to Himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth.
Deut 14:3 You shall not eat any abominable thing.
Deut 14:4 These are the beasts which all you shall eat: The ox, the sheep, and the goat,
Deut 14:5 the hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois.
Deut 14:6 And every beast that parts the hoof, and separates the cleft into two claws, and chews the cud among the beasts, that all you shall eat.
Deut 14:7 Nevertheless, you all shall not eat of those which chew the cud, or of those that divide the cloven hoof; *such* as the camel, and the hare, and the coney: For they chew the cud, but do not divide the hoof; therefore they are unclean to you. [1] [2]
Deut 14:8 And the swine, because it divides the hoof, yet does not chew the cud, it is unclean to you: You all shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcass.
Deut 14:9 These you all shall eat of all that are in the waters: All that have fins and scales you shall eat:
Deut 14:10 And whatever does not have fins and scales you all may not eat; it is unclean to you.
Deut 14:11 Of all clean birds all you shall eat.
Deut 14:12 But you all shall not eat of these: The eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,
Deut 14:13 and the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after its kind,
Deut 14:14 and every raven after its kind,
Deut 14:15 and the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after its kind,
Deut 14:16 the little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,
Deut 14:17 and the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant,
Deut 14:18 and the stork, and the heron after its kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.
Deut 14:19 And every creeping thing that flies is unclean to you: They shall not be eaten.
Deut 14:20 But of all clean fowls you all may eat.
Deut 14:21 You all shall not eat of anything that dies of itself: You shall give it to the stranger that is in your gates, that he may eat it; or you may sell it to an alien: For you are a holy people to the LORD your God. You shall not boil a kid *goat* in its mother's milk.
Deut 14:22 You shall truly tithe all the increase of your seed, that the field brings forth year by year.

---

1 [Note: hare; or, jackrabbit, with a divided upper lip]
2 [Note: coney; or, wild brown rabbit with a short tail and naked ears, per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]

Deut 14:23 And you shall eat before the LORD your God, in the place which He shall choose to place His name *at*, the tithe of your grain, of your wine, and of your oil, and the firstborn of your herds and of your flocks; that you may learn to fear the LORD your God always.
Deut 14:24 And if the journey is too long for you, so that you are not able to carry it *out*; or if the place is too far from you, which the LORD your God shall choose to set His name *at*, when the LORD your God has blessed you:
Deut 14:25 Then you shall turn it into money, and bind up the money in your hand, and shall go to the place which the LORD your God shall choose:
Deut 14:26 And you shall bestow that money for whatever your soul lusts after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatever your soul desires: And you shall eat there before the LORD your God, and you shall rejoice, you, and your household,
Deut 14:27 and the Levite that is within your gates; you shall not forsake him; for he has no part nor inheritance with you.
Deut 14:28 At the end of three years you shall bring forth all the tithe of your increase the same year, and shall lay it up within your gates:
Deut 14:29 And the Levite, (because he has no part nor inheritance with you,) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which are within your gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that the LORD your God may bless you in all the work of your hand which you do."

Chapter 15

Deut 15:1 "At the end of every seven years you shall make a release.
Deut 15:2 And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor that lends anything to his neighbor shall release it; he shall not compel it from his neighbor, or from his brother; because it is called the LORD's release.
Deut 15:3 You may compel it *back* from a foreigner: But your hand shall release that which is yours with your brother;
Deut 15:4 except when there is no poor among you; for the LORD shall greatly bless you in the land which the LORD your God gives you for an inheritance to possess:
Deut 15:5 Only if you carefully hearken to the voice of the LORD your God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command you this day.
Deut 15:6 For the LORD your God blesses you, as He promised you: And you shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow; and you shall reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over you.
Deut 15:7 If there is among you a poor man *who is* one of your brethren within any of your gates in your land which the LORD your God gives you, you shall not harden your heart, nor shut your hand from your poor brother:
Deut 15:8 But you shall open your hand wide to him, and shall surely lend him sufficiently *to meet* his need, in that which he lacks.
Deut 15:9 Beware that there be not a thought in your wicked heart, saying, 'The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand'; and your eye be evil against your poor brother, and you give him nothing; and he cry to the LORD against you, and it be sin to you.
Deut 15:10 You shall surely give *to* him, and your heart shall not be grieved when you give to him: Because for this thing the LORD your God shall bless you in all your works, and in all that you put your hand to.
Deut 15:11 For the poor shall never cease out of the land: Therefore I command you, saying, 'You shall open your hand wide to your brother, to your poor, and to your needy, in your land.'

Deut 15:12 And if your brother, a Hebrew man, or a Hebrew woman, is sold to you, and serves you six years; then in the seventh year you shall let him go free from you.
Deut 15:13 And when you send him out free from you, you shall not let him go away empty-*handed*:
Deut 15:14 You shall supply him liberally out of your flock, and out of your threshing-floor, and out of your winepress: From that with which the LORD your God has blessed you, you shall give to him.
Deut 15:15 And you shall remember that you were a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the LORD your God redeemed you: Therefore I command you this thing today.
Deut 15:16 And it shall be, if he says to you, 'I will not go away from you'; because he loves you and your house, because he is well with you;
Deut 15:17 then you shall take an awl, and thrust it through his ear to the door, and he shall be your servant forever. And also to your maidservant you shall do likewise.
Deut 15:18 It shall not seem hard to you, when you send him away free from you; for he has been worth a double hired servant to you, in serving you six years: And the LORD your God shall bless you in all that you do.
Deut 15:19 All the firstling males that come from your herd and from your flock you shall sanctify to the LORD your God: You shall do no work with the firstling of your bull, nor shear the firstling of your sheep.
Deut 15:20 You shall eat it before the LORD your God year by year in the place which the LORD shall choose, you and your household.
Deut 15:21 And if there is any blemish in it, like if it is lame, or blind, or has any ill blemish, you shall not sacrifice it to the LORD your God.
Deut 15:22 You shall eat it within your gates: The unclean and the clean person shall eat it alike, as the roebuck, and as the hart.
Deut 15:23 Only you shall not eat *its* blood; you shall pour it upon the ground as water."

Chapter 16

Deut 16:1 "Observe the month of Abib, and keep the Passover to the LORD your God: For in the month of Abib the LORD your God brought you forth out of Egypt by night.
Deut 16:2 You shall therefore sacrifice the Passover to the LORD your God, of the flock and the herd, in the place which the LORD shall choose to place His name *at*.
Deut 16:3 You shall eat no leavened bread with it; *instead* you shall eat unleavened bread with it *for* seven days, even the bread of affliction; for you came forth out of the land of Egypt in haste: That you may remember the day when you came forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of your life.
Deut 16:4 And there shall be no leavened bread seen with you in all your borders *for* seven days; neither shall any of the flesh, which you sacrificed the first day at sunset, remain all night until the morning.
Deut 16:5 You may not sacrifice the Passover within any of your gates, which the LORD your God gives you:
Deut 16:6 But at the place which the LORD your God shall choose to place His name *at*, there you shall sacrifice the Passover *during early dusk*, at the going down of the sun, in the *same* season that you came forth out of Egypt.
Deut 16:7 And you shall roast and eat it in the place which the LORD your God shall choose: And you shall turn *back* in the morning, and go to your tents.

Deut 16:8 Six days you shall eat unleavened bread: And on the seventh day shall be a solemn assembly to the LORD your God: You shall do no work on it.
Deut 16:9 You shall account seven weeks to yourselves: Begin to count the seven weeks from such time as you begin to put the sickle to the grain.
Deut 16:10 And you shall keep the Feast of Weeks to the LORD your God with a tribute of a freewill offering of your hand, which you shall give to the LORD your God, according *to* as the LORD your God has blessed you:
Deut 16:11 And you shall rejoice before the LORD your God, you, and your son, and your daughter, and your manservant, and your maidservant, and the Levite that is within your gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are among you, in the place which the LORD your God has chosen to place His name *at*.
Deut 16:12 And you shall remember that you were a bondman in Egypt: And you shall observe and do these statutes.
Deut 16:13 You shall observe the Feast of Tabernacles seven days, after you have gathered in your grain and your wine:
Deut 16:14 And you shall rejoice throughout your feast, you, and your son, and your daughter, and your manservant, and your maidservant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within your gates.
Deut 16:15 Seven days you shall keep a solemn feast to the LORD your God in the place which the LORD shall choose: Because the LORD your God shall bless you in all your increase, and in all the works of your hands, therefore you shall surely rejoice.
Deut 16:16 Three times a year all your males shall appear before the LORD your God in the place which He shall choose; *during* the Feast of Unleavened Bread, and *during* the Feast of Weeks, and *during* the Feast of Tabernacles: And they shall not appear before the LORD empty-*handed*:
Deut 16:17 Every man shall give as he is able, according to the blessing of the LORD your God which He has given you.
Deut 16:18 You shall make judges and officers *for* yourselves within all your gates, which the LORD your God gives you, throughout your tribes: And they shall judge the people with just judgment.
Deut 16:19 You shall not forcibly twist judgment; you shall not *have* partial regard of persons, neither take a gift: For a gift blinds the eyes of the wise, and perverts the words of the righteous.
Deut 16:20 You shall follow that which is altogether just, that you may live, and inherit the land which the LORD your God gives you.
Deut 16:21 You shall not plant yourself a grove of any trees near the altar of the LORD your God, which you shall make *for* yourself.
Deut 16:22 Neither shall you set up any image *for* yourself; which the LORD your God hates." [1]

Chapter 17

Deut 17:1 You shall not sacrifice to the LORD your God any bull, or sheep, in which is *any* blemish, or any evil mischief: For that is an abomination to the LORD your God. [1]
Deut 17:2 If there is found among you, within any of your gates which the LORD your God gives you, man or woman that has worked wickedness in the sight of the LORD your God, in transgressing His covenant,

---

[1] [Note: image; or, statue, or, pillar]
[1] [Note: sheep; or, goat]

Deut 17:3 and has gone and served other gods, and worshiped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded;
Deut 17:4 and it is told *to* you, and you have heard of it, and inquired diligently, and behold, it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is worked in Israel:
Deut 17:5 Then you shall bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, to your gates, even that man or that woman, and shall stone them with stones, till they die.
Deut 17:6 At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, he that is worthy of death shall be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.
Deut 17:7 The hands of the witnesses shall be *the* first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So you shall put the evil away from among you.
Deut 17:8 If there arises a matter too hard for you in judgment, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within your gates: Then you shall arise, and get yourself up to the place which the LORD your God shall choose;
Deut 17:9 and you shall come to the priests, the Levites, and to the judge that shall be in those days, and inquire; and they shall show you the sentence of judgment:
Deut 17:10 And you shall do according to the sentence, which those of that place which the LORD chooses shall show you; and you shall observe to do according to all that they inform you:
Deut 17:11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach you, and according to the judgment which they shall tell you, you shall do: You shall not decline from the sentence which they shall show you, to the right hand, nor to the left.
Deut 17:12 And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken to the priest that stands to minister there before the LORD your God, or to the judge, even that man shall die: And you shall put away the evil from Israel.
Deut 17:13 And all the people shall hear, and fear, and no longer behave presumptuously.
Deut 17:14 When you have come to the land which the LORD your God gives you, and shall possess it, and shall dwell in it, and shall say, 'I will set a king over me, like all the nations that are around me';
Deut 17:15 you shall likewise set him *as* king over you, whom the LORD your God shall choose: You shall set one from among your brethren *as* king over you: You may not set a stranger over you, which is not your brother.
Deut 17:16 But he shall not multiply horses to himself, nor cause the people to return to Egypt, *with* the intent that he should multiply horses: For as much as the LORD has said to you, 'From now on you all shall not return that way any more.'
Deut 17:17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, *so* that his heart does not turn away: Neither shall he greatly multiply silver and gold to himself.
Deut 17:18 And it shall be, when he sits upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write himself a copy of this law in a book out of that which is before the priests, the Levites:
Deut 17:19 And it shall be with him, and he shall read *from* it all the days of his life: That he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:
Deut 17:20 That his heart is not lifted up above his brethren, and that he does not turn aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left: *With* the intent that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel."

Chapter 18

Deut 18:1 The priests the Levites, and all the tribe of Levi, shall have no part nor inheritance with Israel: They shall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance.

Deut 18:2 Therefore, they shall have no inheritance among their brethren: The LORD is their inheritance, as He has said to them.
Deut 18:3 And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from those that offer a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep; and they shall give to the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.
Deut 18:4 The firstfruit also of your grain, of your wine, and of your oil, and the first of the fleece of your sheep, you shall give him.
Deut 18:5 For the LORD your God has chosen him out of all your tribes, to stand to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons forever.
Deut 18:6 And if a Levite comes from any of your gates *throughout* all Israel, where he sojourned, and comes with all the desire of his mind to the place which the LORD shall choose;
Deut 18:7 then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, as all his brethren the Levites do, which stand there before the LORD.
Deut 18:8 They shall have like portions to eat, besides that which comes from the sale of his patrimony.
Deut 18:9 When you have come into the land which the LORD your God gives you, you shall not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.
Deut 18:10 There shall not be found anyone among you that makes his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that uses divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch.
Deut 18:11 Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer.
Deut 18:12 For all that do these things are an abomination to the LORD: And because of these abominations, the LORD your God drives them out from before you.
Deut 18:13 You shall be perfect with the LORD your God.
Deut 18:14 For these nations, which you shall possess, hearkened to observers of times, and to diviners: But as for you, the LORD your God has not permitted you to do so.
Deut 18:15 The LORD your God will raise up to you a Prophet from the midst of you, of your brethren, similar to me; all you shall hearken to Him;
Deut 18:16 according to all that you desired of the LORD your God in Horeb on the day of the assembly, saying, 'Let me not hear the voice of the LORD my God again, neither let me see this great fire any more, *so* that I do not die.'
Deut 18:17 And the LORD said to me, 'They have spoken well, that which they have spoken.
Deut 18:18 I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like you, and will put My words in His mouth; and He shall speak to them all that I shall command Him.
Deut 18:19 And it shall come to pass, that whoever will not hearken to My words which he shall speak in My name, I will require it of him.
Deut 18:20 But the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in My name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.'
Deut 18:21 And if you say in your heart, 'How shall we know the word which the LORD has not spoken?'
Deut 18:22 When a prophet speaks in the name of the LORD, if the thing does not follow, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the LORD has not spoken, but the prophet has spoken it presumptuously: You shall not be afraid of him."

Chapter 19

Deut 19:1 "When the LORD your God has cut off the nations, whose land the LORD your God gives you, and you succeed them, and dwell in their cities, and in their houses;
Deut 19:2 you shall separate three cities for yourselves in the midst of your land, which the LORD your God gives you to possess.
Deut 19:3 You shall prepare yourself a roadway, and divide the borders of your land, which the LORD your God gives you to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee there.
Deut 19:4 And this is the provision for the slayer, who shall flee over there, that he may live: Whoever kills his neighbor ignorantly, whom he did not hate in time past;
Deut 19:5 as when a man goes into the woods with his neighbor to cut wood, and his hand casts a stroke with the ax to cut down the tree, and the head slips from the handle, and *lands* upon his neighbor, *such* that he dies; he shall flee to one of those cities, and live:
Deut 19:6 Lest the avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtakes him, because the *road* is long, and slays him; when in fact he was not worthy of death, since he did not hate him in time past.
Deut 19:7 For which reason I command you, saying, 'You shall separate three cities for yourself.'
Deut 19:8 And if the LORD your God enlarges your border, as He has sworn to your fathers, and gives you all the land which He promised to give to your fathers;
Deut 19:9 if you shall keep all these commandments to do them, which I command you this day, to love the LORD your God, and to always walk in His ways; then you shall add three more cities for yourself, besides these three:
Deut 19:10 That innocent blood is not shed in your land, which the LORD your God gives you for an inheritance; and as a consequence, blood be upon you.
Deut 19:11 But if any man hates his neighbor, and lies in wait for him, and rises up against him, and smites him mortally *such* that he dies, and flees into one of these cities:
Deut 19:12 Then the elders of his city shall send and bring him *back from* there, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die.
Deut 19:13 Your eye shall not pity him, but you shall put away the guilt of innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with you.
Deut 19:14 You shall not remove your neighbor's landmark, which from old times they have set *up* within your inheritance, which you shall inherit in the land that the LORD your God gives you to possess.
Deut 19:15 One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sins: At the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, the matter shall be established.
Deut 19:16 If a false witness rises up against any man to testify against him that which is not according to the truth;
Deut 19:17 then both the men, between whom the controversy is, shall stand before the LORD, and before the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days;
Deut 19:18 and the judges shall make diligent inquisition: And behold, if the witness *turns out to* be a false witness, and has testified falsely against his brother;
Deut 19:19 then you all shall do to him as he had thought to do to his brother: So shall you put the evil away from among you.
Deut 19:20 And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and from now on shall no longer commit any such evil among you.

Deut 19:21 And your eye shall not pity; but life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot."

Chapter 20

Deut 20:1 "When you go out to battle against your enemies, and see horses, and chariots, and a people more *numerous* than you, do not be afraid of them: For the LORD your God is with you, which brought you up out of the land of Egypt.
Deut 20:2 And it shall be, when you all have come near to the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak to the people,
Deut 20:3 and shall say to them, 'Hear, O Israel, all you approach to battle against your enemies this day: Do not let your hearts faint, fear not, and do not tremble, neither be terrified because of them;
Deut 20:4 for the LORD your God is He that goes with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.'
Deut 20:5 And the officers shall speak to the people, saying, 'What man is there that has built a new house, and has not dedicated it? Let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.
Deut 20:6 And what man is he that has planted a vineyard, and has not yet eaten of it? Let him also go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.
Deut 20:7 And what man is there that has betrothed a wife, and has not taken her? Let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.'
Deut 20:8 And the officers shall speak further to the people, and they shall say, 'What man is there that is fearful and fainthearted? Let him go and return to his house, lest his brethren's heart faint as well as his heart.'
Deut 20:9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking to the people, that they shall make captains of the armies to lead the people.
Deut 20:10 When you come near to a city to fight against it, then proclaim peace to it.
Deut 20:11 And it shall be, if it makes you *the* answer of peace, and opens to you, then it shall be that all the people which are found in it shall be tributaries to you, and they shall serve you.
Deut 20:12 And if it will make no peace with you, but will make war against you, then you shall besiege it:
Deut 20:13 And when the LORD your God has delivered it into your hands, you shall smite every male of *it* with the edge of the sword:
Deut 20:14 But the women, and the little ones, and the domestic beasts, and all that is in the city, even all *its* plunder, you shall take to yourself; and you shall eat the pillage of your enemies, which the LORD your God has given you.
Deut 20:15 Thus you shall do to all the cities which are very far off from you, which are not *counted among* the cities of these nations.
Deut 20:16 But out of the cities of these people, which the LORD your God gives you for an inheritance, you shall save nothing alive that breathes:
Deut 20:17 But you shall utterly destroy them; namely, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; as the LORD your God has commanded you:
Deut 20:18 That they do not teach you to do according to all their abominations, which they have done to their gods; so you all *would* sin against the LORD your God.

Deut 20:19 When you shall besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, you shall not destroy *its* trees by forcing an ax against them: For you may eat of them, and you shall not cut them down (for the tree of the field is man's life) to employ them in the siege:
Deut 20:20 Only the trees which you know that they are not trees for food, you shall destroy and cut them down; and you shall build bulwarks against the city that makes war with you, until it is subdued."

Chapter 21

Deut 21:1 "If one is found slain in the land which the LORD your God gives you to possess, lying in the field, and it is not known who has slain him:
Deut 21:2 Then your elders and your judges shall come forth, and they shall measure *the distance* to the cities which are all around him that was slain:
Deut 21:3 And it shall be, that the city which is next to the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take a heifer which has not been *put to* work, and which has not pulled *under* the yoke;
Deut 21:4 and the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer to a rough valley, which is neither tilled nor sown, and shall strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley:
Deut 21:5 And the priests, the sons of Levi, shall come near; for the LORD your God has chosen them to minister to Him, and to bless in the name of the LORD; and by their word every controversy and every attack shall be tried:
Deut 21:6 And all the elders of that city, who are nearby the slain man, shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley:
Deut 21:7 And they shall answer and say, 'Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen it.
Deut 21:8 Be merciful, O LORD, to Your people Israel, whom You have redeemed, and do not lay innocent blood to the charge of Your people of Israel.' And the blood shall be forgiven them.
Deut 21:9 So shall you put away the guilt of innocent blood from among you, when you shall do that which is right in the sight of the LORD.
Deut 21:10 When you go forth to war against your enemies, and the LORD your God has delivered them into your hands, and you have taken them captive,
Deut 21:11 and see among the captives a beautiful woman, and have a desire for her, that you would have her as your wife;
Deut 21:12 then you shall bring her home to your house, and she shall shave her head, and trim off her nails;
Deut 21:13 and she shall put the clothing of her captivity off from her, and shall remain in your house, and mourn her father and her mother one full month: And after that you shall go in to her, and be her husband, and she shall be your wife.
Deut 21:14 And it shall be, if you have no delight in her, then you shall let her go where she will; but you shall *certainly* not sell her for money, you shall not make merchandise of her, because you have humbled her.
Deut 21:15 If a man has two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have borne him children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the firstborn son is hers that is hated:
Deut 21:16 Then it shall be, when he makes his sons to inherit that which he has, that he may not *assign* the son of the beloved firstborn *status ahead of* the son of the hated, which is truly the firstborn:
Deut 21:17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated as the firstborn, by giving him a double portion of all that he has: For he is the beginning of his strength; the right of the firstborn is his.

Deut 21:18 If a man has a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and that, when they have chastened him, will not hearken to them:
Deut 21:19 Then his father and his mother shall lay hold on him, and bring him out to the elders of his city, and to the gate of his place;
Deut 21:20 and they shall say to the elders of his city, 'This son *of* ours is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a glutton, and a drunkard.'
Deut 21:21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, *such* that he dies: So shall you put evil away from among you; and all Israel shall hear, and fear.
Deut 21:22 And if a man has committed a sin worthy of death, and he is to be put to death, and you hang him on a tree:
Deut 21:23 His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but you shall in *every case* bury him that day; (for he that is hanged is accursed of God;) that your land *may* not be defiled, which the LORD your God gives you for an inheritance."

Chapter 22

Deut 22:1 "You shall not observe your brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide yourself from them: You shall in *every* case bring them *back* to your brother.
Deut 22:2 And if your brother is not near to you, or if you do not know him, then you shall bring it to your own house, and it shall be with you until your brother seeks after it, and you shall restore it to him again.
Deut 22:3 You shall do in like manner with his donkey; and so shall you do with his clothing; and with all lost things of your brother's, which he has lost, and you have found, you shall do likewise: You may not hide yourself.
Deut 22:4 You shall not observe your brother's donkey or his ox fall down by the roadway, and hide yourself from them: You shall surely help him to lift them up again.
Deut 22:5 The woman shall not wear that which pertains to a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: For all that do so are abomination to the LORD your God.
Deut 22:6 If per chance a bird's nest happens to be in front of you on the pathway, in any tree, or on the ground; whether they are young ones, or eggs, and the mother *is* sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, you shall not take the mother with the young:
Deut 22:7 But in *every case* you shall let the mother go, and take the young to you; that it may be well with you, and that you may prolong your days.
Deut 22:8 When you build a new house, then you shall make a *low wall around the perimeter of* your roof, that you do not bring blood upon your house, if any man falls from there.
Deut 22:9 You shall not sow your vineyard with diverse seeds: Lest the fruit of your seed which you have sown, and the fruit of your vineyard, be defiled.
Deut 22:10 You shall not plow with an ox and a donkey together.
Deut 22:11 You shall not wear a garment of diverse sorts, as of wool and linen together.
Deut 22:12 You shall make yourself ornamental loose threads on the four quarters of your clothing, with which you cover yourself. [1]
Deut 22:13 If any man takes a wife, and goes in to her, and hates her,
Deut 22:14 and gives occasion to speak against her, and brings up an evil name upon her, and says, 'I took this woman, and when I came to her, I did not find her a virgin':

---

[1] [Note: ornamental loose threads: In KJV, fringes]

Deut 22:15 Then the father of the damsel, and her mother, shall take and bring forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity to the elders of the city in the gate:
Deut 22:16 And the damsel's father shall say to the elders, 'I gave my daughter to this man to wife, and he hates her;
Deut 22:17 and lo, he has given occasions of speech against her, saying, "I did not find your daughter *to be* a virgin"; and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity.' And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.
Deut 22:18 And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him;
Deut 22:19 and they shall fine him one hundred shekels of silver *as a penalty*, and give them to the father of the damsel, because he has brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel: And she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days. [2]
Deut 22:20 But if this thing is true, and the tokens of virginity are not found for the damsel:
Deut 22:21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones *such* that she dies: Because she has worked folly in Israel, to play the whore in her father's house: So shall you put evil away from among you.
Deut 22:22 If a man is found lying with a woman married to a husband, then both of them shall die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: So shall you put away evil from Israel.
Deut 22:23 If a damsel that is a virgin is betrothed to a husband, and a man finds her in the city, and lies with her;
Deut 22:24 then you all shall bring them both out to the gate of that city, and you shall stone them with stones *such* that they die; the damsel, because she did not cry out, being in the city; and the man, because he has humbled his neighbor's wife: So you shall put away evil from among you.
Deut 22:25 But if a man finds a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man forces her, and lies with her: Then only the man that lay with her shall die.
Deut 22:26 But you shall do nothing to the damsel; there is no sin worthy of death in the damsel: For as when a man rises against his neighbor, and slays him, even so is this matter:
Deut 22:27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried out, and there was no one to save her.
Deut 22:28 If a man finds a damsel that is a virgin, who is not betrothed, and lays hold on her, and lies with her, and they are found out;
Deut 22:29 then the man that laid with her shall give fifty shekels of silver to the damsel's father, and she shall be his wife; because he has humbled her, he may not put her away all his days. [3]
Deut 22:30 A man shall not take his father's wife, nor uncover his father's *lower garment*."

Chapter 23

Deut 23:1 "He that is wounded by the stones, or has his private member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.
Deut 23:2 A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth generation he shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.
Deut 23:3 An Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to their tenth generation they shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD forever:

---

[2] [Note: 100 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 11.4 troy pounds, or ~4.26 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[3] [Note: 50 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 5.70 troy pounds, or ~2.13 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Deut 23:4 Because they did not meet you with bread and with water on the road, when you came forth out of Egypt; and because they hired against you Balaam the son of Beor of Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse you.
Deut 23:5 Nevertheless, the LORD your God would not hearken to Balaam; but the LORD your God turned the curse into a blessing *for* you, because the LORD your God loved you.
Deut 23:6 You shall not seek their peace nor their prosperity all your days forever.
Deut 23:7 You shall not abhor an Edomite; for he is your brother: You shall not abhor an Egyptian; because you were a stranger in his land.
Deut 23:8 The children that are begotten by them shall enter into the congregation of the LORD in their third generation.
Deut 23:9 When the army goes forth against your enemies, then keep yourself from every wicked thing.
Deut 23:10 If there is any man among you that is not clean by reason of uncleanliness that chances him by night, then he shall go forth outside the camp, he shall not come within the camp:
Deut 23:11 But it shall be, when evening comes on, he shall wash himself with water: And when the sun is down, he shall come *back* into the camp again.
Deut 23:12 You shall also have a place outside the camp, where you shall go forth to:
Deut 23:13 And you shall have a paddle upon your weapon; and it shall be, when you *squat* down to relieve yourself out there, you shall dig with it, and shall turn back and cover that which comes from you:
Deut 23:14 For the LORD your God walks in the midst of your camp, to deliver you, and to deliver up your enemies before you; therefore your camp shall be holy: That He sees no unclean thing in you, and turns away from you.
Deut 23:15 You shall not deliver the servant to his master which has escaped from his master to you:
Deut 23:16 He shall dwell with you, even among you, in that place which he shall choose within one of your gates, where it pleases him best: You shall not oppress him.
Deut 23:17 There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, nor a sodomite of the sons of Israel. [1]
Deut 23:18 You shall not bring the wages of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD your God for any vow: For both *of* these are even abomination to the LORD your God.
Deut 23:19 You shall not lend on interest to your brother; interest on money, interest on food, interest on anything that *could be* lent on interest:
Deut 23:20 To a stranger you may lend on interest; but to your brother you shall not lend on interest: That the LORD your God may bless you in all that you set your hand to in the land to which you go to possess.
Deut 23:21 When you shall vow a vow to the LORD your God, you shall not *be* slack to pay it: For the LORD your God will surely require it of you; and it would be sin in you.
Deut 23:22 But if you shall forbear to vow, it shall not be sin in you.
Deut 23:23 That which has gone out of your lips you shall keep and perform; even a freewill offering, according *to* as you have vowed to the LORD your God, which you have promised with your mouth.
Deut 23:24 When you come into your neighbor's vineyard, then you may eat grapes *to* your fill at your own pleasure; but you shall not put any in your vessel.

---

[1] [Note: whore; or, sodomitess]

Deut 23:25 When you come into the standing ears of grain of your neighbor, then you may pluck the ears with your hand; but you shall not move a sickle *upon* your neighbor's standing ears of grain."

Chapter 24

Deut 24:1 "When a man has taken a wife, and has married her, and it comes to pass that she finds no favor in his eyes, because he has found some uncleanness in her: Then let him write her an *official notice* of divorce, and give it into her hand, and send her out of his house.
Deut 24:2 And when she has departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's wife.
Deut 24:3 And if the latter husband hates her, and writes her an *official notice* of divorce, and gives it into her hand, and sends her out of his house; or if the latter husband dies, which took her to be his wife;
Deut 24:4 her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after she is defiled; for that is abomination before the LORD: And you shall not cause the land to sin, which the LORD your God gives you for an inheritance.
Deut 24:5 When a man has taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business: But he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer up his wife which he has taken.
Deut 24:6 No man shall take the lower or the upper millstone to pledge: For he takes a man's life to pledge.
Deut 24:7 If a man is found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and makes merchandise of him, or sells him; then that thief shall die; and you shall put evil away from among you.
Deut 24:8 Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that you observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you: As I commanded them, so you all shall observe to do.
Deut 24:9 Remember what the LORD your God did to Miriam by the wayside, after all you had come forth out of Egypt.
Deut 24:10 When you lend your brother anything, you shall not go into his house to fetch his pledge.
Deut 24:11 You shall stand outside, and the man to whom you loaned *something* shall bring the pledge out to you.
Deut 24:12 And if the man is poor, you shall not sleep with his pledge:
Deut 24:13 In any event, you shall deliver the pledge *back* again to him when the sun goes down, that he may sleep in his own clothing, and bless you: And it shall be righteousness to you before the LORD your God.
Deut 24:14 You shall not oppress a hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he is of your brethren, or of your strangers that are in your land within your gates:
Deut 24:15 *On* his *workdays* you shall give him his wages, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and sets his heart upon it: Lest he cry out against you to the LORD, and it is *accounted* sin to you.
Deut 24:16 The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: Every man shall be put to death for his own sin.
Deut 24:17 You shall not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless; nor take a widow's clothing to pledge:
Deut 24:18 But you shall remember that you were a bondman in Egypt, and the LORD your God redeemed you there: Therefore I command you to do this thing.

Deut 24:19 When you cut down your harvest in your field, and have forgot a sheaf *of grain* in the field, you shall not go *back* again to fetch it: It shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: That the LORD your God may bless you in all the work of your hands.
Deut 24:20 When you beat your olive tree, you shall not go over the boughs again: It shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.
Deut 24:21 When you gather the grapes of your vineyard, you shall not glean it afterward: It shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.
Deut 24:22 And you shall remember that you were a bondman in the land of Egypt: Therefore I command you to do this thing."

Chapter 25

Deut 25:1 "If there is a controversy between men, and they come for judgment, *so* that the judges may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked.
Deut 25:2 And it shall be, if the wicked man is worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.
Deut 25:3 He may give him forty stripes, and not exceed *beyond that*: Lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then your brother should seem vile to you.
Deut 25:4 You shall not muzzle the ox when he treads out the grain.
Deut 25:5 If brothers dwell together, and one of them dies, and has no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry outside *his family* to a stranger: Her husband's brother shall go in to her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of a husband's brother to her.
Deut 25:6 And it shall be, that the firstborn which she bears shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, *so* that his name is not extinguished from Israel.
Deut 25:7 And if the man does not *desire* to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the elders *at* the gate, and say, 'My husband's brother refuses to raise up a name to his brother in Israel; he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.
Deut 25:8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak to him: And if he confirms it, and says, 'I do not desire to take her';
Deut 25:9 then his brother's wife shall come to him in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, 'So shall it be done to that man that will not build up his brother's house.'
Deut 25:10 And his name shall be called in Israel, 'The house of him that has his shoe loosed.'
Deut 25:11 When men strive together with one another, and the wife of the one draws near to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smites him, and puts forth her hand, and takes him by the secrets:
Deut 25:12 Then you shall cut off her hand, your eye shall not pity her.
Deut 25:13 You shall not have diverse weights in your bag, a larger and a smaller.
Deut 25:14 You shall not have diverse measures in your house, a larger and a smaller.
Deut 25:15 But you shall have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure you shall *also* have: That your days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD your God gives you.
Deut 25:16 For all that do such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination to the LORD your God.
Deut 25:17 Remember what Amalek did to you by the *roadway*, when all of you had come forth out of Egypt;
Deut 25:18 how he met you by the *roadway*, and smote the rearmost of you, even all that were feeble behind you, when you were faint and weary; and he did not fear God.

Deut 25:19 Therefore it shall be, when the LORD your God has given you rest from all your enemies all around, in the land which the LORD your God gives you for an inheritance to possess, that you shall blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; you shall not forget it."

Chapter 26

Deut 26:1 "And it shall be, when you have come into the land which the LORD your God gives you for an inheritance, and possess it, and dwell in it;
Deut 26:2 that you shall take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which you shall bring of your land that the LORD your God gives you, and shall put it in a basket, and shall go to the place which the LORD your God shall choose to place His name *at*.
Deut 26:3 And you shall go to the priest that shall be in those days, and say to him, 'I profess this day to the LORD your God, that I have come to the country which the LORD swore to our fathers to give us.'
Deut 26:4 And the priest shall take the basket out of your hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD your God.
Deut 26:5 And you shall speak and say before the LORD your God, 'My father was a Syrian ready to perish, and he went down into Egypt, and sojourned there with a few *family members*, and became a great, mighty, and populous nation there:
Deut 26:6 And the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage:
Deut 26:7 And when we cried out to the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labor, and our oppression:
Deut 26:8 And the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with great dreadfulness, and with signs, and with wonders:
Deut 26:9 And He has brought us into this place, and has given us this land, even a land that flows with milk and honey.
Deut 26:10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which You, O LORD, have given me.' And you shall set it before the LORD your God, and worship before the LORD your God:
Deut 26:11 And you shall rejoice in every good thing which the LORD your God has given to you, and to your house, you, and the Levite, and the stranger that is among you.
Deut 26:12 When you have made an end of tithing all the tithes of your increase the third year, which is the year of tithing, and have given it to the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that they may eat within your gates, and be filled;
Deut 26:13 then you shall say before the LORD your God, 'I have brought away the hallowed things out of my house, and also have given them to the Levite, and to the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all Your commandments which You have commanded me: I have not transgressed Your commandments, neither have I forgotten them.
Deut 26:14 I have not eaten of *it* in my mourning, neither have I taken away any of *it* for any unclean use, nor given any of *it* for the dead: But I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, and have done according to all that You have commanded me.
Deut 26:15 Look down from Your holy habitation, from heaven, and bless Your people Israel, and the land which You have given us, as You swore to our fathers, a land that flows with milk and honey.'
Deut 26:16 This day the LORD your God has commanded you to do these statutes and judgments: Therefore, you shall keep and do them with all your heart, and with all your soul.

Deut 26:17 You have avouched the LORD this day to be your God, and to walk in His ways, and to keep His statutes, and His commandments, and His judgments, and to hearken to His voice:
Deut 26:18 And the LORD has avouched you this day to be his peculiar people, as he has promised you, and that you should keep all his commandments;
Deut 26:19 and to make you high above all nations which He has made, in praise, and in name, and in honor; and that you may be a holy people to the LORD your God, as He has spoken."

Chapter 27

Deut 27:1 And Moses with the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, "Keep all the commandments which I command you this day.
Deut 27:2 And it shall be on the day when you shall pass over the Jordan to the land which the LORD your God gives you, that you shall set yourself up great stones, and plaster them with plaster:
Deut 27:3 And you shall write upon them all the words of this law, when you have passed over, that you may go into the land which the LORD your God gives you, a land that flows with milk and honey; as the LORD God of your fathers has promised you.
Deut 27:4 Therefore, it shall be when you all have gone over the Jordan, that you shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, in Mount Ebal, and you shall plaster them with plaster.
Deut 27:5 And you shall build an altar to the LORD your God there, an altar of stones: You shall not lift up any iron tool on them.
Deut 27:6 You shall build the altar of the LORD your God of whole stones: And you shall offer burnt offerings on it to the LORD your God:
Deut 27:7 And you shall offer peace offerings, and shall eat there, and rejoice before the LORD your God.
Deut 27:8 And you shall write all the words of this law very plainly upon the stones."
Deut 27:9 And Moses and the priests the Levites spoke to all Israel, saying, "Take heed, and hearken, O Israel; this day you have become the people of the LORD your God.
Deut 27:10 You shall therefore obey the voice of the LORD your God, and do His commandments and His statutes, which I command you this day."
Deut 27:11 And Moses charged the people the same day, saying,
Deut 27:12 "These shall stand upon Mount Gerizim to bless the people, when you all have come over the Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin:
Deut 27:13 And these shall stand upon Mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.
Deut 27:14 And the Levites shall speak, and say to all the men of Israel with a loud voice,
Deut 27:15 'Cursed be the man that makes any graven or molten image, an abomination to the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and puts it in a secret place.' And all the people shall answer and say, 'Amen.'
Deut 27:16 'Cursed is he that despises his father or his mother.' And all the people shall say, 'Amen.'
Deut 27:17 'Cursed is he that removes his neighbor's landmark.' And all the people shall say, 'Amen.'
Deut 27:18 'Cursed is he that makes the blind to wander out of the way.' And all the people shall say, 'Amen.'

Deut 27:19 'Cursed is he that perverts the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow.' And all the people shall say, 'Amen.'
Deut 27:20 'Cursed is he that lies with his father's wife; because he uncovers his father's skirt.' And all the people shall say, 'Amen.'
Deut 27:21 'Cursed is he that lies with any kind of beast.' And all the people shall say, 'Amen.'
Deut 27:22 'Cursed is he that lies with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother.' And all the people shall say, 'Amen.'
Deut 27:23 'Cursed is he that lies with his mother-in-law.' And all the people shall say, 'Amen.'
Deut 27:24 'Cursed is he that smites his neighbor secretly.' And all the people shall say, 'Amen.'
Deut 27:25 'Cursed is he that takes *a* reward to slay an innocent person.' And all the people shall say, 'Amen.'
Deut 27:26 'Cursed is he that does not confirm all the words of this law, to do them.' And all the people shall say, 'Amen.'

Chapter 28

Deut 28:1 "And it shall come to pass, if you shall hearken diligently to the voice of the LORD your God, to observe and to do all His commandments which I command you this day, that the LORD your God will set you on high above all nations of the earth:
Deut 28:2 And all these blessings shall come on you, and overtake you, if you shall hearken to the voice of the LORD your God.
Deut 28:3 Blessed shall you be in the city, and blessed shall you be in the field.
Deut 28:4 Blessed shall be the fruit of your body, and the fruit of your ground, and the fruit of your domestic beasts, the increase of your cows, and the flocks of your sheep.
Deut 28:5 Blessed shall be your basket and your store. [1]
Deut 28:6 Blessed shall you be when you come in, and blessed shall you be when you go out.
Deut 28:7 The LORD shall cause your enemies that rise up against you to be smitten before your face: They shall come out against you one way, and flee before you seven ways.
Deut 28:8 The LORD shall command the blessing upon you in your storehouses, and in all that you set your hand to; and He shall bless you in the land which the LORD your God gives you.
Deut 28:9 The LORD shall establish you a holy people to Himself, as He has sworn to you, if you shall keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and walk in His ways.
Deut 28:10 And all people of the earth shall see that you are called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be afraid of you.
Deut 28:11 And the LORD shall make you plenteous in goods, in the fruit of your body, and in the fruit of your domestic beasts, and in the fruit of your ground, in the land which the LORD swore to your fathers to give you.
Deut 28:12 The LORD shall open to you His good treasure, the heaven to give the rain to your land in its season, and to bless all the work of your hand: And you shall lend to many nations, and you shall not borrow.
Deut 28:13 And the LORD shall make you the head, and not the tail; and you shall be above only, and you shall not be beneath; if you hearken to the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day, to observe and to do them:
Deut 28:14 And you shall not go *astray* from any of the words which I command you this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

---

1 [Note: store; or, dough, or, kneading-troughs]

Deut 28:15 But it shall come to pass, if you will not hearken to the voice of the LORD your God, to observe to do all His commandments and His statutes which I command you this day; that all these curses shall come upon you, and overtake you:
Deut 28:16 Cursed shall you be in the city, and cursed shall you be in the field.
Deut 28:17 Cursed shall be your basket and your store. [2]
Deut 28:18 Cursed shall be the fruit of your body, and the fruit of your land, the increase of your cows, and the flocks of your sheep.
Deut 28:19 Cursed shall you be when you come in, and cursed shall you be when you go out.
Deut 28:20 The LORD shall send upon you cursing, vexation, and rebuke, in all that you set your hand to do, until you are destroyed, and until you perish quickly; because of the wickedness of your doings, by which you have forsaken Me.
Deut 28:21 The LORD shall make the pestilence adhere to you, until He has consumed you from off the land, to which you go to possess.
Deut 28:22 The LORD shall smite you with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue you until you perish.
Deut 28:23 And your heaven that is over your head shall be brass, and the earth that is under you shall be iron.
Deut 28:24 The LORD shall make the rain of your land powder and dust: From heaven it shall come down upon you, until you are destroyed.
Deut 28:25 The LORD shall cause you to be smitten before your enemies: You shall go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: And shall be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.
Deut 28:26 And your carcass shall be meat to all fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray them away.
Deut 28:27 The LORD will smite you with the boils of Egypt, and with the hemorrhoids, and with the scabbiness, and with the itch, *for* which you cannot be healed.
Deut 28:28 The LORD shall smite you with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart:
Deut 28:29 And you shall grope at noonday, as the blind gropes in darkness, and you shall not prosper in your ways: And you shall be only oppressed and plundered continually, and no man shall save you.
Deut 28:30 You shall betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: You shall build a house, and you shall not dwell in it: You shall plant a vineyard, and shall not gather *its* grapes.
Deut 28:31 Your ox shall be slain before your eyes, and you shall not eat of *it*: Your donkey shall be violently taken away from before your face, and shall not be restored to you: Your sheep shall be given to your enemies, and you shall have none to rescue them.
Deut 28:32 Your sons and your daughters shall be given to another people, and your eyes shall look, and fail with longing for them all the day long; and there shall be no might in your hand.
Deut 28:33 The fruit of your land, and all your labors shall be eaten up by a nation which you do not know; and you shall be only oppressed and crushed always:
Deut 28:34 So that you shall be mad on account of the sight of your eyes, which you shall see.
Deut 28:35 The LORD shall smite you in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore boil that cannot be healed, from the sole of your foot to the top of your head.

---

[2] [Note: store; or, dough, or, kneading-troughs]

Deut 28:36 The LORD shall bring you, and your king which you shall set over you, to a nation which neither you nor your fathers have known; and there you shall serve other gods, wood and stone.
Deut 28:37 And you shall become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations where the LORD shall lead you.
Deut 28:38 You shall carry much seed out into the field, and shall gather only a little in; for the locust shall consume it.
Deut 28:39 You shall plant vineyards, and dress them, but shall neither drink of the wine, nor gather the grapes; for the worms shall eat them.
Deut 28:40 You shall have olive trees throughout all your borders, but you shall not anoint yourself with the oil; for your olive *trees* shall cast *their* fruit.
Deut 28:41 You shall beget sons and daughters, but you shall not enjoy them; for they shall go into captivity.
Deut 28:42 The locust shall consume all your trees and *the* fruit of your land.
Deut 28:43 The stranger that is among you shall rise up very high above you; and you shall come down very low.
Deut 28:44 He shall lend to you, and you shall not lend to him: He shall be the head, and you shall be the tail.
Deut 28:45 Moreover all these curses shall come upon you, and shall pursue you, and overtake you, until you are destroyed; because you did not hearken to the voice of the LORD your God, to keep His commandments and His statutes, which He commanded you:
Deut 28:46 And they shall be upon you for a sign and for a wonder, and upon your seed forever.
Deut 28:47 Because you did not serve the LORD your God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things;
Deut 28:48 therefore you shall serve your enemies which the LORD shall send against you, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: And he shall put a yoke of iron upon your neck, until he has destroyed you.
Deut 28:49 The LORD shall bring a nation against you from afar, from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flies; a nation whose tongue you shall not understand;
Deut 28:50 A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor show favor to the young:
Deut 28:51 And they shall eat the fruit of your domestic beasts, and the fruit of your land, until you are destroyed: They also shall not leave you either grain, wine, or oil, or the increase of your cows, or flocks of your sheep, until they have destroyed you.
Deut 28:52 And they shall besiege you in all your gates, until your high and fenced walls come down, in which you trusted, throughout all your land: And they shall besiege you in all your gates throughout all your land, which the LORD your God has given you.
Deut 28:53 And you shall eat the fruit of your own body, the flesh of your sons and of your daughters, which the LORD your God has given you, in the siege, and in the distress, with which your enemies shall distress you:
Deut 28:54 So that the man who is tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave:
Deut 28:55 So that he will not give to any of them from the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: Because he has nothing left *for* himself in the siege, and in the anguish, with which your enemy shall distress you within all your gates.

Deut 28:56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not venture to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter,
Deut 28:57 and toward her young one that comes out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: For she shall secretly eat them for want of all things, in the siege and anguish, with which your enemy shall distress you in your gates.
Deut 28:58 If you will not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that you may fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD YOUR GOD;
Deut 28:59 then the LORD will make your plagues astonishing, and the plagues of your seed, even great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.
Deut 28:60 Moreover He will bring upon you all the diseases of Egypt, which you were afraid of; and they shall adhere to you.
Deut 28:61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, the LORD will bring them upon you, until you are destroyed.
Deut 28:62 And you all shall be left *but* few in number, when in fact you were as the stars of heaven for multitude; because you would not obey the voice of the LORD your God.
Deut 28:63 And it shall come to pass, that as the LORD rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nothing; and you all shall be plucked from off the land to which you go to possess.
Deut 28:64 And the LORD shall scatter you among all people, from the one end of the earth even to the other; and there you shall serve other gods, which neither you nor your fathers have known, even *of* wood and stone.
Deut 28:65 And among these nations you shall find no ease, neither shall the sole of your foot have rest: But the LORD shall give you there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind:
Deut 28:66 And your life shall hang in doubt before you; and you shall fear day and night, and shall have no assurance of your life:
Deut 28:67 In the morning you shall say, '*I wish to* God it were evening!' And at sunset you shall say, '*I wish to* God it were morning!' For the fear of your heart with which you shall fear, and for the sight of your eyes which you shall see.
Deut 28:68 And the LORD shall bring you *back* into Egypt again with ships, according to the way in which I spoke to you, 'You shall see it no more again': And there you all shall be sold to your enemies for men-servants and maid-servants, and no man shall buy you."

Chapter 29

Deut 29:1 These are the words of the covenant, which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, besides the covenant which He made with them in Horeb.
Deut 29:2 And Moses called to all Israel, and said to them, "You all have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes to Pharaoh in the land of Egypt, and to all his servants, and to all his land;
Deut 29:3 the great temptations which your eyes have seen, the signs, and those great miracles:
Deut 29:4 Yet the LORD has not given you a heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, to this day.
Deut 29:5 And I have led you forty years in the barren wilderness: Your clothes have not become old *looking* upon you, and your shoe has not become *worn out* upon your foot.

Deut 29:6 You all have not eaten bread, neither have you drunk wine or strong drink: That you might know that I am the LORD your God.
Deut 29:7 And when all you came to this place, Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came out against us to battle, and we smote them:
Deut 29:8 And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of Manasseh.
Deut 29:9 Therefore, keep the words of this covenant, and do them, that you all may prosper in all that you do.
Deut 29:10 You all stand this day before the LORD your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, with all the men of Israel,
Deut 29:11 your little ones, your wives, and your stranger that is in your camp, from the hewer of your wood to the drawer of your water:
Deut 29:12 That you should enter into covenant with the LORD your God, and into His oath, which the LORD your God makes with you this day:
Deut 29:13 That He may establish you today for a people to Himself, and that He may be to you a God, as He has said to you, and as He has sworn to your fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.
Deut 29:14 Neither do I make this covenant and this oath with you only;
Deut 29:15 but with him that stands here with us this day before the LORD our God, and also with him that is not here with us this day:
Deut 29:16 (For you know how we have dwelled in the land of Egypt; and how we came through the nations which all you passed by;
Deut 29:17 and you all have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which were among them):
Deut 29:18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turns away this day from the LORD our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that produces gall and wormwood;
Deut 29:19 and it come to pass, when he hears the words of this curse, that he blesses himself in his heart, saying, 'I shall have peace, though I walk in the imagination of my heart', to add drunkenness to thirst:
Deut 29:20 The LORD will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD and His jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD shall blot out his name from under heaven.
Deut 29:21 And the LORD shall separate him out from all the tribes of Israel for evil, according to all the curses of the covenant that are written in this Book of the Law:
Deut 29:22 So that the generation of your children to come, that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, 'When they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses which the LORD has laid upon it;
Deut 29:23 and that *its* whole land is brimstone, and salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor bears *crops*, nor any grass grows in it, like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the LORD overthrew in His anger, and in His wrath':
Deut 29:24 Even all nations shall say, 'Why has the LORD done thus to this land? What does the heat of this great anger mean?'
Deut 29:25 Then men shall say, 'Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which He made with them when He brought them forth out of the land of Egypt:

Deut 29:26 For they went and served other gods, and worshiped them, gods whom they did not know, and whom He had not imparted to them:
Deut 29:27 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book:
Deut 29:28 And the LORD rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as it is this day.'
Deut 29:29 The secret things belong to the LORD our God: But those things which are revealed belong to us and to our children forever, that we may do all the words of this law."

Chapter 30

Deut 30:1 "And it shall come to pass, when all these things have come upon you, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before you, and you shall call them to mind among all the nations, *in the* places to which the LORD your God has driven you,
Deut 30:2 and shall return to the LORD your God, and shall obey His voice according to all that I command you this day, you and your children, with all your heart, and with all your soul;
Deut 30:3 *so* that the LORD your God will turn away your captivity, and have compassion upon you, and will return and gather you from all the nations, where the LORD your God has scattered you.
Deut 30:4 If any of you are driven out to the most remote regions *under* heaven, from there the LORD your God will gather you, and from there He will fetch you:
Deut 30:5 And the LORD your God will bring you into the land which your fathers possessed, and you shall possess it; and He will do you good, and multiply you above your fathers.
Deut 30:6 And the LORD your God will circumcise your heart, and the heart of your seed, to love the LORD your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, that you may live.
Deut 30:7 And the LORD your God will put all these curses upon your enemies, and on those that hate you, which persecuted you.
Deut 30:8 And you shall return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all His commandments which I command you this day.
Deut 30:9 And the LORD your God will make you plenteous in every work of your hand, in the fruit of your body, and in the fruit of your domestic beasts, and in the fruit of your land, for good: Notwithstanding, the LORD will again rejoice over you for good, as He rejoiced over your fathers:
Deut 30:10 If you shall hearken to the voice of the LORD your God, to keep His commandments and His statutes which are written in this Book of the Law, and if you turn to the LORD your God with all your heart, and with all your soul.
Deut 30:11 For this commandment which I command you this day, it is not hidden from you, neither is it far off.
Deut 30:12 It is not in heaven, that you should say, 'Who shall go up to heaven for us, and bring it to us, that we may hear it, and do it?'
Deut 30:13 Neither is it beyond the sea, that you should say, 'Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it to us, that we may hear it, and do it?'
Deut 30:14 But the word is very near to you, in your mouth, and in your heart, that you may do it.
Deut 30:15 See, I have set before you this day life and good, and death and evil;
Deut 30:16 in that I command you this day to love the LORD your God, to walk in His ways, and to keep His commandments and His statutes and His judgments, that you may live and multiply: And the LORD your God shall bless you in the land where you go to possess it.
Deut 30:17 But if your heart turns away, so that you will not hear, but shall be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them;

Deut 30:18 I solemnly declare to you this day, that you all shall surely perish, and that you shall not prolong your days upon the land, which you passed over the Jordan to go to possess.
Deut 30:19 I call heaven and earth to record against you this day, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: Therefore choose life, that both you and your seed may live:
Deut 30:20 That you may love the LORD your God, and that you may obey His voice, and that you may hold fast to Him: For He is your life, and the length of your days: That you may dwell in the land which the LORD swore to your fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them."

Chapter 31

Deut 31:1 And Moses went and spoke these words to all Israel.
Deut 31:2 And he said to them, "I am a hundred and twenty years old today; I can not go out and come in any more: Also the LORD has said to me, 'You shall not go over this Jordan *river*'.
Deut 31:3 The LORD your God, He will go over before you, and He will destroy these nations from before you, and you shall possess them: And Joshua, he shall go over before you, as the LORD has said.
Deut 31:4 And the LORD shall do to them as He did to Sihon and to Og, kings of the Amorites, and to the land of those whom He destroyed.
Deut 31:5 And the LORD shall give them up before your face, that you all may do to them according to all the commandments which I have commanded you.
Deut 31:6 Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: For the LORD your God, it is He which goes with you; He will not fail you, nor forsake you."
Deut 31:7 And Moses called to Joshua, and said to him in the sight of all Israel, "Be strong and of a good courage: For you must go with this people to the land which the LORD has sworn to their fathers to give them; and you shall cause them to inherit it.
Deut 31:8 And the LORD, it is He that goes before you; He will be with you, He will not fail you, neither forsake you: Fear not, neither be dismayed."
Deut 31:9 And Moses wrote this law, and delivered it to the priests, the sons of Levi, which carried the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and to all the elders of Israel.
Deut 31:10 And Moses commanded them, saying, "At the end of every seven years, in the solemnity of the year of release, *during* the Feast of Tabernacles,
Deut 31:11 when all Israel has come to appear before the LORD your God in the place which He shall choose, you shall read this law before all Israel in their hearing.
Deut 31:12 Gather the people together, men and women, and children, and your stranger that is within your gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:
Deut 31:13 And that their children, which have not known anything, may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as all you live in the land, *in the* place you go over the Jordan to possess."
Deut 31:14 And the LORD said to Moses, "Behold, your days approach *in which* you must die: Call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may give him a charge." And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation.
Deut 31:15 And the LORD appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: And the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.
Deut 31:16 And the LORD said to Moses, "Behold, you shall sleep with your fathers; and this people will rise up, and go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, where they go to be among them, and will forsake Me, and break My covenant which I have made with them.

Deut 31:17 Then My anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide My face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so that they will say in that day, 'Have not these evils come upon us, because our God is not among us?'
Deut 31:18 And I will surely hide My face in that day for all the evils which they shall have worked, in that they have turned to other gods.
Deut 31:19 Now therefore write this song for yourselves, and teach it *to* the children of Israel: Put it in their mouths, that this song may be a witness for Me against the children of Israel.
Deut 31:20 For when I have brought them into the land which I swore to their fathers, that flows with milk and honey; and they have eaten and filled themselves, and grown fat; then they will turn to other gods, and serve them, and provoke Me, and break My covenant.
Deut 31:21 And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles have befallen them, that this song shall testify against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: For I know their imagination *with* which they go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I swore."
Deut 31:22 Moses therefore wrote this song *that* same day, and taught it *to* the children of Israel.
Deut 31:23 And He gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, "Be strong and of a good courage: For you shall bring the children of Israel into the land which I swore to them: And I will be with you."
Deut 31:24 And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished,
Deut 31:25 that Moses commanded the Levites, which carried the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying,
Deut 31:26 "Take this Book of the Law, and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there for a witness against you.
Deut 31:27 For I know your rebellion, and your stiff neck: Behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, you all have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after my death?
Deut 31:28 Gather to me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and call heaven and earth to record against them.
Deut 31:29 For I know that after my death you all will utterly corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and evil will befall you in the latter days; because you will do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke Him to anger through the work of your hands."
Deut 31:30 And Moses spoke in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the words of this song, until they were ended.

Chapter 32

Deut 32:1 "Give ear, O you heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.
Deut 32:2 My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass:
Deut 32:3 Because I will publish the name of the LORD: Ascribe greatness to our God, all of you.
Deut 32:4 He is the Rock, His work is perfect: For all His ways are judgment: A God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is He.
Deut 32:5 They have corrupted themselves, their blemish is not the mark of His children: They are a perverse and crooked generation.
Deut 32:6 Do all you thus retaliate *against* the LORD, O foolish and unwise people? Is He not your Father which has bought you? Has He not made you, and established you?

Deut 32:7 Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: Ask your father, and he will show you; your elders, and they will tell you.
Deut 32:8 When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when He separated the sons of Adam, He set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel.
Deut 32:9 For the LORD's portion is His people; Jacob is the lot of His inheritance.
Deut 32:10 He found him in a desert land, and *even* in a howling barren wilderness wasteland; He led him about, He instructed him, He kept him as the apple of His eye.
Deut 32:11 As an eagle stirs up her nest, flutters over her young, spreads out her wings, takes them, carries them on her wings:
Deut 32:12 So the LORD alone led him, and there was no strange god with him.
Deut 32:13 He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields; and He made him *able* to suck honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock;
Deut 32:14 butter of cows, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with the fatness of *berries* of wheat; and you drank the pure blood of the grape.
Deut 32:15 But Jeshurun grew fat, and kicked: You have become fat, you have grown thick, you are covered with fatness; then he forsook God which made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation.
Deut 32:16 They provoked Him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations they provoked Him to anger.
Deut 32:17 They sacrificed to devils, not to God; to gods whom they did not know, to new gods that came up *only* recently, whom your fathers have not feared.
Deut 32:18 You are unmindful of the Rock that begat you, and have forgotten God that formed you.
Deut 32:19 And when the LORD saw it, He abhorred them, because of the provoking of His sons, and of His daughters.
Deut 32:20 And He said, 'I will hide My face from them, I will see what their end shall be: For they are a very froward generation, children in whom is no faith.
Deut 32:21 They have moved Me to jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked Me to anger with their vanities: And I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation.
Deut 32:22 For a fire is kindled in My anger, and shall burn to the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.
Deut 32:23 I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will expend My arrows upon them.
Deut 32:24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.
Deut 32:25 The sword outside, and terror inside, shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of gray hairs.
Deut 32:26 I said, "I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them cease from among men":
Deut 32:27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries should behave themselves strangely, and lest they should say, "Our hand is high, and the LORD has not done all this." '
Deut 32:28 For they are a nation void of counsel, neither is there any understanding in them.
Deut 32:29 O that they were wise, that they understood this, that they would consider their latter end!

Deut 32:30 How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock had sold them, and the LORD had shut them up?
Deut 32:31 For their rock is not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves being judges.
Deut 32:32 For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: Their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter:
Deut 32:33 Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps.
Deut 32:34 'Is this not laid up in store with Me, and sealed up among My treasures?
Deut 32:35 To Me belongs vengeance, and *pay back*; their foot shall slide in due time: For the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.'
Deut 32:36 For the LORD shall judge His people, and repent Himself for His servants, when He sees that their power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left.
Deut 32:37 And He shall say, 'Where are their gods, their rock in whom they trusted,
Deut 32:38 which ate the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink offerings? Let them rise up and help you, and be your protection.
Deut 32:39 See now that I, even I, am He, and there is no god with Me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: Neither is there any that can deliver out of My hand.
Deut 32:40 For I lift up My hand to heaven, and say, "I live forever.
Deut 32:41 If I sharpen My glittering sword, and My hand takes hold on judgment; I will render vengeance to My enemies, and will punish those that hate Me.
Deut 32:42 I will make My arrows drunk with blood, and My sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the enemy." '
Deut 32:43 Rejoice, O all you nations, with His people: For He will avenge the blood of His servants, and will render vengeance to His adversaries, and will be merciful to His land, and to His people."
Deut 32:44 And Moses came and spoke all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and Hoshea the son of Nun. [1]
Deut 32:45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel:
Deut 32:46 And he said to them, "Set your hearts to all the words which I testify among you this day, which all of you shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law.
Deut 32:47 For it is not a vain thing for you; because it is your life: And through this thing you all shall prolong your days in the land, which you go over the Jordan to possess."
Deut 32:48 And the LORD spoke to Moses that same day, saying,
Deut 32:49 "Get yourself up into this mountain *called* Abarim, to Mount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab, that is in front of Jericho; and behold the land of Canaan, which I give to the children of Israel for a possession:
Deut 32:50 And die on the mount where you go up, and be gathered to your people; as Aaron your brother died in Mount Hor, and was gathered to his people:
Deut 32:51 Because you all trespassed against Me among the children of Israel at the waters of Meribah-Kadesh, in the barren wilderness of Zin; because you did not sanctify Me in the midst of the children of Israel. [2]
Deut 32:52 Yet you shall see the land before you; but you shall not go over there to the land which I give the children of Israel."

---

1 [Note: Hoshea; or, Joshua]
2 [Note: Meribah-Kadesh; or, strife at Kadesh]

Chapter 33

Deut 33:1 And this is the blessing, with which Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.
Deut 33:2 And he said, "The LORD came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir to them; He shined forth from Mount Paran, and He came with ten thousands of saints: From His right hand went a fiery law for them.
Deut 33:3 Yes, He loved the people; all His saints are in Your hand: And they sat down at Your feet; every one shall receive of Your words.
Deut 33:4 Moses commanded us a law, even the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob.
Deut 33:5 And He was king in Jeshurun, when the heads of the people and the tribes of Israel were gathered together.
Deut 33:6 Let Reuben live, and not die; and do not let his men be few."
Deut 33:7 And this is the blessing of Judah: And he said, "Hear, LORD, the voice of Judah, and bring him to his people: Let his hands be sufficient for him; and be a help to him from his enemies."
Deut 33:8 And of Levi he said, "Let Your Thummim and Your Urim be with Your holy one, whom You proved *through testing* at Massah, and with whom You strove at the waters of Meribah;
Deut 33:9 who said to his father and to his mother, I have not seen him; neither has he acknowledged his brothers, nor knew his own children: For they have observed Your word, and kept Your covenant.
Deut 33:10 They shall teach Jacob Your judgments, and Israel Your law: They shall put incense before You, and whole burnt sacrifice upon Your altar.
Deut 33:11 Bless, LORD, his substance, and accept the work of his hands; smite those that rise against him through the loins, and those that hate him, *so* that they do not rise again."
Deut 33:12 And of Benjamin he said, "The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by Him; and the LORD shall cover him all the day long, and he shall dwell between His shoulders."
Deut 33:13 And of Joseph he said, "Blessed of the LORD be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the deep that couches beneath,
Deut 33:14 and for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things put forth by the moon,
Deut 33:15 and for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the lasting hills,
Deut 33:16 and for the precious things of the earth and fullness of *it*, and for the good will of Him that dwelled in the bush: Let the blessing come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his brothers.
Deut 33:17 His glory is like the firstling of his bull, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns: With them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: And they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Manasseh."
Deut 33:18 And of Zebulun he said, "Rejoice, Zebulun, in your going out; and, Issachar, in your tents.
Deut 33:19 They shall call the people to the mountain; there they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: For they shall suck from the abundance of the seas, and the treasures hid in the sand."
Deut 33:20 And of Gad he said, "Blessed be him that enlarges Gad: He dwells as a lion, and tears the arm with the crown of the head.

Deut 33:21 And he provided the first part for himself, because he was seated there in *the place* of the lawgiver; and he came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the LORD, and His judgments with Israel."
Deut 33:22 And of Dan he said, "Dan is a lion's whelp: He shall leap from Bashan."
Deut 33:23 And of Naphtali he said, "O Naphtali, satisfied with favor, and filled with the blessing of the LORD: Possess the west and the south."
Deut 33:24 And of Asher he said, "Let Asher be blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brothers, and let him dip his foot in oil.
Deut 33:25 Your shoes shall be iron and brass; and as your days, so shall your strength be.
Deut 33:26 There is none like the God of Jeshurun, Who rides upon the heaven *to* your help, and on the sky in His excellency.
Deut 33:27 The eternal God is your refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: And He shall thrust out the enemy from before you; and shall say, 'Destroy them.'
Deut 33:28 Israel shall then dwell alone in safety: The fountain of Jacob shall be upon a land of grain and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew.
Deut 33:29 Happy are you, O Israel: Who is like you, O people saved by the LORD, the shield of your help, and Who is the sword of your excellency! And your enemies shall be found liars to you; and you shall tread upon their high places."

Chapter 34

Deut 34:1 And Moses went up from the plains of Moab to the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that is in front of Jericho. And the LORD showed him all the land of Gilead, to Dan, [1]
Deut 34:2 and all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, to the utmost sea,
Deut 34:3 and the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericho, the city of palm trees, to Zoar.
Deut 34:4 And the LORD said to him, "This is the land which I swore to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, 'I will give it to your seed': I have caused you to see it with your eyes, but you shall not go over to that place."
Deut 34:5 So Moses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD.
Deut 34:6 And He buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, in front of Bethpeor: But no man knows *the location* of his sepulcher to this day.
Deut 34:7 And Moses was a hundred and twenty years old when he died: His eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated.
Deut 34:8 And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days: So the days of weeping and mourning for Moses were ended.
Deut 34:9 And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the spirit of wisdom; for Moses had laid his hands upon him: And the children of Israel hearkened to him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses.
Deut 34:10 And there has not arose a prophet in Israel like Moses *ever* since, whom the LORD knew face to face,
Deut 34:11 in all the signs and the wonders, which the LORD sent him to do to Pharaoh in the land of Egypt, and to all his servants, and to all his land,
Deut 34:12 and in all that mighty service, and in all the great terror which Moses showed in the sight of all Israel.

---

1 [Note: Pisgah; or, the hill]

Joshua

Chapter 1

Josh 1:1 Now after the death of Moses the servant of the LORD it came to pass, that the LORD spoke to Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' minister, saying,
Josh 1:2 "Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan *River*, you, and all this people, to the land which I give to them, even to the children of Israel.
Josh 1:3 Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, I have given *it* to you, as I said to Moses.
Josh 1:4 From the barren wilderness and this Lebanon even to the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and to the Great Sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.
Josh 1:5 No man shall be able to stand before you all the days of your life: As I was with Moses, so I will be with you: I will not fail you, nor forsake you.
Josh 1:6 Be strong and of good courage: For you shall divide the land as an inheritance for this people, which I swore to their fathers to give them.
Josh 1:7 Only be strong and very courageous, that you may observe to do according to all the law, which Moses my servant commanded you: Do not turn from it to the right hand or to the left, that you may prosper wherever you go.
Josh 1:8 This Book of the Law shall not depart out of your mouth; but you shall meditate in it day and night, that you may observe to do according to all that is written in it: For then you shall make your way prosperous, and then you shall have good success.
Josh 1:9 Have I not commanded you? Be strong and of good courage; do not be afraid, neither be dismayed: For the LORD your God is with you wherever you go."
Josh 1:10 Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people, saying,
Josh 1:11 "Pass through the army, and command the people, saying, 'Prepare yourselves food; for within three days you all shall pass over this Jordan *River*, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God gives you to possess.' "
Josh 1:12 And Joshua spoke to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, saying,
Josh 1:13 "Remember the word which Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, 'The LORD your God has given you rest, and has given you this land.'
Josh 1:14 Your wives, your little ones, and your domestic beasts, shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side of the Jordan; but all of you shall pass before your brethren armed *and ready*, all the mighty men of valor, and help them;
Josh 1:15 until the LORD has given your brethren rest, as He has given you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God gives them: Then all of you shall return to the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the LORD's servant gave you on this side of the Jordan, towards the sunrise."
Josh 1:16 And they answered Joshua, saying, "All that you command us we will do, and wherever you send us, we will go.
Josh 1:17 According *to how* we hearkened to Moses in all things, so we will hearken to you: Only the LORD your God be with you, as He was with Moses.
Josh 1:18 Whoever he is that rebels against your commandment, and will not hearken to your words in all that you command him, he shall be put to death: Only be strong and of good courage."

Chapter 2

Josh 2:1 And Joshua the son of Nun sent two men out of Shittim to spy secretly, saying, "Go view the land, even Jericho." And they went, and came into a harlot's house, named Rahab, and lodged there.
Josh 2:2 And it was disclosed *to* the king of Jericho, saying, "Behold, men from the children of Israel came in here tonight to search out the country."
Josh 2:3 And the king of Jericho sent to Rahab, saying, "Bring forth the men that have come to you, which have entered into your house: For they have come to search out all the country."
Josh 2:4 And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said this, "Men came to me, but I did not know where they were from:
Josh 2:5 And it came to pass about the time of shutting the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: Where the men went I do not know: Pursue after them quickly; for you all shall overtake them."
Josh 2:6 But she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.
Josh 2:7 And the men pursued after them *on* the *roadway* to the Jordan, to the fords: And as soon as those which pursued after them had gone out, they shut the gate.
Josh 2:8 And before they had laid down, she came up to them upon the roof;
Josh 2:9 and she said to the men, "I know that the LORD has given you the land, and that your terror has fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land faint because of you.
Josh 2:10 For we have heard how the LORD dried up the water of the Red Sea for you, when you all came out of Egypt; and what you did to the two kings of the Amorites, that were on the other side of the Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom you utterly destroyed.
Josh 2:11 And as soon as we had heard these things, our hearts melted, neither was there any more courage remaining in any man, because of you: For the LORD your God, He is God in heaven above, and on earth beneath.
Josh 2:12 Now therefore, I implore you, swear to me by the LORD, since I have showed you kindness, that you all will also show kindness to my father's house, and give me a true token:
Josh 2:13 And that you all will save my father alive, and my mother, and my brothers, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death."
Josh 2:14 And the men answered her, "Our lives for yours, if you all do not disclose our business. And it shall be, when the LORD has given us the land, that we will deal kindly and truly with you."
Josh 2:15 Then she let them down by a cord through the window: For her house was upon the town wall, and she dwelled upon the wall.
Josh 2:16 And she said to them, "Get yourselves to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers have returned: And afterward you all may go your way."
Josh 2:17 And the men said to her, "We will be blameless of this oath which you have made us swear.
Josh 2:18 Behold, when we come into the land, you shall bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which you let us down through: And you shall bring your father, and your mother, and your brothers, and all your father's household, home to you.
Josh 2:19 And it shall be, that whoever shall go out of the doors of your house into the street, his blood shall be upon his head, and we will be guiltless: And whoever shall be with you in the house, his blood shall be on our head, if any hand is *laid* upon him.

Josh 2:20 And if you disclose our business, then we will be free from your oath which you have made us swear."
Josh 2:21 And she said, "According to your words, so be it. And she sent them away, and they departed: And she bound the scarlet line in the window.
Josh 2:22 And they went, and came to the mountain, and stayed there three days, until the pursuers had returned: And the pursuers sought them throughout all the *roadway*, but did not find them.
Josh 2:23 So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all *the* things that befell them:
Josh 2:24 And they said to Joshua, "Truly the LORD has delivered all the land into our hands; for all the inhabitants of the country even faint because of us."

Chapter 3

Josh 3:1 And Joshua rose early in the morning; and they *departed* from Shittim, and came to the Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed over.
Josh 3:2 And it came to pass after three days, that the officers went through the army;
Josh 3:3 and they commanded the people, saying, "When you all see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and the Levite priests carrying it, then you shall move forth from your place, and go after it.
Josh 3:4 Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: Do not come near to it, that you all may know the way by which you must go: For you have not passed this way before."
Josh 3:5 And Joshua said to the people, "Sanctify yourselves: For tomorrow the LORD will do wonders among you."
Josh 3:6 And Joshua spoke to the priests, saying, "Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people." And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.
Josh 3:7 And the LORD said to Joshua, "Today I will begin to magnify you in the sight of all Israel, *so* that they may know, as I was with Moses, in the same manner I will be with you.
Josh 3:8 And you shall command the priests that carry the ark of the covenant, saying, 'When you all have come to the brink of the water of the Jordan *River*, you shall stand still in the Jordan.' "
Josh 3:9 And Joshua said to the children of Israel, "Come here, and hear the words of the LORD your God."
Josh 3:10 And Joshua said, "By this all of you shall know that the living God is among you, and that without fail He will drive out from before you the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites.
Josh 3:11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of the Lord of all the earth passes over before you into the Jordan *River*.
Josh 3:12 Now therefore take for yourselves twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe one man.
Josh 3:13 And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that carry the ark of the LORD, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of the Jordan, that the waters of the Jordan shall be cut off from the waters that come down from above; and they shall stand upon a heap."
Josh 3:14 And it came to pass, when the people *departed* from their tents, to pass over the Jordan, and the priests carrying the ark of the covenant before the people;

Josh 3:15 and as those that carried the ark had come to the Jordan, and the feet of the priests that carried the ark dipped into the brim of the water, (for the Jordan overflows all its banks *throughout* the time of harvest),
Josh 3:16 *such* that the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon a heap very far from the city Adam, that is beside Zaretan: And those that came down toward the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, failed, and were cut off: And the people passed over right *near to* Jericho.
Josh 3:17 And the priests that carried the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the middle of the Jordan, and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people had passed entirely over the Jordan.

Chapter 4

Josh 4:1 And it came to pass, when all the people had completely passed over the Jordan, that the LORD spoke to Joshua, saying,
Josh 4:2 "Take twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe one man,
Josh 4:3 and all you command them, saying, 'Take *for* yourselves from out of the middle of the Jordan *River*, out of the place where the priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones, and you shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodging place, where you shall lodge this night.' "
Josh 4:4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared from out of the children of Israel, from every tribe one man:
Josh 4:5 And Joshua said to them, "Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the middle of the Jordan, and every man *among* you take up a stone upon his shoulder, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel:
Josh 4:6 That this may be a sign among you, that when your children ask their fathers in time to come, saying, 'What do you all mean by these stones?'
Josh 4:7 Then you all shall answer them, 'That the waters of the Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over the Jordan, the waters of the Jordan *River* were cut off: And these stones shall be for a memorial to the children of Israel forever.' "
Josh 4:8 And the children of Israel did as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the middle of the Jordan *River*, as the LORD spoke to Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them over with them to the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.
Josh 4:9 And Joshua set up twelve stones in the middle of the Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests which carried the ark of the covenant stood: And they are there to this day.
Josh 4:10 For the priests which carried the ark stood in the middle of the Jordan, until everything was finished that the LORD commanded Joshua to speak to the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua: And the people hurried and passed over.
Josh 4:11 And it came to pass, when all the people had completely passed over, that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people.
Josh 4:12 And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and half the tribe of Manasseh, passed over armed *and ready* before the children of Israel, as Moses spoke to them:
Josh 4:13 About forty thousand prepared for war passed over before the LORD to battle, to the plains of Jericho.
Josh 4:14 On that day the LORD magnified Joshua in the sight of all Israel; and they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of his life.
Josh 4:15 And the LORD spoke to Joshua, saying,

Josh 4:16 "Command the priests that carry the ark of the testimony, that they *are to* come up out of the Jordan."
Josh 4:17 Therefore, Joshua commanded the priests, saying, "Come up out of the Jordan, all of you."
Josh 4:18 And it came to pass, when the priests that carried the ark of the covenant of the LORD had come up out of the middle of the Jordan, and the soles of the priests' feet were lifted up to the dry land, that the waters of the Jordan returned to their place, and flowed over all its banks, as they did before.
Josh 4:19 And the people came up out of the Jordan on the tenth day of the first month, and encamped in Gilgal, on the east border of Jericho.
Josh 4:20 And those twelve stones, which they took out of the Jordan, Joshua set *them* up in Gilgal.
Josh 4:21 And he spoke to the children of Israel, saying, "When your children shall ask their fathers in time to come, saying, 'What do these stones mean?'
Josh 4:22 Then all of you shall let your children know, saying, 'Israel came over this Jordan *River* on dry land.'
Josh 4:23 For the LORD your God dried up the waters of the Jordan from before you, until all of you had passed over, as the LORD your God did to the Red Sea, which He dried up from before us, until we had gone over:
Josh 4:24 That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it is mighty: That all of you might fear the LORD your God forever."

Chapter 5

Josh 5:1 And it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which were on the west side of the Jordan, and all the kings of the Canaanites, which were by the sea, heard that the LORD had dried up the waters of the Jordan *River* from before the children of Israel, until we had passed over, that their hearts melted, neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel.
Josh 5:2 At that time the LORD said to Joshua, "Make yourselves sharp knives, and circumcise the children of Israel again a second time."
Josh 5:3 And Joshua made himself sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of the foreskins.
Josh 5:4 And this is the reason why Joshua circumcised *again*: All the people that came out of Egypt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the barren wilderness by the wayside, after they came out of Egypt.
Josh 5:5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised: But all the people that were born in the barren wilderness by the wayside after they came forth out of Egypt, those *ones* they had not circumcised.
Josh 5:6 For the children of Israel walked forty years in the barren wilderness, until all the people that were men of war, which came out of Egypt, were consumed, because they did not obey the voice of the LORD: To whom the LORD swore that He would not show them the land, which the LORD swore to their fathers that He would give us, a land that flows with milk and honey.
Josh 5:7 And their children, whom he raised up in their place, those *ones* Joshua circumcised: For they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the wayside.
Josh 5:8 And it came to pass, when they had finished circumcising all the people, that they stayed in their places in the camp, until they were whole.

Josh 5:9 And the LORD said to Joshua, "Today I have rolled away the reproach of Egypt from off you." For this reason the name of the place is called Gilgal to this day.
Josh 5:10 And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the Passover on the fourteenth day of the month at sunset in the plains of Jericho.
Josh 5:11 And they ate of the old grain of the land on the next day after the Passover, unleavened cakes, and parched grain kernels on the same day.
Josh 5:12 And the manna ceased on the next day after they had eaten of the old grain of the land; neither did the children of Israel have manna any more; but they ate of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year.
Josh 5:13 And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and behold, there stood a man in front of him with his sword drawn in his hand: And Joshua went to him, and said to him, "Are you for us, or for our adversaries?"
Josh 5:14 And he said, "No; but as captain of the army of the LORD I have now come." And Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and worshiped, and said to him, "What does my lord say to his servant?"
Josh 5:15 And the captain of the LORD's army said to Joshua, "Loosen your shoes from off your feet; for the place upon which you stand is holy." And Joshua did so.

Chapter 6

Josh 6:1 Now Jericho was strictly shut up because of the children of Israel: None went out, and none came in.
Josh 6:2 And the LORD said to Joshua, "See, I have given Jericho into your hand, and *its* king, and the mighty men of valor.
Josh 6:3 And you all shall compass the city, you men of war, and go all around the city once. Thus you shall do six days.
Josh 6:4 And seven priests shall carry before the ark seven trumpets of rams' horns: And the seventh day you all shall compass the city seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets.
Josh 6:5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when you all hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down flat, and the people shall ascend up, every man, straight before him."
Josh 6:6 And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said to them, "Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests carry seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD."
Josh 6:7 And he said to the people, "Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD."
Josh 6:8 And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken to the people, that the seven priests carrying the seven trumpets of rams' horns passed on before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: And the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them.
Josh 6:9 And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the rear-guard came after the ark, the priests going on*ward*, and blowing with the trumpets.
Josh 6:10 And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, "You shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voice, neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you *to* shout; then you all shall shout."
Josh 6:11 So the ark of the LORD compassed the city, going about it once: And they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.
Josh 6:12 And Joshua rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the ark of the LORD.

Josh 6:13 And seven priests carrying seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: And the armed men went before them; but the rear-guard came after the ark of the LORD, the priests going on*ward*, and blowing with the trumpets.
Josh 6:14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: So they did six days.
Josh 6:15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city *in* the same manner *for the seventh time that week*: Only on that day they *proceeded to* compass the city seven times *in a row*.
Josh 6:16 And it came to pass *on* the seventh time *around for the day*, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said to the people, "Shout; for the LORD has given you the city.
Josh 6:17 And the city shall be accursed, even it and all that are in it, to the LORD: Only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because she hid the messengers that we sent.
Josh 6:18 *As for* all of you, at the *very* least keep yourselves from the accursed thing, lest you make yourselves accursed, when you take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Israel a curse, and trouble it.
Josh 6:19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are consecrated to the LORD: They shall come into the treasury of the LORD."
Josh 6:20 So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: And it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.
Josh 6:21 And they utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and donkey, with the edge of the sword.
Josh 6:22 But Joshua had said to the two men that had spied out the country, "Go into the harlot's house, and bring the woman out from there, and all that she has, as you *both* swore to her."
Josh 6:23 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brothers, and all that she had; and they brought out all her kindred, and left them outside the camp of Israel.
Josh 6:24 And they burned the city with fire, and all that was in it: Only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD.
Josh 6:25 And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and she dwells in Israel even to this day; because she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.
Josh 6:26 And Joshua adjured them at that time, saying, "Cursed be the man before the LORD, that rises up and builds this city Jericho: He shall lay *its* foundation in his firstborn, and in his youngest son he shall set up the gates of it."
Josh 6:27 So the LORD was with Joshua; and his fame was noised throughout all the country.

Chapter 7

Josh 7:1 But the children of Israel committed a trespass with the accursed things: For Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed things: And the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.

Josh 7:2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is beside Bethaven, on the east of Bethel, and spoke to them, saying, "Go up and view the country." And the men went up and viewed Ai.
Josh 7:3 And they returned to Joshua, and said to him, "Do not let all the people go up; but let about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai; and do not make all the people labor over there; for they are *relatively* few."
Josh 7:4 So there went up to that place from the people about three thousand men: And they fled before the men of Ai.
Josh 7:5 And the men of Ai smote about thirty-six men from them: For they chased them from before the gate even to Shebarim, and smote them *while* going down a steep place: For this reason the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.
Josh 7:6 And Joshua tore his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the evening, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads.
Josh 7:7 And Joshua said, "Alas, O Lord GOD, why have You brought this people over the Jordan at all, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? We wish to God we had been content, and dwelled on the other side *of the* Jordan!
Josh 7:8 O Lord, what shall I say, when Israel turns their backs before their enemies?
Josh 7:9 For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall encircle us around, and cut off our name from the earth: And what will You do to Your great name?"
Josh 7:10 And the LORD said to Joshua, "Get yourselves up; why do you lie upon your face in this manner?
Josh 7:11 Israel has sinned, and they have also transgressed My covenant which I commanded them: For they have even taken of the accursed things, and have also stolen, and concealed also, and they have even put it among their own stuff.
Josh 7:12 Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies, because they were accursed: Neither will I be with you any more, except you destroy the accursed from among you.
Josh 7:13 Get up, sanctify the people, and say, 'Sanctify yourselves in preparation for tomorrow: For thus says the LORD God of Israel, "There is an accursed thing in the midst of you, O Israel: You cannot stand before your enemies, until you all take away the accursed thing from among you."
Josh 7:14 Therefore, in the morning all of you shall be brought according to your tribes: And it shall be, that the tribe which the LORD takes shall come according to *its* families; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man.
Josh 7:15 And it shall be, that he who is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he has: Because he has transgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he has worked folly in Israel.' " [1]
Josh 7:16 So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken:
Josh 7:17 And he brought the family of Judah; and he took the family of the Zarhites: And he brought the family of the Zarhites man by man; and Zabdi was taken:
Josh 7:18 And he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, was taken.

---

[1] [Note: folly; or, wickedness]

Josh 7:19 And Joshua said to Achan, "My son, give, I implore you, glory to the LORD God of Israel, and make confession to Him; and tell me now what you have done; do not hide it from me."
Josh 7:20 And Achan answered Joshua, and said, "Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus and thus I have done:
Josh 7:21 When I saw among the plunder a goodly Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and behold, they are hid in the earth in the middle of my tent, and the silver under it." [2] [3]
Josh 7:22 So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran to the tent; and behold, it was hidden in his tent, and the silver under it.
Josh 7:23 And they took them out of the middle of the tent, and brought them to Joshua, and to all the children of Israel, and laid them out before the LORD.
Josh 7:24 And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his donkeys, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: And they brought them to the valley of Achor.
Josh 7:25 And Joshua said, "Why have you troubled us? The LORD shall trouble you this day." And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.
Josh 7:26 And they raised over him a great heap of stones to this day. So the LORD turned from the fierceness of His anger. For this reason the name of that place was called, The Valley of Achor, to this day. [4]

Chapter 8

Josh 8:1 And the LORD said to Joshua, "Fear not, neither be dismayed: Take all the people of war with you, and arise, go up to Ai: See, I have given into your hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land:
Josh 8:2 And you shall do to Ai and her king as you did to Jericho and her king: Only *its* plunder, and *its* domestic beasts, all you shall take as pillage to yourselves: Lay yourselves in ambush for the city behind it."
Josh 8:3 So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ai: And Joshua chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valor, and sent them away by night.
Josh 8:4 And he commanded them, saying, "Behold, you all shall lie in wait against the city, even behind the city: Do not go very far from the city, but you be *fully* ready:
Josh 8:5 And I, and all the people that are with me, will approach toward the city: And it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as the first *time*, that we will flee before them,
Josh 8:6 (For they will come out after us) till we have drawn them from the city; for they will say, 'They flee before us, as the first *time*': Therefore we will flee before them.
Josh 8:7 Then all of you shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: For the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand.
Josh 8:8 And it shall be, when you all have taken the city, that you shall set the city on fire: According to the commandment of the LORD you shall do *it*. See, I have commanded you."

---

[2] [Note: 200 shekels (silver coins) weighed approximately 22.81 troy pounds, or 8.51 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[3] [Note: A wedge of gold 50 shekels in weight equated to approximately 5.70 troy pounds, or ~2.13 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[4] [Note: Achor; that is, Trouble]

Josh 8:9 Therefore, Joshua sent them forth: And they went to lie in ambush, and stayed between Bethel and Ai, on the west side of Ai: But Joshua lodged among the people that night.
Josh 8:10 And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up to Ai, he and the elders of Israel, in the sight of the people.
Josh 8:11 And all the people, even the people of war that were with him, went up, and drew near, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: Now there was a valley between them and Ai.
Josh 8:12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Bethel and Ai, on the west side of the city.
Josh 8:13 And when they had set the people, even all the army that was on the north *side* of the city, and those lying in wait on the west *side* of the city, Joshua went into the midst of the valley that night.
Josh 8:14 And it came to pass, when the king of Ai saw it, that they hastened and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, in front of the plain; but he did not know that there were *men* lying in ambush against him behind the city.
Josh 8:15 And Joshua and all Israel made *out* like they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the barren wilderness.
Josh 8:16 And all the people that were in Ai were called together to pursue after them: And they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the city.
Josh 8:17 And there was not a man left in Ai or Bethel, that did not go out after Israel: And they left the city open, and pursued after Israel.
Josh 8:18 And the LORD said to Joshua, "Stretch out the spear that is in your hand toward Ai; for I will give it into your hand." And Joshua stretched out the spear that he had in his hand toward the city.
Josh 8:19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: And they entered into the city, and took it, and made haste and set the city on fire.
Josh 8:20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no power to flee this way or that way: And the people that fled to the barren wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.
Josh 8:21 And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned back, and slew the men of Ai.
Josh 8:22 And the others issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: And they smote them, so that they let none of them remain or escape.
Josh 8:23 And they took the king of Ai alive, and brought him to Joshua.
Josh 8:24 And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the barren wilderness where they chased them, and when they had all fallen *by* the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned to Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword.
Josh 8:25 And so it was, that all who fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of Ai.
Josh 8:26 For Joshua did not draw his hand back, with which he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai.

Josh 8:27 Only the domestic beasts and the plunder of that city Israel took as pillage for themselves, according to the word of the LORD which he commanded Joshua.
Josh 8:28 And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it a heap forever, even a desolation to this day.
Josh 8:29 And he hanged the king of Ai on a tree until evening: And as soon as the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should take his carcass down from the tree, and cast it at the entrance of the gate of the city, and *pile* a great heap of stones upon it, that remains to this day.
Josh 8:30 Then Joshua built an altar to the LORD God of Israel in Mount Ebal,
Josh 8:31 as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the Book of the Law of Moses, an altar of whole stones, over which no man has lifted up any iron *tool*: And they offered burnt offerings upon it to the LORD, and sacrificed peace offerings.
Josh 8:32 And he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel.
Josh 8:33 And all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side *of* the ark and on that side in front of the Levite priests, which carried the ark of the covenant of the LORD, as well *as* the stranger, *even* as him that was born among them; half of them in front of Mount Gerizim, and half of them in front of Mount Ebal; as Moses the servant of the LORD had commanded before, that they should bless the people of Israel.
Josh 8:34 And afterward he read all the words of the law, the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the Book of the Law.
Josh 8:35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua did not read in front of all the congregation of Israel, with the women, and the little ones, and the strangers that were conversant among them.

Chapter 9

Josh 9:1 And it came to pass, when all the kings which were on this side of the Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of the Great Sea in front of Lebanon, the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard *about it*;
Josh 9:2 that they gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one accord.
Josh 9:3 And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done to Jericho and to Ai,
Josh 9:4 they worked wilily, and went and made *it look* as if they were ambassadors, and took old sacks on their donkeys, and leather wine vessels, old, and torn, and bound up;
Josh 9:5 and old shoes mended clumsily upon their feet, and *had put* old garments upon themselves; and all the bread of their provision was dry and moldy.
Josh 9:6 And they went to Joshua at the camp *in* Gilgal, and said to him, and to the men of Israel, "We have come from a far country: Now therefore make an alliance with us, all of you."
Josh 9:7 And the men of Israel said to the Hivites, "Peradventure you all dwell among us; *then* how shall we make an alliance with you?"
Josh 9:8 And they said to Joshua, "We are your servants." And Joshua said to them, "Who are all of you? And from where have you come?"
Josh 9:9 And they said to him, "Your servants have come from a very far country because of the name of the LORD your God: For we have heard the fame of Him, and all that He did in Egypt,
Josh 9:10 and all that He did to the two kings of the Amorites, that were beyond the Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which was at Ashtaroth.

Josh 9:11 For which reason our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spoke to us, saying, 'Take food with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say to them, "We are your servants: Now therefore make an alliance with us, all of you." '
Josh 9:12 This *is* our bread *which* we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go to you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is moldy:
Josh 9:13 And these leather vessels of wine, which we *had* filled, were new; and behold, they are torn: And our garments and our shoes have become old because of the very long journey."
Josh 9:14 And the men took *out some* of their food, and did not ask counsel at the mouth of the LORD.
Josh 9:15 And Joshua made peace with them, and made an alliance with them, to let them live: And the princes of the congregation swore to them.
Josh 9:16 And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made an alliance with them, that they heard that they were their neighbors, and that they dwelled among them.
Josh 9:17 And the children of Israel journeyed, and came to their cities on the third day. Now their cities were Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and Kirjathjearim.
Josh 9:18 And the children of Israel did not smite them, because the princes of the congregation had sworn to them by the LORD God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes.
Josh 9:19 But all the princes said to all the congregation, "We have sworn to them by the LORD God of Israel: Therefore, now we cannot touch them.
Josh 9:20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest wrath be on us, because of the oath which we swore to them."
Josh 9:21 And the princes said to them, "Let them live; but let them be hewers of wood and drawers of water to all the congregation; as the princes had promised them."
Josh 9:22 And Joshua called for them, and he spoke to them, saying, "Why have you all beguiled us, saying, 'We are very far from you'; when you dwell among us?
Josh 9:23 Now therefore all of you are cursed, and there shall be none of you freed from being bond-servants, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God."
Josh 9:24 And they answered Joshua, and said, "Because it was certainly told *to* your servants, how the LORD your God commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore we were severely afraid *for* our lives because of you, and have done this thing.
Josh 9:25 And now, behold, we are in your hand: As it seems good and right to you to do to us, do *that*."
Josh 9:26 And so he did to them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they did not slay them.
Josh 9:27 And that day Joshua made them hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, even to this day, in whichever place he *would* choose.

Chapter 10

Josh 10:1 Now it came to pass, when Adonizedec king of Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken Ai, and had utterly destroyed it; as he had done to Jericho and her king, so he had done to Ai and her king; and how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them;
Josh 10:2 that they feared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, as one of the royal cities, and because it was greater than Ai, and all *its* men were mighty.

Josh 10:3 For this reason Adonizedec king of Jerusalem sent to Hoham king of Hebron, and to Piram king of Jarmuth, and to Japhia king of Lachish, and to Debir king of Eglon, saying,
Josh 10:4 come up to me, and help me, that we may smite Gibeon: For it has made peace with Joshua and with the children of Israel.
Josh 10:5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their armies, and encamped in front of Gibeon, and made war against it.
Josh 10:6 And the men of Gibeon sent to Joshua at the camp in Gilgal, saying, "Do not slacken your hand from your servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: For all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountains have gathered together against us."
Josh 10:7 So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valor.
Josh 10:8 And the LORD said to Joshua, "Do not fear them: For I have delivered them into your hand; not a man of them shall stand before you."
Josh 10:9 Joshua therefore came to them suddenly, and went up from Gilgal all night.
Josh 10:10 And the LORD discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goes up to Bethhoron, and smote them to Azekah, and to Makkedah.
Josh 10:11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, and were in the steep *descent* to Bethhoron, that the LORD cast down large stones from heaven upon them *all the way* to Azekah, and they died: They had more that died *from* hailstones than those whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.
Josh 10:12 Then Joshua spoke to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, "Sun, you stand still upon Gibeon; and you, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon."
Josh 10:13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is this not written in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and did not hasten to go down about one whole day.
Josh 10:14 And there was no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened to the voice of a man: For the LORD fought for Israel.
Josh 10:15 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to the camp at Gilgal.
Josh 10:16 But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Makkedah.
Josh 10:17 And it was told *to* Joshua, saying, "The five kings have been found hidden in a cave at Makkedah."
Josh 10:18 And Joshua said, "Roll large bulky stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it to keep them *under* guard:
Josh 10:19 And all you are not to remain *here*, but pursue after your enemies, and smite the rearmost of them; do not allow them to enter into their cities: For the LORD your God has delivered them into your hand."
Josh 10:20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest of them which remained entered into fenced cities.
Josh 10:21 And all the people returned to Joshua to the camp at Makkedah in peace: No one moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.
Josh 10:22 Then Joshua said, "Open the mouth of the cave, and bring those five kings out of the cave to me."

Josh 10:23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings out of the cave to him, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, and the king of Eglon.
Josh 10:24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings to Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said to the captains of the men of war which went with him, "Come near, put your feet upon the necks of these kings." And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.
Josh 10:25 And Joshua said to them, "Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: For *even like* this shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom you all fight."
Josh 10:26 And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: And they were hanging on the trees until the evening.
Josh 10:27 And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, that Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave in which they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, which remain until this very day.
Josh 10:28 And that day Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and *its* king he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that were in it; he let none remain: And he did to the king of Makkedah as he did to the king of Jericho.
Josh 10:29 Then Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, to Libnah, and fought against Libnah:
Josh 10:30 And the LORD delivered it also, and *its* king, into the hand of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were in it; he let none remain in it; but did to *its* king as he did to the king of Jericho.
Josh 10:31 And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, to Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it:
Josh 10:32 And the LORD delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were in it, according to all that he had done to Libnah.
Josh 10:33 Then Horam king of Gezer came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.
Josh 10:34 And from Lachish Joshua passed to Eglon, and all Israel with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it:
Josh 10:35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were in it he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish.
Josh 10:36 And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, to Hebron; and they fought against it:
Josh 10:37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and *its* king, and all *its* cities, and all the souls that were in it; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that were in it.
Josh 10:38 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to Debir; and fought against it:
Josh 10:39 And he took it, and *its* king, and all *its* cities; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that were in it; he left none remaining: As he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to *its* king; as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king.
Josh 10:40 So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the valley, and of the springs, and all their kings: He left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Israel commanded.
Josh 10:41 And Joshua smote them from Kadeshbarnea even to Gaza, and all the country of Goshen, even to Gibeon.

Josh 10:42 And all these kings and their land Joshua took at one time, because the LORD God of Israel fought for Israel.
Josh 10:43 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to the camp at Gilgal.

Chapter 11

Josh 11:1 And it came to pass, when Jabin king of Hazor had heard those things, that he sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph,
Josh 11:2 and to the kings that were on the north of the mountains, and from the plains south of Chinneroth, and in the valley, and in the borders of Dor on the west,
Josh 11:3 and to the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Jebusite in the mountains, and to the Hivite under Hermon in the land of Mizpeh.
Josh 11:4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, many people, even as the sand that is upon the seashore in multitude, with very many horses and chariots.
Josh 11:5 And when all these kings had met together, they came and pitched *tents* in the same place at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel.
Josh 11:6 And the LORD said to Joshua, "Do not be afraid because of them: For tomorrow about this time I will deliver them up entirely slain before Israel: You shall hamstring their horses, and burn their chariots with fire."
Josh 11:7 So Joshua, and all the people of war with him, came suddenly against them by the waters of Merom; and they fell upon them.
Josh 11:8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased them to great Zidon, and to Misrephothmaim, and to the valley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left none *of* them remaining.
Josh 11:9 And Joshua did to them as the LORD directed him: He hamstrung their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.
Josh 11:10 And at that time Joshua turned back, and took Hazor, and smote *its* king with the sword: For in time past Hazor was the head of all those kingdoms.
Josh 11:11 And they smote all the souls that were in *Hazor* with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying them: There wasn't anyone left breathing: And he burnt Hazor with fire.
Josh 11:12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings *that ruled over* them, Joshua took, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly destroyed them, as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded.
Josh 11:13 But as for the cities that stood still in their strength, Israel burned none of them, except only Hazor; that *one* Joshua burned.
Josh 11:14 And all the plunder of these cities, and the domestic beasts, the children of Israel took pillage to themselves; but they smote every man with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither did they leave anyone *still* breathing.
Josh 11:15 As the LORD commanded Moses His servant, so Moses commanded Joshua, and so Joshua did; he left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Moses.
Josh 11:16 So Joshua took all that land, the hills, and all the south country, and all the land of Goshen, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Israel, and the valley of the same;
Josh 11:17 even from Mount Halak, that goes up to Seir, even to Baalgad in the valley of Lebanon under Mount Hermon: And all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them.
Josh 11:18 Joshua made war a long time with all those kings.

Josh 11:19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, except the Hivites, the inhabitants of Gibeon: All *the* others they took in battle.
Josh 11:20 For it was of the LORD to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that He might utterly destroy them, and that they might have no favor, but that He might destroy them, as the LORD commanded Moses.
Josh 11:21 And at that time Joshua came, and cut off the Anakims from the mountains, from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: Joshua utterly destroyed them with their cities.
Josh 11:22 There were none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel: Only in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod, there remained *some*.
Josh 11:23 So Joshua took the whole land, according to all that the LORD said to Moses; and Joshua gave it for an inheritance to Israel according to their divisions by their tribes. And the land rested from war.

Chapter 12

Josh 12:1 Now these are the kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side *of the* Jordan toward the rising of the sun, from the river Arnon to Mount Hermon, and all the plain on the east:
Josh 12:2 Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelled in Heshbon, and ruled from Aroer, which is on the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from halfway *through* Gilead, even to the river Jabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon;
Josh 12:3 and from the plain to the sea of Chinneroth on the east, and to the sea of the plain, even the salt sea on the east, the way to Bethjeshimoth; and from the south, under Ashdothpisgah:
Josh 12:4 And the border of Og king of Bashan, which was of the remnant of the giants, that dwelled at Ashtaroth and at Edrei,
Josh 12:5 and reigned in Mount Hermon, and in Salcah, and in all Bashan, to the border of the Geshurites and the Maachathites, and halfway *through* Gilead, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon.
Josh 12:6 Moses the servant of the LORD and the children of Israel smote them: And Moses the servant of the LORD gave it for a possession to the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh.
Josh 12:7 And these are the kings of the country which Joshua and the children of Israel smote on this side of the Jordan on the west, from Baalgad in the valley of Lebanon even to Mount Halak, that goes up to Seir; which Joshua gave to the tribes of Israel for a possession according to their divisions;
Josh 12:8 in the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the barren wilderness, and in the south country; the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites:
Josh 12:9 The king of Jericho, one; the king of Ai, which is beside Bethel, one;
Josh 12:10 the king of Jerusalem, one; the king of Hebron, one;
Josh 12:11 the king of Jarmuth, one; the king of Lachish, one;
Josh 12:12 the king of Eglon, one; the king of Gezer, one;
Josh 12:13 the king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one;
Josh 12:14 the king of Hormah, one; the king of Arad, one;
Josh 12:15 the king of Libnah, one; the king of Adullam, one;
Josh 12:16 the king of Makkedah, one; the king of Bethel, one;

Josh 12:17 the king of Tappuah, one; the king of Hepher, one;
Josh 12:18 the king of Aphek, one; the king of Lasharon, one;
Josh 12:19 the king of Madon, one; the king of Hazor, one;
Josh 12:20 the king of Shimronmeron, one; the king of Achshaph, one;
Josh 12:21 the king of Taanach, one; the king of Megiddo, one;
Josh 12:22 the king of Kedesh, one; the king of Jokneam of Carmel, one;
Josh 12:23 the king of Dor in the border of Dor, one; the king of the nations of Gilgal, one;
Josh 12:24 the king of Tirzah, one: All the kings *were* thirty-one.

Chapter 13

Josh 13:1 Now Joshua was old and stricken in years; and the LORD said to him, "You are old and stricken in years, and there still remains very much land yet to be possessed.
Josh 13:2 This is the land that still remains: All the borders of the Philistines, and all Geshuri,
Josh 13:3 from Sihor, which is before Egypt, even to the borders of Ekron northward, which is counted to the Canaanites: Five lords of the Philistines; the Gazathites, and the Ashdothites, the Eshkalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; also the Avites:
Josh 13:4 From the south, all the land of the Canaanites, and Mearah which is beside the Sidonians, to Aphek, to the borders of the Amorites:
Josh 13:5 And the land of the Giblites, and all Lebanon, toward the sunrise, from Baalgad under Mount Hermon to the passing into Hamath.
Josh 13:6 All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lebanon to Misrephothmaim, and all the Sidonians, I will drive them out from before the children of Israel: Only divide it by lot to the Israelites for an inheritance, as I have commanded you.
Josh 13:7 Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance to the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manasseh,
Josh 13:8 with whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, which Moses gave them, beyond the Jordan eastward, even as Moses the servant of the LORD gave them;
Josh 13:9 from Aroer, that is on the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain of Medeba to Dibon;
Josh 13:10 and all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, to the border of the children of Ammon;
Josh 13:11 and Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and all Mount Hermon, and all Bashan to Salcah;
Josh 13:12 all the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei, who remained from the remnant of the giants: For these Moses smote, and cast them out."
Josh 13:13 Nevertheless the children of Israel did not expel the Geshurites, nor the Maachathites: But the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Israelites until this day.
Josh 13:14 Only to the tribe of Levi did he not give any inheritance; the sacrifices of the LORD God of Israel made by fire are their inheritance, as he said to them.
Josh 13:15 And Moses gave *an* inheritance to the tribe of the children of Reuben according to their families.
Josh 13:16 And their coast was from Aroer, that is on the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain by Medeba;
Josh 13:17 Heshbon, and all her cities that are in the plain; Dibon, and Bamothbaal, and Bethbaalmeon,

Josh 13:18 and Jahazah, and Kedemoth, and Mephaath,
Josh 13:19 and Kirjathaim, and Sibmah, and Zarethshahar in the mount of the valley,
Josh 13:20 and Bethpeor, and Ashdothpisgah, and Bethjeshimoth,
Josh 13:21 and all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with the princes of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, which were dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the country.
Josh 13:22 Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, the children of Israel slew with the sword among the *others* that were slain by them. [1]
Josh 13:23 And the border of the children of Reuben was the Jordan, and the *boundary* of it. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities and *its* villages.
Josh 13:24 And Moses gave *an* inheritance to the tribe of Gad, even to the children of Gad according to their families.
Josh 13:25 And their coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the children of Ammon, to Aroer that is before Rabbah;
Josh 13:26 and from Heshbon to Ramathmizpeh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim to the border of Debir;
Josh 13:27 and in the valley, Betharam, and Bethnimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, the Jordan and its border, even to the edge of the sea of Chinnereth on the other side *of the* Jordan eastward.
Josh 13:28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad according to their families, the cities, and their villages.
Josh 13:29 And Moses gave *an* inheritance to the half tribe of Manasseh: And this was the possession of the half tribe of the children of Manasseh by their families.
Josh 13:30 And their coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all the towns of Jair, which are in Bashan, sixty cities:
Josh 13:31 And half *of* Gilead, and Ashtaroth, and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, were pertaining to the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, even to one half of the children of Machir by their families.
Josh 13:32 These are the countries which Moses distributed for inheritance in the plains of Moab, on the other side *of the* Jordan, by Jericho, eastward.
Josh 13:33 But to the tribe of Levi Moses did not give any inheritance: The LORD God of Israel was their inheritance, as He said to them.

Chapter 14

Josh 14:1 And these are the countries which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for *an* inheritance to them.
Josh 14:2 Their inheritance was by lot, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe.
Josh 14:3 For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and a half tribe on the other side *of the* Jordan: But to the Levites he gave no inheritance among them.
Josh 14:4 For the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: Therefore they gave no portion to the Levites in the land, except cities to dwell in, with their suburbs for their domestic beasts and for their substance.

---

[1] [Note: soothsayer; or, diviner]

Josh 14:5 As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land.
Josh 14:6 Then the children of Judah came to Joshua in Gilgal: And Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite said to him, "You know the thing that the LORD said to Moses, the man of God, concerning me and you in Kadeshbarnea.
Josh 14:7 I was forty years old when Moses, the servant of the LORD, sent me from Kadeshbarnea to spy out the land; and I brought him word again as it was in my heart.
Josh 14:8 Nevertheless, my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: But I wholly followed the LORD my God.
Josh 14:9 And Moses swore on that day, saying, 'Surely the land on which your feet have trodden shall be your inheritance, and your children's forever, because you have wholly followed the LORD my God.'
Josh 14:10 And now, behold, the LORD has kept me alive, as He said, these forty-five years, even since the LORD spoke this word to Moses, while the children of Israel wandered in the barren wilderness: And now, lo, I am eighty-five years old today.
Josh 14:11 As I am still as strong today as I was in the day that Moses sent me: As my strength was then, even so my strength is now, for war, both to go out, and to come in.
Josh 14:12 Now therefore give me this mountain, *about* which the LORD spoke in that day; for you heard in that day how the Anakims were there, and that the cities were great and fenced: If *per chance* the LORD will be with me, then I shall be able to drive them out, as the LORD said."
Josh 14:13 And Joshua blessed him, and gave Hebron to Caleb the son of Jephunneh for an inheritance.
Josh 14:14 Therefore, Hebron became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite to this day, because he wholly followed the LORD God of Israel.
Josh 14:15 And the previous name of Hebron was Kirjatharba; *partly because* Arba was a great man among the Anakims. And the land had rest from war.

Chapter 15

Josh 15:1 This then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Judah by their families; even to the border of Edom, *from* the barren wilderness of Zin southward, *this* was the furthest part of the southern coast.
Josh 15:2 And their southern border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the bay that looks southward:
Josh 15:3 And it went out to the south side to Maalehacrabbim, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south side to Kadeshbarnea, and passed along to Hezron, and went up to Adar, and fetched a compass to Karkaa: [1]
Josh 15:4 From there it passed toward Azmon, and went out to the river of Egypt; and the *boundaries* of that coast were at the sea: This shall be your southern coast.
Josh 15:5 And the east border was the salt sea, even to the end of the Jordan. And their border in the north quarter was from the bay of the sea at the furthest part of the Jordan:
Josh 15:6 And the border went up to Bethhogla, and passed along by the north of Betharabah; and the border went up to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben:

---

[1] [Note: Maalehacrabbim; or, the ascent to Akrabbim]

Josh 15:7 And the border went up toward Debir from the valley of Achor, and so northward, looking toward Gilgal, that is before the ascent to Adummim, which is on the south side of the river: And the border passed toward the waters of Enshemesh, and the *boundaries* of *it* were at Enrogel:
Josh 15:8 And the border went up by the valley of the son of Hinnom to the south side of the Jebusite; the same is Jerusalem: And the border went up to the top of the mountain that lies before the valley of Hinnom westward, which is at the end of the valley of the giants northward:
Josh 15:9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill to the fountain of the water of Nephtoah, and went out to the cities of Mount Ephron; and the border was drawn to Baalah, which is Kirjathjearim:
Josh 15:10 And the border compassed from Baalah westward to Mount Seir, and passed along to the side of Mount Jearim, which is Chesalon, on the north side, and went down to Bethshemesh, and passed on to Timnah:
Josh 15:11 And the border went out to the side of Ekron northward: And the border was drawn to Shicron, and passed along to Mount Baalah, and went out to Jabneel; and the *boundaries* of the border were at the sea.
Josh 15:12 And the west border was to the Great Sea, and *its* coast. This is the border of the children of Judah all around according to their families.
Josh 15:13 And to Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a portion among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Joshua, even the city of Arba the father of Anak, which city is Hebron.
Josh 15:14 And Caleb drove *out from* there the three sons of Anak, Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak.
Josh 15:15 And he went up from that place to the inhabitants of Debir: And the previous name of Debir was Kirjathsepher.
Josh 15:16 And Caleb said, "He that smites Kirjathsepher, and takes it, I will give to him my daughter Achsah to wife."
Josh 15:17 And Othniel the son of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it: And he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.
Josh 15:18 And it came to pass, as she came to him, that she moved him to ask *for* a field from her father: And she *dismounted* off her donkey; and Caleb said to her, "What do you *desire*?"
Josh 15:19 *She* answered, "Give me a blessing; for you have given me a southern land; give me also springs of water." And he gave her the upper springs, and the lower springs.
Josh 15:20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah according to their families.
Josh 15:21 And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the border of Edom southward were Kabzeel, and Eder, and Jagur,
Josh 15:22 and Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah,
Josh 15:23 and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan,
Josh 15:24 Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth,
Josh 15:25 and Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth, and Hezron, which is Hazor,
Josh 15:26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah,
Josh 15:27 and Hazargaddah, and Heshmon, and Bethpalet,
Josh 15:28 and Hazarshual, and Beersheba, and Bizjothjah,
Josh 15:29 Baalah, and Iim, and Azem,
Josh 15:30 and Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah,
Josh 15:31 and Ziklag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah,

Josh 15:32 and Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: All the cities are twenty-nine, with their villages:
Josh 15:33 And in the valley, Eshtaol, and Zoreah, and Ashnah,
Josh 15:34 and Zanoah, and Engannim, Tappuah, and Enam,
Josh 15:35 Jarmuth, and Adullam, Socoh, and Azekah,
Josh 15:36 and Sharaim, and Adithaim, and Gederah, and Gederothaim; fourteen cities with their villages:
Josh 15:37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdalgad,
Josh 15:38 and Dilean, and Mizpeh, and Joktheel,
Josh 15:39 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon,
Josh 15:40 and Cabbon, and Lahmam, and Kithlish,
Josh 15:41 and Gederoth, Bethdagon, and Naamah, and Makkedah; sixteen cities with their villages:
Josh 15:42 Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan,
Josh 15:43 and Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib,
Josh 15:44 and Keilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah; nine cities with their villages:
Josh 15:45 Ekron, with her towns and her villages:
Josh 15:46 From Ekron even to the sea, all that lay near Ashdod, with their villages:
Josh 15:47 Ashdod with her towns and her villages, Gaza with her towns and her villages, to the river of Egypt, and the Great Sea, and *its* border:
Josh 15:48 And in the mountains, Shamir, and Jattir, and Socoh,
Josh 15:49 and Dannah, and Kirjathsannah, which is Debir,
Josh 15:50 and Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim,
Josh 15:51 and Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh; eleven cities with their villages:
Josh 15:52 Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean,
Josh 15:53 and Janum, and Bethtappuah, and Aphekah,
Josh 15:54 and Humtah, and Kirjatharba, which is Hebron, and Zior; nine cities with their villages:
Josh 15:55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Juttah,
Josh 15:56 and Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and Zanoah,
Josh 15:57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah; ten cities with their villages:
Josh 15:58 Halhul, Bethzur, and Gedor,
Josh 15:59 and Maarath, and Bethanoth, and Eltekon; six cities with their villages:
Josh 15:60 Kirjathbaal, which is Kirjathjearim, and Rabbah; two cities with their villages:
Josh 15:61 In the barren wilderness, Betharabah, Middin, and Secacah,
Josh 15:62 and Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and Engedi; six cities with their villages.
Josh 15:63 As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not drive them out; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah in *and around* Jerusalem to this day.

Chapter 16

Josh 16:1 And the lot of the children of Joseph fell from the Jordan *River* by Jericho, to the water of Jericho on the east, to the barren wilderness that goes up from Jericho throughout Mount Bethel,
Josh 16:2 and goes out from Bethel to Luz, and passes along to the borders of Archi to Ataroth,
Josh 16:3 and goes down westward to the border of Japhleti, to the lowermost border of Bethhoron, and to Gezer: And the *boundaries* of *it* are at the sea.
Josh 16:4 So the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance.

Josh 16:5 And the border of the children of Ephraim, according to their families, was thus: The border of their inheritance on the east side was even Atarothaddar, to upper Bethhoron;
Josh 16:6 and the border went out toward the sea to Michmethah on the north side; and the border went around eastward to Taanathshiloh, and passed by it on the east to Janohah;
Josh 16:7 and it went down from Janohah to Ataroth, and to Naarath, and came to Jericho, and went out at the Jordan.
Josh 16:8 The border went out from Tappuah westward to the river Kanah; and the *boundaries* of *it* were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim by their families.
Josh 16:9 And the separate cities for the children of Ephraim were among the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their villages.
Josh 16:10 And they did not drive out the Canaanites that dwelled in Gezer: But the Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites to this day, and serve under tribute.

Chapter 17

Josh 17:1 There was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh; for he was the firstborn of Joseph; that is to say, for Machir the firstborn of Manasseh, the father of Gilead: Because he was a man of war, therefore he had Gilead and Bashan.
Josh 17:2 There was also a lot for the rest of the children of Manasseh by their families; for the children of Abiezer, and for the children of Helek, and for the children of Asriel, and for the children of Shechem, and for the children of Hepher, and for the children of Shemida: These were the male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph by their families.
Josh 17:3 But Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters: And these are the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.
Josh 17:4 And they came near before Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, "The LORD commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brothers." Therefore according to the commandment of the LORD he gave them an inheritance among the brothers of their father.
Josh 17:5 And there fell ten portions to Manasseh, besides the land of Gilead and Bashan, which were on the other side *of the* Jordan;
Josh 17:6 because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons: And the rest of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gilead.
Josh 17:7 And the border of Manasseh was from Asher to Michmethah, that lies before Shechem; and the border went along the right-hand *side* to the inhabitants of Entappuah.
Josh 17:8 Now Manasseh had the land of Tappuah: But Tappuah on the border of Manasseh belonged to the children of Ephraim;
Josh 17:9 and the border descended to the river Kanah, southward of the river: These cities of Ephraim are among the cities of Manasseh: The border of Manasseh was also on the north side of the river, and the boundaries of it were at the sea:
Josh 17:10 Southward it was Ephraim's, and northward it was Manasseh's, and the sea is his border; and they met together in Asher on the north, and in Issachar on the east.
Josh 17:11 And Manasseh had *land* in Issachar and in Asher Bethshean and her towns, and Ibleam and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Endor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Taanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns, even three countries.

Josh 17:12 Yet the children of Manasseh could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.
Josh 17:13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel had grown strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, but did not utterly drive them out.
Josh 17:14 And the children of Joseph spoke to Joshua, saying, "Why have you given me but one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I am a great people, for *in this* the LORD has blessed me until now?"
Josh 17:15 And Joshua answered them, "If you are a great people, then get yourselves up to the forest country, and there cut down for yourselves in the land of the Perizzites and of the giants, if Mount Ephraim is too narrow for you." [1]
Josh 17:16 And the children of Joseph said, "The hill is not enough for us: And all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have chariots of iron, both those who are of Bethshean and her towns, and those who are of the valley of Jezreel."
Josh 17:17 And Joshua spoke to the house of Joseph, even to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, "You are a great people, and have great power: You shall not have only one lot:
Josh 17:18 But the mountain shall be yours; for it is a forest, and you shall cut it down: And the *boundaries* of it shall be yours: For you shall drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they are strong."

Chapter 18

Josh 18:1 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there. And the land was subdued before them.
Josh 18:2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.
Josh 18:3 And Joshua said to the children of Israel, "How long *will* you all be slack to go *and* to possess the land, which the LORD God of your fathers has given you?
Josh 18:4 Give forth from among you three men for each tribe: And I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of theirs; and they shall come *back* again to me.
Josh 18:5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: Judah shall abide within their border on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide in their borders on the north.
Josh 18:6 All you shall therefore delineate the land into seven parts, and bring the description here to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the LORD our God.
Josh 18:7 But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the LORD is their inheritance: And Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond the Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave *to* them."
Josh 18:8 And the men arose, and went away: And Joshua charged those that went to describe the land, saying, "Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come *back* again to me, that I may cast lots here for you before the LORD in Shiloh."
Josh 18:9 And the men went and passed through the land, and delineated it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came *back* again to Joshua, to the army at Shiloh.
Josh 18:10 And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the LORD: And Joshua divided the land there to the children of Israel according to their divisions.

---

[1] [Note: giants; or, Rephaims]

Josh 18:11 And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: And the border of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.
Josh 18:12 And their border on the north side was from the Jordan *River*; and the border went up to the side of Jericho on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward; and the *boundaries* of *it* were at the barren wilderness of Bethaven.
Josh 18:13 And the border went over from there toward Luz, to the side of Luz, which is Bethel, southward; and the border descended to Atarothadar, near the hill that lies on the south side of lower Bethhoron.
Josh 18:14 And the border was drawn *from* there, and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that lies before Bethhoron southward; and the *boundaries* of *it* were at Kirjathbaal, which is Kirjathjearim, a city of the children of Judah: This was the west quarter.
Josh 18:15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kirjathjearim, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the well of *the* waters of Nephtoah:
Josh 18:16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that lies before the valley of the son of Hinnom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south, and descended to Enrogel,
Josh 18:17 and was drawn from the north, and went forth to Enshemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which is in front of the ascent of Adummim, and descended to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben,
Josh 18:18 and passed along toward the side in front of Arabah northward, and went down to Arabah:
Josh 18:19 And the border passed along to the side of Bethhoglah northward: And the *boundaries* of the border were at the north bay of the Salt Sea, at the south end of the Jordan *River*: This was the southern coast.
Josh 18:20 And the Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the borders of it all around, according to their families.
Josh 18:21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin according to their families were Jericho, and Bethhoglah, and the valley of Keziz,
Josh 18:22 and Betharabah, and Zemaraim, and Bethel,
Josh 18:23 and Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah,
Josh 18:24 and Chepharhaammonai, and Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities with their villages:
Josh 18:25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth,
Josh 18:26 and Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,
Josh 18:27 and Rekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah,
Josh 18:28 and Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, which is Jerusalem, Gibeath, and Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

Chapter 19

Josh 19:1 And the second lot came forth to Simeon, even for the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families: And their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.
Josh 19:2 And they had in their inheritance Beersheba, and Sheba, and Moladah,
Josh 19:3 and Hazarshual, and Balah, and Azem,
Josh 19:4 and Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah,
Josh 19:5 and Ziklag, and Bethmarcaboth, and Hazarsusah,
Josh 19:6 and Bethlebaoth, and Sharuhen; thirteen cities and their villages:
Josh 19:7 Ain, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities and their villages:

Josh 19:8 And all the villages that were around these cities to Baalathbeer, Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families.
Josh 19:9 Out of the portion of the children of Judah was the inheritance of the children of Simeon: *Since the parcel for* the children of Judah was too much for them: Therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within their inheritance.
Josh 19:10 And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun according to their families: And the border of their inheritance was to Sarid:
Josh 19:11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the river that is before Jokneam;
Josh 19:12 and turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrise to the border of Chislothtabor, and then goes out to Daberath, and goes up to Japhia,
Josh 19:13 and from there passes *all* along on the east to Gittahhepher, to Ittahkazin, and goes out to Remmonmethoar to Neah;
Josh 19:14 and the border compasses it on the north side to Hannathon: And *its boundaries* are in the valley of Jiphthahel:
Josh 19:15 And Kattath, and Nahallal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Bethlehem: Twelve cities with their villages.
Josh 19:16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their families, these cities with their villages.
Josh 19:17 And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issachar according to their families.
Josh 19:18 And their border was toward Jezreel, and Chesulloth, and Shunem,
Josh 19:19 and Hapharaim, and Shion, and Anaharath,
Josh 19:20 and Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abez,
Josh 19:21 and Remeth, and Engannim, and Enhaddah, and Bethpazzez;
Josh 19:22 and the border reaches to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Bethshemesh; and the *boundaries* of their border were at the Jordan: Sixteen cities with their villages.
Josh 19:23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar according to their families, the cities and their villages.
Josh 19:24 And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families.
Josh 19:25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph,
Josh 19:26 and Alammelech, and Amad, and Misheal; and reaches to Carmel westward, and to Shihorlibnath;
Josh 19:27 and turns toward the sunrise to Bethdagon, and reaches to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphthahel toward the north side of Bethemek, and Neiel, and goes out to Cabul on the left hand side,
Josh 19:28 and Hebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kanah, even to great Zidon;
Josh 19:29 and then the coast turns to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the coast turns to Hosah; and *its* outgoings are at the sea from the coast to Achzib:
Josh 19:30 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob: Twenty-two cities with their villages.
Josh 19:31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.
Josh 19:32 The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, even for the children of Naphtali according to their families.

Josh 19:33 And their border was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneel, to Lakum; and *its boundaries* were at the Jordan:
Josh 19:34 And then the coast turns westward to Aznothtabor, and goes out from there to Hukkok, and reaches to Zebulun on the south side, and reaches to Asher on the west side, and to Judah *at* the Jordan *River* toward the sunrise.
Josh 19:35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Chinnereth,
Josh 19:36 and Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,
Josh 19:37 and Kedesh, and Edrei, and Enhazor,
Josh 19:38 and Iron, and Migdalel, Horem, and Bethanath, and Bethshemesh; nineteen cities with their villages.
Josh 19:39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their families, the cities and their villages.
Josh 19:40 And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families.
Josh 19:41 And the border of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Irshemesh,
Josh 19:42 and Shaalabbin, and Ajalon, and Jethlah,
Josh 19:43 and Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron,
Josh 19:44 and Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath,
Josh 19:45 and Jehud, and Beneberak, and Gathrimmon,
Josh 19:46 and Mejarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before Japho.
Josh 19:47 And the border of the children of Dan came out too little for them: Therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelled in it, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.
Josh 19:48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families, these cities with their villages.
Josh 19:49 When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their borders, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them:
Josh 19:50 According to the word of the LORD they gave him the city which he asked *for*, even Timnathserah in Mount Ephraim: And he built the city, and dwelled in it.
Josh 19:51 These are the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot in Shiloh before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

Chapter 20

Josh 20:1 The LORD also spoke to Joshua, saying,
Josh 20:2 "Speak to the children of Israel, saying, 'Appoint cities of refuge for yourselves, *about* which I spoke to you by the hand of Moses:
Josh 20:3 That the slayer who kills any person without premeditating *it*, and unwittingly, may flee over to that place: And they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.
Josh 20:4 And when he that flees to one of those cities shall stand at the entrance of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city, they shall take him into the city to them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.
Josh 20:5 And if the avenger of blood pursues after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbor unwittingly, and did not hate him beforehand.

Josh 20:6 And he shall dwell in that city, until he stands before the congregation for judgment, and until the death of the high priest that shall *preside* in those days: Then the slayer shall return, and come to his own city, and to his own house, to the city from which he fled.' "
Josh 20:7 And they appointed Kedesh in Galilee in Mount Naphtali, and Shechem in Mount Ephraim, and Kirjatharba, which is Hebron, in the mountain of Judah.
Josh 20:8 And on the other side *of the* Jordan by Jericho eastward, they assigned Bezer in the barren wilderness on the plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh.
Josh 20:9 These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourns among them, that whoever kills any person without premeditating *it* might flee over to that place, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

Chapter 21

Josh 21:1 Then the heads of the fathers of the Levites came near to Eleazar the priest, and to Joshua the son of Nun, and to the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel;
Josh 21:2 and they spoke to them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, "The LORD commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs of *them* for our domestic beasts."
Josh 21:3 And the children of Israel gave to the Levites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.
Josh 21:4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: And the children of Aaron the priest, which were of the Levites, had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.
Josh 21:5 And the rest of the children of Kohath had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.
Josh 21:6 And the children of Gershon had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.
Josh 21:7 The children of Merari by their families had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.
Josh 21:8 And the children of Israel gave by lot to the Levites these cities with their suburbs, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.
Josh 21:9 And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are here mentioned by name.
Josh 21:10 Which the children of Aaron, being of the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, had: For theirs was the first lot.
Josh 21:11 And they gave them the city of Arba the father of Anak, which city is Hebron, in the hill country of Judah, with *its* suburbs all around it.
Josh 21:12 But the fields of the city, and *its* villages, they gave to Caleb the son of Jephunneh *as* his possession.
Josh 21:13 Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest Hebron with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Libnah with her suburbs,
Josh 21:14 and Jattir with her suburbs, and Eshtemoa with her suburbs,
Josh 21:15 and Holon with her suburbs, and Debir with her suburbs,
Josh 21:16 and Ain with her suburbs, and Juttah with her suburbs, and Bethshemesh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes.

Josh 21:17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, Gibeon with her suburbs, Geba with her suburbs,
Josh 21:18 Anathoth with her suburbs, and Almon with her suburbs; four cities.
Josh 21:19 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, were thirteen cities with their suburbs.
Josh 21:20 And the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites which remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim.
Josh 21:21 For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs in Mount Ephraim, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Gezer with her suburbs,
Josh 21:22 and Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Bethhoron with her suburbs; four cities.
Josh 21:23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs,
Josh 21:24 Aijalon with her suburbs, Gathrimmon with her suburbs; four cities.
Josh 21:25 And out of the half tribe of Manasseh, Tanach with her suburbs, and Gathrimmon with her suburbs; two cities.
Josh 21:26 All the cities were ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.
Josh 21:27 And to the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the other half tribe of Manasseh they gave Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Beeshterah with her suburbs; two cities.
Josh 21:28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kishon with her suburbs, Dabareh with her suburbs,
Josh 21:29 Jarmuth with her suburbs, Engannim with her suburbs; four cities.
Josh 21:30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs,
Josh 21:31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities.
Josh 21:32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hammothdor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs; three cities.
Josh 21:33 All the cities of the Gershonites according to their families were thirteen cities with their suburbs.
Josh 21:34 And to the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Jokneam with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs,
Josh 21:35 Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal with her suburbs; four cities.
Josh 21:36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer with her suburbs, and Jahazah with her suburbs,
Josh 21:37 Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs; four cities.
Josh 21:38 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mahanaim with her suburbs,
Josh 21:39 Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer with her suburbs; four cities in all.
Josh 21:40 So all the cities for the children of Merari by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were by their lot twelve cities.
Josh 21:41 All the cities of the Levites within the possession of the children of Israel were forty-eight cities with their suburbs.
Josh 21:42 Every one *of* these cities had their suburbs all around them: Thus were all these cities.
Josh 21:43 And the LORD gave to Israel all the land which He swore to give to their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelled in it.
Josh 21:44 And the LORD gave them rest all around, according to all that He swore to their fathers: And not one man of all their enemies stood before them; the LORD delivered all their enemies into their hand.
Josh 21:45 There did not fail any *part* of any good thing which the LORD had spoken to the house of Israel; all came to pass.

Chapter 22

Josh 22:1 Then Joshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh,
Josh 22:2 and said to them, "You all have kept all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you:
Josh 22:3 You all have not left your brethren these many days *until* this day, but have kept the ordinances of the commandment of the LORD your God.
Josh 22:4 And now the LORD your God has given rest to your brethren, as He promised them: Therefore now all you return, and get yourselves to your tents, and to the land of your possession, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave you on the other side *of the* Jordan.
Josh 22:5 But take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the LORD instructed you, to love the LORD your God, and to walk in all His ways, and to keep His commandments, and to cleave to Him, and to serve Him with all your heart and with all your soul."
Josh 22:6 So Joshua blessed them, and sent them away: And they went to their tents.
Josh 22:7 Now to one half of the tribe of Manasseh, Moses gave possession in Bashan: But to the other half of *Manasseh* Joshua gave *possession* among their brethren on this side of the Jordan westward. And when Joshua also sent them away to their tents, then he blessed them,
Josh 22:8 and he spoke to them, saying, "Return with abundant riches to your tents, and with very many domestic beasts, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much clothing: Divide the plunder of your enemies with your brethren."
Josh 22:9 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan, to go to the country of Gilead, to the land of their possession, of which they had taken possession, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.
Josh 22:10 And when they came to the borders of the Jordan, that are in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh built an altar there by the Jordan *River*, a high altar to look to.
Josh 22:11 And the children of Israel heard it said, "Behold, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh have built an altar *adjacent* to the land of Canaan, in the coast of the Jordan, at the passageway of the children of Israel."
Josh 22:12 And when the children of Israel heard of it, the whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up to war against them.
Josh 22:13 And the children of Israel sent to the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, into the land of Gilead, Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest,
Josh 22:14 and with him ten princes, one prince from each chief house throughout all the tribes of Israel; and each one was a head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of Israel.
Josh 22:15 And they came to the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, to the land of Gilead, and they spoke with them, saying,
Josh 22:16 "Thus says the whole congregation of the LORD, 'What trespass is this that you all have committed against the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that you have built yourselves an altar, that you might rebel this day against the LORD?
Josh 22:17 Is the iniquity of Peor too little for us, from which we are not cleansed until this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of the LORD,
Josh 22:18 but that you all must *even* turn away today from following the LORD? And it will be, seeing you rebel today against the LORD, that tomorrow He will be wroth with the whole congregation of Israel.

Josh 22:19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession is unclean, then all of you pass over to the land of the possession of the LORD, in which the LORD's tabernacle dwells, and take possession among us: But do not rebel against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building yourselves an altar beside the altar of the LORD our God.
Josh 22:20 Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Israel? And that man did not perish alone in his iniquity.' "
Josh 22:21 Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh answered, and said to the heads of the thousands of Israel,
Josh 22:22 "The LORD God of gods, the LORD God of gods, He knows, and Israel He shall know; if *they* are in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD, (do not save us this day),
Josh 22:23 That we have built ourselves an altar to turn from following the LORD, or if to offer on it burnt offering or food offering, or if to offer peace offerings on it, let the LORD Himself require it;
Josh 22:24 and if we have not rather done it for fear of this thing, saying, 'In time to come your children might speak to our children, saying, "What have all you to do with the LORD God of Israel?
Josh 22:25 For the LORD has made the Jordan a border between us and you, all you children of Reuben and children of Gad; you have no part in the LORD": So shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD.'
Josh 22:26 Therefore we said, 'Let us now prepare to build ourselves an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:
Josh 22:27 But that it may be a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might do the service of the LORD before Him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, "You all have no part in the LORD." '
Josh 22:28 Therefore we said that it shall be, when they should talk in such a manner to us or to our generations in time to come, that we may say *back*, 'Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness between us and you.'
Josh 22:29 God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, to build an altar for burnt offerings, for food offerings, or for sacrifices, beside the altar of the LORD our God that is before His tabernacle."
Josh 22:30 And when Phinehas the priest, and the princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of Manasseh spoke, it pleased them. [1]
Josh 22:31 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest said to the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, "This day we perceive that the LORD is among us, because you all have not committed this trespass against the LORD: Now you have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD."
Josh 22:32 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gilead, to the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word *back*.
Josh 22:33 And the thing pleased the children of Israel; and the children of Israel blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land in which the children of Reuben and Gad dwelled.

---

[1] [Note: pleased them: In Hebrew, was good in their eyes]

Josh 22:34 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar Ed: For it shall be a witness between us that the LORD is God. [2]

Chapter 23

Josh 23:1 And it came to pass a long time after the LORD had given rest to Israel from all their enemies on every side, that Joshua waxed old and stricken in age.
Josh 23:2 And Joshua called for all Israel, and for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said to them, "I am old and stricken in age:
Josh 23:3 And you all have seen everything that the LORD your God has done to all these nations because of you; for the LORD your God is He that has fought for you.
Josh 23:4 Behold, I have divided to you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from the Jordan *River*, with all the nations that I have cut off, even to the Great Sea westward.
Josh 23:5 And the LORD your God, He shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and you all shall possess their land, as the LORD your God has promised to you.
Josh 23:6 Therefore be very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the Book of the Law of Moses, that all of you do not turn aside from it to the right hand or to the left;
Josh 23:7 that you all do not go *mingle* among these nations, these that remain among you; neither make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause *anyone* to swear by them, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves to them:
Josh 23:8 But cleave to the LORD your God, as all you have done to this day.
Josh 23:9 For the LORD has driven out from before you great and strong nations: But as for you, no man has been able to stand before you to this day.
Josh 23:10 One man of you shall chase a thousand: For the LORD your God, it is He that fights for you, as He has promised you.
Josh 23:11 Therefore take good heed to yourselves, that you love the LORD your God.
Josh 23:12 Else if all you do in any way go back, and join to the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in to them, and they to you:
Josh 23:13 Know for a certainty that the LORD your God will no longer drive out any of these nations from before you; but they shall be snares and traps to you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until you all perish from off this good land which the LORD your God has given you.
Josh 23:14 And behold, this day I am going the way of all the earth: And in every one *of* your hearts and in every one *of* your souls you all know that not one thing has failed out of all the good things which the LORD your God spoke concerning you; all *of them* have come to pass *for* you, and not *even* one thing has failed of *them*.
Josh 23:15 Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things have come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you; so shall the LORD bring upon you all evil things, until He has destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God has given you.
Josh 23:16 When you all have transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which He commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then the anger of the LORD shall be kindled against you, and you shall quickly perish from off the good land which He has given to you."

---

[2] [Note: Ed; that is, A witness]

Chapter 24

Josh 24:1 And Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to Shechem, and called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and they presented themselves before God.
Josh 24:2 And Joshua said to all the people, "Thus says the LORD God of Israel, 'Your fathers dwelled on the other side of the *river* flood in old times, even Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor: And they served other gods.
Josh 24:3 And I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and gave him Isaac.
Josh 24:4 And I gave to Isaac Jacob and Esau: And I gave to Esau Mount Seir, to possess it; but Jacob and his children went down into Egypt.
Josh 24:5 I also sent Moses, and Aaron, and I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did among them: And afterward I brought you out.
Josh 24:6 And I brought your fathers out of Egypt: And you all came to the sea; and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen to the Red Sea.
Josh 24:7 And when they cried out to the LORD, He put darkness between you and the Egyptians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt: And you all dwelled in the barren wilderness a long season.
Josh 24:8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelled on the other side *of the* Jordan; and they fought with you: And I gave them into your hand, that you all might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you.
Josh 24:9 Then Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curse you:
Josh 24:10 But I would not hearken to Balaam; therefore he blessed you after that: So I delivered you out of his hand.
Josh 24:11 And you all went over the Jordan, and came to Jericho: And the men of Jericho fought against you, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; and I delivered them into your hand.
Josh 24:12 And I sent the hornet before you, which drove them out from before you, even the two kings of the Amorites; but not with your sword, nor with your bow.
Josh 24:13 And I have given you a land for which you all have not labored, and cities which you did not build, *yet* you dwell in them; you eat from the vineyards and olive groves which you did not plant.'
Josh 24:14 Now therefore fear the LORD, and serve Him in sincerity and in truth: And put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the *river* flood, and in Egypt; and all you serve the LORD.
Josh 24:15 And if it seems evil to you to serve the LORD, choose this day whom all you will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the *river* flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land you dwell: But as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD."
Josh 24:16 And the people answered and said, "God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods;
Josh 24:17 for the LORD our God, it is He that brought us and our fathers up out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way in which we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

Josh 24:18 And the LORD drove out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelled in the land: Therefore will we also serve the LORD; for He is our God."
Josh 24:19 And Joshua said to the people, "You all cannot serve the LORD: For He is a holy God; He is a jealous God; He will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.
Josh 24:20 If you all forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then He will turn and do you harm, and consume you, after He has done you good."
Josh 24:21 And the people said to Joshua, "No; but we will serve the LORD."
Josh 24:22 And Joshua said to the people, "All of you are witnesses against yourselves that you have chosen the LORD, to serve Him." And they said, "We are witnesses."
Josh 24:23 "Now therefore put away", he said, "the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart to the LORD God of Israel."
Josh 24:24 And the people said to Joshua, "We will serve the LORD our God, and we will obey His voice."
Josh 24:25 So Joshua made a covenant with the people that day, and set up a statute and *conveyed* an ordinance *for* them in Shechem.
Josh 24:26 And Joshua wrote these words in the Book of the Law of God, and took a great stone, and set it up there under an oak *tree*, that was by the sanctuary of the LORD.
Josh 24:27 And Joshua said to all the people, "Behold, this stone shall be a witness to us; for it has heard all the words of the LORD which He spoke to us: It shall therefore be a witness to you, lest all you deny your God."
Josh 24:28 So Joshua let the people depart, every man to his inheritance.
Josh 24:29 And it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being a hundred and ten years old.
Josh 24:30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnathserah, which is in Mount Ephraim, on the north side of the hill of Gaash.
Josh 24:31 And Israel served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that outlived Joshua, and which had known all the works of the LORD, which He had done for Israel.
Josh 24:32 And they buried the bones of Joseph in Shechem, which the children of Israel had brought up out of Egypt, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought from the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for a hundred pieces of silver: And it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph.
Josh 24:33 And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him on a hill that belonged to Phinehas his son, which was given *to* him in Mount Ephraim.

Judges

Chapter 1

Judg 1:1 Now after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel asked the LORD, saying, "Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against them?"
Judg 1:2 And the LORD said, "Judah shall go up: Behold, I have delivered the land into his hand."
Judg 1:3 And Judah said to Simeon his brother, "Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites; and I likewise will go with you into your lot." So Simeon went with him.
Judg 1:4 And Judah went up; and the LORD delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand: And they slew ten thousand men from them in Bezek.
Judg 1:5 And they found Adonibezek in Bezek: And they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites.

Judg 1:6 But Adonibezek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.
Judg 1:7 And Adonibezek said, "Seventy kings, having their thumbs and their big toes cut off, gathered their food under my table: As I have done, so God has taken vengeance on me." And they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died there.
Judg 1:8 Now the children of Judah fought against Jerusalem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.
Judg 1:9 And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the Canaanites, that dwelled in the mountain, and in the south, and in the valley.
Judg 1:10 And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelled in Hebron: (at one time the previous name of Hebron was Kirjatharba): And they slew Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai.
Judg 1:11 And from there he went against the inhabitants of Debir: And the previous name of Debir was Kirjathsepher:
Judg 1:12 And Caleb said, "He that smites Kirjathsepher, and takes it, I will give to him my daughter Achsah to wife."
Judg 1:13 And Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother, took it: And he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.
Judg 1:14 And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask *for* a field from her father: And she *dismounted* off her donkey; and Caleb said to her, "What do you *desire*?"
Judg 1:15 And she said to him, "Give me a blessing: For you have given me a southern *parcel of* land; give me also springs of water." And Caleb gave her the upper springs and the lower springs.
Judg 1:16 And the children of the Kenite, Moses' father-in-law, went up out of the city of palm trees with the children of Judah into the barren wilderness of Judah, which lies in the south of Arad; and they went and dwelled among the people.
Judg 1:17 And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called Hormah.
Judg 1:18 Also Judah took Gaza with *its* coast, and Askelon with *its* coast, and Ekron with *its* coast.
Judg 1:19 And the LORD was with Judah; and he drove out the inhabitants of the mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots of iron.
Judg 1:20 And they gave Hebron to Caleb, as Moses said to: And he expelled the three sons of Anak from there.
Judg 1:21 And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem to this day.
Judg 1:22 And the house of Joseph, they also went up against Bethel: And the LORD was with them.
Judg 1:23 And the house of Joseph sent to spy out Bethel. (At one time the prior name of the city was Luz).
Judg 1:24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said to him, "Show us, we implore you, the entrance into the city, and we will show you mercy."
Judg 1:25 And when he showed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let the man and all his family go.
Judg 1:26 And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called *its* name Luz: Which is *its* name to this day.
Judg 1:27 Neither did Manasseh drive out the inhabitants of Bethshean and her towns, nor Taanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam

and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns: But the Canaanites would dwell in that land.
Judg 1:28 And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.
Judg 1:29 Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canaanites that dwelled in Gezer; but the Canaanites dwelled in Gezer among them.
Judg 1:30 Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of Nahalol; but the Canaanites dwelled among them, and became tributaries.
Judg 1:31 Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of Aphik, nor of Rehob:
Judg 1:32 But the Asherites dwelled among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: For they did not drive them out.
Judg 1:33 Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Bethshemesh, nor the inhabitants of Bethanath; but he dwelled among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: Nevertheless the inhabitants of Bethshemesh and of Bethanath became tributaries to them.
Judg 1:34 And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the mountain: For they would not permit them to come down to the valley:
Judg 1:35 But the Amorites would dwell in Mount Heres in Aijalon, and in Shaalbim: Yet the hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, so that they became tributaries.
Judg 1:36 And the border of the Amorites was from the ascent to Akrabbim, from the rock, and upward.

Chapter 2

Judg 2:1 And an angel of the LORD came up from Gilgal to Bochim, and said, "I made you to go forth out of Egypt, and have brought you to the land which I swore to your fathers; and I said, 'I will never break My covenant with you.
Judg 2:2 And you all shall not make any league with the inhabitants of this land; you shall throw down their altars': But you have not obeyed My voice: Why have you done this?
Judg 2:3 For which reason I also said, 'I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be as thorns in your sides, and their gods shall be a snare to you.' "
Judg 2:4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voice, and wept.
Judg 2:5 And they called the name of that place Bochim: And they sacrificed there to the LORD. [1]
Judg 2:6 And when Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went, every man to his inheritance, to possess the land.
Judg 2:7 And the people served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of the LORD, that He did for Israel.
Judg 2:8 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being a hundred and ten years old.
Judg 2:9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnathheres, in the mount *territory* of Ephraim, on the north side of the hill Gaash.
Judg 2:10 And also all that generation were gathered to their fathers: And there arose another generation after them, which did not know the LORD, nor even the works which He had done for Israel.

---

[1] [Note: Bochim; that is, Weepers]

Judg 2:11 And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim:
Judg 2:12 And they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed other gods, *namely* the gods of the people that were all around them, and bowed themselves to them, and provoked the LORD to anger.
Judg 2:13 And they forsook the LORD, and served Baal and Ashtaroth.
Judg 2:14 And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and He delivered them into the hands of spoilers that plundered them, and He sold them into the hands of their enemies all around, so that they could not stand before their enemies any longer.
Judg 2:15 Wherever they went out, the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had said, and as the LORD had sworn to them: And they were greatly distressed.
Judg 2:16 Nevertheless the LORD raised up judges, which delivered them out of the hand of those that plundered them.
Judg 2:17 And yet they would not hearken to their judges, but they went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves to them: They quickly turned *aside* from the way which their fathers walked in, *namely* obeying the commandments of the LORD; but they did not *do likewise*.
Judg 2:18 And when the LORD raised up judges *for* them, then the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: For it pained the LORD because of their groanings by reason of those that oppressed them and vexed them.
Judg 2:19 And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, that they returned, and corrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down to them; they did not cease from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.
Judg 2:20 And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel; and He said, "Because this people has transgressed My covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened to My voice;
Judg 2:21 Also from now on, I will not drive out any of the nations from before them which Joshua left when he died:
Judg 2:22 That through them I may prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk in it, as their fathers kept it, or not."
Judg 2:23 Therefore the LORD left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither did He deliver them into the hand of Joshua.

Chapter 3

Judg 3:1 Now these are the nations which the LORD left, to prove Israel by them, even as many of Israel as had not known all the wars of Canaan;
Judg 3:2 only that the generations of the children of Israel might know, to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing of *it*;
Judg 3:3 namely, five lords of the Philistines, and all the Canaanites, and the Sidonians, and the Hivites that dwelled in Mount Lebanon, from Mount Baalhermon to the entering in of Hamath.
Judg 3:4 And they were to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken to the commandments of the LORD, which He commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses.
Judg 3:5 And the children of Israel dwelled among the Canaanites, Hittites, and Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hivites, and Jebusites:
Judg 3:6 And they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods.
Judg 3:7 And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgot the LORD their God, and served Baalim and the groves.

Judg 3:8 Therefore the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and He sold them into the hand of Chushanrishathaim king of Mesopotamia: And the children of Israel served Chushanrishathaim eight years.
Judg 3:9 And when the children of Israel cried out to the LORD, the LORD raised up a deliverer to the children of Israel, who delivered them, even Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother.
Judg 3:10 And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war: And the LORD delivered Chushanrishathaim king of Mesopotamia into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chushanrishathaim.
Judg 3:11 And the land had rest forty years. And Othniel the son of Kenaz died.
Judg 3:12 And the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the LORD: And the LORD strengthened Eglon the king of Moab against Israel, because they had done evil in the sight of the LORD.
Judg 3:13 And he gathered to himself the children of Ammon and Amalek, and went and smote Israel, and possessed the city of palm trees.
Judg 3:14 So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.
Judg 3:15 But when the children of Israel cried out to the LORD, the LORD raised up a deliverer *for* them, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a left-handed man: And by him the children of Israel sent a present to Eglon the king of Moab.
Judg 3:16 But Ehud made himself a dagger which had two edges, a cubit *in* length; and he girded it under his clothing upon his right thigh. [1]
Judg 3:17 And he brought the present to Eglon king of Moab: And Eglon was a very fat man.
Judg 3:18 And when he had made a final determination to offer the present, he sent away the people that carried the present.
Judg 3:19 But he himself turned *back* again from the quarries that were by Gilgal, and said, "I have a secret errand to you, O king": Who said, "Keep silence." And all that stood by him went out from him.
Judg 3:20 And Ehud came to him; and he was sitting in a summer parlor, which he had *all* for himself alone. And Ehud said, "I have a message from God *for* you." And he arose out of his seat.
Judg 3:21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly:
Judg 3:22 And the handle also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; and the dirt came out.
Judg 3:23 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlor upon him, and locked them.
Judg 3:24 When he had gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlor were locked, they said, "Surely he covers his feet in his summer chamber.
Judg 3:25 And they tarried until they were ashamed: And behold, he did not open the doors of the parlor; therefore they took a key, and opened them: And behold, their lord had fallen down dead on the earth.
Judg 3:26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped to Seirath.
Judg 3:27 And it came to pass, when he had come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from the mount, and he in front *of* them.

---

1 [Note: one Hebrew cubit (of the scriptures) is approximately 21.9 inches, or ~55.6 cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Judg 3:28 And he said to them, "Follow after me: For the LORD has delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand." And they went down after him, and took the fords of the Jordan toward Moab, and did not permit a man to pass over.
Judg 3:29 And they slew at that time about ten thousand men from Moab, all lusty, and all men of valor; and not a man escaped. [2]
Judg 3:30 So Moab was subdued under the hand of Israel that day. And the land had rest eighty years.
Judg 3:31 And after him was Shamgar the son of Anath, which slew six hundred men of the Philistines with an ox goad: And he also delivered Israel. [3]

Chapter 4

Judg 4:1 And the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud was dead.
Judg 4:2 And the LORD sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in Hazor; the captain of whose army was Sisera, who dwelled in Harosheth of the Gentiles.
Judg 4:3 And the children of Israel cried out to the LORD: For he had nine hundred chariots of iron; and he mightily oppressed the children of Israel *for* twenty years.
Judg 4:4 And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time.
Judg 4:5 And she dwelled under the palm tree of Deborah between Ramah and Bethel in Mount Ephraim: And the children of Israel came up to her for judgment.
Judg 4:6 And she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam out of Kedeshnaphtali, and said to him, "Has not the LORD God of Israel commanded, saying, 'Go and draw toward Mount Tabor, and take with you ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun?
Judg 4:7 And I will draw Sisera to you *at* the river Kishon, the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into your hand.' "
Judg 4:8 And Barak said to her, "If you will go with me, then I will go: But if you will not go with me, then I will not go."
Judg 4:9 And she said, "I will surely go with you: Notwithstanding, the journey that you take shall not be for your honor; for the LORD shall sell Sisera into the hand of a woman." And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.
Judg 4:10 And Barak called Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh; and he went up with ten thousand men at his feet: And Deborah went up with him.
Judg 4:11 Now Heber the Kenite, which was of the children of Hobab the father-in-law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and pitched his tent *near* the plain of Zaanaim, which is by Kedesh.
Judg 4:12 And they showed Sisera that Barak the son of Abinoam had gone up to Mount Tabor.
Judg 4:13 And Sisera gathered together all his chariots, even nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Harosheth of the Gentiles to the river of Kishon.
Judg 4:14 And Deborah said to Barak, "Rise up; for this is the day in which the LORD has delivered Sisera into your hand: Has not the LORD gone out before you?" So Barak went down from Mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him.
Judg 4:15 And the LORD defeated Sisera, and all his chariots, and all his army, with the edge of the sword before Barak; so that Sisera *jumped* down off his chariot, and fled away on his feet.

---

[2] [Note: lusty: In Hebrew, fat]
[3] [Note: An ox goad is a long pointed stick used to drive oxen.]

Judg 4:16 But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the company *of solders*, to Harosheth of the Gentiles: And all the army of Sisera fell upon the edge of the sword; and there was not a man left.
Judg 4:17 However, Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite: For there was peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite.
Judg 4:18 And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said to him, "Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not." And when he had turned in to her into the tent, she covered him with a mantle. [1]
Judg 4:19 And he said to her, "Give me, I implore you, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty." And she opened a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.
Judg 4:20 Again he said to her, "Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man comes and inquires of you, and says, 'Is there any man here?' That you shall say, 'No.' "
Judg 4:21 Then Jael Heber's wife took a nail of the tent, and took a hammer in her hand, and went softly to him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: For he was fast asleep and weary. So he died.
Judg 4:22 And behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said to him, "Come, and I will show you the man whom you seek." And when he came into her tent, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the nail was in his temples.
Judg 4:23 So on that day God subdued Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel.
Judg 4:24 And the hand of the children of Israel prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

Chapter 5

Judg 5:1 Then Deborah and Barak the son of Abinoam sang on that day, saying,
Judg 5:2 "Praise the LORD, all you, for the avenging of Israel, when the people willingly offered themselves.
Judg 5:3 Hear, O all you kings; give ear, O all you princes; I, even I, will sing to the LORD; I will sing praise to the LORD God of Israel.
Judg 5:4 LORD, when You went out of Seir, when You marched out of the field of Edom, the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.
Judg 5:5 The mountains melted from before the LORD, even that Sinai from before the LORD God of Israel.
Judg 5:6 In the days of Shamgar the son of Anath, in the days of Jael, the highways were unoccupied, and the travelers walked through byways.
Judg 5:7 The inhabitants of the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, until I, Deborah, arose; I arose a mother in Israel.
Judg 5:8 They chose new gods; then war was in the gates: Was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel?
Judg 5:9 My heart is toward the governors of Israel, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless the LORD, all of you.
Judg 5:10 Speak, all you that ride on white donkeys, you that sit in judgment, and walk by the highway.
Judg 5:11 Those that are delivered from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water, they shall rehearse the righteous acts of the LORD there, even the righteous acts toward the inhabitants of His villages in Israel: Then the people of the LORD shall go down to the gates.

---

[1] [Note: mantle; or, rug, or, blanket]

Judg 5:12 Awake, awake, Deborah: Awake, awake, utter a song: Arise, Barak, and lead your captivity captive, you son of Abinoam.
Judg 5:13 Then he made him that remains have dominion over the nobles among the people: The LORD made me have dominion over the mighty.
Judg 5:14 Out of Ephraim there was a root of them against Amalek; after you, Benjamin, among your people; out of Machir came down governors, and out of Zebulun those that handle the pen of the writer.
Judg 5:15 And the princes of Issachar were with Deborah; even Issachar, and also Barak: He was sent on foot into the valley. For the divisions of Reuben there were great thoughts of heart.
Judg 5:16 Why have you stayed among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? For the divisions of Reuben there were Great Searchings of heart.
Judg 5:17 Gilead abode beyond the Jordan: And why did Dan remain in ships? Asher continued on the seashore, and abode in his breaches. [1]
Judg 5:18 Zebulun and Naphtali were a people that risked their lives to the death in the high places of the field.
Judg 5:19 The kings came and fought, then fought the kings of Canaan in Taanach by the waters of Megiddo; they took no gain of money.
Judg 5:20 They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Sisera.
Judg 5:21 The river of Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kishon. O my soul, you have trodden down strength.
Judg 5:22 Then the horse hoofs were broken by means of the prancings, the prancings of their mighty ones.
Judg 5:23 'Curse you Meroz', said the angel of the LORD, 'bitterly curse you inhabitants of that *place*; because they did not come to the help of the LORD, to the help of the LORD against the mighty.'
Judg 5:24 Blessed above women shall Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite be, blessed shall she be above women in the tent.
Judg 5:25 He asked *for* water, and she gave him milk; she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.
Judg 5:26 She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.
Judg 5:27 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: At her feet he bowed, he fell: Where he bowed, there he fell down dead.
Judg 5:28 The mother of Sisera looked out a window, and cried through the lattice, 'Why is his chariot so long in coming? Why do the wheels of his chariots tarry?'
Judg 5:29 Her wise ladies answered her, yes, she returned *an* answer to herself,
Judg 5:30 'Have they not sped? Have they not divided the prey; to every man a damsel or two; to Sisera a prey of diverse colors, a prey of diverse colors of needlework, of diverse colors of needlework on both sides, fit for the necks of those that take the plunder?'
Judg 5:31 So let all your enemies perish, O LORD: But let those that love Him be as the sun when it goes forth in its might." And the land had rest forty years.

---

[1] [Note: breaches; or, creeks]

Chapter 6

Judg 6:1 And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD: And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Midian seven years.
Judg 6:2 And the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel: And because of the Midianites the children of Israel made them the dens which are in the mountains, and caves, and strongholds.
Judg 6:3 And so it was, when Israel had sown *seed*, that the Midianites came up, and the Amalekites, and the children of the east, even they came up against them;
Judg 6:4 and they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till you come *all the way* to Gaza, and left no sustenance for Israel, neither sheep, nor ox, nor donkey.
Judg 6:5 For they came up with their domestic beasts and their tents, and they came as grasshoppers in multitude; for both they and their camels were without number: And they entered into the land to destroy it.
Judg 6:6 And Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites; and the children of Israel cried out to the LORD.
Judg 6:7 And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried out to the LORD because of the Midianites,
Judg 6:8 that the LORD sent a prophet to the children of Israel, who said to them, "Thus says the LORD God of Israel, 'I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage;
Judg 6:9 and I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and drove them out from before you, and gave you their land;
Judg 6:10 and I said to you, "I am the LORD your God; fear not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land all you dwell": But you have not obeyed My voice.' "
Judg 6:11 And there came an angel of the LORD, *which* sat under an oak that was in Ophrah, that pertained to Joash the Abiezrite: And his son Gideon threshed wheat by the winepress, to hide it from the Midianites.
Judg 6:12 And the angel of the LORD appeared to him, and said to him, "The LORD is with you, you mighty man of valor."
Judg 6:13 And Gideon said to him, "Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then has all this befallen us? And where are all His miracles which our fathers told us *about*, saying, 'Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt?' But now the LORD has forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites."
Judg 6:14 And the LORD looked upon him, and said, "Go in this might *of* yours, and you shall save Israel from the hand of the Midianites: Have I not sent you?"
Judg 6:15 And he said to him, "Oh my Lord, with what shall I save Israel? Behold, my family is poor in Manasseh, and I am the least in my father's house."
Judg 6:16 And the LORD said to him, "Surely I will be with you, and you shall smite the Midianites as one man."
Judg 6:17 And he said to Him, "If now I have found grace in Your sight, then show me a sign that You talk with me.
Judg 6:18 Do not depart from this place, I implore you, until I come to you, and bring forth my present, and set it before you." And he said, "I will tarry until you come *back* again." [1]

---

[1] [Note: present; or, food offering]

Judg 6:19 And Gideon went in, and made ready a kid *goat*, and unleavened cakes from an ephah of flour: He put the flesh in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out to him under the oak, and presented it. [2]
Judg 6:20 And the angel of God said to him, "Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them upon this rock, and pour out the broth." And he did so.
Judg 6:21 Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight.
Judg 6:22 And when Gideon perceived that he was an angel of the LORD, Gideon said, "Alas, O Lord God! For I have seen an angel of the LORD face to face."
Judg 6:23 And the LORD said to him, "Peace be to you; fear not: You shall not die."
Judg 6:24 Then Gideon built an altar there to the LORD, and called it Jehovahshalom: To this day it is still in Ophrah of the Abiezrites. [3]
Judg 6:25 And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said to him, "Take your father's young bull, even the second bull of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Baal that your father has, and cut down the grove that is by it:
Judg 6:26 And build an altar to the LORD your God upon the top of this rock, in the ordered place, and take the second bull, and offer a burnt sacrifice with the wood of the grove which you shall cut down."
Judg 6:27 Then Gideon took ten men out of his servants, and did as the LORD had said to him: And so it was, because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, that he could not do it by day, *so* he did it by night.
Judg 6:28 And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was cast down, and the grove that was by it was cut down, and the second bull was offered upon the altar that was built.
Judg 6:29 And they said to one another, "Who has done this thing?" And when they inquired and asked, they said, "Gideon the son of Joash has done this thing."
Judg 6:30 Then the men of the city said to Joash, "Bring out your son, that he may die: Because he has cast down the altar of Baal, and because he has cut down the grove that was by it."
Judg 6:31 And Joash said to all that stood against him, "Will you all plead for Baal? Will you save him? He that will plead for him, let him be put to death while it is still morning: If he is a god, let him plead for himself, because one has cast down his altar."
Judg 6:32 Therefore on that day he called him Jerubbaal, saying, "Let Baal plead against him, because he has thrown down his altar."
Judg 6:33 Then all the Midianites and the Amalekites and the children of the east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched *camp* in the valley of Jezreel.
Judg 6:34 But the Spirit of the LORD came upon Gideon, and he blew a trumpet; and Abiezer was gathered after him.
Judg 6:35 And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; who also were gathered after him: And he sent messengers to Asher, and to Zebulun, and to Naphtali; and they came up to meet them.
Judg 6:36 And Gideon said to God, "If You will save Israel by my hand, as You have said,

---

2 [Note: 1 ephah of flour equaled approximately 122.5 [US] cups, 35.1 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~15.9 kilograms, or ~115.9 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]
3 [Note: Jehovahshalom; that is, The LORD send peace]

Judg 6:37 behold, I will put a fleece of wool on the floor; and if the dew be on the fleece only, and it is dry on all the earth beside *it*, then I shall know that You will save Israel by my hand, as You have said."
Judg 6:38 And it was so: For he rose up early on the next day, and thrust the fleece together, and wrung the dew out of the fleece, a bowl full of water.
Judg 6:39 And Gideon said to God, "Do not let Your anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: Let me prove, I implore You, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew."
Judg 6:40 And God did so that night: For it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

Chapter 7

Judg 7:1 Then Jerubbaal, who is Gideon, and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and pitched *camp* beside the well of Harod: So that the army of the Midianites were on the north side of them, by the hill of Moreh, in the valley.
Judg 7:2 And the LORD said to Gideon, "The people that are with you are too many for Me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel vaunt themselves against Me, saying, 'My own hand has saved me.'
Judg 7:3 Now therefore go, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, 'Whoever is fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early from Mount Gilead.' " And twenty-two thousand of the people returned; and there remained ten thousand.
Judg 7:4 And the LORD said to Gideon, "The people are still too many; bring them down to the water, and I will try them for you there: And it shall be, that of whom I say to you, 'This *one* shall go with you', the same shall go with you; and of whomever I say to you, 'This *one* shall not go with you', the same shall not go."
Judg 7:5 So he brought the people down to the water: And the LORD said to Gideon, "Everyone that laps from the water with his tongue, as a dog laps, you shall set him by himself; likewise everyone that bows down upon his knees to drink."
Judg 7:6 And the number of those that lapped, putting their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: But all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.
Judg 7:7 And the LORD said to Gideon, "By the three hundred men that lapped I will save you, and deliver the Midianites into your hand: And let all the other people go, every man to his place."
Judg 7:8 So the people took food in their hand, and their trumpets: And he sent all the rest of Israel, every man, to his tent, and retained those three hundred men: And the army of Midian was beneath him in the valley.
Judg 7:9 And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said to him, "Arise, get yourself down to the army; for I have delivered it into your hand.
Judg 7:10 But if you fear to go down, go with your servant Phurah down to the army:
Judg 7:11 And you shall hear what they say; and afterward your hands shall be strengthened to go down to the army." Then he went down with his servant Phurah to the *outskirts* of the armed men that were in the army.
Judg 7:12 And the Midianites and the Amalekites and all the children of the east stationed along the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels were without number, as the sand by the seaside for multitude.
Judg 7:13 And when Gideon had come, behold, there was a man that told a dream to his fellow, and said, "Behold, I dreamed a dream, and lo, a cake of barley bread tumbled into the army of

Midian, and came to a tent, and smote it *such* that it fell, and overturned *itself*, that the tent fell *down* lengthwise."
Judg 7:14 And his fellow answered and said, "This is nothing else except the sword of Gideon the son of Joash, a man of Israel: For God has delivered Midian into his hand, and all the army."
Judg 7:15 And it was so, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and *its* interpretation, that he worshiped, and returned into the army of Israel, and said, "Arise; for the LORD has delivered the army of Midian into your hand."
Judg 7:16 And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and lamps within the pitchers.
Judg 7:17 And he said to them, "Look upon me, and do likewise: And behold, when I come to the *outskirts* of the camp, it shall be that; as I do, so shall all you do.
Judg 7:18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that are with me, then all of you also blow the trumpets on every side of the entire camp, and say, 'The sword of the LORD, and of Gideon.' "
Judg 7:19 So Gideon, and the hundred men that were with him, came to the *outskirts* of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch; and they had *just* newly set the watch: And they blew the trumpets, and broke the pitchers that were in their hands.
Judg 7:20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and broke the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow with: And they cried out, "The sword of the LORD, and of Gideon."
Judg 7:21 And every man stood in his place all around the camp; and the entire army ran, and cried out, and fled.
Judg 7:22 And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the LORD set every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout the entire army: And the army fled to Bethshittah in Zererath, and to the border of Abelmeholah, to Tabbath.
Judg 7:23 And the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued after the Midianites.
Judg 7:24 And Gideon sent messengers throughout all Mount Ephraim, saying, "Come down against the Midianites, and take *from* before them the waters to Bethbarah and the Jordan *River*." Then all the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and took the waters to Bethbarah and the Jordan *River*.
Judg 7:25 And they took two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb upon the rock Oreb, and Zeeb they slew at the winepress of Zeeb, and pursued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon on the other side *of the* Jordan.

Chapter 8

Judg 8:1 And the men of Ephraim said to him, "Why have you served us in this *way*, that you did not call us when you went to fight with the Midianites?" And they chided him sharply.
Judg 8:2 And he said to them, "What have I done now in comparison *to* you? Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abiezer?
Judg 8:3 God has delivered into your hands the princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: And what was I able to do in comparison *to* you?" Then their anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.
Judg 8:4 And Gideon came to the Jordan *River*, and passed over, he, and the three hundred men that were with him, faint, yet pursuing them.
Judg 8:5 And he said to the men of Succoth, "Give, I implore you, loaves of bread to the people that follow me; for they are faint, and I am pursuing after Zebah and Zalmunna, kings of Midian."

Judg 8:6 And the princes of Succoth said, "Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in your hand, that we should give bread to your army?"
Judg 8:7 And Gideon said, "Therefore when the LORD has delivered Zebah and Zalmunna into my hand, then I will tear your flesh with the thorns of the barren wilderness and with briers."
Judg 8:8 And he went up *from* there to Penuel, and spoke to them likewise: And the men of Penuel answered him as the men of Succoth had answered him.
Judg 8:9 And he spoke also to the men of Penuel, saying, "When I come again in peace, I will break down this tower."
Judg 8:10 Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor, and their armies with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of all the armies of the children of the east: For there fell a hundred and twenty thousand men that drew *the* sword.
Judg 8:11 And Gideon went up by the way of those that dwelled in tents on the east of Nobah and Jogbehah, and smote the army; for the army was secure.
Judg 8:12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and defeated the entire army.
Judg 8:13 And Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle before the sun was up,
Judg 8:14 and caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and inquired of him: And he described to him the princes of Succoth, and *its* elders, even seventy-seven men.
Judg 8:15 And he came to the men of Succoth, and said, "Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom all you chided me, saying, 'Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in your hand, that we should give bread to your men that are weary?' "
Judg 8:16 And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the barren wilderness and briers, and with them he taught the men of Succoth.
Judg 8:17 And he beat down the tower of Penuel, and slew the men of the city.
Judg 8:18 Then he said to Zebah and Zalmunna, "What manner of men were they whom all you slew at Tabor?" And they answered, "As you are, so were they; each one resembled the children of a king."
Judg 8:19 And he said, "They were my brethren, even the sons of my mother: As the LORD lives, if you all had saved them alive, I would not slay you."
Judg 8:20 And he said to Jether his firstborn, "Rise up, and slay them." But the youth did not draw his sword: For he feared, because he was still a youth.
Judg 8:21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, "You rise, and fall upon us: For as the man is, so is his strength." And Gideon arose, and slew Zebah and Zalmunna, and took away the ornaments that were on their camels' necks.
Judg 8:22 Then the men of Israel said to Gideon, "You rule over us, both you, and your son, and your son's son also: For you have delivered us from the hand of Midian."
Judg 8:23 And Gideon said to them, "I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: The LORD shall rule over you."
Judg 8:24 And Gideon said to them, "I would desire *this* request of you, that you all would give me, every man, the earrings of his plunder." (For they had golden earrings, because they were Ishmaelites).
Judg 8:25 And they answered, "We will willingly give them." And they spread a garment, and every man threw the earrings of his plunder into it.

Judg 8:26 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred shekels of gold; besides ornaments, and collars, and purple clothing that was on the kings of Midian, and besides the chains that were around their camels' necks. [1]
Judg 8:27 And Gideon made an ephod of *it*, and put it in his city, even in Ophrah: And all Israel went over *to* there a whoring after it: Which thing became a snare to Gideon, and to his house.
Judg 8:28 Thus Midian was subdued before the children of Israel, so that they did not lift up their heads any more. And the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon.
Judg 8:29 And Jerubbaal the son of Joash went and dwelled in his own house.
Judg 8:30 And Gideon had seventy sons begotten from his *own* body: For he had many wives.
Judg 8:31 And his concubine, who was in Shechem, she also bore him a son, whose name he called Abimelech.
Judg 8:32 And Gideon the son of Joash died *at* a good old age, and was buried in the sepulcher of Joash his father, in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.
Judg 8:33 And it came to pass, as soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned *back* again, and went a whoring after Baalim, and made Baalberith their god.
Judg 8:34 And the children of Israel did not remember the LORD their God, Who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side:
Judg 8:35 Neither did they show kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, namely, Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had showed to Israel.

Chapter 9

Judg 9:1 And Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to Shechem to his mother's brothers, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,
Judg 9:2 "Speak, I implore you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, 'Which is better for you, that all the sons of Jerubbaal, who are seventy persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you?' Remember also that I am your bone and your flesh."
Judg 9:3 And his mother's brothers spoke *about* him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: And their hearts inclined to follow Abimelech; for they said, "He is our brother."
Judg 9:4 And they gave him seventy pieces of silver out of the house of Baalberith, with which Abimelech hired vain and easily influenced persons, which followed him.
Judg 9:5 And he went to his father's house at Ophrah, and slew his brothers the sons of Jerubbaal, being seventy persons, upon one stone: Notwithstanding, Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was still left; for he hid himself.
Judg 9:6 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of Millo, and went, and made Abimelech king, by the plain of the pillar that was in Shechem.
Judg 9:7 And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood on the top of Mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried out, and said to them, "Hearken to me, all you men of Shechem, that God may hearken to you.
Judg 9:8 The trees went forth after a time to anoint a king over them; and they said to the olive tree, 'Reign over us.'
Judg 9:9 But the olive tree said to them, 'Should I leave my fatness, with which by me they honor God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?'
Judg 9:10 And the trees said to the fig tree, 'You come, and reign over us.'

---

[1] [Note: collars; or, sweet jewels]

Judg 9:11 But the fig tree said to them, 'Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?'
Judg 9:12 Then the trees said to the vine, 'You come, and reign over us.'
Judg 9:13 And the vine said to them, 'Should I leave my wine, which cheers God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?'
Judg 9:14 Then all the trees said to the bramble-bush, 'You come, and reign over us.'
Judg 9:15 And the bramble-bush said to the trees, 'If in truth all you anoint me king over you, then come and put your trust in my shadow: And if not, let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the cedars of Lebanon.'
Judg 9:16 Now therefore, if you all have done truly and sincerely, in that you have made Abimelech king, and if you have dealt well with Jerubbaal and his house, and have done to him according to *what is* deserving of his hand's labor;
Judg 9:17 (For my father fought for you, and risked his life to a great extent, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian: [1]
Judg 9:18 And you all have risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, seventy persons, upon one stone, and have made Abimelech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shechem, because he is your brother);
Judg 9:19 If then you all have dealt truly and sincerely with Jerubbaal and with his house this day, then rejoice in Abimelech, and let him also rejoice in you:
Judg 9:20 But if not, let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech."
Judg 9:21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to Beer, and dwelled there, for fear of Abimelech his brother.
Judg 9:22 When Abimelech had reigned three years over Israel,
Judg 9:23 then God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abimelech:
Judg 9:24 *So* that the cruelty done to the seventy sons of Jerubbaal might come, and their blood be laid upon Abimelech their brother, who slew them; and upon the men of Shechem, which aided him in the killing of his brothers.
Judg 9:25 And the men of Shechem placed *men* lying in wait for him upon the top of the mountains, and they robbed all who came along that way near them: And it was told *to* Abimelech.
Judg 9:26 And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brothers, and went over to Shechem: And the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.
Judg 9:27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trod *upon* the grapes, and made merry, and went into the house of their god, and ate and drank, and cursed Abimelech.
Judg 9:28 And Gaal the son of Ebed said, "Who is Abimelech, and who is Shechem, that we should serve him? Is he not the son of Jerubbaal? And Zebul his officer? Serve the men of Hamor the father of Shechem: For why should we serve him?
Judg 9:29 And I wish to God this people were under my hand! Then I would remove Abimelech." And he said to Abimelech, "Increase your army, and come out."
Judg 9:30 And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gaal the son of Ebed, his anger was kindled.

---

[1] [Note: risked: In KJV, adventured. In Hebrew, cast his life]

Judg 9:31 And he sent messengers to Abimelech privately, saying, "Behold, Gaal the son of Ebed and his brethren have come to Shechem; and behold, they fortify the city against you.
Judg 9:32 Now therefore *come* up by night, you and the people that are with you, and lie in wait in the field:
Judg 9:33 And it shall be, that in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, you shall rise early, and fall upon the city: And behold, when he and the people that are with him come out against you, then you may do to them as you find opportunity."
Judg 9:34 And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that were with him, by night, and they laid *in* wait against Shechem in four companies.
Judg 9:35 And Gaal the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entrance of the gate of the city: And Abimelech rose up, and the people that were with him, from lying in wait.
Judg 9:36 And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, "Behold, there are people coming down from the top of the mountains." And Zebul said to him, "You see the shadow of the mountains as if they were men."
Judg 9:37 And Gaal spoke again, and said, "See, there are people coming down through the middle of the land, and another company is coming along by the plain of Meonenim." [2]
Judg 9:38 Then Zebul said to him, "Where now is your mouth, with which you said, 'Who is Abimelech, that we should serve him?' Is this not the people that you have despised? Go out, I pray now, and fight with them."
Judg 9:39 And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech.
Judg 9:40 And Abimelech chased him, and he fled before him, and many were overthrown and wounded, even to the entrance of the gate.
Judg 9:41 And Abimelech dwelled at Arumah: And Zebul thrust out Gaal and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shechem.
Judg 9:42 And it came to pass on the next day, that the people went out into the field; and they told Abimelech.
Judg 9:43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid in wait in the field, and *they* looked, and behold, the people were coming forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.
Judg 9:44 And Abimelech, and the company that was with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entrance of the gate of the city: And the two other companies ran on all the people that were in the fields, and slew them.
Judg 9:45 And Abimelech fought against the city all that day *long*; and he took the city, and slew the people that were in it, and beat down the city, and sowed it with salt.
Judg 9:46 And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard that, they entered into a secure high place *in* the house of the god Berith.
Judg 9:47 And it was told to Abimelech that all the men of the tower of Shechem were gathered together.
Judg 9:48 And Abimelech got himself up to Mount Zalmon, he and all the people that were with him; and Abimelech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said to the people that were with him, "What all you have seen me do, make haste, and do *even* as I have done."
Judg 9:49 And all the people, every man, likewise cut down his bough, and followed Abimelech, and put them *next* to the secure high place, and set that place on fire *to burn* them; so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women.

---

[2] [Note: Meonenim; or, the regarders of times]

Judg 9:50 Then Abimelech went to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and took it.
Judg 9:51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and all the men and women fled to that place, and all those from the city, and shut it *behind* them, and got themselves up to the top of the tower.
Judg 9:52 And Abimelech came to the tower, and fought against it, and went hard *against* the door of the tower, to burn it with fire.
Judg 9:53 And a certain woman cast a piece of a millstone upon Abimelech's head, and all to break his skull.
Judg 9:54 Then he hastily called to the young man, his armor-bearer, and said to him, "Draw your sword, and slay me, that men do not say of me, 'A women slew him.' " And his young man thrust him through, and he died.
Judg 9:55 And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed, every man to his place.
Judg 9:56 Thus God rendered the wickedness of Abimelech, which he did to his father, in slaying his seventy brothers:
Judg 9:57 And God rendered all the evil the men of Shechem did upon their heads: And upon them came the curse of Jotham the son of Jerubbaal.

Chapter 10

Judg 10:1 And after Abimelech, Tola the son of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar arose to defend Israel; and he dwelled in Shamir in Mount Ephraim.
Judg 10:2 And he judged Israel twenty-three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.
Judg 10:3 And after him arose Jair, a Gileadite, and judged Israel twenty-two years.
Judg 10:4 And he had thirty sons that rode on thirty donkey colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called Havothjair to this day, which are in the land of Gilead. [1]
Judg 10:5 And Jair died, and was buried in Camon.
Judg 10:6 And the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim, and Ashtaroth, and the gods of Syria, and the gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the Philistines, and forsook the LORD, and did not serve Him.
Judg 10:7 And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and He sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon.
Judg 10:8 And *from* that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Israel: Eighteen years, all the children of Israel that were on the other side *of the* Jordan in the land of the Amorites, which is in Gilead.
Judg 10:9 Moreover the children of Ammon passed over the Jordan to also fight against Judah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed.
Judg 10:10 And the children of Israel cried out to the LORD, saying, "We have sinned against You, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim."
Judg 10:11 And the LORD said to the children of Israel, "Did I not deliver you from the Egyptians, and from the Amorites, from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines?
Judg 10:12 The Zidonians also, and the Amalekites, and the Maonites oppressed you; and you all cried out to Me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

---

[1] [Note: Havothjair; or, the villages of Jair]

Judg 10:13 Yet you all have forsaken Me, and served other gods: For which reason I will deliver you no more.
Judg 10:14 Go and cry to the gods which you all have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation."
Judg 10:15 And the children of Israel said to the LORD, "We have sinned: Do to us whatever seems good to You; only deliver us, we implore You, this day."
Judg 10:16 And they put away the strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: And His soul was grieved for the misery of Israel.
Judg 10:17 Then the children of Ammon were gathered together, and encamped in Gilead. And the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and encamped in Mizpeh.
Judg 10:18 And the people and princes of Gilead said to one another, "What man is *there* that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? He shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead."

Chapter 11

Judg 11:1 Now Jephthah the Gileadite was a mighty man of valor, and he was the son of a harlot: And Gilead begat Jephthah.
Judg 11:2 And Gilead's wife bore him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jephthah, and said to him, "You shall not inherit among our father's house; for you are the son of a strange woman."
Judg 11:3 Then Jephthah fled from his brothers, and dwelled in the land of Tob: And vain men gathered to Jephthah there, and went out with him.
Judg 11:4 And it came to pass in the process of time, that the children of Ammon made war against Israel.
Judg 11:5 And so it was, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gilead went to fetch Jephthah out of the land of Tob:
Judg 11:6 And they said to Jephthah, "Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon."
Judg 11:7 And Jephthah said to the elders of Gilead, "Did you all not hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? And why have you come to me now when you are in distress?"
Judg 11:8 And the elders of Gilead said to Jephthah, "For this reason we now turn to you again, that you may go with us, and fight against the children of Ammon, and be our head over all the inhabitants of Gilead."
Judg 11:9 And Jephthah said to the elders of Gilead, "If all you bring me home again to fight against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivers them before me, shall I be your head?"
Judg 11:10 And the elders of Gilead said to Jephthah, "The LORD be witness between us, if we do not do according to your words."
Judg 11:11 Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captain over them: And Jephthah uttered all his words before the LORD in Mizpeh.
Judg 11:12 And Jephthah sent messengers to the king of the children of Ammon, saying, "What have you to do with me, that you have come against me to fight in my land?"
Judg 11:13 And the king of the children of Ammon answered to the messengers of Jephthah, "Because Israel took away my land, when they came up out of Egypt, from Arnon even to Jabbok, and to *the* Jordan: Now therefore restore those lands *back* again peaceably."
Judg 11:14 And Jephthah again sent messengers *back* to the king of the children of Ammon:
Judg 11:15 And said to him, "Thus says Jephthah, 'Israel did not take away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon:

Judg 11:16 But when Israel came up from Egypt, and walked through the barren wilderness to the Red Sea, and came to Kadesh;
Judg 11:17 then Israel sent messengers to the king of Edom, saying, "Let me, I implore you, pass through your land": But the king of Edom would not hearken to this. And in like manner they sent to the king of Moab: But he would not consent: And Israel stayed in Kadesh.
Judg 11:18 Then they went along through the barren wilderness, and compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and came by the east side of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, but did not come within the border of Moab: For Arnon was the border of Moab.
Judg 11:19 And Israel sent messengers to Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said to him, "Let us pass, we implore you, through your land into *our* place."
Judg 11:20 But Sihon did not trust Israel to pass through his border: But Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched *camp* in Jahaz, and fought against Israel.
Judg 11:21 And the LORD God of Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them: So Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country.
Judg 11:22 And they possessed all the borders of the Amorites, from Arnon even to *the* Jabbok, and from the barren wilderness even to *the* Jordan.
Judg 11:23 So now the LORD God of Israel has dispossessed the Amorites from before His people Israel, and should you possess it?
Judg 11:24 Will you not possess that which Chemosh your god gives you to possess? So whomever the LORD our God shall drive out from before us, will we possess *what was theirs*.
Judg 11:25 And now, are you any better than Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab? Did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them,
Judg 11:26 while Israel dwelled in Heshbon and her towns, and in Aroer and her towns, and in all the cities that are along the borders of Arnon, three hundred years? Why therefore didn't you all recover them within that time?
Judg 11:27 For this reason I have not sinned against you, but you do me wrong to war against me: The LORD the Judge be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon.' "
Judg 11:28 However, the king of the children of Ammon did not hearken to the words of Jephthah which he sent him.
Judg 11:29 Then the Spirit of the LORD came upon Jephthah, and he passed over Gilead, and Manasseh, and passed over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed over to the children of Ammon.
Judg 11:30 And Jephthah vowed a vow to the LORD, and said, "If without fail You shall deliver the children of Ammon into my hands,
Judg 11:31 then it shall be, that whatever comes forth from the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, shall surely be the LORD's, and I will offer it up for a burnt offering."
Judg 11:32 So Jephthah passed over to the children of Ammon to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hands.
Judg 11:33 And he smote them from Aroer, even till you come to Minnith, twenty cities even, and to the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

Judg 11:34 And Jephthah came to Mizpeh to his house, and behold, his daughter came out to meet him with tambourines and with dances: And she was his only child; beside her he had neither son nor daughter.
Judg 11:35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he tore his clothes, and said, "Alas, my daughter! You have brought me very low, and you are one of those that trouble me: For I have opened my mouth to the LORD, and I cannot go back."
Judg 11:36 And she said to him, "My father, if you have opened your mouth to the LORD, do to me according to that which has proceeded out of your mouth; for as much as the LORD has taken vengeance of your enemies for you, even of the children of Ammon."
Judg 11:37 And she said to her father, "Let this thing be done for me: Let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and lament my virginity, I and my companions."
Judg 11:38 And he said, "Go." And he sent her away for two months: And she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.
Judg 11:39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned to her father, who did with her according to his vow which he had vowed: And she knew no man. And it was a custom in Israel,
Judg 11:40 that the daughters of Israel went yearly to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite four days a year.

Chapter 12

Judg 12:1 And the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said to Jephthah, "Why *did* you pass over to fight against the children of Ammon, and did not call us to go with you? We will burn your house *down* upon you with fire."
Judg 12:2 And Jephthah said to them, "I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and when I called you, you all did not deliver me out of their hands.
Judg 12:3 And when I saw that you all did not deliver me, I put my life in my hands, and passed alongside the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: Why then have you come up to me this day, to fight against me?"
Judg 12:4 Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: And the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said, "All of you Gileadites are fugitives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites, and among the Manassites."
Judg 12:5 And the Gileadites took the passages of *the* Jordan *river from* before the Ephraimites: And it was so, that when those Ephraimites which had escaped said, "Let me go over"; that the men of Gilead said to him, "Are you an Ephraimite?" If he said, "No";
Judg 12:6 then they said to him, "Say now Shibboleth": And he said "Sibboleth": For he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of *the* Jordan: And forty-two thousand of the Ephraimites fell at that time.
Judg 12:7 And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then Jephthah the Gileadite died, and was buried in one of the cities of Gilead.
Judg 12:8 And after him Ibzan of Bethlehem judged Israel.
Judg 12:9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, whom he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel seven years.
Judg 12:10 Then Ibzan died, and was buried at Bethlehem.
Judg 12:11 And after him Elon, a Zebulonite, judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years.
Judg 12:12 And Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon in the country of Zebulun.
Judg 12:13 And after him Abdon the son of Hillel, a Pirathonite, judged Israel.

Judg 12:14 And he had forty sons and thirty nephews, that rode on seventy donkey colts: And he judged Israel eight years.
Judg 12:15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the mount of the Amalekites.

Chapter 13

Judg 13:1 And the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them into the hand of the Philistines forty years.
Judg 13:2 And there was a certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Manoah; and his wife was barren, and did not bear.
Judg 13:3 And the angel of the LORD appeared to the woman, and said to her, "Now behold, you are barren, and have not borne *children*: But you shall conceive, and bear a son.
Judg 13:4 Therefore now beware, I implore you, and do not drink wine nor strong drink, and do not eat any unclean thing:
Judg 13:5 For lo, you shall conceive, and bear a son; and no razor shall come on his head: For the child shall be a Nazarite to God from the womb: And he shall begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines.
Judg 13:6 Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, "A man of God came to me, and his countenance was like the countenance of an angel of God, very frightful: But I did not ask him where he was from, neither did he tell me his name:
Judg 13:7 But he said to me, 'Behold, you shall conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean thing: For the child shall be a Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of his death.' "
Judg 13:8 Then Manoah entreated the LORD, and said, "O my Lord, let the man of God which you sent come again to us, and teach us what we shall do to the child that shall be born."
Judg 13:9 And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God came again to the woman as she sat in the field: But Manoah her husband was not with her.
Judg 13:10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and showed her husband, and said to him, "Behold, the man has appeared to me, that came to me the other day."
Judg 13:11 And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said to him, "Are you the man that spoke to the woman?" And he said, "I am."
Judg 13:12 And Manoah said, "Now let your words come to pass. How shall we order the child, and what shall we do to him?"
Judg 13:13 And the angel of the LORD said to Manoah, "Of all that I said to the woman let her beware.
Judg 13:14 She may not eat of anything that comes from the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean thing: All that I commanded her let her observe.
Judg 13:15 And Manoah said to the angel of the LORD, "I implore you, let us detain you, until we shall have made ready a kid *goat* for you."
Judg 13:16 And the angel of the LORD said to Manoah, "Though you detain me, I will not eat of your bread: And if you will offer a burnt offering, you must offer it to the LORD." For Manoah did not know that he was an angel of the LORD.
Judg 13:17 And Manoah said to the angel of the LORD, "What is your name, that when your sayings come to pass we may do you honor?"

Judg 13:18 And the angel of the LORD said to him, "Why do you inquire after my name, seeing it is secret?" [1]
Judg 13:19 So Manoah took a kid *goat* with a food offering, and offered it upon a rock to the LORD: And the angel did wondrously; and Manoah and his wife looked on.
Judg 13:20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar. And Manoah and his wife looked on it, and fell on their faces to the ground.
Judg 13:21 But the angel of the LORD did not appear anymore to Manoah and to his wife. Then Manoah knew that he was an angel of the LORD.
Judg 13:22 And Manoah said to his wife, "We shall surely die, because we have seen God."
Judg 13:23 But his wife said to him, "If the LORD were pleased to kill us, He would not have received a burnt offering and a food offering at our hands, neither would He have showed us all these things, nor would have told us such things as these at this time."
Judg 13:24 And the woman bore a son, and called his name Samson: And the child grew, and the LORD blessed him.
Judg 13:25 And the Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in the camp of Dan between Zorah and Eshtaol.

Chapter 14

Judg 14:1 And Samson went down to Timnath, and saw a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines.
Judg 14:2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, "I have seen a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines: Now therefore get her for me to wife."
Judg 14:3 Then his father and his mother said to him, "Is there not a woman among the daughters of your brothers, or among all my people, that you go to take a wife of the uncircumcised Philistines?" And Samson said to his father, "Get her for me; for she pleases me well."
Judg 14:4 But his father and his mother did not know that it was of the LORD, that he sought an occasion against the Philistines: For at that time the Philistines had dominion over Israel.
Judg 14:5 Then Samson went down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath: And behold, a young lion roared against him.
Judg 14:6 And the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he tore him as he would have tore a kid *goat*, and he had nothing in his hand: But he did not tell his father or his mother what he had done.
Judg 14:7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson well.
Judg 14:8 And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcass of the lion: And behold, there was a swarm of bees and honey in the carcass of the lion.
Judg 14:9 And he took *some* of *it* in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them *some*, and they ate: But he did not tell them that he had taken the honey out of the carcass of the lion.
Judg 14:10 So his father went down to the woman: And Samson made a feast there; for so the young men used to do.
Judg 14:11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.

---

[1] [Note: secret; or, wonderful]

Judg 14:12 And Samson said to them, "I will now put forth a riddle to you: If you can certainly declare it to me within the seven days of the feast, and find it out, then I will give you thirty sheets and thirty changes of clothes:
Judg 14:13 But if you cannot declare it to me, then you shall give me thirty sheets and thirty changes of clothes." And they said to him, "Put forth your riddle, that we may hear it."
Judg 14:14 And he said to them, "Out of the eater came forth food, and out of the strong came forth sweetness." And *after* three days they could not expound the riddle.
Judg 14:15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said to Samson's wife, "Entice your husband, that he may declare to us the riddle, lest we burn you and your father's house with fire: Have you called us to take what we have? Is it not so?"
Judg 14:16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, "You only hate me, and do not love me: You have put forth a riddle to the children of my people, and have not told it to me." And he said to her, "Behold, I have not told it to my father nor my mother, and shall I tell it to you?"
Judg 14:17 And she wept before him the seven days, while their feast lasted: And it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she pressed grievously upon him: And she told the riddle to the children of her people.
Judg 14:18 And the men of the city said to him on the seventh day before the sun went down, "What is sweeter than honey? And what is stronger than a lion?" And he said to them, "If you had not plowed with my heifer, you would not have found out my riddle."
Judg 14:19 And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to Ashkelon, and slew thirty men of them, and took their plunder, and gave change of clothes to those which expounded the riddle. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.
Judg 14:20 But Samson's wife was given to his companion, whom he had used as his friend.

Chapter 15

Judg 15:1 But it came to pass within a while after, in the time of wheat harvest, that Samson visited his wife with a kid *goat*; and he said, "I will go into the chamber in to my wife." But her father would not allow him to go in.
Judg 15:2 And her father said, "I truly thought that you had utterly hated her; therefore I gave her to your companion: Is not her younger sister fairer than she? Take her, I implore you, instead of her."
Judg 15:3 And Samson said concerning them, "Now I shall be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure."
Judg 15:4 And Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and took firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the middle between two tails.
Judg 15:5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let them go into the standing ears of grain of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing ears of grain, with the vineyards and olives.
Judg 15:6 Then the Philistines said, "Who has done this?" And they answered, "Samson, the son-in-law of the Timnite, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion." And the Philistines came up, and burned her and her father with fire.
Judg 15:7 And Samson said to them, "Though you have done this, I will be avenged of you yet, and after that I will cease."
Judg 15:8 And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: And he went down and dwelled in the top of the rock Etam.

Judg 15:9 Then the Philistines went up, and pitched *camp* in Judah, and spread themselves in Lehi.
Judg 15:10 And the men of Judah said, "Why have you come up against us?" And they answered, "We have come up to bind Samson, to do to him as he has done to us."
Judg 15:11 Then three thousand men of Judah went to the top of the rock Etam, and said to Samson, "Do you not know that the Philistines are rulers over us? What is this that you have done to us?" And he said to them, "As they did to me, so I have done to them."
Judg 15:12 And they said to him, "We have come down to bind you, that we may deliver you into the hand of the Philistines." And Samson said to them, "Swear to me, that you will not fall upon me yourselves."
Judg 15:13 And they spoke to him, saying, "No; but we will bind you fast, and deliver you into their hand: But surely we will not kill you." And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.
Judg 15:14 And when he came to Lehi, the Philistines shouted against him: And the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the cords that were upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands loosed from off his hands.
Judg 15:15 And he found a new jawbone of a donkey, and put forth his hand, and took it, and slew a thousand men with it.
Judg 15:16 And Samson said, "With the jawbone of a donkey, heaps upon heaps, with the jaw of a donkey I have slain a thousand men."
Judg 15:17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place Ramathlehi.
Judg 15:18 And he was exceedingly thirsty, and called on the LORD, and said, "You have given this great deliverance into the hand of your servant: And shall I now die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised?"
Judg 15:19 But God split a hollow place that was in the jaw, and water came out of there; and when he had drunk, his spirit came back again, and he revived: Therefore, he called the name of that *place* Enhakkore, which is in Lehi to this day. [1]
Judg 15:20 And he judged Israel in the days of the Philistines twenty years.

Chapter 16

Judg 16:1 Then Samson went to Gaza, and saw there a harlot, and went in to her.
Judg 16:2 And it was told *to* the Gazites, saying, "Samson has come here." And they compassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were quiet all the night, saying, "In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him."
Judg 16:3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with them, bar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of a hill that is before Hebron.
Judg 16:4 And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman in the valley of Sorek, whose name was Delilah.
Judg 16:5 And the lords of the Philistines came up to her, and said to her, "Entice him, and see in what his great strength lies, and by what means we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to afflict him: And we will give you, every one of us, eleven hundred pieces of silver."

---

[1] [Note: Enhakkore; that is, the well of him that called; or, the well of him that cried]

Judg 16:6 And Delilah said to Samson, "Tell me, I implore you, in what your great strength lies, and with what you might be bound to afflict you."
Judg 16:7 And Samson said to her, "If they bind me with seven green cords that were never dried, then I shall be weak, and be as another man."
Judg 16:8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green cords which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.
Judg 16:9 Now there were men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber. And she said to him, "The Philistines are upon you, Samson." And he broke the cords, as a thread of wick is broken when it touches the fire. So his strength was not known.
Judg 16:10 And Delilah said to Samson, "Behold, you have mocked me, and told me lies: Now tell me, I implore you, with what you might be bound."
Judg 16:11 And he said to her, "If they bind me tight with new ropes that were never used, then I shall be weak, and be as another man."
Judg 16:12 Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him with *them*, and said to him, "The Philistines are upon you, Samson." And there were liers in wait lurking in the chamber. And he broke the *ropes* from off his arms like a thread.
Judg 16:13 And Delilah said to Samson, "Till now you have mocked me, and told me lies: Tell me with what you might be bound." And he said to her, "If you weave the seven locks of my head with the web."
Judg 16:14 And she fastened it with the pin, and said to him, "The Philistines are upon you, Samson." And he awaked out of his sleep, and went away with the pin of the beam, and with the web.
Judg 16:15 And she said to him, "How can you say, 'I love you', when your heart is not with me? You have mocked me these three times, and have not told me in what your great strength lies."
Judg 16:16 And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, so that his soul was vexed to death;
Judg 16:17 that he told her all his heart, and said to her, "A razor has not come upon my head; for I have been a Nazarite to God from my mother's womb: If I am shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any other man."
Judg 16:18 And when Delilah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, "Come up this once, for he has showed me all his heart." Then the lords of the Philistines came up to her, and brought money in their hand.
Judg 16:19 And she made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for a man, and she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head; and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him.
Judg 16:20 And she said, "The Philistines are upon you, Samson." And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, "I will go out as at other times before, and shake myself." And he did not know that the LORD had departed from him.
Judg 16:21 But the Philistines took him, and put out his eyes, and brought him down to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brass; and he did grind in the prison house.
Judg 16:22 However, the hair of his head began to grow again after he was shaven.
Judg 16:23 Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together to offer a great sacrifice to Dagon their god, and to rejoice: For they said, "Our god has delivered our enemy Samson into our hand."
Judg 16:24 And when the people saw him, they praised their god: For they said, "Our god has delivered our enemy into our hands, and the destroyer of our country, which slew many of us."

Judg 16:25 And it came to pass, when their hearts were merry, that they said, "Call for Samson, that he may make us sport." And they called for Samson out of the prison house; and he made them sport: And they set him between the pillars.
Judg 16:26 And Samson said to the lad that held him by the hand, "Permit me that I may feel the pillars upon which the house stands, that I may lean upon them."
Judg 16:27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Philistines were there; and upon the roof there were about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport.
Judg 16:28 And Samson called to the LORD, and said, "O Lord GOD, remember me, I implore you, and strengthen me, I implore you, only this once, O God, that I may be avenged of the Philistines at once for my two eyes."
Judg 16:29 And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house stood, and upon which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.
Judg 16:30 And Samson said, "Let me die with the Philistines." And he bowed himself with all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were in it. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than those which he slew in his life.
Judg 16:31 Then his brothers and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought him up, and buried him between Zorah and Eshtaol in the burial site of Manoah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

Chapter 17

Judg 17:1 And there was a man of Mount Ephraim, whose name was Micah.
Judg 17:2 And he said to his mother, "The eleven hundred shekels of silver that were taken from you, about which you cursed, and also spoke of in my ears, behold, the silver is with me; I took it." And his mother said, "Blessed be you of the LORD, my son." [1]
Judg 17:3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred shekels of silver to his mother, his mother said, "I had wholly dedicated the silver to the LORD from my hand for my son, to make a graven image and a molten image: Now therefore I will restore it to you."
Judg 17:4 Yet he restored the money to his mother; and his mother took two hundred shekels of silver, and gave them to the *silver* founder, who made a graven image and a molten image from *them*: And they were in the house of Micah.
Judg 17:5 And the man Micah had a house of gods, and made an ephod, and teraphim, and consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.
Judg 17:6 In those days there was no king in Israel, but every man did that which was right in his own eyes.
Judg 17:7 And there was a young man out of Bethlehemjudah, of the family of Judah, who was a Levite, and he sojourned there.
Judg 17:8 And the man departed out of the city from Bethlehemjudah to sojourn where he could find a place: And he came to Mount Ephraim to the house of Micah, as he journeyed.
Judg 17:9 And Micah said to him, "Where do you come from?" And he said to him, "I am a Levite of Bethlehemjudah, and I go to sojourn where I may find a place."

---

1 [Note: 1100 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 125.47 troy pounds, or ~46.83 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Judg 17:10 And Micah said to him, "Dwell with me, and be to me a father and a priest, and I will give you ten shekels of silver by the year, and a set of apparel, and your food." So the Levite went in.
Judg 17:11 And the Levite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was to him as one of his sons.
Judg 17:12 And Micah consecrated the Levite; and the young man became his priest, and was in the house of Micah.
Judg 17:13 Then Micah said, "Now I know that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite *as* my priest."

Chapter 18

Judg 18:1 In those days there was no king in Israel: And in those days the tribe of the Danites sought *for* themselves an inheritance to dwell in; for *up* to that day all their inheritance had not *yet* fallen to them among the tribes of Israel.
Judg 18:2 And the children of Dan sent five men of their family from their borders, men of valor, from Zorah, and from Eshtaol, to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said to them, "Go, search the land": Who when they came to Mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah, they lodged there.
Judg 18:3 When they were by the house of Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: And they turned in *there*, and said to him, "Who brought you here? And what *do* you make in this place? And what *do* you have here?"
Judg 18:4 And he said to them, "In thus and thus a manner Micah deals with me, and has hired me, and I am his priest."
Judg 18:5 And they said to him, "Ask counsel, we implore you, of God, that we may know whether our journey *on* which we go shall be prosperous."
Judg 18:6 And the priest said to them, "Go in peace: Your journey on which you all go is before the LORD."
Judg 18:7 Then the five men departed, and came to Laish, and saw the people that were in it, how they dwelled careless, after the manner of the Zidonians, quiet and secure; and there was no magistrate in the land, that might put them to shame in anything; and they were far from the Zidonians, and had no business with any man.
Judg 18:8 And they came to their brethren *in* Zorah and Eshtaol: And their brethren said to them, "What do all you say?"
Judg 18:9 And they said, "Arise, that we may go up against them: For we have seen the land, and behold, it is very good: And are you all *going to remain* still? Do not be slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land.
Judg 18:10 When you all go, you shall come to a secure people, and to a large land: For God has given it into your hands; a place where there is no want of anything that is on the earth."
Judg 18:11 And six hundred men of the family of the Danites went from there, out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, appointed with weapons of war. [1]
Judg 18:12 And they went up, and pitched *camp* in Kirjathjearim, in Judah: Therefore they called that place Mahanehdan to this day: Behold, it is behind Kirjathjearim.
Judg 18:13 And they passed from there to Mount Ephraim, and came to the house of Micah.

---

1 [Note: appointed: In Hebrew, girded]

Judg 18:14 Then the five men that went to spy out the country of Laish answered, and said to their brethren, "Do all you know that there is an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image in these houses? Now therefore, consider what you have to do."
Judg 18:15 And they turned toward that place, and came to the house of the young man, the Levite, even to the house of Micah, and saluted him.
Judg 18:16 And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which were of the children of Dan, stood by the entrance of the gate.
Judg 18:17 And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came into there, and took the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: And the priest stood in the entrance of the gate with the six hundred men that were appointed with weapons of war.
Judg 18:18 And they went into Micah's house, and fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image. Then the priest said to them, "What *are* all you doing?"
Judg 18:19 And they said to him, "Hold your peace, lay your hand upon your mouth, and go with us, and be a father and a priest to us: Is it better for you to be a priest to the house of one man, or that you be a priest to a tribe and a family in Israel?"
Judg 18:20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in *among* the midst of the people.
Judg 18:21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the domestic beasts and the baggage in front of them.
Judg 18:22 And when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that were in the houses near Micah's house had gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan.
Judg 18:23 And they cried out to the children of Dan. And they turned their faces, and said to Micah, "What ails you, that you come with such a company?"
Judg 18:24 And he said, "You all have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and you have gone away: And what more do I have? And what is this that you say to me, 'What ails you?' "
Judg 18:25 And the children of Dan said to him, "Do not let your voice be heard among us, lest angry fellows run upon you, and you lose your life, with the lives of your household." [2]
Judg 18:26 And the children of Dan went their way: And when Micah saw that they were too strong for him, he turned and went back to his house.
Judg 18:27 And they took the things which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came to Laish, to a people that were quiet and secure: And they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burned the city with fire.
Judg 18:28 And there was no deliverer, because it was far from Zidon, and they had no business with any man; and it was in the valley that lies by Bethrehob. And they built a city, and dwelled in it.
Judg 18:29 And they called the name of the city Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born to Israel: However, the name of the city was Laish at the beginning.
Judg 18:30 And the children of Dan set up the graven image: And Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the son of Manasseh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dan until the day of the captivity of the land.
Judg 18:31 And they set up Micah's graven image *for* themselves, which he made, all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

---

[2] [Note: angry: In Hebrew, bitter of soul]

Chapter 19

Judg 19:1 And it came to pass in those days, when there was no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourning on the side of Mount Ephraim, who took a concubine to himself out of Bethlehemjudah.
Judg 19:2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him to her father's house in Bethlehemjudah, and was there four whole months.
Judg 19:3 And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak friendly *with* her, and to bring her *back* again, having his servant with him, and a couple of donkeys: And she brought him into her father's house: And when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.
Judg 19:4 And his father-in-law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he stayed with him three days: So they ate and drank, and lodged there.
Judg 19:5 And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: And the damsel's father said to his son-in-law, "Comfort your heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way."
Judg 19:6 And they sat down, and they both ate and drank together: For the damsel's father had said to the man, "Be content, I implore you, and tarry all night, and let your heart be merry."
Judg 19:7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father-in-law urged him: Therefore he lodged there again.
Judg 19:8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart; and the damsel's father said, "Comfort your heart, I implore you." And they tarried until afternoon, and they ate, both of them.
Judg 19:9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father-in-law, the damsel's father, said to him, "Behold, now the day draws toward evening, I implore you *to* tarry all night: Behold, the day *is coming* to an end, lodge here, that your heart may be merry; and tomorrow get yourself on your way early, that you may go home."
Judg 19:10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came *next to* Jebus, which is Jerusalem; and there were with him two donkeys saddled, his concubine also was with him.
Judg 19:11 And when they were by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said to his master, "Come, I implore you, and let us turn in to this city of the Jebusites, and lodge in it."
Judg 19:12 And his master said to him, "We will not turn aside here into the city of a stranger, that are not of the children of Israel; we will pass over to Gibeah."
Judg 19:13 And he said to his servant, "Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Gibeah, or in Ramah."
Judg 19:14 And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them when they were by Gibeah, which belongs to Benjamin.
Judg 19:15 And they turned aside to that place, to go in and to lodge in Gibeah: And when he went in, he sat himself down in a street of the city: For there was no man that took them into his house to lodge.
Judg 19:16 And behold, an old man came out of the field from his work at sunset, who was also from Mount Ephraim; and he sojourned in Gibeah: But the men of the place were Benjamites.
Judg 19:17 And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: And the old man said, "Where are you going? And from where have you come?"

Judg 19:18 And he said to him, "We are passing from Bethlehemjudah toward the side of Mount Ephraim; I am from there: And I went to Bethlehemjudah, but I am now going to the house of the LORD; and there is no man that receives me into *his* house.
Judg 19:19 Yet there is both straw and grain-meal for our donkeys; and there also is bread and wine for me, and for your handmaid, and for the young man which is with your servants: There is no lack of anything."
Judg 19:20 And the old man said, "Peace be with you; however, let all your wants lie upon me; only do not lodge in the street."
Judg 19:21 So he brought him into his house, and gave grain-meal to the donkeys: And they washed their feet, and ate and drank.
Judg 19:22 Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain sons of Belial, beset the house all around, and beat at the door, and spoke to the master of the house, the old man, saying, "Bring forth the man that came into your house, that we may know him."
Judg 19:23 And the man, the master of the house, went out to them, and said to them, "No, my brethren, no, I implore you, do not *behave* so wickedly; seeing that this man has come into my house; do not *commit* this folly.
Judg 19:24 Behold, here is my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; I will bring them out now, and you all *can* humble them, and do with them what seems good to you: But to this man don't *do* so vile a thing."
Judg 19:25 But the men would not hearken to him: So the man took his concubine, and brought her forth to them; and they knew her, and abused her all night *long* until the morning: And when the day began to dawn, they let her go.
Judg 19:26 Then the woman came *at* the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord was, until it was light.
Judg 19:27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: And behold, the woman, his concubine, had fallen down at the door of the house, and her hands were upon the threshold.
Judg 19:28 And he said to her, "Get up, and let us be going." But there was no answer. Then the man placed her upon a donkey, and the man rose up, and went to his place.
Judg 19:29 And when he had come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and divided her, together with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the borders of Israel.
Judg 19:30 And it was so, that all who saw it said, "There has been no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt to this day: Consider it, take advice, and speak your minds."

Chapter 20

Judg 20:1 Then all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, from Dan even to Beersheba, with the land of Gilead, to the LORD in Mizpeh.
Judg 20:2 And the chief of all the people, even of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen that drew sword.
Judg 20:3 (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel had gone up to Mizpeh). Then the children of Israel said, "Tell us, for what reason was this wickedness?"
Judg 20:4 And the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, "I came into Gibeah that belongs to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge.

Judg 20:5 And the men of Gibeah rose up against me, and beset the house all around upon me by night, and thought to have slain me: And they forced my concubine, that she is dead. [1]
Judg 20:6 And I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: For they have committed lewdness and folly in Israel.
Judg 20:7 Behold, you are all children of Israel; *now* give your advice and counsel in this place."
Judg 20:8 And all the people arose as one man, saying, "We will not go to his tent, none of us; neither will we turn into his house, not one of us.
Judg 20:9 But now this shall be the thing which we will do to Gibeah; we will go up by lot against it;
Judg 20:10 and we will take ten men of a hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and a hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch food for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have worked in Israel."
Judg 20:11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, knit together as one man.
Judg 20:12 And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, "What wickedness is this that is done among you?
Judg 20:13 Now therefore deliver the men *to* us, the children of Belial, which are in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and put away evil from Israel." But the children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of their brethren, the children of Israel:
Judg 20:14 But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities to Gibeah, to go out to battle against the children of Israel.
Judg 20:15 And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time *to be* twenty-six thousand men out of the cities that drew *the* sword, besides the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.
Judg 20:16 Among all these people there were seven hundred chosen left-handed men; every one could sling stones at a hair wide *target*, and not miss.
Judg 20:17 And the men of Israel, besides Benjamin, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew *the* sword: All these were men of war.
Judg 20:18 And the children of Israel arose, and went up to the house of God, and asked counsel of God, and said, "Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Benjamin?" And the LORD said, "Judah shall go up first."
Judg 20:19 And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah.
Judg 20:20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel put themselves in array to fight against them at Gibeah.
Judg 20:21 And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and annihilated down to the ground twenty-two thousand men of the Israelites that day.
Judg 20:22 And the people, the men of Israel, encouraged themselves, and again set their battle in array at the *same location* where they arrayed themselves into lines the first day.
Judg 20:23 (And the children of Israel went up and wept before the LORD until evening, and asked counsel of the LORD, saying, "Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the LORD said, "Go up against him).
Judg 20:24 And the children of Israel came near *to go* against the children of Benjamin the second day.

---

[1] [Note: forced: In Hebrew, humbled]

Judg 20:25 And Benjamin went forth out of Gibeah against them the second day, and again annihilated down to the ground eighteen thousand men of the children of Israel; all these drew the sword.
Judg 20:26 Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, went up, and came to the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until evening, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.
Judg 20:27 And the children of Israel inquired of the LORD, (for the ark of the covenant of God was there in those days,
Judg 20:28 and Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, stood before it in those days), saying, "Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease?" And the LORD said, "Go up; for tomorrow I will deliver them into your hand."
Judg 20:29 And Israel placed *men* lying in wait all around Gibeah.
Judg 20:30 And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gibeah, as at other times.
Judg 20:31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they began to smite *some* of the people, and kill, as at other times, in the highways, from which one goes up to the house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the field, about thirty men of Israel.
Judg 20:32 And the children of Benjamin said, "They are smitten down before us, as at the beginning." But the children of Israel said, "Let us flee, and draw them *away* from the city to the highways."
Judg 20:33 And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Baaltamar: And the *men* of Israel lying in wait came forth out of their places, even out of the meadows of Gibeah.
Judg 20:34 And ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel came against Gibeah, and the battle was severe: But they did not know that evil was near them.
Judg 20:35 And the LORD smote Benjamin before Israel: And the children of Israel destroyed twenty-five thousand and one hundred men out of the Benjamites that day: All these drew the sword.
Judg 20:36 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: For the men of Israel gave place to the Benjamites, because they trusted *in* those lying in wait, which they had placed beside Gibeah.
Judg 20:37 And those lying in wait hurried, and rushed upon Gibeah; and the liers in wait drew themselves along, and smote the whole city with the edge of the sword.
Judg 20:38 Now there was an appointed sign between the men of Israel and those lying in wait, that they should make a great flame with smoke rise up out of the city.
Judg 20:39 And when the men of Israel withdrew *during* the battle, Benjamin began to smite and kill about thirty persons from the men of Israel: For they said, "Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle."
Judg 20:40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and behold, the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.
Judg 20:41 And when the men of Israel turned *back* again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: For they saw that evil had come upon them.
Judg 20:42 Therefore they turned their backs in front of the men of Israel toward the pathway of the barren wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and those which came out of the cities *were* destroyed in the midst of them.

Judg 20:43 Thus they enclosed the Benjamites all around, and chased them, and trod them down with ease in front of Gibeah toward the sunrise.
Judg 20:44 And eighteen thousand men of Benjamin fell there; all these were men of valor.
Judg 20:45 And they turned and fled toward the barren wilderness to the rock of Rimmon: And they gleaned five thousand men from them in the highways; and pursued hard after them to Gidom, and slew two thousand men out of them.
Judg 20:46 So that all who fell that day were twenty-five thousand men of Benjamin that drew the sword; all these were men of valor.
Judg 20:47 But six hundred men turned and fled to the barren wilderness to the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon four months.
Judg 20:48 And the men of Israel turned *back* again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well *as* the men of every city, as *well as the domestic* beasts, and all that came to hand: They also set on fire all the cities that they came to. [2]

Chapter 21

Judg 21:1 Now the men of Israel had sworn in Mizpeh, saying, "Not one of us shall give his daughter to Benjamin to wife."
Judg 21:2 And the people came to the house of God, and abode there before God until evening, and lifted up their voices, and wept intensely;
Judg 21:3 and said, "O LORD God of Israel, why has this come to pass in Israel, that there should be one tribe lacking in Israel today?"
Judg 21:4 And it came to pass on the next day, that the people rose early, and built an altar there, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings.
Judg 21:5 And the children of Israel said, "Who is there among all the tribes of Israel that did not come up with the congregation to the LORD?" For they had made a great oath concerning *those* that did not come up to the LORD *at* Mizpeh, saying, "He shall surely be put to death."
Judg 21:6 And the children of Israel repented themselves on account of Benjamin their brother, and said, "There is one tribe cut off from Israel today.
Judg 21:7 What shall we do for wives for those that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?
Judg 21:8 And they said, "Which one is there of the tribes of Israel that did not come up to Mizpeh to the LORD?" And behold, no one from Jabeshgilead came to the camp, to the assembly.
Judg 21:9 For the people were numbered, and behold, there were none of the inhabitants of Jabeshgilead there.
Judg 21:10 And the congregation sent twelve thousand of the most valiant men to that place, and commanded them, saying, "Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabeshgilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.
Judg 21:11 And this is the thing that you all shall do, you shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that has lain with man."
Judg 21:12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jabeshgilead four hundred young virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: And they brought them to the camp to Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan.
Judg 21:13 And the whole congregation sent some *messengers* to speak to the children of Benjamin that were in the rock Rimmon, and to call peaceably to them.

---

[2] [Note: came to hand: In Hebrew, were found]

Judg 21:14 And Benjamin came *back* again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive from the women of Jabeshgilead: And yet they were not sufficient *for all of* them.
Judg 21:15 And the people repented themselves for Benjamin, because the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.
Judg 21:16 Then the elders of the congregation said, "What shall we do for wives for those that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin?
Judg 21:17 And they said, "There must be an inheritance for those of Benjamin who have escaped, *so* that a tribe is not destroyed out of Israel.
Judg 21:18 However, we may not give them wives from our daughters: For the children of Israel have sworn, saying, 'Cursed be he that gives a wife to Benjamin.' "
Judg 21:19 Then they said, "Behold, there is a feast of the LORD in Shiloh yearly in a place which is on the north side of Bethel, on the east side of the highway that goes up from Bethel to Shechem, and on the south of Lebonah."
Judg 21:20 Therefore they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, "Go and lie in wait in the vineyards;
Judg 21:21 and see, and behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out to dance in dances, then come out of the vineyards, and every man catch a wife *for* himself from the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin.
Judg 21:22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brothers come to complain to us, that we will say to them, 'Be favorable to them for our sakes: Because we did not reserve to each man his wife in the war: For you all *deliberately* did not give *wives* to them at this time, *for* that *would have made* you guilty *of breaking your oath*.' "
Judg 21:23 And the children of Benjamin did so, and took themselves wives, according to their number, of those that danced, whom they caught: And they went and returned to their inheritance, and repaired the cities, and dwelled in them.
Judg 21:24 And the children of Israel departed from there at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from that place, every man, to his inheritance.
Judg 21:25 In those days there was no king in Israel: Every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

Ruth

Chapter 1

Ruth 1:1 Now it came to pass in the days when the judges ruled, that there was a famine in the land. And a certain man of Bethlehem in Judah went to sojourn in the country of Moab, he and his wife, and his two sons.
Ruth 1:2 And the name of the man was Elimelech, and the name of his wife Naomi, and the names of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, Ephrathites of Bethlehem in Judah. And they came into the country of Moab, and continued there.
Ruth 1:3 And Elimelech, Naomi's husband, died; and she was left, and her two sons.
Ruth 1:4 And they took themselves wives from the women of Moab; the name of the one was Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: And they dwelled there about ten years.
Ruth 1:5 And Mahlon and Chilion also died, both of them; and the woman was left without her two sons and her husband.

Ruth 1:6 Then she arose with her daughters-in-law, that she might return from the country of Moab: For she had heard in the country of Moab how the LORD had visited His people in giving them bread.
Ruth 1:7 For this reason she departed from the place where she was, and her two daughters-in-law with her; and they went upon the roadway to return to the land of Judah.
Ruth 1:8 And Naomi said to her two daughters-in-law, "Go, return, each to her mother's house: The LORD deal kindly with you, as you all have dealt with the dead, and with me.
Ruth 1:9 The LORD grant you that you may find rest, each of you in the house of her husband." Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voices, and wept.
Ruth 1:10 And they said to her, "Surely we will return with you to your people."
Ruth 1:11 And Naomi said, "Turn back again, my daughters: Why will you go with me? Are there still any more sons in my womb, that they may be your husbands?
Ruth 1:12 Turn back again, my daughters, go your way; for I am too old to have a husband. If I should say, 'I have hope', if I also should have a husband tonight, and should also bear sons;
Ruth 1:13 would you wait for them until they were grown? Would you stay from not having husbands for them? No, my daughters; for it grieves me very much for your sakes that the hand of the LORD has gone out against me."
Ruth 1:14 And they lifted up their voices, and wept again: And Orpah kissed her mother-in-law; but Ruth held onto to her.
Ruth 1:15 And she said, "Behold, your sister-in-law has gone back to her people, and to her gods: Return back with your sister-in-law."
Ruth 1:16 And Ruth said, "Do not entreat me to leave you, or to return from following after you: For where you go, I will go; and where you lodge, I will lodge: Your people shall be my people, and your God my God:
Ruth 1:17 Where you die, I will die, and there I will be buried: The LORD do so to me, and more also, if anything but death parts you and me."
Ruth 1:18 When she saw that she was steadfastly minded to go with her, then she ceased speaking to her.
Ruth 1:19 So those two went until they came to Bethlehem. And it came to pass, when they had come to Bethlehem, that all the city was moved concerning them, and they said, "Is this Naomi?"
Ruth 1:20 And she said to them, "Do not call me Naomi, call me Mara: For the Almighty has dealt very bitterly with me.
Ruth 1:21 I went out full, and the LORD has brought me back home empty: Why then do you call me Naomi, seeing the LORD has testified against me, and the Almighty has afflicted me?"
Ruth 1:22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter-in-law, with her, both returned out of the country of Moab: And they came to Bethlehem at the beginning of barley harvest.

Chapter 2

Ruth 2:1 And Naomi had a kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name was Boaz.
Ruth 2:2 And Ruth the Moabitess said to Naomi, "Let me now go to the field, and glean ears of grain after him in whose sight I shall find grace." And she said to her, "Go, my daughter."
Ruth 2:3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: And she happened to come upon a part of the field belonging to Boaz, who was of the kindred of Elimelech.

Ruth 2:4 And behold, Boaz came from Bethlehem, and said to the reapers, "The LORD be with you." And they answered him, "The LORD bless you."
Ruth 2:5 Then Boaz said to his servant who was set over the reapers, "Whose young woman is this?"
Ruth 2:6 And the servant who was set over the reapers answered and said, "It is the young Moabite woman who came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab:
Ruth 2:7 And she said, 'I earnestly ask you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves': So she came, and has continued from the morning even until now, although she tarried a little in the house."
Ruth 2:8 Then Boaz said to Ruth, "Will you not listen, my daughter? Do not go to glean in another field, neither go from this place, but abide here close by my maidens.
Ruth 2:9 Let your eyes be on the field that they reap, and follow after them: Have I not commanded the young men that they shall not touch you? And when you are thirsty, go to the vessels, and drink from that which the young men have drawn."
Ruth 2:10 Then she fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said to him, "Why have I found grace in your eyes, that you should take notice of me, seeing I am a foreigner?"
Ruth 2:11 And Boaz answered and said to her, "It has been fully shown to me all that you have done to your mother-in-law since the death of your husband: And you left your father and your mother, and the land of your birth, and have come to a people whom you did not know before now.
Ruth 2:12 The LORD recompense your work, and a full reward be given you from the LORD God of Israel, under Whose wings you have come to trust."
Ruth 2:13 Then she said, "Let me find favor in your sight, my lord; for you have comforted me, and for you have spoken friendly to your handmaid, though I am not like one of your handmaidens."
Ruth 2:14 And Boaz said to her, "At mealtime come to this place, and eat of the bread, and dip your morsel in the vinegar." And she sat beside the reapers: And he handed her parched grain kernels, and she ate, and was satisfied, and left.
Ruth 2:15 And when she had risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, "Let her glean even among the sheaves, and do not shame her.
Ruth 2:16 And also let some of the handfuls fall on purpose for her, and leave them, so that she may glean them, and do not rebuke her."
Ruth 2:17 And she gleaned in the field until the evening, and beat out what she had gleaned: And it was about an ephah of barley. [1]
Ruth 2:18 And she took it up, and went into the city: And her mother-in-law saw what she had gleaned: And she brought it forth, and gave to her what she had left after she was satisfied.
Ruth 2:19 And her mother-in-law said to her, "Where have you gleaned today? And where did you work? Blessed is he who took notice of you." And she told her mother-in-law with whom she had worked, and said, "The man's name with whom I worked today is Boaz."
Ruth 2:20 And Naomi said to her daughter-in-law, "Blessed is he of the LORD, who has not left off His kindness to the living and to the dead." And Naomi said to her, "The man is near of kin to us, one of our next kinsmen."
Ruth 2:21 And Ruth the Moabitess said, "He said to me also, 'You shall keep close by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.' "

---

[1] [Note: 1 ephah of barley equaled approximately 122.5 [US] cups, ~38.97 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~17.68 kilograms, or ~29.0 liters; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 liter of barley weighed ~610 grams.]

Ruth 2:22 And Naomi said to her daughter-in-law Ruth, "Good, my daughter. You go out with his maidens so that others do not meet you in any other field."
Ruth 2:23 So she kept close by the maidens of Boaz to glean until the end of *the* barley and wheat harvests. And she lived with her mother-in-law.

Chapter 3

Ruth 3:1 And Naomi her mother-in-law said to her, "My daughter, shall I not seek rest for you, that it may be well with you?
Ruth 3:2 And now is not Boaz of our kindred, with whose maidens you were? Behold, he winnows barley tonight in the threshing-floor.
Ruth 3:3 Therefore wash yourself, and anoint yourself, and put your clothing upon you, and go down to the floor: But do not make yourself known to the man, until he has finished eating and drinking.
Ruth 3:4 And it shall be, when he lies down, that you shall mark the place where he lies, and you shall go in, and uncover his feet, and lay yourself down; and he will tell you what you shall do."
Ruth 3:5 And she said to her, "All that you say to me, I will do."
Ruth 3:6 And she went down to the floor, and did according to all that her mother-in-law had told her.
Ruth 3:7 And when Boaz had eaten and had drunk, and his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of grain ears: And she came softly and uncovered his feet, and laid herself down.
Ruth 3:8 And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and turned himself: And behold, a woman lay at his feet.
Ruth 3:9 And he said, "Who are you?" And she answered, "I am Ruth your handmaid: Therefore spread your *lower garment* over your handmaid; for you are a near kinsman."
Ruth 3:10 And he said, "Blessed be you of the LORD, my daughter: For you have shown more kindness in the latter end than at the beginning, in that you did not follow young men, whether poor or rich.
Ruth 3:11 And now, my daughter, do not fear; I will do to you all that you request: For all the city of my people know that you are a virtuous woman.
Ruth 3:12 And now it is true that I am your near kinsman: However there is a kinsman nearer than I.
Ruth 3:13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, that if he will perform to you the part of a kinsman, good; let him do the kinsman's part: But if he will not do the part of a kinsman to you, then I will do the part of a kinsman to you, as the LORD lives: Lie down until the morning."
Ruth 3:14 And she lay at his feet until the morning: And she rose up before one could discern another. And he said, "Do not let it be known that a woman came into the floor."
Ruth 3:15 He also said, "Bring the vail that you have upon you, and hold it." And when she held it, he measured six measures of barley, and laid it on her: Then she went into the city.
Ruth 3:16 And when she came to her mother-in -law, she said, "Who are you, my daughter?" And she told her all that the man had done to her.
Ruth 3:17 And she said, "These six measures of barley he gave to me; for he said to me, 'Do not go empty to your mother-in-law.' "
Ruth 3:18 Then she said, "Sit still, my daughter, until you know how the matter will fall: For the man will not be at rest, until he has finished the matter this day."

Chapter 4

Ruth 4:1 Then Boaz went up to the gate, and sat down there: And behold, the kinsman of whom Boaz spoke came by; to whom he said, "Whoa, such a one! Turn aside, sit down here." And he turned aside, and sat down.
Ruth 4:2 And he took ten men of the elders of the city, and said, "Sit yourself down here." And they sat down.
Ruth 4:3 And he said to the kinsman, "Naomi, who has come back from the country of Moab, sells a parcel of land, which was our brother Elimelech's:
Ruth 4:4 And I thought to disclose it to you, saying, 'Buy it before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If you will redeem it, redeem it: But if you will not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know: For there is none to redeem it besides you; and I am after you.' " And he said, "I will redeem it."
Ruth 4:5 Then Boaz said, "In the day you buy the field from the hand of Naomi, you must also buy it from Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance."
Ruth 4:6 And the kinsman said, "I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar my own inheritance: You redeem my right to yourself; for I cannot redeem it."
Ruth 4:7 Now this was the custom in former times in Israel concerning redeeming and concerning exchanging, to confirm everything; a man took off his shoe, and gave it to his neighbor: And this was a testimony in Israel.
Ruth 4:8 Therefore the kinsman said to Boaz, "Buy it for yourself." So he drew off his shoe.
Ruth 4:9 And Boaz said to the elders, and to all the people, "You are witnesses this day that I have bought all that was Elimelech's, and all that was Chilion's and Mahlon's, from the hand of Naomi.
Ruth 4:10 Moreover Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, I have purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of the dead is not cut off from among his brothers, and from the gate of his place: You are witnesses this day."
Ruth 4:11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the elders, said, "We are witnesses. The LORD make the woman who has come into your house like Rachel and like Leah, for these two built the house of Israel: And may you do worthily in Ephratah, and be famous in Bethlehem:
Ruth 4:12 And let your house be like the house of Pharez, whom Tamar bore to Judah, of the seed which the LORD shall give you of this young woman."
Ruth 4:13 And Boaz took Ruth, and she was his wife: And when he went in to her, the LORD gave her conception, and she bore a son.
Ruth 4:14 And the women said to Naomi, "Blessed be the LORD, who has not left you this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel.
Ruth 4:15 And he shall be to you a restorer of your life, and a nourisher of your old age: For your daughter-in-law, who loves you has borne him, which is better to you than seven sons."
Ruth 4:16 And Naomi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse to it.
Ruth 4:17 And the women, her neighbors, gave him a name, saying, "There is a son born to Naomi"; and they called his name Obed: He is the father of Jesse, the father of David.
Ruth 4:18 Now these are the generations of Pharez: Pharez begat Hezron,
Ruth 4:19 and Hezron begat Ram, and Ram begat Amminadab,
Ruth 4:20 and Amminadab begat Nahshon, and Nahshon begat Salmon,
Ruth 4:21 and Salmon begat Boaz, and Boaz begat Obed,

Ruth 4:22 and Obed begat Jesse, and Jesse begat David.

1 Samuel

Chapter 1

1Sam 1:1 Now there was a certain man of Ramathaim-zophim, from the mount of Ephraim, and his name was Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ephrathite:
1Sam 1:2 And he had two wives, the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of the other, Peninnah: And Peninnah had children, but Hannah had no children.
1Sam 1:3 And this man went up out of his city yearly to worship and to sacrifice to the LORD of hosts in Shiloh. And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, the priests of the LORD, were there.
1Sam 1:4 And when it was time that Elkanah offered, he gave portions to Peninnah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters.
1Sam 1:5 But to Hannah he gave a worthy portion; for he loved Hannah: But the LORD had shut up her womb.
1Sam 1:6 And her foe also provoked her grievously, in order to frustrate her because the LORD had shut up her womb.
1Sam 1:7 And as he did so year by year, when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her. And she wept and did not eat.
1Sam 1:8 And Elkanah her husband said to her, "Hannah, why do you weep? And why do you not eat? And why is your heart grieved? Am I not better to you than ten sons?"
1Sam 1:9 And Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh and after they had drunk. And Eli the priest sat upon the seat by the side post of the temple of the LORD.
1Sam 1:10 And she was in bitterness of soul, and prayed to the LORD, and wept sorely.
1Sam 1:11 And she vowed a vow, and said, "O, LORD of hosts, if You will indeed look upon the affliction of Your handmaid and remember me, and not forget Your handmaid, but will give to Your handmaid a man-child, then I will give him to the LORD all the days of his life, and no razor shall come upon his head."
1Sam 1:12 And it came to pass, as she continued praying before the LORD, that Eli observed her mouth.
1Sam 1:13 Now Hannah spoke in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: Therefore Eli thought she was drunk.
1Sam 1:14 And Eli said to her, "How long will you be drunken? Put away your wine from you."
1Sam 1:15 And Hannah answered and said, "No, my lord, I am a woman of a sorrowful spirit: I have drank neither wine nor strong drink, but have poured out my soul before the LORD.
1Sam 1:16 Do not count your handmaid for a daughter of Belial: For out of the abundance of my complaint and grief I have spoken until now."
1Sam 1:17 Then Eli answered and said, "Go in peace: And the God of Israel grant you your petition that you have asked of Him."
1Sam 1:18 And she said, "Let your handmaid find grace in your sight." So the woman went her way, and ate, and her countenance was no longer sad.
1Sam 1:19 And they rose up early in the morning, and worshiped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house *at* Ramah: And Elkanah knew Hannah his wife; and the LORD remembered her.

1Sam 1:20 Therefore it came to pass, when the time had *finally* come after Hannah had conceived, that she bore a son, and called his name Samuel, saying, "Because I have asked *for* him from the LORD."
1Sam 1:21 And the man Elkanah, and all his house, went up to offer to the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.
1Sam 1:22 But Hannah did not go up; for she said to her husband, "I will not go up until the child is weaned, and then I will bring him, that he may appear before the LORD, and abide there forever."
1Sam 1:23 And Elkanah her husband said to her, "Do what seems good to you; tarry until you have weaned him; only the LORD establish His word." So the woman remained, and gave her son suck until she weaned him.
1Sam 1:24 And when she had weaned him, she took him up with her, with three bulls, and one ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him to the house of the LORD in Shiloh: And the child was young. [1]
1Sam 1:25 And they slew a bull, and brought the child to Eli.
1Sam 1:26 And she said, "O, my lord, as your soul lives, my lord, I am the woman that stood by you here, praying to the LORD;
1Sam 1:27 for this child I prayed; and the LORD has given me my petition which I asked of Him:
1Sam 1:28 Therefore I also have lent him to the LORD; as long as he lives he shall be lent to the LORD." And he worshiped the LORD there.

Chapter 2

1Sam 2:1 And Hannah prayed, and said, "My heart rejoices in the LORD, my horn is exalted in the LORD: My mouth is enlarged over my enemies; because I rejoice in Your salvation.
1Sam 2:2 There is none holy as the LORD: For there is none beside You: Neither is there any rock like our God.
1Sam 2:3 Do not talk so exceedingly proudly; let not arrogance proceed out of your mouth: For the LORD is a God of knowledge, and by Him actions are weighed.
1Sam 2:4 The bows of the mighty men are broken, and those that stumbled are girded with strength.
1Sam 2:5 Those that were full have hired themselves out for bread; and those that were hungry have ceased *to hunger*: So that the barren has borne seven; and she that has many children is waxed feeble.
1Sam 2:6 The LORD kills, and makes alive: He brings down to the grave, and brings up.
1Sam 2:7 The LORD makes poor, and makes rich: He brings low, and lifts up.
1Sam 2:8 He raises up the poor out of the dust, and lifts up the beggar from the dunghill, to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: For the pillars of the earth are the LORD's, and He has set the world upon them.
1Sam 2:9 He will keep the feet of His saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by strength no man shall prevail.
1Sam 2:10 The adversaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven He shall thunder upon them: The LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; and He shall give strength to His king, and exalts the horn of His anointed."

---

[1] [Note: 1 ephah of flour equaled approximately 122.5 [US] cups, 35.1 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~15.9 kilograms, or ~115.9 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of flour weighed 130 grams.]

1Sam 2:11 And Elkanah went to Ramah to his house. And the child ministered to the LORD before Eli the priest.
1Sam 2:12 Now the sons of Eli were sons of Belial; they did not know the LORD.
1Sam 2:13 And the priests' custom with the people was that when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was boiling, with a fleshhook of three prongs in his hand;
1Sam 2:14 and he struck it into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took for himself. In such a manner they did *this* in Shiloh to all the Israelites that came there.
1Sam 2:15 Also before they burned the fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, "Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have boiled flesh from you, but raw."
1Sam 2:16 And if any man said to him, "Let them not fail to burn the fat at this time, and then take as much as your soul desires"; then he would answer him, "No; but you shall give it to me now: And if not, I will take it by force."
1Sam 2:17 For this reason the sin of the young men was very great before the LORD: For men abhorred the offering of the LORD.
1Sam 2:18 But Samuel ministered before the LORD, being a child, girded with a linen ephod.
1Sam 2:19 Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought it to him from year to year, when she came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.
1Sam 2:20 And Eli blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, "The LORD give you seed of this woman for the loan which is lent to the LORD." And they went to their own home.
1Sam 2:21 And the LORD visited Hannah, so that she conceived, and she bore three sons and two daughters. And the child Samuel grew before the LORD.
1Sam 2:22 Now Eli was very old, and heard all that his sons did to all Israel; and how they lay with the women that assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
1Sam 2:23 And he said to them, "Why do you do such things? For I hear of your evil dealings by all this people.
1Sam 2:24 No, my sons; for it is not *a* good report that I hear: You all make the LORD's people to transgress.
1Sam 2:25 If one man sins against another, the judge shall judge him: But if a man sins against the LORD, who shall earnestly pray for him?" Nevertheless they did not hearken to the voice of their father, because the LORD would slay them.
1Sam 2:26 And the child Samuel grew on, and was in favor both with the LORD, and also with men.
1Sam 2:27 And there came a man of God to Eli, and said to him, "Thus says the LORD, 'Did I plainly appear to the house of your father, when they were in Egypt in Pharaoh's house?
1Sam 2:28 And did I choose him out of all the tribes of Israel to be My priest, to offer upon My altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before Me? And did I give to the house of your father all the offerings made by fire from the children of Israel?
1Sam 2:29 Why do you kick at My sacrifice and at My offering, which I have commanded in My habitation; and honor your sons above Me, to make yourselves fat with the most eminent of all the offerings of Israel My people?'
1Sam 2:30 For which reason the LORD God of Israel says, 'I said indeed that your house, and the house of your father, should walk before Me forever': But now the LORD says, 'Far be it from Me; for those that honor Me I will honor, and those that despise Me shall be lightly esteemed.
1Sam 2:31 Behold, the days come, that I will cut off your arm, and the arm of your father's house, that there shall not be an old man in your house.

1Sam 2:32 And you shall see an enemy in My habitation, in all the wealth which God shall give Israel: And there shall not be an old man in your house forever.
1Sam 2:33 And the man of yours, whom I shall not cut off from My altar, shall be to consume your eyes, and to grieve your heart: And all the increase of your house shall die in the flower of their age.
1Sam 2:34 And this shall be a sign to you, that shall come upon your two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas; in one day they shall die, both of them.
1Sam 2:35 And I will raise Myself up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in My heart and in My mind: And I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before My anointed forever.
1Sam 2:36 And it shall come to pass, that everyone who is left in your house shall come and crouch down to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, "Put me, I implore you, into one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a piece of bread." ' "

Chapter 3

1Sam 3:1 And the child Samuel ministered to the LORD before Eli. And the word of the LORD was precious in those days; there was no open vision.
1Sam 3:2 And it came to pass at that time, when Eli was lying down in his place and his eyes began to wax dim, that he could not see;
1Sam 3:3 and before the lamp of God went out in the temple of the LORD, and Samuel was laid down to sleep where the ark of God was;
1Sam 3:4 that the LORD called Samuel. And he answered, "Here I am."
1Sam 3:5 And he ran to Eli, and said, "Here I am; for you called me." And he said, "I did not call; lie down again." And he went and lay down.
1Sam 3:6 And the LORD called yet again, "Samuel." And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, "Here I am; for you called me." And he answered, "I did not call, my son; lie down again."
1Sam 3:7 Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD, and the word of the LORD had not yet been revealed to him.
1Sam 3:8 And the LORD called Samuel again *for* the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, "Here I am; for you called me." And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the child.
1Sam 3:9 Therefore Eli said to Samuel, "Go, lie down: And it shall be, if He calls you, that you shall say, 'Speak, LORD; for Your servant hears.' " So Samuel went and lay down in his place.
1Sam 3:10 And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, "Samuel, Samuel." Then Samuel answered, "Speak, for Your servant hears."
1Sam 3:11 And the LORD said to Samuel, "Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, at which both the ears of everyone who hears it shall tingle.
1Sam 3:12 In that day I will perform against Eli all things which I have spoken concerning his house: When I begin, I will also make an end.
1Sam 3:13 For I have told him that I will judge his house forever for the iniquity which he knows; because his sons made themselves vile, and he did not restrain them.
1Sam 3:14 And therefore I have sworn to the house of Elim that the iniquity of Eli's house shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering forever."
1Sam 3:15 And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD. And Samuel feared to show Eli the vision.
1Sam 3:16 And Eli called Samuel, and said, "Samuel, my son." And he answered, "Here I am."

1Sam 3:17 And he said, "What is the thing that the LORD has said to you? I implore you do not hide it from me: God do so to you, and more also, if you hide anything from me of all the things that He said to you."
1Sam 3:18 And Samuel told him every word, and hid nothing from him. And he said, "It is the LORD: Let Him do what seems good to Him."
1Sam 3:19 And Samuel grew, and the LORD was with him and let none of his words fall to the ground.
1Sam 3:20 And all Israel, from Dan even to Beersheba, knew that Samuel was established to be a prophet of the LORD.
1Sam 3:21 And the LORD appeared again in Shiloh: For the LORD revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh by the word of the LORD.

Chapter 4

1Sam 4:1 And the word of Samuel came to all Israel. Now Israel went out to battle against the Philistines, and pitched *camp* beside Ebenezer: And the Philistines pitched *camp* in Aphek.
1Sam 4:2 And the Philistines put themselves in array against Israel: And when they joined the battle, Israel was beaten before the Philistines: And they slew about four thousand men of the army in the field.
1Sam 4:3 And when the people had come into the camp, the elders of Israel said, "Why has the LORD struck us today before the Philistines? Let us fetch the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of Shiloh to us, so that when it comes among us it may save us out of the hand of our enemies."
1Sam 4:4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts from there, which dwells between the cherubims: And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the ark of the covenant of God.
1Sam 4:5 And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.
1Sam 4:6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, "What does the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews mean?" And they understood that the ark of the LORD had come into the camp.
1Sam 4:7 And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, "God has come into the camp." And they said, "Woe to us! For there has not been such a thing before.
1Sam 4:8 Woe to us! Who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? These are the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the barren wilderness.
1Sam 4:9 Be strong, and commit yourselves like men, O you Philistines, that you not be servants to the Hebrews, as they have been to you: Commit yourselves like men, and fight."
1Sam 4:10 And the Philistines fought, and Israel was beaten, and every man fled into his tent: And there was a very great slaughter; for there fell thirty thousand footmen of Israel.
1Sam 4:11 And the ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were slain.
1Sam 4:12 And a man of Benjamin ran out of the army, and he came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes torn, and with earth upon his head.
1Sam 4:13 And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon a seat by the wayside watching: For his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told it, all the city cried out.
1Sam 4:14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, "What does the noise of this tumult mean?" And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.
1Sam 4:15 And Eli was ninety-eight years old; and his eyes were dim, that he could not see.

1Sam 4:16 And the man said to Eli, "I am he that came out of the army, and I fled today out of the army." And he said, "What has been done there, my son?"
1Sam 4:17 And the messenger answered and said, "Israel has fled before the Philistines, and there has also been a great slaughter among the people, and also your two sons, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the ark of God has been taken."
1Sam 4:18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell backward off the seat by the side of the gate, and his neck broke, and he died: For he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged Israel forty years.
1Sam 4:19 And his daughter-in-law, Phinehas' wife, was with child, almost to be delivered: And when she heard the report that the ark of God was taken, and that her father-in-law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains came upon her.
1Sam 4:20 And about the time of her death the women that stood by her said to her, "Fear not, for you have borne a son." But she did not answer, neither did she regard it.
1Sam 4:21 And she named the child Ichabod, saying, "The glory has departed from Israel": Because the ark of God had been taken, and because of her father-in-law and her husband.
1Sam 4:22 And she said, "The glory has departed from Israel: For the ark of God is taken."

Chapter 5

1Sam 5:1 And the Philistines took the ark of God, and brought it from Ebenezer to Ashdod.
1Sam 5:2 When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of Dagon, and set it by Dagon.
1Sam 5:3 And when those of Ashdod arose early on the next day, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD. And they took Dagon, and set him in his place again.
1Sam 5:4 And when they arose early on the next morning, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the LORD; and the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands were cut off upon the threshold; only the stump of Dagon was left to him.
1Sam 5:5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod to this day.
1Sam 5:6 But the hand of the LORD was heavy upon the people of Ashdod, and He destroyed them, and smote them with hemorrhoids, even Ashdod and its borders.
1Sam 5:7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that it was so, they said, "The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: For His hand is heavy upon us and upon Dagon our god."
1Sam 5:8 Therefore they sent and gathered all the lords of the Philistines to them, and said, "What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel?" And they answered, "Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried around to Gath." And they carried the ark of the God of Israel around to that place.
1Sam 5:9 And it was so, that after they had carried it around, the hand of the LORD was against the city with a very great destruction: And He smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had hemorrhoids in their secret parts.
1Sam 5:10 Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, "They have brought around the ark of the God of Israel to us, to slay us and our people."
1Sam 5:11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, "Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to his own place, that it does not slay us, and

our people": For there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city: The hand of God was very heavy there.
1Sam 5:12 And the men that did not die were stricken with the hemorrhoids: And the cry of the city went up to heaven.

Chapter 6

1Sam 6:1 And the ark of the LORD was in the country of the Philistines seven months.
1Sam 6:2 And the Philistines called for the priests and the diviners, saying, "What shall we do to the ark of the LORD? Tell us with what we shall send it *forth* to its place."
1Sam 6:3 And they said, "If you send away the ark of the God of Israel, do not send it empty; but in any case return it with a trespass offering: Then you shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why His hand is not removed from you."
1Sam 6:4 Then they said, "What shall be the trespass offering which we shall return to Him?" They answered, "Five golden hemorrhoids, and five golden mice, according to the number of the lords of the Philistines: For one plague was on you all, and on your lords.
1Sam 6:5 For this reason you shall make images of your hemorrhoids, and images of your mice that mar the land; and you shall give glory to the God of Israel: Perhaps He will lighten His hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off your land.
1Sam 6:6 Why then do you harden your hearts, as the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? When He had worked wonders among them, did they not let the people go, and they departed?
1Sam 6:7 Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milk cows, on which there has come no yoke, and tie the cows to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:
1Sam 6:8 And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which you return Him for a trespass offering, in a chest by its side; and send it away, that it may go.
1Sam 6:9 And observe, if it goes up by the roadway of its own border to Beth-shemesh, then He has done us this great evil: But if not, then we shall know that it is not His hand that smote us. It was a chance that happened to us."
1Sam 6:10 And the men did so; and they took two milk cows, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home:
1Sam 6:11 And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the chest with the mice of gold and the images of their hemorrhoids.
1Sam 6:12 And the cows took the straight *path* to the roadway of Beth-shemesh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and did not turn aside to the right-hand or to the left; and the lords of the Philistines went *following* after them to the border of Beth-shemesh.
1Sam 6:13 And those of Beth-shemesh were reaping their wheat harvest in the valley: And they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see it.
1Sam 6:14 And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Bethshemite, and stood there, where there was a great stone: And they broke through the wood of the cart, and offered the cows as a burnt offering to the LORD.
1Sam 6:15 And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the chest that was with it, in which the jewels of gold were, and put them on the great stone: And the men of Beth-shemesh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day to the LORD.
1Sam 6:16 And when the five lords of the Philistines had seen it, they returned to Ekron the same day.

1Sam 6:17 And these are the golden hemorrhoids which the Philistines returned for a trespass offering to the LORD: For Ashdod, one; for Gaza, one; for Askelon one; for Gath, one; for Ekron, one.
1Sam 6:18 And the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, both of fortified cities, and of country villages, even to the great stone of Abel, on which they set down the ark of the LORD: Which stone remains to this day in the field of Joshua, the Bethshemite.
1Sam 6:19 And He smote the men of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, He even smote from the people fifty thousand and seventy men: And the people lamented, because the LORD had smote many of the people with a great slaughter.
1Sam 6:20 And the men of Beth-shemesh said, "Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God? And to whom shall He go up from us?"
1Sam 6:21 And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of Kirjathjearim, saying, "The Philistines have brought back the ark of the LORD; all you come down, and bring it up to yourselves."

Chapter 7

1Sam 7:1 And the men of Kirjathjearim came, and took up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of Abinadab on the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the LORD.
1Sam 7:2 And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kirjathjearim, that *it* was *there a* long time; for it was twenty years: And all the house of Israel lamented after the LORD.
1Sam 7:3 And Samuel spoke to all the house of Israel, saying, "If you return to the LORD with all your hearts, then put away the strange gods and Ashtaroth from among you, and prepare your hearts to the LORD, and serve Him only: And He will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines."
1Sam 7:4 Then the children of Israel put away Baalim and Ashtaroth, and served the LORD only.
1Sam 7:5 And Samuel said, "Gather all Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you to the LORD."
1Sam 7:6 And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and drew water, and poured it out before the LORD, and fasted on that day, and said there, "We have sinned against the LORD." And Samuel judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh.
1Sam 7:7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard it, they were afraid of the Philistines.
1Sam 7:8 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, "Do not cease to cry out to the LORD our God for us, that He will save us out of the hand of the Philistines."
1Sam 7:9 And Samuel took a suckling lamb, and offered it for a whole burnt offering to the LORD: And Samuel cried out to the LORD for Israel; and the LORD heard him.
1Sam 7:10 And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: But the LORD thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and crushed them; and they were beaten before Israel.
1Sam 7:11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until they came under Beth-Car.
1Sam 7:12 Then Samuel took a stone, and set it between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it Ebenezer, saying, "The LORD has helped us until now."
1Sam 7:13 So the Philistines were subdued, and they did not come into the border of Israel any more: And the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel.

1Sam 7:14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even to Gath; and Israel delivered its borders out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites.
1Sam 7:15 And Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life.
1Sam 7:16 And he went from year to year in a circuit to Bethel, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places.
1Sam 7:17 And his return was to Ramah; for his house was there; and he judged Israel there; and he built an altar to the LORD there.

Chapter 8

1Sam 8:1 And it came to pass, when Samuel was old, he made his sons judges over Israel.
1Sam 8:2 Now the name of his firstborn was Joel; and the name of his second was Abiah: They were judges in Beersheba.
1Sam 8:3 And his sons did not walk in his ways, but turned aside after dishonest gain, and took bribes, and perverted judgment.
1Sam 8:4 Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel to Ramah.
1Sam 8:5 And said to him, "Behold, you are old, and your sons do not walk in your ways: Now make us a king to judge us like all the nations."
1Sam 8:6 But the thing displeased Samuel, when they said, "Give us a king to judge us." And Samuel prayed to the LORD.
1Sam 8:7 And the LORD said to Samuel, "Hearken to the voice of the people in all that they say to you: For they have not rejected you, but they have rejected Me, that I should not reign over them.
1Sam 8:8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even until this day, works with which they have forsaken Me, and served other gods, so they do also to you.
1Sam 8:9 Now therefore hearken to their voice: However, still protest solemnly to them, and show them the mannerisms of the king that shall reign over them."
1Sam 8:10 And Samuel told all the words of the LORD to the people who asked a king of him.
1Sam 8:11 And he said, "This will be the manner of the king who shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots.
1Sam 8:12 And he will appoint himself captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will set them to plow his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.
1Sam 8:13 And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers.
1Sam 8:14 And he will take your, fields and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants.
1Sam 8:15 And he will take a tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants.
1Sam 8:16 And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your finest young men, and your donkeys, and put them to his work.
1Sam 8:17 He will take a tenth of your sheep: And you shall be his servants.
1Sam 8:18 And you shall cry out in that day because of your king which you have chosen for yourselves; and the LORD will not hear you in that day."

1Sam 8:19 Nevertheless, the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, "No; but we will have a king over us;
1Sam 8:20 that we may also be like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles."
1Sam 8:21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he repeated them in the ears of the LORD.
1Sam 8:22 And the LORD said to Samuel, "Hearken to their voice, and make them a king." And Samuel said to the men of Israel, "Every man go to his city."

Chapter 9

1Sam 9:1 Now there was a man of Benjamin, and his name was Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the son of Aphiah, a Benjamite, a mighty man of power.
1Sam 9:2 And he had a son, whose name was Saul, a choice young man, and of a handsome form: And there was not a person among the children of Israel more handsome than he: From his shoulders and upward he was higher than any of the people.
1Sam 9:3 And the donkeys of Kish, Saul's father, were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, "Now take one of the servants with you, and arise, and go seek the donkeys."
1Sam 9:4 And he passed through Mount Ephraim, and passed through the land of Shalisha, but they did not find them: Then they passed through the land of Shalim, and they were not there: And he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they did not find them.
1Sam 9:5 And when they came to the land of Zuph, and Saul said to his servant who was with him, "Come, and let us return; lest my father cease caring for the donkeys, and be afraid for us."
1Sam 9:6 And he said to him, "Behold now, in this city there is a man of God, and he is an honorable man; all that he says surely comes to pass: Now let us go there; perhaps he can show us our way that we should go."
1Sam 9:7 Then Saul said to his servant, "But behold, if we go, what shall we bring the man? For the bread in our vessels is gone, and there is no present to bring to the man of God: What do we have?"
1Sam 9:8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, "Behold, I have here in hand one fourth of a shekel of silver: I will give that to the man of God, to tell us our way." [1]
1Sam 9:9 (In former times in Israel, when a man went to inquire of God, he spoke in this manner, "Come, and let us go to the seer": For he that is now called a Prophet was in former times called a Seer).
1Sam 9:10 Then Saul said to his servant, "Well said; come, let us go." So they went into the city where the man of God was.
1Sam 9:11 And as they went up the hill to the city, they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said to them, "Is the seer here?"
1Sam 9:12 And they answered them, and said, "He is; behold, he is straight ahead of you: Make haste now, for today he came to the city; for there is a sacrifice of the people today in the high place:
1Sam 9:13 As soon as you come into the city, you shall immediately find him, before he goes up to the high place to eat: For the people will not eat until he comes, because he blesses the

---

[1] [Note: 1/4 of a Hebrew shekel of silver weighed approximately 0.34 troy ounces, or ~10.64 grams; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

sacrifice; and afterwards those that are invited eat. Now go up therefore; for about this time you shall find him."
1Sam 9:14 And they went up into the city: And when they had come into the city, behold, Samuel came out to meet them, to go up to the high place.
1Sam 9:15 Now the LORD had told Samuel in his ear a day before Saul came, saying,
1Sam 9:16 "Tomorrow about this time I will send you a man out of the land of Benjamin, and you shall anoint him to be captain over My people Israel, that he may save My people out of the hand of the Philistines: For I have looked upon My people, because their cry has come to Me."
1Sam 9:17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD said to him, "Behold the man of whom I spoke to you! This same shall reign over My people."
1Sam 9:18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, "Tell me, I implore you, where the seer's house is."
1Sam 9:19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, "I am the seer; Go up before me to the high place; for you shall eat with me today, and tomorrow I will let you go, and will tell you all that is in your heart.
1Sam 9:20 And as for your donkeys that were lost three days ago, do not set your mind on them; for they are found. And on whom is all the desire of Israel? Is it not on you, and on all your father's house?"
1Sam 9:21 And Saul answered and said, "Am I not a Benjamite, of the smallest of the tribes of Israel? And is not my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin? Why then do you speak so to me?"
1Sam 9:22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlor, and made them sit in the chief place among those that were invited, which were about thirty people.
1Sam 9:23 And Samuel said to the cook, "Bring the portion which I gave you, of which I said to you, 'Set it by you.' "
1Sam 9:24 And the cook took up the shoulder, and that which was upon it, and set it before Saul. And Samuel said, "Behold that which is left! Set it before you, and eat: For it has been kept for you until this time, *ever* since I said, 'I have invited the people.' " So Saul ate with Samuel that day.
1Sam 9:25 And when they had come down from the high place into the city, Samuel communed with Saul upon the top of the house.
1Sam 9:26 And they arose early: And it came to pass about the break of dawn, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, saying, "Get up, that I may send you away." And Saul arose, and both of them went out, he and Samuel, outside.
1Sam 9:27 And as they were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, "Tell the servant to pass on before us", (and he passed on), "but you stand still awhile, that I may show you the word of God."

Chapter 10

1Sam 10:1 Then Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, and kissed him, and said, "Is it not because the LORD has anointed you to be captain over His inheritance?
1Sam 10:2 When you have departed from me today, you shall then find two men by Rachel's sepulcher within the border of Benjamin at Zelzah; and they will say to you, 'The donkeys which you went to seek are found: And lo, your father has left the care of the donkeys, and sorrows for you, saying, "What shall I do for my son?"

1Sam 10:3 Then you shall go on forward from there, and you shall come to the plain of Tabor, and there you shall meet three men going up to God *at* Bethel, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine:
1Sam 10:4 And they will salute you, and give you two loaves of bread; which you shall receive from their hands.
1Sam 10:5 After that you shall come to the hill of God, where the garrison of the Philistines is: And it shall come to pass, when you have come into the city, that you shall meet a company of prophets coming down from the high place with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; and they shall prophesy:
1Sam 10:6 And the Spirit of the LORD will come upon you, and you shall prophesy with them, and shall be turned into another man.
1Sam 10:7 And let it be, when these signs have come to you, that you do as occasion serve you; for God is with you.
1Sam 10:8 And you shall go down before me to Gilgal; and behold, I will come down to you, to offer burnt offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: Seven days you shall tarry, until I come to you, and show you what you shall do.
1Sam 10:9 And it was so, that when he had turned his back to go from Samuel, God gave him another heart: And all those signs came to pass that day.
1Sam 10:10 And when they came *up* to the hill, behold, a company of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesied among them.
1Sam 10:11 And it came to pass, when all who knew him before saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said one to another, "What is this that has come to the son of Kish? Is Saul also among the prophets?"
1Sam 10:12 And one from the same place answered and said, "But who is their father?" Therefore it became a proverb, "Is Saul also among the prophets?"
1Sam 10:13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.
1Sam 10:14 And Saul's uncle said to him and to his servant, Where did you go?" And he said, "To seek the donkeys: And when we saw that they were nowhere, we came to Samuel."
1Sam 10:15 And Saul's uncle said, "I entreat you, tell me what Samuel said to you."
1Sam 10:16 And Saul said to his uncle, "He told us plainly that the donkeys were found." But *about* the matter of the kingdom, of which Samuel spoke, he did not tell him.
1Sam 10:17 And Samuel called the people together to the LORD to Mizpeh;
1Sam 10:18 and said to the children of Israel, "Thus says the LORD God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, and from those that oppressed you:
1Sam 10:19 And you have this day rejected your God, Who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and you have said to him, 'No, but set a king over us.' Now therefore present yourselves before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands."
1Sam 10:20 And when Samuel had caused all the tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of Benjamin was taken.
1Sam 10:21 When he had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, the family of Matri was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken: And when they sought him, he could not be found.
1Sam 10:22 Therefore they inquired of the LORD further, if the man should *still* yet come to that place. And the LORD answered, "Behold, he has hid himself among the stuff."

1Sam 10:23 And they ran and fetched him from there: And when he stood among the people, he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward.
1Sam 10:24 And Samuel said to all the people, "Do you see him whom the LORD has chosen, that there is none like him among all the people?" And all the people shouted, and said, "God save the king."
1Sam 10:25 Then Samuel told the people the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in a book, and laid it up before the LORD. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house.
1Sam 10:26 And Saul also went home to Gibeah; and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched.
1Sam 10:27 But the children of Belial said, "How shall this man save us?" And they despised him, and brought him no presents. But he held his peace.

Chapter 11

1Sam 11:1 Then Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against Jabeshgilead: And all the men of Jabesh said to Nahash, "Make a covenant with us, and we will serve you."
1Sam 11:2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, "On this condition I will make a covenant with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and make it as a reproach upon all Israel."
1Sam 11:3 And the elders of Jabesh said to him, "Give us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers to all the borders of Israel: And then, if there is no man to save us, we will come out to you."
1Sam 11:4 Then the messengers came to Gibeah of Saul, and told the matter in the ears of the people: And all the people lifted up their voices, and wept.
1Sam 11:5 And behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, "What ails the people that they weep?" And they told him the tidings of the men of Jabesh.
1Sam 11:6 And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.
1Sam 11:7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the borders of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, "Whoever does not come forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done to his oxen." And the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out with one consent.
1Sam 11:8 And when he numbered them in Bezek, the children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand.
1Sam 11:9 And they said to the messengers that came, "You shall say thus to the men of Jabeshgilead, 'Tomorrow, by that time the sun is hot, you shall have help.' " And the messengers came and reported it to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad.
1Sam 11:10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, "Tomorrow we will come out to you, and you shall do with us all that seems good to you."
1Sam 11:11 And it was so on the next day, that Saul put the people in three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning watch, and slew the Ammonites until the heat of the day: And it came to pass, that those which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.
1Sam 11:12 And the people said to Samuel, "Who is he that said, 'Shall Saul reign over us?' Bring the men, that we may put them to death."
1Sam 11:13 And Saul said, "There shall not be a man put to death this day: For today the LORD has worked salvation in Israel."

1Sam 11:14 Then Samuel said to the people, "Come, and let us go to Gilgal, and renew the kingdom there."
1Sam 11:15 And all the people went to Gilgal; and there they made Saul king before the LORD in Gilgal; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

Chapter 12

1Sam 12:1 And Samuel said to all Israel, "Behold, I have listened to your voice in all that you said to me, and have made a king over you.
1Sam 12:2 And now, behold, the king walks before you: And I am old and gray-headed; and behold, my sons are with you: And I have walked before you from my childhood to this day.
1Sam 12:3 Behold, here I am: Witness against me before the LORD, and before his anointed: Whose ox have I taken? Or whose donkey have I taken? Or whom have I defrauded? Whom have I oppressed? Or from whose hand have I received any bribe to blind my eyes with it? And I will restore it *to* you.
1Sam 12:4 And they said, "You have not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither have you taken anything owed from any man's hand."
1Sam 12:5 And he said to them, "The LORD is witness against you, and His anointed is witness this day, that you have not found anything in my hand." And they answered, "He is witness."
1Sam 12:6 And Samuel said to the people, "It is the LORD that advanced Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of Egypt.
1Sam 12:7 Now therefore stand still, that I may reason with you before the LORD of all the righteous acts of the LORD, which He did to you and to your fathers.
1Sam 12:8 When Jacob had come into Egypt, and your fathers cried out to the LORD, then the LORD sent Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out of Egypt, and made them dwell in this place.
1Sam 12:9 And when they forgot the LORD their God, He sold them into the hand of Sisera, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philistines, and into the hand of the king of Moab, and they fought against them.
1Sam 12:10 And they cried out to the LORD, and said, 'We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: But now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve you.'
1Sam 12:11 And the LORD sent Jerubbaal, and Bedan, and Jephthah, and Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and you dwelled safely.
1Sam 12:12 And when you saw that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, you said to me, 'No; but a king shall reign over us': When the LORD your God was your king.
1Sam 12:13 Now therefore behold the king whom you have chosen, and whom you have desired! And behold, the LORD has set a king over you.
1Sam 12:14 If you will fear the LORD, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the commandment of the LORD, then both you and also the king that reigns over you shall continue following the LORD your God:
1Sam 12:15 But if you will not obey the voice of the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD, then the hand of the LORD shall be against you, as it was against your fathers.
1Sam 12:16 Now therefore stand and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes.

1Sam 12:17 Is it not wheat harvest today? I will call to the LORD, and He shall send thunder and rain; that you may perceive and see that your wickedness is great, which you have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking for yourselves a king."
1Sam 12:18 So Samuel called to the LORD; and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day: And all the people greatly feared the LORD and Samuel.
1Sam 12:19 And all the people said to Samuel, "Pray for your servants to the LORD your God, that we do not die: For we have added to all our sins this evil, to ask for us a king."
1Sam 12:20 And Samuel said to the people, "Fear not: You have done all this wickedness: Yet do not turn aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart;
1Sam 12:21 and do not turn aside: For then should you go after vain things, which cannot profit nor deliver; for they are vain.
1Sam 12:22 For the LORD will not forsake His people for His great name's sake: Because it has pleased the LORD to make you His people.
1Sam 12:23 Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD in ceasing to pray for you: But I will teach you the good and the right way:
1Sam 12:24 Only fear the LORD, and serve Him in truth with all your heart: For consider what great things He has done for you.
1Sam 12:25 But if you shall still do wickedly, you shall be consumed, both you and your king."

Chapter 13

1Sam 13:1 Saul reigned one year; and when he had reigned two years over Israel,
1Sam 13:2 Saul chose himself three thousand men of Israel; of which two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in Mount Bethel, and a thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: *As for* the rest of the people, he sent every man to his tent.
1Sam 13:3 And Jonathan smote the garrison of the Philistines that was in Geba, and the Philistines heard of it. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, "Let the Hebrews hear."
1Sam 13:4 And all Israel heard reported that "Saul had smitten a garrison of the Philistines, and that Israel was also held in abomination with the Philistines." And the people were called together after Saul to Gilgal.
1Sam 13:5 And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which is upon the seashore in multitude: And they came up, and pitched *camp* in Michmash, eastward from Bethaven.
1Sam 13:6 When the men of Israel saw that they were in trouble, (for the people were distressed), then the people hid themselves in caves, in thickets, in rocks, in high places, and in pits.
1Sam 13:7 And some of the Hebrews went over the Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead. As for Saul, he was still in Gilgal, and all the people followed him trembling.
1Sam 13:8 And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel had appointed: But Samuel did not come to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him.
1Sam 13:9 And Saul said, "Bring here a burnt offering to me, and peace offerings." And he offered the burnt offering.
1Sam 13:10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might salute him.
1Sam 13:11 And Samuel said, "What have you done?" And Saul said, "Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and that you did not come within the days appointed, and that the Philistines gathered themselves together at Michmash;

1Sam 13:12 therefore I said, 'The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not made supplication to the LORD': I forced myself therefore, and offered a burnt offering."
1Sam 13:13 And Samuel said to Saul, "You have done foolishly: You have not kept the commandment of the LORD your God, which He commanded you: For the LORD would have now established your kingdom upon Israel forever.
1Sam 13:14 But now your kingdom shall not continue: The LORD has sought Himself a man after His own heart, and the LORD has commanded him to be captain over His people, because you have not kept that which the LORD commanded you."
1Sam 13:15 And Samuel arose, and went up from Gilgal to Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people that were present with him, about six hundred men.
1Sam 13:16 And Saul, and his son Jonathan, and the people that were present with them, stayed in Gibeah of Benjamin: But the Philistines encamped in Michmash.
1Sam 13:17 And the plunderers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies: One company turned to the way that leads to Ophrah, to the land of Shual:
1Sam 13:18 And another company turned the way to Bethhoron: And another company turned to the way of the border that looks to the valley of Zeboim toward the barren wilderness.
1Sam 13:19 Now there was no *blacksmith* found throughout all the land of Israel: For the Philistines said, "Lest the Hebrews make themselves swords or spears":
1Sam 13:20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, every man to sharpen his plowshare, and his coulter, and his ax, and his mattock.
1Sam 13:21 Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to sharpen the goads.
1Sam 13:22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Jonathan: But with Saul and with his son Jonathan there was found *both sword and spear*.
1Sam 13:23 And the garrison of the Philistines went out to the passage of Michmash.

Chapter 14

1Sam 14:1 Now it came to pass one day, that Jonathan the son of Saul said to the young man that bore his armor, "Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison, that is on the other side." But he did not tell his father.
1Sam 14:2 And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of Gibeah under a pomegranate tree which is in Migron: And the people that were with him were about six hundred men;
1Sam 14:3 and Ahiah, the son of Ahitub, Ichabod's brother, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eli, the LORD's priest in Shiloh, wearing an ephod. And the people did not know that Jonathan was gone.
1Sam 14:4 And between the passages, by which Jonathan sought to go over to the Philistines' garrison, there was a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: And the name of the one was Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh.
1Sam 14:5 The forefront of the one was situated northward in front of Michmash, and the other southward in front of Gibeah.
1Sam 14:6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bore his armor, "Come, and let us go over to the garrison of these uncircumcised: It may be that the LORD will work for us: For there is no restraint to the LORD to save by many or by few."
1Sam 14:7 And his armor-bearer said to him, "Do all that is in your heart: Turn yourself; behold, I am with you according to your heart."

1Sam 14:8 Then Jonathan said, "Behold, we will pass over to these men, and we will disclose ourselves to them.
1Sam 14:9 If they say thus to us, 'Tarry until we come to you'; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up to them.
1Sam 14:10 But if they say thus, 'Come up to us'; then we will go up: For the LORD has delivered them into our hand: And this shall be a sign to us.
1Sam 14:11 And both of them disclosed themselves to the garrison of the Philistines: And the Philistines said, "Behold, the Hebrews come forth out of the holes where they had hid themselves."
1Sam 14:12 And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armor-bearer, and said, "Come up to us, and we will show you a thing." And Jonathan said to his armor-bearer, "Come up after me: For the LORD has delivered them into the hand of Israel."
1Sam 14:13 And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armor-bearer after him: And they fell before Jonathan; and his armor-bearer slew after him.
1Sam 14:14 And that first slaughter, which Jonathan and his armor-bearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were a half acre of land, which a yoke of oxen might plow.
1Sam 14:15 And there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: The garrison, and the plunderers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: So it was a very great trembling.
1Sam 14:16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on beating down one another.
1Sam 14:17 Then Saul said to the people that were with him, "Number now, and see who is gone from us." And when they had numbered, behold, Jonathan and his armor-bearer were not there.
1Sam 14:18 And Saul said to Ahiah, "Bring here the ark of God." For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Israel.
1Sam 14:19 And it came to pass, while Saul talked to the priest, that the noise that was in the army of the Philistines went on and increased: And Saul said to the priest, "Withdraw your hand."
1Sam 14:20 And Saul and all the people that were with him assembled themselves, and they came to the battle: And behold, every man's sword was against his fellow, and there was a very great discomfiture.
1Sam 14:21 Moreover the Hebrews that were with the Philistines before that time, which went up with them into the camp from the country all around, even they also turned to be with the Israelites that were with Saul and Jonathan.
1Sam 14:22 Likewise all the men of Israel which had hid themselves in Mount Ephraim, when they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.
1Sam 14:23 So the LORD saved Israel that day: And the battle passed over to Bethaven.
1Sam 14:24 And the men of Israel were distressed that day: For Saul had adjured the people, saying, "Cursed be the man that eats any food until evening, that I may be avenged on my enemies." So none of the people tasted any food.
1Sam 14:25 And all *the men* of the land came to a forest; and there was honey upon the ground.
1Sam 14:26 And when the people had come into the woods, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: For the people feared the oath.
1Sam 14:27 But Jonathan did not hear when his father charged the people with the oath: Therefore he put forth the end of the rod that was in his hand, and dipped it in a honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened.
1Sam 14:28 Then one of the people answered, and said, "Your father strictly charged the people with an oath, saying, 'Cursed be the man that eats any food this day.' " And the people were faint.

1Sam 14:29 Then Jonathan said, "My father has troubled the land: See, I implore you, how my eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey.
1Sam 14:30 How much more, if perhaps the people had eaten freely today of the plunder of their enemies which they found? For would there not have been now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines?"
1Sam 14:31 And they smote the Philistines that day from Michmash to Aijalon: And the people were very faint.
1Sam 14:32 And the people flew upon the plunder, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew them upon the ground: And the people ate them with the blood.
1Sam 14:33 Then they told Saul, saying, "Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat with the blood." And he said, "You have transgressed: Roll a great stone to me this day."
1Sam 14:34 And Saul said, "Disperse yourselves among the people, and say to them, 'Every man bring me here his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay them here, and eat; and do not sin against the LORD in eating with the blood.' " And every man of all the people brought his ox with him that night, and slew them there.
1Sam 14:35 And Saul built an altar to the LORD: The same was the first altar that he built to the LORD.
1Sam 14:36 And Saul said, "Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and plunder them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them." And they said, "Do whatever seems good to you." Then the priest said, "Let us draw near here to God."
1Sam 14:37 And Saul asked counsel of God, "Shall I go down after the Philistines? Will you deliver them into the hand of Israel?" But He did not answer that day.
1Sam 14:38 And Saul said, "Draw yourselves near here, all the chief of the people: And know and see in which respect this sin has been this day.
1Sam 14:39 For, as the LORD lives, which saves Israel, though it be through Jonathan my son, he shall surely die." But there was not a man among all the people that answered him.
1Sam 14:40 Then he said to all Israel, "Be yourselves on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side." And the people said to Saul, "Do what seems good to you."
1Sam 14:41 Therefore Saul said to the LORD God of Israel, "Give a perfect lot." And Saul and Jonathan were taken: But the people escaped.
1Sam 14:42 And Saul said, "Cast lots between me and my son Jonathan." And Jonathan was taken.
1Sam 14:43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, "Tell me what you have done." And Jonathan told him, and said, "I tasted but a little honey with the end of the rod that was in my hand, and lo, I must die."
1Sam 14:44 And Saul answered, "God do so and more also: For you shall surely die, Jonathan."
1Sam 14:45 And the people said to Saul, "Shall Jonathan die, who has worked this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: As the LORD lives, not one hair of his head shall fall to the ground; for he has worked with God this day." Thus the people rescued Jonathan, so that he did not die.
1Sam 14:46 Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: And the Philistines went to their own place.
1Sam 14:47 So Saul took the kingdom over Israel, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Moab, and against the children of Ammon, and against Edom, and against the kings of Zobah, and against the Philistines: And wherever he turned himself, he vexed them.
1Sam 14:48 And he gathered an army, and smote the Amalekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of those that plundered them.

1Sam 14:49 Now the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchishua: And the names of his two daughters were these; the name of the firstborn Merab, and the name of the younger Michal:
1Sam 14:50 And the name of Saul's wife was Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz: And the name of the captain of his army was Abner, the son of Ner, Saul's uncle.
1Sam 14:51 And Kish was the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner was the son of Abiel.
1Sam 14:52 And there was severely violent war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: And when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took him to himself.

Chapter 15

1Sam 15:1 Samuel also said to Saul, "The LORD sent me to anoint you to be king over His people, over Israel: Now therefore hearken to the voice of the words of the LORD.
1Sam 15:2 Thus says the LORD of hosts, 'I remember that which Amalek did to Israel, how he laid wait for him in the way, when he came up from Egypt.
1Sam 15:3 Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and do not spare them; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and donkey.' "
1Sam 15:4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Telaim, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah.
1Sam 15:5 And Saul came to a city of Amalek, and laid wait in the valley.
1Sam 15:6 And Saul said to the Kenites, "Go, depart, get yourselves down from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you with them: For you showed kindness to all the children of Israel, when they came up out of Egypt." So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.
1Sam 15:7 And Saul smote the Amalekites from Havilah until you come to Shur, that is bordering Egypt.
1Sam 15:8 And he took Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.
1Sam 15:9 But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatted calves, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would not utterly destroy them: But every thing that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.
1Sam 15:10 Then the word of the LORD came to Samuel, saying,
1Sam 15:11 "It repents Me that I have set up Saul to be king: For he has turned back from following Me, and has not performed My commandments." And it grieved Samuel; and he cried out to the LORD all night.
1Sam 15:12 And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, "Saul came to Carmel, and behold, he set up a place for himself, and has gone around, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal."
1Sam 15:13 And Samuel came to Saul: And Saul said to him, "Blessed be you of the LORD: I have performed the commandment of the LORD."
1Sam 15:14 And Samuel said, "What then does this bleating of the sheep in my ears mean, and the bellowing of the oxen which I hear?"
1Sam 15:15 And Saul said, "They have brought them from the Amalekites: For the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice to the LORD your God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed."
1Sam 15:16 Then Samuel said to Saul, "Stay, and I will tell you what the LORD has said to me this night." And he said to him, "Speak on."

1Sam 15:17 And Samuel said, "When you were little in your own sight, were you not made the head of the tribes of Israel, and the LORD anointed you king over Israel?
1Sam 15:18 And the LORD sent you on a journey, and said, 'Go and utterly destroy the sinners, the Amalekites, and fight against them until they are consumed.'
1Sam 15:19 Why then did you not obey the voice of the LORD, but flew *down* upon the plunder, and did evil in the sight of the LORD?"
1Sam 15:20 And Saul said to Samuel, "Yes, I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek, and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites.
1Sam 15:21 But the people took of the plunder, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice to the LORD your God in Gilgal."
1Sam 15:22 And Samuel said, "Does the LORD have as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken *is better* than the fat of rams.
1Sam 15:23 For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because you have rejected the word of the LORD, He has also rejected you from being king."
1Sam 15:24 And Saul said to Samuel, "I have sinned: For I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and your words: Because I feared the people, and obeyed their voice.
1Sam 15:25 Now therefore, I implore you, pardon my sin, and return again with me, that I may worship the LORD."
1Sam 15:26 And Samuel said to Saul, "I will not return with you: For you have rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD has rejected you from being king over Israel."
1Sam 15:27 And as Samuel turned around to go away, he laid hold upon the skirt of his robe, and it tore. [1]
1Sam 15:28 And Samuel said to him, "The LORD has tore the kingdom of Israel from you this day, and has given it to a neighbor of yours, that is better than you.
1Sam 15:29 And also the Strength of Israel will not lie nor repent: For He is not a man, that He should repent."
1Sam 15:30 Then he said, "I have sinned: Yet honor me now, I implore you, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, and return again with me, that I may worship the LORD your God."
1Sam 15:31 So Samuel turned back after Saul; and Saul worshiped the LORD.
1Sam 15:32 Then Samuel said, "Bring here to me Agag the king of the Amalekites." And Agag came to him delicately. And Agag said, "Surely the bitterness of death is enacted."
1Sam 15:33 And Samuel said, "As the sword has made women childless, so shall your mother be childless among women." And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD in Gilgal.
1Sam 15:34 Then Samuel went to Ramah; and Saul went up to his house to Gibeah of Saul.
1Sam 15:35 And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: Nevertheless Samuel mourned for Saul: And the LORD repented that He had made Saul king over Israel.

Chapter 16

1Sam 16:1 And the LORD said to Samuel, "How long will you mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? Fill your horn with oil, and go, I will send you to Jesse the Bethlehemite: For I have provided Me a king among his sons."

---

[1] [Note: robe: In KJV, mantle]

1Sam 16:2 And Samuel said, "How can I go? If Saul hears *of* it, he will kill me." And the LORD said, "Take a heifer with you, and say, 'I have come to sacrifice to the LORD.'
1Sam 16:3 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will show you what you shall do: And you shall anoint to Me him whom I name to you."
1Sam 16:4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spoke, and came to Bethlehem. And the elders of the town trembled at his coming, and asked, "Do you come peaceably?"
1Sam 16:5 And he said, "Peaceably: I have come to sacrifice to the LORD: Sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice." And he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.
1Sam 16:6 And it came to pass, when they arrived, that he looked on Eliab, and said, "Surely the LORD's anointed is before him."
1Sam 16:7 But the LORD said to Samuel, "Do not look on his countenance, nor on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: For the LORD does not see as man sees; for man looks on the outward appearance, but the LORD looks on the heart."
1Sam 16:8 Then Jesse called Abinadab, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, "Neither has the LORD chosen this *one*."
1Sam 16:9 Then Jesse made Shammah to pass by. And he said, "Neither has the LORD chosen this *one*."
1Sam 16:10 Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said to Jesse, "The LORD has not chosen these."
1Sam 16:11 And Samuel said to Jesse, "Are all your children here?" And he said, "There remains yet the youngest, and behold, he keeps the sheep." And Samuel said to Jesse, "Send and fetch him: For we will not sit down until he comes here."
1Sam 16:12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was ruddy, and at the same time of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look *upon*. And the LORD said, "Arise, anoint him: For this is he."
1Sam 16:13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brothers: And the Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.
1Sam 16:14 But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the LORD troubled him.
1Sam 16:15 And Saul's servants said to him, "Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubles you.
1Sam 16:16 Let our lord now command your servants, which are before you, to seek out a man, who is a cunning player on a harp: And it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon you, that he shall play with his hand, and you shall be well."
1Sam 16:17 Then Saul said to his servants, "Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring him to me."
1Sam 16:18 Then one of the servants answered, and said, "Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Bethlehemite, that is cunning in playing, and a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in matters, and a handsome person, and the LORD is with him."
1Sam 16:19 For this reason Saul sent messengers to Jesse, and said, "Send me David your son, which is with the sheep."
1Sam 16:20 And Jesse took a donkey laden with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid *goat*, and sent them by his son David to Saul.
1Sam 16:21 And David came to Saul, and stood before him: And he loved him greatly; and he became his armor-bearer.

1Sam 16:22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, "Let David, I implore you, stand before me; for he has found favor in my sight."
1Sam 16:23 And it came to pass, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took a harp, and played with his hand: So Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

Chapter 17

1Sam 17:1 Now the Philistines gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at Shochoh, which belongs to Judah, and pitched between Shochoh and Azekah, in Ephesdammim.
1Sam 17:2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Elah, and set the battle in array against the Philistines.
1Sam 17:3 And the Philistines stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side: And there was a valley between them.
1Sam 17:4 And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named Goliath, of Gath, whose height was six cubits and a span. [1]
1Sam 17:5 And he had a helmet of brass upon his head, and he was armed with a coat of scaled armor; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of brass. [2]
1Sam 17:6 And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a brass armor shield between his shoulders.
1Sam 17:7 And the staff of his spear was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head weighed six hundred shekels of iron: And one bearing a shield went before him. [3]
1Sam 17:8 And he stood and cried out to the armies of Israel, and said to them, "Why have you come out to set your battle in array? Am I not a Philistine, and you servants to Saul? Choose a man for you, and let him come down to me.
1Sam 17:9 If he is able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: But if I prevail against him, and kill him, then you shall be our servants, and serve us."
1Sam 17:10 And the Philistine said, "I defy the armies of Israel this day; give me a man, that we may fight together."
1Sam 17:11 When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.
1Sam 17:12 Now David was the son of that Ephrathite of Bethlehemjudah, whose name was Jesse; and he had eight sons: And the man went among men *as* an old man in the days of Saul.
1Sam 17:13 And the three oldest sons of Jesse went and followed Saul to the battle: And the names of his three sons that went to the battle were Eliab the firstborn, and next to him Abinadab, and the third Shammah.
1Sam 17:14 And David was the youngest: And the three oldest followed Saul.
1Sam 17:15 But David went and returned from Saul to feed his father's sheep at Bethlehem.
1Sam 17:16 And the Philistine drew near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days.

---

1 [Note: 6 cubits + 1 span equates to about 11' 9", or 3.57 meters; according to both Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 5000 shekels of brass weighed approximately 156.1 (avoirdupois) pounds, or ~70.8 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 600 shekels of iron weighed approximately 18.7 (avoirdupois) pounds, or ~8.5 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Sam 17:17 And Jesse said to David his son, "Take now for your brothers an ephah of these parched grain kernels, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to your brothers; [4]
1Sam 17:18 And carry these ten cheeses to the captain of their thousand, and look how your brothers fare, and take their pledge."
1Sam 17:19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, were in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.
1Sam 17:20 And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him; and he came to the trench, as the army was going forth to the fight, and shouted for the battle.
1Sam 17:21 For Israel and the Philistines had put the battle in array, army against army.
1Sam 17:22 And David left his baggage in the hand of the keeper of the *supplies*, and ran into the army, and came and saluted his brothers.
1Sam 17:23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name, out of the armies of the Philistines, and spoke according to the same words: And David heard them.
1Sam 17:24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled from him, and were exceedingly afraid.
1Sam 17:25 And the men of Israel said, "Have you seen this man that has come up? Surely he has come up to defy Israel: And it shall be, that the man who kills him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel."
1Sam 17:26 And David spoke to the men that stood by him, saying, "What shall be done to the man that kills this Philistine, and takes away the reproach from Israel? For who is this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy the armies of the living God?"
1Sam 17:27 And the people answered him in this manner, saying, "So shall it be done to the man that kills him."
1Sam 17:28 And Eliab his oldest brother heard when he spoke to the men; and Eliab's anger was kindled against David, and he said, "Why did you come down here? And with whom have you left those few sheep in the barren wilderness? I know your pride, and the naughtiness of your heart; for you have come down that you might see the battle."
1Sam 17:29 And David said, "What have I done now? Is there not a reason?"
1Sam 17:30 And he turned from him toward another, and spoke in the same manner: And the people answered him again in the former manner.
1Sam 17:31 And when the words which David spoke were heard, they repeated them before Saul: And he sent for him.
1Sam 17:32 And David said to Saul, "Let no man's heart fail because of him; your servant will go and fight with this Philistine."
1Sam 17:33 And Saul said to David, "You are not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him: For you are but a youth, and he is a man of war from his youth."
1Sam 17:34 And David said to Saul, "Your servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock:
1Sam 17:35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: And when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

---

[4] [Note: 1 ephah of parched grain kernels equaled approximately 0.822 [US] bushels, ~122.5 [US] cups, ~28.98 liters, or ~115.9 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Sam 17:36 Your servant slew both the lion and the bear: And this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he has defied the armies of the living God."
1Sam 17:37 Moreover David said, "The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, He will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine." And Saul said to David, "Go, and the LORD be with you."
1Sam 17:38 And Saul armed David with his armor, and he put a helmet of brass upon his head; he also armed him with a coat of scaled armor.
1Sam 17:39 And David girded his sword upon his armor, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David said to Saul, "I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them." And David put them off him.
1Sam 17:40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose himself five smooth stones out of the brook, and put them in a shepherd's bag which he had, even in a satchel; and his sling was in his hand: And he drew near to the Philistine.
1Sam 17:41 And the Philistine came on and drew near to David; and the man that bore the shield went before him.
1Sam 17:42 And when the Philistine looked around, and saw David, he disdained him: For he was but a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair countenance.
1Sam 17:43 And the Philistine said to David, "Am I a dog, that you come to me with sticks?" And the Philistine cursed David by his gods.
1Sam 17:44 And the Philistine said to David, "Come to me, and I will give your flesh to the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the field."
1Sam 17:45 Then David said to the Philistine, "You come to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield: But I come to you in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom you have defied.
1Sam 17:46 This day the LORD will deliver you into my hand; and I will smite you, and take your head from you; and I will give the carcasses of the army of the Philistines this day to the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel.
1Sam 17:47 And all this assembly shall know that the LORD does not save with sword and spear: For the battle is the LORD's, and He will give you into our hands."
1Sam 17:48 And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came, and drew near to meet David, that David hastened, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine.
1Sam 17:49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took from there a stone, and slung it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.
1Sam 17:50 So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David.
1Sam 17:51 Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of *its* sheath, and slew him, and cut off his head with it. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they fled.
1Sam 17:52 And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until *they came* to the valley, and to the gates of Ekron. And the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the *road* to Shaaraim, even to Gath, and to Ekron.
1Sam 17:53 And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they plundered their tents.
1Sam 17:54 And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Jerusalem; but he put his armor in his tent.

1Sam 17:55 And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said to Abner, the captain of the host, "Abner, whose son is this youth?" And Abner said, "As your soul lives, O king, I cannot tell."
1Sam 17:56 And the king said, "Inquire whose son the young man is."
1Sam 17:57 And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul with the head of the Philistine in his hand.
1Sam 17:58 And Saul said to him, "Whose son are you, young man?" And David answered, "I am the son of your servant Jesse the Bethlehemite."

Chapter 18

1Sam 18:1 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking to Saul, that the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, and Jonathan loved him as his own soul.
1Sam 18:2 And Saul took him that day, and would not let him go home any more to his father's house.
1Sam 18:3 Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.
1Sam 18:4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was on him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.
1Sam 18:5 And David went out wherever Saul sent him, and he behaved himself wisely: And Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.
1Sam 18:6 And it came to pass as they came, when David had returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, that the women came out of all cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with instruments of music.
1Sam 18:7 And the women answered one another as they played, and said, "Saul has slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands."
1Sam 18:8 And Saul was very wroth, and the saying displeased him; and he said, "They have ascribed to David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed but thousands: And what more can he have but the kingdom?"
1Sam 18:9 And Saul eyed David from that day and forward.
1Sam 18:10 And it came to pass on the next day, that the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, and he prophesied in the midst of the house: And David played with his hand, as at other times: And there was a javelin in Saul's hand.
1Sam 18:11 And Saul cast the javelin; for he said, "I will smite David with it, even to the wall." And David evaded out of his presence twice.
1Sam 18:12 And Saul was afraid of David, because the LORD was with him, and had departed from Saul.
1Sam 18:13 Therefore Saul removed him from himself, and made him his captain over a thousand; and he went out and came in before the people.
1Sam 18:14 And David behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and the LORD was with him.
1Sam 18:15 Therefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him.
1Sam 18:16 But all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in before them.
1Sam 18:17 And Saul said to David, "Behold my older daughter Merab, I will give her to you to wife: Only you be valiant for me, and fight the LORD's battles." For Saul said, "Let my hand not be upon him, but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him."
1Sam 18:18 And David said to Saul, "Who am I? And what is my life, or my father's family in Israel, that I should be son-in-law to the king?"

1Sam 18:19 But it came to pass at the time when Saul's daughter Merab should have been given to David, that she was given to Adriel the Meholathite to wife.
1Sam 18:20 And Michal Saul's daughter loved David: And they told Saul, and the thing pleased him.
1Sam 18:21 And Saul said, "I will give her to him, that she may be a snare to him, and that the hand of the Philistines may be against him." For this reason Saul said to David, "You shall be my son-in-law this day in the one of the two."
1Sam 18:22 And Saul commanded his servants, saying, "Commune with David secretly, and say, 'Behold, the king has delight in you, and all his servants love you: Now therefore be the king's son-in-law.' "
1Sam 18:23 And Saul's servants spoke those words in the ears of David. And David said, "Does it seem to you a light thing to be a king's son-in-law, seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly esteemed?"
1Sam 18:24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, "In this manner David spoke."
1Sam 18:25 And Saul said, "Thus you shall say to David, 'The king does not desire any dowry, but a hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be avenged of the king's enemies.' " But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.
1Sam 18:26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son-in-law: And the days were not expired.
1Sam 18:27 For this reason David arose and went, he and his men, and slew two hundred men of the Philistines; and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son-in-law. And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife.
1Sam 18:28 And Saul saw and knew that the LORD was with David, and that Michal Saul's daughter loved him.
1Sam 18:29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and Saul became David's enemy continually.
1Sam 18:30 Then the princes of the Philistines went forth: And it came to pass, after they went forth, that David behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was made precious.

Chapter 19

1Sam 19:1 And Saul spoke to his son Jonathan, and to all his servants, that they should kill David.
1Sam 19:2 But Saul's son Jonathan delighted much in David: And Jonathan told David, saying, "My father Saul seeks to kill you: Now therefore, I implore you, take heed to yourself until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide yourself:
1Sam 19:3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where you are, and I will converse with my father *about* you; and what I see, that I will tell you.
1Sam 19:4 And Jonathan spoke good of David to his father Saul, and said to him, "Let not the king sin against his servant, against David; because he has not sinned against you, and because his works have been very good toward you:
1Sam 19:5 For he put his life in his hand, and slew the Philistine, and the LORD worked a great salvation for all Israel: You saw it, and rejoiced: Why then will you sin against innocent blood, to slay David without a cause?"
1Sam 19:6 And Saul hearkened to the voice of Jonathan: And Saul swore, "As the LORD lives, he shall not be slain."

1Sam 19:7 And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan reported to him all those things. And Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, as in times past.
1Sam 19:8 And there was war again: And David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from him.
1Sam 19:9 And the evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: And David played with his hand.
1Sam 19:10 And Saul sought to smite David with the javelin, even to the wall: But he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall: And David fled, and escaped that night.
1Sam 19:11 Saul also sent messengers to David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: And Michal David's wife told him, saying, "If you do not save your life tonight, tomorrow you shall be slain."
1Sam 19:12 So Michal let David down through a window: And he went, and fled, and escaped.
1Sam 19:13 And Michal took a statue, and laid it in the bed, and put a pillow of goats' hair for his head, and covered it with a cloth.
1Sam 19:14 And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, "He is sick."
1Sam 19:15 And Saul sent the messengers again to see David, saying, "Bring me up to him in the bed, that I may slay him."
1Sam 19:16 And when the messengers had come in, behold, there was a statue in the bed, with a pillow of goats' hair for his head.
1Sam 19:17 And Saul said to Michal, "Why have you deceived me so, and sent away my enemy, that he has escaped?" And Michal answered Saul, "He said to me, 'Let me go; why should I kill you?' "
1Sam 19:18 So David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel *at* Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and dwelled in Naioth.
1Sam 19:19 And it was told to Saul, saying, "Behold, David is at Naioth in Ramah."
1Sam 19:20 And Saul sent messengers to take David: And when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophesied.
1Sam 19:21 And when it was told to Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also.
1Sam 19:22 Then he also went to Ramah, and came to a great well that is in Sechu: And he asked and said, "Where are Samuel and David?" And one said, "Behold, they are at Naioth in Ramah."
1Sam 19:23 And he went *there* to Naioth in Ramah: And the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Naioth in Ramah.
1Sam 19:24 And he also stripped off his clothes, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all that day and all that night. For this reason they say, "Is Saul also among the prophets?"

Chapter 20

1Sam 20:1 And David fled from Naioth in Ramah, and came and said before Jonathan, "What have I done? What is my iniquity? And what is my sin before your father, that he seeks my life?"
1Sam 20:2 And he said to him, "God forbid; you shall not die: Behold, my father will do nothing either great or small, except that which he will show me: And why should my father hide this thing from me? It is not so."

1Sam 20:3 And moreover David swore, and said, "Your father certainly knows that I have found grace in your eyes; and he says, 'Do not let Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved': But truly as the LORD lives, and as your soul lives, there is but a step between me and death."
1Sam 20:4 Then Jonathan said to David, "Whatever your soul desires, I will even do it for you."
1Sam 20:5 And David said to Jonathan, "Behold, tomorrow is the new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: But let me go, that I may hide myself in the field until the third day at sunset.
1Sam 20:6 If your father misses me at all, then say, 'David earnestly asked leave of me that he might run to his city Bethlehem: For there is a yearly sacrifice there for all the family.'
1Sam 20:7 If he say thus, 'It is well'; your servant shall have peace: But if he is very wroth, then be sure that evil is determined by him.
1Sam 20:8 Therefore you shall deal kindly with your servant; for you have brought your servant into a covenant of the LORD with you: Notwithstanding, if there is iniquity in me, slay me yourself; for why should you bring me to your father?"
1Sam 20:9 And Jonathan said, "Far be it from you: For if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon you, then would I not tell it to you?"
1Sam 20:10 Then David said to Jonathan, "Who shall tell me? Or what if your father answers you roughly?"
1Sam 20:11 And Jonathan said to David, "Come, and let us go out into the field." And both of them went out into the field.
1Sam 20:12 And Jonathan said to David, "O LORD God of Israel, when I have searched out my father any time tomorrow, or the third day, and behold, if there be good toward David, and then I do not send to you, nor disclose it to you;
1Sam 20:13 the LORD do so and much more to Jonathan: But if it please my father to do you evil, then I will disclose it to you, and send you away, that you may go in peace: And the LORD be with you, as he has been with my father.
1Sam 20:14 And you shall not only show me the kindness of the LORD while I yet live, *in order* that I don't die:
1Sam 20:15 But you also shall not cut off your kindness from my house forever: No, not when the LORD has cut off the enemies of David, every one, from the face of the earth."
1Sam 20:16 So Jonathan made a covenant with the house of David, saying, "Let the LORD even require it at the hand of David's enemies."
1Sam 20:17 And Jonathan caused David to swear again, because he loved him: For he loved him as he loved his own soul.
1Sam 20:18 Then Jonathan said to David, "Tomorrow is the new moon: And you shall be missed, because your seat will be empty.
1Sam 20:19 And when you have stayed three days, then you shall go down quickly, and come to the place where you hid yourself when the business was in hand, and shall remain by the stone Ezel.
1Sam 20:20 And I will shoot three arrows on *its* side, as though I shot at a mark.
1Sam 20:21 And behold, I will send a lad, saying, 'Go, find the arrows.' If I expressly say to the lad, 'Behold, the arrows are on this side of you, take them'; then you *may* come: For there is peace to you, and no hurt; as the LORD lives.
1Sam 20:22 But if I say thus to the young man, 'Behold, the arrows are beyond you'; go your way: For the LORD has sent you away.

1Sam 20:23 And concerning the matter which you and I have spoken of, behold, the LORD be between you and me forever.
1Sam 20:24 So David hid himself in the field: And when the new moon had come, the king sat himself down to eat meat.
1Sam 20:25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon a seat by the wall: And Jonathan arose, and Abner sat by Saul's side, and David's place was empty.
1Sam 20:26 Nevertheless Saul did not speak anything that day: For he thought, "Something has befallen him, he is not clean; surely he is not clean."
1Sam 20:27 And it came to pass on the next day, which was the second day of the month, that David's place was empty: And Saul said to his son Jonathan, "Why doesn't the son of Jesse come to meat, neither yesterday, nor today?"
1Sam 20:28 And Jonathan answered Saul, "David earnestly asked leave of me to go to Bethlehem:
1Sam 20:29 And he said, 'Let me go, I implore you; for our family has a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he has commanded me to be there: And now, if I have found favor in your eyes, let me get away, I implore you, and see my brothers. Therefore he does not come to the king's table.
1Sam 20:30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said to him, "You son of the perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that you have chosen the son of Jesse to your own confusion, and to the confusion of your mother's nakedness?
1Sam 20:31 For as long as the son of Jesse lives upon the earth, you shall not be established, nor your kingdom. For this reason send now and fetch him to me, for he shall surely die."
1Sam 20:32 And Jonathan answered his father Saul, and said to him, "Why shall he be slain? What has he done?"
1Sam 20:33 And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him: By this Jonathan knew that it was determined *by* his father to slay David.
1Sam 20:34 So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and ate no meat the second day of the month: For he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.
1Sam 20:35 And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him.
1Sam 20:36 And he said to his lad, "Run, find the arrows which I now shoot." And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow beyond him.
1Sam 20:37 And when the lad had come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried out after the lad, and said, "Is not the arrow beyond you?"
1Sam 20:38 And Jonathan cried out after the lad, "Make speed, haste, do not stay." And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.
1Sam 20:39 But the lad did not know anything: Only Jonathan and David knew the matter.
1Sam 20:40 And Jonathan gave his artillery to his lad, and said to him, "Go, carry them to the city."
1Sam 20:41 And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose out of a place toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: And they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded.
1Sam 20:42 And Jonathan said to David, "Go in peace, for as much as both of us have sworn in the name of the LORD, saying, 'The LORD be between me and you, and between my seed and your seed forever.' " And he arose and departed: And Jonathan went into the city.

Chapter 21

1Sam 21:1 Then David came to Ahimelech the priest *at* Nob: And Ahimelech was afraid at the meeting of David, and said to him, "Why are you alone, and no man with you?"
1Sam 21:2 And David said to Ahimelech the priest, "The king has commanded me a business, and has said to me, 'Let no man know anything of the business about which I send you, and what I have commanded you': And I have appointed my servants to such and such a place.
1Sam 21:3 Now therefore, what do you have on hand? Give me five loaves of bread in my hand, or what there is present."
1Sam 21:4 And the priest answered David, and said, "There is no common bread on hand, but there is hallowed bread; if the young men have at least kept themselves from women."
1Sam 21:5 And David answered the priest, and said to him, "Truly women have been kept from us for about three days, since I came out, and the vessels of the young men are holy, and the bread is in a manner common, yes, though it were sanctified this day in the vessel."
1Sam 21:6 So the priest gave him hallowed bread: For there was no bread there but the show-bread, that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.
1Sam 21:7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul was there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name was Doeg, an Edomite, the most chief of the herdsmen that belonged to Saul.
1Sam 21:8 And David said to Ahimelech, "And is there not here on hand spear or sword? For I have brought neither my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste."
1Sam 21:9 And the priest said, "The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom you slew in the valley of Elah, behold, it is here wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: If you will take that, take it: For there is no other except that here." And David said, "There is none like that; give it to me."
1Sam 21:10 And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to Achish the king of Gath.
1Sam 21:11 And the servants of Achish said to him, "Is this not David the king of the land? Did they not sing of him to one another in dances, saying, 'Saul has slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands'?"
1Sam 21:12 And David laid up these words in his heart, and was exceedingly afraid of Achish the king of Gath.
1Sam 21:13 And he changed his behavior before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and scraped on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.
1Sam 21:14 Then Achish said to his servants, "Lo, you see the man is mad: Why then have you brought him to me?
1Sam 21:15 Have I need of mad men, that you have brought this fellow to play the mad man in my presence? Shall this fellow come into my house?"

Chapter 22

1Sam 22:1 David therefore departed from there, and escaped to the cave Adullam: And when his brothers and all his father's house heard it, they went down to him at that place.
1Sam 22:2 And everyone that was in distress, and everyone that was in debt, and everyone that was discontented, gathered themselves to him; and he became a captain over them: And there were about four hundred men with him.

1Sam 22:3 And David went from there to Mizpeh of Moab: And he said to the king of Moab, "Let my father and my mother, I implore you, come forth, and be with you, until I know what God will do for me."
1Sam 22:4 And he brought them before the king of Moab: And they dwelled with him during the whole time that David was in the fortified cave.
1Sam 22:5 And the prophet Gad said to David, "Do not abide in the fortified cave; depart, and get yourself into the land of Judah." Then David departed, and came into the forest of Hareth.
1Sam 22:6 When Saul heard that David had been discovered, and the men that were with him, (now Saul stayed in Gibeah under a tree in Ramah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants were standing around him);
1Sam 22:7 Then Saul said to his servants that stood around him, "Hear now, you Benjamites; will the son of Jesse give every one of you fields and vineyards, and make you all captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds;
1Sam 22:8 that all of you have conspired against me, and there is none that shows me that my son has made a league with the son of Jesse, and there is none of you that is sorry for me, or discloses to me that my son has stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this *time*?"
1Sam 22:9 Then Doeg the Edomite answered, who was set over the servants of Saul, and said, "I saw the son of Jesse coming to Nob, to Ahimelech the son of Ahitub.
1Sam 22:10 And he inquired of the LORD for him, and gave him food, and gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine."
1Sam 22:11 Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the priest, the son of Ahitub, and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nob: And they all came to the king.
1Sam 22:12 And Saul said, "Hear now, you son of Ahitub." And he answered, "Here I am, my lord."
1Sam 22:13 And Saul said to him, "Why have you conspired against me, you and the son of Jesse, in that you have given him bread, and a sword, and have inquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this *moment*?"
1Sam 22:14 Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said, "And who is so faithful among all your servants as David, which is the king's son-in-law, and goes at your bidding, and is honorable in your house?
1Sam 22:15 Did I then begin to inquire of God for him? Be it far from me: Let not the king impute anything to his servant, nor to all the house of my father: For your servant knew nothing of all this, less or more."
1Sam 22:16 And the king said, "You shall surely die, Ahimelech, you, and all your father's house."
1Sam 22:17 And the king said to the footmen that stood around him, "Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD: Because their hand is also with David, and because they knew when he fled, and did not disclose it to me." But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD.
1Sam 22:18 And the king said to Doeg, "Turn yourself, and fall upon the priests." And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and slew on that day eighty-five persons that wore a linen ephod.
1Sam 22:19 And he smote Nob, the city of the priests, with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and donkeys, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.
1Sam 22:20 And one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, escaped, and fled after David.
1Sam 22:21 And Abiathar informed David that Saul had slain the LORD's priests.

1Sam 22:22 And David said to Abiathar, "I knew it that day, when Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have brought about the death of all the persons of your father's house.
1Sam 22:23 Abide with me, do not fear: For he that seeks my life seeks your life: But with me you shall be in safe guard."

Chapter 23

1Sam 23:1 Then they told David, saying, "Behold, the Philistines fight against Keilah, and they rob the threshing-floors."
1Sam 23:2 Therefore David inquired of the LORD, saying, "Shall I go and smite these Philistines?" And the LORD said to David, "Go, and smite the Philistines, and save Keilah."
1Sam 23:3 And David's men said to him, "Behold, we are afraid here in Judah: How much more then if we come to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines?"
1Sam 23:4 Then David inquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, "Arise, go down to Keilah; for I will deliver the Philistines into your hand."
1Sam 23:5 So David and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought away their domestic beasts, and smote them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.
1Sam 23:6 And it came to pass, when Abiathar the son of Ahimelech fled to David to Keilah, that he came down with an ephod in his hand.
1Sam 23:7 And it was told Saul that David had come to Keilah. And Saul said, "God has delivered him into my hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that has gates and bars."
1Sam 23:8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his men.
1Sam 23:9 And David knew that Saul secretly practiced mischief against him; and he said to Abiathar the priest, "Bring here the ephod."
1Sam 23:10 Then David said, "O LORD God of Israel, your servant has certainly heard that Saul seeks to come to Keilah, to destroy the city for my sake.
1Sam 23:11 Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? Will Saul come down, as your servant has heard? O LORD God of Israel, I beseech You, tell Your servant." And the LORD said, "He will come down."
1Sam 23:12 Then David said, "Will the men of Keilah deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul?" And the LORD said, "They will deliver you up."
1Sam 23:13 Then David and his men, which were about six hundred, arose and departed out of Keilah, and went wherever they could go. And it was told to Saul that David had escaped from Keilah; and he ceased from going forth.
1Sam 23:14 And David abode in the barren wilderness in secure places, and remained in a mountain in the barren wilderness of Ziph. And Saul sought him every day, but God did not deliver him into his hand.
1Sam 23:15 And David saw that Saul had come out to seek his life: And David was in the barren wilderness of Ziph in the woods.
1Sam 23:16 And Saul's son Jonathan arose, and went into the woods to David, and strengthened his hand in God.
1Sam 23:17 And he said to him, "Fear not: For the hand of Saul my father shall not find you; and you shall be king over Israel, and I shall be next to you; and my father Saul knows that also."

1Sam 23:18 And the two of them made a covenant before the LORD: And David abode in the woods, and Jonathan went to his house.
1Sam 23:19 Then the Ziphites came up to Saul *at* Gibeah, saying, "Does not David hide himself with us in secure places in the woods, on the hill of Hachilah, which is *near* the south of Jeshimon? [1]
1Sam 23:20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of your soul to come down; and our part shall be to deliver him into the king's hand."
1Sam 23:21 And Saul said, "Blessed be you of the LORD; for you have compassion on me.
1Sam 23:22 Go, I implore you, even yet prepare, and know and see his place, where his haunt is; and who has seen him there: For it was told to me that he deals very subtly.
1Sam 23:23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hides himself, and come back again to me with *all* certainty, and I will go with you: And it shall come to pass, if he is in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Judah."
1Sam 23:24 And they arose, and went to Ziph prior to Saul: But David and his men were in the barren wilderness of Maon, in the plain on the south of Jeshimon.
1Sam 23:25 Saul and his men also went to seek him. And they told David: Therefore he went down into a rock, and abode in the barren wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard that, he pursued *going* after David in the barren wilderness of Maon.
1Sam 23:26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: And David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed all around David and his men to take them.
1Sam 23:27 But there came a messenger to Saul, saying, "Make haste, and come; for the Philistines have invaded the land."
1Sam 23:28 For this reason Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: Therefore they called that place Selahammahlekoth.
1Sam 23:29 And David went up from there, and dwelled in secure places at Engedi.

Chapter 24

1Sam 24:1 And it came to pass, when Saul had returned from following the Philistines, that he was reported to, saying, "Behold, David is in the barren wilderness of Engedi."
1Sam 24:2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.
1Sam 24:3 And he came to the sheepfolds by the pathway, where *there* was a cave; and Saul went in to cover his feet: And David and his men remained in the sides of the cave.
1Sam 24:4 And the men of David said to him, "Behold the day of which the LORD said to you, 'Behold, I will deliver your enemy into your hand, that you may do to him as it shall seem good to you.' " Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of Saul's robe privately.
1Sam 24:5 And it came to pass afterward, that David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's *lower garment*.
1Sam 24:6 And he said to his men, "The LORD forbid that I should do this thing to my master, the LORD's anointed, to stretch forth my hand against him, seeing he is the anointed of the LORD."
1Sam 24:7 So David settled his servants with these words, and did not permit them to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way.

---

[1] [Note: Jeshimon; or, the wilderness]

1Sam 24:8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried out after Saul, saying, "My lord the king." And when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.
1Sam 24:9 And David said to Saul, "Why do you listen to men's words, who say, 'Behold, David seeks your hurt'?
1Sam 24:10 Behold, this day your eyes have seen how the LORD had delivered you into my hand today in the cave: And some invited me to kill you: But my eye spared you; and I said, 'I will not put forth my hand against my lord; for he is the LORD's anointed.'
1Sam 24:11 Moreover, my father, see, yes, see the *lower portion* of your robe in my hand: For in that I cut off the *lower portion* of your robe, and I did not kill you, know and see that there is neither evil nor transgression in my hand, and I have not sinned against you; yet you hunt my soul to take it.
1Sam 24:12 The LORD judge between me and you, and the LORD avenge me of you: But my hand shall not be upon you.
1Sam 24:13 As the proverb of the ancients says, 'Wickedness proceeds from the wicked': But my hand shall not be upon you.
1Sam 24:14 After whom has the king of Israel come out? After whom do you pursue? After a dead dog, after a flea.
1Sam 24:15 The LORD therefore be judge, and judge between me and you, and see, and plead my cause, and deliver me out of your hand."
1Sam 24:16 And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words to Saul, that Saul said, "Is this your voice, my son David?" And Saul lifted up his voice, and wept.
1Sam 24:17 And he said to David, "You are more righteous than I: For you have rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded you evil.
1Sam 24:18 And you have showed this day how you have dealt well with me: Because when the LORD had delivered me into your hand, you did not kill me.
1Sam 24:19 For if a man finds his enemy, will he let him readily go away? For this reason the LORD reward you good for that *which* you have done to me this day.
1Sam 24:20 And now, behold, I know well that you shall surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in your hand.
1Sam 24:21 Therefore, swear now to me by the LORD, that you will not cut off my seed after me, and that you will not destroy my name out of my father's house."
1Sam 24:22 And David swore to Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men got themselves up to the secure place.

Chapter 25

1Sam 25:1 And Samuel died; and all the Israelites were gathered together, and lamented him, and buried him in his house at Ramah. And David arose, and went down to the barren wilderness of Paran.
1Sam 25:2 And there was a man in Maon, whose possessions were in Carmel; and the man was very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: And he was shearing his sheep in Carmel.
1Sam 25:3 Now the name of the man was Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail: And she was a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: But the man was churlish and evil in his doings; and he was of the house of Caleb.
1Sam 25:4 And David heard in the barren wilderness that Nabal was shearing his sheep.

1Sam 25:5 And David sent out ten young men, and David said to the young men, "Get yourselves up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my name:
1Sam 25:6 And you shall say thus to him that lives in prosperity, 'Peace be both to you, and peace be to your house, and peace be to all that you have.
1Sam 25:7 And now I have heard that you have shearers: Now your shepherds which were with us, we did not hurt them, neither was there anything missing to them, all the while they were in Carmel.
1Sam 25:8 Ask your young men, and they will show you. Therefore let the young men find favor in your eyes: For we come in a good day: Give, I implore you, whatever comes to your hand to your servants, and to your son David.' "
1Sam 25:9 And when David's young men came, they spoke to Nabal according to all those words in the name of David, and ceased.
1Sam 25:10 And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, "Who is David? And who is the son of Jesse? There are many servants now a days, certain men, that break away from their master.
1Sam 25:11 Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give it to men, whom I do not know where they are from?
1Sam 25:12 So David's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.
1Sam 25:13 And David said to his men, "Gird on your swords, every man." And every man girded on his sword; and David also girded on his sword: And about four hundred men went up after David; and two hundred stayed by the stuff.
1Sam 25:14 But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, "Behold, David sent messengers out of the barren wilderness to salute our master; and he railed at them.
1Sam 25:15 But the men were very good to us, and we were not hurt, neither were we missing anything, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields:
1Sam 25:16 They were a wall to us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.
1Sam 25:17 Now therefore know and consider what you will do; for evil is determined against our master, and against all his household: For he is such a son of Belial, that a man cannot speak to him."
1Sam 25:18 Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched grain kernels, and a hundred clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid them on donkeys.
1Sam 25:19 And she said to her servants, "Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she did not tell her husband Nabal.
1Sam 25:20 And so it was, as she rode on the donkey, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and behold, David and his men came down against her; and she met them.
1Sam 25:21 Now David had said, "Surely in vain I have kept all that this fellow has in the barren wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that pertained to him: And he has repaid me evil for good.
1Sam 25:22 God do so and more also to the enemies of David, if by the morning light I leave anything that pisses against the wall of all that pertains to him."
1Sam 25:23 And when Abigail saw David, she hurried, and lighted off the donkey, and fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ground,
1Sam 25:24 and fell at his feet, and said, "Upon me, my lord, upon me let this iniquity be: And let your handmaid, I implore you, speak in your audience, and hear the words of your handmaid.

1Sam 25:25 Let not my lord, I implore you, regard this man of Belial, even Nabal: For as his name is, so is he; Nabal is his name, and folly is with him: But I, your handmaid, did not see the young men of my lord, whom you sent.
1Sam 25:26 Now therefore, my lord, as the LORD lives, and as your soul lives, seeing the LORD has withheld you from coming to shed blood, and from avenging yourself with your own hand, now let your enemies, and those that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal.
1Sam 25:27 And now this blessing which your handmaid has brought to my lord, let it even be given to the young men that follow my lord.
1Sam 25:28 I implore you, forgive the trespass of your handmaid: For the LORD will certainly make my lord a sure house; because my lord fights the battles of the LORD, and evil has not been found in you all your days.
1Sam 25:29 Yet a man is risen to pursue you, and to seek your soul: But the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life with the LORD your God; and the souls of your enemies, those *ones* He shall sling out, as out of the middle of a sling.
1Sam 25:30 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he has spoken concerning you, and shall have appointed you ruler over Israel;
1Sam 25:31 that this shall be no grief to you, nor offense of heart to my lord, either that you have shed blood without cause, or that my lord has avenged himself: But when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember your handmaid."
1Sam 25:32 And David said to Abigail, "Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which sent you to meet me this day:
1Sam 25:33 And blessed be your advice, and blessed be you, which have kept me from coming to shed blood this day, and from avenging myself with my own hand.
1Sam 25:34 For surely, as the LORD God of Israel lives, which has kept me back from hurting you, *unless* you had hurried and come to meet me, surely there would not have been left to Nabal anything that pisses against the wall by the morning light."
1Sam 25:35 So David received from her hand that which she had brought him, and said to her, "Go up in peace to your house; see, I have hearkened to your voice, and have accepted your person."
1Sam 25:36 And Abigail came to Nabal; and behold, he held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart was merry within him, for he was very drunk: Therefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light.
1Sam 25:37 But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife had told him these things, that his heart died within him, and he became as a stone.
1Sam 25:38 And it came to pass about ten days after, that the LORD smote Nabal, that he died.
1Sam 25:39 And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, "Blessed be the LORD, that has pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and has kept His servant from evil: For the LORD has returned the wickedness of Nabal upon his own head." And David sent and communed with Abigail, to take her to him to wife.
1Sam 25:40 And when the servants of David had come to Abigail *at* Carmel, they spoke to her, saying, "David sent us to you, to take you to him to wife."
1Sam 25:41 And she arose, and bowed herself on her face to the earth, and said, "Behold, let your handmaid be a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord."
1Sam 25:42 And Abigail hurried, and arose, and rode upon a donkey, with five damsels of hers that went after her; and she went after the messengers of David, and became his wife.
1Sam 25:43 David also took Ahinoam of Jezreel; and they were his wives also, both of them.

1Sam 25:44 But Saul had given his daughter Michal, David's wife, to Phalti the son of Laish, who was of Gallim.

Chapter 26

1Sam 26:1 And the Ziphites came to Saul *at* Gibeah, saying, "Does David not hide himself on the hill of Hachilah, which is before Jeshimon?"
1Sam 26:2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the barren wilderness of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the barren wilderness of Ziph.
1Sam 26:3 And Saul pitched on the hill of Hachilah, which is before Jeshimon, by the highway. But David abode in the barren wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the barren wilderness.
1Sam 26:4 David therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul had indeed come.
1Sam 26:5 And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: And David beheld the place where Saul lay, and Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his army: And Saul lay in the trench, and the people pitched all around him.
1Sam 26:6 Then David answered and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai the son of Zeruiah, brother to Joab, saying, "Who will go down with me to Saul *at* the camp?" And Abishai said, "I will go down with you."
1Sam 26:7 So David and Abishai came to the people by night: And behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his head: But Abner and the people lay all around him.
1Sam 26:8 Then Abishai said to David, "God has delivered your enemy into your hand this day: Now therefore let me smite him, I implore you, with the spear even to the earth at once, and I will not smite him the second time."
1Sam 26:9 And David said to Abishai, "Do not slay him: For who can stretch forth his hand against the LORD's anointed, and be guiltless?"
1Sam 26:10 David furthermore said, "As the LORD lives, the LORD shall smite him; or his day shall come to die; or he shall descend into battle, and perish.
1Sam 26:11 The LORD forbid that I should stretch forth my hand against the LORD's anointed: But, I implore you, now take the spear that is at his head, and the cup of water, and let us go."
1Sam 26:12 So David took the spear and the cup of water from *near* Saul's head; and they got themselves away, and no man saw it, nor knew it, neither awoke: For they were all asleep; because a deep sleep from the LORD had fallen upon them.
1Sam 26:13 Then David went over to the other side, and stood on the top of a hill afar off; a great space being between them:
1Sam 26:14 And David cried out to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, "Do you not answer, Abner?" Then Abner answered and said, "Who are you that cries out to the king?"
1Sam 26:15 And David said to Abner, "Are you not a valiant man? And who is like you in Israel? Why then have you not kept your lord the king? For one of the people came in to slay your lord the king.
1Sam 26:16 This thing that you have done is not good. As the LORD lives, you are worthy to die, because you have not kept your master, the LORD's anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cup of water that was at his head."
1Sam 26:17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, "Is this your voice, my son David?" And David said, "It is my voice, my lord, O king."

1Sam 26:18 And he said, "Why does my lord pursue after his servant in this manner? For what have I done? Or what evil is in my hand?
1Sam 26:19 Now therefore, I implore you, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the LORD has stirred you up against me, let Him accept an offering: But if *it is* the children of men, cursed be them before the LORD; for they have driven me out this day from abiding in the inheritance of the LORD, saying, 'Go, serve other gods.'
1Sam 26:20 Now therefore, do not let my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: For the king of Israel has come out to seek a flea, as when one hunts a partridge in the mountains."
1Sam 26:21 Then Saul said, "I have sinned: Return, my son David: For I will do you harm no more, because my soul was precious in your eyes this day: Behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly."
1Sam 26:22 And David answered and said, "Behold the king's spear! And let one of the young men come over and fetch it.
1Sam 26:23 The LORD render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness; for the LORD delivered you into my hand today, but I would not stretch forth my hand against the LORD's anointed.
1Sam 26:24 And behold, as your life was greatly valued in my eyes this day, so let my life be greatly valued in the eyes of the LORD, and let Him deliver me out of all tribulation."
1Sam 26:25 Then Saul said to David, "Blessed be you, my son David: You shall both do great things, and shall also still prevail." So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

Chapter 27

1Sam 27:1 And David said in his heart, "I shall now perish one day by the hand of Saul: There is nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me anymore within any border of Israel: So shall I escape out of his hand."
1Sam 27:2 And David arose, and he passed over with the six hundred men that were with him to Achish, the son of Maoch, king of Gath.
1Sam 27:3 And David dwelled with Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, even David with his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the Carmelitess, Nabal's wife.
1Sam 27:4 And Saul was told that David had fled to Gath: And he no *longer* sought again for him.
1Sam 27:5 And David said to Achish, "If I have now found grace in your eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: For why should your servant dwell in the royal city with you?"
1Sam 27:6 Then Achish gave him Ziklag that day: Therefore Ziklag pertains to the kings of Judah to this day.
1Sam 27:7 And the *length of* time that David dwelled in the country of the Philistines was a full year and four months.
1Sam 27:8 And David and his men went up, and invaded the Geshurites, and the Gezrites, and the Amalekites: For those nations were the inhabitants of the land from ancient times, as you go to Shur, even to the land of Egypt.
1Sam 27:9 And David smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the donkeys, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came to Achish.

1Sam 27:10 And Achish said, "Where have you made an invasion today?" And David said, "Against the south of Judah, and against the south of the Jerahmeelites, and against the south of the Kenites."
1Sam 27:11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring news to Gath, saying, "Lest they should tell on us, saying, 'So David did', and so will be his manner all the while he dwells in the country of the Philistines."
1Sam 27:12 And Achish believed David, saying, "He has made his people Israel to utterly abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant forever."

Chapter 28

1Sam 28:1 And it came to pass in those days, that the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Israel. And Achish said to David, "Assuredly you know that you shall go out with me to battle, you and your men."
1Sam 28:2 And David said to Achish, "Surely you shall know what your servant can do." And Achish said to David, "Therefore I will make you keeper of my head forever."
1Sam 28:3 Now Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.
1Sam 28:4 And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched *camp* in Shunem: And Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched *camp* in Gilboa.
1Sam 28:5 And when Saul saw the army of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.
1Sam 28:6 And when Saul inquired of the LORD, the LORD did not answer him, neither by dreams, nor by Urim, nor by prophets.
1Sam 28:7 Then Saul said to his servants, "Seek me a woman that has a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and inquire of her." And his servants said to him, "Behold, there is a woman that has a familiar spirit at Endor."
1Sam 28:8 And Saul disguised himself, and put on other clothing, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: And he said, "I implore you, divine to me by the familiar spirit, and bring me him up, whom I shall name to you."
1Sam 28:9 And the woman said to him, "Behold, you know what Saul has done, how he has cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: Why then do you lay a snare for my life, to cause me to die?"
1Sam 28:10 And Saul swore to her by the LORD, saying, "As the LORD lives, no punishment shall happen to you for this thing."
1Sam 28:11 Then the woman said, "Whom shall I bring up to you?" And he said, "Bring me up Samuel."
1Sam 28:12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried out with a loud voice: And the woman spoke to Saul, saying, "Why have you deceived me? For you are Saul!"
1Sam 28:13 And the king said to her, "Do not be afraid: For what did you see?" And the woman said to Saul, "I saw gods ascending out of the earth."
1Sam 28:14 And he said to her, "What form is he of?" And she said, "An old man comes up; and he is covered with a mantle." And Saul perceived that it was Samuel, and he stooped with his face to the ground, and bowed himself.
1Sam 28:15 And Samuel said to Saul, "Why have you disquieted me, to bring me up?" And Saul answered, "I am exceedingly distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and God has

departed from me, and answers me no more, neither by prophets, nor by dreams: Therefore I have called you, that you may make known to me what I shall do."
1Sam 28:16 Then said Samuel, "Why then do you ask of me, seeing the LORD has departed from you, and has become your enemy?
1Sam 28:17 And the LORD has done to Himself, as He spoke by me: For the LORD has torn the kingdom out of your hand, and given it to your neighbor, even to David:
1Sam 28:18 Because you did not obey the voice of the LORD, nor executed His fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore the LORD has done this thing to you this day.
1Sam 28:19 Moreover the LORD will also deliver Israel with you into the hand of the Philistines: And tomorrow you and your sons shall be with me: The LORD shall also deliver the army of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.
1Sam 28:20 Then Saul immediately fell headlong on the earth, and was exceedingly afraid, because of the words of Samuel: And there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day *long*, nor all the night.
1Sam 28:21 And the woman came to Saul, and saw that he was exceedingly troubled, and said to him, "Behold, your handmaid has obeyed your voice, and I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened to your words which you spoke to me.
1Sam 28:22 Now therefore, I implore you, hearken also to the voice of your handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before you; and eat, that you may have strength, when you go on your way."
1Sam 28:23 But he refused, and said, "I will not eat." But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and he hearkened to their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.
1Sam 28:24 And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and she hurried, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded it, and baked unleavened bread *with it*:
1Sam 28:25 And she brought it before Saul, and before his servants; and they ate. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

Chapter 29

1Sam 29:1 Now the Philistines gathered together all their armies to Aphek: And the Israelites pitched by a fountain which is in Jezreel.
1Sam 29:2 And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: But David and his men passed on in the rear-guard with Achish.
1Sam 29:3 Then the princes of the Philistines said, "What are these Hebrews doing here?" And Achish said to the princes of the Philistines, "Is this not David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, who has been with me these days, or these years, and I have found no fault in him since he fell *fugitive* to me, *even* to this day?"
1Sam 29:4 And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said to him, "Make this fellow return, that he may go back to his place which you have appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest in the battle he be an adversary to us: For with what should he reconcile himself to his master? Should it not be with the heads of these men?
1Sam 29:5 Is this not David, of whom they sang to one another in dances, saying, 'Saul slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands?' "
1Sam 29:6 Then Achish called David, and said to him, "Surely, as the LORD lives, you have been upright, and your going out and your coming in with me in the army is good in my sight: For I have

not found evil in you since the day of your coming to me, *even* to this day: Nevertheless, the lords do not favor you.
1Sam 29:7 Therefore now return, and go in peace, that you do not displease the lords of the Philistines."
1Sam 29:8 And David said to Achish, "But what have I done? And what have you found in your servant so long as I have been with you to this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?"
1Sam 29:9 And Achish answered and said to David, "I know that you are good in my sight, as an angel of God: Notwithstanding, the princes of the Philistines have said, 'He shall not go up with us to the battle.'
1Sam 29:10 Now for this reason rise up early in the morning with your master's servants that have come with you: And as soon as you are up early in the morning, and have light, depart."
1Sam 29:11 So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

Chapter 30

1Sam 30:1 And it came to pass when David and his men had come to Ziklag, that on the third day the Amalekites invaded the south, and Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag, and burned it with fire;
1Sam 30:2 and had taken the women that were in it captive: They did not slay any, either great or small, but carried them away, and went on their way.
1Sam 30:3 So David and his men came to the city, and behold, it was burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captive.
1Sam 30:4 Then David and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.
1Sam 30:5 And David's two wives were taken captive, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.
1Sam 30:6 And David was greatly distressed; for the people spoke of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: But David encouraged himself in the LORD his God.
1Sam 30:7 And David said to Abiathar the priest, Ahimelech's son, I implore you, bring the ephod here to me. And Abiathar brought the ephod there to David.
1Sam 30:8 And David inquired at the LORD, saying, "Shall I pursue after this troop? Shall I overtake them?" And He answered him, "Pursue: For you shall surely overtake them, and without fail recover all."
1Sam 30:9 So David went, he and the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed.
1Sam 30:10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: For two hundred stayed behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Besor.
1Sam 30:11 And they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he ate; and they made him drink water;
1Sam 30:12 and they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins: And when he had eaten, his spirit came again to him: For he had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water, three days and three nights.
1Sam 30:13 And David said to him, "To whom do you belong? And where are you from?" And he said, "I am a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amalekite; and my master left me, because three days ago I fell sick.

1Sam 30:14 We made an invasion on the south of the Cherethites, and upon the border which belongs to Judah, and upon the south of Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire.
1Sam 30:15 And David said to him, "Can you bring me down to this company?" And he said, "Swear to me by God, that you will neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring you down to this company."
1Sam 30:16 And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread out widely upon all the earth, eating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the great plunder that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of the land of Judah.
1Sam 30:17 And David smote them from the twilight even *until* the evening of the next day: And not a man of them escaped there, except four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled.
1Sam 30:18 And David recovered all that the Amalekites had carried away: And David rescued his two wives.
1Sam 30:19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither plunder, nor anything that they had taken to themselves: David recovered all.
1Sam 30:20 And David took all the flocks and the herds, which they drove before those other domestic beasts, and said, "This is David's plunder."
1Sam 30:21 And David came to the two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow David, whom they had also made to abide at the brook Besor: And they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that were with him: And when David came near to the people, he saluted them.
1Sam 30:22 Then all the wicked men and men of Belial answered, of those that went with David, and said, "Because they did not go with us, we will not give them any of the plunder that we have recovered, except to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead them away, and depart."
1Sam 30:23 Then David said, "You shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD has given us, Who has preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand.
1Sam 30:24 For who will hearken to you in this matter? But as his part is that goes down to the battle, so shall his part be that tarries by the stuff: They shall proportion alike."
1Sam 30:25 And it was so from that day forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel to this day.
1Sam 30:26 And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the plunder to the elders of Judah, even to his friends, saying, "Behold a present for you of the plunder of the enemies of the LORD";
1Sam 30:27 to those which were in Bethel, and to those which were in south Ramoth, and to those which were in Jattir,
1Sam 30:28 and to those which were in Aroer, and to those which were in Siphmoth, and to those which were in Eshtemoa,
1Sam 30:29 and to those which were in Rachal, and to those which were in the cities of the Jerahmeelites, and to those which were in the cities of the Kenites,
1Sam 30:30 and to those which were in Hormah, and to those which were in Chorashan, and to those which were in Athach,
1Sam 30:31 and to those which were in Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were accustomed to haunt.

Chapter 31

1Sam 31:1 Now the Philistines fought against Israel: And the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in Mount Gilboa.

1Sam 31:2 And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchishua, Saul's sons.
1Sam 31:3 And the battle went intensely against Saul, and the archers hit him; and he was severely wounded *by* the archers.
1Sam 31:4 Then Saul said to his armor-bearer, "Draw your sword, and thrust me through with it; lest these uncircumcised *ones* come and thrust me through, and abuse me." But his armor-bearer would not; for he was greatly afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.
1Sam 31:5 And when his armor-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.
1Sam 31:6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armor-bearer, and all his men, that same day together.
1Sam 31:7 And when the men of Israel that were on the other side of the valley, and those that were on the other side *of the* Jordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelled in them.
1Sam 31:8 And it came to pass on the next day, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in Mount Gilboa.
1Sam 31:9 And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armor, and sent *them* into the land of the Philistines all around, to make it known in the house of their idols, and among the people.
1Sam 31:10 And they put his armor in the house of Ashtaroth: And they fastened his body to the wall of Bethshan.
1Sam 31:11 And when the inhabitants of Jabeshgilead heard about what the Philistines had done to Saul;
1Sam 31:12 all the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Bethshan, and came to Jabesh, and burnt them there.
1Sam 31:13 And they took their bones, and buried them under a tree at Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

2 Samuel

Chapter 1

2Sam 1:1 Now it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David had returned from the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had stayed two days in Ziklag;
2Sam 1:2 it even came to pass on the third day, that behold, a man came out of the camp from Saul with his clothes torn, and earth upon his head: And so it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.
2Sam 1:3 And David said to him, "From where have you come?" And he said to him, "I have escaped out of the camp of Israel."
2Sam 1:4 And David said to him, "How did the matter go? I implore you, tell me." And he answered, "The people have fled from the battle, and many of the people have also fallen and are dead; and Saul and his son Jonathan are dead also."
2Sam 1:5 And David said to the young man that told him, "How do you know that Saul and his son Jonathan are dead?"
2Sam 1:6 And the young man that told him said, "As I happened by chance upon Mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.
2Sam 1:7 And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called to me. And I answered, 'Here I am.'

2Sam 1:8 And he said to me, 'Who are you?' And I answered him, 'I am an Amalekite.'
2Sam 1:9 He said to me again, 'Stand, I implore you, upon me, and slay me: For anguish has come upon me, because my life is still wholly in me.'
2Sam 1:10 So I stood upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after he had fallen: And I took the crown that was upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them here to my lord."
2Sam 1:11 Then David took hold on his clothes, and tore them; and likewise all the men that were with him:
2Sam 1:12 And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until sunset, for Saul, and for his son Jonathan, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Israel; because they had fallen by the sword.
2Sam 1:13 And David said to the young man that told him, "Where are you from?" And he answered, "I am the son of a stranger, an Amalekite."
2Sam 1:14 And David said to him, "How were you not afraid to stretch forth your hand to destroy the LORD's anointed?"
2Sam 1:15 And David called one of the young men, and said, "Go near, and fall upon him." And he smote him that he died.
2Sam 1:16 And David said to him, "Your blood be upon your head; for your mouth has testified against you, saying, 'I have slain the LORD's anointed.' "
2Sam 1:17 And David lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over his son Jonathan:
2Sam 1:18 (Also he directed them to teach the children of Judah the use of the bow: Behold, it is written in the book of Jasher.)
2Sam 1:19 "The beauty of Israel is slain upon your high places: How the mighty have fallen!
2Sam 1:20 Tell it not in Gath, do not publish it in the streets of Askelon; lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.
2Sam 1:21 All you mountains of Gilboa, let there be no dew, neither let there be rain upon you, nor fields of offerings: For there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, as though he had not been anointed with oil.
2Sam 1:22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan did not turn back, and the sword of Saul did not return empty.
2Sam 1:23 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: They were swifter than eagles, they were stronger than lions.
2Sam 1:24 All you daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.
2Sam 1:25 How the mighty have fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, you were slain in your high places.
2Sam 1:26 I am distressed for you, my brother Jonathan: You have been very pleasant to me: Your love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.
2Sam 1:27 How the mighty have fallen, and the weapons of war perished!"

Chapter 2

2Sam 2:1 And it came to pass after this, that David inquired of the LORD, saying, "Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah?" And the LORD said to him, "Go up." And David said, "Where shall I go up?" And He said, "To Hebron."
2Sam 2:2 So David went up to *Hebron*, and his two wives also, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the Carmelite, Nabal's *former* wife.

2Sam 2:3 And David brought up his men that were with him, every man with his household: And they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.
2Sam 2:4 And the men of Judah came, and there *at Hebron* they anointed David king over the house of Judah. And they told David, saying, "The men of Jabeshgilead were those that buried Saul."
2Sam 2:5 And David sent messengers to the men of Jabeshgilead, and said to them, "Blessed be you of the LORD, that you have showed this kindness to your lord, even to Saul, and have buried him.
2Sam 2:6 And now the LORD show kindness and truth to you: And I also will requite you this kindness, because you all have done this thing.
2Sam 2:7 Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and all of you be valiant: For your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Judah has anointed me king over them."
2Sam 2:8 But Abner the son of Ner, captain of Saul's host, took Ishbosheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahanaim; [1]
2Sam 2:9 and made him king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel.
2Sam 2:10 Ishbosheth Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned two years. But the house of Judah followed David.
2Sam 2:11 And the *length of* time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six months.
2Sam 2:12 And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ishbosheth the son of Saul, went out from Mahanaim to Gibeon.
2Sam 2:13 And Joab the son of Zeruiah, and the servants of David, went out, and met together by the pool of Gibeon: And they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool.
2Sam 2:14 And Abner said to Joab, "Let the young men now arise, and play before us." And Joab said, "Let them arise."
2Sam 2:15 Then *the young men* arose and went over by number twelve of Benjamin, which pertained to Ishbosheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David.
2Sam 2:16 And everyone caught his fellow by the head, and thrust his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: Therefore that place was called Helkathhazzurim, which is in Gibeon. [2]
2Sam 2:17 And there was a very grievous battle that day; and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the servants of David.
2Sam 2:18 And there were three sons of Zeruiah there, Joab, and Abishai, and Asahel: And Asahel was as light of foot as a wild roe.
2Sam 2:19 And Asahel pursued after Abner; and in going he did not turn to the right hand nor to the left from following Abner.
2Sam 2:20 Then Abner looked behind him, and said, "Are you Asahel?" And he answered, "I am."
2Sam 2:21 And Abner said to him, "Turn aside to your right hand or to your left, and lay hold on one of the young men, and take his armor *for* yourself." But Asahel would not turn aside from following *after* him.
2Sam 2:22 And Abner said again to Asahel, "Turn aside from following me: Why should I smite you to the ground? How then shall I hold up my face to Joab your brother?"

---

1 [Note: Ishbosheth; or, Eshbaal]
2 [Note: Helkathhazzurim; that is, The field of strong men]

2Sam 2:23 However, he refused to turn aside: For that reason Abner smote him under the fifth rib with the back end of the spear, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: And it came to pass, that as many as came to the place where Asahel fell down and died stood still.
2Sam 2:24 Joab and Abishai also pursued after Abner: And the sun went down when they had come to the hill of Ammah, that lies before Giah by the *pathway* of the barren wilderness of Gibeon.
2Sam 2:25 And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together *following* after Abner, and became one troop, and stood on the top of a hill.
2Sam 2:26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said, "Shall the sword devour forever? Do you not know that it will be bitterness in the latter end? How long shall it be then, before you command the people *to* return from following their brothers?"
2Sam 2:27 And Joab said, "As God lives, unless you had spoken, then surely *not until* the morning *would* the people have gone up, everyone, from following his brother."
2Sam 2:28 So Joab blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and did not pursue after Israel any more, neither fought them any more.
2Sam 2:29 And Abner and his men walked through the plain all that night, and passed over the Jordan, and went through all Bithron, and they came to Mahanaim.
2Sam 2:30 And Joab returned from following Abner: And when he had gathered all the people together, there was missing from David's servants nineteen men and Asahel.
2Sam 2:31 But the servants of David had smitten *to* such a degree that three hundred and sixty men of Benjamin, and of Abner's men died.
2Sam 2:32 And they took up Asahel, and buried him in the sepulcher of his father, which was in Bethlehem. And Joab and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at break of day.

Chapter 3

2Sam 3:1 Now there was *a* long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: But David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.
2Sam 3:2 And sons were born to David in Hebron: And his firstborn was Amnon, *by* Ahinoam the Jezreelitess;
2Sam 3:3 and his second, Chileab, *by* Abigail the *former* wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third *was* Absalom, the son of Maacah, the daughter of Talmai, king of Geshur; [1]
2Sam 3:4 and the fourth *was* Adonijah the son of Haggith; and the fifth *was* Shephatiah the son of Abital;
2Sam 3:5 and the sixth *was* Ithream, by David's wife Eglah. These were born to David in Hebron.
2Sam 3:6 And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner made himself strong for the house of Saul.
2Sam 3:7 And Saul had a concubine, whose name was Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah: And Ishbosheth said to Abner, "Why have you gone in to my father's concubine?"
2Sam 3:8 Then Abner was very wroth due to the words of Ishbosheth, and said, "Am I a dog's head, which against Judah shows kindness to the house of your father Saul today, to his brothers, and to his friends, and have not delivered you into the hand of David, that today you charge me with a fault concerning this woman?

---

[1] [Note: Chileab; or, Daniel]

2Sam 3:9 So *may* God do to Abner, and more also, unless, as the LORD has sworn to David, even in this manner I do to him;
2Sam 3:10 to translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, from Dan even to Beersheba."
2Sam 3:11 And he could not answer Abner back a word, because he feared him.
2Sam 3:12 And Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saying, "Whose is the land?" Saying also, "Make your league with me, and behold, my hand shall be with you, to bring all Israel around to *follow* you."
2Sam 3:13 And *David* said, "Well; I will make a league with you: But one thing I require of you, that is, You shall not see my face, except *if* you first bring Saul's daughter Michal, when you come to see my face."
2Sam 3:14 And David sent messengers to Saul's son Ishbosheth, saying, "Deliver my wife Michal *to* me, which I espoused to myself for a hundred foreskins of the Philistines."
2Sam 3:15 And Ishbosheth sent, and took her from her husband, even from Phaltiel the son of Laish.
2Sam 3:16 And her husband went along with her to Bahurim, weeping behind her. Then Abner said to him, "Go, return back." And he returned.
2Sam 3:17 And Abner had communication with the elders of Israel, saying, "You all sought for David to be king over you in times past:
2Sam 3:18 Now then do it: For the LORD has spoken of David, saying, 'By the hand of My servant David I will save My people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.' "
2Sam 3:19 And Abner also spoke in the ears of Benjamin: And Abner also went to speak in the ears of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin.
2Sam 3:20 So Abner came to David *at* Hebron, and twenty men with him. And David made Abner and the men that were with him a feast.
2Sam 3:21 And Abner said to David, "I will arise and go, and will gather all Israel to my lord the king, that they may make a league with you, and that you may reign over all that your heart desires." And David sent Abner away; and he went in peace.
2Sam 3:22 And behold, the servants of David and Joab came from pursuing a troop, and brought in a great plunder with them: But Abner was not with David in Hebron; for he had sent him away, and he had gone in peace.
2Sam 3:23 When Joab and all the army that was with him came, they told Joab, saying, "Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he has sent him away, and he has gone in peace."
2Sam 3:24 Then Joab came to the king, and said, "What have you done? Behold, Abner came to you; why is it that you have sent him away, and he has quickly gone?
2Sam 3:25 You know Abner the son of Ner, that he came to deceive you, and to know your going out and your coming in, and to know all that you do."
2Sam 3:26 And when Joab had departed from David, he sent messengers after Abner, which brought him back again from the well of Sirah: But David did not know it.
2Sam 3:27 And when Abner had returned to Hebron, Joab took him aside in the gate to speak with him quietly, and smote him there under the fifth rib, *such* that he died, for the blood of Asahel his brother.
2Sam 3:28 And afterward when David heard it, he said, "I and my kingdom are guiltless before the LORD forever from the blood of Abner the son of Ner:

2Sam 3:29 Let it rest on the head of Joab, and on all his father's house; and let there not fail from the house of Joab one that has an issue, or that is a leper, or that leans on a staff, or that falls on the sword, or that lacks bread."
2Sam 3:30 So Joab, and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because he had slain their brother Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.
2Sam 3:31 And David said to Joab, and to all the people that were with him, "Tear your clothes, and gird yourselves with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner." And king David himself followed the coffin. [2]
2Sam 3:32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: And the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.
2Sam 3:33 And the king lamented over Abner, and said, "Did Abner die as a fool dies?
2Sam 3:34 Your hands were not bound, nor your feet put into fetters: As a man falls before wicked men, so you fell." And all the people wept again over him.
2Sam 3:35 And when all the people came to *compel* David to eat food while it was yet daytime, David swore, saying, "So God do to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or anything else, till the sun is down."
2Sam 3:36 And all the people took notice of it, and it pleased them: As whatever the king did pleased all the people.
2Sam 3:37 For all the people and all Israel understood that day that it was not from the king to slay Abner the son of Ner.
2Sam 3:38 And the king said to his servants, "Don't all of you know that a prince and a great man has fallen this day in Israel?
2Sam 3:39 And I am weak today, though anointed king; and these men, the sons of Zeruiah, are too hard for me: The LORD shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness." [3]

Chapter 4

2Sam 4:1 And when Saul's son heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, his hands were feeble, and all the Israelites were troubled.
2Sam 4:2 And Saul's son had two men that were captains of bands: The name of the one was Baanah, and the name of the other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon a Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin: (for Beeroth also was reputed to Benjamin:
2Sam 4:3 And the Beerothites fled to Gittaim, and were sojourners there until this day).
2Sam 4:4 And Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son that was lame *in* his feet. He was five years old when the news came of Saul and Jonathan out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled: And it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name was Mephibosheth.
2Sam 4:5 And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came *during* the heat of the day to the house of Ishbosheth, who lay on a bed at noon.
2Sam 4:6 And they came there into the midst of the house, as though they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him under the fifth rib: And Rechab and Baanah his brother escaped.
2Sam 4:7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bedchamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and got away through the plain all *that* night.

---

[2] [Note: coffin: In KJV, bier]
[3] [Note: weak: In Hebrew, tender]

2Sam 4:8 And they brought the head of Ishbosheth to David *at* Hebron, and said to the king, "Behold the head of Ishbosheth the son of Saul your enemy, who sought your life; and the LORD has avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed."
2Sam 4:9 And David answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, and said to them, "As the LORD lives, Who has redeemed my soul out of all adversity,
2Sam 4:10 when one told me, saying, 'Behold, Saul is dead', thinking to have brought good tidings, I took hold of him, and slew him in Ziklag, who thought that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:
2Sam 4:11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed? Shall I not therefore now require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth?"
2Sam 4:12 And David commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged them up over the pool in Hebron. But they took the head of Ishbosheth, and buried it in the sepulcher of Abner in Hebron.

Chapter 5

2Sam 5:1 Then all the tribes of Israel came to David *at* Hebron, and spoke, saying, "Behold, we are your bone and your flesh.
2Sam 5:2 Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, you were he that led out and brought in Israel: And the LORD said to you, 'You shall feed My people Israel, and you shall be a captain over Israel.' "
2Sam 5:3 Thus all the elders of Israel came to the king *at* Hebron; and king David made a league with them in Hebron before the LORD: And they anointed David king over Israel.
2Sam 5:4 David was thirty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years.
2Sam 5:5 In Hebron he reigned over Judah seven years and six months: And in Jerusalem he reigned thirty-three years over all Israel and Judah.
2Sam 5:6 And the king and his men went to Jerusalem to the Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land: Which spoke to David, saying, "Unless you take away the blind and the lame, you shall not come in here": Thinking, "David cannot come in *to this place*."
2Sam 5:7 Nevertheless David took the stronghold of Zion: The same is the city of David.
2Sam 5:8 And David said on that day, "Whoever *goes* up to the gutter, and smites the Jebusites, and the lame and the blind, that are hated *by* David's soul, he shall be chief and captain." Therefore they said, "The blind and the lame shall not come into the house."
2Sam 5:9 So David dwelled in the fort, and called it the city of David. And David built all around from Millo and inward.
2Sam 5:10 And David went on, and grew great, and the LORD God of hosts was with him.
2Sam 5:11 And Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and carpenters, and masons: And they built David a house.
2Sam 5:12 And David perceived that the LORD had established him king over Israel, and that he had exalted his kingdom for His people Israel's sake.
2Sam 5:13 And David took *for* himself more concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after he had come from Hebron: And there were still *more* sons and daughters born to David.
2Sam 5:14 And these are the names of those that were born to him in Jerusalem; Shammuah, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon,
2Sam 5:15 Ibhar also, and Elishua, and Nepheg, and Japhia,
2Sam 5:16 and Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphalet.

2Sam 5:17 But when the Philistines heard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all the Philistines came up to seek David; and David heard of it, and went down to the stronghold.
2Sam 5:18 The Philistines also came and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.
2Sam 5:19 And David inquired of the LORD, saying, "Shall I go up to the Philistines? Will You deliver them into my hand?" And the LORD said to David, "Go up: For I will without doubt deliver the Philistines into your hand."
2Sam 5:20 And David came to Baalperazim, and David smote them there, and said, "The LORD has broken forth upon my enemies before me, as the breach of waters." Therefore he called the name of that place Baalperazim. 1
2Sam 5:21 And they left their images there, and David and his men burned them.
2Sam 5:22 And the Philistines came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.
2Sam 5:23 And when David inquired of the LORD, he said, "You shall not go up; but *circle around* behind them, and come upon them in front of the mulberry trees.
2Sam 5:24 And let it be, when you hear the sound of a going *forth* in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then you shall bestir yourself: For then the LORD shall go out before you, to smite the army of the Philistines."
2Sam 5:25 And David did so, as the LORD had commanded him; and smote the Philistines from Geba *all the way* until you come to Gazer.

Chapter 6

2Sam 6:1 Again, David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand.
2Sam 6:2 And David arose, and went with all the people that were with him from Baale of Judah, to bring up from there the ark of God, whose name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts that dwells between the cherubims. 1
2Sam 6:3 And they set the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that was in Gibeah: And Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinadab, drove the new cart. 2
2Sam 6:4 And they brought it out of the house of Abinadab which was at Gibeah, accompanying the ark of God: And Ahio went before the ark.
2Sam 6:5 And David and all the house of Israel played before the LORD on all manner of instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on tambourines, and on cornets, and on cymbals.
2Sam 6:6 And when they came to Nachon's threshing-floor, Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen shook it.
2Sam 6:7 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for his error; and he died there by the ark of God.
2Sam 6:8 And David was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Uzzah: And he called the name of the place Perezuzzah to this day.
2Sam 6:9 And David was afraid of the LORD that day, and said, "How shall the ark of the LORD come to me?"
2Sam 6:10 So David would not bring the ark of the LORD to himself *inside* the city of David: But David carried it aside into the house of Obededom the Gittite.

---

1 [Note: Baalperazim; that is, The plain of breaches]
1 [Note: Baale; or, Baalah, that is, Kirjathjearim]
2 [Note: Gibeah; or, The hill]

2Sam 6:11 And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of Obededom the Gittite three months: And the LORD blessed Obededom, and all his household.
2Sam 6:12 And it was told *to* king David, saying, "The LORD has blessed the house of Obededom, and all that pertains to him, because of the ark of God." So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obededom into the city of David with gladness.
2Sam 6:13 And it was so, that when those that carried the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, he sacrificed oxen and fatted calves.
2Sam 6:14 And David danced before the LORD with all his might; and David was girded with a linen ephod.
2Sam 6:15 So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.
2Sam 6:16 And as the ark of the LORD came into the city of David, Michal Saul's daughter looked through a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart.
2Sam 6:17 And they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in its place, in the midst of the tabernacle that David had pitched for it: And David offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.
2Sam 6:18 And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts.
2Sam 6:19 And he distributed among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Israel, to the women as well as men, to everyone a cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon *pitcher* of wine. So all the people departed, every one, to his house.
2Sam 6:20 Then David returned to bless his household. And Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet David, and said, "How glorious was the king of Israel today, who uncovered himself today in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the vain fellows shamelessly uncovers himself!"
2Sam 6:21 And David said to Michal, "It was before the LORD, which chose me before your father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the LORD, over Israel: Therefore I will play before the LORD.
2Sam 6:22 And I will yet be more vile than this, and will be lowly in my own sight: And *regarding* the maidservants of which you have spoken, *among* them I shall be *held* in honor."
2Sam 6:23 Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no child to the day of her death.

Chapter 7

2Sam 7:1 And it came to pass, when the king sat in his house, and the LORD had given him rest on every side from all his enemies;
2Sam 7:2 that the king said to Nathan the prophet, "See now, I dwell in a house of cedar, but the ark of God dwells within curtains."
2Sam 7:3 And Nathan said to the king, "Go, do all that is in your heart; for the LORD is with you."
2Sam 7:4 And it came to pass that night, that the word of the LORD came to Nathan, saying,
2Sam 7:5 "Go and tell My servant David, 'Thus says the LORD, "Shall you build Me a house for Me to dwell in?
2Sam 7:6 Whereas I have not dwelled in any house since the time that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle.

2Sam 7:7 In all the places in which I have walked with all the children of Israel, did I speak a word with any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded to feed My people Israel, saying, 'Why don't you all build Me a house of cedar?' " '
2Sam 7:8 Now therefore so shall you say to My servant David, 'Thus says the LORD of hosts, "I took you from the sheep pen, from following the sheep, to be ruler over My people, over Israel:
2Sam 7:9 And I was with you wherever you went, and have cut off all your enemies out of your sight, and have made you a great name, likened to the names of the great men that are *upon* the earth.
2Sam 7:10 Moreover I will appoint a place for My people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as *in* time past,
2Sam 7:11 and as *has been* since the time that I commanded judges to be over My people Israel, and have caused you to rest from all your enemies. Also the LORD tells you that He will make you a house.
2Sam 7:12 And when your days *are* fulfilled, and you shall sleep with your fathers, I will set up your seed after you, which shall proceed out of your bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.
2Sam 7:13 He shall build a house for My name, and I will establish the throne of his kingdom forever.
2Sam 7:14 I will be his father, and he shall be My son. If he commits iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:
2Sam 7:15 But My mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took it from Saul, whom I put away *from* before you.
2Sam 7:16 And your house and your kingdom shall be established forever before you: Your throne shall be established forever." ' "
2Sam 7:17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so Nathan spoke to David.
2Sam 7:18 Then king David went in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, "Who am I, O Lord GOD? And what is my house, that You have brought me to *such a* place now?
2Sam 7:19 And this was even a small thing in Your sight, O Lord GOD; but You have also spoken of Your servant's house for a great while to come. And is this the manner of man, O Lord GOD?
2Sam 7:20 And what more can David say to You? For You, Lord GOD, know Your servant.
2Sam 7:21 For Your word's sake, and according to Your own heart, You have done all these great things, to make Your servant know them.
2Sam 7:22 For this reason You are great, O LORD God: For there is none like You, neither is there any God beside You, according to all that we have heard with our ears.
2Sam 7:23 And what one nation *on* the earth is like Your people, even like Israel, whom God went to redeem *as* a people to Himself, and to make Himself a name, and to do for Yourself great and frightful things, for Your land, before Your people, which You redeemed to Yourself from Egypt, from the nations and their gods?
2Sam 7:24 For You have confirmed to Yourself Your people Israel to be a people to You forever: And You, LORD, have become their God.
2Sam 7:25 And now, O LORD God, the word that You have spoken concerning Your servant, and concerning his house, establish it forever, and do as You have said.
2Sam 7:26 And let Your name be magnified forever, saying, 'The LORD of hosts is the God over Israel': And let the house of Your servant David be established before You.

2Sam 7:27 For You, O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, have revealed to Your servant, saying, 'I will build you a house': Therefore Your servant has found in his heart to pray this prayer to You.
2Sam 7:28 And now, O Lord GOD, You are that God, and Your words are true, and You have promised this goodness to Your servant:
2Sam 7:29 Therefore now let it please You to bless the house of Your servant, that it may continue forever before You: For You, O Lord GOD, have spoken it: And with Your blessing let the house of Your servant be blessed forever."

Chapter 8

2Sam 8:1 And after this it came to pass that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them: And David took Methegammah out of the hand of the Philistines.
2Sam 8:2 And he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines he measured to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive. And so the Moabites became David's servants, and brought gifts.
2Sam 8:3 David also smote Hadadezer, the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to recover his border at the Euphrates river.
2Sam 8:4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: And David hamstrung all the chariot horses, but reserved *enough* of them for a hundred chariots.
2Sam 8:5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadadezer king of Zobah, David slew twenty-two thousand of the Syrian men.
2Sam 8:6 Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus: And the Syrians became servants to David, and brought gifts. And the LORD preserved David wherever he went.
2Sam 8:7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadadezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.
2Sam 8:8 And from Betah, and from Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, king David took exceedingly *large amounts of* brass.
2Sam 8:9 When Toi king of Hamath heard that David had smitten all the army of Hadadezer,
2Sam 8:10 then Toi sent Joram his son to king David, to salute him, and to bless him, because he had fought against Hadadezer, and smitten him: For Hadadezer had wars with Toi. And Joram brought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass:
2Sam 8:11 Which king David also dedicated to the LORD, with the silver and gold that he had dedicated from all nations which he subdued;
2Sam 8:12 of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philistines, and of Amalek, and of the plunder of Hadadezer, son of Rehob, king of Zobah.
2Sam 8:13 And David got himself a name when he returned from smiting the Syrians in the Valley of Salt, *even* eighteen thousand men.
2Sam 8:14 And he put garrisons in Edom; throughout all Edom he put garrisons, and all those of Edom became David's servants. And the LORD preserved David wherever he went.
2Sam 8:15 And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed judgment and justice to all his people.
2Sam 8:16 And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the army; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was recorder; [1]

---

[1] [Note: recorder; or, writer of chronicles]

2Sam 8:17 and Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; and Seraiah was the scribe; [2]
2Sam 8:18 and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over both the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and David's sons were chief rulers. [3]

Chapter 9

2Sam 9:1 And David said, "Is there still anyone who is left from the house of Saul, that I may show him kindness for Jonathan's sake?"
2Sam 9:2 And there was from the house of Saul a servant whose name was Ziba. And when they had called him to David, the king said to him, "Are you Ziba?" And he said, "Your servant is he."
2Sam 9:3 And the king said, "Is there not still anyone from the house of Saul, that I may show the kindness of God to him?" And Ziba said to the king, "Jonathan still has a son, who is lame on his feet."
2Sam 9:4 And the king said to him, "Where is he?" And Ziba said to the king, "Behold, he is in the house of Machir, the son of Ammiel, in Lodebar."
2Sam 9:5 Then king David sent, and fetched him out of the house of Machir, the son of Ammiel, from Lodebar.
2Sam 9:6 Now when Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, had come to David, he fell on his face, and did reverence. And David said, "Mephibosheth." And he answered, "Behold your servant!"
2Sam 9:7 And David said to him, "Fear not: For I will surely show you kindness for Jonathan your father's sake, and will restore to you all the land of Saul your father; and you shall eat bread at my table continually."
2Sam 9:8 And he bowed himself, and said, "What is your servant, that you should look upon such a dead dog as I am?"
2Sam 9:9 Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's servant, and said to him, "I have given to your master's son all that pertained to Saul and to all his house.
2Sam 9:10 You therefore, and your sons, and your servants, shall till the land for him, and you shall bring in the fruits, that your master's son may have food to eat: But Mephibosheth your master's son shall eat bread always at my table." Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty servants.
2Sam 9:11 Then Ziba said to the king, "According to all that my lord the king has commanded his servant, so shall your servant do." "As for Mephibosheth," said the king, "he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons."
2Sam 9:12 And Mephibosheth had a young son, whose name was Micha. And all that dwelled in the house of Ziba were servants to Mephibosheth.
2Sam 9:13 So Mephibosheth dwelled in Jerusalem: For he ate continually at the king's table; and was lame on both his feet.

Chapter 10

2Sam 10:1 And it came to pass after this, that the king of the children of Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in his place.

---

2 [Note: scribe; or, secretary]
3 [Note: chief rulers; or, princes]

2Sam 10:2 Then David said, "I will show kindness to Hanun the son of Nahash, as his father showed kindness to me." And David sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants for his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ammon.
2Sam 10:3 And the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun their lord, "Do you think that David honors your father, that he has sent comforters to you? Has not David rather sent his servants to you, to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it?"
2Sam 10:4 For this reason Hanun took David's servants, and shaved off one half *each* of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, even *up* to their buttocks, and sent them away.
2Sam 10:5 When they told it to David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: And the king said, "Tarry at Jericho until your beards are grown, and then return."
2Sam 10:6 And when the children of Ammon saw that they stank before David, the children of Ammon sent and hired the Syrians of Bethrehob and the Syrians of Zoba, twenty thousand footmen, and from king Maacah a thousand men, and from Ishtob twelve thousand men.
2Sam 10:7 And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the army of the mighty men.
2Sam 10:8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entrance of the gate: And the Syrians of Zoba, and of Rehob, and Ishtob, and Maacah, were by themselves in the field.
2Sam 10:9 When Joab saw that the front *lines* of the battle were against him *both* in front and behind, he chose from all the choice men of Israel, and put them in array against the Syrians:
2Sam 10:10 And the rest of the people he transferred into the hand of Abishai his brother, that he might put them in array against the children of Ammon.
2Sam 10:11 And he said, "If the Syrians are too strong for me, then you shall help me: But if the children of Ammon are too strong for you, then I will come and help you.
2Sam 10:12 Be of good courage, and let us contend *with* the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: And the LORD do that which seems good *to* Him."
2Sam 10:13 And Joab drew near, and the people that were with him, to the battle against the Syrians: And they fled before him.
2Sam 10:14 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians had fled, then they also fled before Abishai, and entered into the city. So Joab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.
2Sam 10:15 And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten before Israel, they gathered themselves together.
2Sam 10:16 And Hadarezer sent, and brought out the Syrians that were beyond the river: And they came to Helam; and Shobach the captain of the army of Hadarezer went before them. [1]
2Sam 10:17 And when it was told *to* David, he gathered all Israel together, and passed over the Jordan, and came to Helam. And the Syrians set themselves in array against David, and fought with him.
2Sam 10:18 And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew the men from seven hundred chariots of the Syrians, and forty thousand horsemen, and smote Shobach the captain of their army, who died there.
2Sam 10:19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hadarezer saw that they were smitten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and served them. So the Syrians feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

---

[1] [Note: the river; that is, the Euphrates]

Chapter 11

2Sam 11:1 And it came to pass, after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth to battle, that David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah. But David still tarried at Jerusalem.
2Sam 11:2 And it came to pass one evening, that David arose from off his bed, and walked upon the roof of the king's house: And from the roof he saw a woman washing herself; and the woman was very beautiful to look upon.
2Sam 11:3 And David sent and inquired after the woman. And one said, "Is this not Bathsheba, the daughter of Eliam, the wife of Uriah the Hittite?"
2Sam 11:4 And David sent messengers, and took her; and she came in to him, and he lay with her; for she was purified from her uncleanness: And she returned to her house.
2Sam 11:5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told David, and said, "I am with child."
2Sam 11:6 And David sent to Joab, saying, "Send me Uriah the Hittite." And Joab sent Uriah to David.
2Sam 11:7 And when Uriah had come to him, David demanded from him how Joab fared, and how the people fared, and how the war prospered.
2Sam 11:8 And David said to Uriah, "Go down to your house, and wash your feet." And Uriah departed out of the king's house, and there followed after him a dish of meat from the king.
2Sam 11:9 But Uriah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and did not go down to his house.
2Sam 11:10 And when they had told David, saying, "Uriah did not go down to his house", David said to Uriah, "Did you not come from your journey? Why then didn't you go down to your house?"
2Sam 11:11 And Uriah said to David, "The ark, and Israel, and Judah abide in tents; and my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields; shall I then go into my house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? As you live, and as your soul lives, I will not do this thing."
2Sam 11:12 And David said to Uriah, "Tarry here today also, and tomorrow I will let you depart. So Uriah stayed in Jerusalem that day, and the next day.
2Sam 11:13 And when David had called him, he ate and drank before him; and he made him drunk: And at sunset he went out to lie on his bed with the servants of his lord, but he did not go down to his house.
2Sam 11:14 And it came to pass in the morning, that David wrote a letter to Joab, and sent it by the hand of Uriah.
2Sam 11:15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, "Set Uriah in the forefront of the hottest battle, and *then* all of you fall back from him, that he may be smitten, and die."
2Sam 11:16 And it came to pass, when Joab observed the city, that he assigned Uriah to a place where he knew that valiant men were.
2Sam 11:17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Joab: And some of the people from the servants of David fell there; and Uriah the Hittite died also.
2Sam 11:18 Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war;
2Sam 11:19 and charged the messenger, saying, "When you have made an end of telling the matters of the war to the king,
2Sam 11:20 and if *per chance* the king's wrath arises, and he says to you all, 'Why did you approach so close to the city when you fought? Didn't you know that they would shoot from the wall?

2Sam 11:21 Who smote Abimelech the son of Jerubbesheth? Did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thebez? Why did you all go near the wall?' Then you say, 'Your servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.' "
2Sam 11:22 So the messenger went, and came and reported *to* David all that Joab had sent him to *tell*.
2Sam 11:23 And the messenger said to David, "Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out into the field to us, and we were upon them even *up* to the entrance of the gate.
2Sam 11:24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon your servants; and some of the king's servants are dead, and your servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also."
2Sam 11:25 Then David said to the messenger, "Thus you shall say to Joab, 'Do not let this thing displease you, for the sword devours one as well as another: Make your battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: And you *should* encourage him.' "
2Sam 11:26 And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband.
2Sam 11:27 And when the mourning was past, David sent and had her brought to his house, and she became his wife, and bore him a son. But the thing that David had done displeased the LORD.

Chapter 12

2Sam 12:1 And the LORD sent Nathan to David. And he came to him, and said to him, "There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.
2Sam 12:2 The rich man had exceedingly many flocks and herds:
2Sam 12:3 But the poor man had nothing, except one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: And it grew up together with him, and with his children; it ate of his own food, and drank from his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was to him as a daughter.
2Sam 12:4 And there came a traveler to the rich man, and he refused to take from his own flock and from his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that had come to him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that had come to him."
2Sam 12:5 And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, "As the LORD lives, the man that has done this thing shall surely die:
2Sam 12:6 And he shall restore the lamb fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity."
2Sam 12:7 And Nathan said to David, "You are the man. Thus says the LORD God of Israel, 'I anointed you king over Israel, and I delivered you out of the hand of Saul;
2Sam 12:8 and I gave you your master's house, and your master's wives into your bosom, and gave you the house of Israel and of Judah; and if that had been too little, I would moreover have given to you such and such things besides.
2Sam 12:9 Why have you despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in His sight? You have killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and have taken his wife to be your wife, and have slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.
2Sam 12:10 Now therefore the sword shall never depart from your house; because you have despised Me, and have taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be your wife.'
2Sam 12:11 Thus says the LORD, 'Behold, I will raise up evil against you out of your own house, and I will take your wives before your eyes, and give them to your neighbor, and he shall lie with your wives in the sight of this sun.
2Sam 12:12 For you did it secretly: But I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.' "

2Sam 12:13 And David said to Nathan, "I have sinned against the LORD." And Nathan said to David, "The LORD also has put away your sin; you shall not die.
2Sam 12:14 However, because by this deed you have given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD to blaspheme, the child that is also born to you shall surely die."
2Sam 12:15 And Nathan departed to his house. And the LORD smote the child that Uriah's wife bore to David, and it was very sick.
2Sam 12:16 David therefore sought God for the child; and David fasted, and went in, and lay all night upon the earth.
2Sam 12:17 And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: But he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.
2Sam 12:18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: For they said, "Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spoke to him, and he would not hearken to our voice: How then will he vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?"
2Sam 12:19 But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that the child was dead: Therefore David said to his servants, "Is the child dead?" And they said, "He is dead."
2Sam 12:20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and anointed himself, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and worshiped: Then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he ate.
2Sam 12:21 Then his servants said to him, "What is this thing that you have done? You fasted and wept for the child, while he was alive; but when the child was dead, you rose and ate bread."
2Sam 12:22 And he said, "While the child was still alive, I fasted and wept: For I said, 'Who can tell whether GOD will be gracious to me; that the child may live?'
2Sam 12:23 But now he is dead, why should I fast? Can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me."
2Sam 12:24 And David comforted Bathsheba his wife, and went in to her, and lay with her: And she bore a son, and he called his name Solomon: And the LORD loved him.
2Sam 12:25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet; and he called his name Jedidiah, because of the LORD. [1]
2Sam 12:26 And Joab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.
2Sam 12:27 And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, "I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters.
2Sam 12:28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: Lest I take the city, and it be called after my name."
2Sam 12:29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it.
2Sam 12:30 And he took their king's crown from off his head, the weight of which was a talent of gold with the precious stones: And it was set on David's head. And he brought forth the plunder of the city in great abundance. [2]
2Sam 12:31 And he brought forth the people that were in it, and put them under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brick-kiln: And thus he did to all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.

---

1 [Note: Jedidiah; that is, Beloved of the LORD]
2 [Note: 1 Hebrew talent of gold weighed approximately 113.8 troy pounds, or ~42.49 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" standard in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Chapter 13

2Sam 13:1 And it came to pass after this, that Absalom the son of David had a fair sister, whose name was Tamar; and Amnon the son of David loved her.
2Sam 13:2 And Amnon was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for she was a virgin; and Amnon thought it *would be* hard for him to do anything to her.
2Sam 13:3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name was Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David's brother: And Jonadab was a very subtle man.
2Sam 13:4 And he said to him, "Why are you, being the king's son, lean from day to day? Will you not tell me?" And Amnon said to him, "I love Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister."
2Sam 13:5 And Jonadab said to him, "Lay down on your bed, and make yourself sick: And when your father comes to see you, say to him, 'I implore you, let my sister Tamar come, and give me food, and prepare the food in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand.' "
2Sam 13:6 So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick: And when the king had come to see him, Amnon said to the king, "I implore you, let Tamar my sister come, and make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand."
2Sam 13:7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, "Go now to your brother Amnon's house, and prepare him food."
2Sam 13:8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took flour, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and baked the cakes.
2Sam 13:9 And she took a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Amnon said, "Have all men go out from me." And they went out, every man, from him.
2Sam 13:10 And Amnon said to Tamar, "Bring the food into the chamber, that I may eat from your hand." And Tamar took the cakes which she had made, and brought them into the chamber to Amnon her brother.
2Sam 13:11 And when she had brought them to him to eat, he took hold of her, and said to her, "Come lie with me, my sister."
2Sam 13:12 And she answered him, "No, my brother, do not force me; for no such thing ought to be done in Israel: Do not *commit* this folly.
2Sam 13:13 And I, where shall I cause my shame to go? And as for you, you shall be as one of the fools in Israel. Now therefore, I implore you, speak to the king; for he will not withhold me from you."
2Sam 13:14 However, he would not hearken to her voice: But, being stronger than she, forced her, and lay with her.
2Sam 13:15 Then Amnon hated her exceedingly; so that the hatred with which he hated her was greater than the love with which he had loved her. And Amnon said to her, "Arise, be gone."
2Sam 13:16 And she said to him, "There is no cause: This evil in sending me away is greater than the other that you did to me." But he would not hearken to her.
2Sam 13:17 Then he called his servant that ministered to him, and said, "Now put this woman out from me, and bolt the door after her."
2Sam 13:18 And she had a garment of diverse colors upon her: For the king's daughters that were virgins were appareled with such robes. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her.
2Sam 13:19 And Tamar put ashes on her head, and tore her garment of diverse colors that was on her, and laid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

2Sam 13:20 And Absalom her brother said to her, "Has Amnon your brother been with you? But now hold your peace, my sister: He is your brother; do not regard this thing." So Tamar remained desolate in her brother Absalom's house.
2Sam 13:21 But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth.
2Sam 13:22 And Absalom spoke to his brother Amnon neither good nor bad: For Absalom hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.
2Sam 13:23 And it came to pass after two full years, that Absalom had sheep-shearers in Baalhazor, which is beside Ephraim: And Absalom invited all the king's sons.
2Sam 13:24 And Absalom came to the king, and said, "Behold now, your servant has sheep-shearers; let the king, I beseech you, and his servants go with your servant."
2Sam 13:25 And the king said to Absalom, "No, my son, let us all not go now, lest we be chargeable to you." And he pressed him: However, he would not go, but blessed him.
2Sam 13:26 Then Absalom said, "If not, I implore you, let my brother Amnon go with us." And the king said to him, "Why should he go with you?"
2Sam 13:27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him.
2Sam 13:28 Now Absalom had commanded his servants, saying, "Now take notice when Amnon's heart is merry with wine, and when I say to you, 'Smite Amnon'; then kill him, fear not: Have I not commanded you? Be courageous, and be valiant."
2Sam 13:29 And the servants of Absalom did to Amnon as Absalom had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man got himself up upon his mule, and fled.
2Sam 13:30 And it came to pass, while they were on the road, that tidings came to David, saying, "Absalom has slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left."
2Sam 13:31 Then the king arose, and tore his garments, and lay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes torn.
2Sam 13:32 And Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David's brother, answered and said, "Let not my lord suppose that they have slain all the young men, the king's sons; for Amnon only is dead: For by the appointment of Absalom this has been determined from the day that he forced his sister Tamar.
2Sam 13:33 Now therefore do not let my lord the king take this thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: For Amnon only is dead."
2Sam 13:34 But Absalom fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold, many people came by the road on the hillside behind him.
2Sam 13:35 And Jonadab said to the king, "Behold, the king's sons come: As your servant said, so it is."
2Sam 13:36 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice and wept: And the king also and all his servants wept very sorely.
2Sam 13:37 But Absalom fled, and went to Talmai, the son of Ammihud, king of Geshur. And David mourned for his son every day.
2Sam 13:38 So Absalom fled, and went to Geshur, and was there three years.
2Sam 13:39 And the soul of king David longed to go forth to Absalom: For he was comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead.

Chapter 14

2Sam 14:1 Now Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart was toward Absalom.

2Sam 14:2 And Joab sent to Tekoah, and fetched a wise woman *from* there, and said to her, "I implore you, feign yourself to be a mourner, and put on now mourning apparel, and do not anoint yourself with oil, but be as a woman that has mourned for the dead a long time:
2Sam 14:3 And come to the king, and speak in this manner to him." So Joab put the words in her mouth.
2Sam 14:4 And when the woman of Tekoah spoke to the king, she fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, "Help, O king."
2Sam 14:5 And the king said to her, "What ails you?" And she answered, "I am indeed a widow woman, and my husband is dead.
2Sam 14:6 And your handmaid had two sons, and the two of them strove together in the field, and there was none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.
2Sam 14:7 And behold, the whole family has risen against your handmaid, and they said, 'Deliver him who smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also': And so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband neither name nor remainder upon the earth."
2Sam 14:8 And the king said to the woman, "Go to your house, and I will give a command concerning you."
2Sam 14:9 And the woman of Tekoah said to the king, "My lord, O king, the iniquity be on me, and on my father's house: And the king and his throne be guiltless."
2Sam 14:10 And the king said, "Whoever says anything to you, bring him to me, and he shall not touch you any more."
2Sam 14:11 Then said she, "I implore you, let the king remember the LORD your God, that you would not permit the avengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son." And he said, "As the LORD lives, not one hair of your son shall fall to the earth."
2Sam 14:12 Then the woman said, "Let your handmaid, I implore you, speak one word to my lord the king." And he said, "Speak on."
2Sam 14:13 And the woman said, "Why then have you thought such a thing against the people of God? For the king does speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king does not fetch home again his banished.
2Sam 14:14 For we must die by necessity, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; neither does God show partial regard toward any person: Yet He devises means, *so* that His banished are not expelled from Him.
2Sam 14:15 Now therefore I have come to speak of this thing to my lord the king, it is because the people have made me afraid: And your handmaid said, 'I will now speak to the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.
2Sam 14:16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man that would destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of God.'
2Sam 14:17 Then your handmaid said, 'The word of my lord the king shall now be comforting: For as an angel of God, so is my lord the king to discern good and bad: Therefore the LORD your God will be with you.' "
2Sam 14:18 Then the king answered and said to the woman, "I implore you, do not hide from me the thing that I shall ask you." And the woman said, "Let my lord the king now speak."
2Sam 14:19 And the king said, "Is not the hand of Joab with you in all this?" And the woman answered and said, "As your soul lives, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from anything that my lord the king has spoken: For your servant Joab, he directed me, and he put all these words in the mouth of your handmaid:

2Sam 14:20 To strategize *using* this form of speech, your servant Joab has done this thing: And my lord is wise, according to the wisdom of an angel of God, to know all things that are *on* the earth."
2Sam 14:21 And the king said to Joab, "Behold now, I have done this thing: Go therefore, bring the young man Absalom back again."
2Sam 14:22 And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and thanked the king: And Joab said, "Today your servant knows that I have found grace in your sight, my lord, O king, in that the king has fulfilled the request of his servant."
2Sam 14:23 So Joab arose and went to Geshur, and brought Absalom to Jerusalem.
2Sam 14:24 And the king said, "Let him return to his own house, and do not let him see my face." So Absalom returned to his own house, and did not see the king's face.
2Sam 14:25 But in all Israel there was no one to be praised as much as Absalom for his beauty: From the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him.
2Sam 14:26 And when he sheared his head, (for it was at the end of every year that he sheared it: Because the hair was heavy on him, therefore he sheared it): He weighed the hair of his head at two hundred shekels after the king's weight. [1]
2Sam 14:27 And to Absalom there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name was Tamar: She was a woman of a fair countenance.
2Sam 14:28 So Absalom dwelled two full years in Jerusalem, and did not see the king's face.
2Sam 14:29 Therefore Absalom sent for Joab, to have him sent to the king; but he would not come to him: And when he sent again the second time, he would not come.
2Sam 14:30 Therefore he said to his servants, "See, Joab's field is near mine, and he has barley there; go and set it on fire." And Absalom's servants set the field on fire.
2Sam 14:31 Then Joab arose, and came to Absalom at his house, and said to him, "Why have your servants set my field on fire?"
2Sam 14:32 And Absalom answered Joab, "Behold, I sent to you, saying, 'Come here, that I may send you to the king, to say, "Why have I come from Geshur? It would have been good for me to still be there" ': Now therefore let me see the king's face; and if there is any iniquity in me, let him kill me."
2Sam 14:33 So Joab came to the king, and told him: And when he had called for Absalom, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: And the king kissed Absalom.

Chapter 15

2Sam 15:1 And it came to pass after this, that Absalom prepared himself chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him.
2Sam 15:2 And Absalom rose up early, and stood beside the *pathway* of the gate: And it was so, that when any man who had a controversy came to the king for judgment, then Absalom called to him, and said, "What city are you from?" And he said, "Your servant is from one of the tribes of Israel."
2Sam 15:3 And Absalom said to him, "See, your matters are good and right; but there is no man appointed *by* the king to hear you."

---

[1] [Note: 200 Hebrew shekels weighed approximately 6.8 [US] pounds, ~3.1 kilograms, or ~8.3 troy pounds; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

2Sam 15:4 Moreover Absalom said, "Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which has any suit or cause might come to me, and I would do him justice!"
2Sam 15:5 And it was so, that when any man came near to him to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took him, and kissed him.
2Sam 15:6 And in this manner Absalom *presented himself* to all Israel that came to the king for judgment: So Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.
2Sam 15:7 And it came to pass after forty years, that Absalom said to the king, "I implore you, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed to the LORD, in Hebron. [1]
2Sam 15:8 For your servant vowed a vow while I abode at Geshur in Syria, saying, 'If the LORD shall indeed bring me again to Jerusalem, then I will serve the LORD.' "
2Sam 15:9 And the king said to him, "Go in peace." So he arose, and went to Hebron.
2Sam 15:10 But Absalom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, "As soon as you all hear the sound of the trumpet, then you shall say, 'Absalom reigns in Hebron.' "
2Sam 15:11 And with Absalom went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, which were called; and they went in their simplicity, and they did not know anything.
2Sam 15:12 And Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, David's counselor, from his city, even from Giloh, while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people increased continually with Absalom.
2Sam 15:13 And there came a messenger to David, saying, "The hearts of the men of Israel are *following* after Absalom."
2Sam 15:14 And David said to all his servants that were with him at Jerusalem, "Arise, and let us flee; for otherwise we shall not escape from Absalom: Make haste to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword." [2]
2Sam 15:15 And the king's servants said to the king, "Behold, your servants are ready to do whatever my lord the king shall appoint." [3]
2Sam 15:16 And the king went forth, and all his household after him. And the king left ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house.
2Sam 15:17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far off.
2Sam 15:18 And all his servants passed on beside him; and all the Cherethites, and all the Pelethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from Gath, passed on before the king.
2Sam 15:19 Then the king said to Ittai the Gittite, "Why do you also go with us? Return to your place, and abide with the king: For you are a stranger, and also an exile.
2Sam 15:20 When in fact you came only yesterday, should I make you go up and down with us today? Seeing I go where I may, you yourself return, and bring back your brethren: Mercy and truth be with you."
2Sam 15:21 And Ittai answered the king, and said, "As the LORD lives, and as my lord the king lives, surely in whatever place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there your servant will be also."

---

1 [Note: forty years: 40 years is supported by the Hebrew Masoretic Text, and every other known Hebrew manuscript; and is in the NKJV, KJV, & NASB. The 'forty years' might be referenced from the moment Samuel anointed David with oil, and the "Spirit of the Lord came upon David."]
2 [Note: bring: In Hebrew, thrust]
3 [Note: appoint: In Hebrew, choose]

2Sam 15:22 And David said to Ittai, "Go and pass over." And Ittai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with him.
2Sam 15:23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: The king himself also passed over the brook Kidron, and all the people passed over, toward the pathway of the barren wilderness.
2Sam 15:24 And lo, Zadok also, and all the Levites were with him, bearing the ark of the covenant of God: And they set down the ark of God; and Abiathar went up, until all the people had finished going out of the city.
2Sam 15:25 And the king said to Zadok, "Carry back the ark of God into the city: If I shall find favor in the eyes of the LORD, He will bring me back again, and show me both it, and His habitation:
2Sam 15:26 But if He says this, 'I have no delight in you'; behold, here I am, let Him do to me as seems good to Him."
2Sam 15:27 The king also said to Zadok the priest, "Are you not a seer? Return into the city in peace, and your two sons with you, Ahimaaz your son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar.
2Sam 15:28 See, I will tarry in the plain of the barren wilderness, until there comes word from you to certify *intelligence for* me."
2Sam 15:29 Therefore, Zadok and Abiathar carried the ark of God back to Jerusalem again: And they tarried there.
2Sam 15:30 And David went up by the ascent of Mount Olivet, and wept as he went up, and had his head covered, and he went barefoot: And all the people that were with him, every man, covered his head, and they went up, weeping as they went.
2Sam 15:31 And one told David, saying, "Ahithophel is among the conspirators with Absalom." And David said, "O LORD, I implore You, turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness."
2Sam 15:32 And it came to pass, that when David had come to the top of the mount, where he worshiped God, behold, Hushai the Archite came to meet him with his coat torn, and earth upon his head:
2Sam 15:33 To whom David said, "If you pass on with me, then you shall be a burden to me:
2Sam 15:34 But if you return to the city, and say to Absalom, 'I will be your servant, O king; as I have been your father's servant until now, so I will now also be your servant': Then you may defeat the counsel of Ahithophel for me.
2Sam 15:35 And do you not have there with you Zadok and Abiathar the priests? Therefore it shall be, that whatever thing you shall hear out of the king's house, you shall tell it to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.
2Sam 15:36 Behold, they have there with them their two sons, Zadok's son Ahimaaz, and Abiathar's son Jonathan; and by them you all shall send to me everything that you can hear."
2Sam 15:37 So David's friend Hushai came into the city, and Absalom came into Jerusalem.

Chapter 16

2Sam 16:1 And when David was a little past the top of the hill, behold, Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth met him, with a couple of donkeys saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, and a hundred bunches of raisins, and a hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of wine.
2Sam 16:2 And the king said to Ziba, "What do you mean by these?" And Ziba said, "The donkeys are for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that those who become faint in the barren wilderness may drink."

2Sam 16:3 And the king said, "And where is your master's son?" And Ziba said to the king, "Behold, he abides at Jerusalem: For he said, 'Today the house of Israel shall restore *to* me the kingdom of my father.' "
2Sam 16:4 Then the king said to Ziba, "Behold, all that pertained to Mephibosheth is yours." And Ziba said, "I humbly beseech you that I may find grace in your sight, my lord, O king."
2Sam 16:5 And when king David came to Bahurim, behold, there came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name was Shimei, the son of Gera: He came forth, and cursed continually as he came.
2Sam 16:6 And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: And all the people and all the mighty men were on his right hand and on his left.
2Sam 16:7 And Shimei said this *as* he cursed, "Come out, come out, you bloody man, and you man of Belial: [1]
2Sam 16:8 The LORD has returned upon you all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose place you have reigned; and the LORD has delivered the kingdom into the hand of Absalom your son: And behold, you are taken in your mischief, because you are a bloody man."
2Sam 16:9 Then Abishai the son of Zeruiah said to the king, "Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? Let me go over, I implore you, and take off his head."
2Sam 16:10 And the king said, "What have I to do with you, all you sons of Zeruiah? So let him curse, because the LORD has said to him, 'Curse David.' Who shall then say, 'Why have you done so?' "
2Sam 16:11 And David said to Abishai, and to all his servants, "Behold, my son, which came forth from my bowels, seeks my life: How much more now may this Benjamite do it? Let him alone, and let him curse; for the LORD has directed him.
2Sam 16:12 It may be that the LORD will look on my affliction, and that the LORD will recompense me good for his cursing today."
2Sam 16:13 And as David and his men went by *on* the *pathway*, Shimei went along on the hill's side across from him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and cast dust.
2Sam 16:14 And the king, and all the people that were with him, became weary, and refreshed themselves there.
2Sam 16:15 And Absalom, and all the people, the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel *was* with him.
2Sam 16:16 And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, David's friend, had come to Absalom, that Hushai said to Absalom, "God save the king, God save the king."
2Sam 16:17 And Absalom said to Hushai, "Is this your kindness to your friend? Why didn't you go with your friend?"
2Sam 16:18 And Hushai said to Absalom, "No; but whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of Israel choose, his I will be, and with him I will abide.
2Sam 16:19 And again, whom should I serve? Should I not serve in the presence of his son? As I have served in your father's presence, so I will be in your presence."
2Sam 16:20 Then Absalom said to Ahithophel, "Give counsel among yourselves what we shall do."
2Sam 16:21 And Ahithophel said to Absalom, "Go in to your father's concubines, which he has left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that you are abhorred *by* your father: Then the hands of all that are with you shall be strong."

---

1 [Note: bloody man: In Hebrew, man of blood]

2Sam 16:22 So they spread Absalom a tent upon the top of the house; and Absalom went in to his father's concubines in the sight of all Israel.
2Sam 16:23 And the counsel of Ahithophel, which he advised in those days, was as if a man had inquired at the oracle of God: So was all the counsel of Ahithophel both with David and with Absalom.

Chapter 17

2Sam 17:1 Moreover Ahithophel said to Absalom, "Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night:
2Sam 17:2 And I will come upon him while he is weary and weak-handed, and will make him afraid: And all the people that are with him shall flee; and I will smite only the king:
2Sam 17:3 And I will bring back all the people to you: As if all returned *except* the man whom you seek: So all the people shall be *at* peace."
2Sam 17:4 And the saying pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.
2Sam 17:5 Then Absalom said, "Now call Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise what he says."
2Sam 17:6 And when Hushai had come to Absalom, Absalom spoke to him, saying, "Ahithophel has spoken *in such and such a* manner: Shall we do according to his word? If not; speak *now*."
2Sam 17:7 And Hushai said to Absalom, "The counsel that Ahithophel has given is not good at this time.
2Sam 17:8 "For you know your father and his men", said Hushai, "that they are mighty men, and they are heated in their minds, as a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: And your father is a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.
2Sam 17:9 Behold, he is now hid in some pit, or in some other place: And it will come to pass, when some of them are overthrown, that at first whoever hears it will say, 'There is a slaughter among the people that follow Absalom.'
2Sam 17:10 And also he that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly melt: For all Israel knows that your father is a mighty man, and those who are with him are valiant men.
2Sam 17:11 Therefore I counsel that all Israel be generally gathered to you, from Dan even to Beersheba, as the sand that is by the sea for multitude; and that you go to battle in your own person.
2Sam 17:12 So we shall come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will descend upon him as the dew falls on the ground: And of him and of all the men that are with him there shall not be left so much as one.
2Sam 17:13 Moreover, if he has gotten into a city, then all Israel shall bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there is not one small stone found there."
2Sam 17:14 And Absalom and all the men of Israel said, "The counsel of Hushai the Archite is better than the counsel of Ahithophel." For the LORD had appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, *with* the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Absalom.
2Sam 17:15 Then Hushai said to Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, "Thus and thus Ahithophel counseled Absalom and the elders of Israel; and thus and thus I have counseled.
2Sam 17:16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, 'Do not lodge this night in the plains of the barren wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that are with him.' "
2Sam 17:17 Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz stayed by Enrogel; for they might not be seen to come into the city: And a wench went and told them; and they went and told king David.

2Sam 17:18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Absalom: But both of them went away quickly, and came to a man's house in Bahurim, which had a well in his court; where they went down.
2Sam 17:19 And the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground grain on it; and the thing was not known.
2Sam 17:20 And when Absalom's servants came to the woman *at* the house, they said, "Where is Ahimaaz and Jonathan?" And the woman said to them, "They have gone over the brook of water." And when they had sought and could not find them, they returned to Jerusalem.
2Sam 17:21 And it came to pass, after they had departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king David, and said to David, "Arise, and quickly pass over the water: For thus has Ahithophel counseled against you."
2Sam 17:22 Then David arose, and all the people that were with him, and they passed over the Jordan: By the morning light not one of them lacked to have gone over the Jordan.
2Sam 17:23 And when Ahithophel saw that his counsel was not followed, he saddled his donkey, and arose, and got himself home to his house, to his city, and put his household in order, and hanged himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulcher of his father.
2Sam 17:24 Then David came to Mahanaim. And Absalom passed over the Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with him.
2Sam 17:25 And Absalom made Amasa captain of the army instead of Joab: Which Amasa was a man's son, whose name was Ithra an Israelite, that went in to Abigail the daughter of Nahash, sister to Joab's mother Zeruiah.
2Sam 17:26 So Israel and Absalom pitched *camp* in the land of Gilead.
2Sam 17:27 And it came to pass, when David had come to Mahanaim, that Shobi the son of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the son of Ammiel of Lodebar, and Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim,
2Sam 17:28 brought beds, and basins, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched grain kernels, and beans, and lentils, and parched *legume* pulse,
2Sam 17:29 and honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of cows for David, and for the people that were with him, to eat: For they said, "The people are hungry, and weary, and thirsty in the barren wilderness."

Chapter 18

2Sam 18:1 And David numbered the people that were with him, and set captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds over them.
2Sam 18:2 And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part under the hand of Abishai the son of Zeruiah, Joab's brother, and a third part under the hand of Ittai the Gittite. And the king said to the people, "I will also surely go forth with you myself."
2Sam 18:3 But the people answered, "You shall not go forth: For if we flee away, they will not care for us; neither if half of us die will they care for us: But now you are worth ten thousand of us: Therefore now it is better that you help us from the city."
2Sam 18:4 And the king said to them, "I will do what seems best to you." And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.
2Sam 18:5 And the king commanded Joab and Abishai and Ittai, saying, "Deal gently for my sake with the young man, even with Absalom." And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom.
2Sam 18:6 So the people went out into the field against Israel: And the battle was in the woods of Ephraim;

2Sam 18:7 where the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David, and there was a great slaughter of twenty thousand men there that day.
2Sam 18:8 For the battle was scattered over the face of all the country there: And the woods devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.
2Sam 18:9 And Absalom met the servants of David. And Absalom rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule that was under him went away.
2Sam 18:10 And a certain man saw it, and told Joab, and said, "Behold, I saw Absalom hanging in an oak."
2Sam 18:11 And Joab said to the man that told him, "And behold, you saw him, and why didn't you smite him there to the ground? And I would have given you ten shekels of silver, and a girdle." [1]
2Sam 18:12 And the man said to Joab, "Though I should receive a thousand shekels of silver in my hand, yet I would not put forth my hand against the king's son: For in our hearing the king charged you and Abishai and Ittai, saying, 'Beware that no one touches the young man Absalom.'
2Sam 18:13 Otherwise I should have worked falsehood against my own life: For there is no matter hidden from the king, and you yourself would have set yourself against me."
2Sam 18:14 Then Joab said, "I am not able to tarry in this manner with you." And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Absalom, while he was still alive in the midst of the oak.
2Sam 18:15 And ten young men that bore Joab's armor compassed around and smote Absalom, and slew him.
2Sam 18:16 And Joab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Israel: For Joab held back the people.
2Sam 18:17 And they took Absalom, and cast him into a great pit in the woods, and laid a very great heap of stones upon him: And all Israel fled, each one to his tent.
2Sam 18:18 Now in his lifetime Absalom had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which is in the king's valley: For he said, "I have no son to keep my name in remembrance": And he called the pillar after his own name: And it is called Absalom's Place to this day.
2Sam 18:19 Then Ahimaaz the son of Zadok said, "Let me now run, and bring the news to the king, how the LORD has avenged him of his enemies."
2Sam 18:20 And Joab said to him, "You shall not bring news today, but you shall bring news another day: But this day you shall bring no news, because the king's son is dead."
2Sam 18:21 Then Joab said to Cushi, "Go tell the king what you have seen." And Cushi bowed himself to Joab, and ran.
2Sam 18:22 Then Ahimaaz the son of Zadok said yet again to Joab, "But *in any event*, let me, I implore you, also run after Cushi." And Joab said, "Why will you run, my son, seeing that you have no news prepared?"
2Sam 18:23 "But *regardless*," he said, "let me run." And he said to him, "Run." Then Ahimaaz ran by the way of the plain, and overran Cushi.
2Sam 18:24 And David sat between the two gates: And the watchman went up to the roof over the gate onto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold a man running alone.
2Sam 18:25 And the watchman cried out, and told the king. And the king said, "If he is alone, there is news in his mouth." And he came apace, and drew near.

---

1 [Note: 10 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 13.7 troy ounces, or ~0.43 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

2Sam 18:26 And the watchman saw another man running: And the watchman called to the porter, and said, "Behold, another man running alone." And the king said, "He also brings news."
2Sam 18:27 And the watchman said, "I think the running of the first is like the running of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok." And the king said, "He is a good man, and comes with good news."
2Sam 18:28 And Ahimaaz called, and said to the king, "All is well." And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, "Blessed be the LORD your God, which has delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king."
2Sam 18:29 And the king said, "Is the young man Absalom safe?" And Ahimaaz answered, "When Joab sent the king's servant, and me your servant, I saw a great tumult, but I did not know what it was."
2Sam 18:30 And the king said to him, "Turn aside, and stand here." And he turned aside, and stood still.
2Sam 18:31 And behold, Cushi came; and Cushi said, "*I bring* news, my lord the king: For the LORD has avenged you this day of all those that rose up against you."
2Sam 18:32 And the king said to Cushi, "Is the young man Absalom safe?" And Cushi answered, "The enemies of my lord the king, and all who rise against you to do you hurt, be as that young man is."
2Sam 18:33 And the king was moved greatly, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: And as he went, he said this, "O my son Absalom, my son, my son Absalom! *I wish to* God *that* I died for you, O Absalom, my son, my son!"

Chapter 19

2Sam 19:1 And it was told to Joab, "Behold, the king weeps and mourns for Absalom."
2Sam 19:2 And the victory that day was turned into mourning to all the people: For the people heard said that day how the king was grieved for his son.
2Sam 19:3 And the people brought themselves by stealth into the city that day, as people *that* are ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.
2Sam 19:4 But the king covered his face, and the king cried out with a loud voice, "O my son Absalom, O Absalom, my son, my son!"
2Sam 19:5 And Joab came into the house to the king, and said, "You have shamed this day the faces of all your servants, which this day have saved your life, and the lives of your sons and of your daughters, and the lives of your wives, and the lives of your concubines;
2Sam 19:6 in that you love your enemies, and hate your friends. For you have declared this day, that you regard neither princes nor servants: For this day I perceive, that if Absalom had lived, and all of us had died today, then it *would* have pleased you well.
2Sam 19:7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak comfortably to your servants: For I swear by the LORD, if you do not go forth, no one will tarry with you this night: And that will be worse to you than all the evil that befell you from your youth until now."
2Sam 19:8 Then the king arose, and sat in the gate. And they told *it* to all the people, saying, "Behold, the king sits in the gate." And all the people came before the king: For Israel had fled, every man, to his tent.
2Sam 19:9 And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, "The king saved us out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines; and now he has fled out of the land on account of Absalom.
2Sam 19:10 And Absalom, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore, why don't any of you speak a word of bringing the king back?"

2Sam 19:11 And king David sent to Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, saying, "Speak to the elders of Judah, saying, 'Why are you all the last *ones* to bring the king back to his house? Seeing the speech of all Israel has come to the king, even to his house.
2Sam 19:12 You all are my brethren, you are my bones and my flesh: Why then are you the last to bring back the king?'
2Sam 19:13 And all you say to Amasa, 'Are you not of my bone, and of my flesh? God do so to me, and more also, if you are not captain of the army before me continually in the place of Joab.' "
2Sam 19:14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, even as the heart of one man; so that they sent this word to the king, "Return, you and all your servants."
2Sam 19:15 So the king returned, and came to the Jordan. And Judah came to Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to escort the king over the Jordan.
2Sam 19:16 And Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite, who was from Bahurim, hurried and came down with the men of Judah to meet king David.
2Sam 19:17 And there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and Ziba the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over the Jordan before the king.
2Sam 19:18 And a ferry boat went over to carry across the king's household, and to do what he thought good. And Shimei the son of Gera fell down before the king, as *soon as* he had come over the Jordan;
2Sam 19:19 and said to the king, "Let not my lord impute iniquity to me, nor remember that which your servant did *so* perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should take it to his heart.
2Sam 19:20 For your servant knows that I have sinned: Therefore, behold, I have come first today out of all the house of Joseph to go down to meet my lord the king."
2Sam 19:21 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered and said, "Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, because he cursed the LORD's anointed?"
2Sam 19:22 And David said, "What have I to do with you, you sons of Zeruiah, that you should this day be adversaries to me? Should any man be put to death today in Israel? For do I not know that today I am king over Israel?"
2Sam 19:23 Therefore the king said to Shimei, "You shall not die." And the king swore to him.
2Sam 19:24 And Mephibosheth the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came *back* again in peace.
2Sam 19:25 And it came to pass, when he had come to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king said to him, "Why didn't you go with me, Mephibosheth?"
2Sam 19:26 And he answered, "My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: For your servant said, 'I will saddle myself a donkey, that I may ride upon it, and go to the king'; because your servant is lame.
2Sam 19:27 And he has slandered your servant to my lord the king; but my lord the king is as an angel of God: Do therefore what is good in your eyes.
2Sam 19:28 For all of my father's house were but dead men before my lord the king: Yet you set your servant among those that ate at your own table. Therefore, what right do I still have to cry any more to the king?"
2Sam 19:29 And the king said to him, "Why do you speak anymore of your matters? I have said, 'You and Ziba divide the land.' "

2Sam 19:30 And Mephibosheth said to the king, "Yes, let him take all, since my lord the king has come back again to his own house in peace."
2Sam 19:31 And Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim, and went over the Jordan with the king, to escort him over the Jordan.
2Sam 19:32 Now Barzillai was a very aged man, even eighty years old: And he had provided the king *with* sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim; for he was a very noble man.
2Sam 19:33 And the king said to Barzillai, "Come over with me, and I will feed you with me in Jerusalem."
2Sam 19:34 And Barzillai said to the king, "How long do I have to live, that I should go up with the king to Jerusalem?
2Sam 19:35 I am this day eighty years old: And can I discern between good and evil? Can your servant taste what I eat or what I drink? Can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? Why then should your servant be a burden to my lord the king at this time?
2Sam 19:36 Your servant will go a little way over the Jordan with the king: And why should the king recompense it *to* me with such a reward?
2Sam 19:37 Let your servant, I implore you, turn back again, that I may die in my own city, and be buried by the grave of my father and of my mother. But behold your servant Chimham; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good to you."
2Sam 19:38 And the king answered, "Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good to you: And whatever you shall require of me, that I will do for you."
2Sam 19:39 And all the people went over the Jordan. And when the king had come over, the king kissed Barzillai, and blessed him; and he returned to his own place.
2Sam 19:40 Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: And all the people of Judah escorted the king, and also half the people of Israel.
2Sam 19:41 And behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said to the king, "Why have our brethren, the men of Judah, stolen you away, and have brought the king, and his household, and all David's men with him, over the Jordan?"
2Sam 19:42 And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, "Because the king is near of kin to us: Why then are you all angry on account of this matter? Have we eaten *anything* at the king's expense? Or has he given us any gifts?"
2Sam 19:43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, "We have ten parts in the king, and we also have more right in David than all of you: Why then did you despise us, that our advice should not be *acted upon* first in bringing back our king?" And the words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.

Chapter 20

2Sam 20:1 And there happened to be a man of Belial there, whose name was Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjamite: And he blew a trumpet, and said, "We have no part in David, neither *do* we have *any* inheritance in the son of Jesse: Every man to his tents, O Israel."
2Sam 20:2 So every man of Israel went up from following after David, and followed Sheba the son of Bichri: But the men of Judah cleaved to their king, from the Jordan even to Jerusalem.
2Sam 20:3 And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took his concubines, the ten women whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in *the retention* ward, and fed them, but did not go in to them. So they were shut up to the day of their death, living in widowhood.
2Sam 20:4 Then the king said to Amasa, "Assemble the men of Judah *to* me within three days, and you be present here *also*."

2Sam 20:5 So Amasa went to assemble the men of Judah: But he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him.
2Sam 20:6 And David said to Abishai, "Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us more harm than Absalom did: You take your lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get himself *into* fenced cities, and escape us."
2Sam 20:7 And Joab's men went out after him, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and all the mighty men: And they went out of Jerusalem, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.
2Sam 20:8 When they were at the great stone which is in Gibeon, Amasa went before them. And Joab's garment that he had put on was girded to him, and upon it a girdle with a sword fastened upon his loins in *its* sheath; and as he went forth it fell out.
2Sam 20:9 And Joab said to Amasa, "Are you in health, my brother?" And Joab took Amasa by the beard with the right hand to kiss him.
2Sam 20:10 But Amasa took no heed to the sword that was in Joab's hand: So he smote him with it in the fifth rib, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and did not smite him again; and he died. So Joab and Abishai his brother pursued after Sheba the son of Bichri.
2Sam 20:11 And one of Joab's men stood by him, and said, "He that favors Joab, and he that is for David, let him go after Joab."
2Sam 20:12 And Amasa wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he moved Amasa out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that everyone that came by him stood still.
2Sam 20:13 When he was moved out of the highway, all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.
2Sam 20:14 And he went through all the tribes of Israel to Abel, and to Bethmaachah, and all the Berites: And they were gathered together, and also went after him.
2Sam 20:15 And they came and besieged him in Abel of Bethmaachah, and they set up a *siege* mound against the city, and it stood in the trench: And all the people that were with Joab battered the wall, to throw it down.
2Sam 20:16 Then a wise woman cried out from the city, "Hear, hear; I implore you, say to Joab, 'Come near to here, that I may speak with you.' "
2Sam 20:17 And when he had come near to her, the woman said, "Are you Joab?" And he answered, "I am he." Then she said to him, "Hear the words of your handmaid." And he answered, "I do hear."
2Sam 20:18 Then she spoke, saying, "They were accustomed to speak in old times, saying, 'They shall surely ask counsel at Abel': And so they ended the matter.
2Sam 20:19 I am one of those that is peaceable and faithful in Israel: You seek to destroy a city and a mother in Israel: Why will you swallow up the inheritance of the LORD?"
2Sam 20:20 And Joab answered and said, "Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.
2Sam 20:21 The matter is not so: But a man of Mount Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri by name, has lifted up his hand against the king, even against David: Only deliver him, and I will depart from the city." And the woman said to Joab, "Behold, his head shall be thrown to you over the wall."
2Sam 20:22 Then the woman went to all the people in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and cast it out to Joab. And he blew a trumpet, and they withdrew from the city, every man to his tent. And Joab returned to Jerusalem to the king.
2Sam 20:23 Now Joab was over all the army of Israel: And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and over the Pelethites:

2Sam 20:24 And Adoram was over the tribute: And Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was recorder:
2Sam 20:25 And Sheva was scribe: And Zadok and Abiathar were the priests:
2Sam 20:26 And also Ira the Jairite was a chief ruler *under* David. [1]

Chapter 21

2Sam 21:1 Then there was a famine in the days of David *for* three years, year after year; and David inquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, "It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Gibeonites."
2Sam 21:2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and said to them; (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but of the remnant of the Amorites; and the children of Israel had sworn to them: And Saul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Israel and Judah.)
2Sam 21:3 Therefore David said to the Gibeonites, "What shall I do for you? And with what shall I make the atonement, that you all may bless the inheritance of the LORD?"
2Sam 21:4 And the Gibeonites said to him, "We will have no silver nor gold from Saul, nor from his house; neither shall you kill any man in Israel for us." And he said, "Whatever all you shall say, that I will do for you."
2Sam 21:5 And they answered the king, "The man that consumed us, and that devised against us, *such* that we should be destroyed from remaining *with*in any of the borders of Israel,
2Sam 21:6 let seven men of his sons be delivered to us, and we will hang them up to the LORD in Gibeah of Saul, whom the LORD chose." And the king said, "I will give them."
2Sam 21:7 But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan the son of Saul, because of the LORD's oath that was between them, between David and Jonathan the son of Saul.
2Sam 21:8 But the king took the two sons of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bore to Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five sons of Michal the daughter of Saul, whom she brought up for Adriel the son of Barzillai the Meholathite:
2Sam 21:9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them on the hill before the LORD: And they fell, all seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, in the beginning of barley harvest.
2Sam 21:10 And Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for herself upon the rock, from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and did not permit the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the wild beasts of the field by night.
2Sam 21:11 And it was told *to* David what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, the concubine of Saul, had done.
2Sam 21:12 And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of his son Jonathan from the men of Jabeshgilead, who had stolen them from the street of Bethshan, where the Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in Gilboa:
2Sam 21:13 And he brought up from there the bones of Saul and the bones of his son Jonathan; and they gathered the bones of those that were hanged.
2Sam 21:14 And they buried the bones of Saul and his son Jonathan in the country of Benjamin in Zelah, in the sepulcher of Kish his father: And they performed all that the king commanded. And after that God was entreated for the land.
2Sam 21:15 Moreover the Philistines had war yet again with Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Philistines: And David waxed faint.

---

[1] [Note: chief ruler; or, prince]

2Sam 21:16 And Ishbibenob, who was of the sons of the giant, the weight of whose spear weighed three hundred shekels of brass in weight, him being girded with a new sword, thought to have David slain. [1]
2Sam 21:17 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah helped him, and smote the Philistine, and killed him. Then the men of David swore to him, saying, "You shall not go out to battle with us any more, *so* that you do not quench the light of Israel."
2Sam 21:18 And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philistines at Gob: Then Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Saph, who was of the sons of the giant.
2Sam 21:19 And there was again a battle in Gob with the Philistines, where Elhanan the son of Jaareoregim, a Bethlehemite, slew the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam.
2Sam 21:20 And there was even yet a battle in Gath, where *there* was a man of great stature, that had six fingers on every hand, and six toes on every foot, twenty-four in number; and he also was born to the giant.
2Sam 21:21 And when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimea, the brother of David, slew him.
2Sam 21:22 These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

Chapter 22

2Sam 22:1 And David spoke to the LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul:
2Sam 22:2 And he said, "The LORD is my Rock, and my Fortress, and my Deliverer;
2Sam 22:3 the God of my rock; in Him I will trust: He is my Shield, and the Horn of my salvation, my High Tower, and my Refuge, my Savior; You save me from violence.
2Sam 22:4 I will call upon the LORD, Who is worthy to be praised: So shall I be saved from my enemies.
2Sam 22:5 When the waves of death compassed around me, the floods of ungodly men made me afraid;
2Sam 22:6 the sorrows of hell compassed me around; the snares of death hindered me;
2Sam 22:7 in my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried out to my God: And He heard my voice out of His temple, and my cry entered into His ears.
2Sam 22:8 Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because He was wroth.
2Sam 22:9 A smoke went up out of His nostrils, and fire out of His mouth devoured: Coals were kindled by it.
2Sam 22:10 He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness was under His feet.
2Sam 22:11 And He rode upon a cherub, and flew: And He was seen upon the wings of the wind.
2Sam 22:12 And He made darkness pavilions all around Him, dark waters, and thick clouds of the skies.
2Sam 22:13 Through the brightness before Him, coals of fire were kindled.
2Sam 22:14 The LORD thundered from heaven, and the most High uttered His voice.
2Sam 22:15 And He sent out arrows, and scattered them; *induced* lightning, and defeated them.

---

[1] [Note: 300 (Hebrew) shekels of brass weighed approximately 9.37 (avoirdupois) pounds, or ~4.25 kg; per Dr. Arbuthnot & Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary]

2Sam 22:16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the rebuking of the LORD, at the blast of the breath of His nostrils.
2Sam 22:17 He sent from above, He took me; He drew me out of many waters;
2Sam 22:18 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from those that hated me: For they were too strong for me.
2Sam 22:19 They hindered me in the day of my calamity: But the LORD was my steady support.
2Sam 22:20 He also brought me forth into a large place: He delivered me, because He delighted in me.
2Sam 22:21 The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness: According to the cleanness of my hands He has recompensed me.
2Sam 22:22 For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.
2Sam 22:23 For all His judgments were before me: And as for His statutes, I did not depart from them.
2Sam 22:24 I also was upright before Him, and have kept myself from my iniquity.
2Sam 22:25 Therefore the LORD has recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in His eye sight.
2Sam 22:26 With the merciful You will show Yourself merciful, and with the upright man You will show Yourself upright.
2Sam 22:27 With the pure You will show Yourself pure; and with the froward You will show Yourself unsavory.
2Sam 22:28 And You will save the afflicted people: But Your eyes are upon the haughty, that You may bring them down.
2Sam 22:29 For You are my lamp, O LORD: And the LORD will lighten my darkness.
2Sam 22:30 For by You I have run through a troop: By my God I have leaped over a wall. [1]
2Sam 22:31 As for God, His way is perfect; the word of the LORD is proven: He is a buckler shield to all those that trust in Him.
2Sam 22:32 For who is God, except the LORD? And who is a rock, except our God?
2Sam 22:33 God is my strength and power: And He makes my way perfect.
2Sam 22:34 He makes my feet like hinds' feet: And sets me upon my high places.
2Sam 22:35 He teaches my hands to war; so that a bow of steel is broken by my arms.
2Sam 22:36 You have also given me the shield of Your salvation: And Your gentleness has made me great.
2Sam 22:37 You have enlarged my steps under me; so that my feet did not slip.
2Sam 22:38 I have pursued my enemies, and destroyed them; and did not turn *back* again until I had consumed them.
2Sam 22:39 And I have consumed them, and wounded them, *such* that they could not arise: Yes, they have fallen under my feet.
2Sam 22:40 For you have girded me with strength to *do* battle: You have subdued under me those that rose up against me.
2Sam 22:41 You have also given me the necks of my enemies, that I might destroy those that hate me.
2Sam 22:42 They looked, but there was none to save; even to the LORD, but He did not answer them.
2Sam 22:43 Then I beat them as small as the dust of the earth, I stomped *upon* them as the mire of the street, and spread them abroad.

---

[1] [Note: run; or, broken]

2Sam 22:44 You also have delivered me from the strivings of my people, You have kept me to be head of the heathen: A people which I did not know shall serve me.
2Sam 22:45 Strangers shall submit themselves to me: As soon as they hear, they shall be obedient to me.
2Sam 22:46 Strangers shall fade away, and they shall be afraid out of their enclosed places.
2Sam 22:47 The LORD lives; and blessed be my Rock; and exalted be the God of the Rock of my salvation.
2Sam 22:48 It is God that avenges me, and that brings down the people under me.
2Sam 22:49 And that brings me forth from my enemies: You also have lifted me up on high above those that rose up against me: You have delivered me from the violent man.
2Sam 22:50 Therefore I will give thanks to You, O LORD, among the heathen, and I will sing praises to Your name.
2Sam 22:51 He is the tower of salvation for His king: And shows mercy to His anointed, to David, and to his seed forevermore."

Chapter 23

2Sam 23:1 Now these are the last words of David. David the son of Jesse said, and the man who was raised up on high, the anointed of the God of Jacob, and the sweet psalmist of Israel, said,
2Sam 23:2 "The Spirit of the LORD spoke by me, and His word was in my tongue.
2Sam 23:3 The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spoke to me, 'He that rules over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God.
2Sam 23:4 And he shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun rises, even a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain.
2Sam 23:5 Although my house is not so with God; yet He has made an everlasting covenant with me, ordered in all things, and sure: For this is all my salvation, and all my desire, although He does not make it to grow.
2Sam 23:6 But the sons of Belial, all of them, shall be as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands:
2Sam 23:7 But the man that shall touch them must be fortified with iron and the staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the same place."
2Sam 23:8 These are the names of the mighty men whom David had: The Tachmonite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same was Adino the Eznite: He lifted up his spear against eight hundred, whom he slew at one time.
2Sam 23:9 And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo the Ahohite, one of the three mighty men with David, when they defied the Philistines that were gathered together there to battle, and the men of Israel had gone away:
2Sam 23:10 He arose, and smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand stuck to the sword: And the LORD worked a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to plunder.
2Sam 23:11 And after him was Shammah the son of Agee the Hararite. And the Philistines were gathered together into a troop, where *there* was a piece of ground full of lentils: And the people fled from the Philistines.
2Sam 23:12 But he stood in the middle of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Philistines: And the LORD worked a great victory.
2Sam 23:13 And three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest time to the cave of Adullam: And the troop of the Philistines pitched *camp* in the valley of Rephaim.

2Sam 23:14 And at that time David was in a stronghold, and at the *same* time the garrison of the Philistines was in Bethlehem.
2Sam 23:15 And David longed, and said, "Oh that *some*one would give me *a* drink of the water from the well of Bethlehem, which is by the gate!"
2Sam 23:16 And the three mighty men broke through the army of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Bethlehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: Nevertheless he would not drink of *it*, but poured it out to the LORD.
2Sam 23:17 And he said, "Far be it from me, O LORD, that I should do this: Is this not the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives?" Therefore he would not drink it. These three mighty men did these things.
2Sam 23:18 And Abishai, the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, and slew them, and had the name among three.
2Sam 23:19 Was he not the most honorable of the three? Therefore he was their captain: However, he did not attain to *the prominence of* the first three.
2Sam 23:20 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man, *and* from Kabzeel, who had done many acts, he slew two lion-like men of Moab: He also went down and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in *a* time of snow:
2Sam 23:21 And he slew an Egyptian, a goodly man: And the Egyptian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear. [1]
2Sam 23:22 These things were done by Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had the name among three mighty men.
2Sam 23:23 He was more honorable than the thirty, but he did not attain to *the prominence of* the first three. And David set him over his guard.
2Sam 23:24 Asahel the brother of Joab was one of the thirty; Elhanan the son of Dodo of Bethlehem,
2Sam 23:25 Shammah the Harodite, Elika the Harodite,
2Sam 23:26 Helez the Paltite, Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite,
2Sam 23:27 Abiezer the Anethothite, Mebunnai the Hushathite,
2Sam 23:28 Zalmon the Ahohite, Maharai the Netophathite,
2Sam 23:29 Heleb the son of Baanah, a Netophathite, Ittai the son of Ribai out of Gibeah of the children of Benjamin,
2Sam 23:30 Benaiah the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the brooks of Gaash,
2Sam 23:31 Abialbon the Arbathite, Azmaveth the Barhumite,
2Sam 23:32 Eliahba the Shaalbonite, of the sons of Jashen, Jonathan,
2Sam 23:33 Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam the son of Sharar the Hararite,
2Sam 23:34 Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai, the son of the Maachathite, Eliam the son of Ahithophel the Gilonite,
2Sam 23:35 Hezrai the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite,
2Sam 23:36 Igal the son of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite,
2Sam 23:37 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Beerothite, armor-bearer to Joab the son of Zeruiah,
2Sam 23:38 Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite,
2Sam 23:39 Uriah the Hittite: Thirty-seven in all.

---

[1] [Note: 5 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) high was approximately 9.1 feet, or ~2.78m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Chapter 24

2Sam 24:1 And again the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and He moved David against them to say, "Go, number Israel and Judah."
2Sam 24:2 For the king said to Joab the captain of the army, which was with him, "Go now through all the tribes of Israel, from Dan even to Beersheba, and you all number the people, that I may know the number of the people."
2Sam 24:3 And Joab said to the king, "Now *may* the LORD your God add to the people, however many they *presently* are, a hundredfold, and may the eyes of my lord the king see it: But why does my lord the king delight in this thing?"
2Sam 24:4 Notwithstanding, the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the captains of the army. And Joab and the captains of the army went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel.
2Sam 24:5 And they passed over the Jordan, and pitched *camp* in Aroer, on the right side of the city that lies in the midst of the river of Gad, and toward Jazer:
2Sam 24:6 Then they came to Gilead, and to the land of Tahtimhodshi; and they came to Danjaan, and around to Zidon. [1]
2Sam 24:7 and came to the stronghold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the Hivites, and of the Canaanites: And they went out to the south of Judah, even to Beersheba.
2Sam 24:8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days.
2Sam 24:9 And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people to the king: And there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men.
2Sam 24:10 And David's heart smote him after he had numbered the people. And David said to the LORD, "I have sinned greatly in that *which* I have done: And now, I beseech You, O LORD, take away the iniquity of Your servant; for I have done very foolishly."
2Sam 24:11 For when David was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came to the prophet Gad, David's seer, saying,
2Sam 24:12 "Go and say to David, 'Thus says the LORD, "I offer you three things; choose one of them, that I may do it to you." ' "
2Sam 24:13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and said to him, "Shall seven years of famine come to you in your land? Or will you flee three months before your enemies, while they pursue you? Or *shall* there be three days' pestilence in your land? Now advise, and see what answer I shall return to Him that sent me."
2Sam 24:14 And David said to Gad, "I am in exceeding trouble: Let us now fall into the hand of the LORD; for His mercies are great: And let me not fall into the hand of man."
2Sam 24:15 So the LORD sent a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even *until* the time appointed: And seventy thousand men of the people died, from Dan even to Beersheba.
2Sam 24:16 And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the LORD *stopped* him from the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, "It is enough: Withhold your hand now." And the angel of the LORD was by the threshing place of Araunah the Jebusite.

---

1 [Note: land of Tahtimhodshi; or, newly inhabited nether land]

2Sam 24:17 And David spoke to the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, "Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: But these sheep, what have they done? Let Your hand, I implore You, be against me, and against my father's house."
2Sam 24:18 And Gad came that day to David, and said to him, "Go up, raise an altar to the LORD in the threshing-floor of Araunah the Jebusite."
2Sam 24:19 And David, according to the saying of Gad, went up as the LORD commanded.
2Sam 24:20 And Araunah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming over toward him: And Araunah went out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.
2Sam 24:21 And Araunah said, "Why has my lord the king come to his servant?" And David said, "To buy the threshing-floor from you, to build an altar to the LORD, *so* that the plague may be withheld from the people."
2Sam 24:22 And Araunah said to David, "Let my lord the king take and offer up what seems good to him: Behold, here are oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments and other instruments of the oxen for wood."
2Sam 24:23 All these things Araunah, as a king, gave to the king. And Araunah said to the king, "*May* the LORD your God accept you."
2Sam 24:24 And the king said to Araunah, "No; but I will surely buy it from you at a price: Neither will I offer burnt offerings to the LORD my God from that which costs me nothing." So David bought the threshing-floor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver. [2]
2Sam 24:25 And David built an altar to the LORD there, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. So the LORD was entreated for the land, and the plague was *withdrawn* from Israel.

1 Kings

Chapter 1

1Kgs 1:1 Now king David was old and stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he got no heat.
1Kgs 1:2 Therefore his servants said to him, "Let there be sought for my lord the king a young virgin: And let her stand before the king, and let her cherish him, and let her lie in your bosom, that my lord the king may get heat."
1Kgs 1:3 So in quest they sought throughout all the borders of Israel for a fair damsel, and found Abishag a Shunammite, and brought her to the king.
1Kgs 1:4 And the damsel was very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered to him: But the king knew her not.
1Kgs 1:5 Then Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, "I will be king": And he prepared himself chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.
1Kgs 1:6 And his father had not *ever* displeased him by saying, "Why have you *behaved* in such a manner?" And he also was a very handsome man; and his mother bore him after Absalom.
1Kgs 1:7 And he conferred with Joab the son of Zeruiah, and with Abiathar the priest: And following *after* Adonijah, they helped him.
1Kgs 1:8 But Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and Nathan the prophet, and Shimei, and Rei, and the mighty men which belonged to David, were not with Adonijah.

---

[2] [Note: 50 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 5.70 troy pounds, or ~2.13 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Kgs 1:9 And Adonijah slew sheep and oxen and fat domestic beasts by the stone of Zoheleth, which is by Enrogel, and called all his brothers the king's sons, and all the men of Judah the king's servants: [1]
1Kgs 1:10 But Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah, and the mighty men, and Solomon his brother, he did not call.
1Kgs 1:11 For this reason Nathan spoke to Bathsheba the mother of Solomon, saying, "Have you not heard that Adonijah the son of Haggith reigns, and David our lord does not know it?
1Kgs 1:12 Now therefore come, let me, I implore you, give you counsel, that you may save your own life, and the life of your son Solomon.
1Kgs 1:13 Go and get yourself in to king David, and say to him, 'Did you not, my lord, O king, swear to your handmaid, saying, "Assuredly Solomon your son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?" Why then does Adonijah reign?'
1Kgs 1:14 Behold, while you *are* still there talking with the king, I also will come in after you, and confirm your words."
1Kgs 1:15 And Bathsheba went in to the king into the chamber: And the king was very old; and Abishag the Shunammite ministered to the king.
1Kgs 1:16 And Bathsheba bowed, and did obeisance to the king. And the king said, "What do you wish?"
1Kgs 1:17 And she said to him, "My lord, you swore by the LORD your God to your handmaid, saying, 'Assuredly Solomon your son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.'
1Kgs 1:18 And now, behold, Adonijah reigns; and now, my lord the king, you do not *even* know it:
1Kgs 1:19 And he has slain oxen and fat domestic beasts and sheep in abundance, and has called all the sons of the king, and Abiathar the priest, and Joab the captain of the army: But he has not called Solomon your servant.
1Kgs 1:20 And you, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel are upon you, that you should tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.
1Kgs 1:21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted *as* offenders."
1Kgs 1:22 And, lo, while she *was* still talking with the king, Nathan the prophet also came in.
1Kgs 1:23 And they told the king, saying, "Behold Nathan the prophet." And when he had come in before the king, he bowed himself in front of the king with his face to the ground.
1Kgs 1:24 And Nathan said, "My lord, O king, have you said, 'Adonijah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne'?
1Kgs 1:25 For he has gone down this day, and has slain oxen and fat domestic beasts and sheep in abundance, and has called all the king's sons, and the captains of the army, and Abiathar the priest; and behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, 'God save king Adonijah.'
1Kgs 1:26 But me, even I your servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and your servant Solomon, he has not called.
1Kgs 1:27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and you have not showed it to your servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?"
1Kgs 1:28 Then king David answered and said, "Call Bathsheba *to* me." And she came into the king's presence, and stood before the king.
1Kgs 1:29 And the king swore, and said, "As the LORD lives, that has redeemed my soul out of all distress,

---

[1] [Note: Enrogel; or, the well Rogel]

1Kgs 1:30 even as I swore to you by the LORD God of Israel, saying, 'Assuredly Solomon your son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my place'; even *to this* degree I will certainly do today."
1Kgs 1:31 Then Bathsheba bowed with her face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, "Let my lord king David live forever."
1Kgs 1:32 And king David said, "Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada." And they came before the king.
1Kgs 1:33 The king also said to them, "Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon my own mule, and bring him down to Gihon:
1Kgs 1:34 And let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet anoint him there king over Israel: And blow you with the trumpet, and say, "God save king Solomon."
1Kgs 1:35 Then you all shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my place: And I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and over Judah."
1Kgs 1:36 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, "Amen: *May* the LORD God of my lord the king say so too.
1Kgs 1:37 As the LORD has been with my lord the king, even so *may* He be with Solomon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David."
1Kgs 1:38 So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to Gihon.
1Kgs 1:39 And Zadok the priest took a horn of oil out of the tabernacle, and anointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet; and all the people said, "God save king Solomon."
1Kgs 1:40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth was ready to burst with the sound of them. [2]
1Kgs 1:41 And Adonijah and all the guests that were with him heard it *since* they had made an end of eating. And when Joab heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, "For what reason is this noise from the city in an uproar?"
1Kgs 1:42 And while he still spoke, behold, Jonathan the son of Abiathar the priest came; and Adonijah said to him, "Come in; for you are a valiant man, and bring good tidings."
1Kgs 1:43 And Jonathan answered and said to Adonijah, "Truly our lord king David has made Solomon king.
1Kgs 1:44 And the king has sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule:
1Kgs 1:45 And Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in Gihon: And they have come up from there rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This is the noise that you all have heard.
1Kgs 1:46 And also Solomon sits on the throne of the kingdom.
1Kgs 1:47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David, saying, 'God make the name of Solomon better than your name, and make his throne greater than your throne.' And the king bowed himself upon the bed.
1Kgs 1:48 And also thus said the king, 'Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which has given one to sit on my throne this day, my eyes even seeing it.' "
1Kgs 1:49 And all the guests that were with Adonijah were afraid, and rose up, and every man went his way.

---

[2] [Note: pipes; or, flutes]

1Kgs 1:50 And Adonijah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.
1Kgs 1:51 And it was told *to* Solomon, saying, "Behold, Adonijah fears king Solomon: For lo, he has caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, 'Let king Solomon swear to me this day that he will not slay his servant with the sword.' "
1Kgs 1:52 And Solomon said, "If he will prove himself a worthy man, not a hair of his shall fall to the earth: But if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die."
1Kgs 1:53 So king Solomon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Solomon: And Solomon said to him, "Go to your house."

Chapter 2

1Kgs 2:1 Now the days of David drew near *to when* he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying,
1Kgs 2:2 "I go the way of all the earth: Be strong therefore, and show yourself a man;
1Kgs 2:3 and keep the ordinances of the LORD your God, to walk in His ways, to keep His statutes, and His commandments, and His judgments, and His testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses, that you may prosper in all that you do, and wherever you turn yourself:
1Kgs 2:4 That the LORD may continue His word which He spoke concerning me, saying, 'If your children take heed to their ways, to walk before Me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, there shall not fail you,' He said, 'a man on the throne of Israel.'
1Kgs 2:5 Moreover you also know what Joab the son of Zeruiah did to me, and what he did to the two captains of the armies of Israel, to Abner the son of Ner, and to Amasa the son of Jether, whom he slew, and shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was around his loins, and in his shoes that were on his feet.
1Kgs 2:6 Therefore, do according to your wisdom, and don't let his gray head go down to the grave in peace.
1Kgs 2:7 But show kindness to the sons of Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be of those that eat at your table: For so they came to me when I fled because of Absalom your brother.
1Kgs 2:8 And behold, you have with you Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite of Bahurim, which cursed me with a grievous curse in the day when I went to Mahanaim: But he came down to meet me at the Jordan, and I swore to him by the LORD, saying, 'I will not put you to death with the sword.'
1Kgs 2:9 Now therefore do not hold him guiltless: For you are a wise man, and know what you ought to do to him; but bring his gray head down to the grave with blood."
1Kgs 2:10 So David slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David.
1Kgs 2:11 And the *period of* time that David reigned over Israel was forty years: He reigned seven years in Hebron, and he reigned thirty-three years in Jerusalem.
1Kgs 2:12 Then Solomon sat upon the throne of David his father; and his kingdom was established magnanimously.
1Kgs 2:13 And Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bathsheba the mother of Solomon. And she asked, "Do you come peaceably?" And he said, "Peaceably."
1Kgs 2:14 Moreover, he said, "I have something to say to you." And she said, "Speak on."
1Kgs 2:15 And he said, "You know that the kingdom was mine, and that all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reign: Notwithstanding, the kingdom is turned around, and has become my brother's: For it was his from the LORD.
1Kgs 2:16 And now I ask one petition of you, do not deny me." And she said to him, "Speak on."

1Kgs 2:17 And he said, "Speak, I implore you, to Solomon the king, (for he will not say 'no' to you), that he *would* give me Abishag the Shunammite to wife."
1Kgs 2:18 And Bathsheba said, "*Very* well; I will speak to the king for you."
1Kgs 2:19 Bathsheba therefore went to king Solomon, to speak to him for Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself to her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; and she sat on his right hand.
1Kgs 2:20 Then she said, "I desire one small petition of you; I implore you, do not say 'no' *to* me." And the king said to her, "Ask on, my mother: For I will not say 'no' *to* you."
1Kgs 2:21 And she said, "Let Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah your brother to wife."
1Kgs 2:22 And king Solomon answered and said to his mother, "And why do you ask Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? Ask the kingdom also for him; for he is my older brother; even for him, and for Abiathar the priest, and for Joab the son of Zeruiah."
1Kgs 2:23 Then king Solomon swore by the LORD, saying, "God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah has not spoken this word against his own life.
1Kgs 2:24 Now therefore, as the LORD lives, which has established me, and set me on the throne of David my father, and Who has made me a house, as He promised, Adonijah shall be put to death this day."
1Kgs 2:25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; and he fell upon him *so* that he died.
1Kgs 2:26 And the king said to Abiathar the priest, "Depart to Anathoth, to your own fields; for you are worthy of death: But I will not at this time put you to death, because you carried the ark of the Lord God before David my father, and because you have been afflicted in all *by* which my father was afflicted."
1Kgs 2:27 So Solomon drove out Abiathar from being priest to the LORD; that he might fulfill the word of the LORD, which he spoke concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh.
1Kgs 2:28 Then tidings came to Joab: For Joab had *followed* Adonijah, though he did not *follow* Absalom. And Joab fled to the tabernacle of the LORD, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.
1Kgs 2:29 And it was told *to* king Solomon that Joab had fled to the tabernacle of the LORD; and behold, he was by the altar. Then Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, saying, "Go, fall upon him."
1Kgs 2:30 And Benaiah came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and said to him, "Thus says the king, Come forth." And he said, "No; but I will die here." And Benaiah brought word *back to* the king, saying, "Thus said Joab, and thus he answered me."
1Kgs 2:31 And the king said to him, "Do as he has said, and fall upon him, and bury him; that you may take away the innocent blood, which Joab shed, from me, and from the house of my father.
1Kgs 2:32 And the LORD shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, *without* my father David knowing *of it; namely*, Abner the son of Ner, captain of the army of Israel, and Amasa the son of Jether, captain of the army of Judah.
1Kgs 2:33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his seed forever: But upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, there shall be peace forever from the LORD."
1Kgs 2:34 So Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: And he was buried in his own house in the barren wilderness.
1Kgs 2:35 And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his place over the army: And the king put Zadok the priest in the place of Abiathar.

1Kgs 2:36 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said to him, "Build yourself a house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and do not go forth *from* there anywhere.
1Kgs 2:37 For it shall be, that on the day you go out, and pass over the brook Kidron, you shall know for certain that you shall surely die: Your blood shall be upon your own head."
1Kgs 2:38 And Shimei said to the king, "The decree is good: As my lord the king has said, so your servant will do." And Shimei dwelled in Jerusalem many days.
1Kgs 2:39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away to Achish son of Maachah king of Gath. And they told Shimei, saying, "Behold, your servants are in Gath."
1Kgs 2:40 And Shimei arose, and saddled his donkey, and went to Gath to Achish to seek his servants: And Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath.
1Kgs 2:41 And it was told *to* Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and had come *back* again.
1Kgs 2:42 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said to him, "Did I not make you swear by the LORD, and solemnly declare to you, saying, 'Know for certain, on the day you go out, and walk abroad anywhere, that you shall surely die?' And you said to me, 'The word that I have heard is good.'
1Kgs 2:43 Why then have you not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged you with?"
1Kgs 2:44 Moreover, the king said to Shimei, "You know all the wickedness which your heart is privy to, that you did to David my father: Therefore the LORD shall return your wickedness upon your own head;
1Kgs 2:45 and king Solomon shall be blessed, and the throne of David shall be established before the LORD forever."
1Kgs 2:46 So the king commanded Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; who went out, and fell upon him, *so* that he died. And the kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon.

Chapter 3

1Kgs 3:1 And Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into the city of David, until he had made an end of building his own house, and the house of the LORD, and the wall of Jerusalem all around.
1Kgs 3:2 Only the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built to the name of the LORD, until those days.
1Kgs 3:3 And Solomon loved the LORD, walking in the statutes of David his father: Only he sacrificed and burned incense in high places.
1Kgs 3:4 And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that was the great high place: Solomon offered a thousand burnt offerings upon that altar.
1Kgs 3:5 In Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon in a dream by night: And God said, "Ask what I shall give you."
1Kgs 3:6 And Solomon said, "You have showed to Your servant David my father great mercy, according *to* as he walked before You in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with You; and You have kept for him this great kindness, that You have given him a son to sit on his throne, as it is this day.
1Kgs 3:7 And now, O LORD my God, You have made Your servant king instead of David my father: And I am but a little child: I do not know how to go out or come in.

1Kgs 3:8 And Your servant is in the midst of Your people which You have chosen, a great people, that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude.
1Kgs 3:9 For this reason give Your servant an understanding heart to judge Your people, that I may discern between good and bad: For who is able to judge this great people of Yours?"
1Kgs 3:10 And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked this thing.
1Kgs 3:11 And God said to him, "Because you have asked this thing, and have not asked for yourself long life; neither have asked riches for yourself, nor have asked the life of your enemies; but have asked for yourself understanding to discern judgment;
1Kgs 3:12 behold, I have done according to your words: Lo, I have given you a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was no one like you before you, neither after you shall any arise like you.
1Kgs 3:13 And I have also given you that which you have not asked, both riches, and honor: So that there shall not be another among the kings like you all your days.
1Kgs 3:14 And if you will walk in My ways, to keep My statutes and My commandments, as your father David walked, then I will lengthen your days."
1Kgs 3:15 And Solomon awoke; and behold, it was a dream. And he came to Jerusalem, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and made a feast to all his servants.
1Kgs 3:16 Then two women who were harlots came to the king, and stood before him.
1Kgs 3:17 And the one woman said, "O my lord, this woman and I dwell in one house; and I delivered a *new born* child with her in the house.
1Kgs 3:18 And it came to pass the third day after I *had* delivered, that this woman delivered *a new born* also: And we were together; there was no stranger with us in the house, except us two in the house.
1Kgs 3:19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she laid *upon* it.
1Kgs 3:20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while your handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.
1Kgs 3:21 And when I arose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, he was dead: But when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I had borne.
1Kgs 3:22 And the other woman said, "No; but the living *baby* is my son, and the dead is your son." And this *one* said, "No; but the dead is your son, and the living *babe* is my son." Thus they spoke before the king.
1Kgs 3:23 Then the king said, "The one says, 'This is my son that lives, and your son is the dead *one*': And the other says, 'No; but your son is the dead *one*, and my son is the living *one*.' "
1Kgs 3:24 And the king said, "Bring me a sword." And they brought a sword before the king.
1Kgs 3:25 And the king said, "Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other."
1Kgs 3:26 Then the woman *to* whom the living child *belonged* spoke to the king, for her bowels yearned *over* her son, and she said, "O my lord, give her the living child, and in no *event* slay it." But the other said, "Let it be neither mine nor yours, but divide it."
1Kgs 3:27 Then the king answered and said, "Give her the living child, and in no *case* slay it: She is *his* mother."
1Kgs 3:28 And all Israel heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: For they saw that the wisdom of God was in him, to do judgment.

Chapter 4

1Kgs 4:1 So king Solomon was king over all Israel.
1Kgs 4:2 And these were the princes which he had; Azariah the son of Zadok the priest,
1Kgs 4:3 Elihoreph and Ahiah, the sons of Shisha, scribes; Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, the recorder.
1Kgs 4:4 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the army: And Zadok and Abiathar were the priests:
1Kgs 4:5 And Azariah the son of Nathan was over the officers: And Zabud the son of Nathan was principal officer, and the king's friend:
1Kgs 4:6 And Ahishar was over the household: And Adoniram the son of Abda was over the tribute. [1]
1Kgs 4:7 And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided food for the king and his household: Each man *had* his month *of the* year *during which he* made provision.
1Kgs 4:8 And these are their names: The son of Hur, in Mount Ephraim: [2]
1Kgs 4:9 The son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Bethshemesh, and Elonbethhanan: [3]
1Kgs 4:10 The son of Hesed, in Aruboth; to him belonged Sochoh, and all the land of Hepher: [4]
1Kgs 4:11 The son of Abinadab, in all the region of Dor; which had Taphath the daughter of Solomon to wife: [5]
1Kgs 4:12 Baana the son of Ahilud; to him belonged Taanach and Megiddo, and all Bethshean, which is by Zartanah beneath Jezreel, from Bethshean to Abelmeholah, even to the place that is beyond Jokneam:
1Kgs 4:13 The son of Geber, in Ramothgilead; to him belonged the towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, which are in Gilead; to him also belonged the region of Argob, which is in Bashan, sixty large cities with walls and brazen bars: [6]
1Kgs 4:14 Ahinadab the son of Iddo had Mahanaim:
1Kgs 4:15 Ahimaaz was in Naphtali; he also took Basmath the daughter of Solomon to wife:
1Kgs 4:16 Baanah the son of Hushai was in Asher and in Aloth:
1Kgs 4:17 Jehoshaphat the son of Paruah, *was* in Issachar:
1Kgs 4:18 Shimei the son of Elah, *was* in Benjamin:
1Kgs 4:19 Geber the son of Uri was in the country of Gilead, in the country of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and he was the only officer which was in the land.
1Kgs 4:20 Judah and Israel were many, as the sand which is by the sea in multitude, eating and drinking, and making merry.
1Kgs 4:21 And Solomon reigned over all kingdoms from the river to the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt: They brought presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life.

---

1 [Note: tribute; or, levy]
2 [Note: The son of Hur; or, Ben-Hur]
3 [Note: The son of Dekar; or, Ben-Dekar]
4 [Note: The son of Hesed; or, Ben-Hesed]
5 [Note: The son of Abinadab; or, Ben-Abinadab]
6 [Note: The son of Geber; or, Ben-Geber]

1Kgs 4:22 And Solomon's provision for one day was thirty measures of fine flour, and sixty measures of grain-meal, [7] [8]
1Kgs 4:23 ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and a hundred sheep, beside harts, and roebucks, and fallow deer, and fattened fowl.
1Kgs 4:24 For he had dominion over all the region on this side the river, from Tiphsah even to Azzah, over all the kings on this side *of* the river: And he had peace on every side all around him.
1Kgs 4:25 And Judah and Israel dwelled safely, every man under his vine and under his fig tree, from Dan even to Beersheba, all the days of Solomon.
1Kgs 4:26 And Solomon had forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.
1Kgs 4:27 And those officers provided food for king Solomon, and for all that came to king Solomon's table, every man in his month: They lacked nothing.
1Kgs 4:28 They brought barley also and straw for the horses and mules to the place where the officers were, every man according to his *assigned* duty.
1Kgs 4:29 And God gave Solomon exceedingly much wisdom and understanding, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the seashore.
1Kgs 4:30 And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the east country, and all the wisdom of Egypt.
1Kgs 4:31 For he was wiser than all men; than Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol: And his fame was in all nations all around.
1Kgs 4:32 And he spoke three thousand proverbs: And his songs were a thousand and five.
1Kgs 4:33 And he spoke of trees, from the cedar tree that is in Lebanon even to the hyssop that springs out of the wall: He spoke also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fish.
1Kgs 4:34 And there came people from all nations to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

Chapter 5

1Kgs 5:1 And Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants to Solomon; for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the place of his father: For Hiram was ever a lover of David.
1Kgs 5:2 And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying,
1Kgs 5:3 "You know how David my father could not build a house to the name of the LORD his God because of the wars which were around him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet.
1Kgs 5:4 But now the LORD my God has given me rest on every side, so that there is neither adversary nor evil occurrences.
1Kgs 5:5 And behold, I purpose to build a house to the name of the LORD my God, as the LORD spoke to David my father, saying, 'Your son, whom I will set upon your throne in your place, he shall build a house to My name.'
1Kgs 5:6 Now therefore command that they cut down cedar trees out of Lebanon for me; and my servants shall be with your servants: And I will give wages to you for your servants according to all

---

[7] [Note: *30 (dry) measures* of fine flour equaled approximately 8.22 [US] bushels, ~351.1 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~159.2 kilograms, or ~289.8 liters; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 liter of fine flour weighed ~549.5 grams.]

[8] [Note: *60 (dry) measures* of grain-meal equaled approximately 16.45 [US] bushels, ~702.2 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~318.5 kilograms, or ~579.6 liters; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 liter of grain-meal weighed ~549.5 grams.]

that you shall charge: For you know that there is not anyone among us that has skill to cut down timber like the Sidonians."
1Kgs 5:7 And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, "Blessed be the LORD this day, which has given to David a wise son over this great people."
1Kgs 5:8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, "I have considered the things which you sent to me *about*: And I will do all your desire concerning *the* timber of cedar, and concerning *the* timber of fir.
1Kgs 5:9 My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon to the sea: And I will transport them by sea in floats to the place that you shall appoint *for* me, and will cause them to be unloaded there, and you shall receive them: And you shall accomplish my desire, in giving food for my household."
1Kgs 5:10 So Hiram gave Solomon cedar trees and fir trees according to all his desire.
1Kgs 5:11 And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat to his household for food, and twenty measures of pure oil: Thus much Solomon gave to Hiram year by year. [1] [2]
1Kgs 5:12 And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom, as He promised him: And there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and the two *of them* made an alliance together.
1Kgs 5:13 And king Solomon raised a levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men. [3]
1Kgs 5:14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month *in rotation*: A month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: And Adoniram was over the levy.
1Kgs 5:15 And Solomon had seventy thousand which carried loads, and eighty thousand tree cutters in the mountains;
1Kgs 5:16 besides the chief of Solomon's officers which were over the work, thirty-three hundred, which ruled over the people that labored in the work.
1Kgs 5:17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, and hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.
1Kgs 5:18 And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders *chiseled and* hewed them, and the stone-squarers: So they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

Chapter 6

1Kgs 6:1 And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel had come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of the LORD.
1Kgs 6:2 And the house which king Solomon built for the LORD, *its* length was sixty cubits, and *its* width twenty cubits, and *its* height thirty cubits. [1]

---

[1] [Note: *20000 (dry) measures* of wheat equaled approximately 5482.8 [US] bushels, ~327983.6 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~148770.9 kilograms, or ~193208.9 liters; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 liter of wheat weighed 770 grams.]
[2] [Note: 20 liquid *measures* of pure oil equaled approximately 60.0 [US] gallons, or ~227.3 liters, or 400 [UK] pints; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[3] [Note: levy: In Hebrew, tribute of men]
[1] [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), the house L x W x H was approximately 109.4 feet x 36.5 feet x 54.7 feet, respectively; or approximately 33.4m x 11.1m x 16.7m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Kgs 6:3 And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits was *its* length, *along* the width of the house; and ten cubits was *its* width *extending in* front of the house. [2]
1Kgs 6:4 And for the house he made windows of narrow lights.
1Kgs 6:5 And against the wall of the house he built chambers all around, against the walls of the house all around, both of the temple and of the oracle: And he made chambers all around: [3]
1Kgs 6:6 The lowest chamber was five cubits wide, and the middle was six cubits wide, and the third *topmost* was seven cubits wide: For outside in the wall of the house he made narrow supports all around, *so* that the beams should not be fastened in the walls of the house.
1Kgs 6:7 And the house, when it was getting built, was constructed *with* stone made ready before it was brought to *the site*: So that there was neither hammer nor ax nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was being built.
1Kgs 6:8 The door for the middle chamber was on the right side of the house: And they went up by winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.
1Kgs 6:9 So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house with beams and boards of cedar.
1Kgs 6:10 And then he built chambers against all the *walls of the* house, five cubits high: And they rested on the house with timbers of cedar. [4]
1Kgs 6:11 And the word of the LORD came to Solomon, saying,
1Kgs 6:12 "Concerning this house which you are building, if you will walk in My statutes, and execute My judgments, and keep all My commandments to walk in them; then I will perform My word with you, which I spoke to David your father:
1Kgs 6:13 And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake My people Israel."
1Kgs 6:14 So Solomon built the house, and finished it.
1Kgs 6:15 And he built the walls of the house inside with boards of cedar, both the floor of the house, and the walls of the ceiling: And he covered them on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with planks of fir.
1Kgs 6:16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: He even built them for it inside, even for the oracle, even for the Most Holy Place. [5]
1Kgs 6:17 And the house, that is, the temple before it, was forty cubits long. [6]
1Kgs 6:18 And the cedar of the house within was carved with buds and open flowers: All was cedar; there was no stone seen.
1Kgs 6:19 And he prepared the oracle in the house inside, to set the ark of the covenant of the LORD there.

---

2 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), the front porch L x W was approximately 36.5 feet x 18.2 feet, respectively; or approximately 11.1m x 5.6m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: against the wall; or, joining to the wall]
4 [Note: 5 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) high was approximately 9.1 feet, or ~2.8m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
5 [Note: 20 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) was approximately 36.5 feet, or ~11.1m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
6 [Note: 40 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) long was approximately 73.0 feet, or ~22.2m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Kgs 6:20 And the oracle in the front *section* was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in width, and twenty cubits in height: And he overlaid it with pure gold; and so covered the altar which was *made* of cedar. [7]
1Kgs 6:21 So Solomon overlaid the inside *of the* house with pure gold: And he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold.
1Kgs 6:22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: Also the whole altar that was by the oracle he overlaid with gold.
1Kgs 6:23 And inside the oracle he made two cherubims of olive *wood*, each ten cubits high. [8]
1Kgs 6:24 And five cubits was the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: From the outermost part of one wing to the outermost part of the other was ten cubits. [9] [10]
1Kgs 6:25 And the other cherub was ten cubits: Both the cherubims were of one measure and one size.
1Kgs 6:26 The height of the one cherub was ten cubits, and so was *the height* of the other cherub.
1Kgs 6:27 And he set the cherubims within the inner house: And they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the middle of the house.
1Kgs 6:28 And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.
1Kgs 6:29 And he carved all the walls of the house fully around with carved figures of cherubims and palm trees and open flowers, inside and outside.
1Kgs 6:30 And the floors of the house he overlaid with gold, inside and outside.
1Kgs 6:31 And for the entrance of the oracle he made doors of olive *wood*: The lintel and side posts were a fifth part of the wall. [11]
1Kgs 6:32 The two doors were also *made* of olive *wood*; and he carved upon them carvings of cherubims and palm trees and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubims, and upon the palm trees.
1Kgs 6:33 In like manner he also made for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, a fourth part of the wall. [12]
1Kgs 6:34 And the two doors were of fir tree: The two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding.
1Kgs 6:35 And he carved on them cherubims and palm trees and open flowers: And covered them with gold fitted upon the carved work.
1Kgs 6:36 And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.
1Kgs 6:37 In the fourth year the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid, in the month Zif:
1Kgs 6:38 And in the eleventh year, in the month *of* Bul, which is the eighth month, the house was finished throughout all *its* parts, and according to all the fashion of it. So he was seven years in building it.

---

7 [Note: 20 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) was approximately 36.5 feet, or ~11.1m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
8 [Note: 10 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) high was approximately 18.2 feet, or ~5.6m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
9 [Note: 5 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) was approximately 9.1 feet, or ~2.8m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
10 [Note: 10 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) was approximately 18.2 feet, or ~5.6m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
11 [Note: a fifth part; or, five-square (which forms a regular pentagon)]
12 [Note: a fourth part; or, foursquare (which forms a square)]

Chapter 7

1Kgs 7:1 But Solomon was building his own house thirteen years, and he finished all his house.
1Kgs 7:2 He also built *a* house *in* the forest of Lebanon; *its* length was a hundred cubits, and *its* width fifty cubits, and *its* height thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars. [1]
1Kgs 7:3 And it was covered with cedar on the beams above, that lay on forty five pillars, fifteen in a row.
1Kgs 7:4 And there were windows in three rows, and *window* light was opposite *window* light in three levels.
1Kgs 7:5 And all the doors and posts were square, with the windows: And *window* light was opposite *window* light in three levels.
1Kgs 7:6 And he made a porch of pillars; *its* length was fifty cubits, and *its* width thirty cubits: And the porch was in front of them: And the other pillars and the thick beam were *at the* front of the *porch*.
1Kgs 7:7 Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, even the porch of judgment: And it was covered with cedar from one side of the floor to the other.
1Kgs 7:8 And his house where he dwelled had another court within the porch, which was of like work. Solomon also made a house for Pharaoh's daughter, whom he had taken to wife, like this porch.
1Kgs 7:9 All these were of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, inside and outside, even from the foundation to the coping, and so on the outside toward the great court.
1Kgs 7:10 And the foundation was of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits. [2] [3]
1Kgs 7:11 And above were costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, and cedars.
1Kgs 7:12 And the great court all around was with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the LORD, and for the porch of the house.
1Kgs 7:13 And king Solomon sent and fetched Hiram out of Tyre.
1Kgs 7:14 He was a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: And he was filled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning to *produce* all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and performed all his work.
1Kgs 7:15 For he cast two pillars of brass, eighteen cubits high apiece: And a *circumference* line of twelve cubits compassed around each of them.
1Kgs 7:16 And he made two capitals of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: The height of the one capital was five cubits, and the height of the other capital was five cubits: [4]

---

1 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W x H equates to approximately 182.4 feet x 91.2 feet x 54.7 feet, respectively; or approximately 55.6m x 27.8m x 16.7m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 10 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equaled approximately 18.2 feet, or ~5.56m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 8 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equaled approximately 14.6 feet, or ~4.45m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: 5 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) high was approximately 9.1 feet, or ~2.8m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Kgs 7:17 And *lattices* of checkerwork, and wreaths of chain-work, for the capitals which were on the top of the pillars; seven for the one capital, and seven for the other capital.
1Kgs 7:18 And he made the pillars, and two rows all around upon the one *lattice*, to cover the capitals that were upon the top, with pomegranates: And so he did for the other capital.
1Kgs 7:19 And the capitals that were upon the top of the pillars in the porch were of lily-work, four cubits. [5]
1Kgs 7:20 And the capitals upon the two pillars also had pomegranates above, over against the belly which was by the latticework: And there were two hundred pomegranates in rows all around upon the other capital.
1Kgs 7:21 And he set up the pillars in the porch of the temple: And he set up the right pillar, and called *its* name Jachin: And he set up the left pillar, and called *its* name Boaz. [6] [7]
1Kgs 7:22 And upon the top of the pillars was lily-work: So the work of the pillars was finished.
1Kgs 7:23 And he made a molten sea, ten cubits from the one brim to the other: It was circular all around, and its height was five cubits: And a line of thirty cubits *in circumference* compassed it all around. [8] [9]
1Kgs 7:24 And under the brim of it all around there were buds compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea all around: The buds were cast in two rows, when it was cast. [10]
1Kgs 7:25 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: And the sea was set upon them above, and all their rears were *pointed* inward.
1Kgs 7:26 And it was a hand-breadth thick, and *its* brim was worked like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies: It contained two thousand baths. [11] [12]
1Kgs 7:27 And he made ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits *its* width, and three cubits *its* height. [13] [14]
1Kgs 7:28 And the workmanship of the bases was in this form: They had borders, and the borders were between the ledges:
1Kgs 7:29 And on the borders that were between the ledges were lions, oxen, and cherubims: And upon the ledges there was a base above: And beneath the lions and oxen were certain additions made from thin *metal* work.

---

[5] [Note: 4 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) high was approximately 7.3 feet, or ~2.2m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[6] [Note: Jachin; that is, He shall establish]
[7] [Note: Boaz; that is, In it is strength]
[8] [Note: 10 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) in diameter equaled approximately 18.2 feet, or ~5.56m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[9] [Note: 5 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) high was approximately 9.1 feet, or ~2.78m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[10] [Note: 1 Hebrew cubit (of the scriptures) was approximately 21.9 inches, or ~55.6cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[11] [Note: 1 hand-breadth (or palm) is approximately 3.6 inches, or ~9.1cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[12] [Note: *2000 baths* of water equaled approximately 18164.4 [US] gallons, or ~68759.6 liters; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[13] [Note: 4 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) length/width was approximately 7.3 feet, or ~2.22m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[14] [Note: 3 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) high was approximately 5.5 feet, or ~1.67m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Kgs 7:30 And every base had four brazen wheels, and plates of brass: And the four corners of *it* had supports: Under the laver were molten supports, at the side of every addition.
1Kgs 7:31 And the mouth of it within the capital and above *it* was one cubit: But *its* mouth was round according to the work of the base, a cubit and a half: And also upon the mouth of it were engravings with their borders, foursquare, not round. [15] [16]
1Kgs 7:32 And under the borders were four wheels; and the axles of the wheels were joined to the base: And the height of a wheel was a cubit and a half. [17]
1Kgs 7:33 And the workmanship of the wheels was like the workmanship of a chariot wheel: Their axles, and their hubs, and their rims, and their spokes, were all *cast* molten.
1Kgs 7:34 And there were four supports to the four corners of one base: And the supports were *part* of the very base itself.
1Kgs 7:35 And in the top of the base there was a circular *elevation* half a cubit high: And on the top of the base *its* ledges and *its* borders were of the same *casting*.
1Kgs 7:36 For on the plates of *its* ledges, and on *its* borders, he engraved cherubims, lions, and palm trees, according to the proportion of each one, and additions all around.
1Kgs 7:37 Following this method he made the ten bases: All of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.
1Kgs 7:38 Then he made ten lavers of brass: One laver contained forty baths: And every laver was four cubits: And upon every one of the ten bases *there rested* one laver. [18] [19]
1Kgs 7:39 And he put five bases on the right side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: And he set the sea on the right side of the house, toward the southeast.
1Kgs 7:40 And Hiram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basins. So Hiram finished doing all the workmanship that he made king Solomon for the house of the LORD:
1Kgs 7:41 The two pillars, and the two bowls of the capitals that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two lattices, to cover the two bowls of the capitals which were upon the top of the pillars;
1Kgs 7:42 and four hundred pomegranates for the two lattices, even two rows of pomegranates for one lattice, to cover the two bowls of the capitals that were upon the pillars;
1Kgs 7:43 and the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;
1Kgs 7:44 and one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;
1Kgs 7:45 and the pots, and the shovels, and the basins: And all these vessels, which Hiram made king Solomon for the house of the LORD, were of bright brass.
1Kgs 7:46 The king *molten* cast them in the plain of the Jordan *River*, in the clay ground between Succoth and Zarthan.
1Kgs 7:47 And Solomon left all the vessels unweighed, because *there* were exceedingly many: Neither was the *total* weight of the brass found out. [20]

---

15 [Note: 1 Hebrew cubit (of the scriptures) was approximately 21.9 inches, or ~55.6cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
16 [Note: 1.5 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) was approximately 32.8 inches, or ~83.4cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
17 [Note: 1.5 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) was approximately 32.8 inches, or ~83.4cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
18 [Note: *40 baths* of water equaled approximately 363.3 [US] gallons, or ~1375.2 liters; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
19 [Note: 4 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equaled approximately 7.3 feet, or ~2.22m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
20 [Note: found (out): In Hebrew, searched (out)]

1Kgs 7:48 And Solomon made all the vessels that pertained to the house of the LORD: The altar of gold, and the table of gold, upon which the show-bread was *placed*,
1Kgs 7:49 and the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs of gold,
1Kgs 7:50 and the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and the censers of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, both for the doors of the inner house, the Most Holy Place, and for the doors of the house, that is to say, of the temple. [21]
1Kgs 7:51 So all the work that king Solomon made for the house of the LORD was ended. And Solomon brought in the things which David his father had dedicated; even the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, he put *them* among the treasures of the house of the LORD. [22]

Chapter 8

1Kgs 8:1 Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, to king Solomon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which is Zion.
1Kgs 8:2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves to king Solomon at the feast in the month Ethanim, which is the seventh month.
1Kgs 8:3 And all the elders of Israel came, and the priests took up the ark.
1Kgs 8:4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, even *all of these* the priests and the Levites brought up.
1Kgs 8:5 And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, who were assembled to him, were with him before the ark, sacrificing sheep and oxen, which could not be declared nor numbered for multitude.
1Kgs 8:6 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD to its place, into the oracle of the house, to the Most Holy Place, even under the wings of the cherubims.
1Kgs 8:7 For the cherubims spread forth their two wings over the *surface* of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and *its* staffs *from* above.
1Kgs 8:8 And they drew out the staffs, *such* that the ends of the staffs were seen *inside* the holy place before the oracle, *yet* they were not seen outside: And they are there to this day.
1Kgs 8:9 There was nothing in the ark except the two tablets of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.
1Kgs 8:10 And it came to pass, when the priests had come out of the holy place, that the cloud filled the house of the LORD,
1Kgs 8:11 so that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: For the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.
1Kgs 8:12 Then Solomon declared, "The LORD said that He would dwell in the thick darkness.
1Kgs 8:13 I have surely built You a house to dwell in, a settled place for You to abide in forever."
1Kgs 8:14 And the king turned his face around, and blessed all the congregation of Israel: (and all the congregation of Israel stood);
1Kgs 8:15 And he said, "Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which spoke with His mouth to David my father, and has with His hand fulfilled it, saying,

---

21 [Note: censers: In Hebrew, ash pans]
22 [Note: things which David his father had dedicated: In Hebrew, holy things of David]

1Kgs 8:16 'Since the day that I brought forth My people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build a house, that My name might be in it; but I chose David to be over My people Israel.'
1Kgs 8:17 And it was in the heart of David my father to build a house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.
1Kgs 8:18 And the LORD said to David my father, 'When in truth it was in your heart to build a house to My name, you did well that it was in your heart.
1Kgs 8:19 Nevertheless, you shall not build the house; but your son that shall come forth out of your loins, he shall build the house to My name.'
1Kgs 8:20 And the LORD has performed His word that He spoke, and I am risen up in the place of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built a house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.
1Kgs 8:21 And I have set there a place for the ark, in which is the covenant of the LORD, which He made with our fathers, when He brought them out of the land of Egypt."
1Kgs 8:22 And Solomon stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven:
1Kgs 8:23 And he said, "LORD God of Israel, there is no God like You, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, Who keeps covenant and mercy with Your servants that walk before You with all their heart:
1Kgs 8:24 Who has kept with Your servant David my father that *which* You promised him: You spoke also with Your mouth, and have fulfilled it with Your hand, as it is this day.
1Kgs 8:25 Therefore now, LORD God of Israel, keep with Your servant David my father that *which* You promised him, saying, 'There shall not fail you a man in My sight to sit on the throne of Israel; so that your children take heed to their way, that they walk before Me as you have walked before Me.'
1Kgs 8:26 And now, O God of Israel, let Your word, I implore You, be verified, which You spoke to Your servant David my father.
1Kgs 8:27 But will God indeed dwell on the earth? Behold, the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain You; how much less this house that I have built?
1Kgs 8:28 Yet You have respect to the prayer of Your servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken to the cry and to the prayer, which Your servant prays before You today:
1Kgs 8:29 That Your eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even toward the place *about* which You have said, 'My name shall be there': That you may hearken to the prayer which Your servant shall make toward this place.
1Kgs 8:30 And hearken to the supplication of Your servant, and of Your people Israel, when they shall pray toward this place: And hear in heaven Your dwelling place: And when You hear, forgive.
[1]
1Kgs 8:31 If any man trespasses against his neighbor, and an oath is laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath comes before Your altar in this house:
1Kgs 8:32 Then hear in heaven, and do, and judge Your servants, condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.

---

[1] [Note: toward this place; or, in this place]

1Kgs 8:33 When Your people Israel are smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against You, and shall turn *back* again to You, and confess Your name, and pray, and make supplication to You in this house: [2]
1Kgs 8:34 Then hear in heaven, and forgive the sin of Your people Israel, and bring them *back* again to the land which You gave to their fathers.
1Kgs 8:35 When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against You; if they pray toward this place, and confess Your name, and turn from their sin, when You afflict them:
1Kgs 8:36 Then hear in heaven, and forgive the sin of Your servants, and of Your people Israel, that You teach them the good way in which they should walk, and give rain upon Your land, which You have given to Your people for an inheritance.
1Kgs 8:37 If there is famine in the land, if there is pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, or if there are caterpillars; if their enemy besieges them in the land of their cities; whatever plague, whatever sickness there is;
1Kgs 8:38 whatever prayer and supplication is made by any man, or by all Your people Israel, which shall know, every man, the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house:
1Kgs 8:39 Then hear in heaven Your dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart You know; (for You, even You only, know the hearts of all the children of men;)
1Kgs 8:40 That they may fear You all the days that they live in the land which You gave to our fathers.
1Kgs 8:41 Moreover concerning a stranger, who is not of Your people Israel, but comes out of a far country for Your name's sake;
1Kgs 8:42 (For they shall hear of Your great name, and of Your strong hand, and of Your stretched out arm); when he shall come and pray towards this house;
1Kgs 8:43 hear in heaven Your dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calls to You for: That all people of the earth may know Your name, to fear You, as do Your people Israel; and that they may know that this house, which I have built, is called by Your name.
1Kgs 8:44 If Your people go out to battle against their enemy, wherever You shall send them, and shall pray to the LORD toward the city which You have chosen, and toward the house that I have built for Your name:
1Kgs 8:45 Then hear in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.
1Kgs 8:46 If they sin against You, (for there is no man that does not sin), and You are angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they carry them away captives to the land of the enemy, far or near;
1Kgs 8:47 yet if they shall judge themselves in the land where they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication to You in the land of those that carried them captives, saying, 'We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness';
1Kgs 8:48 and so return to You with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and pray to You toward their land, which You gave to their fathers, the city which You have chosen, and the house which I have built for Your name:
1Kgs 8:49 Then hear their prayer and their supplication in heaven Your dwelling place, and maintain their cause,

---

[2] [Note: in this house; or, toward this house]

1Kgs 8:50 and forgive Your people that have sinned against You, and all their transgressions in which they have transgressed against You, and give them compassion before those who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them:
1Kgs 8:51 For they are Your people, and Your inheritance, which You brought forth out of Egypt, from the midst of the furnace of iron:
1Kgs 8:52 That Your eyes may be open to the supplication of Your servant, and to the supplication of Your people Israel, to hearken to them in all that they call to You for.
1Kgs 8:53 For You separated them from among all the people of the earth, to be Your inheritance, as You spoke by the hand of Moses Your servant, when You brought our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord GOD."
1Kgs 8:54 And it was so, that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication to the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, from kneeling on his knees with his hands spread up to heaven.
1Kgs 8:55 And he stood, and blessed all the congregation of Israel with a loud voice, saying,
1Kgs 8:56 "Blessed be the LORD, that has given rest to His people Israel, according to all that He promised: There has not failed one word of all His good promise, which He promised by the hand of Moses His servant.
1Kgs 8:57 The LORD our God be with us, as He was with our fathers: Let Him not leave us, nor forsake us:
1Kgs 8:58 That He may incline our hearts to Himself, to walk in all His ways, and to keep His commandments, and His statutes, and His judgments, which He commanded our fathers.
1Kgs 8:59 And let these words of mine, with which I have made supplication before the LORD, be near to the LORD our God day and night, that He maintains the cause of His servant, and the cause of His people Israel at all times, as the matter shall require:
1Kgs 8:60 That all the people of the earth may know that the LORD is God, and that there is none other.
1Kgs 8:61 Let your heart therefore be perfect with the LORD our God, to walk in His statutes, and to keep His commandments, as *on* this day."
1Kgs 8:62 And the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD.
1Kgs 8:63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered to the LORD, twenty-two thousand oxen, and a hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Israel dedicated the house of the LORD.
1Kgs 8:64 The same day the king hallowed the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: For there he offered burnt offerings, and food offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings: Because the brazen altar that was before the LORD was too little to receive the burnt offerings, and food offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.
1Kgs 8:65 And at that time Solomon held a feast, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath to the river of Egypt, before the LORD our God, seven days and seven days, even fourteen days.
1Kgs 8:66 On the eighth day he sent the people away: And they blessed the king, and went to their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that the LORD had done for David his servant, and for Israel His people.

Chapter 9

1Kgs 9:1 And it came to pass, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all Solomon's desire which he was pleased to do,

1Kgs 9:2 that the LORD appeared to Solomon the second time, as he had appeared to him at Gibeon.
1Kgs 9:3 And the LORD said to him, "I have heard your prayer and your supplication, that you have made before Me: I have hallowed this house, which you have built, to put My name there forever; and My eyes and My heart shall be there perpetually.
1Kgs 9:4 And if you will walk before Me, as David your father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded you, and will keep My statutes and My judgments:
1Kgs 9:5 Then I will establish the throne of your kingdom upon Israel forever, as I promised to David your father, saying, 'There shall not fail you *to have* a man upon the throne of Israel.'
1Kgs 9:6 But if you all shall turn at all from following Me, you or your children, and will not keep My commandments and My statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them:
1Kgs 9:7 Then I will cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for My name, I will cast out of My sight; and Israel shall be a proverb and a byword among all people:
1Kgs 9:8 And at this house, which is high, everyone that passes by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, 'Why has the LORD done thus to this land, and to this house?'
1Kgs 9:9 And they shall answer, 'Because they forsook the LORD their God, Who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshiped them, and served them: Therefore the LORD has brought upon them all this evil.' "
1Kgs 9:10 And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the king's house,
1Kgs 9:11 (Now Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar trees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire), that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee.
1Kgs 9:12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they did not please him.
1Kgs 9:13 And he said, "What cities are these which you have given me, my brother?" And he called them the land of Cabul to this day. [1]
1Kgs 9:14 And Hiram sent to the king one hundred and twenty talents of gold. [2]
1Kgs 9:15 And this is the reason *for* the levy which king Solomon raised; to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and Hazor, and Megiddo, and Gezer.
1Kgs 9:16 For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain the Canaanites that dwelled in the city, and given it for a present to his daughter, Solomon's wife.
1Kgs 9:17 And Solomon built Gezer, and Bethhoron the Lower,
1Kgs 9:18 and Baalath, and Tadmor in the barren wilderness, in the land,
1Kgs 9:19 and all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that which Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

---

1 [Note: Cabul; that is, displeasing]
2 [Note: 120 Hebrew talents of gold weighed approximately 13660.7 troy pounds, or ~5098.7 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Kgs 9:20 And all the people that were left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, which were not of the children of Israel,
1Kgs 9:21 their children that were left in the land after them, whom also the children of Israel were not able to utterly destroy, upon those Solomon levied a tribute of bondservice to this day.
1Kgs 9:22 But Solomon did not make bondmen of the children of Israel: But they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.
1Kgs 9:23 These were the chief of the officers that were over Solomon's work, five hundred and fifty, which bore rule over the people that labored in the work.
1Kgs 9:24 But Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David to her house which Solomon had built for her: Then he built Millo.
1Kgs 9:25 And three times in a year Solomon offered burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altar which he built to the LORD, and he burnt incense upon the altar that was before the LORD. So he finished the house.
1Kgs 9:26 And king Solomon made a navy of ships in Eziongeber, which is beside Eloth, on the shore of the Red Sea, in the land of Edom.
1Kgs 9:27 And Hiram sent his servants in *with* the navy, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.
1Kgs 9:28 And they came to Ophir, and fetched from there gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon. [3]

Chapter 10

1Kgs 10:1 And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she came to prove him with hard questions.
1Kgs 10:2 And she came to Jerusalem with a very great procession, with camels that carried spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: And when she had come to Solomon, she communed with him *about* all that was in her heart.
1Kgs 10:3 And Solomon expounded upon all her questions: There was nothing hidden from the king, which he did not tell her.
1Kgs 10:4 And when the queen of Sheba saw all Solomon's wisdom, and the house that he had built,
1Kgs 10:5 and the food of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his cupbearers, and his ascent by which he went up to the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her. [1]
1Kgs 10:6 And she said to the king, "It was a true report that I heard in my own land of your acts and of your wisdom.
1Kgs 10:7 However, I did not believe the words, until I came, and saw it *with* my *own* eyes: And behold, I was not told the half *of it*: Your wisdom and prosperity exceeds the fame which I heard.
1Kgs 10:8 Happy are your men, happy are these your servants, which stand continually before you, and that hear your wisdom.
1Kgs 10:9 Blessed be the LORD your God, which delighted in you, to set you on the throne of Israel: Because the LORD loved Israel forever, therefore He made you king, to do judgment and justice."

---

[3] [Note: 420 Hebrew talents of gold weighed approximately 47812.4 troy pounds, or ~17845.6 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[1] [Note: cupbearers; or, butlers]

1Kgs 10:10 And she gave the king a hundred and twenty talents of gold, a very great quantity of spices, and precious stones: There has come no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon. [2]
1Kgs 10:11 And also the navy of Hiram, which brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir *a* great number of almug trees, and precious stones.
1Kgs 10:12 And the king made from the almug trees pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, also harps and psalteries for singers: There has come no such almug trees, nor has been seen to this day.
1Kgs 10:13 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatever she asked, besides that which Solomon gave her of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.
1Kgs 10:14 Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and sixty-six talents of gold, [3]
1Kgs 10:15 besides that *which* he had from the merchants, and from the traffic of the spice merchants, and from all the kings of Arabia, and from the governors of the country.
1Kgs 10:16 And king Solomon made two hundred buckler shields of beaten gold: Six hundred shekels of gold went *into* one buckler shield. [4]
1Kgs 10:17 And he made three hundred shields of beaten gold; three pounds of gold went into one shield: And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon. [5]
1Kgs 10:18 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.
1Kgs 10:19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round behind: And there were *armrests* on either side of the *location* of the seat, and two lions stood beside the *armrests*.
1Kgs 10:20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other *side* upon the six steps: There was not *anything* like *it* made in any kingdom.
1Kgs 10:21 And all king Solomon's drinking vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold; none were of silver: *For silver* was accounted *as* nothing in the days of Solomon.
1Kgs 10:22 For the king had at sea a navy of Tharshish with the navy of Hiram: Once in three years the navy of Tharshish came, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.
1Kgs 10:23 So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom.
1Kgs 10:24 And all the earth sought Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.
1Kgs 10:25 And they brought, every man, his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armor, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.
1Kgs 10:26 And Solomon gathered together chariots and horsemen: And he had one thousand four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem.

---

2 [Note: 120 Hebrew talents of gold weighed approximately 13660.7 troy pounds, or ~5098.7 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" standard in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 666 Hebrew talents of gold weighed approximately 75816.8 troy pounds, or ~28298.0 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" standard in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: 600 Hebrew shekels (of gold) weighed approximately 25.0 troy pounds, or ~9.33 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
5 [Note: 3 troy pounds (of gold) weighs approximately 1.12 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Kgs 10:27 And the king made silver to be like stones in Jerusalem, and he made cedars to be as abundant as the sycamore trees that are in the valley.
1Kgs 10:28 And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: The king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.
1Kgs 10:29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred shekels of silver, and a horse for a hundred and fifty: And so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, they brought them out by their *own hands to export*. [6] [7]

Chapter 11

1Kgs 11:1 But king Solomon loved many strange women, together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, and Hittites:
1Kgs 11:2 Of the nations concerning which the LORD said to the children of Israel, "You all shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in to you: For surely they will turn away your heart after their gods": Solomon joined to these in love.
1Kgs 11:3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: And his wives turned away his heart.
1Kgs 11:4 For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: And his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as was the heart of David his father.
1Kgs 11:5 For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites.
1Kgs 11:6 And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and did not fully go after the LORD, as David his father did.
1Kgs 11:7 Then Solomon built a high place for Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that is before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon.
1Kgs 11:8 And he did likewise for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed to their gods.
1Kgs 11:9 And the LORD was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the LORD God of Israel, which had appeared to him twice,
1Kgs 11:10 and had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: But he did not keep that which the LORD commanded.
1Kgs 11:11 Therefore the LORD said to Solomon, "For as much as this is done *by* you, and you have not kept My covenant and My statutes, which I have commanded you, I will surely tear the kingdom from you, and will give it to your servant.
1Kgs 11:12 Nevertheless, I will not do it in your days for David your father's sake: But I will tear it out of the hand of your son.
1Kgs 11:13 However, I will not tear away all *of* the kingdom; but will give one tribe to your son for David My servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, which I have chosen."
1Kgs 11:14 And the LORD stirred up an adversary *against* Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: He was of the king's seed in Edom.
1Kgs 11:15 For it came to pass, when David was in Edom, and Joab the captain of the host had gone up to bury the slain, after he had smitten every male in Edom;

---

6 [Note: 600 Hebrew shekels (of silver) weighed approximately 25.0 troy pounds, or ~9.33 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
7 [Note: 150 Hebrew shekels (of silver) weighed approximately 6.25 troy pounds, or ~2.33 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Kgs 11:16 (For six months Joab remained there with all *of* Israel, until he had cut off every male in Edom):
1Kgs 11:17 *Such* that Hadad fled, he and certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, to go into Egypt; Hadad still being a little child.
1Kgs 11:18 And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran: And they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, to Pharaoh king of Egypt; which gave him a house, and appointed him food, and gave him land.
1Kgs 11:19 And Hadad found great favor in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tahpenes the queen.
1Kgs 11:20 And the sister of Tahpenes bore him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaoh's house: And Genubath was in Pharaoh's household among the sons of Pharaoh.
1Kgs 11:21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt that David slept with his fathers, and that Joab the captain of the army was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, "Let me depart, that I may go to my own country."
1Kgs 11:22 Then Pharaoh said to him, "But what have you lacked with me, that behold, you seek to go to your own country?" And he answered, "Nothing: Nevertheless, let me go anyway."
1Kgs 11:23 And God stirred him up another adversary, Rezon the son of Eliadah, which fled from his lord Hadadezer king of Zobah:
1Kgs 11:24 And he gathered men to himself, and became captain over a band, when David slew those of Zobah: And they went to Damascus, and dwelled in it, and reigned in Damascus.
1Kgs 11:25 And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, besides the mischief that Hadad did: And he abhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria.
1Kgs 11:26 And Jeroboam the son of Nebat, an Ephrathite of Zereda, Solomon's servant, whose mother's name was Zeruah, a widow woman, even he lifted up his hand against the king.
1Kgs 11:27 And this was the reason that he lifted up his hand against the king: Solomon built Millo, and repaired the breaches of the city of David his father.
1Kgs 11:28 And the man Jeroboam was a mighty man of valor: And Solomon seeing that the young man was industrious, he made him ruler in charge over all the house of Joseph.
1Kgs 11:29 And it came to pass at that time when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the *roadway*; and he had clad himself with a new garment; and the two were alone in the field:
1Kgs 11:30 And Ahijah caught the new garment that was on him, and tore it in twelve pieces:
1Kgs 11:31 And he said to Jeroboam, "Take ten pieces *for* yourself: For thus says the LORD, the God of Israel, 'Behold, I will tear the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to you:
1Kgs 11:32 (But he shall have one tribe for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel):
1Kgs 11:33 Because they have forsaken Me, and have worshiped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and have not walked in My ways, to do that which is right in My eyes, and to keep My statutes and My judgments, as David his father did.
1Kgs 11:34 Nevertheless, I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: But I will make him prince all the days of his life for David My servant's sake, whom I chose, because he kept My commandments and My statutes:
1Kgs 11:35 But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it to you, even ten tribes.

1Kgs 11:36 And to his son I will give one tribe, that David My servant may have a light always before Me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen *for* Me to put My name there.
1Kgs 11:37 And I will take you, and you shall reign according to all that your soul desires, and shall be king over Israel.
1Kgs 11:38 And it shall be, if you will hearken to all that I command you, and will walk in My ways, and do that *which* is right in My sight, to keep My statutes and My commandments, as David My servant did; that I will be with you, and build you a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel to you.
1Kgs 11:39 And for this I will afflict the seed of David, but not forever.' "
1Kgs 11:40 Therefore, Solomon sought to kill Jeroboam. And Jeroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, to Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.
1Kgs 11:41 And the rest of the acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon? [1]
1Kgs 11:42 And the time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel was forty years.
1Kgs 11:43 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: And Rehoboam his son reigned in his place. [2]

Chapter 12

1Kgs 12:1 And Rehoboam went to Shechem: For all Israel had come to Shechem to make him king.
1Kgs 12:2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was still in Egypt, heard of it, (for he had fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelled in Egypt);
1Kgs 12:3 that they sent and called him. And Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spoke to Rehoboam, saying,
1Kgs 12:4 "Your father made our yoke grievous: Now therefore make the grievous service of your father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve you."
1Kgs 12:5 And he said to them, "Depart still for three days, then come *back* to me again." And the people departed.
1Kgs 12:6 And king Rehoboam consulted with the old men, that stood before Solomon his father while he still lived, and said, "How do you all advise that I may answer this people?"
1Kgs 12:7 And they spoke to him, saying, "If you will be a servant to this people this day, and will serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be your servants forever."
1Kgs 12:8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that had grown up with him, and which stood before him:
1Kgs 12:9 And he said to them, "What counsel do all you give that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, 'Make the yoke which your father put upon us lighter?' "
1Kgs 12:10 And the young men that had grown up with him spoke to him, saying, "Thus you shall say this people that spoke to you, saying, 'Your father made our yoke heavy, but you *should* make it lighter *for* us'; thus you shall say to them, 'My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins.
1Kgs 12:11 And now whereas my father laid *upon* you a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: My father has chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.' "

---

1 [Note: acts; or, words]
2 [Note: Rehoboam: In Greek, Roboam]

1Kgs 12:12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam *on* the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, "Come *back* to me *on* the third day."
1Kgs 12:13 And the king answered the people roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him;
1Kgs 12:14 and spoke to them according to the counsel of the young men, saying, "My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: My father also chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions."
1Kgs 12:15 Therefore the king did not hearken to the people; for the cause was from the LORD, that He might perform His saying, which the LORD spoke by Ahijah the Shilonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat.
1Kgs 12:16 So when all Israel saw that the king did not hearken to them, the people answered the king, saying, "What part do we have in David? Neither do we have *an* inheritance in the son of Jesse: To your tents, O Israel: Now see to your own house, David." So Israel departed to their tents.
1Kgs 12:17 But as for the children of Israel which dwelled in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.
1Kgs 12:18 Then king Rehoboam sent Adoram, who was over the tribute; and all Israel stoned him with stones, *so* that he died. Therefore king Rehoboam made speed to get up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.
1Kgs 12:19 So Israel rebelled against the house of David to this day.
1Kgs 12:20 And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam had come again, that they sent and called him to the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: There was no one that followed the house of David, except the tribe of Judah only.
1Kgs 12:21 And when Rehoboam had come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, with the tribe of Benjamin, a hundred and eighty thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom *back* again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.
1Kgs 12:22 But the word of God came to Shemaiah the man of God, saying,
1Kgs 12:23 "Speak to Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the remnant of the people, saying,
1Kgs 12:24 'Thus says the LORD, "You all shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: Return, every man, to his house; for this thing is from Me." ' " Therefore they hearkened to the word of the LORD, and departed to return, according to the word of the LORD.
1Kgs 12:25 Then Jeroboam built Shechem in Mount Ephraim, and dwelled in it; and went out from there, and built Penuel.
1Kgs 12:26 And Jeroboam said in his heart, "Now the kingdom shall return to the house of David:
1Kgs 12:27 If this people goes up to do sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, then the heart of this people shall turn *back* to their lord, even to Rehoboam king of Judah, and they shall kill me, and go *back* again to Rehoboam king of Judah."
1Kgs 12:28 Upon which the king took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and said to them, "It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem: Behold your gods, O Israel, which brought you up out of the land of Egypt."
1Kgs 12:29 And he set the one in Bethel, and the other he put in Dan.
1Kgs 12:30 And this thing became a sin: For the people went to worship before the one, even to Dan.

1Kgs 12:31 And he made a house of high places, and made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi.
1Kgs 12:32 And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like the feast that is in Judah, and he offered upon the altar. So he did in Bethel, sacrificing to the calves that he had made: And he placed in Bethel the priests of the high places which he had made.
1Kgs 12:33 So he offered upon the altar which he had made in Bethel *on* the fifteenth day of the eighth month, even in the month which he had devised out of his own heart; and ordained a feast to the children of Israel: And he offered upon the altar, and burnt incense.

Chapter 13

1Kgs 13:1 And behold, there came a man of God out of Judah by the word of the LORD to Bethel: And Jeroboam stood by the altar to burn incense.
1Kgs 13:2 And he cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, "O altar, altar, thus says the LORD; 'Behold, a child shall be born to the house of David, Josiah by name; and upon you he shall offer the priests of the high places which burn incense upon you, and men's bones shall be burned upon you.' "
1Kgs 13:3 And he gave a sign the same day, saying, "This is the sign which the LORD has spoken; 'Behold, the altar shall be split, and the ashes that are upon it shall be poured out.' "
1Kgs 13:4 And it came to pass, when king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Bethel, that he reached forth his hand from the altar, saying, "Lay hold *of* him." And his hand, which he reached forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it *back* to himself again.
1Kgs 13:5 The altar also was split, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.
1Kgs 13:6 And the king answered and said to the man of God, "Now entreat the face of the LORD your God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored *to* me again." And the man of God sought the LORD, and the king's hand was restored *to* him again, and became as it was before.
1Kgs 13:7 And the king said to the man of God, "Come home with me, and refresh yourself, and I will give you a reward."
1Kgs 13:8 And the man of God said to the king, "If you will give me half your house, I will not go in with you, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place:
1Kgs 13:9 For so it was commanded *to* me by the word of the LORD, saying, 'Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor return *back* by the same way that you came.' "
1Kgs 13:10 So he went another way, and did not return by the way that he came to Bethel.
1Kgs 13:11 Now there dwelled an old prophet in Bethel; and his sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done in Bethel that day: The words which he had spoken to the king, they also told them to their father.
1Kgs 13:12 And their father said to them, "What way did he go?" For his sons had seen *the* way the man of God went, who came from Judah.
1Kgs 13:13 And he said to his sons, "Saddle me the donkey." So they saddled him the donkey: And he rode on it,
1Kgs 13:14 and went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: And he said to him, "Are you the man of God that came from Judah?" And he said, "I am."
1Kgs 13:15 Then he said to him, "Come home with me, and eat bread."

1Kgs 13:16 And he said, "I may not return with you, nor go in with you: Neither will I eat bread nor drink water with you in this place:
1Kgs 13:17 For it was said to me by the word of the LORD, 'You shall eat no bread nor drink water there, nor return again to go by the way that you came.' "
1Kgs 13:18 He said to him, "I am also a prophet as you are; and an angel spoke to me by the word of the LORD, saying, 'Bring him back with you into your house, *so* that he may eat bread and drink water.' " But he lied to him.
1Kgs 13:19 So he went back with him, and ate bread in his house, and drank water.
1Kgs 13:20 And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came to the prophet that brought him back:
1Kgs 13:21 And he cried out to the man of God that came from Judah, saying, "Thus says the LORD, 'For as much as you have disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and have not kept the commandment which the LORD your God commanded you,
1Kgs 13:22 but came back, and have eaten bread and drank water in the place of which the LORD said to you, "Eat no bread, and drink no water"; your carcass shall not come to the sepulcher of your fathers.' "
1Kgs 13:23 And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled the donkey for him, that is to say, for the prophet whom he had brought back.
1Kgs 13:24 And when he was gone, a lion met him by the way, and slew him: And his carcass was cast in the way, and the donkey stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcass.
1Kgs 13:25 And behold, men passed by, and saw the carcass cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcass: And they came and told it in the city where the old prophet dwelled.
1Kgs 13:26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard of *it*, he said, "It is the man of God, who was disobedient to the word of the LORD: Therefore the LORD has delivered him to the lion, which has torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which He spoke to him."
1Kgs 13:27 And he spoke to his sons, saying, "Saddle me the donkey." And they saddled it.
1Kgs 13:28 And he went and found his carcass cast in the way, and the donkey and the lion standing by the carcass: The lion had not eaten the carcass, nor torn the donkey.
1Kgs 13:29 And the prophet took up the carcass of the man of God, and laid it upon the donkey, and brought it back: And the old prophet came to the city, to mourn and to bury him.
1Kgs 13:30 And he laid his carcass in his own grave; and they mourned over him, saying, "Alas, my brother!"
1Kgs 13:31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spoke to his sons, saying, "When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulcher in which the man of God is buried; lay my bones beside his bones:
1Kgs 13:32 For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Bethel, and against all the houses of the high places which are in the cities of Samaria, shall surely come to pass."
1Kgs 13:33 After this thing Jeroboam did not turn from his evil ways, but again made priests from the lowest of the people for the high places: Whoever *was* willing, he consecrated him, and he became one of the priests of the high places.
1Kgs 13:34 And this thing became sin to the house of Jeroboam, even to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

Chapter 14

1Kgs 14:1 At that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam fell sick.
1Kgs 14:2 And Jeroboam said to his wife, "Arise, I implore you, and disguise yourself, that you are not discovered to be the wife of Jeroboam; and go to Shiloh: Behold, Ahijah the prophet is there, who told me that I should be king over this people.
1Kgs 14:3 And take with you ten loaves, and biscuits, and a jar of honey, and go to him: He shall tell you what shall become of the child."
1Kgs 14:4 And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahijah. But Ahijah could not see; for his eyes were set *somewhat opaque* by reason of his age.
1Kgs 14:5 And the LORD said to Ahijah, "Behold, the wife of Jeroboam comes to ask a thing of you for her son; for he is sick: Thus and thus you shall say to her: For it shall be, when she comes in, that she shall feign herself to be another woman."
1Kgs 14:6 And it was so, when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, "Come in, you wife of Jeroboam; why *do* you feign yourself to be another? For I am sent to you with heavy tidings. [1]
1Kgs 14:7 Go, tell Jeroboam, 'Thus says the LORD God of Israel, "For as much as I exalted you from among the people, and made you prince over My people Israel,
1Kgs 14:8 and tore the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it *to* you: And yet you have not been like My servant David, who kept My commandments, and who followed Me with all his heart, to do that only which was right in My eyes;
1Kgs 14:9 but have done evil above all that were before you: For you have gone and made yourself other gods, and molten images, to provoke Me to anger, and have cast Me behind your back:
1Kgs 14:10 Therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and will cut off from Jeroboam him that pisses against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man takes away dung, until it is all gone.
1Kgs 14:11 The dogs shall eat him from Jeroboam's *family* that dies in the city; and the fowls of the air shall eat him that dies in the field: For the LORD has spoken it." '
1Kgs 14:12 Arise therefore, get yourself to your own house: And when your feet enter into the city, the child shall die.
1Kgs 14:13 And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him: For out of Jeroboam's *family* only he shall come to the grave, because in him there is found some good things toward the LORD God of Israel in the house of Jeroboam.
1Kgs 14:14 Moreover, the LORD shall raise Himself up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jeroboam *on* that day: But when? Beginning even now.
1Kgs 14:15 For the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water, and He shall root up Israel out of this good land, which He gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them beyond the river, because they have made their groves *of wooden images*, provoking the LORD to anger.
1Kgs 14:16 And He shall give Israel up because of the sins of Jeroboam, who sinned *himself*, and who made Israel sin."
1Kgs 14:17 And Jeroboam's wife arose, and departed, and came to Tirzah: And when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died;

---

[1] [Note: heavy: In Hebrew, hard]

1Kgs 14:18 and they buried him; and all Israel mourned for him, according to the word of the LORD, which He spoke by the hand of His servant Ahijah the prophet.
1Kgs 14:19 And the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, how he warred, and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.
1Kgs 14:20 And the days which Jeroboam reigned were twenty-two years: And he was laid down with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his place. [2]
1Kgs 14:21 And Rehoboam the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. Rehoboam was forty-one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the LORD chose out of all the tribes of Israel, to put His name there. And his mother's name was Naamah, an Ammonitess.
1Kgs 14:22 And Judah did evil in the sight of the LORD, and they provoked Him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.
1Kgs 14:23 For they also built themselves high places, and images, and groves *of wooden images*, on every high hill, and under every green tree. [3]
1Kgs 14:24 And there were also sodomites in the land: And they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.
1Kgs 14:25 And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, that Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem:
1Kgs 14:26 And he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all *of them*: And he took away all the shields of gold which Solomon had made.
1Kgs 14:27 And in their place king Rehoboam made brass shields, and committed them to the hands of the chief of the guard, which kept the door of the king's house.
1Kgs 14:28 And it was so, when the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard carried them, and brought them back into the guard chamber.
1Kgs 14:29 Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
1Kgs 14:30 And there was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all their days.
1Kgs 14:31 And Rehoboam was laid down with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And his mother's name was Naamah, an Ammonitess. And Abijam his son reigned in his place. [4]

Chapter 15

1Kgs 15:1 Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the son of Nebat, Abijam reigned over Judah.
1Kgs 15:2 He reigned three years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.
1Kgs 15:3 And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: And his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of David his father.
1Kgs 15:4 Nevertheless, for David's sake the LORD his God gave him a lamp in Jerusalem, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jerusalem:

---

[2] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]
[3] [Note: images; or, statues]
[4] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

1Kgs 15:5 Because David did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and did not turn aside from anything that He commanded him all the days of his life, except only in the matter of Uriah the Hittite.
1Kgs 15:6 And there was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all the days of his life.
1Kgs 15:7 Now the rest of the acts of Abijam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? And there was war between Abijam and Jeroboam.
1Kgs 15:8 And Abijam was laid down with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David: And Asa his son reigned in his place. [1]
1Kgs 15:9 And in the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel, Asa reigned over Judah.
1Kgs 15:10 And he reigned forty-one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.
1Kgs 15:11 And Asa did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, as David his father did.
1Kgs 15:12 And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made.
1Kgs 15:13 And also Maachah his mother, he even removed her from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove *of wooden images*; and Asa destroyed her idol, and burned it by the brook Kidron.
1Kgs 15:14 But the high places were not removed: Nevertheless, Asa's heart was perfect with the LORD all his days.
1Kgs 15:15 And he brought in the things which his father had dedicated, and the things which he himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels.
1Kgs 15:16 And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.
1Kgs 15:17 And Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah, and built Ramah, *so* that he might not allow anyone to go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.
1Kgs 15:18 Then Asa took all the silver and the gold that were left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: And king Asa sent them to Benhadad, the son of Tabrimon, the son of Hezion, king of Syria, that dwelled at Damascus, saying,
1Kgs 15:19 "There is a league between me and you, and between my father and your father: Behold, I have sent to you a present of silver and gold; come and break your league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me."
1Kgs 15:20 So Benhadad hearkened to king Asa, and sent the captains of the armies which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abelbethmaachah, and all Cinneroth, with all the land of Naphtali.
1Kgs 15:21 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard *about it*, he ceased building Ramah, and dwelled in Tirzah.
1Kgs 15:22 Then king Asa made a proclamation throughout all Judah; no one was exempted: And they took away the stones of Ramah, and *its* timber, with which Baasha had built; and king Asa built with them Geba of Benjamin, and Mizpah.
1Kgs 15:23 The rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? Nevertheless, in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

---

[1] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

1Kgs 15:24 And Asa was laid down with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: And Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his place. [2] [3]
1Kgs 15:25 And Nadab the son of Jeroboam began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two years.
1Kgs 15:26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in his sin with which he made Israel to sin.
1Kgs 15:27 And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him at Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon.
1Kgs 15:28 Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah, Baasha slayed him, and reigned in his place.
1Kgs 15:29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, that he smote all the house of Jeroboam; he did not leave anyone that breathed to Jeroboam, until he had destroyed him, according to the saying of the LORD, which He spoke by His servant Ahijah the Shilonite:
1Kgs 15:30 Because of the sins of Jeroboam which he sinned, and which he made Israel sin, by his provocation with which he provoked the LORD God of Israel to anger.
1Kgs 15:31 Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?
1Kgs 15:32 And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.
1Kgs 15:33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah, Baasha the son of Ahijah began to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, *for* twenty-four years.
1Kgs 15:34 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin with which he made Israel to sin.

Chapter 16

1Kgs 16:1 Then the word of the LORD came to Jehu the son of Hanani against Baasha, saying,
1Kgs 16:2 "For as much as I exalted you out of the dust, and made you prince over My people Israel; and you have walked in the way of Jeroboam, and have made My people Israel to sin, to provoke Me to anger with their sins;
1Kgs 16:3 Behold, I will take away the posterity of Baasha, and the posterity of his house; and will make your house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat.
1Kgs 16:4 The dogs shall eat him that dies from Baasha's *family* in the city; and the fowls of the air shall eat him that dies from his *family* in the fields."
1Kgs 16:5 Now the rest of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?
1Kgs 16:6 So Baasha was laid down with his fathers, and was buried in Tirzah: And Elah his son reigned in his place. [1]
1Kgs 16:7 And also by the hand of the prophet Jehu the son of Hanani came the word of the LORD against Baasha, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking Him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam; and because he killed him.
1Kgs 16:8 In the twenty-sixth year of Asa king of Judah, Elah the son of Baasha began to reign over Israel in Tirzah, *for* two years.

---

[2] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]
[3] [Note: Jehoshaphat: In Greek, Josaphat]
[1] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

1Kgs 16:9 And his servant Zimri, captain of half his chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza, *the* steward of his house in Tirzah.
1Kgs 16:10 And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty-seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his place.
1Kgs 16:11 And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he slew all the house of Baasha: He did not leave him *even* one that pisses against a wall, neither of his kinfolks, nor of his friends.
1Kgs 16:12 Thus Zimri destroyed all the house of Baasha, according to the word of the LORD, which He spoke against Baasha by Jehu the prophet.
1Kgs 16:13 For all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in provoking the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities.
1Kgs 16:14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?
1Kgs 16:15 In the twenty-seventh year of Asa king of Judah, Zimri reigned seven days in Tirzah. And the people were encamped against Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines.
1Kgs 16:16 And the people that were encamped heard *it* said *that* Zimri had conspired, and had also slain the king: Therefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the army, king over Israel that day in the camp.
1Kgs 16:17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah.
1Kgs 16:18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's house, and burned the king's house *right* over him with fire, and *he* died.
1Kgs 16:19 For his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the sight of the LORD, in walking in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin which he did, to make Israel sin.
1Kgs 16:20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he worked, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?
1Kgs 16:21 Then the people of Israel were divided into two parts: Half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and half followed Omri.
1Kgs 16:22 But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Ginath: So Tibni died, and Omri reigned.
1Kgs 16:23 In the thirty-first year of Asa king of Judah, Omri began to reign over Israel, *for* twelve years: He reigned six years in Tirzah.
1Kgs 16:24 And he bought the hill Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built after the name of Shemer, owner of the hill; *that is,* Samaria. [2] [3]
1Kgs 16:25 But Omri worked evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse than all *the kings of Israel* who were before him.
1Kgs 16:26 For he walked in all the ways of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and in his sin with which he made Israel to sin, to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities.
1Kgs 16:27 Now the rest of the acts of Omri which he did, and his might that he showed, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?
1Kgs 16:28 So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: And Ahab his son reigned in his place.

---

[2] [Note: 2 Hebrew talents of silver weighed approximately 227.6 troy pounds, or ~84.98 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[3] [Note: Samaria: In Hebrew, Shomeron]

1Kgs 16:29 And in the thirty-eighth year of Asa king of Judah, Ahab the son of Omri began to reign over Israel: And Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria *for* twenty-two years.
1Kgs 16:30 And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD above all *the kings of Israel* that were before him.
1Kgs 16:31 And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Jezebel, the daughter of Ethbaal king of the Zidonians, and went and served Baal, and worshiped him.
1Kgs 16:32 And he reared up an altar for Baal in the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria.
1Kgs 16:33 And Ahab made a grove *of wooden images*; and Ahab did more to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger than all the kings of Israel who were before him.
1Kgs 16:34 In his days Hiel the Bethelite built Jericho: He laid *its* foundation in Abiram his firstborn, and set up *its* gates in his youngest son Segub, according to the word of the LORD, which he spoke by Joshua the son of Nun.

Chapter 17

1Kgs 17:1 And Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said to Ahab, "As the LORD God of Israel lives, before Whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these *coming* years, except according to my word." [1]
1Kgs 17:2 And the word of the LORD came to him, saying,
1Kgs 17:3 "Get away from here, and turn eastward, and hide yourself by the brook Cherith, that *flows down into* the Jordan.
1Kgs 17:4 And it shall be, that you shall drink of the brook; and I have commanded the ravens to feed you there."
1Kgs 17:5 So he went and did according to the word of the LORD: For he went and dwelled by the brook Cherith, that *flows down into* the Jordan.
1Kgs 17:6 And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank from the brook.
1Kgs 17:7 And it came to pass after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.
1Kgs 17:8 And the word of the LORD came to him, saying,
1Kgs 17:9 "Arise, get yourself to Zarephath, which belongs to Zidon, and dwell there: Behold, I have commanded a widow woman to sustain you there." [2]
1Kgs 17:10 So he arose and went to Zarephath. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman was there gathering sticks: And he called to her, and said, "Fetch me, I implore you, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink."
1Kgs 17:11 And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, "Bring me, I implore you, a morsel of bread in your hand."
1Kgs 17:12 And she said, "As the LORD your God lives, I do not have a cake, but a handful of grain-meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a jar: And behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and prepare it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die."
1Kgs 17:13 And Elijah said to her, "Fear not; go and do as you have said: But make me a little cake from *it* first, and bring it to me, and afterwards make *some* for you and for your son.

---

1 [Note: Elijah: In Hebrew, Elijahu; In Greek, Elias]
2 [Note: Zarephath: In Greek, Sarepta]

1Kgs 17:14 For thus says the LORD God of Israel, 'The barrel of grain-meal shall not *be entirely* consumed, neither shall the jar of oil fail, until the day that the LORD sends rain upon the earth.' " [3]
1Kgs 17:15 And she went and did according to the saying of Elijah: And she, and he, and her household, ate many days.
1Kgs 17:16 And the barrel of grain-meal was not consumed, neither did the jar of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which He spoke by Elijah.
1Kgs 17:17 And it came to pass after these things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so severe, that there was no breath left in him.
1Kgs 17:18 And she said to Elijah, "What have I to do with you, O man of God? Have you come to me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son?"
1Kgs 17:19 And he said to her, "Give me your son." And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed.
1Kgs 17:20 And he cried out to the LORD, and said, "O LORD my God, have You also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?"
1Kgs 17:21 And he stretched himself *out* upon the child three times, and cried out to the LORD, and said, "O LORD my God, I implore you, let this child's soul come into him again."
1Kgs 17:22 And the LORD heard the voice of Elijah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he revived.
1Kgs 17:23 And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him to his mother: And Elijah said, "See, your son lives."
1Kgs 17:24 And the woman said to Elijah, "Now by this I know that you are a man of God, and that the word of the LORD in your mouth is truth."

Chapter 18

1Kgs 18:1 And it came to pass after many days, that the word of the LORD came to Elijah in the third year, saying, "Go, show yourself to Ahab; and I will send rain upon the earth."
1Kgs 18:2 And Elijah went to show himself to Ahab. And there was a severe famine in Samaria.
1Kgs 18:3 And Ahab called Obadiah, who was the governor of his house. (Now Obadiah feared the LORD greatly:
1Kgs 18:4 *So much* so, that when Jezebel cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Obadiah took a hundred prophets, and hid them by fifties in a cave, and fed them with bread and water).
1Kgs 18:5 And Ahab said to Obadiah, "Go into the land, to all fountains of water, and to all brooks: Peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, that we do not lose all the domestic beasts."
1Kgs 18:6 So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way by himself.
1Kgs 18:7 And as Obadiah was on the pathway, behold, Elijah met him: And he knew who he was, and fell on his face, and said, "Are you my lord Elijah?"
1Kgs 18:8 And he answered him, "I am: Go, tell your lord, 'Behold, Elijah is here.' "
1Kgs 18:9 And he said, "What have I sinned, that you would deliver your servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?
1Kgs 18:10 As the LORD your God lives, there is no nation or kingdom, where my lord has not sent to seek you: And when they said, 'He is not there'; he took an oath of the kingdom and nation *to swear* that they had not found you.

---

[3] [Note: sends: In Hebrew, gives]

1Kgs 18:11 And now you say, 'Go, tell your lord, "Behold, Elijah is here." '
1Kgs 18:12 And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from you, that the Spirit of the LORD shall carry you where I do not know; and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find you, he shall slay me: But I, your servant, fear the LORD from my youth.
1Kgs 18:13 Was it not told *to* my lord what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid a hundred men of the LORD's prophets by fifties in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?
1Kgs 18:14 And now you say, 'Go, tell your lord, "Behold, Elijah is here" ': And he shall slay me."
1Kgs 18:15 And Elijah said, "As the LORD of hosts lives, before Whom I stand, I will surely show myself to him today."
1Kgs 18:16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: And Ahab went to meet Elijah.
1Kgs 18:17 And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said to him, "Are you he that troubles Israel?"
1Kgs 18:18 And he answered, "I have not troubled Israel; but you *have*, and your father's house, in that you all have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and you have followed Baalim.
1Kgs 18:19 Now therefore send, and gather to me all *of* Israel to Mount Carmel, and the four hundred and fifty prophets of Baal, and the four hundred prophets of the groves *of wooden images*, which eat at Jezebel's table."
1Kgs 18:20 So Ahab sent to all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together to Mount Carmel.
1Kgs 18:21 And Elijah came to all the people, and said, "How long will you all falter between two opinions? If the LORD is God, follow Him: But if Baal, then follow him." And the people did not answer him a word.
1Kgs 18:22 Then Elijah said to the people, I, even I only, remain a prophet of the LORD; but Baal's prophets are four hundred and fifty men.
1Kgs 18:23 Let them therefore give us two bulls; and let them choose one bull for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under: And I will dress the other bull, and lay it on wood, and put no fire underneath:
1Kgs 18:24 And all of you call on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the LORD: And the God that answers by fire, let Him be God." And all the people answered and said, "It is well spoken."
1Kgs 18:25 And Elijah said to the prophets of Baal, "Choose one bull for yourselves, and dress it first; for you all are many; and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire under *it*."
1Kgs 18:26 And they took the bull which was given *to* them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, "O Baal, hear us." But there was no voice, nor any that answered. And they leaped upon the altar which was made.
1Kgs 18:27 And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, "Cry aloud: For he is a god; either he is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is on a journey, or peradventure he sleeps, and must be awakened."
1Kgs 18:28 And they cried aloud, and cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, until the blood gushed out upon them.
1Kgs 18:29 And it came to pass, when midday was past, and they prophesied until the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that there was neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any that regarded.
1Kgs 18:30 And Elijah said to all the people, "Come near to me." And all the people came near to him. And he repaired the altar of the LORD that was broken down.

1Kgs 18:31 And Elijah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, to whom the word of the LORD came, saying, "Israel shall be your name":
1Kgs 18:32 And with the stones he built an altar in the name of the LORD: And he made a trench around the altar, as large as would contain two measures of seed.
1Kgs 18:33 And he put the wood in order, and cut the bull in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, "Fill four barrels with water, and pour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood."
1Kgs 18:34 And he said, "Do it a second time." And they did it a second time. And he said, "Do it a third time." And they did it a third time.
1Kgs 18:35 And the water ran all around the altar; and he also filled the trench with water.
1Kgs 18:36 And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, "LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that You are God in Israel, and that I am Your servant, and that I have done all these things at Your word.
1Kgs 18:37 Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that You are the LORD God, and that You have turned their heart back again."
1Kgs 18:38 Then the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench.
1Kgs 18:39 And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces: And they said, "The LORD, He is the God; the LORD, He is the God."
1Kgs 18:40 And Elijah said to them, "Take the prophets of Baal; do not let one of them escape." And they took them: And Elijah brought them down to the brook Kishon, and slew them there.
1Kgs 18:41 And Elijah said to Ahab, "Get yourself up, eat and drink; for there is a sound of abundance of rain."
1Kgs 18:42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; and he cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees,
1Kgs 18:43 and said to his servant, "Go up now, look toward the sea." And he went up, and looked, and said, "There is nothing." And he said, "Go again seven times."
1Kgs 18:44 And it came to pass on the seventh time, that he said, "Behold, a little cloud arises out of the sea, like a man's hand." And he said, "Go up, say to Ahab, 'Prepare your chariot, and get yourself down, *so* that the rain does not stop you.' "
1Kgs 18:45 And in the meanwhile it came to pass, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab rode, and went to Jezreel.
1Kgs 18:46 And the hand of the LORD was on Elijah; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab to the entrance of Jezreel.

Chapter 19

1Kgs 19:1 And Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah had done, and how he had slain all the prophets together with the sword.
1Kgs 19:2 Then Jezebel sent a messenger to Elijah, saying, "So let the gods do to me, and more also, if I do not make your life as the life of one of them by tomorrow about this time."
1Kgs 19:3 And when he saw that, he arose, and ran for his life, and came to Beersheba, which belongs to Judah, and left his servant there.
1Kgs 19:4 But he himself went a day's journey into the barren wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper tree: And he requested for himself that he might die; and said, "It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I am not better than my fathers."

1Kgs 19:5 And as he lay and slept under a juniper tree, behold, then an angel touched him, and said to him, "Arise and eat."
1Kgs 19:6 And he looked, and behold, there was a cake baked on the coals, and a cup of water at his head. And he ate and drank, and laid himself down again.
1Kgs 19:7 And the angel of the LORD came again a second time, and touched him, and said, "Arise and eat; because the journey is too extensive for you."
1Kgs 19:8 And he arose, and ate and drank, and went in the strength of that meat forty days and forty nights to Horeb the mount of God.
1Kgs 19:9 And at the *mount* he came to a cave, and lodged there; and behold, the word of the LORD came to him, and He said to him, "What are you *doing* here, Elijah?"
1Kgs 19:10 And he said, "I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: For the children of Israel have forsaken Your covenant, thrown down Your altars, and slain Your prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away."
1Kgs 19:11 And He said, "Go forth, and stand on the mount before the LORD." And behold, the LORD passed by, and a great and strong wind tore *into* the mountains, and broke in pieces the rocks before the LORD; but the LORD was not in the wind: And after the wind an earthquake; but the LORD was not in the earthquake:
1Kgs 19:12 And after the earthquake a fire; but the LORD was not in the fire: And after the fire a still small voice.
1Kgs 19:13 And it was so, when Elijah heard it, that he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entrance of the cave. And behold, there came a voice to him, and said, "What are you doing here, Elijah?"
1Kgs 19:14 And he said, "I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: Because the children of Israel have forsaken Your covenant, thrown down Your altars, and slain Your prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away."
1Kgs 19:15 And the LORD said to him, "Go, continue on your way to the barren wilderness of Damascus: And when you arrive, anoint Hazael to be king over Syria:
1Kgs 19:16 And you shall anoint Jehu the son of Nimshi to be king over Israel: And you shall anoint Elisha the son of Shaphat from Abelmeholah to be prophet in your place.
1Kgs 19:17 And it shall come to pass, that he who escapes the sword of Hazael Jehu shall slay: And he that escapes from the sword of Jehu Elisha shall slay.
1Kgs 19:18 Yet I have left seven thousand in Israel *for* Myself, all the knees which have not bowed to Baal, and every mouth which has not kissed him."
1Kgs 19:19 So he departed *from* there, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who was plowing with twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he *was* with the twelfth: And Elijah passed by him, and threw his mantle upon him.
1Kgs 19:20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, "Let me, I implore you, kiss my father and my mother, and then I will follow you." And he said to him, "Go return back: For what have I done to you?"
1Kgs 19:21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen *used for fuel*, and gave *it* to the people, and they ate. Then he arose, and went after Elijah, and ministered to him.

Chapter 20

1Kgs 20:1 And Benhadad the king of Syria gathered all his army together: And there were thirty-two kings with him, and horses, and chariots; and he went up and besieged Samaria, and warred against it.
1Kgs 20:2 And he sent messengers into the city to Ahab king of Israel, and said to him, "Thus said Benhadad,
1Kgs 20:3 'Your silver and your gold are mine; your wives also and your children, even the goodliest, are mine.' "
1Kgs 20:4 And the king of Israel answered and said, "My lord, O king, according to your saying, I am yours, and all that I have."
1Kgs 20:5 And the messengers came again, and said, "Thus speaks Benhadad, saying, 'Although I have sent to you, saying, "You shall deliver *to* me your silver, and your gold, and your wives, and your children";
1Kgs 20:6 yet I will send my servants to you tomorrow about this time, and they shall search your house, and the houses of your servants; and it shall be, that whatever is pleasant in your eyes, they shall put it in their hand, and take it away.' " [1]
1Kgs 20:7 Then the king of Israel called all the elders of the land, and said, "Be aware, I implore you, and see how this man seeks mischief: For he sent to me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and I did not deny him." [2]
1Kgs 20:8 And all the elders and all the people said to him, "Do not hearken to him, nor consent."
1Kgs 20:9 Therefore he said to the messengers of Benhadad, "Tell my lord the king, 'All that you sent for your servant to *give over* at first, I will do: But this thing I may not do.' " And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.
1Kgs 20:10 And Benhadad sent to him, and said, "The gods do so to me, and more also, if the dust *left in* Samaria shall suffice *to be one* handful *each* for all the people that follow me."
1Kgs 20:11 And the king of Israel answered and said, "Tell him, 'Do not let him that girds on his armor boast himself like him that *takes* it off.' "
1Kgs 20:12 And it came to pass, when Benhadad heard this message, as he was drinking, he and the kings in the pavilions, that he said to his servants, "Set yourselves in array." And they arrayed themselves in lines against the city.
1Kgs 20:13 And behold, a prophet came to Ahab king of Israel, saying, "Thus says the LORD, 'Have you seen all this great multitude? Behold, I will deliver it into your hand this day; and you shall know that I am the LORD.' "
1Kgs 20:14 And Ahab said, "By whom?" And he said, "Thus says the LORD, 'Even by the young men of the princes of the provinces.' " Then he said, "Who shall order the battle?" And he answered, "You."
1Kgs 20:15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty-two: And after them he numbered all the people, even all the children of Israel, *as* seven thousand.
1Kgs 20:16 And they went out at noon. But Benhadad was drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty-two kings that helped him.

---

1 [Note: pleasant: In Hebrew, desirable]
2 [Note: I did not deny him: In Hebrew, I kept not back from him]

1Kgs 20:17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Benhadad sent out, and they told him, saying, "There are men coming out of Samaria."
1Kgs 20:18 And he said, "Whether they have come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they have come out for war, take them alive."
1Kgs 20:19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them.
1Kgs 20:20 And they slew, everyone, his man: And the Syrians fled; and Israel pursued them: And Benhadad the king of Syria escaped on a horse with the horsemen.
1Kgs 20:21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.
1Kgs 20:22 And the prophet came to the king of Israel, and said to him, "Go, strengthen yourself, and be aware, and see what you *shall* do: For at the turn of the year the king of Syria will come up against you."
1Kgs 20:23 And the servants of the king of Syria said to him, "Their gods are gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than us; but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they.
1Kgs 20:24 And do this thing, take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their places:
1Kgs 20:25 And *assemble* yourself an army, like the army that you have lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: And we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they." And he hearkened to their voice, and did so.
1Kgs 20:26 And it came to pass at the turn of the year, that Benhadad *assembled* the Syrians, and went up to Aphek, to fight against Israel.
1Kgs 20:27 And the children of Israel were *assembled*, and were all present, and went against them: And the children of Israel pitched in front of them like two little flocks of kid *goats*; but the Syrians filled the country.
1Kgs 20:28 And there came a man of God, and spoke to the king of Israel, and said, "Thus says the LORD, 'Because the Syrians have said, "The LORD is God of the hills, but He is not God of the valleys", therefore I will deliver all this great multitude into your hand, and all you shall know that I am the LORD.' "
1Kgs 20:29 And they pitched in front of one another *for* seven days. And so it was, that on the seventh day the battle was joined: And the children of Israel slew one hundred thousand footmen from the Syrians in one day.
1Kgs 20:30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city; and there a wall fell upon twenty-seven thousand of the men that were left. And Benhadad fled, and came into the city, into an inner chamber. [3]
1Kgs 20:31 And his servants said to him, "Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are merciful kings: Let us, I implore you, put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel: Peradventure he will save your life."
1Kgs 20:32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, "Your servant Benhadad says, 'I implore you, let me live.' " And he said, "Is he still alive? He is my brother."
1Kgs 20:33 Now the men diligently observed whether anything would come from him, and hastily caught *on to his comradery*: And they said, "Your brother Benhadad." Then he said, "Go, all of

---

[3] [Note: into an inner chamber: In Hebrew, into a chamber within a chamber]

you, *and* bring him." Then Benhadad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.
1Kgs 20:34 And Benhadad said to him, "The cities, which my father took from your father, I will restore; and you shall make streets for yourself in Damascus, as my father made in Samaria." Then Ahab said, "I will send you away with this covenant." So he made a covenant with him, and sent him away.
1Kgs 20:35 And a certain man from the sons of the prophets said to his neighbor in the word of the LORD, "Smite me, I implore you." And the man refused to smite him.
1Kgs 20:36 Then he said to him, "Because you have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as you have departed from me, a lion shall slay you." And as soon as he had departed from him, a lion found him, and slew him.
1Kgs 20:37 Then he found another man, and said, "Smite me, I implore you." And the man smote him, so that in smiting he wounded him.
1Kgs 20:38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the *roadway*, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face.
1Kgs 20:39 And as the king passed by, he cried out to the king: And he said, "Your servant went out into the middle of the battle; and behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man to me, and said, 'Keep this man: If by any means he is missing, then your life shall be for his life, or else you shall pay a talent of silver.' [4]
1Kgs 20:40 And as your servant was busy here and there, *the man* departed" And the king of Israel said to him, "So shall your judgment be; *you* yourself have decided it."
1Kgs 20:41 And he hastened, and took the ashes away from his face; and the king of Israel *recognized* him, that he was *one* of the prophets.
1Kgs 20:42 And he said to him, "Thus says the LORD, 'Because you have let go out of your hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore your life shall go for his life, and your people for his people.' "
1Kgs 20:43 And the king of Israel went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Samaria.

Chapter 21

1Kgs 21:1 And it came to pass after these things, that Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard, which was in Jezreel, nearby the palace of Ahab king of Samaria.
1Kgs 21:2 And Ahab spoke to Naboth, saying, "Give me your vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it is near my house: And I will give you a better vineyard than it, for it; or, if it seems good to you, I will give you the worth of it in money."
1Kgs 21:3 And Naboth said to Ahab, "The LORD forbid me *from* it, that I should give the inheritance of my fathers to you."
1Kgs 21:4 And Ahab came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him: For he had said, "I will not give you the inheritance of my fathers." And he laid himself down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.
1Kgs 21:5 But Jezebel his wife came to him, and said to him, "Why is your spirit so sad, that you eat no bread?"

---

[4] [Note: 1 Hebrew talent of silver weighed approximately 113.8 troy pounds, or ~42.49 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Kgs 21:6 And he said to her, "Because I spoke to Naboth the Jezreelite, and said to him, 'Give me your vineyard for money; or else, if it pleases you, I will give you another vineyard for it': And he answered, 'I will not give you my vineyard.' "
1Kgs 21:7 And Jezebel his wife said to him, "Do you now govern the kingdom of Israel? Arise, and eat bread, and let your heart be merry: I will give you the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite."
1Kgs 21:8 So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters to the elders and to the nobles that were in his city, dwelling with Naboth.
1Kgs 21:9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, "Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people:
1Kgs 21:10 And set two men, sons of Belial, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, 'You blasphemed God and the king.' And then carry him out, and stone him, that he may die."
1Kgs 21:11 And the men of his city, even the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jezebel had sent to them, as it was written in the letters which she had sent to them.
1Kgs 21:12 They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people.
1Kgs 21:13 And there came in two men, children of Belial, and *they* sat in front of him: And the men of Belial witnessed against him, even against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, "Naboth blasphemed God and the king." Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, *so* that he died.
1Kgs 21:14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, "Naboth has been stoned, and is dead."
1Kgs 21:15 And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth had been stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, "Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give you for money: For Naboth is not alive, but dead."
1Kgs 21:16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take possession of it.
1Kgs 21:17 And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,
1Kgs 21:18 "Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, which is in Samaria: Behold, he is in the vineyard of Naboth, where he has gone down to *take* possession *of* it.
1Kgs 21:19 And you shall speak to him, saying, 'Thus says the LORD, "Have you killed, and also taken possession?" ' And you shall speak to him, saying, 'Thus says the LORD, "In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth, dogs shall lick your blood, even yours." ' "
1Kgs 21:20 And Ahab said to Elijah, "Have you found me, O my enemy?" And he answered, "I have found you: Because you have sold yourself to work evil in the sight of the LORD.
1Kgs 21:21 'Behold, I will bring evil upon you, and will take away your posterity, and will cut off from Ahab him that pisses against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel,
1Kgs 21:22 and will make your house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the provocation with which you have provoked Me to anger, and made Israel sin.'
1Kgs 21:23 And of Jezebel the LORD also spoke, saying, 'The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel.'
1Kgs 21:24 Him that dies from Ahab's *family* in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dies in the field the fowls of the air shall eat."
1Kgs 21:25 But there was no one like Ahab, who sold himself to work wickedness in the sight of the LORD, whom Jezebel his wife stirred up.
1Kgs 21:26 And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all *the* things the Amorites did, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

1Kgs 21:27 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he tore his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.
1Kgs 21:28 And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,
1Kgs 21:29 "See how Ahab humbles himself before Me? Because he humbles himself before Me, I will not bring the evil in his days: But in his son's days I will bring the evil upon his house."

Chapter 22

1Kgs 22:1 And they continued three years without war between Syria and Israel.
1Kgs 22:2 And it came to pass in the third year, that Jehoshaphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Israel.
1Kgs 22:3 And the king of Israel said to his servants, "Do all you know that Ramoth in Gilead is ours, and *yet* we are still, and do not take it out of the hand of the king of Syria?"
1Kgs 22:4 And he said to Jehoshaphat, "Will you go with me to Ramothgilead to battle?" And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, "I am as you are, my people as your people, my horses as your horses."
1Kgs 22:5 And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, "Inquire, I implore you, at the word of the LORD today."
1Kgs 22:6 Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said to them, "Shall I go against Ramothgilead to battle, or shall I *stay back*?" And they said, "Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it into the hand of the king."
1Kgs 22:7 And Jehoshaphat said, "Is there not a prophet of the LORD here over and above *these*, that we might inquire of Him?"
1Kgs 22:8 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, "There is still one man, Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom we may inquire of the LORD: But I hate him; for he does not prophesy good concerning me, but evil." And Jehoshaphat said, "Let not the king speak in such a manner."
1Kgs 22:9 Then the king of Israel called an officer, and said, "Hasten *to bring* here Micaiah the son of Imlah."
1Kgs 22:10 And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah each sat on *their respective* thrones, having put on their robes, in a vacant place *near* the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.
1Kgs 22:11 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah made himself horns of iron: And he said, "Thus says the LORD, 'With these you shall push the Syrians, until you have consumed them.' "
1Kgs 22:12 And all the prophets prophesied in the same manner, saying, "Go up to Ramothgilead, and prosper: For the LORD shall deliver it into the king's hand."
1Kgs 22:13 And the messenger that had gone to call Micaiah spoke to him, saying, "Behold now, the words of the prophets declare *only* good to the king with one mouth: Let your word, I implore you, be like the word of one of them, and speak that which is good."
1Kgs 22:14 And Micaiah said, "As the LORD lives, what the LORD says to me, that I will speak."
1Kgs 22:15 So he came to the king. And the king said to him, "Micaiah, shall we go against Ramothgilead to battle, or shall we *stay back*?" And he answered him, "Go, and prosper: For the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king."
1Kgs 22:16 And the king said to him, "How many times shall I adjure you that you tell me nothing but that which is true in the name of the LORD?"
1Kgs 22:17 And he said, "I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that do not have a shepherd: And the LORD said, 'These have no master: Let them return, every man, to his house in peace.' "

1Kgs 22:18 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, "Did I not tell you that he would not prophesy good concerning me, but evil *instead*?"
1Kgs 22:19 And he said, "Hear therefore the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting on His throne, and all the host of heaven standing by Him on His right hand and on His left.
1Kgs 22:20 And the LORD said, 'Who shall persuade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramothgilead?' And one said in this manner, and another said in that manner.
1Kgs 22:21 And there came forth a spirit, and *it* stood before the LORD, and said, 'I will persuade him.'
1Kgs 22:22 And the LORD said to him, 'With what?' And he said, 'I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets.' And he said, 'You shall persuade him, and prevail *in it*: Go forth, and do so.'
1Kgs 22:23 Now therefore, behold, the LORD has put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these your prophets, and the LORD has spoken evil concerning you."
1Kgs 22:24 But Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went near, and smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, "Which way did the Spirit of the LORD go from me to speak to you?"
1Kgs 22:25 And Micaiah said, "Behold, you shall see in that day, when you shall go into an inner chamber to hide yourself." [1]
1Kgs 22:26 And the king of Israel said, "Take Micaiah, and carry him back to Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;
1Kgs 22:27 and say, 'Thus says the king, "Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I come in peace." ' "
1Kgs 22:28 And Micaiah said, "If you return at all in peace, the LORD has not spoken by me." And he said, "Hearken, O people, every one of you."
1Kgs 22:29 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramothgilead.
1Kgs 22:30 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, "I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but you put on your robes." And the king of Israel disguised himself, and went into the battle.
1Kgs 22:31 But the king of Syria commanded his thirty-two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, "Fight neither with *the* small nor great, except only with the king of Israel."
1Kgs 22:32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, "Surely it is the king of Israel." And they turned aside to fight against him: And Jehoshaphat cried out.
1Kgs 22:33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him.
1Kgs 22:34 And a certain man drew a bow at *random*, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the armor: Therefore he said to the driver of his chariot, "Turn your hand, and carry me out of the army; for I am wounded."
1Kgs 22:35 And the battle increased that day: And the king was *propped* up in his chariot *facing* against the Syrians, and died at sunset: And the blood ran out of the wound into the middle of the chariot.
1Kgs 22:36 And there went a proclamation throughout the army about the going down of the sun, saying, "Every man to his city, and every man to his own country."
1Kgs 22:37 So the king died, and was brought to Samaria; and they buried the king in Samaria.
1Kgs 22:38 And *as* someone washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria; and the dogs licked up his blood; and they washed his armor; according to the word of the LORD which He spoke.

---

[1] [Note: into an inner chamber: In Hebrew, into a chamber within a chamber]

1Kgs 22:39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and the ivory house which he made, and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?
1Kgs 22:40 So Ahab was laid down with his fathers; and Ahaziah his son reigned in his place. [2]
1Kgs 22:41 And Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel.
1Kgs 22:42 Jehoshaphat was thirty-five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty-five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.
1Kgs 22:43 And he walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he did not turn aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the LORD: Nevertheless, the high places were not taken away; for the people still offered and burnt incense in the high places.
1Kgs 22:44 And Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel.
1Kgs 22:45 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, and his might that he showed, and how he warred, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
1Kgs 22:46 And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he took out of the land.
1Kgs 22:47 At that time there was no king in Edom: *Rather,* a deputy was king.
1Kgs 22:48 Jehoshaphat made ships from Tharshish go to Ophir for gold: But they did not *make it*; for the ships were broken at Eziongeber.
1Kgs 22:49 Then Ahaziah the son of Ahab said to Jehoshaphat, "Let my servants go with your servants in the ships." But Jehoshaphat would not.
1Kgs 22:50 And Jehoshaphat was laid down with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: And Jehoram his son reigned in his place. [3]
1Kgs 22:51 Ahaziah the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and *he* reigned over Israel *for* two years.
1Kgs 22:52 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin:
1Kgs 22:53 For he served Baal, and worshiped him, and provoked the LORD God of Israel to anger, according to all that his father had done.

2 Kings

Chapter 1

2Kgs 1:1 Then Moab rebelled against Israel after the death of Ahab.
2Kgs 1:2 And Ahaziah fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that was in Samaria, and was sick: And he sent messengers, and said to them, "Go, inquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron whether I shall recover from this disease."
2Kgs 1:3 But the angel of the LORD said to Elijah the Tishbite, "Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say to them, 'Is it because there is not a God in Israel, that you all go to inquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron?'
2Kgs 1:4 Now therefore thus says the LORD, 'You shall not come down from that bed on which you have gone up, but shall surely die.' " And Elijah departed.

---

[2] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]
[3] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Kgs 1:5 And when the messengers turned back to him, he said to them, "Why have all you now turned back?"
2Kgs 1:6 And they said to him, "A man came up to meet us, and said to us, 'Go, return again to the king that sent you, and say to him, "Thus says the LORD, 'Is it because there is not a God in Israel, that you send to inquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron? Therefore, you shall not come down from that bed on which you have gone up, but shall surely die.' " ' "
2Kgs 1:7 And he said to them, "What sort of man was he that came up to meet you, and told you these words?"
2Kgs 1:8 And they answered him, "He was a hairy man, and girded with a girdle of leather around his loins." And he said, "It is Elijah the Tishbite."
2Kgs 1:9 Then the king sent to him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: And behold, he sat on the top of a hill. And he spoke to him, "You man of God, the king has said, 'Come down.' "
2Kgs 1:10 And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, "If I am a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume you and your fifty." And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.
2Kgs 1:11 Again, he sent to him also another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said to him, "O man of God, the king has said thus, 'Come down quickly.' "
2Kgs 1:12 And Elijah answered and said to them, "If I am a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume you and your fifty." And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.
2Kgs 1:13 And he again sent a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on his knees before Elijah, and sought him, and said to him, "O man of God, I implore you, let my life, and the life of these fifty, your servants, be precious in your sight.
2Kgs 1:14 Behold, there came down fire from heaven, and burned up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: Therefore let my life now be precious in your sight."
2Kgs 1:15 And the angel of the LORD said to Elijah, "Go down with him: Do not be afraid of him." And he arose, and went down with him to the king.
2Kgs 1:16 And he said to him, "Thus says the LORD, 'For as much as you have sent messengers to inquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron, is it because there is no God in Israel of *Whom* to inquire His word? Therefore you shall not come down off that bed on which you have gone up, but shall surely die.' "
2Kgs 1:17 So he died according to the word of the LORD which Elijah had spoken. And Jehoram reigned in his place in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah; because he had no son.
2Kgs 1:18 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

Chapter 2

2Kgs 2:1 And it came to pass, when the LORD would take up Elijah into heaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with Elisha from Gilgal.
2Kgs 2:2 And Elijah said to Elisha, "Tarry here, I implore you; for the LORD has sent me to Bethel." And Elisha said to him, "As the LORD lives, and as your soul lives, I will not leave you." So they went down to Bethel.

2Kgs 2:3 And the sons of the prophets that were at Bethel came forth to Elisha, and said to him, "Do you know that the LORD will take away your master from *being* your chief today?" And he said, "Yes, I know it; all you hold your peace."
2Kgs 2:4 And Elijah said to him, "Elisha, tarry here, I implore you; for the LORD has sent me to Jericho." And he said, "As the LORD lives, and as your soul lives, I will not leave you." So they came to Jericho.
2Kgs 2:5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jericho came to Elisha, and said to him, "Do you know that the LORD will take away your master from *being* your chief today?" And he answered, "Yes, I know it; all you hold your peace."
2Kgs 2:6 And Elijah said to him, "Tarry here, I implore you; for the LORD has sent me to *the* Jordan." And he said, "As the LORD lives, and as your soul lives, I will not leave you." And the two *of them* went on.
2Kgs 2:7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to *watch* afar off: And *Elijah and Elisha* stood by *the* Jordan.
2Kgs 2:8 And Elijah took his mantle, and wrapped it together, and struck the waters, and *the waters* were divided *to one side* and *to the other*, so that the two *of them* went over on dry ground.
2Kgs 2:9 And it came to pass, when they had gone over, that Elijah said to Elisha, "Ask what I shall do for you, before I am taken away from you." And Elisha said, "I implore you, let a double portion of your spirit be upon me."
2Kgs 2:10 And he said, "You have asked a hard thing: Nevertheless, if you see me when I am taken from you, it shall be so to you; but if not, it shall not be so."
2Kgs 2:11 And it came to pass, as they went on, and still *were* talking, that behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and *it* separated them both *apart*; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.
2Kgs 2:12 And Elisha saw it, and he cried out, "My father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and *its* horsemen." And he saw him no more: And he took hold of his own clothes, and tore them in two pieces.
2Kgs 2:13 He also took up the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the bank of *the* Jordan;
2Kgs 2:14 and he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and struck the waters, and said, "Where is the LORD God of Elijah? And when he had also struck the waters, they were divided *to one side* and *to the other*: And Elisha went over.
2Kgs 2:15 And when the sons of the prophets that *went* to watch *from* Jericho saw him, they said, "The spirit of Elijah rests on Elisha." And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.
2Kgs 2:16 And they said to him, "Behold now, there are with your servants fifty strong men; let them go, we implore you, and seek your master: Lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD has taken him up, and cast him on some mountain, or into some valley." And he said, "You shall not send *them*."
2Kgs 2:17 And when they urged him until he was ashamed, he said, "Send *them*." Therefore, they sent fifty men; and they sought *Elijah for* three days, but did not find him.
2Kgs 2:18 And when they came *back* to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said to them, "Did I not say to you, 'Do not go'? "
2Kgs 2:19 And the men of the city said to Elisha, "Behold, I implore you, the location of this city is pleasant, as my lord sees: But the water is bad, and the ground *is* barren."
2Kgs 2:20 And he said, "Bring me a new jar, and put salt in it." And they brought it to him.

2Kgs 2:21 And he went forth to the spring of the waters, and cast the salt in there, and said, "Thus says the LORD, 'I have healed these waters; there shall not be any more death nor barren land from them.' "
2Kgs 2:22 So the waters were healed to this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he spoke.
2Kgs 2:23 And he went up from there to Bethel: And as he was going up by the *roadway*, there came forth little children out of the city, and *they* mocked him, and said to him, "Go up, you bald head; go up, you bald head."
2Kgs 2:24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two she-bears out of the woods, and *they* tore up forty-two children from *among* them.
2Kgs 2:25 And he went from there to Mount Carmel, and from there he returned to Samaria.

Chapter 3

2Kgs 3:1 Now Jehoram the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve years.
2Kgs 3:2 And he worked evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his father, and like his mother: For he put away the image of Baal that his father had made. [1]
2Kgs 3:3 Nevertheless, he cleaved to the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin; he did not depart from *them*.
2Kgs 3:4 And Mesha king of Moab was a sheep-master, and rendered to the king of Israel a hundred thousand lambs, and a hundred thousand rams, with the wool.
2Kgs 3:5 But it came to pass, when Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.
2Kgs 3:6 And king Jehoram went out of Samaria *at* the same time, and numbered all Israel.
2Kgs 3:7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, "The king of Moab has rebelled against me: Will you go with me to battle against Moab?" And he said, "I will go up: I am as you are, my people as your people, and my horses as your horses."
2Kgs 3:8 And he said, "Which way shall we go up?" And he answered, "The way through the barren wilderness of Edom."
2Kgs 3:9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom: And they took a roundabout circuit of seven day's journey: And there was no water for the army, *nor* for the domestic beasts that followed them.
2Kgs 3:10 And the king of Israel said, "Alas! The LORD has called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab!"
2Kgs 3:11 But Jehoshaphat said, "Is there not a prophet of the LORD here, that we may inquire of the LORD by him?" And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, "Here is Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elijah."
2Kgs 3:12 And Jehoshaphat said, "The word of the LORD is with him." So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down to him.
2Kgs 3:13 And Elisha said to the king of Israel, "What have I to do with you? Go to the prophets of your father, and to the prophets of your mother." And the king of Israel said to him, "No: For the LORD has called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab."

---

1 [Note: image: In Hebrew, statue]

2Kgs 3:14 And Elisha said, "As the LORD of hosts lives, before Whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward you, nor *even* see you.
2Kgs 3:15 But now bring me a minstrel." And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that the hand of the LORD came upon him.
2Kgs 3:16 And he said, "Thus says the LORD, 'Make this valley full of ditches.'
2Kgs 3:17 For thus says the LORD, 'You all shall not see wind, neither shall you see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that you may drink, both you, and your domestic beasts, and your *wild* beasts.'
2Kgs 3:18 And this is *in fact* an easy thing in the sight of the LORD: He will also deliver the Moabites into your hand. [2]
2Kgs 3:19 And you all shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall *cut* down every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and disfigure every good piece of land with stones." [3]
2Kgs 3:20 And it came to pass in the morning, when the food offering was offered, that behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the country was filled with water.
2Kgs 3:21 And when all the Moabites heard that the kings had come up to fight against them, they gathered all that were able to put on armor, and upward *in age*, and stood *at* the border.
2Kgs 3:22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water on the other side as red as blood:
2Kgs 3:23 And they said, "This is blood: The kings are surely slain, and they have smitten one another: Now therefore, Moab, to the plunder."
2Kgs 3:24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: But they went forward smiting the Moabites, even in their *own* country.
2Kgs 3:25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land every man cast his stones, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and *cut* down all the good trees: Only in Kirharaseth did they leave *its* stones *intact*; however, the slingers went around it, and smote it.
2Kgs 3:26 And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too intense for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, *in order* to break through to the king of Edom: But they could not.
2Kgs 3:27 Then he took his oldest son that should have reigned in his place, and offered him for a burnt offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Israel: And they departed from him, and returned to their own land.

Chapter 4

2Kgs 4:1 Now a certain woman of the wives of the sons of the prophets cried out to Elisha, saying, "Your servant my husband is dead; and you know that your servant feared the LORD: And the creditor has come to take my two sons to himself to become bondmen."
2Kgs 4:2 And Elisha said to her, "What shall I do for you? Tell me, what do you have in the house?" And she said, "Your handmaid does not have anything in the house, except a pot of oil."
2Kgs 4:3 Then he said, "Go, borrow vessels from all your neighbors, even empty vessels; do not borrow *only* a few.

---

[2] [Note: an easy: In KJV, a light]
[3] [Note: disfigure: In KJV, mar]

2Kgs 4:4 And when you have come in, you shall shut the door *behind* you and your sons, and shall pour out *oil* into all those vessels, and you shall set aside those which are full."
2Kgs 4:5 So she went from him, and shut the door *behind* her and her sons, who brought to her the vessels; and she poured *the oil* out.
2Kgs 4:6 And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said to her son, "Bring me yet *another* vessel." And he said to her, "There are not *any* more vessels." And the oil ceased.
2Kgs 4:7 Then she came and told the man of God. And he said, "Go, sell the oil, and pay your debt, and you and your children live from the rest."
2Kgs 4:8 And there was a day that Elisha passed *over* to Shunem, where a great woman was; and she compelled him to eat bread. And so it was, that as often as he passed by, he turned in to that place to eat bread.
2Kgs 4:9 And she said to her husband, "Behold now, I perceive that this is a holy man of God, which passes by us continually.
2Kgs 4:10 Let us make a little chamber, I implore you, upon the wall; and let us set *up* for him a bed, a table, a stool, and a candlestick there: And it shall be, when he comes to us, that he shall turn in there."
2Kgs 4:11 And it fell on a day, that he came to that place, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.
2Kgs 4:12 And he said to Gehazi his servant, "Call this Shunammite." And when he had called her, she stood before him.
2Kgs 4:13 And he said to him, "Say now to her, 'Behold, you have been caring toward us with all this care; what is to be done for you? Would you *like anything* spoken *on your behalf* to the king, or to the captain of the army?' " And she answered, "I dwell among my own people."
2Kgs 4:14 And he said, "What then is to be done for her?" And Gehazi answered, "Truly she has no child, and her husband is old."
2Kgs 4:15 And he said, "Call her." And when he had called her, she stood in the door.
2Kgs 4:16 And he said, "About this season, according to the time of life, you shall embrace a son." And she said, "No, my lord, you man of God, do not lie to your handmaid."
2Kgs 4:17 And the woman conceived, and bore a son at that season that Elisha had said to her, according to the time of life.
2Kgs 4:18 And when the child was grown, there was a day that he went out to his father, to the reapers.
2Kgs 4:19 And he said to his father, "My head, my head." And he said to a lad, "Carry him to his mother."
2Kgs 4:20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died.
2Kgs 4:21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the door upon him, and went out.
2Kgs 4:22 And she called to her husband, and said, "Send me, I implore you, one of the young men, and one of the donkeys, that I may run to the man of God, and come *back* again."
2Kgs 4:23 And he said, "Why will you go to him today? It is neither new moon, nor Sabbath." And she said, "It shall be well."
2Kgs 4:24 Then she saddled a donkey, and said to her servant, "Drive, and go forward; do not slacken your riding *pace* for me, except *if* I tell you."

2Kgs 4:25 So she went and came to the man of God *at* Mount Carmel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, "Behold, *over* yonder is that Shunammite":
2Kgs 4:26 Run now, I implore you, to meet her, and say to her, "Is it well with you? Is it well with your husband? Is it well with the child?" And she answered, "It is well":
2Kgs 4:27 And when she came to the man of God *at* the hill, she caught him by the feet: But Gehazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, "Let her alone; for her soul is vexed within her: And the LORD has hid it from me, and has not told me."
2Kgs 4:28 Then she said, "Did I desire a son of my lord? Did I not say, 'Do not deceive me?' "
2Kgs 4:29 Then he said to Gehazi, "Gird up your loins, and take my staff in your hand, and go your way: If you meet any man, do not salute him; and if anyone salutes you, do not answer him again: And lay my staff upon the face of the child."
2Kgs 4:30 And the mother of the child said, "As the LORD lives, and as your soul lives, I will not leave you." And he arose, and followed her.
2Kgs 4:31 And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but there was neither voice, nor hearing. Therefore he went *back* to meet him, and told him, saying, "The child has not awakened." [1]
2Kgs 4:32 And when Elisha came into the house, behold, the child was dead, and laid upon his bed.
2Kgs 4:33 He went in therefore, and shut the door *behind the* two of them, and prayed to the LORD.
2Kgs 4:34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: And he stretched himself *out* upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm.
2Kgs 4:35 Then he returned, and walked in the house to and fro; and went up, and stretched himself upon him: And the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes.
2Kgs 4:36 And he called Gehazi, and said, "Call this Shunammite." So he called her. And when she had come in to him, he said, "Take up your son."
2Kgs 4:37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and took up her son, and went out.
2Kgs 4:38 And Elisha came *back* again to Gilgal: And there was a famine in the land; and the sons of the prophets were sitting before him: And he said to his servant, "Put on the large pot, and boil soup for the sons of the prophets." [2]
2Kgs 4:39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered wild gourds *from it until* his lap was full, and came and shred them into the pot of soup: For they did not know *what they were*.
2Kgs 4:40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the soup, that they cried out, and said, "O you man of God, there is death in the pot." And they could not eat *it*.
2Kgs 4:41 But he said, "Then bring grain-meal." And he cast it into the pot; and he said, "Pour out *some* for the people, that they may eat." And there was no harm in the pot.
2Kgs 4:42 And there came a man from Baalshalisha, and *he* brought the man of God bread from the firstfruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of grain in *their* husks. And he said, "Give to the people, that they may eat."

---

[1] [Note: hearing: In Hebrew, attention]
[2] [Note: soup: In KJV, pottage]

2Kgs 4:43 And his servitor said, "What, should I set this before a hundred men?" He replied *back*, "Give *to* the people, that they may eat: For thus says the LORD, 'They shall eat, and shall leave *some left over*.' "
2Kgs 4:44 So he set it before them, and they ate, and left of *it*, according to the word of the LORD.

Chapter 5

2Kgs 5:1 Now Naaman, captain of the army of the king of Syria, was a great and honorable man with his master, because by him the LORD had given deliverance to Syria: He was also a mighty man in valor, but he was a leper.
2Kgs 5:2 And the Syrians had gone out by companies, and brought away captive a little maid out of the land of Israel; and she waited on Naaman's wife.
2Kgs 5:3 And she said to her mistress, "I wish to God my lord were with the prophet that is in Samaria! For he would *have* him recover from his leprosy."
2Kgs 5:4 And someone went in, and told his lord, saying, "Thus and thus said the maid that is from the land of Israel."
2Kgs 5:5 And the king of Syria said, "Come, go *now*, and I will send a letter to the king of Israel." And he departed, and took with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand pieces of gold, and ten changes of clothing. [1]
2Kgs 5:6 And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, "Now when this letter comes to you, behold, I have sent with *it* Naaman my servant to you, that you may *have* him recover from his leprosy."
2Kgs 5:7 And it came to pass, when the king of Israel read the letter, that he tore his clothes, and said, "Am I God, to kill and to make alive, that this man sends to me to recover a man from his leprosy? Therefore consider, I implore you, and see how he seeks a quarrel against me."
2Kgs 5:8 And it was so, when Elisha the man of God heard that the king of Israel had tore his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, "Why have you tore your clothes? Let him now come to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Israel."
2Kgs 5:9 So Naaman came with his horses and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Elisha.
2Kgs 5:10 And Elisha sent a messenger to him, saying, "Go and wash in *the* Jordan seven times, and your flesh shall be restored *back* to you again, and you shall be clean."
2Kgs 5:11 But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said, "Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.
2Kgs 5:12 Are not *the* Abana and *the* Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? May I not wash in them, and be clean?" So he turned and went away in a rage. [2]
2Kgs 5:13 And his servants came near, and spoke to him, and said, "My father, if the prophet had requested you do some great thing, would you not have done it? How much rather then *should you do it*, when he says to you, 'Wash, and be clean'? "
2Kgs 5:14 Then he went down, and dipped himself seven times in *the* Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: And his flesh *was restored back* like the flesh of a little child, and he was clean.

---

1 [Note: 10 Hebrew talents of silver weighed approximately 1138.4 troy pounds, or ~424.9 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: Abana; or, Amana]

2Kgs 5:15 And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: And he said, "Behold, now I know that there is no God in all the earth, except in Israel: Now therefore, I implore you, take a blessing from your servant."
2Kgs 5:16 But he said, "As the LORD lives, before Whom I stand, I will receive none." And he urged him to take it; but he refused.
2Kgs 5:17 And Naaman said, "Shall there not then, I implore you, be given to your servant two mule-loads of earth? For your servant will from now on offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice to other gods, but to the LORD *only*.
2Kgs 5:18 In this thing the LORD pardon your servant, that when my master goes into the house of Rimmon to worship there, and he leans on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rimmon: When I bow down myself in the house of Rimmon, the LORD pardon your servant in this thing."
2Kgs 5:19 And he said to him, "Go in peace." So he departed from him a little ways.
2Kgs 5:20 But Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said, "Behold, my master has spared Naaman this Syrian, *while* not receiving *from* his hands that which he brought: But, as the LORD lives, I will run after him, and carry away something from him."
2Kgs 5:21 So Gehazi followed after Naaman. And when Naaman saw him running after him, he *jumped* down from the chariot to meet him, and said, "Is all well?"
2Kgs 5:22 And he said, "All is well. My master has sent me, saying, 'Behold, even now there is coming to me from Mount Ephraim two young men of the sons of the prophets: Give them, I implore you, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments.' " [3]
2Kgs 5:23 And Naaman said, "Be content, take two talents." And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid them upon two of his servants; and they carried them before him. [4]
2Kgs 5:24 And when he came to the tower, he took them from their hand, and stowed them in the house: And he let the men go, and they departed. [5]
2Kgs 5:25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And Elisha said to him, "From where have you come, Gehazi?" And he said, "Your servant went neither here nor there."
2Kgs 5:26 And he said to him, "Did not my heart go with you, when the man turned *around* from his chariot to meet you? Is it a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and olive groves, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and maidservants?
2Kgs 5:27 Therefore, the leprosy from Naaman shall cleave to you, and to your seed forever." And he went out from his presence a leper as white as snow.

Chapter 6

2Kgs 6:1 And the sons of the prophets said to Elisha, "Behold now, the place where we dwell with you is too small for us.
2Kgs 6:2 Let us go, we implore you, to *the* Jordan, and every man take a beam from that place, and let us make a place *for* us there, where we may dwell." And he answered, "Go, all of you."
2Kgs 6:3 And one said, "Be content, I implore you, and go with your servants." And he answered, "I will go."
2Kgs 6:4 So he went with them. And when they came to *the* Jordan, they cut down wood.

---

3 [Note: 1 Hebrew talent of silver weighed approximately 113.8 troy pounds, or ~42.49 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: 2 Hebrew talents of silver weighed approximately 227.6 troy pounds, or ~84.98 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
5 [Note: tower; or, secret place]

2Kgs 6:5 But as someone was cutting a *vertical* beam, the ax head fell into the water: And he cried out, and said, "Alas, master! For it was borrowed."
2Kgs 6:6 And the man of God said, "Where did it fall?" And he showed him the place. And he cut down a stick, and cast it in *right* there; and the iron floated *up*. [1]
2Kgs 6:7 Therefore said he, Take it up to you. And he put out his hand, and took it.
2Kgs 6:8 Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, and took counsel with his servants, saying, "My camp shall be in such and such a place."
2Kgs 6:9 And the man of God sent to the king of Israel, saying, "Beware that you do not pass such a place; for the Syrians have come down over there."
2Kgs 6:10 And the king of Israel sent out to the place which the man of God told him and warned him *about*, and *thereby* preserved himself from *harm* there, not once nor twice.
2Kgs 6:11 Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was severely troubled on account of this thing; and he called his servants, and said to them, "Will all you not show me which of us is for the king of Israel?"
2Kgs 6:12 And one of his servants said, "None, my lord, O king: But Elisha, the prophet that is in Israel, tells the king of Israel the words that you speak in your bedchamber."
2Kgs 6:13 And he said, "Go and spy where he is, that I may send and fetch him." And it was told him, saying, "Behold, he is in Dothan."
2Kgs 6:14 Therefore he sent over there horses, and chariots, and a great army: And they came by night, and compassed the city around.
2Kgs 6:15 And when the servant of the man of God had arose early, and went forth, behold, an army compassed the city both with horses and chariots. And his servants said to him, "Alas, my master! What shall we do?"
2Kgs 6:16 And he answered, "Fear not: For those that are with us are more than those that are with them."
2Kgs 6:17 And Elisha prayed, and said, "LORD, I implore You, open his eyes, that he may see." And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: And behold, the mountain was full of horses and chariots of fire all around Elisha.
2Kgs 6:18 And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed to the LORD, and said, "Smite this people, I implore you, with blindness. And He smote them with blindness according to the word of Elisha.
2Kgs 6:19 And Elisha said to them, "This is not the way, neither is this the city: Follow me, and I will bring you all to the man whom you seek." But he led them to Samaria.
2Kgs 6:20 And it came to pass, when they had come into Samaria, that Elisha said, "LORD, open the eyes of these men, that they may see." And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and behold, they were in the middle of Samaria.
2Kgs 6:21 And the king of Israel said to Elisha, when he saw them, "My father, shall I smite them? Shall I smite them?"
2Kgs 6:22 And he answered, "You shall not smite them: Would you smite those whom you have taken captive with your sword and with your bow? Set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and depart to their master."
2Kgs 6:23 And he prepared great provision for them: And when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

---

[1] [Note: floated *up*: In KJV, did swim]

2Kgs 6:24 And it came to pass after this, that Benhadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Samaria.
2Kgs 6:25 And there was a great famine in Samaria: And behold, they besieged it, until a donkey's head was sold for eighty pieces of silver, and one-fourth of a cab of dove's dung *sold* for five pieces of silver. [2]
2Kgs 6:26 And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman to him, saying, "Help, my lord, O king."
2Kgs 6:27 And he said, "If the LORD does not help you, from where shall I help you? Out of the barn floor, or out of the winepress?"
2Kgs 6:28 And the king said to her, "What ails you?" And she answered, "This woman said to me, 'Give your son, that we may eat him today, and we will eat my son tomorrow.'
2Kgs 6:29 So we boiled my son, and ate him: And I said to her on the next day, 'Give your son, that we may eat him': And she has hid her son."
2Kgs 6:30 And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he tore his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and behold, he had sackcloth underneath upon his flesh.
2Kgs 6:31 Then he said, "God do so and more also to me, if the head of Elisha the son of Shaphat shall remain on him this day."
2Kgs 6:32 But Elisha sat in his house, and the elders sat with him; and the king sent a man from before him: But before the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, "Do you all see how this son of a murderer has sent to take away my head? Look, when the messenger comes, shut the door, and hold him stopped at the door: Is not the sound of his master's feet behind him?"
2Kgs 6:33 And while he still talked with them, behold, the messenger came down to him: And he said, "Behold, this evil is of the LORD; why should I wait for the LORD any longer?"

Chapter 7

2Kgs 7:1 Then Elisha said, "Hear the word of the LORD, all of you; Thus says the LORD, 'Tomorrow about this time a measure of fine flour shall be sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria.' " [1] [2] [3]
2Kgs 7:2 Then a lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, "Behold, if the LORD would make windows in heaven, might this thing be?" And he said, "Behold, you shall see it with your eyes, but shall not eat of *it*."
2Kgs 7:3 And there were four leprous men at the entrance of the gate: And they said to one another, "Why do we sit here until we die?
2Kgs 7:4 If we say, 'We will enter into the city', *and* then the famine is in the city, we shall die there: And if we sit still here, we also *shall* die. Now therefore come, and let us fall to the army of the Syrians: If they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall only die."

---

[2] [Note: 1/4 cab of dove's dung equaled approximately 1.70 [US] cups, or ~0.403 liters; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[1] [Note: 1 (dry) measure of fine flour equaled approximately 40.8 [US] cups, ~11.70 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~5.31 kilograms, or ~38.6 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of fine flour weighed 130 grams.]
[2] [Note: 1 Hebrew shekel (silver coin) weighed approximately 1.4 troy ounces, or ~42.6 grams; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[3] [Note: 2 (dry) measures of barley equaled approximately 81.7 [US] cups, ~25.98 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~11.79 kilograms, or ~77.3 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of barley weighed ~144.3 grams.]

2Kgs 7:5 And they rose up in the twilight, to go to the camp of the Syrians: And when they had come to the outermost part of the camp of Syria, behold, there was no man there.
2Kgs 7:6 For the Lord had made the army of the Syrians to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, even the noise of a great host: And they said to one another, "See, the king of Israel has hired against us the kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us."
2Kgs 7:7 Therefore they arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their donkeys, even the *entire* camp as it was, and fled for their lives.
2Kgs 7:8 And when these lepers came to the outermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and ate and drank, and carried *out from* there silver, and gold, and clothing, and went and hid it; and came *back* again, and entered into another tent, and carried *away from* there also, and went and hid it.
2Kgs 7:9 Then they said to one another, "We are not doing justly: This day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: If we tarry until the morning light, some mischief will come upon us: Now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household."
2Kgs 7:10 So they came and called to the porters of the city: And they told them, saying, "We came to the camp of the Syrians, and behold, there was no man there, nor *the* voice of man, only horses tied, and donkeys tied, and the tents *left* as they were."
2Kgs 7:11 And he called the porters; and they told it to the king's house within.
2Kgs 7:12 And the king arose in the night, and said to his servants, "I will now show you what the Syrians have done to us. They know that we are hungry; therefore they have gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, 'When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and enter into the city.' "
2Kgs 7:13 And one of his servants answered and said, "Please let someone take, I implore you, five of the horses that remain, which are left in the city, (Behold, they are like all the multitude of Israel that are left in it: Behold, I say, They are even as all the multitude of the Israelites that are consumed): And let us send and see."
2Kgs 7:14 Therefore they took two chariot horses; and the king sent *them* after the army of the Syrians, saying, "Go and see."
2Kgs 7:15 And they went after them to *the* Jordan: And lo, all the way was full of garments and vessels, which the Syrians had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.
2Kgs 7:16 And the people went out, and plundered the tents of the Syrians. So a measure of fine flour was sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, according to the word of the LORD. [4] [5] [6]
2Kgs 7:17 And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to be in charge of the gate: And the people stepped upon him in the gate, and he died, as the man of God had said, who spoke when the king came down to him.

---

[4] [Note: 1 (dry) measure of fine flour equaled approximately 40.8 [US] cups, ~11.70 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~5.31 kilograms, or ~38.6 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of fine flour weighed 130 grams.]

[5] [Note: 1 Hebrew shekel (silver coin) weighed approximately 1.4 troy ounces, or ~42.6 grams; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

[6] [Note: 2 (dry) measures of barley equaled approximately 81.7 [US] cups, ~25.98 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~11.79 kilograms, or ~77.3 [metric] cups; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 [US] cup of barley weighed ~144.3 grams.]

2Kgs 7:18 And it came to pass *just* as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, "Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be *the prices* tomorrow about this time in the gate of Samaria":
2Kgs 7:19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, "Now, behold, if the LORD should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be?" And he said, "Behold, you shall see it with your eyes, but shall not eat of *it*."
2Kgs 7:20 And so it *happened* to him: For the people stepped upon him in the gate, and he died.

Chapter 8

2Kgs 8:1 Then Elisha spoke to the woman, whose son he had restored to life, saying, "Arise, and go, you and your household, and sojourn wherever you can sojourn: For the LORD has called for a famine; and it also shall come upon the land *for* seven years."
2Kgs 8:2 And the woman arose, and did according to the saying of the man of God: And she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Philistines *for* seven years.
2Kgs 8:3 And it came to pass at the end of seven years, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: And she went forth to cry to the king for her house and for her land.
2Kgs 8:4 And the king talked with Gehazi the servant of the man of God, saying, "Tell me, I implore you, all the great things that Elisha has done."
2Kgs 8:5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had restored a dead body to life, that behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried out to the king for her house and for her land. And Gehazi said, "My lord, O king, this is the woman, and this is her son, whom Elisha restored to life."
2Kgs 8:6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed to her a certain officer, saying, "Restore all that was hers, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now." [1]
2Kgs 8:7 And Elisha came to Damascus; and Benhadad the king of Syria was sick; and it was told *to* him, saying, "The man of God has come here."
2Kgs 8:8 And the king said to Hazael, "Take a present in your hand, and go, meet the man of God, and inquire of the LORD by him, saying, 'Shall I recover of this disease?' "
2Kgs 8:9 So Hazael went to meet him, and took a present with him, even of every good thing of Damascus, forty camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, "Your son Benhadad king of Syria has sent me to you, saying, 'Shall I recover of this disease?' "
2Kgs 8:10 And Elisha said to him, "Go, say to him, 'You may certainly recover': However, the LORD has shown me that he shall surely die."
2Kgs 8:11 And he settled his countenance steadfastly, until he was ashamed: And the man of God wept.
2Kgs 8:12 And Hazael said, "Why does my lord weep?" And he answered, "Because I know the evil that you will do to the children of Israel: You will set their strongholds on fire, and you will slay their young men with the sword, and will dash their children, and rip up their women with child."
2Kgs 8:13 And Hazael said, "But what, is your servant a dog, that he should do this *gross* thing?" And Elisha answered, "The LORD has shown me that you shall be king over Syria."
2Kgs 8:14 So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master; who said to him, "What did Elisha say to you?" And he answered, "He told me that you should surely recover."

---

1 [Note: officer; or, eunuch]

2Kgs 8:15 And it came to pass on the next day, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped it in water, and spread it on his face, so that he died: And Hazael reigned in his place.
2Kgs 8:16 And in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, Jehoshaphat being then king of Judah, Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah began to reign.
2Kgs 8:17 He was thirty-two years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.
2Kgs 8:18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: For the daughter of Ahab was his wife: And he did evil in the sight of the LORD.
2Kgs 8:19 Yet the LORD would not destroy Judah for David His servant's sake, as He promised him to give him always a light, and to his children.
2Kgs 8:20 In his days Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, and made a king over themselves.
2Kgs 8:21 So Joram went over to Zair, and all the chariots with him: And he rose by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him *all* around, and the captains of the chariots: And the people fled into their tents.
2Kgs 8:22 Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah to this day. Then Libnah revolted at the same time.
2Kgs 8:23 And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
2Kgs 8:24 And Joram was laid down with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: And Ahaziah his son reigned in his place. [2]
2Kgs 8:25 In the twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah begin to reign.
2Kgs 8:26 Ahaziah was twenty-two years old when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Athaliah, the daughter of Omri king of Israel.
2Kgs 8:27 And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as did the house of Ahab: For he was the son-in-law of the house of Ahab.
2Kgs 8:28 And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the war against Hazael king of Syria in Ramothgilead; and the Syrians wounded Joram.
2Kgs 8:29 And king Joram went back to Jezreel to be healed from the wounds which the Syrians had given him at Ramah, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria. And Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was sick.

Chapter 9

2Kgs 9:1 And Elisha the prophet called one of the children of the prophets, and said to him, "Gird up your loins, and take this box of oil in your hand, and go to Ramothgilead:
2Kgs 9:2 And when you come to that place, look there *for* Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise from among his brothers, and carry him to an inner chamber;
2Kgs 9:3 then take the box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, 'Thus says the LORD, "I have anointed you king over Israel." ' Then open the door, and flee, and do not tarry *there*."
2Kgs 9:4 So the young man, even the young man the prophet, went to Ramothgilead.

---

[2] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Kgs 9:5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the army were sitting; and he said, "I have a message *for* you, O captain." And Jehu said, "*For* which *one* of us?" And he said, "*For* you, O captain."
2Kgs 9:6 And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said to him, "Thus says the LORD God of Israel, 'I have anointed you king over the people of the LORD, even over Israel.
2Kgs 9:7 And you shall smite the house of Ahab your master, that I may avenge the blood of My servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the LORD, at the hand of Jezebel.
2Kgs 9:8 For the whole house of Ahab shall perish: And I will cut off from Ahab he that pisses against the wall, and he that is shut up and left in Israel:
2Kgs 9:9 And I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah:
2Kgs 9:10 And the dogs shall eat Jezebel in the allotment of Jezreel, and there shall be no one to bury her.' " And he opened the door, and fled.
2Kgs 9:11 Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: And one said to him, "Is all well? Why did this mad fellow come to you?" And he said to them, "You all know the man, and his communication."
2Kgs 9:12 And they said, "It is false; tell us now." And he said, "Thus and thus he spoke to me, saying, 'Thus says the LORD, "I have anointed you king over Israel." ' "
2Kgs 9:13 Then they hastened, and every man took his garment, and put it under him at the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, "Jehu is king." [1]
2Kgs 9:14 So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi conspired against Joram. (Now Joram had kept Ramothgilead, he and all Israel, because of Hazael king of Syria.
2Kgs 9:15 But king Joram had returned to get healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria). And Jehu said, "If it is *in* your minds, then let no one go forth nor escape out of the city to go tell *about this* in Jezreel."
2Kgs 9:16 So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there. And Ahaziah king of Judah had come down to see Joram.
2Kgs 9:17 And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he came, and said, "I see a company." And Joram said, "Take a horseman, and send *him* to meet them, and let him say, '*Have you come in* peace?' "
2Kgs 9:18 So a *rider* on horseback went to meet him, and said, "Thus says the king, '*Have you come in* peace?' " And Jehu said, "What have you to do with peace? Turn yourself *around and follow* behind me." And the watchman told *what happened*, saying, "The messenger went to them, but he is not coming *back* again."
2Kgs 9:19 Then he sent out a second *rider* on horseback, which came to them, and said, "Thus says the king, '*Have you come in* peace?' " And Jehu answered, "What have you to do with peace? Turn yourself *around and follow* behind me."
2Kgs 9:20 And the watchman told *what happened*, saying, "He came *right* to them, and is not coming *back* again: And the driving is like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for he drives furiously."
2Kgs 9:21 And Joram said, "Make ready." And his chariot was made ready. And Joram king of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah went out, each in his chariot, and they went out against Jehu, and met him in the allotment of Naboth the Jezreelite.

---

[1] [Note: is king: In Hebrew, reigns]

2Kgs 9:22 And it came to pass, when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, "*Have you come in* peace, Jehu?" And he answered, "What peace, so long as the whoredoms of your mother Jezebel and her witchcrafts are so many?"
2Kgs 9:23 And Joram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ahaziah, "There is treachery, O Ahaziah."
2Kgs 9:24 And Jehu drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Jehoram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he sank down in his chariot.
2Kgs 9:25 Then Jehu said to Bidkar his captain, "Take *him* up, and cast him in the allotment of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: For remember when you and I rode together after Ahab his father, the LORD laid this burden upon him;
2Kgs 9:26 surely I have seen yesterday the blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons', says the LORD; 'and I will requite you in this parcel of ground', says the LORD. Now therefore take and cast him into the parcel of ground, according to the word of the LORD."
2Kgs 9:27 But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said, "Smite him also in the chariot." And they did so at the going up to Gur, which is by Ibleam. And he fled to Megiddo, and died there.
2Kgs 9:28 And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulcher with his fathers in the city of David.
2Kgs 9:29 And in the eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab, Ahaziah began to reign over Judah.
2Kgs 9:30 And when Jehu had come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard *about* it; and she painted her face, and *adorned* her head, and looked out a window.
2Kgs 9:31 And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she said, "*Have you come in peace, you* Zimri, who slew his master?"
2Kgs 9:32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, "Who is on my side? Who?" And there looked out to him two or three eunuchs. [2]
2Kgs 9:33 And he said, "Throw her down." So they threw her down: And some of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: And he trampled her under foot.
2Kgs 9:34 And when he had come in, he ate and drank, and said, "Go, see now this cursed woman, and bury her: For she is a king's daughter."
2Kgs 9:35 And they went to bury her: But they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands.
2Kgs 9:36 Therefore they came *back* again, and told him. And he said, "This is the word of the LORD, which He spoke by His servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, 'In the allotment of Jezreel dogs shall eat the flesh of Jezebel:
2Kgs 9:37 And the carcass of Jezebel shall be as dung upon the face of the field in the allotment of Jezreel; so that they shall not say, "This is Jezebel." ' "

Chapter 10

2Kgs 10:1 And Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. And Jehu wrote letters, and sent *them* to Samaria, to the rulers of Jezreel, to the elders, and to those who brought up Ahab's children, saying,
2Kgs 10:2 "Now as soon as this letter comes to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armor;

---

[2] [Note: eunuchs; or, chamberlains]

2Kgs 10:3 look even *for* the best and *most* qualified of your master's sons, and set him on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house."
2Kgs 10:4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, "Behold, two kings *could* not stand before him: How then shall we stand?"
2Kgs 10:5 And he that was over the house, and he that was over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up of the children, sent to Jehu, saying, "We are your servants, and will do all that you shall bid us; we will not make any king: Do that which is good in your eyes."
2Kgs 10:6 Then he wrote a second letter to them, saying, "If you all are mine, and if you will hearken to my voice, take the heads of the men, your master's sons, and come to me *at* Jezreel by this time tomorrow." Now the king's sons, being seventy persons, were with the great men of the city, which brought them up. [1]
2Kgs 10:7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent them to him *in* Jezreel.
2Kgs 10:8 And a messenger came and told him, saying, "They have brought the heads of the king's sons." And he said, "Lay them in two heaps at the gate entrance until the morning."
2Kgs 10:9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, "You all are righteous: Behold, I conspired against my master, and slew him: But who slew all these?
2Kgs 10:10 Know now that there shall not fall to the earth anything from the word of the LORD, which the LORD spoke concerning the house of Ahab: For the LORD has done that which He spoke by His servant Elijah."
2Kgs 10:11 So Jehu slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his kinsfolk, and his priests, until he left him no one remaining.
2Kgs 10:12 And he arose and departed, and came to Samaria. And as he was at the shearing house along the way,
2Kgs 10:13 Jehu met with the brothers of Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, "Who are you all?" And they answered, "We are the brothers of Ahaziah; and we go down to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen."
2Kgs 10:14 And he said, "Take them alive." And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, even forty-two men; he left none of them *alive*.
2Kgs 10:15 And when he had departed *from* there, he *happened* upon Jehonadab the son of Rechab coming to meet him: And he saluted him, and said to him, "Is your heart right, as my heart is with your heart?" And Jehonadab answered, "It is." "If it is, give me your hand." And he gave him his hand; and he took him up into the chariot to himself. [2]
2Kgs 10:16 And he said, "Come with me, and see my zeal for the LORD." So they made him ride in his chariot.
2Kgs 10:17 And when he came to Samaria, he slew all that remained to Ahab in Samaria, until he had destroyed him, according to the saying of the LORD, which He spoke to Elijah.
2Kgs 10:18 And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said to them, 'Ahab served Baal a little; but Jehu shall serve him much.'
2Kgs 10:19 Now therefore call to me all the prophets of Baal, all his servants, and all his priests; let no one be missing: For I have a great sacrifice to do to Baal; whoever shall be missing, he shall not live." But Jehu did it in slyness, *with* the intent that he might destroy the worshipers of Baal.
2Kgs 10:20 And Jehu said, "Proclaim a solemn assembly for Baal." And they proclaimed it.

---

[1] [Note: mine: In Hebrew, for me]
[2] [Note: saluted: In Hebrew, blessed]

2Kgs 10:21 And Jehu sent through all Israel: And all the worshipers of Baal came, so that there was not a man left who did not come. And they came into the house of Baal; and the house of Baal was full from one end to *the* other.
2Kgs 10:22 And he said to him who was over the priest's clothing room, "Bring forth *priestly* clothing for all the worshipers of Baal." And he brought forth *priestly* clothing *for* them.
2Kgs 10:23 And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of Baal, and said to the worshipers of Baal, "Search, and look *upon one another so* that there are none of the servants of the LORD here with you, but the worshipers of Baal only."
2Kgs 10:24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, Jehu appointed eighty men outside, and said, "If any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escapes, he that lets him go, his life shall be for the life of him."
2Kgs 10:25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt-offering, that Jehu said to the guard and to the captains, "Go in, and slay them; let no one come forth." And they smote them with the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains threw them out, and went into the city of the house of Baal.
2Kgs 10:26 And they brought forth the *graven* images out of the house of Baal, and burned them. [3]
2Kgs 10:27 And they broke down the *graven* image of Baal, and broke down the house of Baal, and made it a *toilet* house to this day.
2Kgs 10:28 Thus Jehu destroyed Baal out of Israel.
2Kgs 10:29 However, from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, Jehu did not depart from *following* after them, *namely*, the golden calves that were in Bethel, and that were in Dan.
2Kgs 10:30 And the LORD said to Jehu, "Because you have done well in executing that which is right in my eyes, and have done to the house of Ahab according to all that was in my heart, your children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel.
2Kgs 10:31 But Jehu took no heed to walk in the law of the LORD God of Israel with all his heart: For he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam, which made Israel to sin.
2Kgs 10:32 In those days the LORD began to cut Israel short: And Hazael smote them in all the borders of Israel;
2Kgs 10:33 from Jordan eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon, even Gilead and Bashan.
2Kgs 10:34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?
2Kgs 10:35 And Jehu slept with his fathers: And they buried him in Samaria. And Jehoahaz his son reigned in his place.
2Kgs 10:36 And the time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria was twenty and eight years.

Chapter 11

2Kgs 11:1 And when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the King's royal children. [1]
2Kgs 11:2 But Jehosheba, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain; and they hid him, even his nurse and him, in the bedchamber *away* from Athaliah, so that he was not slain.

---

[3] [Note: images: In Hebrew, statues]
[1] [Note: King's royal children: In Hebrew, seed of the kingdom]

2Kgs 11:3 And he was with her hidden in the house of the LORD *for* six years. And Athaliah reigned over the land.
2Kgs 11:4 And *during* the seventh year Jehoiada sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought them into the house of the LORD to himself, and made a covenant with them, and took an oath from them in the house of the LORD, and showed them the king's son.
2Kgs 11:5 And he commanded them, saying, "This is the thing that you all shall do; one third of you which enter in on the Sabbath shall *candidly* be keepers of the watch of the king's house;
2Kgs 11:6 and one third shall be at the gate of Sur; and one third at the gate behind the guard: You all shall keep the watch of the house, so that it is not broken down.
2Kgs 11:7 And two *companies* of all you that go forth on the Sabbath, they shall *candidly* keep the watch of the house of the LORD around the king.
2Kgs 11:8 And you all shall compass all around the king, every man with his weapons in his hand: And he that comes within the ranks, let him be slain: And you *are to* be with the king as he goes out and as he comes in."
2Kgs 11:9 And the captains over the hundreds did according to all *the* things that Jehoiada the priest commanded: And every man took his men that were *scheduled* to come in on the Sabbath, with those that should go out on the Sabbath, and came to Jehoiada the priest.
2Kgs 11:10 And to the captains over hundreds the priest gave king David's spears and shields, which were in the temple of the LORD.
2Kgs 11:11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, all around the king, from the right corner of the temple to the left corner of the temple, along by the altar and the temple.
2Kgs 11:12 And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and gave him the testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, "God save the king."
2Kgs 11:13 And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard and of the people, she came into the temple of the LORD to the people.
2Kgs 11:14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood by a pillar, as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters *were* by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets: And Athaliah tore her clothes, and cried out, "Treason, Treason."
2Kgs 11:15 But Jehoiada the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the army, and said to them, "Have her *be brought* forth outside the ranks: And kill him who follows her with the sword." For the priest had said, "Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD."
2Kgs 11:16 And they laid hands on her; and she went *out over* the pathway by which the horses came into the king's house: And there she was slain.
2Kgs 11:17 And Jehoiada made a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be the LORD's people; also between the king and the people.
2Kgs 11:18 And all the people of the land went into the house of Baal, and broke it down; they broke his altars and his *graven* images in pieces thoroughly, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars. And the priest appointed officers over the house of the LORD.
2Kgs 11:19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings.
2Kgs 11:20 And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was quiet: And they slew Athaliah with the sword beside the king's house.

2Kgs 11:21 Jehoash was seven years old when he began to reign.

Chapter 12

2Kgs 12:1 In the seventh year of Jehu, Jehoash began to reign; and he reigned *for* forty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zibiah of Beersheba.
2Kgs 12:2 And Jehoash did that which was right in the sight of the LORD all his days in which Jehoiada the priest instructed him.
2Kgs 12:3 But the high places were not taken away: The people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.
2Kgs 12:4 And Jehoash said to the priests, "All the money of the dedicated things that is brought into the house of the LORD, even the money of everyone that *hands* over the *sum written on paper*, the money that every man is *assessed*, and all the money that comes into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD,
2Kgs 12:5 let the priests take it to them, every man of his acquaintance: And let them repair the breaches of the house, wherever any breach shall be found.
2Kgs 12:6 But it was so, that in the three and twentieth year of king Jehoash the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.
2Kgs 12:7 Then king Jehoash called for Jehoiada the priest, and the other priests, and said to them, "Why don't you all repair the breaches of the house? Now therefore receive no more money from your acquaintances, but deliver it for *repairing* the breaches of the house."
2Kgs 12:8 And the priests consented to receive no more money from the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.
2Kgs 12:9 But Jehoiada the priest took a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one comes into the house of the LORD: And the priests that kept the door put in it all the money that had been *collected* in the house of the LORD.
2Kgs 12:10 And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the chest, that the king's scribe and the high priest came up, and they put *it* in bags, and counted the money that was found in the house of the LORD.
2Kgs 12:11 And they gave the money, being counted, into the hands of those that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: And they brought it forth to the carpenters and builders, that worked on the house of the LORD,
2Kgs 12:12 and to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that was laid out to repair the house.
2Kgs 12:13 However, there were not made for the house of the LORD bowls of silver, snuffers, basins, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, from the money that had been *collected* in the house of the LORD:
2Kgs 12:14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired the house of the LORD with it.
2Kgs 12:15 Moreover they did not *make an* accounting with the men, into whose hands they delivered the money to be gratuitously given to the workmen: For they dealt faithfully.
2Kgs 12:16 The trespass money and sin money was not brought into the house of the LORD: It was the priests'.
2Kgs 12:17 Then Hazael king of Syria went up, and fought against Gath, and took it: And Hazael set his face to go up to Jerusalem.
2Kgs 12:18 And Jehoash king of Judah took all the hallowed things that Jehoshaphat, and Jehoram, and Ahaziah, his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things,

and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the king's house, and sent it to Hazael king of Syria: And he went away from Jerusalem.
2Kgs 12:19 And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
2Kgs 12:20 And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Joash in the house of Millo, which goes down to Silla. [1]
2Kgs 12:21 For Jozachar the son of Shimeath, and Jehozabad the son of Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: And Amaziah his son reigned in his place.

Chapter 13

2Kgs 13:1 In the twenty-third year of Joash the son of Ahaziah king of Judah, Jehoahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and *he* reigned *for* seventeen years.
2Kgs 13:2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and followed the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin; he did not depart from them.
2Kgs 13:3 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and He delivered them into the hand of Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of Benhadad the son of Hazael, all their days.
2Kgs 13:4 And Jehoahaz sought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened to him: For He saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syria oppressed them.
2Kgs 13:5 (And the LORD gave Israel a savior, so that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: And the children of Israel dwelled in their tents, as *in* times before.
2Kgs 13:6 Nevertheless they did not depart from the sins of the house of Jeroboam, who made Israel sin, but walked in *them*: And there also remained the grove *of wooden images* in Samaria).
2Kgs 13:7 Neither did he leave Jehoahaz *very many* of the people except fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Syria had destroyed them, and had made them like the dust *during* threshing.
2Kgs 13:8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, and all that he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?
2Kgs 13:9 And Jehoahaz was laid down with his fathers; and they buried him in Samaria: And Joash his son reigned in his place. [1]
2Kgs 13:10 In the thirty-seventh year of Joash king of Judah, Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and *he* reigned sixteen years.
2Kgs 13:11 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD; he did not depart from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel sin: But he walked in *them*.
2Kgs 13:12 And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, and his might with which he fought against Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?
2Kgs 13:13 And Joash was laid down with his fathers; and Jeroboam sat upon his throne: And Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel. [2]
2Kgs 13:14 Now Elisha had fallen sick *with the* sickness from which he died. And Joash the king of Israel came down to him, and wept over his face, and said, "O my father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and *its* horsemen."

---

[1] [Note: house of Millo; or, Bethmillo]
[1] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]
[2] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Kgs 13:15 And Elisha said to him, "Take *a* bow and arrows." And he took *a* bow and arrows to himself.
2Kgs 13:16 And he said to the king of Israel, "Put your hand upon the bow." And he put his hand upon it: And Elisha put his hands on the king's hands.
2Kgs 13:17 And he said, "Open the eastward *facing* window." And he opened it. Then Elisha said, "Shoot." And he shot. And he said, "The arrow of the LORD's deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from Syria: For you shall smite the Syrians in Aphek, until you have consumed them."
2Kgs 13:18 And he said, "Take the arrows." And he took them. And he said to the king of Israel, "Strike *them* upon the ground." And he struck three times, and ceased.
2Kgs 13:19 And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, "You should have struck *the ground* five or six times; then you *would* have struck Syria until you consumed it: Whereas now you shall smite Syria only three times."
2Kgs 13:20 And Elisha died, and they buried him. And the bands of the Moabites invaded the land at the beginning of the year.
2Kgs 13:21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that behold, they spied a band of men; and they cast the man into the sepulcher of Elisha: And when the man was let down, and touched the bones of Elisha, he revived, and stood up on his feet.
2Kgs 13:22 But Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jehoahaz.
2Kgs 13:23 And the LORD was gracious to them, and had compassion on them, and had respect to them, because of His covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither did He cast them from His presence as yet.
2Kgs 13:24 So Hazael king of Syria died; and Benhadad his son reigned in his place.
2Kgs 13:25 And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz took *back* the cities out of the hand of Benhadad the son of Hazael, which *Benhadad* had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war. Joash beat him three times, and recovered the cities of Israel.

Chapter 14

2Kgs 14:1 In the second year of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel, Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah reigned.
2Kgs 14:2 He was twenty-five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty-nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.
2Kgs 14:3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like David his father: He did according to all things as Joash his father did.
2Kgs 14:4 However, the high places were not taken away: As *thus far* the people sacrificed and burnt incense on the high places.
2Kgs 14:5 And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants which had slain his father the king.
2Kgs 14:6 But he didn't slay the children of the murderers: According to that which is written in the Book of the Law of Moses, wherein the LORD commanded, saying, "The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his own sin."
2Kgs 14:7 He slew ten thousand of Edom in the Valley of Salt, and took Selah by war, and called the name of it Joktheel to this day.
2Kgs 14:8 Then Amaziah sent messengers to Jehoash, the son of Jehoahaz son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, "Come, let us look one another in the face."

2Kgs 14:9 And Jehoash the king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, "The thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, 'Give your daughter to my son to wife': And a wild beast that was in Lebanon passed by, and trod down the thistle.
2Kgs 14:10 You have indeed smitten Edom, and your heart has lifted you up: Glory *in* this, and tarry at home: For why should you meddle to your *own* hurt, that you should fall, even you, and Judah with you?"
2Kgs 14:11 But Amaziah would not hear. Therefore Jehoash king of Israel went up; and he and Amaziah king of Judah looked one another in the face at Bethshemesh, which belongs to Judah.
2Kgs 14:12 And Judah was beat before Israel; and *all the men of Judah* fled to their tents.
2Kgs 14:13 And Jehoash king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Jehoash the son of Ahaziah, at Bethshemesh, and came to Jerusalem, and broke down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Ephraim to the Corner Gate, four hundred cubits. [1]
2Kgs 14:14 And he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.
2Kgs 14:15 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoash which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?
2Kgs 14:16 And Jehoash was laid down with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned in his place. [2]
2Kgs 14:17 And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived *for* fifteen years after the death of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel.
2Kgs 14:18 And the rest of the acts of Amaziah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
2Kgs 14:19 Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem: And he fled to Lachish; but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there.
2Kgs 14:20 And they brought his *body* upon horses: And he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the city of David.
2Kgs 14:21 And all the people of Judah took Azariah, who was sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his father Amaziah.
2Kgs 14:22 He built Elath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king was laid down with his fathers. [3]
2Kgs 14:23 In the fifteenth year of Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah, Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, and *he* reigned *for* forty-one years.
2Kgs 14:24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: He did not depart from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.
2Kgs 14:25 He restored the border of Israel from the entering of Hamath to the sea of the plain, according to the word of the LORD God of Israel, which He spoke by the hand of His servant Jonah, the son of Amittai, the prophet, which was from Gathhepher.
2Kgs 14:26 For the LORD saw the affliction of Israel, that it was very bitter: For there was not anyone detained, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel.
2Kgs 14:27 And the LORD did not say that He would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven: But *rather* He saved them by the hand of Jeroboam the son of Joash.

---

1 [Note: 400 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equaled approximately 729.6 feet, or ~222.38m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]
3 [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Kgs 14:28 Now the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Damascus, and Hamath, which belonged to Judah, for Israel, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?
2Kgs 14:29 And Jeroboam was laid down with his fathers, even with the kings of Israel; and Zachariah his son reigned in his place. [4]

Chapter 15

2Kgs 15:1 In the twenty-seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel, Azariah son of Amaziah king of Judah began to reign.
2Kgs 15:2 He was sixteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned *for* fifty-two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jecholiah of Jerusalem.
2Kgs 15:3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah had done;
2Kgs 15:4 except that the high places were not removed: The people still sacrificed and burnt incense on the high places.
2Kgs 15:5 And the LORD smote the king, so that he was a leper to the day of his death, and dwelled in a separate house. And Jotham the king's son was over the house, judging the people of the land.
2Kgs 15:6 And the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
2Kgs 15:7 So Azariah was laid down with his fathers; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: And Jotham his son reigned in his place. [1]
2Kgs 15:8 In the thirty-eighth year of Azariah king of Judah, Zachariah the son of Jeroboam reigned over Israel in Samaria *for* six months.
2Kgs 15:9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: He did not depart from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.
2Kgs 15:10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his place.
2Kgs 15:11 And the rest of the acts of Zachariah, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.
2Kgs 15:12 This was the word of the LORD which He spoke to Jehu, saying, "Your sons shall sit on the throne of Israel to the fourth generation." And so it came to pass.
2Kgs 15:13 Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the thirty-ninth year of Uzziah king of Judah; and he reigned a full month in Samaria.
2Kgs 15:14 For Menahem the son of Gadi went up from Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his place.
2Kgs 15:15 And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.
2Kgs 15:16 Then Menahem smote Tiphsah, and all *who* were in it, and its borders from Tirzah: Because they did not open *their gates* to him, therefore he smote *them*; and all the women in it that were with child he ripped up.
2Kgs 15:17 In the thirty-ninth year of Azariah king of Judah, Menahem the son of Gadi began to reign over Israel, and *he* reigned ten years in Samaria.

---

[4] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]
[1] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Kgs 15:18 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: All *of* his days he did not depart from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.
2Kgs 15:19 And Pul the king of Assyria came against the land: And Menahem gave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to confirm the kingdom in his hand.
2Kgs 15:20 And Menahem demanded the money from Israel, even from all the mighty men of wealth, fifty shekels of silver from each man, to give to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria turned back, and did not stay there in the land.
2Kgs 15:21 And the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?
2Kgs 15:22 And Menahem was laid down with his fathers; and Pekahiah his son reigned in his place. [2]
2Kgs 15:23 In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekahiah the son of Menahem began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and *he* reigned *for* two years.
2Kgs 15:24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: He did not depart from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.
2Kgs 15:25 But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the palace of the king's house, with Argob and Arieh, and fifty men of the Gileadites with him: And he killed him, and reigned in his place.
2Kgs 15:26 And the rest of the acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.
2Kgs 15:27 In the fifty-second year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and *he* reigned *for* twenty years.
2Kgs 15:28 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: He did not depart from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.
2Kgs 15:29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel, Tiglathpileser king of Assyria came, and took Ijon, and Abelbethmaachah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them *away* captive to Assyria.
2Kgs 15:30 And Hoshea the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his place, in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah.
2Kgs 15:31 And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.
2Kgs 15:32 In the second year of Pekah the son of Remaliah king of Israel, Jotham the son of Uzziah king of Judah began to reign.
2Kgs 15:33 He was twenty-five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned *for* sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jerusha, the daughter of Zadok.
2Kgs 15:34 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD: He did according to all that his father Uzziah had done.
2Kgs 15:35 However, the high places were not removed: The people still sacrificed and burned incense in the high places. He built the higher gate of the house of the LORD.
2Kgs 15:36 Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
2Kgs 15:37 In those days the LORD began to send Rezin the king of Syria against Judah, and Pekah the son of Remaliah *with him*.

---

[2] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Kgs 15:38 And Jotham was laid down with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: And Ahaz his son reigned in his place. [3]

Chapter 16

2Kgs 16:1 In the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah, Ahaz the son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign.
2Kgs 16:2 Ahaz was twenty years old when he began to reign, and *he* reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, and didn't *do* that which was right in the sight of the LORD his God, unlike David his father.
2Kgs 16:3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yes, and made his son to pass through the fire, according to the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel.
2Kgs 16:4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.
2Kgs 16:5 Then Rezin king of Syria and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel came up to Jerusalem to war: And they besieged Ahaz, but could not overcome him.
2Kgs 16:6 At that time Rezin king of Syria recovered Elath to Syria, and drove the Jews from Elath: And the Syrians came to Elath, and dwelled there to this day.
2Kgs 16:7 So Ahaz sent messengers to Tiglathpileser king of Assyria, saying, "I am your servant and your son: Come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, who rise up against me."
2Kgs 16:8 And Ahaz took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent it *as* a present to the king of Assyria.
2Kgs 16:9 And the king of Assyria hearkened to him: For the king of Assyria went up against Damascus, and took it, and carried the people of it *away* captive to Kir, and slew Rezin.
2Kgs 16:10 And king Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tiglathpileser king of Assyria, and saw an altar that was at Damascus: And king Ahaz sent the fashion and the pattern of the altar to Urijah the priest, according to all *its* workmanship.
2Kgs 16:11 And Urijah the priest built an altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus: So Urijah the priest finished it *in preparation for when* king Ahaz came *back* from Damascus.
2Kgs 16:12 And when the king came from Damascus, the king saw the altar: And the king approached to the altar, and offered on it.
2Kgs 16:13 And he burned his burnt offering and his food offering, and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled the blood of his peace offerings upon the altar.
2Kgs 16:14 And he also brought the brazen altar, which was before the LORD, from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of the altar.
2Kgs 16:15 And king Ahaz commanded Urijah the priest, saying, "Upon the great altar burn the morning burnt offering, and the evening food offering, and the king's burnt sacrifice, and his food offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their food offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: And the brazen altar shall be for me to inquire by.
2Kgs 16:16 Thus Urijah the priest did, according to all that king Ahaz commanded.

---

[3] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Kgs 16:17 And king Ahaz cut off the borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down the sea from off the brazen oxen that were under it, and put it upon the pavement of stones.
2Kgs 16:18 And the covered place for the Sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's outside entrance, he removed from the house of the LORD because of the king of Assyria.
2Kgs 16:19 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
2Kgs 16:20 And Ahaz was laid down with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: And Hezekiah his son reigned in his place. [1]

Chapter 17

2Kgs 17:1 In the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah, Hoshea the son of Elah began to reign over Israel in Samaria *for* nine years.
2Kgs 17:2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Israel that were before him.
2Kgs 17:3 Against him came up Shalmaneser king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his servant, and gave him presents.
2Kgs 17:4 And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea: For he had sent messengers to So, king of Egypt, and had not brought any present to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year: Therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison.
2Kgs 17:5 Then the king of Assyria came up through every part of the land, and went up to Samaria, and besieged it *for* three years.
2Kgs 17:6 In the ninth year of Hoshea, the king of Assyria took Samaria, and carried Israel away *captive* into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes.
2Kgs 17:7 For so it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods,
2Kgs 17:8 and walked in the statutes of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel, and *in the statutes* of the kings of Israel, which they had put *in place*.
2Kgs 17:9 And the children of Israel secretly did things against the LORD their God which were not right, and they built high places *for* themselves in all their cities, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.
2Kgs 17:10 And they set up *graven* images and groves *of wooden images for* themselves on every high hill, and under every green tree: [1]
2Kgs 17:11 And they burned incense in all the high places, as did the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and worked wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger:
2Kgs 17:12 For they served idols, of which the LORD had said to them, "You all shall not do this thing."
2Kgs 17:13 Yet the LORD testified against Israel, and against Judah, by all the prophets, and by all the seers, saying, "Turn from your evil ways, and keep My commandments and My statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by My servants the prophets."

---

[1] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]
[1] [Note: images: In Hebrew, statues]

2Kgs 17:14 Notwithstanding, they would not hear, but hardened their necks, like the necks of their fathers, that did not believe in the LORD their God.
2Kgs 17:15 And they rejected His statutes, and His covenant that He made with their fathers, and His testimonies which He testified against them; and they followed vanity, and became vain, and went after the heathen that were all around them, concerning whom the LORD had charged them, that they should not do like them.
2Kgs 17:16 And they left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and made themselves molten images, even two calves, and made a grove *of wooden images*, and worshiped all the host of heaven, and served Baal.
2Kgs 17:17 And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and used divination and enchantments, and sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke Him to anger.
2Kgs 17:18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of His sight: There was no one left except the tribe of Judah only.
2Kgs 17:19 Also Judah did not keep the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel, which they *had* put *in place* made.
2Kgs 17:20 And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and delivered them into the hand of plunderers, until He had cast them out of His sight.
2Kgs 17:21 For He tore Israel from the house of David; and they made Jeroboam the son of Nebat king: And Jeroboam drove Israel from following the LORD, and made them sin a great sin.
2Kgs 17:22 For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jeroboam, which he had done; they did not depart from them;
2Kgs 17:23 until the LORD removed Israel out of His sight, as He had said by all His servants the prophets. So Israel was carried away out of their own land to Assyria to this day.
2Kgs 17:24 And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: And they possessed Samaria, and dwelled in *its* cities.
2Kgs 17:25 And so *then* it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they did not fear the LORD: Therefore the LORD sent lions among them, which slew some of them.
2Kgs 17:26 Therefore they spoke to the king of Assyria, saying, "The nations which you have removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, they do not know the manner of the God of the land: Therefore He has sent lions among them, and behold, they slay them, because they do not know the manner of the God of the land."
2Kgs 17:27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, "Carry one of the priests whom all you brought from there over here; and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land."
2Kgs 17:28 Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria came and dwelled in Bethel, and taught them how they should fear the LORD.
2Kgs 17:29 However, every nation made gods of their own, and put them in the houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities in which they dwelled.
2Kgs 17:30 And the men of Babylon made Succothbenoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima,
2Kgs 17:31 and the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites burned their children in fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech, the gods of Sepharvaim.
2Kgs 17:32 So they feared the LORD, and made *for* themselves priests of the high places from the lowest of them, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

2Kgs 17:33 They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations whom they carried away from there.
2Kgs 17:34 To this day they do according to *their* former manners: They do not fear the LORD, neither do they pursue *Israel's* statutes, nor pursue their ordinances, nor pursue the law and commandments which the LORD commanded the children of Jacob, whom He named Israel;
2Kgs 17:35 with whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, "You all shall not fear other gods, nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:
2Kgs 17:36 But the LORD, Who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power and a stretched out arm, you all shall fear Him, and you shall worship Him, and to Him you shall do sacrifice.
2Kgs 17:37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandments, which He wrote for you, you all shall observe to do *them* forevermore; and you shall not fear other gods.
2Kgs 17:38 And the covenant that I have made with you, you all shall not forget; neither shall you fear other gods.
2Kgs 17:39 But you all shall fear the LORD your God; and He shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies."
2Kgs 17:40 However, they did not hearken, but they did according to their former manner.
2Kgs 17:41 So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children: As did their fathers, so they do to this day.

Chapter 18

2Kgs 18:1 Now it came to pass in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign.
2Kgs 18:2 He was twenty-five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty-nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Abi, the daughter of Zachariah.
2Kgs 18:3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father did.
2Kgs 18:4 He removed the high places, and broke the *graven* images, and cut down the groves *of wooden images*, and broke in pieces the brazen serpent that Moses had made: For *up until* those days the children of Israel had burned incense to it: And he called it Nehushtan.
2Kgs 18:5 He trusted in the LORD God of Israel; such that after him *there* was no one like him among all the kings of Judah, nor were *there* any *such* ones before him.
2Kgs 18:6 For he clung to the LORD, and did not depart from following Him, but kept His commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses.
2Kgs 18:7 And the LORD was with him; and he prospered wherever he went forth: And he rebelled against the king of Assyria, and did not serve him.
2Kgs 18:8 He smote the Philistines, even to Gaza, and the borders of it, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.
2Kgs 18:9 And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hezekiah, which was the seventh year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that Shalmaneser king of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it.
2Kgs 18:10 And at the end of three years they took it: Even in the sixth year of Hezekiah, that is in the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel, Samaria was taken.
2Kgs 18:11 And the king of Assyria carried away Israel to Assyria, and put them in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes:

2Kgs 18:12 Because they did not obey the voice of the LORD their God, but transgressed His covenant, and all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear the *commandments*, nor do them.
2Kgs 18:13 Now in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah Sennacherib king of Assyria came up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them.
2Kgs 18:14 And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, "I have offended; turn *back* from me: That which you *impose* on me I will bear." And the king of Assyria appointed to *charge* Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold.
2Kgs 18:15 And Hezekiah gave him all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house.
2Kgs 18:16 At that time Hezekiah cut off the gold from the doors of the temple of the LORD, and from the pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave it to the king of Assyria.
2Kgs 18:17 And the king of Assyria sent Tartan and Rabsaris and Rabshakeh from Lachish to King Hezekiah with a vast army against Jerusalem. And they went up and came to Jerusalem. And when they had come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, which is in the highway of the Fuller's Field.
2Kgs 18:18 And when they called to the king, there came out to them Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder.
2Kgs 18:19 And Rabshakeh said to them, "Speak now to Hezekiah, all of you, 'Thus says the great king, the king of Assyria, "What confidence is this in which you trust?
2Kgs 18:20 You say, (yet they are but vain words,) I have counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom do you trust, that you rebel against me?
2Kgs 18:21 Now, behold, you trust upon the staff of this bruised reed, even upon Egypt, on which if a man leans, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: In the same manner, Pharaoh king of Egypt is *like that* to everyone who trusts *in* him.
2Kgs 18:22 But if you all say to me, 'We trust in the LORD our God': Is that not He, Whose high places and Whose altars Hezekiah has taken away, and has said to Judah and Jerusalem, 'You shall worship before this altar in Jerusalem'? " '
2Kgs 18:23 Now therefore, I implore you, give pledges to my lord the king of Assyria, and I will deliver two thousand horses *to* you, if on your side you are able to set riders upon them.
2Kgs 18:24 How then will you turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put your trust in Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?
2Kgs 18:25 Have I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said to me, 'Go up against this land, and destroy it.' "
2Kgs 18:26 Then Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, and Shebna, and Joah, said to Rabshakeh, "Speak, I implore you, to your servants in the Syrian language; for we understand it: And do not talk with us in the Jews' language *within* the *hearing* of the people that are on the wall."
2Kgs 18:27 But Rabshakeh said to them, "Has my master sent me to your master, and to you, to speak these words? Has he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own urine with you?"
2Kgs 18:28 Then Rabshakeh stood and cried out with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spoke, saying, "Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria:
2Kgs 18:29 Thus says the king, 'Do not let Hezekiah deceive you: For he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand:

2Kgs 18:30 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, "The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria." '
2Kgs 18:31 Do not hearken to Hezekiah: For thus says the king of Assyria, 'Make an agreement with me through a present, and come out to me, and then you all, every man, *can* eat from his own vine, and every one from his fig tree, and all of you drink, each one, the waters of his *own* cistern:
2Kgs 18:32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of grain and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of olive oil and of honey, that all you may live, and not die: And do not hearken to Hezekiah, when he persuades you, saying, "The LORD will deliver us."
2Kgs 18:33 Has any of the gods of the nations at all delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?
2Kgs 18:34 Where are the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? Where are the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah? Have they delivered Samaria out of my hand?
2Kgs 18:35 Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of my hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand?' "
2Kgs 18:36 But the people held their peace, and did not answer him a word: For the king's commandment was *decreed*, "Do not answer him."
2Kgs 18:37 Then Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, who was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder, came to Hezekiah with their clothes torn, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

Chapter 19

2Kgs 19:1 And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he tore his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.
2Kgs 19:2 And he sent Eliakim, who was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.
2Kgs 19:3 And they said to him, "Thus says Hezekiah, 'This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and blasphemy: For the children have come to the *point of* birth, and there is not strength to deliver *them* forth.
2Kgs 19:4 It may be the LORD your God will hear all the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master has sent to reproach the living God; and will reprove the words which the LORD your God has heard: Therefore lift up your prayer for the remnant who are left.' "
2Kgs 19:5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.
2Kgs 19:6 And Isaiah said to them, "You all shall speak to your master in this *way*, 'Thus says the LORD, "Do not be afraid of the words which you have heard, with which the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed Me.
2Kgs 19:7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumor, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land." ' "
2Kgs 19:8 So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: For he heard that he had departed from Lachish.
2Kgs 19:9 And when he heard *it* said *about* Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, "Behold, he has come out to fight against you": He again sent messengers *back* to Hezekiah, saying,
2Kgs 19:10 "In this *manner* you all shall speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, 'Do not let your God in Whom you trust deceive you, saying, "Jerusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria."
2Kgs 19:11 Behold, you have heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly: And shall you be delivered?

2Kgs 19:12 Have the gods of the nations delivered those which my fathers have destroyed; *such* as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which were in Thelasar?
2Kgs 19:13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah?' "
2Kgs 19:14 And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: And Hezekiah went up into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.
2Kgs 19:15 And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and said, "O LORD God of Israel, which dwells between the cherubims, You are the God, even You alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; You have made heaven and earth.
2Kgs 19:16 LORD, bow down Your ear, and hear: Open, LORD, Your eyes, and see: And hear the words of Sennacherib, which *he* has sent to reproach the living God.
2Kgs 19:17 It is true, LORD, the kings of Assyria have destroyed the nations and their lands,
2Kgs 19:18 and have cast their gods into the fire: For they were not gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: Therefore they have destroyed them.
2Kgs 19:19 Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech You, save us out of his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that You are the LORD God, even You only."
2Kgs 19:20 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, "Thus says the LORD God of Israel, 'I have heard that which you have prayed to Me against Sennacherib king of Assyria.'
2Kgs 19:21 This is the word that the LORD has spoken concerning him; 'The virgin, the daughter of Zion, has despised you, and laughed you to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem has shaken her head at you.
2Kgs 19:22 Whom have you reproached and blasphemed? And against Whom have you exalted your voice, and lifted up your eyes on high? Even against the Holy One of Israel.
2Kgs 19:23 By your messengers you have reproached the Lord, and have said, "With the multitude of my chariots I have come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down *its* tall cedar trees, and *its* choice fir trees: And I will enter into the lodgings of its borders, and into the forest of its Carmel.
2Kgs 19:24 I have dug and drank strange waters, and with the sole of my feet I have dried up all the rivers of besieged places."
2Kgs 19:25 Have you not heard long ago how I have done it, and from ancient times that I have formed it? Now I have brought it to pass, that you should be laying waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps.
2Kgs 19:26 Therefore their inhabitants *had* little power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as grain *blighted* before it has grown up.
2Kgs 19:27 But I know your abode, and your going out, and your coming in, and your rage against Me.
2Kgs 19:28 Because your rage against Me and your tumult has come up into My ears, therefore I will put My hook in your nose, and My bridle in your lips, and I will turn you back *to depart in* the way by which you came.
2Kgs 19:29 And this shall be a sign to you: This year you all shall eat such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year *eat* that which springs *up* from the same; and in the third year you *shall* sow, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits of *them*.
2Kgs 19:30 And the remnant of the house of Judah that has escaped shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

2Kgs 19:31 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they who escape out of Mount Zion: The zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.'
2Kgs 19:32 Therefore thus says the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, 'He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a mound against it. [1]
2Kgs 19:33 By the way that he came, by the same he shall return, and shall not come into this city', says the LORD.
2Kgs 19:34 'For I will defend this city, to save it, for My own sake, and for My servant David's sake.' "
2Kgs 19:35 And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the LORD went out, and smote a hundred and eighty-five thousand in the camp of the Assyrians: And when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.
2Kgs 19:36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelled at Nineveh.
2Kgs 19:37 And it came to pass, as he was worshiping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword: And they escaped into the land of Armenia. And Esarhaddon his son reigned in his place. [2]

Chapter 20

2Kgs 20:1 In those days Hezekiah was sick to *near* death. And the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz came to him, and said to him, "Thus says the LORD, 'Set your house in order; for you shall die, and not live.' "
2Kgs 20:2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed to the LORD, saying,
2Kgs 20:3 "I beseech You, O LORD, remember now how I have walked before You in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in Your sight." And Hezekiah wept intensely.
2Kgs 20:4 And it came to pass, before Isaiah had gone out into the middle court, that the word of the LORD came to him, saying,
2Kgs 20:5 "Return *back* again, and tell Hezekiah the captain of My people, 'Thus says the LORD, the God of David your father, "I have heard your prayer, I have seen your tears: Behold, I will heal you: On the third day you shall go up to the house of the LORD.
2Kgs 20:6 And I will add to your days fifteen years; and I will deliver you and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and I will defend this city for My own sake, and for My servant David's sake." ' "
2Kgs 20:7 And Isaiah said, "Take a lump of figs." And they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered.
2Kgs 20:8 And Hezekiah said to Isaiah, "What shall be the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the LORD *on* the third day?"
2Kgs 20:9 And Isaiah said, "This shall *be the* sign you receive from the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing which He has spoken: Shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees?"
2Kgs 20:10 And Hezekiah answered, "It is a small thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: Not this, but *rather* let the shadow return backward ten degrees."

---

[1] [Note: mound: In KJV, bank]
[2] [Note: Armenia: In Hebrew, Ararat]

2Kgs 20:11 And Isaiah the prophet cried out to the LORD: And He brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down on the sundial of Ahaz. [1]
2Kgs 20:12 At that time Berodachbaladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, sent letters and a present to Hezekiah: For he had heard that Hezekiah had been sick.
2Kgs 20:13 And Hezekiah hearkened to them, and showed them all the house *which contained* his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his armor, and all that was found in his treasures: There was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah did not show them.
2Kgs 20:14 Then Isaiah the prophet came to king Hezekiah, and said to him, "What did these men say? And from where did they come to you?" And Hezekiah said, "They have come from a far country, even from Babylon."
2Kgs 20:15 And he said, "What have they seen in your house?" And Hezekiah answered, "They have seen all the things that are in my house: There is nothing among my treasures that I have not shown them."
2Kgs 20:16 And Isaiah said to Hezekiah, "Hear the word of the LORD.
2Kgs 20:17 'Behold, the days come, that all which is in your house, and that which your fathers have laid up in store to this day, shall be carried into Babylon: Nothing shall be left', says the LORD.
2Kgs 20:18 'And they shall take away *some* of your sons that shall issue *out* from you, which you shall beget; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.' "
2Kgs 20:19 Then Hezekiah said to Isaiah, "The word of the LORD which you have spoken is good." And he said, "Is it not good, if peace and truth are in my days?"
2Kgs 20:20 And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how he made a pool, and a conduit, and brought water into the city, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
2Kgs 20:21 And Hezekiah was laid down with his fathers: And Manasseh his son reigned in his place. [2]

Chapter 21

2Kgs 21:1 Manasseh was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty-five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hephzibah.
2Kgs 21:2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.
2Kgs 21:3 For he built *back* up the high places which his father Hezekiah had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Baal, and made a grove *of wooden images*, as Ahab king of Israel did; and worshiped all the host of heaven, and served them.
2Kgs 21:4 And he built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, "In Jerusalem I will put My name."
2Kgs 21:5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.
2Kgs 21:6 And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed times, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: He worked much wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke Him to anger.

---

[1] [Note: sundial: In Hebrew, degrees]
[2] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Kgs 21:7 And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to David, and to Solomon his son, "In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all *the* tribes of Israel, I will put My name forever:
2Kgs 21:8 Neither will I make the feet of Israel move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that My servant Moses commanded them."
2Kgs 21:9 But they did not hearken: And Manasseh seduced them to do more evil than the nations had done whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Israel.
2Kgs 21:10 And the LORD spoke by His servants the prophets, saying,
2Kgs 21:11 "Because Manasseh king of Judah has done these abominations, and has done wickedly above all that the Amorites did, which were before him, and also has made Judah to sin with his idols:
2Kgs 21:12 Therefore thus says the LORD God of Israel, 'Behold, I am bringing such evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whoever hears of it, both *of* his ears shall tingle.
2Kgs 21:13 And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab: And I will wipe Jerusalem as a man wipes a dish, wiping it, and turning it upside down.
2Kgs 21:14 And I will forsake the remnant of My inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a plunder to all their enemies;
2Kgs 21:15 because they have done that which was evil in My sight, and have provoked Me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even to this day.' "
2Kgs 21:16 Moreover, Manasseh shed very much innocent blood, until he had filled Jerusalem from one end to *the* other; besides his sin with which he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.
2Kgs 21:17 Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
2Kgs 21:18 And Manasseh was laid down with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Uzza: And Amon his son reigned in his place. [1]
2Kgs 21:19 Amon was twenty-two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned *for* two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah.
2Kgs 21:20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his father Manasseh did.
2Kgs 21:21 And he walked in all the ways that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshiped them:
2Kgs 21:22 And he forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and did not walk in the way of the LORD.
2Kgs 21:23 And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.
2Kgs 21:24 And the people of the land slew all those that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his place.
2Kgs 21:25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
2Kgs 21:26 And he was buried in his sepulcher in the garden of Uzza: And Josiah his son reigned in his place.

---

[1] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

Chapter 22

2Kgs 22:1 Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty-one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jedidah, the daughter of Adaiah of Boscath.
2Kgs 22:2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the ways of David his father, and did not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.
2Kgs 22:3 And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, that the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying,
2Kgs 22:4 "Go up to Hilkiah the high priest, that he may add *up* the silver which is brought into the house of the LORD, which the keepers of the door have gathered from the people:
2Kgs 22:5 And let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD: And let them give it to the doers of the work which are in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house,
2Kgs 22:6 to carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house.
2Kgs 22:7 Notwithstanding, there was no accounting made with them *for* the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully."
2Kgs 22:8 And Hilkiah the high priest said to Shaphan the scribe, "I have found the Book of the Law in the house of the LORD." And Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it.
2Kgs 22:9 And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, "Your servants have gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of those that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD."
2Kgs 22:10 And Shaphan the scribe showed the king, saying, "Hilkiah the priest has delivered *to* me a book." And Shaphan read it before the king.
2Kgs 22:11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the Book of the Law, that he tore his clothes.
2Kgs 22:12 And the king commanded Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Achbor the son of Michaiah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asahiah a servant of the king's, saying,
2Kgs 22:13 "Go, inquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: For great is the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened to the words of this book, to do according to all that which is written concerning us."
2Kgs 22:14 So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahiah, went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvah, the son of Harhas, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelled in Jerusalem in the college); and they communed with her. [1]
2Kgs 22:15 And she said to them, "Thus says the LORD God of Israel, Tell the man that sent you to me,
2Kgs 22:16 "Thus says the LORD, 'Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon *its* inhabitants, even all the words of the book which the king of Judah has read:
2Kgs 22:17 Because they have forsaken Me, and have burned incense to other gods, that they might provoke Me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore My wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched." '
2Kgs 22:18 But to the king of Judah which sent you to inquire of the LORD, thus all you shall say to him, 'Thus says the LORD God of Israel, "Concerning the words which you have heard;

---

[1] [Note: wardrobe: In Hebrew, garments]

2Kgs 22:19 Because your heart was tender, and you have humbled yourself before the LORD, when you heard what I spoke against this place, and against *its* inhabitants, that they should become a desolation and a curse, and have torn your clothes, and wept before Me; I also have heard you", says the LORD.
2Kgs 22:20 "Behold therefore, I will gather you to your fathers, and you shall be gathered into your grave in peace; and your eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place." ' " And they brought the king word again.

Chapter 23

2Kgs 23:1 And the king sent, and they gathered to him all the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem.
2Kgs 23:2 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, both small and great: And he read in their ears all the words of the Book of the Covenant which was found in the house of the LORD.
2Kgs 23:3 And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep His commandments and His testimonies and His statutes with all their heart and all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the people *took a stand for* the covenant.
2Kgs 23:4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for the grove, and for all the host of heaven: And he burned them outside Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them to Bethel.
2Kgs 23:5 And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places all around Jerusalem; also those that burned incense to Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the planets, and to all the host of heaven.
2Kgs 23:6 And he brought out the grove from the house of the LORD, outside Jerusalem, to the brook Kidron, and burned it at the brook Kidron, and stamped it small into powder, and cast the powder of *it* upon the graves of the children of the people.
2Kgs 23:7 And he broke down the houses of the sodomites, that were by the house of the LORD, where the women wove hangings for the grove.
2Kgs 23:8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from Geba to Beersheba, and broke down the high places of the gates that were in the entrance of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which were on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.
2Kgs 23:9 Nevertheless the priests of the high places did not come up to the altar of the LORD in Jerusalem, but they ate of the unleavened bread among their brethren.
2Kgs 23:10 And he defiled Topheth, which is in the valley of the children of Hinnom, that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Molech.
2Kgs 23:11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the *entranceway* of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nathanmelech the chamberlain, which was in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire.
2Kgs 23:12 And the altars that were on the top of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, the king beat *those* down, and broke them down from there, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kidron.

2Kgs 23:13 And the high places that were before Jerusalem, which were on the right hand of the mount of corruption, which Solomon the king of Israel had built for Ashtoreth the abomination of the Zidonians, and for Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and for Milcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, the king defiled *them*.
2Kgs 23:14 And he broke the images in pieces, and cut down the grove *of wooden images*, and filled their places with the bones of men. [1]
2Kgs 23:15 Moreover, the altar that was at Bethel, and the high place which Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, had made, *Josiah* broke down both that altar and the high place, and burned the high place, and stomped it small to powder, and burned the grove.
2Kgs 23:16 And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the sepulchers that were there in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchers, and burned them upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.
2Kgs 23:17 Then he said, "What title is that which I see?" And the men of the city told him, "It is the sepulcher of the man of God, which came from Judah, and proclaimed these things that you have done against the altar of Bethel."
2Kgs 23:18 And he said, "Let him alone; let no man move his bones." So they let his bones alone, with the bones of the prophet that came out of Samaria.
2Kgs 23:19 And also all the houses of the high places that were in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to provoke the LORD to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Bethel.
2Kgs 23:20 And he slew all the priests of the high places that were there upon the altars, and burned men's bones upon them, and returned to Jerusalem.
2Kgs 23:21 And the king commanded all the people, saying, "Keep the Passover to the LORD your God, as it is written in the book of this covenant."
2Kgs 23:22 Surely there was not held such a Passover from the days of the judges that judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Judah;
2Kgs 23:23 but in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, in which this Passover was held to the LORD in Jerusalem.
2Kgs 23:24 Moreover the workers with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem, Josiah put *them* away, that he might perform the words of the law which were written in the book that Hilkiah the priest found in the house of the LORD.
2Kgs 23:25 And before *he came* there was no king like him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose any like him.
2Kgs 23:26 Notwithstanding, the LORD did not turn from the fierceness of His great wrath, with which His anger was kindled against Judah, because of all the provocations that Manasseh had provoked Him with.
2Kgs 23:27 And the LORD said, "I will also remove Judah out of My sight, as I have removed Israel, and will cast off this city Jerusalem which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, 'My name shall be there.' "
2Kgs 23:28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

---

[1] [Note: images: In Hebrew, statues]

2Kgs 23:29 In his days Pharaohnechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: And king Josiah went against him; and *Pharaohnechoh* slew him at Megiddo, when he saw him.
2Kgs 23:30 And his servants carried him dead in a chariot from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulcher. And the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.
2Kgs 23:31 Jehoahaz was twenty-three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned *for* three months in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.
2Kgs 23:32 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.
2Kgs 23:33 And Pharaohnechoh put him in bands at Riblah in the land of Hamath, that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and put the land *under* a tribute of a hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold. 2 3
2Kgs 23:34 And Pharaohnechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the place of Josiah his father, and turned his name to Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: And he came to Egypt, and died there.
2Kgs 23:35 And Jehoiakim gave the silver and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: He exacted the silver and the gold from the people of the land, from everyone according to his taxation, to give it to Pharaohnechoh.
2Kgs 23:36 Jehoiakim was twenty-five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned *for* eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zebudah, the daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah.
2Kgs 23:37 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

Chapter 24

2Kgs 24:1 In his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up, and Jehoiakim became his servant *for* three years: Then he turned and rebelled against him.
2Kgs 24:2 And the LORD sent against him bands of the Chaldeans, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, according to the word of the LORD, which He spoke by His servants the prophets.
2Kgs 24:3 Surely at the commandment of the LORD this came on Judah, to remove them out of His sight, for the sins of Manasseh, according to all that he did;
2Kgs 24:4 and also for the innocent blood that he shed: For he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood; which the LORD would not pardon.
2Kgs 24:5 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
2Kgs 24:6 So Jehoiakim was laid down with his fathers: And Jehoiachin his son reigned in his place. 1

---

2 [Note: 100 Hebrew talents of silver weighed approximately 11383.9 troy pounds, or ~4248.9 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 1 Hebrew talent of gold weighed approximately 113.8 troy pounds, or ~42.49 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" standard in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
1 [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Kgs 24:7 And the king of Egypt did not come out of his land again any more: For the king of Babylon had taken all that pertained to the king of Egypt, from the river of Egypt to the Euphrates river.
2Kgs 24:8 Jehoiachin was eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem *for* three months. And his mother's name was Nehushta, the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem.
2Kgs 24:9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.
2Kgs 24:10 At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against Jerusalem, and the city was besieged.
2Kgs 24:11 And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants besieged it.
2Kgs 24:12 And Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his officers: And the king of Babylon took him *captive* in the eighth year of his reign.
2Kgs 24:13 And he carried out *from* there all the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD, as the LORD had said.
2Kgs 24:14 And he carried away all *of* Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valor, even ten thousand captives, and all the craftsmen and smiths: No one remained, except the poorest sort of people of the land.
2Kgs 24:15 And he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his officers, and the mighty of the land, he carried them into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon.
2Kgs 24:16 And all the men of might, even seven thousand, and a thousand craftsmen and smiths, all who were strong and apt for war, the king of Babylon brought even them captive to Babylon.
2Kgs 24:17 And the king of Babylon made Mattaniah his father's brother king in his place, and changed his name to Zedekiah.
2Kgs 24:18 Zedekiah was twenty-one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned *for* eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.
2Kgs 24:19 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Jehoiakim had done.
2Kgs 24:20 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah that Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon, until He had cast them out from His presence.

Chapter 25

2Kgs 25:1 And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, on the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his host, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it all around.
2Kgs 25:2 And the city was besieged until the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.
2Kgs 25:3 And on the ninth day of the fourth month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

2Kgs 25:4 And the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled by night by the way of the gate between two walls, which is by the king's garden: (now the Chaldeans were against the city all around): And the king went the way toward the plain.
2Kgs 25:5 And the army of the Chaldeans pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jericho: And all his army was scattered from him.
2Kgs 25:6 So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Babylon *at* Riblah; and they pronounced judgment upon him.
2Kgs 25:7 And they slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, and put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Babylon.
2Kgs 25:8 And in the fifth month, on the seventh day of the month, which is the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, Nebuzaradan, captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, came to Jerusalem:
2Kgs 25:9 And he burned the house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, and he burned every great man's house with fire.
2Kgs 25:10 And all the army of the Chaldeans, that were with the captain of the guard, broke down the walls of Jerusalem all around.
2Kgs 25:11 Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the multitude, Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carried away.
2Kgs 25:12 But the captain of the guard left *some* of the poor of the land to be vinedressers and farmers.
2Kgs 25:13 And the pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brazen sea that was in the house of the LORD, the Chaldeans broke in pieces, and carried *those pieces* of brass to Babylon.
2Kgs 25:14 And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass with which they ministered, they took away.
2Kgs 25:15 And the fire-pans, and the bowls, and such things as were *made* of gold, and *made* of silver, the captain of the guard took *that gold and silver* away.
2Kgs 25:16 The two pillars, one sea, and the bases which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; the brass of all these vessels was without weight.
2Kgs 25:17 The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and the capital upon it was *made of* brass: And the height of the capital *was* three cubits; and the lattice work, and pomegranates upon the capital all around, *they were* all *made* of brass: And like these, the second pillar had lattice work. [1] [2]
2Kgs 25:18 And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the door:
2Kgs 25:19 And he took an officer out of the city who *had been* set over the men of war, and five men *among* those that were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the principal scribe of the army, who mustered the people of the land, and sixty men of the people of the land that were found in the city:
2Kgs 25:20 And Nebuzaradan captain of the guard took these *men*, and brought them to the king of Babylon *at* Riblah:

---

1 [Note: 18 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equates to approximately 32.8 feet, or ~10.01m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 3 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equates to approximately 5.5 feet, or ~1.67m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

2Kgs 25:21 And the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of Hamath. So Judah was carried away out of their land.
2Kgs 25:22 And as for the people that remained in the land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, over them he made even Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, ruler.
2Kgs 25:23 And when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah governor, *they* came to Gedaliah *at* Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan the son of Careah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and Jaazaniah the son of a Maachathite, they and their men.
2Kgs 25:24 And Gedaliah swore to them, and to their men, and said to them, "Do not fear being the servants of the Chaldeans: Dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon; and it shall be well with you."
2Kgs 25:25 But it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the King's royal seed, came, and ten men with him, and *they* smote Gedaliah, *such* that he died, and *also* the Jews and the Chaldeans that were with him at Mizpah. [3]
2Kgs 25:26 And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, and *went* to Egypt: For they were afraid of the Chaldeans.
2Kgs 25:27 And it came to pass in the thirty-seventh year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the twenty-seventh day of the month, that Evilmerodach king of Babylon began to reign *that same* year, *and* he lifted up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison;
2Kgs 25:28 and he spoke kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Babylon;
2Kgs 25:29 and changed his prison garments: And he ate bread continually before him all the days of his life.
2Kgs 25:30 And his food was a continual allowance given *to* him from the king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

1 Chronicles

Chapter 1

1Chr 1:1 Adam, Sheth, Enosh,
1Chr 1:2 Kenan, Mahalaleel, Jered,
1Chr 1:3 Henoch, Methuselah, Lamech,
1Chr 1:4 Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.
1Chr 1:5 The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.
1Chr 1:6 And the sons of Gomer; Ashchenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.
1Chr 1:7 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.
1Chr 1:8 The sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.
1Chr 1:9 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and Sabtecha. And the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.
1Chr 1:10 And Cush begat Nimrod: He began to be mighty upon the earth.
1Chr 1:11 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

---

[3] [Note: King's royal seed: In Hebrew, seed of the kingdom]

1Chr 1:12 and Pathrusim, and Casluhim (from whom came the Philistines), and Caphthorim.
1Chr 1:13 And Canaan begat Zidon his firstborn, and Heth,
1Chr 1:14 the Jebusite also, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite,
1Chr 1:15 and the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,
1Chr 1:16 and the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.
1Chr 1:17 The sons of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Meshech.
1Chr 1:18 And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber.
1Chr 1:19 And to Eber were born two sons: The name of the one was Peleg; because in his days the earth was divided: And his brother's name was Joktan. [1]
1Chr 1:20 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,
1Chr 1:21 Hadoram also, and Uzal, and Diklah,
1Chr 1:22 and Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba,
1Chr 1:23 and Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab. All these were the sons of Joktan.
1Chr 1:24 Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah,
1Chr 1:25 Eber, Peleg, Reu,
1Chr 1:26 Serug, Nahor, Terah,
1Chr 1:27 Abram; the same is Abraham.
1Chr 1:28 The sons of Abraham; Isaac, and Ishmael.
1Chr 1:29 These are their generations: The firstborn of Ishmael, Nebaioth; then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,
1Chr 1:30 Mishma, and Dumah, Massa, Hadad, and Tema,
1Chr 1:31 Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sons of Ishmael.
1Chr 1:32 Now the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: She bore Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan.
1Chr 1:33 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Henoch, and Abida, and Eldaah. All these are the sons of Keturah.
1Chr 1:34 And Abraham begat Isaac. The sons of Isaac; Esau and Israel.
1Chr 1:35 The sons of Esau; Eliphaz, Reuel, and Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah.
1Chr 1:36 The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar, Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek.
1Chr 1:37 The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.
1Chr 1:38 And the sons of Seir; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Dishon, and Ezar, and Dishan.
1Chr 1:39 And the sons of Lotan; Hori, and Homam: And Timna was Lotan's sister.
1Chr 1:40 The sons of Shobal; Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shephi, and Onam. And the sons of Zibeon; Aiah, and Anah.
1Chr 1:41 The sons of Anah; Dishon. And the sons of Dishon; Amram, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.
1Chr 1:42 The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and Zavan, and Jakan. The sons of Dishan; Uz, and Aran.
1Chr 1:43 Now these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom before any king reigned over the children of Israel; Bela the son of Beor: And the name of his city was Dinhabah.
1Chr 1:44 And when Bela was dead, Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his place.
1Chr 1:45 And when Jobab was dead, Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his place.

---

[1] [Note: Peleg; that is, division]

1Chr 1:46 And when Husham was dead, Hadad the son of Bedad, which smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his place: And the name of his city was Avith.
1Chr 1:47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his place.
1Chr 1:48 And when Samlah was dead, Shaul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his place.
1Chr 1:49 And when Shaul was dead, Baalhanan the son of Achbor reigned in his place.
1Chr 1:50 And when Baalhanan was dead, Hadad reigned in his place: And the name of his city was Pai; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.
1Chr 1:51 Hadad died also. And the dukes of Edom were; Duke Timnah, Duke Aliah, Duke Jetheth,
1Chr 1:52 Duke Aholibamah, Duke Elah, Duke Pinon,
1Chr 1:53 Duke Kenaz, Duke Teman, Duke Mibzar,
1Chr 1:54 Duke Magdiel, Duke Iram. These are the dukes of Edom.

Chapter 2

1Chr 2:1 These are the sons of Israel; Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, Issachar, and Zebulun, [1]
1Chr 2:2 Dan, Joseph, and Benjamin, Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.
1Chr 2:3 The sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah: Which three were born to him of the daughter of Shua the Canaanitess. And Er, the firstborn of Judah, was evil in the sight of the LORD; and He slew him.
1Chr 2:4 And Tamar his daughter-in-law bore him Pharez and Zerah. All the sons of Judah were five.
1Chr 2:5 The sons of Pharez; Hezron, and Hamul.
1Chr 2:6 And the sons of Zerah; Zimri, and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and Dara: Five of them in all.
1Chr 2:7 And the sons of Carmi; Achar, the troubler of Israel, who transgressed in the accursed thing.
1Chr 2:8 And the sons of Ethan; Azariah.
1Chr 2:9 The sons also of Hezron, that were born to him; Jerahmeel, and Ram, and Chelubai.
1Chr 2:10 And Ram begat Amminadab; and Amminadab begat Nahshon, prince of the children of Judah;
1Chr 2:11 and Nahshon begat Salma, and Salma begat Boaz,
1Chr 2:12 and Boaz begat Obed, and Obed begat Jesse,
1Chr 2:13 and Jesse begat his firstborn Eliab, and Abinadab the second, and Shimma the third,
1Chr 2:14 Nethaneel the fourth, Raddai the fifth,
1Chr 2:15 Ozem the sixth, David the seventh:
1Chr 2:16 Whose sisters were Zeruiah, and Abigail. And the sons of Zeruiah; Abishai, and Joab, and Asahel, three.
1Chr 2:17 And Abigail bore Amasa: And the father of Amasa was Jether the Ishmeelite.
1Chr 2:18 And Caleb the son of Hezron begat children of Azubah his wife, and of Jerioth: Her sons are these; Jesher, and Shobab, and Ardon.
1Chr 2:19 And when Azubah was dead, Caleb took to himself Ephrath, who bore him Hur.
1Chr 2:20 And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat Bezaleel.
1Chr 2:21 And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir the father of Gilead, whom he married when he was sixty years old; and she bore him Segub.

---

[1] [Note: Israel; or, Jacob]

1Chr 2:22 And Segub begat Jair, who had twenty-three cities in the land of Gilead.
1Chr 2:23 And he took Geshur, and Aram, with the towns of Jair, from them, with Kenath, and *its* towns, even sixty cities. All these belonged to the sons of Machir, the father of Gilead.
1Chr 2:24 And after Hezron died in Calebephratah, then Abiah Hezron's wife bore him Ashur the father of Tekoa.
1Chr 2:25 And the sons of Jerahmeel the firstborn of Hezron were, Ram the firstborn, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, and Ahijah.
1Chr 2:26 Jerahmeel also had another wife, whose name was Atarah; she was the mother of Onam.
1Chr 2:27 And the sons of Ram the firstborn of Jerahmeel were Maaz, and Jamin, and Eker.
1Chr 2:28 And the sons of Onam were Shammai, and Jada. And the sons of Shammai; Nadab and Abishur.
1Chr 2:29 And the name of the wife of Abishur was Abihail, and she bore him Ahban, and Molid.
1Chr 2:30 And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and Appaim: But Seled died without children.
1Chr 2:31 And the sons of Appaim; Ishi. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And the children of Sheshan; Ahlai.
1Chr 2:32 And the sons of Jada the brother of Shammai; Jether, and Jonathan: And Jether died without children.
1Chr 2:33 And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel.
1Chr 2:34 Now Sheshan had no sons, but daughters. And Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name was Jarha.
1Chr 2:35 And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife; and she bore him Attai.
1Chr 2:36 And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan begat Zabad,
1Chr 2:37 and Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal begat Obed,
1Chr 2:38 and Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat Azariah,
1Chr 2:39 and Azariah begat Helez, and Helez begat Eleasah,
1Chr 2:40 and Eleasah begat Sisamai, and Sisamai begat Shallum,
1Chr 2:41 and Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Jekamiah begat Elishama.
1Chr 2:42 Now the sons of Caleb the brother of Jerahmeel were Mesha his firstborn, which was the father of Ziph; and the sons of Mareshah the father of Hebron.
1Chr 2:43 And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema.
1Chr 2:44 And Shema begat Raham, the father of Jorkoam: And Rekem begat Shammai.
1Chr 2:45 And the son of Shammai was Maon: And Maon was the father of Bethzur.
1Chr 2:46 And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bore Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: And Haran begat Gazez.
1Chr 2:47 And the sons of Jahdai; Regem, and Jotham, and Geshan, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph.
1Chr 2:48 Maachah, Caleb's concubine, bore Sheber, and Tirhanah.
1Chr 2:49 She also bore Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheva the father of Machbenah, and the father of Gibea: And the daughter of Caleb was Achsah.
1Chr 2:50 These were the sons of Caleb the son of Hur, the firstborn of Ephratah; Shobal the father of Kirjathjearim.
1Chr 2:51 Salma the father of Bethlehem, Hareph the father of Bethgader.
1Chr 2:52 And Shobal the father of Kirjathjearim had sons; Haroeh, and half of the Manahethites.
1Chr 2:53 And the families of Kirjathjearim; the Ithrites, and the Puhites, and the Shumathites, and the Mishraites; from them came the Zareathites, and the Eshtaulites,

1Chr 2:54 the sons of Salma; Bethlehem, and the Netophathites, Ataroth, the house of Joab, and half of the Manahethites, the Zorites.
1Chr 2:55 And the families of the scribes which dwelled at Jabez; the Tirathites, the Shimeathites, and Suchathites. These are the Kenites that came from Hemath, the father of the house of Rechab.

Chapter 3

1Chr 3:1 Now these were the sons of David, which were born to him in Hebron; the firstborn Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; the second Daniel, of Abigail the Carmelitess: [1]
1Chr 3:2 The third, Absalom the son of Maachah the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur: The fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith:
1Chr 3:3 The fifth, Shephatiah of Abital: The sixth, Ithream by Eglah his wife.
1Chr 3:4 These six were born to him in Hebron; and there he reigned seven years and six months: And in Jerusalem he reigned thirty-three years.
1Chr 3:5 And these were born to him in Jerusalem; Shimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, four, of Bathshua the daughter of Ammiel:
1Chr 3:6 Ibhar also, and Elishama, and Eliphelet,
1Chr 3:7 and Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia,
1Chr 3:8 and Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphelet, nine.
1Chr 3:9 These were all the sons of David, besides the sons of the concubines, and Tamar their sister.
1Chr 3:10 And Solomon's son was Rehoboam, Abia his son, Asa his son, Jehoshaphat his son,
1Chr 3:11 Joram his son, Ahaziah his son, Joash his son,
1Chr 3:12 Amaziah his son, Azariah his son, Jotham his son,
1Chr 3:13 Ahaz his son, Hezekiah his son, Manasseh his son,
1Chr 3:14 Amon his son, Josiah his son.
1Chr 3:15 And the sons of Josiah were, the firstborn Johanan, the second Jehoiakim, the third Zedekiah, the fourth Shallum.
1Chr 3:16 And the sons of Jehoiakim: Jeconiah his son, Zedekiah his son.
1Chr 3:17 And the sons of Jeconiah; Assir, Salathiel his son,
1Chr 3:18 Malchiram also, and Pedaiah, and Shenazar, Jecamiah, Hoshama, and Nedabiah.
1Chr 3:19 And the sons of Pedaiah were, Zerubbabel, and Shimei: And the sons of Zerubbabel; Meshullam, and Hananiah, and Shelomith their sister:
1Chr 3:20 And Hashubah, and Ohel, and Berechiah, and Hasadiah, Jushabhesed, five.
1Chr 3:21 And the sons of Hananiah; Pelatiah, and Jesaiah: The sons of Rephaiah, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of Shechaniah.
1Chr 3:22 And the sons of Shechaniah; Shemaiah: And the sons of Shemaiah; Hattush, and Igeal, and Bariah, and Neariah, and Shaphat, six.
1Chr 3:23 And the sons of Neariah; Elioenai, and Hezekiah, and Azrikam, three.
1Chr 3:24 And the sons of Elioenai were Hodaiah, and Eliashib, and Pelaiah, and Akkub, and Johanan, and Dalaiah, and Anani, seven.

Chapter 4

1Chr 4:1 The sons of Judah; Pharez, Hezron, and Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal.

---

[1] [Note: Daniel; or, Chileab]

1Chr 4:2 And Reaiah the son of Shobal begat Jahath; and Jahath begat Ahumai, and Lahad. These are the families of the Zorathites.
1Chr 4:3 And these were of the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Idbash: And the name of their sister was Hazelelponi:
1Chr 4:4 And Penuel the father of Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hushah. These are the sons of Hur, the firstborn of Ephratah, the father of Bethlehem.
1Chr 4:5 And Ashur the father of Tekoa had two wives, Helah and Naarah.
1Chr 4:6 And Naarah bore him Ahuzam, and Hepher, and Temeni, and Haahashtari. These were the sons of Naarah.
1Chr 4:7 And the sons of Helah were Zereth, and Jezoar, and Ethnan.
1Chr 4:8 And Coz begat Anub, and Zobebah, and the families of Aharhel the son of Harum.
1Chr 4:9 And Jabez was more honorable than his brothers: And his mother called his name Jabez, saying, "Because I bore him with sorrow." [1]
1Chr 4:10 And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, "Oh that You would bless me indeed, and enlarge my border, and that Your hand might be with me, and that You would keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me!" And God granted him that which he requested.
1Chr 4:11 And Chelub the brother of Shuah begat Mehir, which was the father of Eshton.
1Chr 4:12 And Eshton begat Bethrapha, and Paseah, and Tehinnah the father of Irnahash. These are the men of Rechah.
1Chr 4:13 And the sons of Kenaz; Othniel, and Seraiah: And the sons of Othniel; Hathath.
1Chr 4:14 And Meonothai begat Ophrah: And Seraiah begat Joab, the father of the valley of Charashim; for they were craftsmen.
1Chr 4:15 And the sons of Caleb the son of Jephunneh; Iru, Elah, and Naam: And the sons of Elah, even Kenaz.
1Chr 4:16 And the sons of Jehaleleel; Ziph, and Ziphah, Tiria, and Asareel.
1Chr 4:17 And the sons of Ezra were Jether, and Mered, and Epher, and Jalon: And she bore Miriam, and Shammai, and Ishbah the father of Eshtemoa.
1Chr 4:18 And his wife Jehudijah bore Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Socho, and Jekuthiel the father of Zanoah. And these are the sons of Bithiah the daughter of Pharaoh, which Mered took.
1Chr 4:19 And the sons of his wife Hodiah the sister of Naham, the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the Maachathite.
1Chr 4:20 And the sons of Shimon were Amnon, and Rinnah, Benhanan, and Tilon. And the sons of Ishi were Zoheth, and Benzoheth.
1Chr 4:21 The sons of Shelah the son of Judah were Er the father of Lecah, and Laadah the father of Mareshah, and the families of the house of those that worked fine linen, of the house of Ashbea,
1Chr 4:22 and Jokim, and the men of Chozeba, and Joash, and Saraph, who had the dominion in Moab, and Jashubilehem. And these are ancient chronicles.
1Chr 4:23 These were the potters, and those that dwelled among plants and hedges: They dwelled there with the king for his work.
1Chr 4:24 The sons of Simeon were Nemuel, and Jamin, Jarib, Zerah, and Shaul:
1Chr 4:25 Shallum his son, Mibsam his son, Mishma his son.
1Chr 4:26 And the sons of Mishma; Hamuel his son, Zacchur his son, Shimei his son.

---

[1] [Note: Jabez; that is, Sorrowful]

1Chr 4:27 And Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters: But his brothers did not have many children, neither did all their family multiply, like the children of Judah.
1Chr 4:28 And they dwelled at Beersheba, and Moladah, and Hazarshual,
1Chr 4:29 and at Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at Tolad,
1Chr 4:30 and at Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag,
1Chr 4:31 and at Bethmarcaboth, and Hazarsusim, and at Bethbirei, and at Shaaraim. These were their cities *until* the reign of David.
1Chr 4:32 And their villages were Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five cities:
1Chr 4:33 And all their villages that were all around the same cities, to Baal. These were their habitations, and their genealogy.
1Chr 4:34 And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and Joshah the son of Amaziah,
1Chr 4:35 and Joel, and Jehu the son of Josibiah, the son of Seraiah, the son of Asiel,
1Chr 4:36 and Elioenai, and Jaakobah, and Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and Jesimiel, and Benaiah,
1Chr 4:37 and Ziza the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon, the son of Jedaiah, the son of Shimri, the son of Shemaiah;
1Chr 4:38 these mentioned by their names were princes in their families: And the house of their fathers increased greatly.
1Chr 4:39 And they went to the entrance of Gedor, even to the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.
1Chr 4:40 And they found fat and good pasture, and the land was wide, and quiet, and peaceable; for *family* of Ham had dwelled there of old.
1Chr 4:41 And these written by name came in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and smote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly to this day, and dwelled in their feeding places: Because there was pasture there for their flocks.
1Chr 4:42 And some of them, even of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to Mount Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi.
1Chr 4:43 And they smote the rest of the Amalekites that had escaped, and *have* dwelled there to this day.

Chapter 5

1Chr 5:1 Now the sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel, (for he was the firstborn; but for as much as he defiled his father's bed, his birthright was given to the sons of Joseph the son of Israel: And the genealogy is not to be reckoned according to the birthright.
1Chr 5:2 For Judah prevailed above his brothers, and from him came the chief ruler; but the birthright was Joseph's):
1Chr 5:3 The sons, I say, of Reuben the firstborn of Israel were Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi.
1Chr 5:4 The sons of Joel; Shemaiah his son, Gog his son, Shimei his son,
1Chr 5:5 Micah his son, Reaia his son, Baal his son,
1Chr 5:6 Beerah his son, whom Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria carried away captive: He was prince of the Reubenites.
1Chr 5:7 And his brothers by their families, when the genealogy of their generations was reckoned, were Jeiel the chief, and Zechariah,
1Chr 5:8 and Bela the son of Azaz, the son of Shema, the son of Joel, who dwelled in Aroer, even to Nebo and Baalmeon:

1Chr 5:9 And eastward he inhabited from the Euphrates river *up* to the entrance of the barren wilderness: Because their domestic beasts were multiplied in the land of Gilead.
1Chr 5:10 And in the days of Saul they made war with the Hagarites, who fell by their hand: And they dwelled in their tents throughout all the east land of Gilead.
1Chr 5:11 And the children of Gad dwelled alongside them, in the land of Bashan as far as Salcah:
1Chr 5:12 Joel the chief, and Shapham the next, and Jaanai, and Shaphat in Bashan.
1Chr 5:13 And their brothers of the house of their fathers were Michael, and Meshullam, and Sheba, and Jorai, and Jachan, and Zia, and Heber, seven.
1Chr 5:14 These are the children of Abihail the son of Huri, the son of Jaroah, the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz;
1Chr 5:15 Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, chief of the house of their fathers.
1Chr 5:16 And they dwelled in Gilead in Bashan, and in her towns, and in all the suburbs of Sharon, on their borders.
1Chr 5:17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of Jotham king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam king of Israel.
1Chr 5:18 The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh, of valiant men, men able to bear buckler shield and sword, and to shoot with *the* bow, and skillful in war, were forty-four thousand seven hundred and sixty, that went out to the war.
1Chr 5:19 And they made war with the Hagarites, with Jetur, and Nephish, and Nodab.
1Chr 5:20 And they were helped against them, and the Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them: For they cried out to God in the battle, and He was entreated *by* them; because they put their trust in Him.
1Chr 5:21 And they took away their domestic beasts; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of donkeys two thousand, and of men a hundred thousand.
1Chr 5:22 For there fell down many slain, because the war was of God. And they dwelled in their places until the captivity.
1Chr 5:23 And the children of the half tribe of Manasseh dwelled in the land: They increased from Bashan to Baalhermon and Senir, and to Mount Hermon.
1Chr 5:24 And these were the heads of the house of their fathers, even Epher, and Ishi, and Eliel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and Jahdiel, mighty men of valor, famous men, and heads of the house of their fathers.
1Chr 5:25 And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and went a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.
1Chr 5:26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, and brought them to Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river Gozan, to this day.

Chapter 6

1Chr 6:1 The sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.
1Chr 6:2 And the sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.
1Chr 6:3 And the children of Amram; Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam. The sons also of Aaron; Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.
1Chr 6:4 Eleazar begat Phinehas, Phinehas begat Abishua,
1Chr 6:5 and Abishua begat Bukki, and Bukki begat Uzzi,

1Chr 6:6 and Uzzi begat Zerahiah, and Zerahiah begat Meraioth,
1Chr 6:7 Meraioth begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,
1Chr 6:8 and Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Ahimaaz,
1Chr 6:9 and Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and Azariah begat Johanan,
1Chr 6:10 and Johanan begat Azariah, (it was he who executed the priest's office in the temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem):
1Chr 6:11 And Azariah begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,
1Chr 6:12 and Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Shallum,
1Chr 6:13 and Shallum begat Hilkiah, and Hilkiah begat Azariah,
1Chr 6:14 and Azariah begat Seraiah, and Seraiah begat Jehozadak,
1Chr 6:15 and Jehozadak went into captivity, when the LORD carried away Judah and Jerusalem by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar.
1Chr 6:16 The sons of Levi; Gershom, Kohath, and Merari.
1Chr 6:17 And these are the names of the sons of Gershom; Libni, and Shimei.
1Chr 6:18 And the sons of Kohath were Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.
1Chr 6:19 The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. And these are the families of the Levites according to their fathers.
1Chr 6:20 Of Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath his son, Zimmah his son,
1Chr 6:21 Joah his son, Iddo his son, Zerah his son, Jeaterai his son.
1Chr 6:22 The sons of Kohath; Amminadab his son, Korah his son, Assir his son,
1Chr 6:23 Elkanah his son, and Ebiasaph his son, and Assir his son,
1Chr 6:24 Tahath his son, Uriel his son, Uzziah his son, and Shaul his son.
1Chr 6:25 And the sons of Elkanah; Amasai, and Ahimoth.
1Chr 6:26 As for Elkanah: The sons of Elkanah; Zophai his son, and Nahath his son,
1Chr 6:27 Eliab his son, Jeroham his son, Elkanah his son.
1Chr 6:28 And the sons of Samuel; the firstborn Vashni, and Abiah.
1Chr 6:29 The sons of Merari; Mahli, Libni his son, Shimei his son, Uzza his son,
1Chr 6:30 Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, Asaiah his son.
1Chr 6:31 And these are the *men* whom David set over the service of song in the house of the LORD, after that the ark had rest.
1Chr 6:32 And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, until Solomon had built the house of the LORD in Jerusalem: And then they served in their office according to their order.
1Chr 6:33 And these are those that stood by with their children. Of the sons of the Kohathites: Heman a singer, the son of Joel, the son of Shemuel,
1Chr 6:34 the son of Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Eliel, the son of Toah,
1Chr 6:35 the son of Zuph, the son of Elkanah, the son of Mahath, the son of Amasai,
1Chr 6:36 the son of Elkanah, the son of Joel, the son of Azariah, the son of Zephaniah,
1Chr 6:37 the son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah,
1Chr 6:38 the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel.
1Chr 6:39 And his brother Asaph, who stood on his right hand, even Asaph the son of Berachiah, the son of Shimea,
1Chr 6:40 the son of Michael, the son of Baaseiah, the son of Malchiah,
1Chr 6:41 the son of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the son of Adaiah,
1Chr 6:42 the son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shimei,
1Chr 6:43 the son of Jahath, the son of Gershom, the son of Levi.

1Chr 6:44 And their brothers the sons of Merari stood on the left hand: Ethan the son of Kishi, the son of Abdi, the son of Malluch,
1Chr 6:45 the son of Hashabiah, the son of Amaziah, the son of Hilkiah,
1Chr 6:46 the son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the son of Shamer,
1Chr 6:47 the son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the son of Merari, the son of Levi.
1Chr 6:48 Their brothers the Levites were also appointed to all manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.
1Chr 6:49 But Aaron and his sons offered upon the altar of the burnt offering, and on the altar of incense, and were appointed for all the work of the Most Holy Place, and to make an atonement for Israel, according to all that Moses the servant of God had commanded.
1Chr 6:50 And these are the sons of Aaron; Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son, Abishua his son,
1Chr 6:51 Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zerahiah his son,
1Chr 6:52 Meraioth his son, Amariah his son, Ahitub his son,
1Chr 6:53 Zadok his son, Ahimaaz his son.
1Chr 6:54 Now these are their dwelling places throughout their castles in their borders, of the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kohathites: For the lot *fell to them*.
1Chr 6:55 And they gave them Hebron in the land of Judah, and *its* suburbs all around *that city*.
1Chr 6:56 But the fields of the city, and *its* villages, they gave to Caleb the son of Jephunneh.
1Chr 6:57 And to the sons of Aaron they gave the cities of Judah, namely, Hebron, the city of refuge, and Libnah with her suburbs, and Jattir, and Eshtemoa, with their suburbs,
1Chr 6:58 and Hilen with her suburbs, Debir with her suburbs,
1Chr 6:59 and Ashan with her suburbs, and Bethshemesh with her suburbs:
1Chr 6:60 And out of the tribe of Benjamin; Geba with her suburbs, and Alemeth with her suburbs, and Anathoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families were thirteen cities.
1Chr 6:61 And to the sons of Kohath, which were left of the family of that tribe, were cities given out of the half tribe, namely, out of the half tribe of Manasseh, by lot, ten cities.
1Chr 6:62 And to the sons of Gershom throughout their families out of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.
1Chr 6:63 To the sons of Merari were given by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.
1Chr 6:64 And the children of Israel gave to the Levites these cities with their suburbs.
1Chr 6:65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, these cities, which are called by their names.
1Chr 6:66 And the residue of the families of the sons of Kohath had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ephraim.
1Chr 6:67 And they gave to them, of the cities of refuge, Shechem in Mount Ephraim with her suburbs; they gave also Gezer with her suburbs,
1Chr 6:68 and Jokmeam with her suburbs, and Bethhoron with her suburbs,
1Chr 6:69 and Aijalon with her suburbs, and Gathrimmon with her suburbs:
1Chr 6:70 And out of the half tribe of Manasseh; Aner with her suburbs, and Bileam with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kohath.
1Chr 6:71 To the sons of Gershom were given out of the family of the half tribe of Manasseh, Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and Ashtaroth with her suburbs:
1Chr 6:72 And out of the tribe of Issachar; Kedesh with her suburbs, Daberath with her suburbs,

1Chr 6:73 and Ramoth with her suburbs, and Anem with her suburbs:
1Chr 6:74 And out of the tribe of Asher; Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon with her suburbs,
1Chr 6:75 and Hukok with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs:
1Chr 6:76 And out of the tribe of Naphtali; Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, and Hammon with her suburbs, and Kirjathaim with her suburbs.
1Chr 6:77 To the rest of the children of Merari were given out of the tribe of Zebulun, Rimmon with her suburbs, Tabor with her suburbs:
1Chr 6:78 And on the other side *of the* Jordan by Jericho, on the east side of *the* Jordan, from the tribe of Reuben they were given Bezer in the barren wilderness with her suburbs, and Jahzah with her suburbs,
1Chr 6:79 Kedemoth also with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs:
1Chr 6:80 And out of the tribe of Gad; Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, and Mahanaim with her suburbs,
1Chr 6:81 and Heshbon with her suburbs, and Jazer with her suburbs.

Chapter 7

1Chr 7:1 Now the sons of Issachar were Tola, Puah, Jashub, and Shimron; four *in all*.
1Chr 7:2 And the sons of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and Jibsam, and Shemuel, heads of their father's house, *namely* of Tola: They were valiant men of might in their generations; whose number was in the days of David twenty-two thousand and six hundred.
1Chr 7:3 And the sons of Uzzi; Izrahiah: And the sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel, Ishiah, five: All of them chief men.
1Chr 7:4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, were bands of soldiers for war, thirty-six thousand men: For they had many wives and sons.
1Chr 7:5 And their brothers were valiant men of might among all the families of Issachar, reckoned by their genealogies *to be* eighty-seven thousand in all.
1Chr 7:6 The sons of Benjamin; Bela, and Becher, and Jediael, three.
1Chr 7:7 And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five; heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valor; and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty-two thousand and thirty and four.
1Chr 7:8 And the sons of Becher; Zemira, and Joash, and Eliezer, and Elioenai, and Omri, and Jerimoth, and Abiah, and Anathoth, and Alameth. All these are the sons of Becher.
1Chr 7:9 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valor, was twenty thousand two hundred.
1Chr 7:10 Also, the son of Jediael; Bilhan: And the sons of Bilhan; Jeush, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and Tharshish, and Ahishahar.
1Chr 7:11 All these were the sons of Jediael, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valor, seventeen thousand two hundred soldiers, fit to go out for war and battle.
1Chr 7:12 Shuppim also, and Huppim, the children of Ir, and Hushim, the sons of Aher.
1Chr 7:13 The sons of Naphtali; Jahziel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shallum, the sons of Bilhah.
1Chr 7:14 The sons of Manasseh; Ashriel, whom she bore: (but his concubine the Aramitess bore Machir the father of Gilead:
1Chr 7:15 And Machir took to wife the sister of Huppim and Shuppim, whose sister's name was Maachah); and the name of the second was Zelophehad: And Zelophehad had daughters.
1Chr 7:16 And Maachah the wife of Machir bore a son, and she called his name Peresh; and the name of his brother was Sheresh; and his sons were Ulam and Rakem.

1Chr 7:17 And the sons of Ulam; Bedan. These were the sons of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh.
1Chr 7:18 And his sister Hammoleketh bore Ishod, and Abiezer, and Mahalah.
1Chr 7:19 And the sons of Shemida were Ahian, Shechem, Likhi, and Aniam.
1Chr 7:20 And the sons of Ephraim; Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and Tahath his son, and Eladah his son, and Tahath his son,
1Chr 7:21 and Zabad his son, and Shuthelah his son, and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of Gath which were born in that land slew, because they came down to take away their domestic beasts.
1Chr 7:22 And Ephraim their father mourned many days, and his brothers came to comfort him.
1Chr 7:23 And when he went in to his wife, she conceived, and bore a son, and he called his name Beriah, because it went evil with his house.
1Chr 7:24 (And his daughter was Sherah, who built Bethhoron the lower, and the upper, and Uzzensherah).
1Chr 7:25 And Rephah was his son, also Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tahan his son.
1Chr 7:26 Laadan his son, Ammihud his son, Elishama his son.
1Chr 7:27 Non his son, Jehoshua his son.
1Chr 7:28 And their possessions and habitations were Bethel and *its* towns, and eastward Naaran, and westward Gezer, with *its* towns; Shechem also and *its* towns, to Gaza and *its* towns:
1Chr 7:29 And by the borders of the children of Manasseh, Bethshean and her towns, Taanach and her towns, Megiddo and her towns, Dor and her towns. In these dwelled the children of Joseph the son of Israel.
1Chr 7:30 The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Isuah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, and Serah their sister.
1Chr 7:31 And the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel, who is the father of Birzavith.
1Chr 7:32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and Shomer, and Hotham, and Shua their sister.
1Chr 7:33 And the sons of Japhlet; Pasach, and Bimhal, and Ashvath. These are the children of Japhlet.
1Chr 7:34 And the sons of Shamer; Ahi, and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and Aram.
1Chr 7:35 And the sons of his brother Helem; Zophah, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amal.
1Chr 7:36 The sons of Zophah; Suah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah,
1Chr 7:37 Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Beera.
1Chr 7:38 And the sons of Jether; Jephunneh, and Pispah, and Ara.
1Chr 7:39 And the sons of Ulla; Arah, and Haniel, and Rezia.
1Chr 7:40 All these were the children of Asher, heads of their father's house, choice and mighty men of valor, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogy of those that were apt to the war and to battle were twenty-six thousand men.

Chapter 8

1Chr 8:1 Now Benjamin begat Bela his firstborn, Ashbel the second, and Aharah the third,
1Chr 8:2 Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth.
1Chr 8:3 And the sons of Bela were, Addar, and Gera, and Abihud,
1Chr 8:4 and Abishua, and Naaman, and Ahoah,
1Chr 8:5 and Gera, and Shephuphan, and Huram.
1Chr 8:6 And these are the sons of Ehud: These are the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Geba, and they removed them to Manahath:
1Chr 8:7 And Naaman, and Ahiah, and Gera, he removed them, and begat Uzza, and Ahihud.

1Chr 8:8 And Shaharaim begat children in the country of Moab, after he had sent them away; Hushim and Baara were his wives.
1Chr 8:9 And *by* Hodesh his wife he begat Jobab, and Zibia, and Mesha, and Malcham,
1Chr 8:10 and Jeuz, and Shachia, and Mirma. These were his sons, heads of the fathers.
1Chr 8:11 And *by* Hushim he begat Abitub, and Elpaal.
1Chr 8:12 The sons of Elpaal; Eber, and Misham, and Shamed, who built Ono, and Lod, with *its* towns:
1Chr 8:13 Beriah also, and Shema, who were heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Aijalon, who drove away the inhabitants of Gath:
1Chr 8:14 And Ahio, Shashak, and Jeremoth,
1Chr 8:15 and Zebadiah, and Arad, and Ader,
1Chr 8:16 and Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Beriah;
1Chr 8:17 and Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and Hezeki, and Heber,
1Chr 8:18 Ishmerai also, and Jezliah, and Jobab, the sons of Elpaal;
1Chr 8:19 and Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi,
1Chr 8:20 and Elienai, and Zilthai, and Eliel,
1Chr 8:21 and Adaiah, and Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sons of Shimhi;
1Chr 8:22 and Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel,
1Chr 8:23 and Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan,
1Chr 8:24 and Hananiah, and Elam, and Antothijah,
1Chr 8:25 and Iphedeiah, and Penuel, the sons of Shashak;
1Chr 8:26 and Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and Athaliah,
1Chr 8:27 and Jaresiah, and Eliah, and Zichri, the sons of Jeroham.
1Chr 8:28 These were heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief men. These dwelled in Jerusalem.
1Chr 8:29 And at Gibeon dwelled the father of Gibeon; whose wife's name was Maachah:
1Chr 8:30 And his firstborn son Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab,
1Chr 8:31 and Gedor, and Ahio, and Zacher.
1Chr 8:32 And Mikloth begat Shimeah. And these also dwelled with their brothers in Jerusalem, alongside them.
1Chr 8:33 And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchishua, and Abinadab, and Eshbaal.
1Chr 8:34 And the son of Jonathan was Meribbaal; and Meribbaal begat Micah.
1Chr 8:35 And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Melech, and Tarea, and Ahaz.
1Chr 8:36 And Ahaz begat Jehoadah; and Jehoadah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza,
1Chr 8:37 and Moza begat Binea: Rapha was his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son:
1Chr 8:38 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel.
1Chr 8:39 And the sons of Eshek his brother were, Ulam his firstborn, Jehush the second, and Eliphelet the third.
1Chr 8:40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valor, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, a hundred and fifty. These all were the sons of Benjamin.

Chapter 9

1Chr 9:1 So all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and behold, they were written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah, who were carried away to Babylon for their transgression.
1Chr 9:2 Now the first inhabitants that dwelled in their possessions in their cities were the Israelites, the priests, Levites, and the Nethinims.
1Chr 9:3 And in Jerusalem dwelled *some* of the children of Judah, and *some* of the children of Benjamin, and *some* of the children of Ephraim, and Manasseh;
1Chr 9:4 Uthai the son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of Pharez the son of Judah.
1Chr 9:5 And of the Shilonites; Asaiah the firstborn, and his sons.
1Chr 9:6 And of the sons of Zerah; Jeuel, and their brothers, six hundred and ninety.
1Chr 9:7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of Hasenuah,
1Chr 9:8 and Ibneiah the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of Shephathiah, the son of Reuel, the son of Ibnijah;
1Chr 9:9 and their brothers, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty-six. All these men were chief out of the fathers in the house of their fathers.
1Chr 9:10 And of the priests; Jedaiah, and Jehoiarib, and Jachin,
1Chr 9:11 and Azariah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, the ruler of the house of God;
1Chr 9:12 and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchijah, and Maasiai the son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the son of Immer;
1Chr 9:13 and their brothers, heads of the house of their fathers, one thousand seven hundred and sixty; very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.
1Chr 9:14 And of the Levites; Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, of the sons of Merari;
1Chr 9:15 and Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the son of Micah, the son of Zichri, the son of Asaph;
1Chr 9:16 and Obadiah the son of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asa, the son of Elkanah, that dwelled in the villages of the Netophathites.
1Chr 9:17 And the porters were Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brothers: Shallum was the chief;
1Chr 9:18 who till now waited in the king's gate eastward: They were porters in the companies of the children of Levi.
1Chr 9:19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brothers, of the house of his father, the Korahites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle: And their fathers, being over the army of the LORD, were keepers of the entry.
1Chr 9:20 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar was the ruler over them in time past, and the LORD was with him.
1Chr 9:21 And Zechariah the son of Meshelemiah was porter of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
1Chr 9:22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, whom David and Samuel the seer ordained in their set office.

1Chr 9:23 So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, namely the house of the tabernacle, by guard watches.
1Chr 9:24 The porters were in four quarters, toward the east, west, north, and south.
1Chr 9:25 And their brothers, which were in their villages, were to come with them from time to time *for* seven days.
1Chr 9:26 For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in their set office, and were over the chambers and treasuries of the house of God.
1Chr 9:27 And they lodged all around the house of God, because the duty *of it* was upon them, and *its* opening every morning pertained to them.
1Chr 9:28 And certain *ones* of them had the duty of ministering the vessels, that they should bring them in and out by reckoned *quantity*.
1Chr 9:29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices.
1Chr 9:30 And some of the sons of the priests made the ointment of the spices.
1Chr 9:31 And Mattithiah, one of the Levites, who was the firstborn of Shallum the Korahite, had the set office over the things that were made in the pans.
1Chr 9:32 And others *among* their brothers, of the sons of the Kohathites, were over the show-bread, to prepare it every Sabbath.
1Chr 9:33 And these are the singers, chief of the fathers of the Levites, who remaining in the chambers were free: For they were employed in that work day and night.
1Chr 9:34 These chief fathers of the Levites were chief throughout their generations; they dwelled at Jerusalem.
1Chr 9:35 And in Gibeon dwelled the father of Gibeon, Jehiel, whose wife's name was Maachah:
1Chr 9:36 And his firstborn son Abdon, then Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Ner, and Nadab.
1Chr 9:37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth.
1Chr 9:38 And Mikloth begat Shimeam. And they also dwelled with their brothers at Jerusalem, alongside their brothers.
1Chr 9:39 And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchishua, and Abinadab, and Eshbaal.
1Chr 9:40 And the son of Jonathan was Meribbaal: And Meribbaal begat Micah.
1Chr 9:41 And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, and Ahaz.
1Chr 9:42 And Ahaz begat Jarah; and Jarah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza;
1Chr 9:43 and Moza begat Binea; and Rephaiah his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son.
1Chr 9:44 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan: These were the sons of Azel.

Chapter 10

1Chr 10:1 Now the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in Mount Gilboa.
1Chr 10:2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchishua, the sons of Saul.
1Chr 10:3 And the battle went sorely against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was wounded *by* the archers.

1Chr 10:4 Then Saul said to his armor-bearer, "Draw your sword, and thrust me through with it; lest these uncircumcised come and abuse me." But his armor-bearer would not; for he was intensely afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.
1Chr 10:5 And when his armor-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died.
1Chr 10:6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together.
1Chr 10:7 And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley saw that they had fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled: And the Philistines came and dwelled in them.
1Chr 10:8 And it came to pass on the next day, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in Mount Gilboa.
1Chr 10:9 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armor, and sent *word* into the land of the Philistines all around, to carry the news to their idols, and to the people.
1Chr 10:10 And they put his armor in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dagon.
1Chr 10:11 And when all Jabeshgilead heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul,
1Chr 10:12 they arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jabesh, and fasted seven days.
1Chr 10:13 So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the LORD, even against the word of the LORD, which he did not keep, and also for asking counsel from someone that had a familiar spirit, to inquire of it;
1Chr 10:14 and did not inquire of the LORD: Therefore He slew him, and turned the kingdom *over* to David the son of Jesse.

Chapter 11

1Chr 11:1 Then all Israel gathered themselves to David *at* Hebron, saying, "Behold, we are your bone and your flesh.
1Chr 11:2 And moreover in time past, even when Saul was king, you were he that led out and brought in Israel: And the LORD your God said to you, 'You shall feed My people Israel, and you shall be ruler over My people Israel.' "
1Chr 11:3 Therefore all the elders of Israel came to the king *at* Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the LORD; and they anointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the LORD by Samuel.
1Chr 11:4 And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem, which is Jebus; where the Jebusites were, the inhabitants of the land.
1Chr 11:5 And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, "You shall not come *in* here." Nevertheless David took the castle of Zion, which is the city of David.
1Chr 11:6 And David said, "Whoever smites the Jebusites first shall be chief and captain." So Joab the son of Zeruiah went up first, and was chief.
1Chr 11:7 And David dwelled in the castle; therefore they called it the city of David. [1]
1Chr 11:8 And he built the city all around, even from Millo all around: And Joab repaired the rest of the city.
1Chr 11:9 So David waxed greater and greater: For the LORD of hosts was with him.

---

[1] [Note: it; that is, Zion]

1Chr 11:10 These also are the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all Israel, to make him king, according to the word of the LORD concerning Israel.
1Chr 11:11 And this is the number of the mighty men whom David had; Jashobeam, a Hachmonite, the chief of the captains: He lifted up his spear against three hundred slain by him at one time.
1Chr 11:12 And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo, the Ahohite, who was one of the three mighty men.
1Chr 11:13 He was with David at Pasdammim, and there the Philistines were gathered together to battle, where a parcel of ground was full of barley; and the people fled from before the Philistines.
1Chr 11:14 And they set themselves in the middle of that parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines; and the LORD saved them by a great deliverance.
1Chr 11:15 Now three of the thirty captains went down to the rock to David, into the cave of Adullam; and the army of the Philistines encamped in the valley of Rephaim.
1Chr 11:16 And David was then in the stronghold, and the Philistines' garrison was then at Bethlehem.
1Chr 11:17 And David longed, and said, "Oh that someone would give me *a* drink of the water from the well of Bethlehem, that is *by* the gate!"
1Chr 11:18 And the three broke through the army of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Bethlehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: But David would not drink of it, but poured it out to the LORD.
1Chr 11:19 And said, "My God forbid me, that I should do this thing: Shall I drink the blood of these men that have put their lives in jeopardy?" For with the jeopardy of their lives they brought it. Therefore he would not drink it. The three mighty men did these things.
1Chr 11:20 And Abishai the brother of Joab, he was chief of the three: For lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew them, and had a name among the three.
1Chr 11:21 Of the three, he was more honorable than the two; for he was their captain: However, he did not attain to the first three.
1Chr 11:22 Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many acts; he slew two lion-like men of Moab: Also he went down and slew a lion in a pit on a snowy day.
1Chr 11:23 And he slew an Egyptian, a man of great stature, five cubits high; and in the Egyptian's hand was a spear like a weaver's beam; and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear. [2]
1Chr 11:24 These things were done by Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had the name among the three mighty men.
1Chr 11:25 Behold, he was honorable among the thirty, but did not attain to the first three: And David set him over his guard.
1Chr 11:26 Also the valiant men of the armies were, Asahel the brother of Joab, Elhanan the son of Dodo of Bethlehem,
1Chr 11:27 Shammoth the Harorite, Helez the Pelonite,
1Chr 11:28 Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abiezer the Antothite,
1Chr 11:29 Sibbecai the Hushathite, Ilai the Ahohite,
1Chr 11:30 Maharai the Netophathite, Heled the son of Baanah the Netophathite,

---

[2] [Note: 5 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) high was approximately 9.1 feet, or ~2.78m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Chr 11:31 Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah, that pertained to the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite,
1Chr 11:32 Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, Abiel the Arbathite,
1Chr 11:33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite,
1Chr 11:34 the sons of Hashem the Gizonite, Jonathan the son of Shage the Hararite,
1Chr 11:35 Ahiam the son of Sacar the Hararite, Eliphal the son of Ur,
1Chr 11:36 Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Pelonite,
1Chr 11:37 Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai the son of Ezbai,
1Chr 11:38 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the son of Haggeri,
1Chr 11:39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armor-bearer of Joab the son of Zeruiah,
1Chr 11:40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite,
1Chr 11:41 Uriah the Hittite, Zabad the son of Ahlai,
1Chr 11:42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him,
1Chr 11:43 Hanan the son of Maachah, and Joshaphat the Mithnite,
1Chr 11:44 Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Jehiel the sons of Hothan the Aroerite,
1Chr 11:45 Jediael the son of Shimri, and Joha his brother, the Tizite,
1Chr 11:46 Eliel the Mahavite, and Jeribai, and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam, and Ithmah the Moabite,
1Chr 11:47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jasiel the Mesobaite.

Chapter 12

1Chr 12:1 Now these are those that came to David at Ziklag, while he still kept himself inclosed because of Saul the son of Kish: And they were among the mighty men, helpers of the war.
1Chr 12:2 They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the left in hurling stones and shooting arrows out of a bow, even *among* Saul's brethren of Benjamin.
1Chr 12:3 The chief was Ahiezer, then Joash, the sons of Shemaah the Gibeathite; and Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons of Azmaveth; and Berachah, and Jehu the Antothite.
1Chr 12:4 And Ismaiah the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Josabad the Gederathite,
1Chr 12:5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite,
1Chr 12:6 Elkanah, and Jesiah, and Azareel, and Joezer, and Jashobeam, the Korhites,
1Chr 12:7 and Joelah, and Zebadiah, the sons of Jeroham of Gedor.
1Chr 12:8 And out of the Gadites there men of might separated themselves to David, into the stronghold *within* the barren wilderness, and men of war fit for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose faces were like the faces of lions, and were as swift as the roes upon the mountains;
1Chr 12:9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Eliab the third,
1Chr 12:10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth,
1Chr 12:11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh,
1Chr 12:12 Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth,
1Chr 12:13 Jeremiah the tenth, Machbanai the eleventh.
1Chr 12:14 These were of the sons of Gad, captains of the army: One of the least was over a hundred, and the greatest over a thousand.

1Chr 12:15 These are those that went over the Jordan in the first month, when it had overflowed all its banks; and they put to flight all those of the valleys, both toward the east, and toward the west.
1Chr 12:16 And *some* of the children of Benjamin and Judah came to David *at* the stronghold.
1Chr 12:17 And David went out to meet them, and answered and said to them, "If you all have come peaceably to me to help me, my heart shall be knit to you: But if you have come to betray me to my enemies, seeing there is no wrong in my hands, the God of our fathers look on it, and rebuke it."
1Chr 12:18 Then the spirit came upon Amasai, who was chief of the captains, and he said, "We are yours, David, and on your side, you son of Jesse: Peace, peace be to you, and peace be to your helpers; for your God helps you." Then David received them, and made them captains of the band.
1Chr 12:19 And there fell some of Manasseh to David, when he came with the Philistines to battle against Saul: But they did not help the *Philistines*: For upon advisement the lords of the Philistines sent *David* away, saying, "He will fall to his master Saul *at* the jeopardy of our heads."
1Chr 12:20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him out of Manasseh Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jediael, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Elihu, and Zilthai, captains of the thousands that were of Manasseh.
1Chr 12:21 And they helped David against the band of the rovers: For they were all mighty men of valor, and were captains in the army.
1Chr 12:22 For at that time they came to David day by day to help him, until it was a great army, like the host of God.
1Chr 12:23 And these are the numbers of the bands that were ready armed to the war, and came to David *at* Hebron, to turn the kingdom of Saul *over* to him, according to the word of the LORD.
1Chr 12:24 The children of Judah that bore shield and spear were six thousand eight hundred, ready armed to the war.
1Chr 12:25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valor for the war, seven thousand one hundred.
1Chr 12:26 Of the children of Levi four thousand six hundred.
1Chr 12:27 And Jehoiada was the leader of the Aaronites, and with him were three thousand seven hundred;
1Chr 12:28 and Zadok, a young man mighty of valor, and of his father's house *were* twenty-two captains.
1Chr 12:29 And of the children of Benjamin, the kindred of Saul, *were* three thousand: For until now the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.
1Chr 12:30 And of the children of Ephraim *were* twenty thousand eight hundred, mighty men of valor, famous throughout the house of their fathers.
1Chr 12:31 And of the half tribe of Manasseh *were* eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make David king.
1Chr 12:32 And of the children of Issachar, which were men that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred; and all their brethren were at their command.
1Chr 12:33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: They were not of double heart.
1Chr 12:34 And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them thirty-seven thousand with shields and spears.

1Chr 12:35 And of the Danites twenty-eight thousand six hundred *were* experts in war.
1Chr 12:36 And of Asher, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, *were* forty thousand.
1Chr 12:37 And on the other side of the Jordan, out of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and from the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, *were* one hundred and twenty thousand.
1Chr 12:38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: And all the rest of Israel also were of one heart to make David king.
1Chr 12:39 And they were there with David three days, eating and drinking: For their brethren had prepared for them.
1Chr 12:40 Moreover those that were near them, even to Issachar and Zebulun and Naphtali, brought bread on donkeys, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, and meat, *grain* meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly: For there was joy in Israel.

Chapter 13

1Chr 13:1 And David consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader.
1Chr 13:2 And David said to all the congregation of Israel, "If it seems good to you, and it is of the LORD our God, let us send abroad to our brethren everywhere, *to those* that are left in all the land of Israel, and with them also to the priests and Levites which are in their cities and suburbs, that they may gather themselves to us:
1Chr 13:3 And let us bring *back* again the ark of our God to us: For we did not inquire at it in the days of Saul."
1Chr 13:4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: For the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.
1Chr 13:5 So David gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt even to the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God from Kirjathjearim.
1Chr 13:6 And David went up, and all Israel, to Baalah, that is, to Kirjathjearim, which belonged to Judah, to bring up *from* there the ark of God the LORD, that dwells between the cherubims, Whose name is called on it.
1Chr 13:7 And they carried the ark of God in a new cart out of the house of Abinadab: And Uzza and Ahio drove the cart.
1Chr 13:8 And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, and with singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with tambourines, and with cymbals, and with trumpets.
1Chr 13:9 And when they came to the threshing-floor of Chidon, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen stumbled.
1Chr 13:10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and He smote him, because he put his hand to the ark: And there he died before God.
1Chr 13:11 And David was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Uzza: Therefore that place is called Perezuzza to this day. [1]
1Chr 13:12 And David was afraid of God that day, saying, "How shall I bring the ark of God home to me?"

---

[1] [Note: Perezuzza; that is, The breach of Uzza]

1Chr 13:13 So David did not bring the ark home to himself in the city of David, but carried it aside into the house of Obededom the Gittite.
1Chr 13:14 And the ark of God remained with the family of Obededom in his house *for* three months. And the LORD blessed the house of Obededom, and all that he had.

Chapter 14

1Chr 14:1 Now Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him a house.
1Chr 14:2 And David perceived that the LORD had confirmed him king over Israel, for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of His people Israel.
1Chr 14:3 And David took more wives at Jerusalem: And David begat more sons and daughters.
1Chr 14:4 Now these are the names of his children which he had in Jerusalem; Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon,
1Chr 14:5 and Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpalet,
1Chr 14:6 and Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia,
1Chr 14:7 and Elishama, and Beeliada, and Eliphalet.
1Chr 14:8 And when the Philistines heard that David was anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David. And David heard of it, and went out against them.
1Chr 14:9 And the Philistines came and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.
1Chr 14:10 And David inquired of God, saying, "Shall I go up against the Philistines? And will You deliver them into my hand?" And the LORD said to him, "Go up; for I will deliver them into your hand."
1Chr 14:11 So they came up to Baalperazim; and David smote them there. Then David said, "God has broken in upon my enemies by my hand like the breaking forth of waters": Therefore they called the name of that place Baalperazim. [1]
1Chr 14:12 And when they had left their gods there, David gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire.
1Chr 14:13 And the Philistines *once* again spread themselves abroad in the valley.
1Chr 14:14 Therefore David inquired again of God; and God said to him, "Do not go up after them; turn away from them, and come upon them in front of the mulberry trees.
1Chr 14:15 And it shall be, when you shall hear *the* sound of going *forth* in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then you shall go out to battle: For God has gone forth before you to smite the army of the Philistines."
1Chr 14:16 David therefore did as God commanded him: And they smote the army of the Philistines from Gibeon even to Gazer.
1Chr 14:17 And the fame of David went out into all lands; and the LORD brought the fear of him upon all nations.

Chapter 15

1Chr 15:1 And David made himself houses within the city of David, and prepared a place for the ark of God, and pitched a tent for it.
1Chr 15:2 Then David said, "No one ought to carry the ark of God except the Levites: For the LORD has chosen them to carry the ark of God, and to minister to Him forever."

---

[1] [Note: Baalperazim; that is, A place of breaches]

1Chr 15:3 And David gathered all Israel together to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD to its place, which he had prepared for it.
1Chr 15:4 And David assembled the children of Aaron, and the Levites:
1Chr 15:5 Of the sons of Kohath; Uriel the chief, and a hundred and twenty *of* his brethren:
1Chr 15:6 Of the sons of Merari; Asaiah the chief, and two hundred and twenty *of* his brethren:
1Chr 15:7 Of the sons of Gershom; Joel the chief and a hundred and thirty *of* his brethren:
1Chr 15:8 Of the sons of Elizaphan; Shemaiah the chief, and two hundred *of* his brethren:
1Chr 15:9 Of the sons of Hebron; Eliel the chief, and eighty *of* his brethren:
1Chr 15:10 Of the sons of Uzziel; Amminadab the chief, and one hundred and twelve *of* his brethren.
1Chr 15:11 And David called for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and Amminadab,
1Chr 15:12 and said to them, "All you are the chief of the fathers of the Levites: Sanctify yourselves, both you and your brethren, that you may bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel to the place that I have prepared for it.
1Chr 15:13 For because you did not *do* it at the beginning, the LORD our God made a breach upon us, for we did not seek after Him according to the due order."
1Chr 15:14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel.
1Chr 15:15 And the children of the Levites carried the ark of God upon their shoulders by its staffs, as Moses commanded according to the word of the LORD.
1Chr 15:16 And David spoke to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren to be the singers with instruments of music, psalteries and harps and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.
1Chr 15:17 So the Levites appointed Heman the son of Joel; and out of his brothers, Asaph the son of Berechiah; and out of the sons of Merari their brothers, Ethan the son of Kushaiah;
1Chr 15:18 and with them their brothers of the second degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maaseiah, and Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obededom, and Jeiel, the porters.
1Chr 15:19 So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, were appointed to sound with cymbals of brass;
1Chr 15:20 and Zechariah, and Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Maaseiah, and Benaiah, with psalteries on Alamoth;
1Chr 15:21 and Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obededom, and Jeiel, and Azaziah, with harps on the Sheminith to excel.
1Chr 15:22 And Chenaniah, chief of the Levites, was for song: He instructed about the song, because he was skillful.
1Chr 15:23 And Berechiah and Elkanah were doorkeepers for the ark.
1Chr 15:24 And Shebaniah, and Jehoshaphat, and Nethaneel, and Amasai, and Zechariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer, the priests, blew with the trumpets before the ark of God: And Obededom and Jehiah were doorkeepers for the ark.
1Chr 15:25 So David, and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the house of Obededom with joy.
1Chr 15:26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that carried the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they offered seven bulls and seven rams.

1Chr 15:27 And David was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites that carried the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of the song with the singers: David also had on him an ephod of linen.
1Chr 15:28 Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.
1Chr 15:29 And it came to pass, as the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of David, that Michal, the daughter of Saul looking out a window saw king David dancing and playing: And she despised him in her heart.

Chapter 16

1Chr 16:1 So they brought the ark of God, and set it in the middle of the tent that David had pitched for it: And they offered burnt sacrifices and peace offerings before God.
1Chr 16:2 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.
1Chr 16:3 And he distributed to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon *pitcher* of wine.
1Chr 16:4 And he appointed certain *ones* of the Levites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to record, and to thank and praise the LORD God of Israel:
1Chr 16:5 Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechariah, Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obededom: And Jeiel with psalteries and with harps; but Asaph made a sound with cymbals;
1Chr 16:6 Benaiah also and Jahaziel the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.
1Chr 16:7 Then on that day David first delivered this psalm to thank the LORD into the hand of Asaph and his brothers.
1Chr 16:8 "Give thanks to the LORD, call upon His name, make known His deeds among the people.
1Chr 16:9 Sing to Him, sing psalms to Him, talk of all His wondrous works.
1Chr 16:10 Glory in His holy name: Let the heart of those who seek the LORD rejoice.
1Chr 16:11 Seek the LORD and His strength, seek His face continually.
1Chr 16:12 Remember His marvelous works that He has done, His wonders, and the judgments of His mouth;
1Chr 16:13 O all you seed of Israel His servant, you children of Jacob, His chosen ones.
1Chr 16:14 He is the LORD our God; His judgments are in all the earth.
1Chr 16:15 All of you be mindful always of His covenant; the word which He commanded to a thousand generations.
1Chr 16:16 Even of the covenant which He made with Abraham, and of His oath to Isaac;
1Chr 16:17 and has confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an everlasting covenant,
1Chr 16:18 saying, 'To you I will give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance';
1Chr 16:19 when all you were but few, a very few, and strangers in it.
1Chr 16:20 And when they went from nation to nation, and from one kingdom to another people;
1Chr 16:21 He did not permit any man to do them wrong: Yes, He reproved kings for their sakes,
1Chr 16:22 saying, 'Do not touch My anointed, and do My prophets no harm.'
1Chr 16:23 Sing to the LORD, all the earth; show forth His salvation from day to day.

1Chr 16:24 Declare His glory among the heathen; His marvelous works among all nations.
1Chr 16:25 For great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised: He also is to be feared above all gods.
1Chr 16:26 For all the gods of the people are idols: But the LORD made the heavens.
1Chr 16:27 Glory and honor are in His presence; strength and gladness are in His place.
1Chr 16:28 Give to the LORD, all you kindreds of the people, give to the LORD glory and strength.
1Chr 16:29 Give to the LORD the glory due to His name: Bring an offering, and come before Him: Worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.
1Chr 16:30 Fear before Him, all the earth: The world also shall be stable, *such* that it is not moved.
1Chr 16:31 Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: And let men say among the nations, 'The LORD reigns.'
1Chr 16:32 Let the sea roar, and *its* fullness: Let the fields rejoice, and all that is in them.
1Chr 16:33 Then the trees of the woods shall sing out at the presence of the LORD, because He comes to judge the earth.
1Chr 16:34 O give thanks to the LORD; for He is good; for His mercy endures forever.
1Chr 16:35 And say, 'Save us, O God of our salvation, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to Your holy name, and glory in Your praise.
1Chr 16:36 Blessed be the LORD God of Israel forever and ever. ' And all the people said, 'Amen', and praised the LORD."
1Chr 16:37 So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the LORD Asaph and his brothers, to minister before the ark continually, as every day's work required:
1Chr 16:38 And Obededom with their brethren, sixty-eight; Obededom also the son of Jeduthun and Hosah to be porters:
1Chr 16:39 And Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the tabernacle of the LORD in the high place that was at Gibeon,
1Chr 16:40 to offer burnt offerings to the LORD upon the altar of the burnt offering continually morning and evening, and to do according to all that is written in the law of the LORD, which He commanded Israel;
1Chr 16:41 and with them Heman and Jeduthun, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the LORD, because His mercy endures forever;
1Chr 16:42 and with them Heman and Jeduthun with trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound, and with musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jeduthun were porters.
1Chr 16:43 And all the people departed, every man to his house: And David returned to bless his house.

Chapter 17

1Chr 17:1 Now it came to pass, as David sat in his house, that David said to Nathan the prophet, "See, I dwell in a house of cedars, but the ark of the covenant of the LORD remains under curtains."
1Chr 17:2 Then Nathan said to David, "Do all that is in your heart; for God is with you."
1Chr 17:3 And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying,
1Chr 17:4 "Go and tell David My servant, 'Thus says the LORD, "You shall not build Me a house to dwell in:
1Chr 17:5 For I have not dwelled in a house since the day that I brought up Israel, *even* to this day; but have gone from tent to tent, and from one tabernacle to another.

1Chr 17:6 Wherever I have walked with all Israel, did I speak a word to any of the judges of Israel, whom I commanded to feed My people, saying, 'Why have you not built Me a house of cedars?' " '
1Chr 17:7 Now therefore in this manner you shall speak to My servant David, 'Thus says the LORD of hosts, "I took you from the sheep pen, even from following the sheep, that you should be ruler over My people Israel:
1Chr 17:8 And I have been with you wherever you have walked, and have cut off all your enemies from before you, and have made you a name like the name of the great men that are *on* the earth.
1Chr 17:9 Also I will ordain a place for My people Israel, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the beginning,
1Chr 17:10 and since the time that I commanded judges to be over My people Israel. Moreover I will subdue all your enemies. Furthermore I tell you that the LORD will build you a house.
1Chr 17:11 And it shall come to pass, when your days have expired that you must go to be with your fathers, that I will raise up your seed after you, which shall be of your sons; and I will establish his kingdom.
1Chr 17:12 He shall build Me a house, and I will establish his throne forever.
1Chr 17:13 I will be his father, and he shall be My son: And I will not take My mercy away from him, as I took it from him who was before you:
1Chr 17:14 But I will settle him in My house and in My kingdom forever: And his throne shall be established forevermore." ' "
1Chr 17:15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so Nathan spoke to David.
1Chr 17:16 And David the king came and sat before the LORD, and said, "Who am I, O LORD God, and what is my house, that You have brought me to this *moment*?
1Chr 17:17 And yet this was a small thing in Your eyes, O God; for You have also spoken of Your servant's house for a great while to come, and have regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.
1Chr 17:18 What more can David speak to You for the honor of Your servant? For You know Your servant.
1Chr 17:19 O LORD, for Your servant's sake, and according to Your own heart, You have done all this greatness, in making known all these great things.
1Chr 17:20 O LORD, there is none like You, neither is there any God besides You, according to all that we have heard with our ears.
1Chr 17:21 And what one nation *on* earth is like Your people Israel, whom God went to redeem to be His own people, to make Yourself a name of greatness and frightfulness, by driving out nations from before Your people whom You have redeemed out of Egypt?
1Chr 17:22 For You made Your people Israel *into* Your own people forever; and You, LORD, became their God.
1Chr 17:23 Therefore now, LORD, let the thing that You have spoken concerning Your servant and concerning his house be established forever, and do as You have said.
1Chr 17:24 Let it even be established, that Your name may be magnified forever, saying, 'The LORD of hosts is the God of Israel, even a God to Israel': And let the house of David Your servant be established before You.
1Chr 17:25 For You, O my God, have told Your servant that You will build him a house: Therefore Your servant has found in his heart to pray before You.
1Chr 17:26 And now, LORD, You are God, and have promised this goodness to Your servant:

1Chr 17:27 Now therefore let it please You to bless the house of Your servant, that it may be before You forever: For You bless, O LORD, and it shall be blessed forever."

Chapter 18

1Chr 18:1 Now after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.
1Chr 18:2 And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became David's servants, and brought gifts.
1Chr 18:3 And David smote Hadarezer king of Zobah to Hamath, as he went to establish his dominion by the river Euphrates.
1Chr 18:4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also hamstrung all the chariot horses, but reserved out of them a hundred chariots.
1Chr 18:5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadarezer king of Zobah, David slew twenty-two thousand men of the Syrians.
1Chr 18:6 Then David put garrisons in Syriadamascus; and the Syrians became David's servants, and brought gifts. Thus the LORD preserved David wherever he went.
1Chr 18:7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadarezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.
1Chr 18:8 Likewise from Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadarezer, brought David very much brass, with which Solomon made the brazen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.
1Chr 18:9 Now when Tou king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host of Hadarezer king of Zobah;
1Chr 18:10 he sent Hadoram his son to king David, to inquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, and smitten him; (for Hadarezer had war with Tou); and with him all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass.
1Chr 18:11 King David dedicated them also to the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all these nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from Amalek.
1Chr 18:12 Moreover Abishai the son of Zeruiah slew eighteen thousand of the Edomites in the Valley of Salt.
1Chr 18:13 And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became David's servants. Thus the LORD preserved David wherever he went.
1Chr 18:14 So David reigned over all Israel, and executed judgment and justice among all his people.
1Chr 18:15 And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the army; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud *was* recorder. [1]
1Chr 18:16 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Abimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; and Shavsha was scribe;
1Chr 18:17 and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and the sons of David were chief beside the king.

Chapter 19

1Chr 19:1 Now it came to pass after this, that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon died, and his son reigned in his place.

---

[1] [Note: recorder; or, remembrancer]

1Chr 19:2 And David said, "I will show kindness to Hanun the son of Nahash, because his father showed kindness to me." And David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of David came into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun, to comfort him.
1Chr 19:3 But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, "Do you think that David honors your father *to such a degree* that he has sent comforters to you? Have not his servants come to you to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land?"
1Chr 19:4 Therefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the middle, even *up* to their buttocks, and sent them away.
1Chr 19:5 Then certain *men* went, and told David how the men were served *disrespect*. And he sent to meet them: For the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, "Tarry at Jericho until your beards are grown, and then return."
1Chr 19:6 And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire *for* themselves chariots and horsemen out of Mesopotamia, and out of Syriamaachah, and out of Zobah. [1]
1Chr 19:7 So they hired thirty-two thousand chariots, and the king of Maachah and his people; who came and pitched before Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.
1Chr 19:8 And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the army of the mighty men.
1Chr 19:9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of the city: And the kings that had come were by themselves in the field.
1Chr 19:10 Now when Joab saw that the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the choice *men* of Israel, and put them in array against the Syrians.
1Chr 19:11 And the rest of the people he delivered to the hand of Abishai his brother, and they set themselves in array against the children of Ammon.
1Chr 19:12 And he said, "If the Syrians are too strong for me, then you shall help me: But if the children of Ammon are too strong for you, then I will help you.
1Chr 19:13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: And let the LORD do that which is good in His sight."
1Chr 19:14 So Joab and the people that were with him drew near before the Syrians to the battle; and they fled before him.
1Chr 19:15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians had fled, they likewise fled before Abishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem.
1Chr 19:16 And when the Syrians saw that they were beaten before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that were beyond the river: And Shophach the captain of the army of Hadarezer went before them. [2]
1Chr 19:17 And it was told *to* David; and he gathered all Israel, and passed over the Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him.
1Chr 19:18 But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew seven thousand men of the Syrians which fought in chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the army.
1Chr 19:19 And when the servants of Hadarezer saw that they were beaten before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his servants: Neither were the Syrians willing *to* help the children of Ammon any more.

---

1 [Note: 1000 Hebrew talents of silver weighed approximately 113839 troy pounds, or ~42489.5 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: the river; that is, the Euphrates]

Chapter 20

1Chr 20:1 And it came to pass, that after the year had expired, at the time that kings go out to battle, Joab led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried at Jerusalem. And Joab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.
1Chr 20:2 And David took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head: And he also brought exceedingly much plunder out of the city. [1]
1Chr 20:3 And he brought out the people that were in it, and cut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even in like manner David dealt with all the cities of the children of Ammon. And David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.
1Chr 20:4 And it came to pass after this, that war arose at Gezer with the Philistines; at which time Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Sippai, who was of the children of the giant: And they were subdued.
1Chr 20:5 And again there was war with the Philistines; and Elhanan the son of Jair slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose spear staff was like a weaver's beam.
1Chr 20:6 And yet again there was war at Gath, where a *certain* man was of great stature, whose fingers and toes were twenty-four *in all*, six on each hand, and six on each foot: And he also was the son of the giant.
1Chr 20:7 But when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimea, David's brother, slew him.
1Chr 20:8 These were born to the giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

Chapter 21

1Chr 21:1 And Satan stood up against Israel, and provoked David to number Israel.
1Chr 21:2 And David said to Joab and to the rulers of the people, "Go, number Israel from Beersheba even to Dan; and bring the number of them to me, that I may know it."
1Chr 21:3 And Joab answered, "The LORD make His people a hundred times so many more as they are: But, my lord the king, are they not all my lord's servants? Why then does my lord require this thing? Why will he be a cause of trespass to Israel?"
1Chr 21:4 Nevertheless, the king's word prevailed against Joab. Therefore Joab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem.
1Chr 21:5 And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people to David. And all those of Israel were one million one hundred thousand men that drew *the* sword: And Judah was four hundred and seventy thousand men that drew *the* sword.
1Chr 21:6 But he did not count Levi and Benjamin among them: For the king's word was abominable to Joab.
1Chr 21:7 And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Israel.
1Chr 21:8 And David said to God, "I have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing: But now, I beseech You, do away *with* the iniquity of Your servant; for I have done very foolishly."
1Chr 21:9 And the LORD spoke to Gad, David's seer, saying,

---

1 [Note: 1 Hebrew talent of gold weighed approximately 113.8 troy pounds, or ~42.49 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" standard in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Chr 21:10 "Go and tell David, saying, 'Thus says the LORD, "I offer you three things: Choose one of them, that I may do it to you." ' "
1Chr 21:11 So Gad came to David, and said to him, "Thus says the LORD, 'Choose *for* yourself:
1Chr 21:12 Either three years' famine; or three months to be destroyed before your foes, while the sword of your enemies overtakes you; or else three days *of* the sword of the LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the LORD destroying throughout all the borders of Israel.' Now therefore advise *within* yourself what word I shall bring *back* to Him that sent me."
1Chr 21:13 And David said to Gad, "I am in great trouble: Let me now fall into the hand of the LORD; for very great are His mercies: But do not let me fall into the hand of man."
1Chr 21:14 So the LORD sent pestilence upon Israel: And seventy thousand men of Israel fell.
1Chr 21:15 And God sent an angel to Jerusalem to destroy it: And as he was destroying, the LORD beheld, and He Himself repented of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, "It is enough, now withhold your hand." And the angel of the LORD stood by the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite.
1Chr 21:16 And David lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders of Israel, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces.
1Chr 21:17 And David said to God, "Is it not I that commanded the people to be numbered? It is even I that has sinned and indeed done evil; but as for these sheep, what have they done? Let Your hand, I implore You, O LORD my God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on Your people, that they should be plagued."
1Chr 21:18 Then the angel of the LORD commanded Gad to say to David, that David should go up, and set up an altar to the LORD in the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite.
1Chr 21:19 And David went up at the word of Gad, which he spoke in the name of the LORD.
1Chr 21:20 And Ornan turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons *that were* with him hid themselves. Now Ornan was threshing wheat.
1Chr 21:21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out of the threshing-floor, and bowed himself to David with his face to the ground.
1Chr 21:22 Then David said to Ornan, "Grant me the place of this threshing-floor, that I may build an altar *upon* it to the LORD: You shall grant it *to* me for the full price: That the *fast advancing* plague may be withheld from the people."
1Chr 21:23 And Ornan said to David, "Take it *for* yourself, and let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes: Lo, I also give you the oxen for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the food offering; I give it all."
1Chr 21:24 And king David said to Ornan, "No; but I will surely buy it for the full price: For I will not take that which is yours for the LORD, nor offer burnt offerings without cost."
1Chr 21:25 So David gave to Ornan six hundred shekels of gold by weight for the place. [1]
1Chr 21:26 And David built an altar to the LORD there, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings, and called upon the LORD; and He answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering.
1Chr 21:27 And the LORD commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into *its* sheath.
1Chr 21:28 At that time when David saw that the LORD had answered him in the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite, then he sacrificed there.

---

[1] [Note: 600 Hebrew shekels (of gold) weighed approximately 25.0 troy pounds, or ~9.33 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Chr 21:29 For the tabernacle of the LORD, which Moses made in the barren wilderness, and the altar of the burnt offering, were in that season at the high place of Gibeon.
1Chr 21:30 But David could not go before it to inquire of God: For he was afraid because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

Chapter 22

1Chr 22:1 Then David said, "This is the house of the LORD God, and this is the altar of the burnt offering for Israel."
1Chr 22:2 And David commanded to gather together the strangers that were in the land of Israel; and he set masons to hew worked stones to build the house of God.
1Chr 22:3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in abundance without weight;
1Chr 22:4 also cedar trees in abundance: For the Zidonians and those of Tyre brought much cedar wood to David.
1Chr 22:5 And David said, "Solomon my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be built for the LORD must be exceedingly splendid, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation for it." So David prepared abundantly before his death.
1Chr 22:6 Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build a house for the LORD God of Israel.
1Chr 22:7 And David said to Solomon, "My son, as for me, it was in my mind to build a house to the name of the LORD my God:
1Chr 22:8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 'You have shed blood abundantly, and have made great wars: You shall not build a house to My name, because you have shed much blood upon the earth in My sight.
1Chr 22:9 Behold, a son shall be born to you, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him rest from all his enemies all around: For his name shall be Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness to Israel in his days. [1]
1Chr 22:10 He shall build a house for My name; and he shall be My son, and I will be his Father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel forever.'
1Chr 22:11 Now, my son, the LORD be with you; and prosper you, and build the house of the LORD your God, as He has said of you.
1Chr 22:12 Only the LORD give you wisdom and understanding, and give you charge concerning Israel, that you may keep the law of the LORD your God.
1Chr 22:13 Then you shall prosper, if you take heed to fulfill the statutes and judgments which the LORD charged Moses with, concerning Israel: Be strong, and of good courage; do not dread, nor be dismayed.
1Chr 22:14 Now, behold, in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD a hundred thousand talents of gold, and a million talents of silver; and of brass and iron without weight; for they are in abundance: I have also prepared timber and stone; and you may add to them.
1Chr 22:15 Moreover, there are workmen with you in abundance, hewers and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work.
1Chr 22:16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no number. Arise therefore, and get working, and the LORD be with you."
1Chr 22:17 David also commanded all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, saying,

---

1 [Note: Solomon; that is, Peaceable]

1Chr 22:18 "Is not the LORD your God with you? And has He not given you rest on every side? For He has given the inhabitants of the land into my hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before His people.
1Chr 22:19 Now set your heart and your soul to seek the LORD your God; arise therefore, and all of you build the sanctuary of the LORD God, to bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the LORD."

Chapter 23

1Chr 23:1 So when David was old and full of days, he made Solomon his son king over Israel.
1Chr 23:2 And he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites.
1Chr 23:3 Now the Levites were numbered from the age of thirty years and upward: And their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty-eight thousand.
1Chr 23:4 Of which, twenty-four thousand were to set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand were officers and judges:
1Chr 23:5 Moreover, four thousand were porters; and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments "which I made", said David, "to praise with."
1Chr 23:6 And David divided them into *sections* among the sons of Levi, namely, Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.
1Chr 23:7 Of the Gershonites were, Laadan, and Shimei.
1Chr 23:8 The sons of Laadan; the chief was Jehiel, and Zetham, and Joel, three.
1Chr 23:9 The sons of Shimei; Shelomith, and Haziel, and Haran, three. These were the chief of the fathers of Laadan.
1Chr 23:10 And the sons of Shimei were, Jahath, Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah. These four were the sons of Shimei.
1Chr 23:11 And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah the second: But Jeush and Beriah did not have many sons; therefore they were *both combined* in one accounting, according to their father's house.
1Chr 23:12 The sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel, four.
1Chr 23:13 The sons of Amram; Aaron and Moses: And Aaron was separated, that he should sanctify the most holy things, he and his sons forever, to burn incense before the LORD, to minister to Him, and to bless in His name forever.
1Chr 23:14 Now concerning Moses the man of God, his sons were named out of the tribe of Levi.
1Chr 23:15 The sons of Moses were, Gershom, and Eliezer.
1Chr 23:16 Of the sons of Gershom, Shebuel was the chief.
1Chr 23:17 And the sons of Eliezer were, Rehabiah the chief. And Eliezer had no other sons; but the sons of Rehabiah were very many.
1Chr 23:18 Of the sons of Izhar; Shelomith the chief.
1Chr 23:19 Of the sons of Hebron; Jeriah the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth.
1Chr 23:20 Of the sons of Uzziel; Micah the first and Jesiah the second.
1Chr 23:21 The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. The sons of Mahli; Eleazar, and Kish.
1Chr 23:22 And Eleazar died, and had no sons, but *only* daughters: And their brethren the sons of Kish took them.
1Chr 23:23 The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jeremoth, three.

1Chr 23:24 These were the sons of Levi according to the house of their fathers; even the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by *the* number of names, by their heads, which did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, from the age of twenty years and upward.
1Chr 23:25 For David said, "The LORD God of Israel has given rest to His people, that they may dwell in Jerusalem forever":
1Chr 23:26 And also to the Levites; they shall no *longer* carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for *its* service.
1Chr 23:27 For by the last words of David the Levites were numbered from twenty years old and above:
1Chr 23:28 Because their office was to wait on the sons of Aaron for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God;
1Chr 23:29 both for the show-bread, and for the fine flour for food offering, and for the unleavened cakes, and for that which is baked in the pan, and for that which is fried, and for all manner of measure and size;
1Chr 23:30 and to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at sunset:
1Chr 23:31 And to offer all burnt sacrifices to the LORD on the Sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded to them, continually before the LORD:
1Chr 23:32 And that they should keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and the charge of the sons of Aaron their brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.

Chapter 24

1Chr 24:1 Now these are the divisions of the sons of Aaron. The sons of Aaron; Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.
1Chr 24:2 But Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children: Therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest's office.
1Chr 24:3 And David distributed them, both Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, according to their offices in their service.
1Chr 24:4 And there were more chief men found out of the sons of Eleazar than out of the sons of Ithamar, and thus they were divided. Among the sons of Eleazar there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight among the sons of Ithamar according to the house of their fathers.
1Chr 24:5 Thus they were divided by lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctuary, and governors of the house of God, were out of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Ithamar.
1Chr 24:6 And Shemaiah the son of Nethaneel the scribe, one of the Levites, wrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zadok the priest, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, and before the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites: One principal household being taken for Eleazar, and one taken for Ithamar.
1Chr 24:7 Now the first lot came forth to Jehoiarib, the second to Jedaiah,
1Chr 24:8 the third to Harim, the fourth to Seorim,
1Chr 24:9 the fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to Mijamin,
1Chr 24:10 the seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to Abijah,
1Chr 24:11 the ninth to Jeshuah, the tenth to Shecaniah,
1Chr 24:12 the eleventh to Eliashib, the twelfth to Jakim,

1Chr 24:13 the thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jeshebeab,
1Chr 24:14 the fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer,
1Chr 24:15 the seventeenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Aphses,
1Chr 24:16 the nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to Jehezekel,
1Chr 24:17 the one and twentieth to Jachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul,
1Chr 24:18 the three and twentieth to Delaiah, the four and twentieth to Maaziah.
1Chr 24:19 These were the orderings of them in their service to come into the house of the LORD, according to their manner, under Aaron their father, as the LORD God of Israel had commanded him.
1Chr 24:20 And the rest of the sons of Levi were these: Of the sons of Amram; Shubael: Of the sons of Shubael; Jehdeiah.
1Chr 24:21 Concerning Rehabiah: Of the sons of Rehabiah, the first was Isshiah.
1Chr 24:22 Of the Izharites; Shelomoth: Of the sons of Shelomoth; Jahath.
1Chr 24:23 And the sons of Hebron; Jeriah the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, Jekameam the fourth.
1Chr 24:24 Of the sons of Uzziel; Michah: Of the sons of Michah; Shamir.
1Chr 24:25 The brother of Michah was Isshiah: Of the sons of Isshiah; Zechariah.
1Chr 24:26 The sons of Merari were Mahli and Mushi: The sons of Jaaziah; Beno.
1Chr 24:27 The sons of Merari by Jaaziah; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri.
1Chr 24:28 Of Mahli came Eleazar, who had no sons.
1Chr 24:29 Concerning Kish: The son of Kish was Jerahmeel.
1Chr 24:30 The sons also of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jerimoth. These were the sons of the Levites according to the house of their fathers.
1Chr 24:31 These likewise cast lots in front of their brothers the sons of Aaron in the presence of David the king, and Zadok, and Ahimelech, and the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites, even the principal fathers in front of their younger brothers.

Chapter 25

1Chr 25:1 Moreover, David and the captains of the army separated to the service of the sons of Asaph, and of Heman, and of Jeduthun, who should prophesy with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: And the number of the workmen according to their service was:
1Chr 25:2 Of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nethaniah, and Asarelah, the sons of Asaph under the hands of Asaph, which prophesied according to the order of the king.
1Chr 25:3 Of Jeduthun: The sons of Jeduthun; Gedaliah, and Zeri, and Jeshaiah, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, six, under the hands of their father Jeduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the LORD.
1Chr 25:4 Of Heman: The sons of Heman: Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Uzziel, Shebuel, and Jerimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliathah, Giddalti, and Romamtiezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, and Mahazioth:
1Chr 25:5 All these were the sons of Heman the king's seer in the words of God, to lift up the horn. And God gave to Heman fourteen sons and three daughters.
1Chr 25:6 All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, according to the king's order to Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman.
1Chr 25:7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the songs of the LORD, even all that were cunning, was two hundred and eighty-eight.

1Chr 25:8 And they cast lots, ward against ward, the small as well as the great, the teacher as *well as* the scholar.
1Chr 25:9 Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph: The second to Gedaliah, who with his brothers and sons were twelve:
1Chr 25:10 The third to Zaccur, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:11 The fourth to Izri, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:12 The fifth to Nethaniah, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:13 The sixth to Bukkiah, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:14 The seventh to Jesharelah, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:15 The eighth to Jeshaiah, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:16 The ninth to Mattaniah, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:17 The tenth to Shimei, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:18 The eleventh to Azareel, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:19 The twelfth to Hashabiah, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:20 The thirteenth to Shubael, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:21 The fourteenth to Mattithiah, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:22 The fifteenth to Jeremoth, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:23 The sixteenth to Hananiah, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:24 The seventeenth to Joshbekashah, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:25 The eighteenth to Hanani, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:26 The nineteenth to Mallothi, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:27 The twentieth to Eliathah, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:28 The twenty-first to Hothir, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:29 The twenty-second to Giddalti, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:30 The twenty-third to Mahazioth, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve:
1Chr 25:31 The twenty-forth to Romamtiezer, he, his sons, and his brothers, were twelve.

Chapter 26

1Chr 26:1 Concerning the divisions of the porters: Of the Korhites was Meshelemiah the son of Kore, of the sons of Asaph.
1Chr 26:2 And the sons of Meshelemiah were Zechariah the firstborn, Jediael the second, Zebadiah the third, Jathniel the fourth,
1Chr 26:3 Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, Elioenai the seventh.
1Chr 26:4 Moreover, the sons of Obededom were Shemaiah the firstborn, Jehozabad the second, Joah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nethaneel the fifth.
1Chr 26:5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh, Peulthai the eighth: For God blessed him. [1]
1Chr 26:6 Also to Shemaiah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: For they were mighty men of valor.
1Chr 26:7 The sons of Shemaiah; Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whose brothers were strong men, Elihu, and Semachiah.
1Chr 26:8 All these *were* the sons of Obededom: They and their sons and their brethren, able men *with* strength for the service, were sixty-two of Obededom.
1Chr 26:9 And Meshelemiah had sons and brothers, strong men, eighteen.

---

[1] [Note: him; that is, Obededom]

1Chr 26:10 Also Hosah, of the children of Merari, had sons; Simri the chief, (for though he was not the firstborn, yet his father made him the chief);
1Chr 26:11 Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth: All the sons and brothers of Hosah were thirteen.
1Chr 26:12 Among these were the divisions of the porters, even among the chief men, having wards *to defend* against one another, to minister in the house of the LORD.
1Chr 26:13 And they cast lots, the small as well as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate.
1Chr 26:14 And the eastward lot fell to Shelemiah. Then for Zechariah his son, a wise counselor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward.
1Chr 26:15 To Obededom southward; and to his sons the house of Asuppim. [2]
1Chr 26:16 To Shuppim and Hosah the lot came forth westward, with the gate Shallecheth, by the causeway of the ascending up, ward against ward.
1Chr 26:17 Eastward were six Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Asuppim two and two.
1Chr 26:18 At Parbar westward, four at the causeway, and two at Parbar.
1Chr 26:19 These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kore, and among the sons of Merari.
1Chr 26:20 And of the Levites, Ahijah was over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the dedicated things.
1Chr 26:21 As concerning the sons of Laadan; the sons of the Gershonite Laadan, chief fathers, even of Laadan the Gershonite, were Jehieli.
1Chr 26:22 The sons of Jehieli; Zetham, and Joel his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the LORD.
1Chr 26:23 Of the Amramites, and the Izharites, the Hebronites, and the Uzzielites:
1Chr 26:24 And Shebuel the son of Gershom, the son of Moses, was ruler of the treasures.
1Chr 26:25 And his brothers by Eliezer; Rehabiah his son, and Jeshaiah his son, and Joram his son, and Zichri his son, and Shelomith his son.
1Chr 26:26 *This* Shelomith and his brothers were over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which David the king, and the chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the army, had dedicated.
1Chr 26:27 Out of the plunder won in battles they dedicated *a portion* to maintain the house of the LORD.
1Chr 26:28 And all that Samuel the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Joab the son of Zeruiah had dedicated; and whoever had dedicated anything, it was under the hand of Shelomith, and of his brothers.
1Chr 26:29 Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons were for the outward business over Israel, for officers and judges.
1Chr 26:30 And of the Hebronites, Hashabiah and his brethren, men of valor, one thousand seven hundred, were officers among those of Israel on this side of the Jordan westward, in all the business of the LORD, and in the service of the king.
1Chr 26:31 Among the Hebronites was Jerijah the chief, even among the Hebronites, according to the generations of his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of David they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valor at Jazer of Gilead.

---

[2] [Note: Asuppim: In Hebrew, gatherings]

1Chr 26:32 And his brethren, men of valor, were two thousand seven hundred chief fathers, whom king David made rulers over the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, for every matter pertaining to God, and affairs of the king.

Chapter 27

1Chr 27:1 Now the children of Israel according to their number, *namely* the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the *military* divisions, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every division were twenty-four thousand.
1Chr 27:2 Over the first division for the first month was Jashobeam the son of Zabdiel: And in his division were twenty-four thousand.
1Chr 27:3 Of the children of Perez was the chief of all the captains of the army for the first month.
1Chr 27:4 And over the division of the second month was Dodai an Ahohite, and of his division was Mikloth also the ruler: In his division likewise were twenty-four thousand.
1Chr 27:5 The third captain of the host for the third month was Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, a chief priest: And in his division were twenty-four thousand.
1Chr 27:6 This is that Benaiah, who was mighty among the thirty, and above the thirty: And in his course was Ammizabad his son.
1Chr 27:7 The fourth captain for the fourth month was Asahel the brother of Joab, and Zebadiah his son after him: And in his division were twenty-four thousand.
1Chr 27:8 The fifth captain for the fifth month was Shamhuth the Izrahite: And in his division were twenty-four thousand.
1Chr 27:9 The sixth captain for the sixth month was Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite: And in his division were twenty-four thousand.
1Chr 27:10 The seventh captain for the seventh month was Helez the Pelonite, of the children of Ephraim: And in his division were twenty-four thousand.
1Chr 27:11 The eighth captain for the eighth month was Sibbecai the Hushathite, of the Zarhites: And in his division were twenty-four thousand.
1Chr 27:12 The ninth captain for the ninth month was Abiezer the Anetothite, of the Benjamites: And in his division were twenty-four thousand.
1Chr 27:13 The tenth captain for the tenth month was Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zarhites: And in his division were twenty-four thousand.
1Chr 27:14 The eleventh captain for the eleventh month was Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: And in his division were twenty-four thousand.
1Chr 27:15 The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was Heldai the Netophathite, of Othniel: And in his division were twenty-four thousand.
1Chr 27:16 Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: The ruler of the Reubenites was Eliezer the son of Zichri: Of the Simeonites, Shephatiah the son of Maachah:
1Chr 27:17 Of the Levites, Hashabiah the son of Kemuel: Of the Aaronites, Zadok:
1Chr 27:18 Of Judah, Elihu, one of the brothers of David: Of Issachar, Omri the son of Michael:
1Chr 27:19 Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah: Of Naphtali, Jerimoth the son of Azriel:
1Chr 27:20 Of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azaziah: Of the half tribe of Manasseh, Joel the son of Pedaiah:
1Chr 27:21 Of the half tribe of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Zechariah: Of Benjamin, Jaasiel the son of Abner:
1Chr 27:22 Of Dan, Azareel the son of Jeroham. These were the princes of the tribes of Israel.

1Chr 27:23 But David did not take the number of them from twenty years old and under: Because the LORD had said He would increase Israel like the stars of the heavens.
1Chr 27:24 Joab the son of Zeruiah began to number, but he did not finish, because wrath fell against Israel for it; neither was the number put in the account of the chronicles of king David.
1Chr 27:25 And over the king's treasures was Azmaveth the son of Adiel: And over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, was Jehonathan the son of Uzziah:
1Chr 27:26 And over those that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Ezri the son of Chelub:
1Chr 27:27 And over the vineyards was Shimei the Ramathite: Over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zabdi the Shiphmite:
1Chr 27:28 And over the olive trees and the sycamore trees that were in the low plains was Baalhanan the Gederite: And over the cellars of oil was Joash:
1Chr 27:29 And over the herds that fed in Sharon was Shitrai the Sharonite: And over the herds that were in the valleys was Shaphat the son of Adlai:
1Chr 27:30 Over the camels also was Obil the Ishmaelite: And over the donkeys was Jehdeiah the Meronothite:
1Chr 27:31 And over the flocks was Jaziz the Hagerite. All these were the rulers of the substance which was king David's.
1Chr 27:32 Also Jonathan David's uncle was a counselor, a wise man, and a scribe: And Jehiel the son of Hachmoni was with the king's sons:
1Chr 27:33 And Ahithophel was the king's counselor: And Hushai the Archite was the king's companion:
1Chr 27:34 And after Ahithophel was Jehoiada the son of Benaiah, and Abiathar: And the general of the king's army was Joab.

Chapter 28

1Chr 28:1 And David assembled all the princes of Israel, the princes of the tribes, and the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by division, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and the stewards over all the substance and possession of the king, and of his sons, with the officers, and with the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, to Jerusalem.
1Chr 28:2 Then David the king stood up on his feet, and said, "Hear me, my brethren, and my people: As for me, I had in my heart to build a house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building:
1Chr 28:3 But God said to me, 'You shall not build a house for My name, because you have been a man of war, and have shed blood.'
1Chr 28:4 However, the LORD God of Israel chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Israel forever: For He has chosen Judah to be the ruler; and of the house of Judah, the house of my father; and among the sons of my father He approved me, to make me king over all Israel:
1Chr 28:5 And of all my sons, (for the LORD has given me many sons), He has chosen Solomon my son to sit on the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Israel.
1Chr 28:6 And He said to me, 'Solomon your son, he shall build My house and My courts: For I have chosen him to be My son, and I will be his Father.
1Chr 28:7 Moreover, I will establish his kingdom forever, if he is constant to do My commandments and My judgments, as *he* is today.'

1Chr 28:8 Now therefore in the sight of all Israel, the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the LORD your God: That you all may possess this good land, and leave it for an inheritance *to* your children after you forever.
1Chr 28:9 And you, Solomon my son, *get to* know the God of your father, and serve Him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: For the LORD searches all hearts, and understands all the imaginations of the thoughts: If you seek Him, He will be found *by* you; but if you forsake Him, He will cast you off forever.
1Chr 28:10 Take heed now; for the LORD has chosen you to build a house for the sanctuary: Be strong, and do it."
1Chr 28:11 Then David gave to Solomon his son the pattern of the porch, and of *its* houses, and of *its* treasuries, and of *its* upper chambers, and of *its* inner parlors, and of the place of the mercy seat,
1Chr 28:12 and the pattern of all that he had by the Spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers all around *it*, of the treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicated things:
1Chr 28:13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD.
1Chr 28:14 He gave of gold by weight for things of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; silver also for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service:
1Chr 28:15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for *its* lamps: And for the candlesticks of silver by weight, both for the candlestick, and also for *its* lamps, according to the use of every candlestick.
1Chr 28:16 And by weight he gave gold for the tables of show-bread, for every table; and likewise silver for the tables of silver:
1Chr 28:17 Also pure gold for the flesh-hooks, and the bowls, and the cups: And for the golden basins he gave gold by weight for every basin; and likewise silver by weight for every basin of silver:
1Chr 28:18 And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the cherubims, that spread out their wings, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.
1Chr 28:19 "All this", said David, "the LORD made me understand in writing by His hand upon me, even all the works of this pattern."
1Chr 28:20 And David said to Solomon his son, "Be strong and of good courage, and do it: Fear not, nor be dismayed: For the LORD God, even my God, will be with you; He will not fail you, nor forsake you, until you have finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD.
1Chr 28:21 And behold, the divisions of the priests and the Levites, even they shall be with you for all the service of the house of God: And every willing skillful man shall be with you for all manner of workmanship, for any manner of service: Also the princes and all the people will be wholly at your commandment."

Chapter 29

1Chr 29:1 Furthermore, David the king said to all the congregation, "Solomon my son, whom alone God has chosen, is still young and tender, and the work is great: For the palace is not for man, but for the LORD God.
1Chr 29:2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for things to be made of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and the brass for things of brass, the iron for things

of iron, and wood for things of wood; onyx stones, and stones to be set, glittering stones, and of diverse colors, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.
1Chr 29:3 Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of my own proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house.
1Chr 29:4 Even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses with: [1] [2]
1Chr 29:5 The gold for things of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and for all manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. And who then is willing to consecrate his service today to the LORD?"
1Chr 29:6 Then the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with the rulers of the king's work, offered willingly,
1Chr 29:7 and gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron. [3] [4] [5] [6]
1Chr 29:8 And those with whom precious stones were found gave them to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of Jehiel the Gershonite.
1Chr 29:9 Then the people rejoiced, for they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they offered willingly to the LORD: And David the king also rejoiced with great joy.
1Chr 29:10 Therefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation: And David said, "Blessed be You, LORD God of Israel our Father, forever and ever.
1Chr 29:11 Yours, O LORD is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: For all that is in the heaven and *on* the earth is Yours; Yours is the kingdom, O LORD, and You are exalted as head above all.
1Chr 29:12 Both riches and honor come from You, and You reign over all; and in Your hand is power and might; and in Your hand it is to make great, and to give strength to all.
1Chr 29:13 Now therefore, our God, we thank You, and praise Your glorious name.
1Chr 29:14 But who am I, and what are my people, that we should be able to offer so willingly *like* this? For all things come from You, and out of Your own *things* we have given *back to* You.
1Chr 29:15 For we are strangers before You, and sojourners, as were all our fathers: Our days on the earth are as a shadow, and there is no one abiding.
1Chr 29:16 O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared, to build You a house for Your holy name comes out of Your hand, and is all Your own.

---

1 [Note: 3000 Hebrew talents of gold weighed approximately 341517 troy pounds, or ~127468.4 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" standard in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 7000 Hebrew talents of silver weighed approximately 796873 troy pounds, or ~297426.3 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 5000 Hebrew talents + 10000 drams of gold weighed approximately 569242.5 troy pounds, or ~212465 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" and dram standards in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: 10000 Hebrew talents of silver weighed approximately 1138390 troy pounds, or ~424894.6 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
5 [Note: 18000 Hebrew talents of brass weighed approximately 2250000 troy pounds, or ~839793.9 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
6 [Note: 100000 Hebrew talents of iron weighed approximately 12500000 troy pounds, or ~4665521.5 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

1Chr 29:17 I know also, my God, that You prove the heart *through* testing, and have pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of my heart I have willingly offered all these things: And now I have seen with joy Your people, which are present here, to offer willingly to You.
1Chr 29:18 O LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this forever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of Your people, and prepare their heart to You:
1Chr 29:19 And give to Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep Your commandments, Your testimonies, and Your statutes, and to do all these things, and to build the palace, for which I have made provision."
1Chr 29:20 And David said to all the congregation, "Now bless the LORD your God." And all the congregation blessed the LORD God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshiped the LORD, and the king.
1Chr 29:21 And they sacrificed sacrifices to the LORD, and offered burnt offerings to the LORD, on the next day after that day, even a thousand bulls, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel:
1Chr 29:22 And ate and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king the second time, and anointed him to the LORD to be the chief governor, and Zadok to be priest.
1Chr 29:23 Then Solomon sat on the throne of the LORD as king instead of David his father, and prospered; and all Israel obeyed him.
1Chr 29:24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the *other* sons of king David, submitted themselves to Solomon the king.
1Chr 29:25 And the LORD magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.
1Chr 29:26 Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel.
1Chr 29:27 And the time that he reigned over Israel was forty years; he reigned seven years in Hebron, and thirty-three years he reigned in Jerusalem.
1Chr 29:28 And he died *at* a good old age, full of days, riches, and honor: And Solomon his son reigned in his place.
1Chr 29:29 Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of Samuel the seer, and in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the book of Gad the seer,
1Chr 29:30 with all his reign and his might, and the times that went over him, and over Israel, and over all the kingdoms of the countries.

2 Chronicles

Chapter 1

2Chr 1:1 And Solomon the son of David was strengthened in his kingdom, and the LORD his God was with him, and magnified him exceedingly.
2Chr 1:2 Then Solomon spoke to all Israel, to the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every governor in all Israel, the chief of the fathers.
2Chr 1:3 So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that was at Gibeon; for the tabernacle of the congregation of God was there, which Moses the servant of the LORD had made in the barren wilderness.
2Chr 1:4 But David had brought up the ark of God from Kirjathjearim to the place which David had prepared for it: For he had pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem.

2Chr 1:5 Moreover the brazen altar, that Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, had made, he put before the tabernacle of the LORD: And Solomon and the congregation sought to it.
2Chr 1:6 And Solomon went up to the brazen altar *there* before the LORD, which was at the tabernacle of the congregation, and offered a thousand burnt offerings upon it.
2Chr 1:7 On that night God appeared to Solomon, and said to him, "Ask what I shall give you."
2Chr 1:8 And Solomon said to God, "You have showed great mercy to David my father, and have made me to reign in his place.
2Chr 1:9 Now, O LORD God, let Your promise to David my father be established: For You have made me king over a people like the dust of the earth in multitude.
2Chr 1:10 Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may go out and come in before this people: For who can judge this people of Yours, which is so great?"
2Chr 1:11 And God said to Solomon, "Because this was in your heart, and you have not asked riches, wealth, or honor, nor the life of your enemies, neither have yet asked *for* long life; but have asked *for* wisdom and knowledge for yourself, that you may judge My people, over whom I have made you king:
2Chr 1:12 Wisdom and knowledge are granted to you; and I will give you riches, and wealth, and honor, such as none of the kings have had that *were* before you, neither shall any after you have the like."
2Chr 1:13 Then Solomon came from his journey to the high place that was at Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Israel.
2Chr 1:14 And Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: And he had one thousand four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.
2Chr 1:15 And the king made silver and gold at Jerusalem as plentiful as stones, and cedar trees *as* abundant as the sycamore trees that are in the valley.
2Chr 1:16 And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: The king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.
2Chr 1:17 And they fetched, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred shekels of silver, and a horse for a hundred and fifty: And so they brought out horses for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, by their *own* means. [1] [2]

Chapter 2

2Chr 2:1 And Solomon determined to build a house for the name of the LORD, and a house for his kingdom.
2Chr 2:2 And Solomon numbered out seventy thousand men to carry burdens, and eighty thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand six hundred to oversee them.
2Chr 2:3 And Solomon sent to Huram the king of Tyre, saying, "As you dealt with David my father, and sent him cedars to build himself a house to dwell in it, even so deal with me.
2Chr 2:4 Behold, I build a house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate it to Him, and to burn sweet incense before Him, and for the continual show-bread, and for the burnt offerings morning and evening, on the Sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of the LORD our God. This is an ordinance forever to Israel.

---

1 [Note: 600 Hebrew shekels (of silver) weighed approximately 25.0 troy pounds, or ~9.33 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 150 Hebrew shekels (of silver) weighed approximately 6.25 troy pounds, or ~2.33 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

2Chr 2:5 And the house which I build is great: For great is our God above all gods.
2Chr 2:6 But who is able to build Him a house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain Him? Who am I then, that I should build Him a house, except only to burn sacrifice before Him?
2Chr 2:7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blue, and that *has* skill to engrave with the cunning men that are with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, whom David my father provided.
2Chr 2:8 Send me also cedar trees, fir trees, and algum trees, out of Lebanon: For I know that your servants *have* skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and behold, my servants shall be with your servants,
2Chr 2:9 even to prepare me timber in abundance: For the house which I am about to build shall be wonderfully great.
2Chr 2:10 And behold, I will give to your servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil." [1] [2] [3]
2Chr 2:11 Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, "Because the LORD has loved His people, He has made you king over them."
2Chr 2:12 Huram said moreover, "Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, that made heaven and earth, who has given to David the king a wise son, endued with prudence and understanding, that might build a house for the LORD, and a house for his kingdom.
2Chr 2:13 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, from my father Huram,
2Chr 2:14 the son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man of Tyre, skillful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to carve any manner of engraving, and to conceive every invention which shall be put to him, with your cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David your father.
2Chr 2:15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which my lord has spoken of, let him send *them by* his servants:
2Chr 2:16 And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as much as you shall need: And we will bring it to you in floats by sea to Joppa; and you shall carry it up to Jerusalem."
2Chr 2:17 And Solomon numbered all the strangers that were in the land of Israel, according to the numbering with which David his father had numbered them; and they were found *to be* a hundred and fifty-three thousand six hundred.
2Chr 2:18 And he set seventy thousand of them to be bearers of burdens, and eighty thousand to be hewers in the mountain, and three thousand six hundred overseers to set the people to work.

---

1 [Note: *20000 (dry) measures* of wheat equaled approximately 5482.8 [US] bushels, ~327983.6 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~148770.9 kilograms, or ~193208.9 liters; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 liter of wheat weighed 770 grams.]
2 [Note: *20000 (dry) measures* of barley equaled approximately 5482.8 [US] bushels, ~259831.2 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~117857.4 kilograms, or ~193208.9 liters; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 liter of barley weighed ~610 grams.]
3 [Note: *20000 baths* of wine or oil equaled approximately 181643.8 [US] gallons, or ~687596.4 liters; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Chapter 3

2Chr 3:1 Then Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Jerusalem on Mount Moriah, where the LORD appeared to his father David, in the place that David had prepared in the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite.
2Chr 3:2 And he began to build on the second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.
2Chr 3:3 Now these are the things in which Solomon was instructed for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits according to the first measure was sixty cubits, and the width twenty cubits. [1] [2]
2Chr 3:4 And the porch that was in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the width of the house, twenty cubits, and the height was a hundred and twenty: And he overlaid it inside with pure gold. [3] [4]
2Chr 3:5 And the greater house he paneled with fir *wood*, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set palm trees and chains on it.
2Chr 3:6 And he garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: And the gold was gold of Parvaim.
2Chr 3:7 He also overlaid the house, the beams, the posts, and *its* walls, and *its* doors with gold; and engraved cherubims on the walls.
2Chr 3:8 And he made the most holy house, the length of which was according to the width of the house, twenty cubits, and *its* width twenty cubits: And he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents. [5] [6]
2Chr 3:9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper chambers with gold. [7]
2Chr 3:10 And in the most holy house he made two cherubims of image work, and overlaid them with gold.
2Chr 3:11 And the wings of the cherubims were twenty cubits long: One wing of the one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: And the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub. [8] [9]

---

1 [Note: 60 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) long was approximately 109.5 feet, or ~33.4m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 20 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) wide was approximately 36.5 feet, or ~11.12m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 20 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) long/wide was approximately 36.5 feet, or ~11.12m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: 120 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) high was approximately 219.0 feet, or ~66.8m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
5 [Note: 20 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equates to approximately 36.5 feet, or ~11.12m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
6 [Note: 600 Hebrew talents of gold weighed approximately 68303.4 troy pounds, or ~25493.7 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" standard in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
7 [Note: 50 shekels of gold nails weighed approximately 5.70 troy pounds, or ~2.13 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
8 [Note: 20 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equates to approximately 36.5 feet, or ~11.12m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
9 [Note: 5 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equated to approximately 9.1 feet, or ~2.8m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

2Chr 3:12 And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: And the other wing was five cubits also, joining to the wing of the other cherub. [10]
2Chr 3:13 The wings of these cherubims spread themselves forth twenty cubits: And they stood on their feet, and their faces were inward. [11]
2Chr 3:14 And he made the veil of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and worked cherubims on it.
2Chr 3:15 Also he made before the house two pillars of thirty and five cubits high, and the capital that was on the top of each of them was five cubits.
2Chr 3:16 And he made chains, as in the oracle, and put them on the heads of the pillars; and made a hundred pomegranates, and put them on the chains.
2Chr 3:17 And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand side, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand Jachin, and the name of that on the left Boaz. [12] [13]

Chapter 4

2Chr 4:1 Moreover he made an altar of brass, the length of *it was* twenty cubits, and twenty cubits *its* width, and ten cubits *its* height. [1] [2]
2Chr 4:2 Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and the height of *it was* five cubits; and a line of thirty cubits compassed it all around. [3] [4] [5]
2Chr 4:3 And under it was the similitude of oxen, which compassed it all around: Ten in a cubit, compassing the sea all around. Two rows of oxen were cast, when it was cast.
2Chr 4:4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: And the sea was set upon them above, and all their rears were *pointed* inward.
2Chr 4:5 And the thickness of it was a hand-breadth, and the brim of it *was* like the work of the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies; and it received and held three thousand baths *of water*. [6] [7]

---

[10] [Note: 5 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equated to approximately 9.1 feet, or ~2.8m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[11] [Note: 20 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equates to approximately 36.5 feet, or ~11.12m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[12] [Note: Jachin; that is, He shall establish]
[13] [Note: Boaz; that is, In it is strength]
[1] [Note: 20 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) long/wide equated to approximately 36.5 feet, or ~11.12m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[2] [Note: 10 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) high equated to approximately 18.2 feet, or ~5.56m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[3] [Note: 10 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equaled approximately 18.2 feet, or ~5.56m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[4] [Note: 5 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) high was approximately 9.1 feet, or ~2.8m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[5] [Note: 30 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) circumference equaled approximately 54.7 feet, or ~16.68m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[6] [Note: 1 hand-breadth (or palm) is approximately 3.6 inches, or ~9.1cm; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[7] [Note: *3000 baths* of water equaled approximately 27246.6 [US] gallons, or ~103139.5 liters; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

2Chr 4:6 He also made ten lavers, and put five on the right hand side, and five on the left, to wash in them: Such things as they offered for the burnt offering they washed in them; but the sea was for the priests to wash in.
2Chr 4:7 And he made ten candlesticks of gold according to their form, and set them in the temple, five on the right hand side, and five on the left.
2Chr 4:8 He also made ten tables, and placed them in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made a hundred basins of gold.
2Chr 4:9 Furthermore he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.
2Chr 4:10 And he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over toward the south.
2Chr 4:11 And Huram made the pots, and the shovels, and the basins. And Huram finished the work that he was to make for king Solomon for the house of God;
2Chr 4:12 *namely*, the two pillars, and the bowl-*shaped capital ornaments*, and the capitals which were on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two bowl-*shaped ornaments* of the capitals which were on the top of the pillars;
2Chr 4:13 and four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two bowl-*shaped ornaments* of the capitals which were upon the pillars.
2Chr 4:14 He also made bases, and he made lavers upon the bases;
2Chr 4:15 one sea, and twelve oxen under it.
2Chr 4:16 Huram his father made the pots also, and the shovels, and the flesh-hooks, and all their instruments of bright brass, *in service of* king Solomon for the house of the LORD.
2Chr 4:17 The king *molten* cast them in the plain of the Jordan *River*, in the clay ground between Succoth and Zeredathah.
2Chr 4:18 Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: For the weight of the brass could not be found out.
2Chr 4:19 And Solomon made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables on which the show-bread was set;
2Chr 4:20 moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn according to the *prescribed* manner in front of the oracle, of pure gold;
2Chr 4:21 and the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, he made of gold, and perfect gold *at* that;
2Chr 4:22 and the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and the censers, *all* of pure gold: And the entry of the house, *its* inner doors *leading to* the Most Holy Place, and the doors of the house of the temple, were of gold.

Chapter 5

2Chr 5:1 Thus all the work that Solomon made for the house of the LORD was finished: And Solomon brought in all the things that David his father had dedicated; and he put the silver, the gold, and all the instruments among the treasures of the house of God.
2Chr 5:2 Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which is Zion.
2Chr 5:3 Therefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves to the king in the feast which was in the seventh month.
2Chr 5:4 And all the elders of Israel came; and the Levites took up the ark.

2Chr 5:5 And they brought up the ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, the priests and the Levites brought *all of* these up.
2Chr 5:6 Also king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled to him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude.
2Chr 5:7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD to its place, to the oracle of the house, into the Most Holy Place, even under the wings of the cherubims:
2Chr 5:8 For the cherubims spread forth their wings over the *surface* of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and *its* staffs *from* above.
2Chr 5:9 And they drew out the staffs of the ark, *such* that the ends of the staffs were seen *extending out* from the ark before the oracle; *yet* they were not seen outside. And they are there to this day.
2Chr 5:10 There was nothing in the ark except the two tablets which Moses put in it at Horeb, when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt.
2Chr 5:11 And it came to pass, when the priests had come out of the holy place: (for all the priests that were present were sanctified, and did not then serve *course* by course:
2Chr 5:12 Also the Levites which were the singers, all of them of Asaph, of Heman, of Jeduthun, with their sons and their brethren, being arrayed in white linen, having cymbals and psalteries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and with them a hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets):
2Chr 5:13 It even came to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of music, and praised the LORD, saying, "For He is good; for His mercy endures forever": That the house was then filled with a cloud, even the house of the LORD;
2Chr 5:14 so that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: For the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

Chapter 6

2Chr 6:1 Then Solomon said, "The LORD has said that He would dwell in the thick darkness.
2Chr 6:2 But I have built a house of habitation for You, and a place for Your dwelling forever."
2Chr 6:3 And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of Israel: And all the congregation of Israel stood.
2Chr 6:4 And he said, "Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, Who has with His hands fulfilled that which He spoke with His mouth to my father David, saying,
2Chr 6:5 'Since the day that I brought forth My people out of the land of Egypt I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build a house in, *such* that My name might be there; neither did I chose any man to be a ruler over My people Israel:
2Chr 6:6 But I have chosen Jerusalem, that My name might be there; and have chosen David to be over My people Israel.'
2Chr 6:7 Now it was in the heart of David my father to build a house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.
2Chr 6:8 But the LORD said to David my father, 'For as much as it was in your heart to build a house for My name, you did well that it was in your heart:
2Chr 6:9 Notwithstanding, you shall not build the house; but your son which shall come forth out of your loins, he shall build the house for My name.'

2Chr 6:10 The LORD therefore has performed His word that He has spoken: For I am risen up in the place of David my father, and am set on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.
2Chr 6:11 And in it I have put the ark, in which is the covenant of the LORD, that He made with the children of Israel."
2Chr 6:12 And he stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands:
2Chr 6:13 For Solomon had made brazen scaffolding of five cubits length, and five cubits width, and three cubits high, and had set it in the middle of the court: And he stood upon it, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven. [1] [2]
2Chr 6:14 And said, "O LORD God of Israel, there is no God like You in the heaven, nor *on* the earth; *You* keep covenant, and show mercy to Your servants which walk before You with all their hearts:
2Chr 6:15 You have kept that which You have promised *to* Your servant David, my father; and had spoken with Your mouth, and have fulfilled it with Your hand, as it is this day.
2Chr 6:16 Now therefore, O LORD God of Israel, keep that which You have promised *to* Your servant David my father, saying, 'There shall not fail a man in My sight to sit upon the throne of Israel; yet so that your children take heed to their way to walk in My law, as you have walked before Me.'
2Chr 6:17 Now then, O LORD God of Israel, let Your word be verified, which You have spoken to Your servant David.
2Chr 6:18 But will God indeed surely dwell with men on the earth? Behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain You; how much less this house which I have built!
2Chr 6:19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of Your servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken to the cry and the prayer which Your servant prays before You:
2Chr 6:20 That Your eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place *where* You have said that You would put Your name there; to hearken to the prayer which Your servant prays toward this place.
2Chr 6:21 Hearken therefore to the supplications of Your servant, and of Your people Israel, which they shall make toward this place: Hear from Your dwelling place, even from heaven; and when You hear, forgive.
2Chr 6:22 If a man sins against his neighbor, and an oath is laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath comes before Your altar in this house;
2Chr 6:23 then hear from heaven, and do, and judge Your servants, by requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his righteousness.
2Chr 6:24 And if Your people Israel are beaten before the enemy, because they have sinned against You; and shall return and confess Your name, and pray and make supplication before You in this house;
2Chr 6:25 then hear from the heavens, and forgive the sin of Your people Israel, and bring them *back* again to the land which You gave to them and to their fathers.

---

1 [Note: 5 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) long/wide was approximately 9.1 feet, or ~2.8m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 3 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) high was approximately 5.5 feet, or ~1.67m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

2Chr 6:26 When the heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against You; yet if they pray toward this place, and confess Your name, and turn from their sin, when You afflict them;
2Chr 6:27 then hear from heaven, and forgive the sin of Your servants, and of Your people Israel, when You have taught them the good way, in which they should walk; and send rain upon Your land, which You have given to Your people for an inheritance.
2Chr 6:28 If there is famine in the land, if there is pestilence, if there is blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillars; if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land; whatever affliction or whatever sickness there is:
2Chr 6:29 Then what prayer or whatever supplication shall be made of any man, or of all your people Israel, when everyone shall know his own affliction and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands in this house:
2Chr 6:30 Then hear from heaven, Your dwelling place, and forgive, and render to every man according to all his ways, whose heart You know; (for only You know the hearts of the children of men):
2Chr 6:31 That they may fear You, to walk in Your ways, so long as they live in the land which You gave to our fathers.
2Chr 6:32 Moreover concerning the stranger, which is not of Your people Israel, but has come from a far country for Your great name's sake, and Your mighty hand, and Your stretched out arm; if they come and pray in this house;
2Chr 6:33 then hear from the heavens, even from Your dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calls to You for; that all people of the earth may know Your name, and fear You, as does Your people Israel, and may know that this house which I have built is called by Your name.
2Chr 6:34 If Your people go out to war against their enemies by the way that You shall send them, and they pray to You toward this city which You have chosen, and the house which I have built for Your name;
2Chr 6:35 then hear from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.
2Chr 6:36 If they sin against You, (for there is no man which does not sin), and You are angry with them, and deliver them over *to* their enemies, and they carry them away captive to a land far off or near;
2Chr 6:37 yet if they judge themselves in the land where they are carried captive, and turn and pray to You in the land of their captivity, saying, 'We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly';
2Chr 6:38 if they return to You with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, where they have carried them captive, and pray toward their land, which You gave to their fathers, and toward the city which You have chosen, and toward the house which I have built for Your name:
2Chr 6:39 Then hear from the heavens, even from Your dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their cause, and forgive Your people which have sinned against You.
2Chr 6:40 Now, my God, let, I beseech You, Your eyes be open, and let Your ears be attentive to the prayer that is made in this place.
2Chr 6:41 Now therefore arise, O LORD God, into Your resting place, You, and the ark of Your strength: Let Your priests, O LORD God, be clothed with salvation, and let your saints rejoice in goodness.

2Chr 6:42 O LORD God, do not turn away the face of Your anointed: Remember the mercies of David Your servant."

Chapter 7

2Chr 7:1 Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and the glory of the LORD filled the house.
2Chr 7:2 And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD's house.
2Chr 7:3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshiped, and praised the LORD, saying, "For He is good; for His mercy endures forever."
2Chr 7:4 Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD.
2Chr 7:5 And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty-two thousand oxen, and a hundred and twenty thousand sheep: So the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.
2Chr 7:6 And the priests served in their offices: The Levites also with instruments of music of the LORD, which David the king had made to praise the LORD, because His mercy endures forever, when David praised *Him* by their ministry; and the priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Israel stood.
2Chr 7:7 Moreover Solomon hallowed the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: For there he offered burnt offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings, because the brazen altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt offerings, and the food offerings, and the fat.
2Chr 7:8 Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast *for* seven days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath to the river of Egypt.
2Chr 7:9 And on the eighth day they made a solemn assembly: For they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days.
2Chr 7:10 And on the twenty-third day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness that the LORD had showed to David, and to Solomon, and to Israel His people.
2Chr 7:11 Thus Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and the king's house: And all that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he prosperously effected.
2Chr 7:12 And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said to him, "I have heard your prayer, and have chosen this place to Myself for a house of sacrifice.
2Chr 7:13 If I shut up heaven that there is no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among My people;
2Chr 7:14 if My people, which are called by My name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then I will hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.
2Chr 7:15 Now My eyes shall be open, and My ears attentive to the prayer that is made in this place.
2Chr 7:16 For now I have chosen and sanctified this house, that My name may be there forever: And My eyes and My heart shall be there perpetually.
2Chr 7:17 And as for you, if you will walk before Me, as David your father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded you, and shall observe My statutes and My judgments;

2Chr 7:18 then I will establish the throne of your kingdom, according *to how* I have covenanted with David your father, saying, 'You shall not fail to *have* a man *as* ruler in Israel.'
2Chr 7:19 But if you all turn away, and forsake My statutes and My commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;
2Chr 7:20 then I will pluck them up by the roots out of My land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for My name, I will cast out of My sight, and will make it to be a proverb and a byword among all nations.
2Chr 7:21 And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to everyone that passes by it; so that he shall say, 'Why has the LORD done thus to this land, and to this house?'
2Chr 7:22 And it shall be answered, 'Because they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshiped them, and served them: Therefore He has brought all this evil upon them.' "

Chapter 8

2Chr 8:1 And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, *during* which Solomon had built the house of the LORD, and his own house,
2Chr 8:2 that the cities which Huram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them *up*, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.
2Chr 8:3 And Solomon went to Hamathzobah, and prevailed against it.
2Chr 8:4 And he built Tadmor in the barren wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in Hamath.
2Chr 8:5 Also he built Bethhoron the upper, and Bethhoron the lower, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars;
2Chr 8:6 and Baalath, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the chariot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and all that Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his dominion.
2Chr 8:7 As for all the people that were left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which were not of Israel,
2Chr 8:8 but of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel did not consume, Solomon made them pay tribute until this day.
2Chr 8:9 But Solomon did not make any servants out of the children of Israel for his work; but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.
2Chr 8:10 And these were the chief of king Solomon's officers, even two hundred and fifty, that bore rule over the people.
2Chr 8:11 And Solomon brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David to the house that he had built for her: For he said, "My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because the places *into* which the ark of the LORD has come are holy."
2Chr 8:12 Then Solomon offered burnt offerings to the LORD on the altar of the LORD, which he had built before the porch,
2Chr 8:13 even after a certain rate every day, offering according to the commandment of Moses, on the Sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, three times in the year, even *during* the Feast of Unleavened Bread, and *during* the Feast of Weeks, and *during* the Feast of Tabernacles.
2Chr 8:14 And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, the divisions of the priests to their service, and the Levites to their offices, to praise and minister before the priests, as the

duty of every day required: The porters also by their divisions at every gate: For so David the man of God had commanded.
2Chr 8:15 And they did not depart from the commandment of the king to the priests and Levites concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.
2Chr 8:16 Now all the work of Solomon was prepared *leading up* to the day of *laying* the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished. So the house of the LORD was perfected.
2Chr 8:17 Then Solomon went to Eziongeber, and to Eloth, at the sea-side in the land of Edom.
2Chr 8:18 And Huram sent ships *to* him by the hands of his servants, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and took four hundred and fifty talents of gold *from* there, and brought *it* to king Solomon. [1]

Chapter 9

2Chr 9:1 And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great company, and camels that carried spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: And when she had come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.
2Chr 9:2 And Solomon answered all her questions: And there was nothing hid from Solomon which he did not tell her.
2Chr 9:3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built,
2Chr 9:4 and the food of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his cupbearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up into the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her. [1]
2Chr 9:5 And she said to the king, "It was a true report which I heard in my own land of your acts, and of your wisdom:
2Chr 9:6 However, I did not believe their words, until I came, and had seen it *with my own* eyes: And behold, not *even* one-half the greatness of your wisdom was told *to* me: For you exceed the fame that I heard.
2Chr 9:7 Happy are your men, and happy are these your servants, which stand continually before you, and hear your wisdom.
2Chr 9:8 Blessed be the LORD your God, which delighted in you to set you upon His throne, to be king for the LORD your God: Because your God loved Israel, to establish them forever, therefore He made you king over them, to do judgment and justice."
2Chr 9:9 And she gave the king a hundred and twenty talents of gold, and spices *in* great abundance, and precious stones: Neither has there been any such spices as the queen of Sheba gave king Solomon. [2]
2Chr 9:10 And the servants also of Huram, and the servants of Solomon, which brought gold from Ophir, brought algum trees and precious stones.

---

1 [Note: 450 Hebrew talents of gold weighed approximately 51227.6 troy pounds, or ~19120.3 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" standard in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
1 [Note: cupbearers; or, butlers]
2 [Note: 120 Hebrew talents of gold weighed approximately 13660.7 troy pounds, or ~5098.7 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" standard in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

2Chr 9:11 And the king made of the algum trees terraces to the house of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and harps and psalteries for singers: And there were none such *as these* seen before in the land of Judah.
2Chr 9:12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatever she asked, *along* side that which she had brought to the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.
2Chr 9:13 Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and sixty-six talents of gold; [3]
2Chr 9:14 besides that which *traders* and merchants brought. And all the kings of Arabia and governors of the country brought gold and silver to Solomon.
2Chr 9:15 And king Solomon made two hundred buckler shields of beaten gold: Six hundred shekels of beaten gold went *into* one buckler shield. [4]
2Chr 9:16 And he made three hundred shields of beaten gold: Three hundred shekels of gold went *into* one shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon. [5]
2Chr 9:17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold.
2Chr 9:18 And there were six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne, and *armrests* on each side of the sitting place, and two lions standing by the *armrests*:
2Chr 9:19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not *anything* made like *it* in any kingdom.
2Chr 9:20 And all the drinking vessels of king Solomon were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold: None were of silver; *For silver* was accounted *as* nothing in the days of Solomon.
2Chr 9:21 For the king's ships went to Tarshish with the servants of Huram: Once every three years the ships of Tarshish came bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.
2Chr 9:22 And king Solomon *surpassed* all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.
2Chr 9:23 And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart.
2Chr 9:24 And they brought, every man, his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and clothing, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.
2Chr 9:25 And Solomon had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.
2Chr 9:26 And he reigned over all the kings from the *Euphrates* River even to the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt.
2Chr 9:27 And the king made silver like stones in Jerusalem, and he made cedar trees as abundant as the sycamore trees that are in the low plains.
2Chr 9:28 And they brought to Solomon horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands.
2Chr 9:29 Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, are they not written in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of Iddo the seer against Jeroboam the son of Nebat?
2Chr 9:30 And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel *for* forty years.

---

3 [Note: 666 Hebrew talents of gold weighed approximately 75816.8 troy pounds, or ~28298.0 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" standard in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: 600 Hebrew shekels (of gold) weighed approximately 25.0 troy pounds, or ~9.33 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
5 [Note: 300 Hebrew shekels (of gold) weighed approximately 12.5 troy pounds, or ~4.67 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

2Chr 9:31 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of David his father: And Rehoboam his son reigned in his place. [6]

Chapter 10

2Chr 10:1 And Rehoboam went to Shechem: For all Israel had come to Shechem to make him king.
2Chr 10:2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was in Egypt, where he had fled from the presence of Solomon the king, heard it, that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt.
2Chr 10:3 And they sent and called him. So Jeroboam and all Israel came and spoke to Rehoboam, saying,
2Chr 10:4 "Your father made our yoke grievous: Now therefore ease somewhat the grievous servitude of your father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve you."
2Chr 10:5 And he said to them, "Come *back* to me again after three days." And the people departed.
2Chr 10:6 And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he still lived, saying, "What counsel do all you give me to return *an* answer to this people?"
2Chr 10:7 And they spoke to him, saying, "If you are kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be your servants forever."
2Chr 10:8 But he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.
2Chr 10:9 And he said to them, "What advice do you all give that we may return *an* answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, 'Ease somewhat the yoke that your father put upon us'?"
2Chr 10:10 And the young men that were brought up with him spoke to him, saying, "Thus you shall answer the people that spoke to you, saying, 'Your father made our yoke heavy, but you *should* make it somewhat lighter for us'; thus you shall say to them, 'My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins.
2Chr 10:11 For *while* in fact my father put a heavy yoke upon you, I will add more to your yoke: My father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.' "
2Chr 10:12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king said, saying, "Come *back* to me again on the third day."
2Chr 10:13 And the king answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men,
2Chr 10:14 and answered them according to the advice of the young men, saying, "My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add to *it*: My father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions."
2Chr 10:15 So the king did not hearken to the people: For the cause *behind it* was of God, that the LORD might perform His word, which He spoke by the hand of Ahijah the Shilonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat.
2Chr 10:16 And when all Israel saw that the king would not hearken to them, the people answered the king, saying, "What portion do we have in David? And we have no inheritance in the son of Jesse: Every man to your tents, O Israel: And now, David, see to your own house." So all Israel went to their tents.

---

[6] [Note: Rehoboam: In Greek, Roboam]

2Chr 10:17 But as for the children of Israel that dwelled in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.
2Chr 10:18 Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram, who was over the tribute; and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, *so* that he died. But king Rehoboam made speed to get himself up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.
2Chr 10:19 And Israel rebelled against the house of David to this day.

Chapter 11

2Chr 11:1 And when Rehoboam had come to Jerusalem, he gathered from the house of Judah and Benjamin a hundred and eighty thousand chosen men, who were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might recover the kingdom *back* to Rehoboam again.
2Chr 11:2 But the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah the man of God, saying,
2Chr 11:3 "Speak to Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying,
2Chr 11:4 'Thus says the LORD, "You all shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: Return, every man, to his house: For this thing is done *by* Me." ' " And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jeroboam.
2Chr 11:5 And Rehoboam dwelled in Jerusalem, and built cities for defense in Judah.
2Chr 11:6 He built even Bethlehem, and Etam, and Tekoa,
2Chr 11:7 and Bethzur, and Shoco, and Adullam,
2Chr 11:8 and Gath, and Mareshah, and Ziph,
2Chr 11:9 and Adoraim, and Lachish, and Azekah,
2Chr 11:10 and Zorah, and Aijalon, and Hebron, which are in fenced cities in Judah and Benjamin.
2Chr 11:11 And he fortified the strongholds, and put captains in them, and stores of food, and of oil and wine.
2Chr 11:12 And in every distinct city he put shields and spears, and made them exceedingly strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.
2Chr 11:13 And the priests and the Levites that were in all Israel resorted *back* to him out of all their borders.
2Chr 11:14 For the Levites left their suburbs and their possessions, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: For Jeroboam and his sons had cast them off from executing the priest's office to the LORD:
2Chr 11:15 And he ordained himself priests for the high places, and for the devils, and for the calves which he had made.
2Chr 11:16 And after the *Levites left, those* out of all the tribes of Israel, such as set their hearts to seek the LORD God of Israel, came to Jerusalem to sacrifice to the LORD God of their fathers.
2Chr 11:17 So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong *for* three years: *During those* three years they walked in the way of David and Solomon.
2Chr 11:18 And Rehoboam took *for* himself Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David to wife, and Abihail the daughter of Eliab the son of Jesse;
2Chr 11:19 which bore him children; Jeush, and Shamariah, and Zaham.
2Chr 11:20 And after her he took Maachah the daughter of Absalom; which bore him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith.

2Chr 11:21 And Rehoboam loved Maachah the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and sixty concubines; and begat twenty-eight sons, and sixty daughters).
2Chr 11:22 And Rehoboam made Abijah the son of Maachah the chief, to be ruler among his brothers: For he thought to make him king.
2Chr 11:23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Judah and Benjamin, to every fenced city: And he gave them food in abundance. And he desired many wives.

Chapter 12

2Chr 12:1 And it came to pass, when Rehoboam had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, he forsook the law of the LORD, and all Israel with him.
2Chr 12:2 And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had transgressed against the LORD,
2Chr 12:3 with twelve hundred chariots, and sixty thousand horsemen: And the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt; the Libyans, the Sukkiims, and the Ethiopians.
2Chr 12:4 And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came to Jerusalem.
2Chr 12:5 Then Shemaiah the prophet came to Rehoboam, and to the princes of Judah, that were gathered together *at* Jerusalem because of Shishak, and said to them, "Thus says the LORD, 'You all have forsaken Me, and therefore I have also left you in the hand of Shishak.' "
2Chr 12:6 Upon which the princes of Israel and the king humbled themselves; and they said, "The LORD is righteous."
2Chr 12:7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, saying, "They have humbled themselves; therefore I will not destroy them, but I will grant them some deliverance; and My wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak.
2Chr 12:8 Nevertheless they shall be his servants; that they may know *the difference between* My service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries."
2Chr 12:9 So Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: He also carried away the shields of gold which Solomon had made.
2Chr 12:10 Instead of them king Rehoboam made shields of brass, and committed them to the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the king's house.
2Chr 12:11 And when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them *back* again into the guard chamber.
2Chr 12:12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that He would not destroy him altogether: And also in Judah things went well.
2Chr 12:13 So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: For Rehoboam was forty-one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put His name there. And his mother's name was Naamah, an Ammonitess.
2Chr 12:14 And he did evil, because he did not prepare his heart to seek the LORD.
2Chr 12:15 Now the acts of Rehoboam, first and last, are they not written in the book of Shemaiah the prophet, and of Iddo the seer concerning genealogies? And there were wars between Rehoboam and Jeroboam continually.

2Chr 12:16 And Rehoboam was laid down with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David: And Abijah his son reigned in his place. [1]

Chapter 13

2Chr 13:1 Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam, Abijah began to reign over Judah.
2Chr 13:2 He reigned three years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Michaiah, the daughter of Uriel of Gibeah. And there was war between Abijah and Jeroboam.
2Chr 13:3 And Abijah set the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, even four hundred thousand chosen men: Jeroboam also set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, being mighty men of valor.
2Chr 13:4 And Abijah stood up upon Mount Zemaraim, which is in Mount Ephraim, and said, "Hear me, Jeroboam, and all Israel;
2Chr 13:5 ought you all not know that the LORD God of Israel gave the reign over Israel to David forever, even to him and to his sons by a covenant of salt?
2Chr 13:6 Yet Jeroboam the son of Nebat, the servant of Solomon the son of David, has risen up, and has rebelled against his lord.
2Chr 13:7 And there are gathered to him vain men, the children of Belial, and have strengthened themselves against Rehoboam the son of Solomon, when Rehoboam was young and tenderhearted, and could not withstand them.
2Chr 13:8 And now you all think to withstand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of David; and you are a great multitude, and there are with you golden calves, which Jeroboam made you for gods.
2Chr 13:9 Have you all not cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made yourselves priests according to the manner of the nations of other lands? So that whoever comes to consecrate himself with a young bull and seven rams, the same may be a priest of those that are not gods.
2Chr 13:10 But as for us, the LORD is our God, and we have not forsaken Him; and the priests, which minister to the LORD, are the sons of Aaron, and the Levites wait upon their business:
2Chr 13:11 And they burn to the LORD burnt sacrifices and sweet incense every morning and every evening: They also set in order the show-bread upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with *its* lamps, to burn every evening: For we keep the charge of the LORD our God; but you all have forsaken Him.
2Chr 13:12 And behold, God Himself is with us *as* our captain, and His priests with sounding trumpets to sound an alarm against you. O children of Israel, do not fight against the LORD God of your fathers; for you shall not prosper."
2Chr 13:13 But Jeroboam caused an ambush to come around behind them: So they *themselves* were in front of Judah, and the ambush was behind them.
2Chr 13:14 And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle was in front and behind: And they cried out to the LORD, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.
2Chr 13:15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout: And as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that God smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah.
2Chr 13:16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah: And God delivered them into their hand.
2Chr 13:17 And Abijah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: So there fell down slain five hundred thousand chosen men of Israel.

---

[1] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Chr 13:18 Thus the children of Israel were subdued at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, because they relied upon the LORD God of their fathers.
2Chr 13:19 And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, and took cities from him, Bethel with *its* towns, and Jeshanah with *its* towns, and Ephraim with *its* towns.
2Chr 13:20 Jeroboam did not recover strength again in the days of Abijah: And the LORD smote him, and he died.
2Chr 13:21 But Abijah waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty-two sons, and sixteen daughters.
2Chr 13:22 And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in the story of the prophet Iddo.

Chapter 14

2Chr 14:1 So Abijah was laid down with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: And Asa his son reigned in his place. In his days the land was quiet ten years. [1]
2Chr 14:2 And Asa did that which was good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God:
2Chr 14:3 For he took away the altars of the strange gods, and the high places, and broke down the *graven* images, and cut down the groves *of wooden images*: [2]
2Chr 14:4 And commanded Judah to seek the LORD God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandment.
2Chr 14:5 He also took away the high places and the *graven* images out of all the cities of Judah: And the kingdom was quiet before him.
2Chr 14:6 And he built fenced cities in Judah: For the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because the LORD had given him rest.
2Chr 14:7 Therefore he said to Judah, "Let us build these cities, and make walls around them, and towers, gates, and bars, while the land is still before us; because we have sought the LORD our God, we have sought Him, and He has given us rest on every side." So they built and prospered.
2Chr 14:8 And Asa had an army of men that carried buckler shields and spears, three hundred thousand out of Judah; and out of Benjamin, two hundred and eighty thousand that carried shields and drew bows: All these were mighty men of valor.
2Chr 14:9 And Zerah the Ethiopian came out against them with an army of a million *men*, and three hundred chariots; and *he* came to Mareshah.
2Chr 14:10 Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zephathah at Mareshah.
2Chr 14:11 And Asa cried out to the LORD his God, and said, "LORD, it is nothing with You to help, whether with many, or with those that have no power: Help us, O LORD our God; for we rest on You, and in Your name we go against this multitude. O LORD, You are our God; let no man prevail against You."
2Chr 14:12 So the LORD smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled.
2Chr 14:13 And Asa and the people that were with him pursued them to Gerar: And the Ethiopians were overthrown, *such* that they could not recover themselves; for they were destroyed before the LORD, and before His army; and they carried away very much plunder.

---

1 [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]
2 [Note: images: In Hebrew, statues]

2Chr 14:14 And they smote all the cities all around Gerar; for the fear of the LORD came upon them: And they plundered all the cities; for there was exceedingly much plunder in them.
2Chr 14:15 They also smote the tents of domestic beasts, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jerusalem.

Chapter 15

2Chr 15:1 And the Spirit of God came on Azariah the son of Oded:
2Chr 15:2 And he went out to meet Asa, and said to him, "Hear me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The LORD is with you, while you all are with Him; and if you seek Him, He will be found *by* you; but if you forsake Him, He will forsake you.
2Chr 15:3 Now for a long season Israel has been without the true God, and without a teaching priest, and without law.
2Chr 15:4 But when they *were* in their trouble *they* turned to the LORD God of Israel, and sought Him; He was found *by* them.
2Chr 15:5 And *during* those times there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the countries.
2Chr 15:6 And nation was destroyed *by* nation, and city *by* city: For God vexed them with all adversity.
2Chr 15:7 Be strong therefore, all of you, and don't let your hands be weak: For your work shall be rewarded."
2Chr 15:8 And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the cities which he had taken from Mount Ephraim, and renewed the altar of the LORD, that was before the porch of the LORD.
2Chr 15:9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: For they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God was with him.
2Chr 15:10 So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa.
2Chr 15:11 And they offered to the LORD *at that* time, out of the plunder which they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.
2Chr 15:12 And they entered into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul;
2Chr 15:13 that whoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.
2Chr 15:14 And they swore to the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.
2Chr 15:15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: For they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and He was found *by* them: And the LORD gave them rest all around.
2Chr 15:16 And also concerning Maachah the mother of Asa the king, he removed her from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove *of wooden images*: And Asa cut down her idol, and stamped it in pieces, and burnt it at the brook Kidron.
2Chr 15:17 But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: Nevertheless, the heart of Asa was perfect all his days.
2Chr 15:18 And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels.

2Chr 15:19 And there was no more war *until* the thirty-fifth year of the reign of Asa.

Chapter 16

2Chr 16:1 In the thirty-sixth year of the reign of Asa, Baasha king of Israel came up against Judah, and built Ramah, *with* the intent that he might not let anyone go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.
2Chr 16:2 Then Asa brought out silver and gold from the treasures of the house of the LORD and from the king's house, and sent to Benhadad king of Syria, who dwelled *in* Damascus, saying,
2Chr 16:3 "There is a league between me and you, as there was between my father and your father: Behold, I have sent you silver and gold; go, break your league with Baasha king of Israel, *so* that he may depart from me."
2Chr 16:4 And Benhadad hearkened to king Asa, and sent the captains of his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abelmaim, and all the store cities of Naphtali.
2Chr 16:5 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard it, that he left off *the* building of Ramah, and let his work cease.
2Chr 16:6 Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and *its* timber, with which Baasha was building; and he built Geba and Mizpah with *it*.
2Chr 16:7 And at that time Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said to him, "Because you have relied on the king of Syria, and not relied on the LORD your God, therefore the army of the king of Syria has escaped out of your hand.
2Chr 16:8 Were not the Ethiopians and the Libyans a huge army, with very many chariots and horsemen? Yet, because you relied on the LORD, He delivered them into your hand.
2Chr 16:9 For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to show Himself strong on behalf of those whose heart is perfect toward Him. In this you have done foolishly: Therefore, from now on you shall have wars."
2Chr 16:10 Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and put him in a prison house; for he was in a rage with him because of this thing. And Asa oppressed some of the people *at* the same time.
2Chr 16:11 And behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.
2Chr 16:12 And in the thirty-ninth year of his reign, Asa was diseased in his feet, until his disease was exceedingly great: Yet in his disease he did not seek to the LORD, but to the physicians.
2Chr 16:13 And Asa was laid down with his fathers, and died in the forty-first year of his reign. [1]
2Chr 16:14 And they buried him in his own sepulchers, which he had made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled with sweet odors and diverse kinds of spices prepared by the pharmacists' art: And they made a very great burning for him.

Chapter 17

2Chr 17:1 And Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his place, and strengthened himself against Israel.
2Chr 17:2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of Ephraim, which Asa his father had taken.
2Chr 17:3 And the LORD was with Jehoshaphat, because he walked in the *original* ways of his father David, and did not seek *after* Baalim;
2Chr 17:4 but sought to the LORD God of his father, and walked in His commandments, and not after the doings of Israel.

---

[1] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Chr 17:5 Therefore the LORD established the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah brought presents to Jehoshaphat; and he had riches and honor in abundance.
2Chr 17:6 And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: Moreover, he took away the high places and groves *of wooden images* out of Judah.
2Chr 17:7 Also in the third year of his reign he sent to his princes, even to Benhail, and to Obadiah, and to Zechariah, and to Nethaneel, and to Michaiah, to teach in the cities of Judah.
2Chr 17:8 And with them he sent Levites, even Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehonathan, and Adonijah, and Tobijah, and Tobadonijah, *all of them* Levites; and with them Elishama and Jehoram, priests.
2Chr 17:9 And they taught in Judah, and had the Book of the Law of the LORD with them, and went around throughout all the cities of Judah, and taught the people.
2Chr 17:10 And the fear of the LORD fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that were all around Judah, so that they did not make war against Jehoshaphat.
2Chr 17:11 Also some of the Philistines brought Jehoshaphat presents, and tribute silver; and the Arabians brought him flocks, seven thousand seven hundred rams, and seven thousand seven hundred he-goats.
2Chr 17:12 And Jehoshaphat waxed exceedingly great; and he built castles in Judah, and store cities.
2Chr 17:13 And he had much business in the cities of Judah: And the men of war, mighty men of valor, were in Jerusalem.
2Chr 17:14 And these are the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the captains of thousands; Adnah the chief, and with him mighty men of valor three hundred thousand.
2Chr 17:15 And next to him was Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred and eighty thousand.
2Chr 17:16 And next him was Amasiah the son of Zichri, who willingly offered himself to the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valor.
2Chr 17:17 And of Benjamin; Eliada a mighty man of valor, and with him two hundred thousand men armed with bow and shield.
2Chr 17:18 And next *to* him was Jehozabad, and with him a hundred and eighty thousand *men* prepared for the war.
2Chr 17:19 These waited on the king, besides those whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Judah.

Chapter 18

2Chr 18:1 Now Jehoshaphat had riches and honor in abundance, and joined affinity with Ahab.
2Chr 18:2 And after *some* years he went down to Ahab *at* Samaria. And Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that he had with him, and persuaded him to go up with him to Ramothgilead.
2Chr 18:3 And Ahab king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat king of Judah, "Will you go with me to Ramothgilead?" And he answered him, "I am as you are, and my people as your people; and we will be with you in the war."
2Chr 18:4 And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, "Inquire, I implore you, at the word of the LORD today."

2Chr 18:5 Therefore the king of Israel gathered together four hundred men of *the* prophets, and said to them, "Shall we go to Ramothgilead to battle, or shall I forbear?" And they said, "Go up; for God will deliver it into the king's hand."
2Chr 18:6 But Jehoshaphat said, "Is there not a prophet of the LORD here over and above *these*, that we might inquire of Him?"
2Chr 18:7 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, "There is yet one man, by whom we may inquire of the LORD: But I hate him; for he never prophesied good to me, but always evil: The same is Micaiah the son of Imla." And Jehoshaphat said, "Let not the king say such *things*."
2Chr 18:8 And the king of Israel called for one of his officers, and said, "Bring quickly Micaiah the son of Imla."
2Chr 18:9 And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah sat on each of their *respective* thrones, clothed in their robes, and they sat in a vacant place at the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.
2Chr 18:10 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah had made him horns of iron, and said, "Thus says the LORD, 'With these you shall push Syria until they are consumed.' "
2Chr 18:11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, "Go up to Ramothgilead, and prosper: For the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king."
2Chr 18:12 And the messenger that went to call Micaiah spoke to him, saying, "Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king with one assent; let your word therefore, I implore you, be like one of theirs, and speak good."
2Chr 18:13 And Micaiah said, "As the LORD lives, *exactly* what my God says, that I will speak."
2Chr 18:14 And when he had come to the king, the king said to him, "Micaiah, shall we go to Ramothgilead to battle, or shall I forbear?" And he said, "Go up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand."
2Chr 18:15 And the king said to him, "How many times shall I adjure you that you say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the LORD?"
2Chr 18:16 Then he said, "I saw all Israel scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: And the LORD said, 'These have no master; let them therefore return, every man to his house in peace.' "
2Chr 18:17 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, "Did I not tell you that he would not prophesy good to me, but evil?"
2Chr 18:18 Again he said, "Therefore hear the word of the LORD; I saw the LORD sitting upon His throne, and all the host of heaven standing on His right hand and on His left.
2Chr 18:19 And the LORD said, 'Who shall persuade Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramothgilead?' And one spoke saying 'in this manner', and another saying 'in that manner'.
2Chr 18:20 Then there came out a spirit, and *it* stood before the LORD, and said, 'I will persuade him.' And the LORD said to him, 'With what?'
2Chr 18:21 And he said, 'I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets.' And the LORD said, 'You shall persuade him, and you shall also prevail: Go out, and do even *to that* degree.'
2Chr 18:22 Now therefore, behold, the LORD has put a lying spirit in the mouth of these your prophets, and the LORD has spoken evil against you."
2Chr 18:23 Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah came near, and smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, "Which way did the Spirit of the LORD go from me to speak to you?"

2Chr 18:24 And Micaiah said, "Behold, you shall see on that day when you shall go into an inner chamber to hide yourself." [1]
2Chr 18:25 Then the king of Israel said, "Take Micaiah, and carry him back to Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;
2Chr 18:26 and say, 'Thus says the king, "Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace." ' "
2Chr 18:27 And Micaiah said, "If you certainly return in peace, then the LORD has not spoken by me." And he said, "Hearken, all you people."
2Chr 18:28 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramothgilead.
2Chr 18:29 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, "I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but you put on your robes." So the king of Israel disguised himself; and they went to the battle.
2Chr 18:30 Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the chariots that were with him, saying, "Do not fight with *the* small nor great, *rather* only with the king of Israel."
2Chr 18:31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, "It is the king of Israel." Therefore they compassed around him to fight: But Jehoshaphat cried out, and the LORD helped him; and God moved them to depart from him.
2Chr 18:32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, they turned back from pursuing *after* him.
2Chr 18:33 And a certain man drew a bow at *random*, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the armor: Therefore he said to his chariot man, "Turn your hand, that you may carry me out of the army; for I am wounded."
2Chr 18:34 And the battle increased that day: However, the king of Israel *propped* himself up in his chariot *facing* the Syrians until sunset: And about the time of the sun going down he died.

Chapter 19

2Chr 19:1 And Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned to his house *at* Jerusalem in peace.
2Chr 19:2 And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, "Should you help the ungodly, and love those that hate the LORD? Therefore wrath is upon you from before the LORD.
2Chr 19:3 Nevertheless, there are good things found in you, in that you have taken away the groves *of wooden images* out of the land, and have prepared your heart to seek God."
2Chr 19:4 And Jehoshaphat dwelled at Jerusalem: And he went out again through the people from Beersheba to Mount Ephraim, and brought them back to the LORD God of their fathers.
2Chr 19:5 And he set judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city,
2Chr 19:6 and said to the judges, "Take heed what all you do: For you do not judge for man, but for the LORD, Who is with you in the judgment.
2Chr 19:7 Therefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it: For there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor partial regard of persons, nor taking of gifts."
2Chr 19:8 Moreover, in Jerusalem Jehoshaphat set *some* of the Levites, and *some* of the priests, and *some* of the chiefs of the fathers of Israel, for the judgment of the LORD, and for controversies, when they returned to Jerusalem.
2Chr 19:9 And he charged them, saying, "Thus you all shall do in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

---

[1] [Note: into an inner chamber: In Hebrew, into a chamber within a chamber]

2Chr 19:10 And whatever cause shall come to you from your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, you all shall even warn them *in order* that they do not trespass against the LORD, and so wrath *does not* come upon you, and upon your brethren: Do this, and you shall not trespass.
2Chr 19:11 And behold, Amariah the chief priest is over you in all matters of the LORD; and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the king's matters: Also the Levites shall be officers before you. Deal courageously, and the LORD shall be with the good."

Chapter 20

2Chr 20:1 It came to pass after this also, that the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them others besides the Ammonites, came against Jehoshaphat to battle.
2Chr 20:2 Then some came who informed Jehoshaphat, saying, "There comes a great multitude against you from beyond the sea on this side *of* Syria; and behold, they are in Hazazontamar, which is Engedi."
2Chr 20:3 And Jehoshaphat feared, and set himself to seek the LORD, and proclaimed a fast throughout all Judah.
2Chr 20:4 And Judah gathered themselves together, to ask the LORD *for* help: Even out of all the cities of Judah they came to seek the LORD.
2Chr 20:5 And Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the LORD, before the new court,
2Chr 20:6 and said, "O LORD God of our fathers, are You not God in heaven? And do You not rule over all the kingdoms of the heathen? And in Your hand is there not power and might, so that no one is able to withstand You?
2Chr 20:7 Are You not our God, Who drove out the inhabitants of this land *from* before Your people Israel, and gave it to the seed of Abraham, Your friend forever?
2Chr 20:8 And they dwelled in it, and have built You a sanctuary in it for Your name, saying,
2Chr 20:9 'If, when evil comes upon us, like the sword, judgment, pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in Your presence, (for Your name is in this house,) and cry out to You in our affliction, then You will hear and help.'
2Chr 20:10 And now, behold, the children of Ammon and Moab and Mount Seir, whom You would not let Israel invade when they came out of the land of Egypt, but they turned from them, and did not destroy them;
2Chr 20:11 behold, I say, how they reward us, to come to cast us out of Your possession, which You have given us to inherit.
2Chr 20:12 O our God, will You not judge them? For we have no might against this great company that comes against us; neither do we know what to do: But our eyes are upon You."
2Chr 20:13 And all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children.
2Chr 20:14 Then upon Jahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, came the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation;
2Chr 20:15 and he said, "Hearken *well*, all Judah, and all you inhabitants of Jerusalem, and you king Jehoshaphat, Thus says the LORD to you, 'Do not be afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle is not yours, but God's.
2Chr 20:16 Tomorrow go down against them, all of you: Behold, they come up by the cliff of Ziz; and you shall find them at the end of the brook, before the barren wilderness of Jeruel.

2Chr 20:17 You shall not need to fight in this battle: Station yourselves, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem': Fear not, nor be dismayed; tomorrow go out against them: For the LORD will be with you."
2Chr 20:18 And Jehoshaphat bowed his head with his face to the ground: And all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem fell before the LORD, worshiping the LORD.
2Chr 20:19 And the Levites, of the children of the Kohathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood up to praise the LORD God of Israel with a loud voice on high.
2Chr 20:20 And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the barren wilderness of Tekoa: And as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, "Hear me, O Judah, and all you inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the LORD your God, so you shall be established; believe His prophets, so you shall prosper."
2Chr 20:21 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers to the LORD, and *some* that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, "Praise the LORD; for His mercy endures forever."
2Chr 20:22 And when they began to sing and to praise, the LORD set ambushes against the children of Ammon, Moab, and Mount Seir, which had come against Judah; and they were smitten.
2Chr 20:23 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of Mount Seir, utterly to slay and destroy them: And when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, every one helped to destroy another.
2Chr 20:24 And when Judah came toward the watch tower in the barren wilderness, they looked to the multitude, and behold, they were dead bodies fallen to the earth, and none escaped.
2Chr 20:25 And when Jehoshaphat and his people came to take away the plunder of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: And they were three days gathering in the plunder, *because there* was so much.
2Chr 20:26 And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the Valley of Berachah; for there they blessed the LORD: Therefore the name of the *that* place was called, The Valley of Berachah, to this day. [1]
2Chr 20:27 Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehoshaphat in the forefront of them, to go *back* again to Jerusalem with joy; for the LORD had made them to rejoice over their enemies.
2Chr 20:28 And they came to Jerusalem with psalteries and harps and trumpets to the house of the LORD.
2Chr 20:29 And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of those countries, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Israel.
2Chr 20:30 So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet: For his God gave him rest all around.
2Chr 20:31 And Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah: He was thirty-five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty-five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.
2Chr 20:32 And he walked in the way of Asa his father, and did not depart from it, doing that which was right in the sight of the LORD.
2Chr 20:33 However, the high places were not taken away: For as yet the people had not prepared their hearts to the God of their fathers.
2Chr 20:34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of Jehu the son of Hanani, who is mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

---

1 [Note: Berachah; that is, blessing]

2Chr 20:35 And after this Jehoshaphat king of Judah joined himself with Ahaziah king of Israel, who did very wickedly:
2Chr 20:36 And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish: And they made the ships in Eziongaber.
2Chr 20:37 Then Eliezer the son of Dodavah of Mareshah prophesied against Jehoshaphat, saying, "Because you have joined yourself with Ahaziah, the LORD has broken your works." And the ships were broken, *such* that they were not able to go to Tarshish.

Chapter 21

2Chr 21:1 Now Jehoshaphat was laid down with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And Jehoram his son reigned in his place. [1]
2Chr 21:2 And he had brothers, the sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel, and Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shephatiah: All these were the sons of Jehoshaphat king of Israel.
2Chr 21:3 And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Judah: But he gave the kingdom to Jehoram; because he was the firstborn.
2Chr 21:4 Now when Jehoram had risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and slew all his brothers with the sword, and also diverse *others among* the princes of Israel.
2Chr 21:5 Jehoram was thirty-two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.
2Chr 21:6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: For he had the daughter of Ahab to wife: And he worked that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD.
2Chr 21:7 However, the LORD would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that He had made with David, and as He promised to give a light to him and to his sons forever.
2Chr 21:8 In his days the Edomites revolted from under the dominion of Judah, and made themselves a king.
2Chr 21:9 Then Jehoram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him: And he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots.
2Chr 21:10 So the Edomites revolted from under the hand of Judah to this day. *Around* the same time Libnah also revolted from under his hand; because he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.
2Chr 21:11 Moreover, he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit fornication, and compelled Judah to *do likewise*.
2Chr 21:12 And there came a writing to him from Elijah the prophet, saying, "Thus says the LORD God of David your father, 'Because you have not walked in the ways of Jehoshaphat your father, nor in the ways of Asa king of Judah,
2Chr 21:13 but have walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and have made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a whoring, like the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and have also slain your brothers, *those* of your father's house, which were better than yourself:
2Chr 21:14 Behold, with a great plague the LORD will smite your people, and your children, and your wives, and all your goods:
2Chr 21:15 And you shall have great sickness by disease of your bowels, until your bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day."
2Chr 21:16 Moreover, the LORD stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the Arabians, that were near the Ethiopians:

---

1 [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Chr 21:17 And they came up into Judah, and broke into it, and carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was not a son left *with* him, except Jehoahaz, the youngest of his sons.
2Chr 21:18 And after all this the LORD smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease.
2Chr 21:19 And it came to pass, that in the process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness: So he died of grievous diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers.
2Chr 21:20 He was thirty-two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and departed without being desired. However, they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchers of the kings.

Chapter 22

2Chr 22:1 And the inhabitants of Jerusalem made Ahaziah his youngest son king in his place: For the band of men that came with the Arabians to the camp had slain all the older *ones*. So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah reigned.
2Chr 22:2 Ahaziah was forty-two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned *for* one year in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Athaliah the daughter of Omri.
2Chr 22:3 He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: For his mother was his counselor to do wickedly.
2Chr 22:4 For this reason he did evil in the sight of the LORD like the house of Ahab: For they were his counselors after the death of his father to his destruction.
2Chr 22:5 He also walked after their counsel, and went with Jehoram the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against Hazael king of Syria at Ramothgilead: And the Syrians smote Joram.
2Chr 22:6 And he returned to be healed in Jezreel because of the wounds that were *inflicted upon* him at Ramah, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria. And Azariah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Jehoram the son of Ahab at Jezreel, because he was sick.
2Chr 22:7 And the destruction of Ahaziah was of God by coming to Joram: For when he had come, he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the son of Nimshi, whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab.
2Chr 22:8 And it came to pass, that when Jehu was executing judgment upon the house of Ahab, and found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the brothers of Ahaziah, that ministered to Ahaziah, he slew them.
2Chr 22:9 And he sought Ahaziah: And they caught him, (for he was hidden in Samaria), and brought him to Jehu: And when they had slain him, they buried him: Because, they said, "He is the son of Jehoshaphat, who sought the LORD with all his heart." So the house of Ahaziah had no power to keep the kingdom after that.
2Chr 22:10 But when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the royal seed of the house of Judah.
2Chr 22:11 But Jehoshabeath, the daughter of the king, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a bedchamber. So Jehoshabeath, the daughter of king Jehoram, the wife of Jehoiada the priest, (for she was the sister of Ahaziah,) hid him from Athaliah, so that she did not slay him.
2Chr 22:12 And he was with them, hidden in the house of God *for* six years: And Athaliah reigned over the land.

Chapter 23

2Chr 23:1 And in the seventh year Jehoiada strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Azariah the son of Jeroham, and Ishmael the son of Jehohanan, and Azariah the son of Obed, and Maaseiah the son of Adaiah, and Elishaphat the son of Zichri, into covenant with him.
2Chr 23:2 And they went around in Judah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the chief of the fathers of Israel, and they came to Jerusalem.
2Chr 23:3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said to them, "Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the LORD has said of the sons of David.
2Chr 23:4 This is the thing that you shall do; One third of you entering on the Sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites, shall be porters of the doors;
2Chr 23:5 and one third shall be at the king's house; and one third at the gate of the foundation: And all the people shall be in the courts of the house of the LORD.
2Chr 23:6 But let no one come into the house of the LORD, except the priests, and those that minister of the Levites; they shall go in, for they are holy: But all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD.
2Chr 23:7 And the Levites shall compass the king all around, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whoever else comes into the house, he shall be put to death: But you all *shall* be with the king when he comes in, and when he goes out."
2Chr 23:8 So the Levites and all Judah did according to all things that Jehoiada the priest had commanded, and every man took his men that were to come in on the Sabbath, with those that were to go out on the Sabbath: For Jehoiada the priest did not dismiss the courses.
2Chr 23:9 Moreover, Jehoiada the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds spears, and buckler *shields*, and shields, that had been king David's, which were in the house of God.
2Chr 23:10 And he stationed all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right side of the temple to the left side of the temple, along by the altar and the temple, by the king all around.
2Chr 23:11 Then they brought out the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and gave him the testimony, and made him king. And Jehoiada and his sons anointed him, and said, "God save the king."
2Chr 23:12 Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came into the house of the LORD to the people:
2Chr 23:13 And she looked, and behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entrance, and the princes and the trumpets by the king: And all the people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers with instruments of music, and such as taught to sing praise. Then Athaliah tore her clothes, and said, "Treason, Treason."
2Chr 23:14 Then Jehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the army, and said to them, "Take her forth out of the ranks: And whoever follows her, let him be slain with the sword." For the priest said, "Do not slay her in the house of the LORD."
2Chr 23:15 So they laid hands on her; and when she had come to the entrance of the Horse Gate by the king's house, they slew her there.
2Chr 23:16 And Jehoiada made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the LORD's people.
2Chr 23:17 Then all the people went to the house of Baal, and broke it down, and broke his altars and his *graven* images in pieces, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal in front of the altars.

2Chr 23:18 Also Jehoiada appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priests, the Levites, whom David had distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the burnt offerings of the LORD, as it is written in the law of Moses, with rejoicing and with singing, as it was ordained by David.
2Chr 23:19 And he set the porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that no one which was unclean in any action should enter in.
2Chr 23:20 And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought the king down from the house of the LORD: And they came through the high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.
2Chr 23:21 And all the people of the land rejoiced: And the city was quiet, after they had slain Athaliah with the sword.

Chapter 24

2Chr 24:1 Joash was seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Zibiah of Beersheba.
2Chr 24:2 And Joash did that which was right in the sight of the LORD all the days of Jehoiada the priest.
2Chr 24:3 And Jehoiada took two wives for himself; and he begat sons and daughters.
2Chr 24:4 And it came to pass after this, that Joash was inclined to repair the house of the LORD.
2Chr 24:5 And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, "Go out to the cities of Judah, and gather from all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that all you expedite the matter." However, the Levites did not hasten *to* it.
2Chr 24:6 And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said to him, "Why have you not required of the Levites to bring in the collection *from* out of Judah and out of Jerusalem, according to the commandment of Moses the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation of Israel, for the tabernacle of witness?
2Chr 24:7 For the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and they also bestowed all the dedicated things of the house of the LORD upon Baalim."
2Chr 24:8 And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it outside at the gate of the house of the LORD.
2Chr 24:9 And they made a proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in to the LORD the collection that Moses the servant of God laid upon Israel in the barren wilderness.
2Chr 24:10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end.
2Chr 24:11 Now it came to pass, that at the time the chest was brought to the king's office by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that there was much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it *back* to its place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.
2Chr 24:12 And the king and Jehoiada gave it to those that did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, and also such as worked iron and brass to mend the house of the LORD.
2Chr 24:13 So the workmen worked, and the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in its *proper* state, and strengthened it.
2Chr 24:14 And when they had finished it, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jehoiada, from which were made vessels for the house of the LORD, even vessels to minister, and

to offer with, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the days of Jehoiada.
2Chr 24:15 But Jehoiada waxed old, and was full of days when he died; he was a hundred and thirty years old when he died.
2Chr 24:16 And they buried him in the city of David among the kings, because he had done good in Israel, both toward God, and toward His house.
2Chr 24:17 Now after the death of Jehoiada the princes of Judah came, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened to them.
2Chr 24:18 And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and served groves *of wooden images* and idols: And wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their trespass.
2Chr 24:19 Yet He sent prophets to them, to bring them *back* again to the LORD; but they testified against the *prophets*: And they would not give ear.
2Chr 24:20 And the Spirit of God came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the priest, who stood above the people, and said to them, "Thus says God, 'Why do you all transgress the commandments of the LORD, *such* that you cannot prosper? Because you have forsaken the LORD, He has also forsaken you.' "
2Chr 24:21 And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the LORD.
2Chr 24:22 Thus Joash the king did not remember the kindness which Jehoiada his father had done to him, but slew his son. And at the time he died, *Zechariah* said, "The LORD look upon it, and require it."
2Chr 24:23 And it came to pass at the end of the year, that the army of Syria came up against him: And they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the plunder from them to the king of Damascus.
2Chr 24:24 For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men, and the LORD delivered a very great army into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers. So they executed judgment against Joash.
2Chr 24:25 And when they had departed from him (for they left him *dealing with* difficult diseases), his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the sons of Jehoiada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: And they buried him in the city of David, but they did not bury him in the sepulchers of the kings.
2Chr 24:26 And these are *the ones* that conspired against him; Zabad the son of Shimeath an Ammonitess, and Jehozabad the son of Shimrith a Moabitess.
2Chr 24:27 Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens laid upon him, and the repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the story of the book of the kings. And Amaziah his son reigned in his place.

Chapter 25

2Chr 25:1 Amaziah was twenty-five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty-nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.
2Chr 25:2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, but not with a perfect heart.
2Chr 25:3 Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was established *under* him, that he slew his servants that had killed his father the king.
2Chr 25:4 But he did not slay their children, but did as it is written in the law in the book of Moses, where the LORD commanded, saying, "The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin."

2Chr 25:5 Moreover, Amaziah gathered Judah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of their fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: And he numbered them from twenty years old and above, and found them *to be* three hundred thousand choice men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.
2Chr 25:6 He also hired a hundred thousand mighty men of valor out of Israel for a hundred talents of silver. [1]
2Chr 25:7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, "O king, do not let the army of Israel go with you; for the LORD is not with Israel, namely, *not* with all the children of Ephraim.
2Chr 25:8 But if you will go, do it; be strong for the battle: God shall make you fall before the enemy: For God has power to help, and to cast down."
2Chr 25:9 And Amaziah said to the man of God, "But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the army of Israel?" And the man of God answered, "The LORD is able to give you much more than this."
2Chr 25:10 Then Amaziah separated them, namely, the army that had come to him out of Ephraim, to go home again: For this reason their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home in fierce anger.
2Chr 25:11 And Amaziah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to the Valley of Salt, and smote ten thousand of the children of Seir.
2Chr 25:12 And the children of Judah carried away captive another ten thousand *which had remained* alive, and brought them to the top of the *crag*, and cast them down from the top of the rock, *so* that they were all broken in pieces.
2Chr 25:13 But the soldiers of the army which Amaziah sent back *with the intent* that they shouldn't go to battle with him, fell upon the cities of Judah, from Samaria even to Bethhoron, and smote three thousand of them, and took much plunder.
2Chr 25:14 Now it came to pass, after Amaziah had come from the slaughter of the Edomites, that he brought the gods of the children of Seir, and set them up to be his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense to them.
2Chr 25:15 For this reason the anger of the LORD was kindled against Amaziah, and He sent a prophet to him, who said to him, "Why have you sought after the gods of the people, which could not deliver their own people out of your hand?"
2Chr 25:16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the king said to him, "Have you *been* made the king's counselor? Cease; why should you be smitten?" Then the prophet ceased, and said, "I know that God has determined to destroy you, because you have done this, and have not hearkened to my counsel."
2Chr 25:17 Then Amaziah king of Judah took advice, and sent to Joash, the son of Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, "Come, let us look one another in the face."
2Chr 25:18 And Joash king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, "The thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, 'Give your daughter to my son to wife': And a wild beast that was in Lebanon passed by, and trod down the thistle.
2Chr 25:19 You say, 'Lo, you have smitten the Edomites'; and your heart lifts you up to boast: Abide at home now; why should you meddle to your *own* hurt, that you should fall, even you, and Judah with you?"
2Chr 25:20 But Amaziah would not hear; for it came from God, that He might deliver them into the hand of their enemies, because they sought after the gods of Edom.

---

[1] [Note: 100 Hebrew talents of silver weighed approximately 11383.9 troy pounds, or ~4348.9 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

2Chr 25:21 So Joash the king of Israel went up; and they saw one another in the face, both he and Amaziah king of Judah, at Bethshemesh, which belongs to Judah.
2Chr 25:22 And Judah was beaten before Israel, and they fled, every man, to his tent.
2Chr 25:23 And Joash the king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of Jehoahaz, at Bethshemesh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and broke down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Ephraim to the Corner Gate, four hundred cubits. [2]
2Chr 25:24 And he took all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Obededom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.
2Chr 25:25 And Amaziah the son of Joash, king of Judah, lived fifteen years after the death of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel.
2Chr 25:26 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, are they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel?
2Chr 25:27 Now after Amaziah turned away from following the LORD they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to Lachish: But they dispatched to Lachish after him, and slew him there.
2Chr 25:28 And they brought his *body* upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of Judah.

Chapter 26

2Chr 26:1 Then all the people of Judah took Uzziah, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in the place of his father Amaziah.
2Chr 26:2 He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king was laid down with his fathers. [1]
2Chr 26:3 Uzziah was sixteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty-two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Jecoliah of Jerusalem.
2Chr 26:4 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah did.
2Chr 26:5 And he sought God in the days of Zechariah, who had understanding in the visions of God: And as long as he sought the LORD, God made him prosper.
2Chr 26:6 And he went forth and warred against the Philistines, and broke down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of Ashdod, and built cities about Ashdod, and among the Philistines.
2Chr 26:7 And God helped him against the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelled in Gurbaal, and the Mehunims.
2Chr 26:8 And the Ammonites gave gifts to Uzziah: And his name spread abroad even to the *border* of Egypt; for he strengthened himself exceedingly.
2Chr 26:9 Moreover Uzziah built towers in Jerusalem at the Corner Gate, and at the Valley Gate, and at the turning of the wall, and fortified them.
2Chr 26:10 He also built towers in the desert, and dug many wells: For he had many domestic beasts, both in the low country, and in the plains: Farmers also, and vine dressers in the mountains, and in Carmel: For he loved farming.

---

[2] [Note: 400 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) equaled approximately 729.6 feet, or ~222.38m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
[1] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Chr 26:11 Moreover, Uzziah had an army of fighting men, that went out to war *in* bands, according to the number of their accounting by the hand of Jeiel the scribe and Maaseiah the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, one of the king's captains.
2Chr 26:12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valor were two thousand six hundred.
2Chr 26:13 And under their hand was an army, three hundred and seven thousand five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.
2Chr 26:14 And Uzziah prepared for them, throughout all the army, shields, and spears, and helmets, and coat of armors, and bows, and slings to cast stones.
2Chr 26:15 And he made *mechanical* engines in Jerusalem, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones with. And his name spread far abroad; for he was marvelously helped, until he was strong.
2Chr 26:16 But when he was strong, his heart was lifted up to his destruction: For he transgressed against the LORD his God, and went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon the altar of incense.
2Chr 26:17 And Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him eighty priests of the LORD, that were valiant men:
2Chr 26:18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said to him, "It does not appertain to you, Uzziah, to burn incense to the LORD, but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: Go out of the sanctuary; for you have trespassed; neither shall it be for your honor from the LORD God."
2Chr 26:19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: And while he was wroth with the priests, leprosy even appeared in his forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense altar.
2Chr 26:20 And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and behold, he was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from there; yes, *he* himself also hastened to go out, because the LORD had smitten him.
2Chr 26:21 And Uzziah the king was a leper to the day of his death, and dwelled in a separate house, being a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the LORD: And Jotham his son was over the king's house, judging the people of the land.
2Chr 26:22 Now the rest of the acts of Uzziah, first and last, were written by Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz.
2Chr 26:23 So Uzziah was laid down with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of burial that belonged to the kings; for they said, "He is a leper": And Jotham his son reigned in his place. [2]

Chapter 27

2Chr 27:1 Jotham was twenty-five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.
2Chr 27:2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Uzziah did: However, he did not enter into the temple of the LORD. And yet the people did corruptly.

---

[2] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Chr 27:3 He built the high gate of the house of the LORD, and he built *extensively* on the wall of Ophel. [1]
2Chr 27:4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.
2Chr 27:5 He also fought with the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him a hundred talents of silver the same year, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. *Even* to that same degree the children of Ammon paid him, both the second year, and the third. [2] [3] [4]
2Chr 27:6 So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared his ways before the LORD his God.
2Chr 27:7 Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.
2Chr 27:8 He was twenty-five years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.
2Chr 27:9 And Jotham was laid down with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: And Ahaz his son reigned in his place. [5]

Chapter 28

2Chr 28:1 Ahaz was twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: But he didn't do that which was right in the sight of the LORD, like David his father:
2Chr 28:2 For he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and also made molten images for Baalim.
2Chr 28:3 Moreover he burnt incense in the valley of the son of Hinnom, and burnt his children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.
2Chr 28:4 He also sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.
2Chr 28:5 For *these* reasons the LORD his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them captives, and brought them to Damascus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter.
2Chr 28:6 For Pekah the son of Remaliah slew in Judah a hundred and twenty thousand in one day, which were all valiant men; because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers.
2Chr 28:7 And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the king's son, and Azrikam the governor of the house, and Elkanah who was next to the king.
2Chr 28:8 And the children of Israel carried away captive two hundred thousand of their brethren, women, sons, and daughters, and also took away much plunder from them, and brought the plunder to Samaria.

---

1 [Note: Ophel; or, the tower]
2 [Note: 100 Hebrew talents of silver weighed approximately 11383.9 troy pounds, or ~4348.9 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 10000 *(dry) measures* of wheat equaled approximately 2741.4 [US] bushels, ~163991.8 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~74385.4 kilograms, or ~96604.5 liters; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 liter of wheat weighed 770 grams.]
4 [Note: 10000 *(dry) measures* of barley equaled approximately 2741.4 [US] bushels, ~129915.6 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~58928.7 kilograms, or ~96604.5 liters; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 liter of barley weighed ~610 grams.]
5 [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Chr 28:9 But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name was Oded: And he went out before the army that came to Samaria, and said to them, "Behold, because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, He has delivered them into your hand, and you all have slain them in a rage that reaches up to heaven.
2Chr 28:10 And now all you purpose to keep under *subjection* the children of Judah and Jerusalem *as* bondmen and bondwomen to you: But are there not with you, even with you, sins against the LORD your God?
2Chr 28:11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver *back* again the captives, which you all have taken captive *out* of your brethren: For the fierce wrath of the LORD is upon you."
2Chr 28:12 Then certain *men* from the heads of the children of Ephraim; Azariah the son of Johanan, Berechiah the son of Meshillemoth, and Jehizkiah the son of Shallum, and Amasa the son of Hadlai, stood up against those that came from the war,
2Chr 28:13 and said to them, "You all shall not bring the captives to this place: For considering we have offended against the LORD already, you intend to add more to our sins and to our trespass: For our trespass is great, and there is fierce wrath against Israel."
2Chr 28:14 So the armed men left the captives and the plunder before the princes and all the congregation.
2Chr 28:15 And the men which were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the plunder clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them *with shoes*, and gave them *something* to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon donkeys, and brought them to Jericho, the city of palm trees, to their brethren: Then they returned to Samaria.
2Chr 28:16 At that time king Ahaz sent to the kings of Assyria to help him.
2Chr 28:17 For again the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away captives.
2Chr 28:18 The Philistines had also invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Judah, and had taken Bethshemesh, and Ajalon, and Gederoth, and Shocho with *its* villages, and Timnah with *its* villages, Gimzo also and *its* villages: And they dwelled there.
2Chr 28:19 For the LORD brought Judah low because of Ahaz king of Israel; for he made Judah naked, and severely transgressed against the LORD.
2Chr 28:20 And Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria came to him, and distressed him, but did not strengthen him.
2Chr 28:21 For Ahaz took away a portion out of the house of the LORD, and out of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave it to the king of Assyria: But he did not help him.
2Chr 28:22 And in the time of his distress he trespassed still more against the LORD: This is that king Ahaz.
2Chr 28:23 For he sacrificed to the gods of Damascus, which smote him: And he said, "Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them, therefore I will sacrifice to them, that they may help me." But they were the ruin of him, and of all Israel.
2Chr 28:24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and shut up the doors of the house of the LORD, and he made himself altars in every corner of Jerusalem.
2Chr 28:25 And in every separate city of Judah he made high places to burn incense to other gods, and provoked the LORD God of his fathers to anger.
2Chr 28:26 Now the rest of his acts and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

2Chr 28:27 And Ahaz was laid down with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, even in Jerusalem: But they did not bring him into the sepulchers of the kings of Israel: And Hezekiah his son reigned in his place. [1]

Chapter 29

2Chr 29:1 Hezekiah began to reign when he was twenty-five years old, and he reigned twenty-nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Abijah, the daughter of Zechariah.
2Chr 29:2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done.
2Chr 29:3 He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.
2Chr 29:4 And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the east street,
2Chr 29:5 and said to them, "Hear me, you Levites, sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place.
2Chr 29:6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken Him, and have turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and turned their backs.
2Chr 29:7 Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy place to the God of Israel.
2Chr 29:8 For this reason the wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and He has delivered them *over* to trouble, to astonishment, and to hissing, as you all *can* see with your eyes.
2Chr 29:9 For lo, our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives are in captivity for this.
2Chr 29:10 Now it is in my heart to make a covenant with the LORD God of Israel, that His fierce wrath may turn away from us.
2Chr 29:11 My sons, do not be negligent: For the LORD has chosen you to stand before Him, to serve Him, and that you all should minister to Him, and burn incense."
2Chr 29:12 Then the Levites arose, Mahath the son of Amasai, and Joel the son of Azariah, of the sons of the Kohathites: And of the sons of Merari, Kish the son of Abdi, and Azariah the son of Jehalelel: And of the Gershonites; Joah the son of Zimmah, and Eden the son of Joah:
2Chr 29:13 And of the sons of Elizaphan; Shimri, and Jeiel: And of the sons of Asaph; Zechariah, and Mattaniah:
2Chr 29:14 And of the sons of Heman; Jehiel, and Shimei: And of the sons of Jeduthun; Shemaiah, and Uzziel.
2Chr 29:15 And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and came, according to the commandment of the king, by the words of the LORD, to cleanse the house of the LORD.
2Chr 29:16 And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse it, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Levites took it, to carry it outside to the brook Kidron.
2Chr 29:17 Now they began on the first day of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month they came to the porch of the LORD: So they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days; and on the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

---

[1] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Chr 29:18 Then they went in to Hezekiah the king, and said, "We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the altar of burnt offering, with all *its* vessels, and the show-bread table, with all *its* vessels.
2Chr 29:19 Moreover all the vessels, which during king Ahaz's reign he had cast away in his transgression, we have prepared and sanctified, and behold, they are before the altar of the LORD."
2Chr 29:20 Then Hezekiah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the LORD.
2Chr 29:21 And they brought seven bulls, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he-goats, for a sin offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aaron to offer them on the altar of the LORD.
2Chr 29:22 So they killed the bulls, and the priests received the blood, and sprinkled it on the altar: Likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: They also killed the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.
2Chr 29:23 And they brought forth the he-goats for the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they laid their hands upon them:
2Chr 29:24 And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, to make an atonement for all Israel: For the king commanded that the burnt offering and the sin offering should be made for all Israel.
2Chr 29:25 And he set the Levites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, according to the commandment of David, and of Gad the king's seer, and Nathan the prophet: For thus was the commandment of the LORD by His prophets.
2Chr 29:26 And the Levites stood with the instruments of David, and the priests with the trumpets.
2Chr 29:27 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt offering on the altar. And when the burnt offering began, the song of the LORD began also with the trumpets, and with the instruments ordained by David king of Israel.
2Chr 29:28 And all the congregation worshiped, and the singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: And all this continued until the burnt offering was finished.
2Chr 29:29 And when they had made an end of offering, the king and all who were present with him bowed themselves, and worshiped.
2Chr 29:30 Moreover, Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing praise to the LORD with the words of David, and of Asaph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshiped.
2Chr 29:31 Then Hezekiah answered and said, "Now you have consecrated yourselves to the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and thank offerings into the house of the LORD." And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank offerings; and as many as were of a free heart *brought* burnt offerings.
2Chr 29:32 And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was seventy bulls, a hundred rams, and two hundred lambs: All these were for a burnt offering to the LORD.
2Chr 29:33 And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep.
2Chr 29:34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings: For this reason their brethren the Levites helped them, till the work was ended, and until the other priests had sanctified themselves: For the Levites were more upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.

2Chr 29:35 And also the burnt offerings were in abundance, with the fat of the peace offerings, and the drink offerings for every burnt offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order.
2Chr 29:36 And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: For the thing was done suddenly.

Chapter 30

2Chr 30:1 And Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and also wrote letters to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, to keep the Passover to the LORD God of Israel.
2Chr 30:2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the Passover in the second month.
2Chr 30:3 For they could not keep it at that time, because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem.
2Chr 30:4 And the thing pleased the king and all the congregation.
2Chr 30:5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Israel, from Beersheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the Passover to the LORD God of Israel at Jerusalem: For they had not done it in *the* way it was written *for* a long time.
2Chr 30:6 So the postal carriers went with the letters from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, "All you children of Israel, turn *back* again to the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, and He will return to the remnant of you, which have escaped out of the hand of the kings of Assyria.
2Chr 30:7 And do not be like your fathers, and like your brothers, which trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, Who therefore gave them up to desolation, as you all *can* see.
2Chr 30:8 Now do not be stiff-necked, as your fathers were, but yield yourselves to the LORD, and enter into His sanctuary, which He has sanctified forever: And serve the LORD your God, *so* that the fierceness of His wrath may turn away from you.
2Chr 30:9 For if you all turn *back* to the LORD again, your brothers and your children shall find compassion before those that lead them captive, so that they shall come *back* again into this land: For the LORD your God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away His face from you, if you return to Him."
2Chr 30:10 So the postal carriers passed from city to city through the country of Ephraim and Manasseh, even to Zebulun: But they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.
2Chr 30:11 Nevertheless, diverse *kinsfolk* of Asher and Manasseh and of Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem.
2Chr 30:12 Also in Judah the hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the princes, by the word of the LORD.
2Chr 30:13 And many people assembled at Jerusalem to keep the Feast of Unleavened Bread in the second month, a very great congregation.
2Chr 30:14 And they arose and took away the altars that were in Jerusalem, and they *also* took away all the altars for incense, and cast them into the brook Kidron.
2Chr 30:15 Then they killed the Passover on the fourteenth day of the second month: And the priests and the Levites were ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of the LORD.
2Chr 30:16 And they stood in their place according to their custom, in accordance with the law of Moses the man of God: The priests sprinkled the blood, which they received from the hand of the Levites.

2Chr 30:17 For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified: Therefore the Levites were *in* charge of killing the Passover *lambs* for everyone that was not clean, to sanctify them to the LORD.
2Chr 30:18 For a great multitude of the people, even many from Ephraim, Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet they ate the Passover in a different manner than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, "The good LORD pardon everyone
2Chr 30:19 *who* prepares his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, although he is not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary."
2Chr 30:20 And the LORD hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people.
2Chr 30:21 And the children of Israel that were present at Jerusalem kept the Feast of Unleavened Bread seven days with great gladness: And the Levites and the priests praised the LORD day by day, singing with loud instruments to the LORD.
2Chr 30:22 And Hezekiah spoke consolingly to all the Levites that taught the good knowledge of the LORD: And they ate throughout the feast *for* seven days, offering peace offerings, and making confession to the LORD God of their fathers.
2Chr 30:23 And the whole assembly took counsel to keep *another* seven days: And they kept the next seven days with gladness.
2Chr 30:24 For Hezekiah king of Judah gave the congregation a thousand bulls and seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bulls and ten thousand sheep: And a great number of priests sanctified themselves.
2Chr 30:25 And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation that came out of Israel, and the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelled in Judah, rejoiced.
2Chr 30:26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem: For since the time of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel, there had not *been anything* like this in Jerusalem.
2Chr 30:27 Then the priests, the Levites, arose and blessed the people: And their voice was heard, and their prayer came up to His holy dwelling place, even to heaven.

Chapter 31

2Chr 31:1 Now when all this was finished, all Israel which were present went out to the cities of Judah, and broke the *graven* images in pieces, and cut down the groves *of wooden images*, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, also in Ephraim and Manasseh, until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.
2Chr 31:2 And Hezekiah appointed the courses of the priests and the Levites according to their divisions, every man according to his service, the priests and Levites for burnt offerings and for peace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the LORD.
2Chr 31:3 He also appointed the king's portion of his *own* substance for the burnt offerings, namely, for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the Sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, as it is written in the law of the LORD.
2Chr 31:4 Moreover, he commanded the people that dwelled in Jerusalem to give the portion of the priests and the Levites, *so* that they might be encouraged in the law of the LORD.
2Chr 31:5 And as soon as the commandment spread abroad, the children of Israel brought the firstfruits in abundance, of grain, wine, and oil, and honey, and of all the increase of the field; and they brought in the tithe of all things abundantly.

2Chr 31:6 And concerning the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelled in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the tithe of holy things which were consecrated to the LORD their God, and laid them *up* by heaps.
2Chr 31:7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the seventh month.
2Chr 31:8 And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD, and His people Israel.
2Chr 31:9 Then Hezekiah questioned the priests and the Levites concerning the heaps.
2Chr 31:10 And Azariah the chief priest of the house of Zadok answered him, and said, "Since the people began to bring the offerings into the house of the LORD, we have had enough to eat, and have left plenty: For the LORD has blessed His people; and that which is left is this vast store."
2Chr 31:11 Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared them,
2Chr 31:12 and brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated things faithfully: Over which Cononiah the Levite was ruler, and Shimei his brother was the next *in charge*.
2Chr 31:13 And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah, were overseers under the hand of Cononiah and Shimei his brother, at the commandment of Hezekiah the king, and Azariah the ruler of the house of God.
2Chr 31:14 And Kore the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter toward the east, was over the freewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the most holy things.
2Chr 31:15 And next *after* him were Eden, and Miniamin, and Jeshua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in the cities of the priests, in their set office, to give to their brethren by courses, to the great as well as to the small:
2Chr 31:16 Besides their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, even to everyone that enters into the house of the LORD, his daily portion for their service in their duties according to their courses;
2Chr 31:17 both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Levites from twenty years old and upward, in their *positions* by their divisions;
2Chr 31:18 and to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: For in their set office they sanctified themselves in holiness:
2Chr 31:19 Also of the sons of Aaron the priests, which were in the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every separate city, the men that were expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Levites.
2Chr 31:20 And thus Hezekiah did throughout all Judah, and worked that which was good and right and *of the* truth before the LORD his God.
2Chr 31:21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did it with all his heart, and prospered.

Chapter 32

2Chr 32:1 After these things, and the establishment of *them*, Sennacherib king of Assyria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought to win them for himself.
2Chr 32:2 And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib had come, and that he was purposed to fight against Jerusalem,

2Chr 32:3 he took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which were outside the city: And they helped him.
2Chr 32:4 So many people were gathered together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that ran through the midst of the land, saying, "Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water?"
2Chr 32:5 Also he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall that was broken, and raised it up to the towers, and another wall outside, and repaired Millo in the city of David, and made darts and shields in abundance.
2Chr 32:6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to himself in the street of the gate of the city, and spoke consolingly to them, saying,
2Chr 32:7 "Be strong and courageous, do not be afraid nor dismayed because of the king of Assyria, nor because of all the multitude that are with him: For there are more with us than with him:
2Chr 32:8 With him is an arm of flesh; but with us is the LORD our God to help us, and to fight our battles." And the people rested themselves upon the words of Hezekiah king of Judah.
2Chr 32:9 After this Sennacherib king of Assyria sent his servants to Jerusalem (but he himself laid siege against Lachish, and all his power with him), to Hezekiah king of Judah, and to all Judah that were at Jerusalem, saying,
2Chr 32:10 "Thus says Sennacherib king of Assyria, 'Upon what do you all trust, that you abide *under* the siege in Jerusalem?
2Chr 32:11 Does not Hezekiah persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, "The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Assyria"?
2Chr 32:12 Has not the same Hezekiah taken away His high places and His altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, "You all shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it"?
2Chr 32:13 Do you all not know what I and my fathers have done to all the people of other lands? Were the gods of the nations of those lands *in* any way able to deliver their lands out of my hand?
2Chr 32:14 Who was there among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of my hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of my hand?
2Chr 32:15 Now therefore do not let Hezekiah deceive you, nor persuade you *in* this manner, neither believe him *any more*: For no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of my hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: How much less shall your God deliver you out of my hand?' "
2Chr 32:16 And his servants spoke still more against the LORD God, and against his servant Hezekiah.
2Chr 32:17 He also wrote letters to rail on the LORD God of Israel, and to speak against Him, saying, "As the gods of the nations of other lands have not delivered their people out of my hand, *neither* shall the God of Hezekiah deliver His people out of my hand."
2Chr 32:18 Then they cried out with a loud voice in the Jews' speech to the people of Jerusalem that were on the wall, to frighten them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city.
2Chr 32:19 And they spoke against the God of Jerusalem, as against the gods of the people of the earth, which were the work of the hands of man.
2Chr 32:20 And for this cause Hezekiah the king, and the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz, prayed and cried out to heaven.

2Chr 32:21 And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valor, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Assyria. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he had come into the house of his god, those that came forth of his own bowels slew him there with the sword.
2Chr 32:22 Thus the LORD saved Hezekiah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand of Sennacherib the king of Assyria, and from the hand of all *the* others, and guided them on every side.
2Chr 32:23 And many brought gifts to the LORD *at* Jerusalem, and presents to Hezekiah king of Judah: So that he was magnified in the sight of all nations from that time *forward*.
2Chr 32:24 In those days Hezekiah was sick to the *point of* death, and prayed to the LORD: And He spoke to him, and He gave him a sign.
2Chr 32:25 But Hezekiah did not render *back* according to the benefit done to him; for his heart was lifted up: Therefore, there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem.
2Chr 32:26 Notwithstanding, Hezekiah humbled himself for the pride of his heart, both he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the LORD did not come upon them in the days of Hezekiah.
2Chr 32:27 And Hezekiah had exceedingly much riches and honor: And he made himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of pleasant jewels;
2Chr 32:28 storehouses also for the increase of grain, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and *sheepfolds* for flocks.
2Chr 32:29 Moreover, he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: For God had given him very much substance.
2Chr 32:30 This same Hezekiah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gihon, and brought it straight down to the west side of the city of David. And Hezekiah prospered in all his works.
2Chr 32:31 However, in the business of the ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, who sent to him to inquire of the wonder that was done in the land, God left him, to test him, that he might know all that was in his heart.
2Chr 32:32 Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and his goodness, behold, they are written in the vision of Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, and in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.
2Chr 32:33 And Hezekiah was laid down with his fathers, and they buried him in the most chief of the sepulchers of the sons of David: And all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem honored him at his death. And Manasseh his son reigned in his place. [1]

Chapter 33

2Chr 33:1 Manasseh was twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty-five years in Jerusalem:
2Chr 33:2 But *he* did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, like to the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.
2Chr 33:3 For he built again the high places which Hezekiah his father had broken down, and he reared up altars for Baalim, and made groves *of wooden images*, and worshiped all the host of heaven, and served them.
2Chr 33:4 Also, he built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD had said, "My name shall be in Jerusalem forever."
2Chr 33:5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

---

[1] [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Chr 33:6 And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom: Also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: He worked much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke Him to anger.
2Chr 33:7 And he set a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to David and to Solomon his son, "In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Israel, I will put My name forever:
2Chr 33:8 Neither will I *again* remove the foot of Israel from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses."
2Chr 33:9 So Manasseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, and to do worse than the heathen, whom the LORD had destroyed before the children of Israel.
2Chr 33:10 And the LORD spoke to Manasseh, and to his people: But they would not hearken.
2Chr 33:11 For this reason the LORD brought upon them the captains of the army of the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh among the thorns, and bound him with fetters, and carried him to Babylon.
2Chr 33:12 And when he was in affliction, he sought the LORD his God, and humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers,
2Chr 33:13 and prayed to Him: And He was entreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him *back* again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Manasseh knew that the LORD He was God.
2Chr 33:14 Now after this he built a wall outside the city of David, on the west side of Gihon, in the valley, even to the entrance at the Fish Gate, and compassed around Ophel, and raised it up *to* a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah. [1]
2Chr 33:15 And he took away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jerusalem, and cast them out of the city.
2Chr 33:16 And he repaired the altar of the LORD, and sacrificed upon it peace offerings and thank offerings, and commanded Judah to serve the LORD God of Israel.
2Chr 33:17 Nevertheless, the people still sacrificed in the high places, yet only to the LORD their God.
2Chr 33:18 Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and his prayer to his God, and the words of the seers that spoke to him in the name of the LORD God of Israel, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel.
2Chr 33:19 His prayer also, and how God was entreated of him, and all his sin, and his trespass, and the *locations where* he built high places, and set up groves *of wooden* and graven images, before he was humbled: Behold, they are written among the sayings of the seers.
2Chr 33:20 So Manasseh was laid down with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: And Amon his son reigned in his place. [2]
2Chr 33:21 Amon was twenty-two years old when he began to reign, and *he* reigned two years in Jerusalem.
2Chr 33:22 But he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Manasseh his father: For Amon sacrificed to all the carved images which Manasseh his father had made, and served them;

---

1 [Note: Ophel; or, the tower]
2 [Note: was laid down: In KJV, slept]

2Chr 33:23 and did not humble himself before the LORD, as Manasseh his father had humbled himself; but Amon trespassed more and more.
2Chr 33:24 And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house.
2Chr 33:25 But the people of the land slew all those that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his place.

Chapter 34

2Chr 34:1 Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem *for* thirty-one years.
2Chr 34:2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the ways of David his father, and turned aside neither to the right hand, nor to the left.
2Chr 34:3 For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was still young, he began to seek after the God of David his father: And in the twelfth year he began to purge Judah and Jerusalem from the high places, and the groves *of wooden images*, and the carved images, and the molten images.
2Chr 34:4 And they broke down the altars of Baalim in his presence; and the images, that were on high above them, he cut down; and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images, he broke in pieces, and made dust of them, and strewed it on the graves of those that had sacrificed to them.
2Chr 34:5 And he burned the bones of the priests upon their altars, and cleansed Judah and Jerusalem.
2Chr 34:6 And so he did in the cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, even to Naphtali, with their mattocks all around. [1]
2Chr 34:7 And when he had broken down the altars and the groves *of wooden images*, and had beaten the graven images into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Israel, he returned to Jerusalem.
2Chr 34:8 Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and Maaseiah the governor of the city, and Joah the son of Joahaz the recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God.
2Chr 34:9 And when they came to Hilkiah the high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites that kept the doors had gathered from the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and from all the remnant of Israel, and from all Judah and Benjamin; and they returned to Jerusalem.
2Chr 34:10 And they put it in the hands of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD, and they gave it to the workmen that worked in the house of the LORD, to repair and amend the house:
2Chr 34:11 Even to the artificers and builders they gave it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and to floor the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed.
2Chr 34:12 And the men did the work faithfully: And the overseers of them were Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, to set it forward; and others *among* the Levites, all that could skillfully *play* instruments of music.
2Chr 34:13 Also they were over the bearers of loads, and were overseers of *everyone* that performed the work in any manner of service: And *out* of the Levites there were *appointed* scribes, officers, and porters.

---

1 [Note: A mattock is similar to a pick-axe, except instead of having a pointed spike and a chisel edge, it wields an axe blade and a hoe-like blade.]

2Chr 34:14 And when they brought out the money that had been *collected* in the house of the LORD, Hilkiah the priest found a Book of the Law of the LORD given by Moses.
2Chr 34:15 And Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, "I have found the Book of the Law in the house of the LORD." And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan.
2Chr 34:16 And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, "All that was committed to your servants, they do it.
2Chr 34:17 And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hands of the overseers, and *into* the hands of the workmen."
2Chr 34:18 Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, "Hilkiah the priest has given me a book." And Shaphan read it before the king.
2Chr 34:19 And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the law, that he tore his clothes.
2Chr 34:20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah a servant of the king's, saying,
2Chr 34:21 "Go, inquire of the LORD for me, and for those who are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of the book that has been found: For great is the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the LORD, to do according to all that is written in this book."
2Chr 34:22 And Hilkiah, and those that the king had appointed, went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvath, the son of Hasrah, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelled in Jerusalem in the college): And they spoke to her to that effect.
2Chr 34:23 And she answered them, "Thus says the LORD God of Israel, 'Tell the man that sent you to me,
2Chr 34:24 "Thus says the LORD, 'Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon *its* inhabitants, even all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Judah:
2Chr 34:25 Because they have forsaken Me, and have burned incense to other gods, that they might provoke Me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore My wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.' " '
2Chr 34:26 And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of the LORD, so shall you all say to him, 'Thus says the LORD God of Israel concerning the words which you have heard;
2Chr 34:27 "Because your heart was tender, and you humbled yourself before God, when you heard His words against this place, and against *its* inhabitants, and humbled yourself before Me, and tore your clothes, and wept before Me; I also have heard you", says the LORD.
2Chr 34:28 "Behold, I will gather you to your fathers, and you shall be gathered to your grave in peace, neither shall your eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same." ' " So they brought the king word *back*.
2Chr 34:29 Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem.
2Chr 34:30 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, great and small: And he read in their ears all the words of the Book of the Covenant that was found in the house of the LORD.
2Chr 34:31 And the king stood in his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep His commandments, and His testimonies, and His statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

2Chr 34:32 And he caused all who were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand *up for* it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.
2Chr 34:33 And Josiah took away all the abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israel, and made all who were present in Israel to serve, even to serve the LORD their God. And *for* all his days they did not depart from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

Chapter 35

2Chr 35:1 Moreover, Josiah kept a Passover to the LORD in Jerusalem: And they killed the Passover *lamb* on the fourteenth day of the first month.
2Chr 35:2 And he set the priests in their *positions*, and encouraged them to *do* the service of the house of the LORD,
2Chr 35:3 and said to the Levites that taught all Israel, which were holy to the LORD, "Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel built; it shall not be a burden upon your shoulders: Now serve the LORD your God, and His people Israel,
2Chr 35:4 and prepare yourselves by the houses of your fathers, according to your divisions, according to the writing of David king of Israel, and according to the writing of Solomon his son.
2Chr 35:5 And stand in the holy place according to the divisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the people, and according to the division of the families of the Levites.
2Chr 35:6 So kill the Passover *lamb*, and sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that they may do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses."
2Chr 35:7 And Josiah gave to the people, *out* of the flock, lambs and kids, for all the Passover offerings, for all who were present, *totaling* thirty thousand in number, and three thousand bulls: These were *out* of the king's substance.
2Chr 35:8 And his princes gave willingly to the people, to the priests, and to the Levites: Hilkiah and Zechariah and Jehiel, rulers of the house of God, gave to the priests for the Passover offerings two thousand six hundred small domestic beasts, and three hundred oxen.
2Chr 35:9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and Nethaneel, his brothers, and Hashabiah and Jeiel and Jozabad, chief of the Levites, gave to the Levites for Passover offerings five thousand small domestic beasts, and five hundred oxen.
2Chr 35:10 So the service was prepared, and the priests stood in their place, and the Levites in their divisions, according to the king's commandment.
2Chr 35:11 And they killed the Passover *lambs*, and the priests sprinkled the blood from their hands, and the Levites flayed them.
2Chr 35:12 And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer to the LORD, as it is written in the book of Moses. And so they did with the oxen.
2Chr 35:13 And they roasted the Passover *lambs* with fire according to the ordinance: But the other holy offerings they boiled in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and divided them speedily among all the people.
2Chr 35:14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: Because the priests, the sons of Aaron, were busy in offering *the* burnt offerings and the fat until nighttime; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests, the sons of Aaron.
2Chr 35:15 And the singers, the sons of Asaph, were in their place, according to the commandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's seer; and the porters waited at every gate; *so* they might not depart from their service; for their brethren the Levites prepared for them.

2Chr 35:16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the Passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Josiah.
2Chr 35:17 And the children of Israel that were present kept the Passover at that time, and the Feast of Unleavened Bread seven days.
2Chr 35:18 And there had been no Passover like that kept in Israel from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a Passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.
2Chr 35:19 This Passover was kept in the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah.
2Chr 35:20 After all this, when Josiah had prepared the temple, Necho king of Egypt came up to fight against Charchemish by *the* Euphrates: And Josiah went out against him.
2Chr 35:21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, "What have I to do with you, you king of Judah? I have not come against you this day, but against the house with which I have war: For God commanded me to make haste: Cease from meddling with God, Who is with me; *so* that He does not destroy you."
2Chr 35:22 Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but disguised himself, *so* that he might fight with him, and did not hearken to the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.
2Chr 35:23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, "Take me away; for I am severely wounded."
2Chr 35:24 Therefore his servants took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot which he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried in one of the sepulchers of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah.
2Chr 35:25 And Jeremiah lamented for Josiah: And all the singing men and the singing women spoke of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel: And behold, they are written in the Lamentations.
2Chr 35:26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his goodness, according to that which was written in the law of the LORD,
2Chr 35:27 and his deeds, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

Chapter 36

2Chr 36:1 Then the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and made him king in his father's place, in Jerusalem.
2Chr 36:2 Jehoahaz was twenty-three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned *for* three months in Jerusalem.
2Chr 36:3 And the king of Egypt *dethroned* him at Jerusalem, and sentenced the land *to pay a tribute of one* hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold. [1] [2]
2Chr 36:4 And the king of Egypt made Eliakim, *Jehoahaz's* brother, king over Judah and Jerusalem, and changed his name to Jehoiakim. And Necho took Jehoahaz his brother, and carried him to Egypt.
2Chr 36:5 Jehoiakim was twenty-five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned *for* eleven years in Jerusalem: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God.

---

1 [Note: 100 Hebrew talents of silver weighed approximately 11383.9 troy pounds, or ~4248.9 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 1 Hebrew talent of gold weighed approximately 113.8 troy pounds, or ~42.49 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" standard in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

2Chr 36:6 Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against him, and bound him in fetters, to carry him to Babylon.
2Chr 36:7 Nebuchadnezzar also carried *off some* of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon, and put them in his temple at Babylon.
2Chr 36:8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: And Jehoiachin his son reigned in his place.
2Chr 36:9 Jehoiachin was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned *for* three months and ten days in Jerusalem: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.
2Chr 36:10 And when the year had ended, king Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought him to Babylon, with the goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made Zedekiah his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem.
2Chr 36:11 Zedekiah was twenty-one years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.
2Chr 36:12 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God, and did not humble himself before Jeremiah the prophet speaking from the mouth of the LORD.
2Chr 36:13 And he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him swear by God: But he stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning to the LORD God of Israel.
2Chr 36:14 Moreover, all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much *following* after all the abominations of the heathen; and polluted the house of the LORD, which He had hallowed in Jerusalem.
2Chr 36:15 And the LORD God of their fathers sent *warnings* to them by His messengers, rising up early, and sending *them*; because He had compassion on His people, and on His dwelling place:
2Chr 36:16 But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised His words, and misused His prophets, until the wrath of the LORD arose against His people, till there was no remedy.
2Chr 36:17 Therefore He brought upon them the king of the Chaldeans, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion on young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped because of age: He gave them all into his hand.
2Chr 36:18 And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all these he brought to Babylon.
2Chr 36:19 And they burned the house of God, and broke down the wall of Jerusalem, and burned all *its* palaces with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels of *it*.
2Chr 36:20 And those that had escaped from the sword he carried away to Babylon; where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Persia:
2Chr 36:21 To fulfill the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had enjoyed her Sabbaths: For as long as she lay desolate she kept *the* Sabbath, to fulfill seventy years.
2Chr 36:22 Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, *in order* that the word of the LORD spoken by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, *so* that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and also put it in writing, saying,
2Chr 36:23 "Thus says Cyrus king of Persia, 'The LORD God of heaven has given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and He has charged me to build Him a house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. Who is among you of all His people? The LORD his God be with him, and let him go up.' "

Ezra

Chapter 1

Ezr 1:1 Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,
Ezr 1:2 "Thus says Cyrus king of Persia, 'The LORD God of heaven has given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and He has charged me to build Him a house at Jerusalem, which is in Judah.
Ezr 1:3 Who is there among you of all His people? His God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD God of Israel, (He is the God,) which is in Jerusalem.
Ezr 1:4 And whoever remains in any place where he sojourns, let the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with *domestic* beasts, besides the freewill offering for the house of God that is in Jerusalem.' "
Ezr 1:5 Then the chiefs of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, with all those whose spirit God had raised up, *they all* arose to go up to build the house of the LORD which is in Jerusalem.
Ezr 1:6 And all those that were around them strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with *domestic* beasts, and with precious things, besides all that was willingly offered.
Ezr 1:7 Also Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, which Nebuchadnezzar had brought out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods;
Ezr 1:8 even those Cyrus king of Persia brought forth by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered them to Sheshbazzar, the prince of Judah.
Ezr 1:9 And this is the number of them: Thirty large dishes of gold, a thousand large dishes of silver, twenty-nine knives,
Ezr 1:10 thirty basins of gold, four hundred and ten silver basins of a second sort, and a thousand other vessels.
Ezr 1:11 All the vessels of gold and of silver *numbered* five thousand four hundred. All these Sheshbazzar brought up with those of the captivity that were brought up from Babylon to Jerusalem.

Chapter 2

Ezr 2:1 Now these are the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away to Babylon, and returned again to Jerusalem and Judah, every one to his city;
Ezr 2:2 which came with Zerubbabel: Jeshua, Nehemiah, Seraiah, Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mizpar, Bigvai, Rehum, Baanah. The number of the men of the people of Israel: [1]
Ezr 2:3 The children of Parosh, two thousand one hundred and seventy-two.
Ezr 2:4 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred and seventy-two.
Ezr 2:5 The children of Arah, seven hundred and seventy-five.
Ezr 2:6 The children of Pahathmoab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve.

---

[1] [Note: Seraiah; also called, Azariah in Nehemiah 7:7]

Ezr 2:7 The children of Elam, one thousand two hundred and fifty-four.
Ezr 2:8 The children of Zattu, nine hundred and forty-five.
Ezr 2:9 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and sixty.
Ezr 2:10 The children of Bani, six hundred and forty-two.
Ezr 2:11 The children of Bebai, six hundred and twenty-three.
Ezr 2:12 The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred and twenty-two.
Ezr 2:13 The children of Adonikam, six hundred and sixty-six.
Ezr 2:14 The children of Bigvai, two thousand and fifty-six.
Ezr 2:15 The children of Adin, four hundred and fifty-four.
Ezr 2:16 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety-eight.
Ezr 2:17 The children of Bezai, three hundred and twenty-three.
Ezr 2:18 The children of Jorah, a hundred and twelve.
Ezr 2:19 The children of Hashum, two hundred and twenty-three.
Ezr 2:20 The children of Gibbar, ninety-five.
Ezr 2:21 The children of Bethlehem, a hundred and twenty-three.
Ezr 2:22 The men of Netophah, fifty-six.
Ezr 2:23 The men of Anathoth, a hundred and twenty-eight.
Ezr 2:24 The children of Azmaveth, forty-two.
Ezr 2:25 The children of Kirjatharim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred and forty-three.
Ezr 2:26 The children of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred and twenty-one.
Ezr 2:27 The men of Michmas, a hundred and twenty-two.
Ezr 2:28 The men of Bethel and Ai, two hundred and twenty-three.
Ezr 2:29 The children of Nebo, fifty-two.
Ezr 2:30 The children of Magbish, a hundred and fifty-six.
Ezr 2:31 The children of the other Elam, one thousand two hundred and fifty-four.
Ezr 2:32 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.
Ezr 2:33 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred and twenty-five.
Ezr 2:34 The children of Jericho, three hundred and forty-five.
Ezr 2:35 The children of Senaah, three thousand six hundred and thirty.
Ezr 2:36 The priests: The children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred and seventy-three.
Ezr 2:37 The children of Immer, one thousand and fifty-two.
Ezr 2:38 The children of Pashur, one thousand two hundred and forty-seven.
Ezr 2:39 The children of Harim, one thousand and seventeen.
Ezr 2:40 The Levites: The children of Jeshua and Kadmiel, of the children of Hodaviah, seventy-four.
Ezr 2:41 The singers: The children of Asaph, a hundred and twenty-eight.
Ezr 2:42 The children of the porters: The children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, in all one hundred and thirty-nine.
Ezr 2:43 The Nethinims: The children of Ziha, the children of Hasupha, the children of Tabbaoth,
Ezr 2:44 the children of Keros, the children of Siaha, the children of Padon,
Ezr 2:45 the children of Lebanah, the children of Hagabah, the children of Akkub,
Ezr 2:46 the children of Hagab, the children of Shalmai, the children of Hanan,
Ezr 2:47 the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Reaiah,
Ezr 2:48 the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda, the children of Gazzam,

Ezr 2:49 the children of Uzza, the children of Paseah, the children of Besai,
Ezr 2:50 the children of Asnah, the children of Mehunim, the children of Nephusim,
Ezr 2:51 the children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,
Ezr 2:52 the children of Bazluth, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,
Ezr 2:53 the children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Thamah,
Ezr 2:54 the children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.
Ezr 2:55 The children of Solomon's servants: The children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of Peruda,
Ezr 2:56 the children of Jaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,
Ezr 2:57 the children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Ami.
Ezr 2:58 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred and ninety-two.
Ezr 2:59 And these were they which went up from Telmelah, Telharsa, Cherub, Addan, and Immer: But they could not show their father's house, and their seed, whether they were of Israel:
Ezr 2:60 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred and fifty-two.
Ezr 2:61 And of the children of the priests: The children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai; which took a wife of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name:
Ezr 2:62 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: Therefore they were, as polluted, turned aside from the priesthood.
Ezr 2:63 And the Tirshatha said to them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, until there stood up a priest with Urim and with Thummim.
Ezr 2:64 The whole congregation together was forty-two thousand three hundred and sixty,
Ezr 2:65 besides their servants and their maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred and thirty-seven: And there were among them two hundred singing men and singing women.
Ezr 2:66 Their horses were seven hundred and thirty-six; their mules, two hundred and forty-five;
Ezr 2:67 their camels, four hundred and thirty-five; their donkeys, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.
Ezr 2:68 And some of the chiefs of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which is at Jerusalem, offered freely for the house of God to set it up in its place:
Ezr 2:69 They gave according to their ability to the treasure of the work, sixty-one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pounds of silver, and one hundred priests' garments. [2] [3]
Ezr 2:70 So the priests, and the Levites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims, dwelled in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

Chapter 3

Ezr 3:1 And when the seventh month had come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusalem.

---

[2] [Note: 61000 drams (that is, drachmas) of gold weighed approximately 289.6 troy pounds, or 108.1 kg; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]
[3] [Note: 5000 troy pounds (of silver) weighed approximately 1866.2 kg]

Ezr 3:2 Then Jeshua the son of Jozadak stood up, and his brethren the priests, and Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and his brethren, and built the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings on it, as it is written in the law of Moses the man of God.
Ezr 3:3 And they set the altar upon its bases; for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries: And they offered burnt offerings upon it to the LORD, even *both* morning and evening burnt offerings.
Ezr 3:4 They also kept the Feast of Tabernacles, as it is written, and offered the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom, as the duty of every day required;
Ezr 3:5 and afterward offered the continual burnt offering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of everyone that willingly offered a freewill offering to the LORD.
Ezr 3:6 From the first day of the seventh month they began to offer burnt offerings to the LORD. But the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not yet laid.
Ezr 3:7 They also gave money to the masons, and to the carpenters; and food, and drink, and oil, to those from Zidon, and to those from Tyre, to bring cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea of Joppa, according to the grant that they had *received* from Cyrus king of Persia.
Ezr 3:8 Now in the second year of their coming to the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, *commenced* Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all those that had come out of the captivity to Jerusalem; and *they* appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.
Ezr 3:9 Then Jeshua stood with his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of Judah, *all* together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: The sons of Henadad, with their sons and their brethren the Levites.
Ezr 3:10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the sons of Asaph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the ordinance of David king of Israel.
Ezr 3:11 And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks to the LORD; "because He is good, for His mercy endures forever toward Israel." And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.
Ezr 3:12 But many of the priests and Levites and chief of the fathers, who were ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, *they* wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy:
Ezr 3:13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: For the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

Chapter 4

Ezr 4:1 Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity built the temple to the LORD God of Israel;
Ezr 4:2 then they came to Zerubbabel, and to the chief of the fathers, and said to them, "Let us build with you: For we seek your God, as all you do; and we have sacrificed to Him since the days of Esarhaddon king of Assur, who brought us up to this place."
Ezr 4:3 But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said to them, "You all have nothing to do with us to build a house to our God; but we ourselves together will build to the LORD God of Israel, as king Cyrus the king of Persia has commanded us."

Ezr 4:4 Then the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and troubled them in building,
Ezr 4:5 and hired counselors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of Darius king of Persia.
Ezr 4:6 And *during* the reign of Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, they wrote to him an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem.
Ezr 4:7 And in the days of Artaxerxes, Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their companions wrote to Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter was written in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue.
Ezr 4:8 Rehum the chancellor and Shimshai the scribe wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king in this manner:
Ezr 4:9 Then wrote Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of their companions; the Dinaites, the Apharsathchites, the Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, the Susanchites, the Dehavites, and the Elamites,
Ezr 4:10 and the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Asnappar brought over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest that are on this side the river, and at such a time.
Ezr 4:11 This is the copy of the letter that they sent to him, even to Artaxerxes the king; "Your servants, the men on this side *of* the river, and at such a time.
Ezr 4:12 Be it known to the king, that the Jews which came up from you to us have come to Jerusalem, building the rebellious and the bad city, and have set up *its* walls, and joined the foundations.
Ezr 4:13 Be it known now to the king, that if this city is built, and the walls set up again, then they will not pay toll, tribute, and custom, and so you shall damage the revenue of the kings.
Ezr 4:14 Now because we have a means of support from the king's palace, and it is not suitable for us to see the king's dishonor, we have therefore sent and informed the king;
Ezr 4:15 that search may be made in the book of the records of your fathers: So shall you find in the book of the records, and know that this city is a rebellious city, and hurtful to kings and provinces, and that they have moved sedition within the same from old times: For which cause this city was destroyed.
Ezr 4:16 We certify to the king that, if this city is built again, and *its* walls set up, by this means you shall have no portion on this side *of* the river."
Ezr 4:17 Then the king sent an answer to Rehum the chancellor, and to Shimshai the scribe, and to the rest of their companions that dwell in Samaria, and to the rest beyond the river, "Peace, and at such a time.
Ezr 4:18 The letter which you all sent to us has been plainly read before me.
Ezr 4:19 And I commanded, and search has been made, and it was found that this city from old times has made insurrection against kings, and that rebellion and sedition have been made in it.
Ezr 4:20 There have also been mighty kings over Jerusalem, which have ruled over all countries beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and custom, was paid to them.
Ezr 4:21 Now give a command to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not built, until another decree shall be given from me.
Ezr 4:22 Take heed now that you all don't fail to do this: Why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings?"
Ezr 4:23 Now when the copy of king Artaxerxes' letter was read before Rehum, and Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to Jerusalem to the Jews, and by force and power made them cease.

Ezr 4:24 Then the work of the house of God which is at Jerusalem ceased. For this reason it ceased *until* the second year of the reign of Darius king of Persia.

Chapter 5

Ezr 5:1 Then the prophets, Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied to the Jews that were in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, even to them.
Ezr 5:2 Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which is at Jerusalem: And with them were the prophets of God helping them.
Ezr 5:3 At the same time Tatnai, governor on this side *of* the river, and Shetharboznai, and their companions came to them, and said thus to them, "Who has commanded you to build this house, and to *fix* up this wall?"
Ezr 5:4 Then in this manner *we asked them*, "What are the names of the men that are fabricating this building?"
Ezr 5:5 But the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, until the matter came to Darius: And then they returned *an* answer by letter concerning this matter.
Ezr 5:6 The copy of the letter that Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shetharboznai, and his companions the Apharsachites, which were on this side *of* the river, sent to Darius the king:
Ezr 5:7 They sent a letter to him, in which this was written; "To Darius the king, all peace.
Ezr 5:8 Be it known to the king, that we went into the province of Judea, to the house of the great God, which is built with great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work moves rapidly on, and prospers in their hands.
Ezr 5:9 Then we asked those elders, and said this to them, 'Who commanded you to build this house, and to *fix* up these walls?'
Ezr 5:10 We asked their names also, to certify *such to* you, that we might write the names of the men that were the chief of them.
Ezr 5:11 And they returned this answer *to* us, saying, 'We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was built these many years ago, which a great king of Israel built and set up.
Ezr 5:12 But after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven to wrath, He gave them into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon.
Ezr 5:13 But in the first year of Cyrus the king of Babylon, the same king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God.
Ezr 5:14 And also the vessels of gold and silver from the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem, and brought into the temple of Babylon, those Cyrus the king took out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered to one whose name was Sheshbazzar, whom he had made governor;
Ezr 5:15 and said to him, "Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that is in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be built in its place."
Ezr 5:16 Then the same Sheshbazzar came, and laid the foundation of the house of God which is in Jerusalem: And since that time even until now it has been *under construction*, and yet it is not finished.'
Ezr 5:17 Now therefore, if it seems good to the king, let there be search made in the king's treasure house, which is there at Babylon, whether it is so, that a decree of Cyrus the king was

made to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter."

Chapter 6

Ezr 6:1 Then Darius the king made a decree, and search was made in the house of the scrolls, where the treasures were laid up in Babylon.
Ezr 6:2 And there was found at Achmetha, in the palace that is in the province of the Medes, a scroll, and in it was a record thus written:
Ezr 6:3 "In the first year of Cyrus the king, the same king Cyrus made a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, 'Let the house be built, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let *its* foundations be strongly laid; *its* height sixty cubits, and *its* width sixty cubits; [1]
Ezr 6:4 with three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: And let the expenses be given out of the king's house:
Ezr 6:5 And also let the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which is at Jerusalem, and brought to Babylon, be restored, and brought *back* again to the temple which is at Jerusalem, every one to its place, and place them in the house of God.' "
Ezr 6:6 "Now therefore, Tatnai, governor beyond the river, Shetharboznai, and your companions the Apharsachites, which are beyond the river, all you be far from there:
Ezr 6:7 Let alone the work of this house of God; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in its place.
Ezr 6:8 Moreover, I make a decree what you all shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God: That from the king's goods, even from the tribute beyond the river, expenses *shall* immediately be given to these men, that they are not hindered.
Ezr 6:9 And that which they have need of, both young bulls, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which are at Jerusalem, let it be given *to* them day by day without fail:
Ezr 6:10 That they may offer sacrifices of sweet savors to the God of heaven, and pray for the life of the king, and of his sons.
Ezr 6:11 Also I have made a decree, that whoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, let him be hanged on it; and let his house be made a dunghill for this.
Ezr 6:12 And *let* the God that has caused His name to dwell there destroy all kings and people that shall put their hand to alter and to destroy this house of God which is at Jerusalem. I, Darius, have made a decree; let it be done with speed."
Ezr 6:13 Then Tatnai, governor on this side *of* the river, Shetharboznai, and their companions, according to that which Darius the king had sent, for this reason they did so speedily.
Ezr 6:14 And the elders of the Jews built, and they prospered through the prophesying of Haggai the prophet and Zechariah the son of Iddo. And they built, and finished it, according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to the commandment of Cyrus, and Darius, and Artaxerxes king of Persia.
Ezr 6:15 And this house was finished on the third day of the month Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Darius the king.

---

1 [Note: 60 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) is approximately 109.5 feet, or ~33.4m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Ezr 6:16 And the children of Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the rest of the children of the captivity, kept the dedication of this house of God with joy.
Ezr 6:17 And offered at the dedication of this house of God a hundred bulls, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin offering for all Israel, twelve he-goats, according to the number of the tribes of Israel.
Ezr 6:18 And they set the priests in their divisions, and the Levites in their divisions, for the service of God, which is at Jerusalem; as it is written in the book of Moses.
Ezr 6:19 And the children of the captivity kept the Passover on the fourteenth day of the first month.
Ezr 6:20 For the priests and the Levites were purified together, all of them were pure, and killed the Passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves.
Ezr 6:21 And the children of Israel, which had come *back* again out of captivity, and all such as had separated themselves to them from the filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the LORD God of Israel, ate,
Ezr 6:22 and kept the Feast of Unleavened Bread seven days with joy: For the LORD had made them joyful, and turned the heart of the king of Assyria to them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel.

Chapter 7

Ezr 7:1 Now after these things, *during* the reign of Artaxerxes king of Persia, Ezra the son of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, the son of Hilkiah,
Ezr 7:2 the son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub,
Ezr 7:3 the son of Amariah, the son of Azariah, the son of Meraioth,
Ezr 7:4 the son of Zerahiah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki,
Ezr 7:5 the son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief priest:
Ezr 7:6 This Ezra went up from Babylon; and he was a ready scribe in the law of Moses, which the LORD God of Israel had given: And the king granted him all his requests, according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him.
Ezr 7:7 And there went up some of the children of Israel, and of the priests, and the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims, to Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Artaxerxes the king.
Ezr 7:8 And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the king.
Ezr 7:9 For on the first day of the first month he began to go up from Babylon, and on the first day of the fifth month he came to Jerusalem, according to the good hand of his God upon him.
Ezr 7:10 For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the law of the LORD, and to do it, and to teach statutes and judgments in Israel.
Ezr 7:11 Now this is the copy of the letter that the king Artaxerxes gave to Ezra the priest, the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to Israel.
Ezr 7:12 Artaxerxes, king of kings, to Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect peace, and at such a time.
Ezr 7:13 I make a decree, that all those of the people of Israel, and of *their* priests and Levites, in my realm, which are minded of their own freewill to go up to Jerusalem, go with you.
Ezr 7:14 For as much as you are sent *by* the king, and *by* his seven counselors, to inquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of your God which is in your hand;

Ezr 7:15 and to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counselors have freely offered to the God of Israel, whose habitation is in Jerusalem,
Ezr 7:16 and all the silver and gold that you can find in all the province of Babylon, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, offering willingly for the house of their God which is in Jerusalem:
Ezr 7:17 That you may speedily buy bulls, rams, and lambs with this money, with their food offerings and their drink offerings, and offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Jerusalem.
Ezr 7:18 And whatever shall seem good to you, and to your brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, do *it* according to the will of your God.
Ezr 7:19 The vessels that are also given *to* you for the service of the house of your God, deliver them before the God of Jerusalem.
Ezr 7:20 And whatever more shall be needed for the house of your God, which you shall have occasion to bestow, bestow it out of the king's treasure house.
Ezr 7:21 And I, even I Artaxerxes the king, make a decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it *should* be done speedily,
Ezr 7:22 *up* to a hundred talents of silver, and to a hundred measures of wheat, and to a hundred baths of wine, and to a hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing how much. [1] [2] [3]
Ezr 7:23 Whatever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven: For why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?
Ezr 7:24 Also we certify *to* you, that concerning any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Nethinims, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom upon them.
Ezr 7:25 And you, Ezra, after the wisdom of your God, that is in your hand, set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of your God; and you all *are to* teach them who do not know *those laws*.
Ezr 7:26 And whoever will not do the law of your God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether it is to death, or to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment."
Ezr 7:27 Blessed be the LORD God of our fathers, which has put such a thing as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which is in Jerusalem:
Ezr 7:28 And has extended mercy to me before the king, and his counselors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened as the hand of the LORD my God was upon me, and I gathered together chief men out of Israel to go up with me.

Chapter 8

Ezr 8:1 These are now the chief of their fathers, and this is the genealogy of those that went up with me from Babylon, in the reign of Artaxerxes the king.

---

1 [Note: 100 Hebrew talents of silver weighed approximately 11383.9 troy pounds, or ~4248.9 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: *100 (dry) measures* of wheat equaled approximately 27.41 [US] bushels, ~1639.9 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~743.9 kilograms, or ~966.0 liters; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary's primary conversion, and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI. Assumes 1 liter of wheat weighed 770 grams.]
3 [Note: *100 baths* of wine or oil equaled approximately 908.2 [US] gallons, or ~3438.0 liters; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Ezr 8:2 Of the sons of Phinehas; Gershom: Of the sons of Ithamar; Daniel: Of the sons of David; Hattush.
Ezr 8:3 Of the sons of Shechaniah, of the sons of Pharosh; Zechariah: And with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males a hundred and fifty.
Ezr 8:4 Of the sons of Pahathmoab; Elihoenai the son of Zerahiah, and with him two hundred males.
Ezr 8:5 Of the sons of Shechaniah; the son of Jahaziel, and with him three hundred males.
Ezr 8:6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son of Jonathan, and with him fifty males.
Ezr 8:7 And of the sons of Elam; Jeshaiah the son of Athaliah, and with him seventy males.
Ezr 8:8 And of the sons of Shephatiah; Zebadiah the son of Michael, and with him eighty males.
Ezr 8:9 Of the sons of Joab; Obadiah the son of Jehiel, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.
Ezr 8:10 And of the sons of Shelomith; the son of Josiphiah, and with him a hundred and sixty males.
Ezr 8:11 And of the sons of Bebai; Zechariah the son of Bebai, and with him twenty-eight males.
Ezr 8:12 And of the sons of Azgad; Johanan the son of Hakkatan, and with him a hundred and ten males.
Ezr 8:13 And of the last sons of Adonikam, whose names are these, Eliphelet, Jeiel, and Shemaiah, and with them sixty males.
Ezr 8:14 Of the sons also of Bigvai; Uthai, and Zabbud, and with them seventy males.
Ezr 8:15 And I gathered them together to the river that runs to Ahava; and we stayed there in tents three days: And I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there none of the sons of Levi.
Ezr 8:16 Then I sent for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Elnathan, and for Jarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zechariah, and for Meshullam, chief men; also for Joiarib, and for Elnathan, men of understanding.
Ezr 8:17 And I sent them with a command *for* Iddo the chief *of* the place Casiphia, and I told them what they should say to Iddo, and to his brethren the Nethinims, at the place Casiphia, that they should bring to us ministers for the house of our God.
Ezr 8:18 And by the good hand of our God upon us they brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen;
Ezr 8:19 and Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiah of the sons of Merari, his brothers and their sons, twenty;
Ezr 8:20 also of the Nethinims, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinims: All of them were expressed by name.
Ezr 8:21 Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might afflict ourselves before our God, to seek from Him a right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.
Ezr 8:22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy *along* the way: Because we had spoken to the king, saying, "The hand of our God is upon all those for good that seek Him; but His power and His wrath are against all those that forsake Him."
Ezr 8:23 So we fasted and sought our God for this: And He was entreated *by* us.
Ezr 8:24 Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them,

Ezr 8:25 and weighed to them the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counselors, and his lords, and all *of* Israel present there, had offered:
Ezr 8:26 I even weighed to their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and a hundred talents *of* silver vessels, and a hundred talents of gold; [1] [2]
Ezr 8:27 also twenty basins of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of fine copper, precious as gold. [3]
Ezr 8:28 And I said to them, "You all are holy to the LORD; the vessels are holy also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering to the LORD God of your fathers.
Ezr 8:29 Watch, all of you, and keep them, until you weigh them before the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel at Jerusalem, in the chambers of the house of the LORD."
Ezr 8:30 So the priests and the Levites took the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring them to Jerusalem to the house of our God.
Ezr 8:31 Then we departed from the river of Ahava on the twelfth day of the first month, to go to Jerusalem: And the hand of our God was upon us, and He delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and from such as lay in wait *along* the way.
Ezr 8:32 And we came to Jerusalem, and stayed there three days.
Ezr 8:33 Now on the fourth day the silver and the gold and the vessels were weighed in the house of our God by the hand of Meremoth the son of Uriah the priest; and with him was Eleazar the son of Phinehas; and with them was Jozabad the son of Jeshua, and Noadiah the son of Binnui, Levites;
Ezr 8:34 by number and by weight of every one: And all the weight was written at that time.
Ezr 8:35 Also the children of those that had been carried away, which had come out of the captivity, offered burnt offerings to the God of Israel, twelve bulls for all Israel, ninety-six rams, seventy-seven lambs, twelve he-goats for a sin offering: All this was a burnt offering to the LORD.
Ezr 8:36 And they delivered the king's commissions to the king's lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river: And they furthered the people, and the house of God.

Chapter 9

Ezr 9:1 Now when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, "The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, have not separated themselves from the people of the lands, doing according to their abominations, even of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.
Ezr 9:2 For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: So that the holy seed have mingled themselves with the people of those lands: Yes, the hand of the princes and rulers has been chief in this trespass."
Ezr 9:3 And when I heard this thing, I tore my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down astonished.

---

1 [Note: 650 Hebrew talents of silver weighed 81250 troy pounds, or ~30326 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: 100 Hebrew talent of gold weighed approximately 11383.9 troy pounds, or ~4248.9 kilograms; according to the analogous "talent of silver" standard in Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
3 [Note: 1000 drams is approximately 125 ounces, or 3.54 kg; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]

Ezr 9:4 Then everyone that trembled at the words of the God of Israel were assembled to me, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and I sat astonished until the evening sacrifice.
Ezr 9:5 And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heaviness; and having torn my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands to the LORD my God,
Ezr 9:6 and said, "O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to You, my God: For our iniquities have increased over our heads, and our trespass has grown up to the heavens.
Ezr 9:7 Since the days of our fathers we have been in a great trespass to this *very* day; and for our iniquities we, our kings, and our priests have been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a plunder, and to confusion of face, as it is this day.
Ezr 9:8 And now for a little while grace has been shown from the LORD our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a stake in His holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage.
Ezr 9:9 For we were servants; yet our God has not forsaken us in our bondage, but has extended mercy to us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and to repair *its* desolations, and to give us a wall in Judah and in Jerusalem.
Ezr 9:10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? For we have forsaken Your commandments,
Ezr 9:11 which You have commanded by Your servants the prophets, saying, 'The land, to which all you go to possess it, is an unclean land with the filthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it from one end to the other with their uncleanness.
Ezr 9:12 Now therefore do not give your daughters to their sons, neither take their daughters to your sons, nor seek their peace or their wealth forever: That all of you may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave it for an inheritance to your children forever.'
Ezr 9:13 And after all that has come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that You our God have punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and have given us such deliverance as this;
Ezr 9:14 should we break Your commandments again, and join in affinity with the people of these abominations? Would You not be angry with us until You had consumed us, so that there should be no remnant nor escaping?
Ezr 9:15 O LORD God of Israel, You are righteous: For we still remain escaped, as it is this day: Behold, we are before You in our trespasses: For we cannot stand before You because of this."

Chapter 10

Ezr 10:1 Now when Ezra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting himself down before the house of God, there assembled to him out of Israel a very great congregation of men and women and children: For the people wept very intensely.
Ezr 10:2 And Shechaniah the son of Jehiel, one of the sons of Elam, answered and said to Ezra, "We have trespassed against our God, and have taken strange wives from the people of the land: Yet now there is hope in Israel concerning this thing.
Ezr 10:3 Now therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my lord, and of those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law.
Ezr 10:4 Arise; for this matter belongs to you: We also will be with you: Be of good courage, and do it."

Ezr 10:5 Then Ezra arose, and made the chief priests, the Levites, and all Israel swear that they should do according to this word. And they swore.
Ezr 10:6 Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Johanan the son of Eliashib: And when he went *there*, he ate no bread, nor drink water: For he mourned because of the transgression of those that had been carried away.
Ezr 10:7 And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem to all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together to Jerusalem;
Ezr 10:8 and that whoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be forfeited, and he himself separated from the congregation of those that had been carried away.
Ezr 10:9 Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together to Jerusalem within three days. It was the ninth month, on the twentieth day of the month; and all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, and for the great rain.
Ezr 10:10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and said to them, "You all have transgressed, and have taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Israel.
Ezr 10:11 Now therefore make confession to the LORD God of your fathers, and do His pleasure: And separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives."
Ezr 10:12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, "As you have said, so we must do.
Ezr 10:13 But the people are many, and it is a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand outside, neither is this a work of one day or two: For we are many that have transgressed in this thing.
Ezr 10:14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all those which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and *their* judges, until the fierce wrath of our God because of this matter is turned away from us."
Ezr 10:15 Only Jonathan the son of Asahel and Jahaziah the son of Tikvah were appointed over this matter: And Meshullam and Shabbethai the Levite helped them.
Ezr 10:16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, with certain leaders of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by their names, were separated, and sat down on the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter.
Ezr 10:17 And they finished with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month.
Ezr 10:18 And among the sons of the priests there were found *some* that had taken strange wives: Namely, of the sons of Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brothers; Maaseiah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedaliah.
Ezr 10:19 And they gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and being guilty, they offered a ram of the flock for their trespass.
Ezr 10:20 And of the sons of Immer; Hanani, and Zebadiah.
Ezr 10:21 And of the sons of Harim; Maaseiah, and Elijah, and Shemaiah, and Jehiel, and Uzziah.
Ezr 10:22 And of the sons of Pashur; Elioenai, Maaseiah, Ishmael, Nethaneel, Jozabad, and Elasah.
Ezr 10:23 Also of the Levites; Jozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah, (the same is Kelita), Pethahiah, Judah, and Eliezer.
Ezr 10:24 Of the singers also; Eliashib: And of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri.
Ezr 10:25 Moreover of Israel: Of the sons of Parosh; Ramiah, and Jeziah, and Malchiah, and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Malchijah, and Benaiah.

Ezr 10:26 And of the sons of Elam; Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Jehiel, and Abdi, and Jeremoth, and Eliah.
Ezr 10:27 And of the sons of Zattu; Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Jeremoth, and Zabad, and Aziza.
Ezr 10:28 Of the sons also of Bebai; Jehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, and Athlai.
Ezr 10:29 And of the sons of Bani; Meshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub, and Sheal, and Ramoth.
Ezr 10:30 And of the sons of Pahathmoab; Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattaniah, Bezaleel, and Binnui, and Manasseh.
Ezr 10:31 And of the sons of Harim; Eliezer, Ishijah, Malchiah, Shemaiah, Shimeon,
Ezr 10:32 Benjamin, Malluch, and Shemariah.
Ezr 10:33 Of the sons of Hashum; Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manasseh, and Shimei.
Ezr 10:34 Of the sons of Bani; Maadai, Amram, and Uel,
Ezr 10:35 Benaiah, Bedeiah, Chelluh,
Ezr 10:36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib,
Ezr 10:37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jaasau,
Ezr 10:38 and Bani, and Binnui, Shimei,
Ezr 10:39 and Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah,
Ezr 10:40 Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai,
Ezr 10:41 Azareel, and Shelemiah, Shemariah,
Ezr 10:42 Shallum, Amariah, and Joseph.
Ezr 10:43 Of the sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Jadau, and Joel, Benaiah.
Ezr 10:44 All these had taken strange wives: And some of them had wives by whom they had children.

Nehemiah

Chapter 1

Neh 1:1 The words of Nehemiah the son of Hachaliah. And it came to pass in the month Chisleu, in the twentieth year, as I was in Shushan the palace,
Neh 1:2 that Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left out of the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem.
Neh 1:3 And they said to me, "The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great affliction and reproach: The wall of Jerusalem is also broken down, and *its* gates are burned with fire."
Neh 1:4 And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned *for* days, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven,
Neh 1:5 and said, "I beseech You, O LORD God of heaven, the great and frightful God, that keeps covenant and mercy for those that love Him and observe His commandments:
Neh 1:6 Let Your ear now be attentive, and Your eyes open, that You may hear the prayer of Your servant, which I pray before You now, day and night, for the children of Israel Your servants, and confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against You: Both I and my father's house have sinned.

Neh 1:7 We have dealt very corruptly against You, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which You commanded Your servant Moses.
Neh 1:8 Remember, I beseech You, the word that You commanded Your servant Moses, saying, 'If you all transgress, I will scatter you abroad among the nations:
Neh 1:9 But if you all turn to Me, and keep My commandments, and do them; though there were *many* of you cast out to the uttermost part of the heaven, I will gather them from there *even* still, and will bring them to the place *where* I have chosen to set My name.'
Neh 1:10 Now these are Your servants and Your people, whom You have redeemed by Your great power, and by Your strong hand.
Neh 1:11 O Lord, I beseech You, let Your ear now be attentive to the prayer of Your servant, and to the prayer of Your servants, who desire to fear Your name: And prosper, I beseech You, Your servant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man." For I was the king's cupbearer.

Chapter 2

Neh 2:1 And it came to pass in the month Nisan, in the twentieth year of Artaxerxes the king, that wine was before him: And I took up the wine, and gave it to the king. Now I had not been sad in his presence before *this* time.
Neh 2:2 Therefore the king said to me, "Why is your countenance sad, seeing you are not sick? This is nothing else but sorrow of heart." Then I was very intensely afraid,
Neh 2:3 and said to the king, "Let the king live forever: Why should my countenance not be sad, when the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchers, lies *in* waste, and *its* gates are consumed with fire?"
Neh 2:4 Then the king said to me, "For what do you make request?" So I prayed to the God of heaven.
Neh 2:5 And I said to the king, "If it pleases the king, and if your servant has found favor in your sight, that you would send me to Judah, to the city of my fathers' sepulchers, that I may build it."
Neh 2:6 And the king said to me, (the queen also sitting by him), "For how long shall your journey be? And when will you return?" So it pleased the king to send me; and I set him a time. [1]
Neh 2:7 Moreover I said to the king, "If it pleases the king, let letters be given *to* me *for* the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over until I come into Judah;
Neh 2:8 and a letter to Asaph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which appertained to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into." And the king granted *that to* me, according to the good hand of my God upon me.
Neh 2:9 Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me.
Neh 2:10 When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that a man had come there to seek the welfare of the children of Israel.
Neh 2:11 So I came to Jerusalem, and was there three days.
Neh 2:12 And I arose in the night, I and a few men with me; neither did I tell any man what my God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: Neither was there any *domestic* beast with me, except the beast that I rode upon.

---

1 [Note: queen: In Hebrew, wife]

Neh 2:13 And I went out at night by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon well, and to the dung port, and viewed the walls of Jerusalem, which were broken down, and *its* gates were consumed with fire.
Neh 2:14 Then I went *onward* to the gate of the fountain, and to the king's pool: But there was no place for the *domestic* beast that was under me to pass *through*.
Neh 2:15 Then *during* the night I went up by the brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and returned the same *way*.
Neh 2:16 And the rulers did not know where I went, or what I did; neither had I told it to the Jews yet, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.
Neh 2:17 Then I said to them, "You all see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem lies waste, and *its* gates are burned with fire: Come, and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we are no longer a reproach."
Neh 2:18 Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also the king's words that he had spoken to me. And they said, "Let us rise up and build." So they strengthened their hands for this good work.
Neh 2:19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and Geshem the Arabian, heard it, they laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, "What is this thing that all you do? Will you rebel against the king?"
Neh 2:20 Then I answered them, and said to them, "The God of heaven, He will prosper us; therefore we His servants will arise and build: But you all have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem."

Chapter 3

Neh 3:1 Then Eliashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, and they built the Sheep Gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; even to the tower of Meah they sanctified it, to the tower of Hananeel.
Neh 3:2 And next to him the men of Jericho built. And next to them Zaccur the son of Imri built.
Neh 3:3 But the sons of Hassenaah built the Fish Gate, who also laid *its* beams, and set up *its* doors, *its* locks, and *its* bars.
Neh 3:4 And next to them Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of Koz, repaired. And next to them Meshullam the son of Berechiah, the son of Meshezabeel, repaired. And next to them Zadok the son of Baana repaired.
Neh 3:5 And next to them the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles did not put their necks to the work of their Lord.
Neh 3:6 Moreover, the old gate *was* repaired *by* Jehoiada the son of Paseah, and Meshullam the son of Besodeiah; they laid *its* beams, and set up *its* doors, and *its* locks, and *its* bars.
Neh 3:7 And next to them Melatiah the Gibeonite repaired, and Jadon the Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, and of Mizpah, to the throne of the governor on this side *of* the river.
Neh 3:8 Next to him Uzziel the son of Harhaiah, of the goldsmiths, repaired. Next to him Hananiah the son of one of the pharmacists also repaired, and they fortified Jerusalem to the broad wall.
Neh 3:9 And next to them Rephaiah the son of Hur, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, repaired.
Neh 3:10 And next to them Jedaiah the son of Harumaph repaired, even in front of his house. And next to him Hattush the son of Hashabniah repaired.

Neh 3:11 Malchijah the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pahathmoab, repaired the other piece, and the tower of the furnaces.
Neh 3:12 And next to him Shallum the son of Halohesh, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters repaired.
Neh 3:13 Hanun and the inhabitants of Zanoah repaired the Valley Gate; they built it, and set up *its* doors, *its* locks, and *its* bars, and a thousand cubits on the wall to the Dung Gate. [1]
Neh 3:14 But the dung gate *was* repaired *by* Malchiah the son of Rechab, the ruler of part of Bethhaccerem; he built it, and set up *its* doors, *its* locks, and *its* bars.
Neh 3:15 But the gate of the fountain *was* repaired *by* Shallun the son of Colhozeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and set up *its* doors, *its* locks, and *its* bars, and the wall of the pool of Siloah by the king's garden, and to the stairs that go down from the city of David.
Neh 3:16 After him Nehemiah the son of Azbuk, the ruler of the half part of Bethzur, repaired the place in front of the sepulchers of David, and to the pool that was made, and to the house of the mighty.
Neh 3:17 After him the Levites, Rehum the son of Bani, repaired. Next to him Hashabiah, the ruler of the half part of Keilah, repaired in his part.
Neh 3:18 After him their brethren, Bavai the son of Henadad, the ruler of the half part of Keilah, repaired.
Neh 3:19 And next to him Ezer the son of Jeshua, the ruler of Mizpah, repaired another piece in front of the ascent up to the armory at the turning of the wall.
Neh 3:20 After him Baruch the son of Zabbai earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning of the wall to the door of the house of Eliashib the high priest.
Neh 3:21 After him Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of Koz repaired another piece, from the door of the house of Eliashib even to the end of the house of Eliashib.
Neh 3:22 And after him the priests repaired, the men of the plain.
Neh 3:23 After them Benjamin and Hashub repaired in front of their house. After them Azariah the son of Maaseiah the son of Ananiah repaired by his house.
Neh 3:24 After him Binnui the son of Henadad repaired another piece, from the house of Azariah to the turning of the wall, even to the corner.
Neh 3:25 Palal the son of Uzai *repaired* in front of the turning of the wall, and the tower which lies *straight* out from the king's high house, that was by the court of the prison. After him Pedaiah the son of Parosh *repaired*.
Neh 3:26 Moreover the Nethinims *which* dwelled in Ophel, *repaired* to the place in front of the water gate toward the east, and the tower that lies *straight* out.
Neh 3:27 After them the Tekoites repaired another piece, in front of the great tower that lies *straight* out, even to the wall of Ophel.
Neh 3:28 From above the horse gate the priests repaired, everyone in front of his house.
Neh 3:29 After them Zadok the son of Immer repaired in front of his house. After him Shemaiah the son of Shechaniah, the keeper of the east gate, also repaired.
Neh 3:30 After him Hananiah the son of Shelemiah repaired, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph, repaired another piece. After him Meshullam the son of Berechiah repaired in front of his chamber.
Neh 3:31 After him Malchiah the goldsmith's son repaired to the place of the Nethinims, and of the merchants, in front of the Miphkad Gate, and to the rising up of the corner.

---

[1] [Note: 1000 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) is approximately 1824 feet, or ~556m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Neh 3:32 And between the going up of the corner to the Sheep Gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

Chapter 4

Neh 4:1 But it came to pass, that when Sanballat heard that we built the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.
Neh 4:2 And he spoke before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said, "What are these feeble Jews doing? Will they fortify themselves? Will they sacrifice? Will they make *the wall whole* in a day? Will they revive the stones out of the heaps of rubbish which is burned?"
Neh 4:3 Now Tobiah the Ammonite was by him, and he said, "Even that which they build, if a fox goes up, even he shall break down their stone wall."
Neh 4:4 "Hear, O our God; for we are despised: And turn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity:"
Neh 4:5 And do not cover their iniquity, and do not let their sin be blotted out from before You: For they have provoked You to anger before the builders.
Neh 4:6 So we built the wall; and all the wall was joined together to *its other* half: For the people had a mind to work.
Neh 4:7 But it came to pass, that when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ashdodites, heard that the walls of Jerusalem were *fixed* up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,
Neh 4:8 and all of them conspired together to come and to fight against Jerusalem, and to hinder it.
Neh 4:9 Nevertheless we made our prayer to our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of them.
Neh 4:10 And Judah said, "The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and there is much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall."
Neh 4:11 And our adversaries said, "They shall not know, neither see, until we come in their midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease."
Neh 4:12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelled by them came, they said to us ten times, "*In* all the places from which all of you shall return to us, they will be upon you."
Neh 4:13 Therefore I set *people* in the lower places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even set the people according to their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows.
Neh 4:14 And I looked, and rose up, and said to the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, "Do not be afraid of them: Remember the Lord, which is great and frightful, and fight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your houses."
Neh 4:15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known to us, and God had brought their counsel to nothing, that all of us returned to the wall, every one to his work.
Neh 4:16 And it came to pass from that time forth, that half of my servants labored in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the coats of armor; and the rulers were behind all the house of Judah.
Neh 4:17 Those which built on the wall, and those that bore burdens, with those that loaded, everyone labored in the work with one of his hands, and with the other hand held a weapon.
Neh 4:18 For the builders, every one had his sword girded by his side, and so built. And he that sounded the trumpet was by me.
Neh 4:19 And I said to the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, "The work is great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, far from one another.

Neh 4:20 Therefore, in whatever place you all hear the sound of the trumpet, you *should* resort to that place *with* us: Our God shall fight for us."
Neh 4:21 So we labored in the work: And half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared.
Neh 4:22 Likewise at the same time I said to the people, "Let everyone *along* with his servant lodge within Jerusalem, *so* that in the night they may be a guard to us, and labor *during* the day."
Neh 4:23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us *took* off our clothes, except that everyone *took* them off for washing.

Chapter 5

Neh 5:1 And there was a great cry of the people and of their wives against their brethren the Jews.
Neh 5:2 For there were *those* that said, "We, our sons, and our daughters, are many: Therefore we take up grain for them, that we may eat, and live."
Neh 5:3 Some also were there that said, "We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy grain, because of the *crop* dearth."
Neh 5:4 There were also *those* that said, "We have borrowed money for the king's tribute, and *secured the loans* upon our lands and vineyards.
Neh 5:5 Yet now our flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: And lo, we bring our sons and our daughters into bondage to be servants, and some of our daughters are brought into bondage already: Neither is it in our power to redeem them; for other men have our lands and vineyards."
Neh 5:6 And I was very angry when I heard their cry and these words.
Neh 5:7 Then I consulted with myself, and I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said to them, "You all compel *paying* interest, everyone from his brother." And I set a great assembly against them.
Neh 5:8 And I said to them, "We have redeemed our brethren the Jews according to our ability, which were sold to the heathen; and will you all even sell your brethren? Or shall they be sold to us?" Then they held their peace, and found nothing to answer.
Neh 5:9 Also I said, "*What* you all do is not good: Ought you not walk in the fear of our God because of the reproach of our enemies the heathen?
Neh 5:10 I likewise, and my brethren, and my servants, might compel from them money and grain: I implore you, let us leave off *adding* this interest.
Neh 5:11 Restore, I implore you, to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their olive groves, and their houses, also the hundredth part of the money, and of the grain, the wine, and the oil, that you all compelled from them."
Neh 5:12 Then they said, "We will restore them, and will require nothing from them; so we will do as you say." Then I called the priests, and took an oath from them, that they should do according to this promise.
Neh 5:13 Also I shook *the fold in my lower robe*, and said, "In like manner God shake out every man from his house, and from his labor, that does not perform this promise, even in this manner he be shaken out, and emptied." And all the congregation said, "Amen", and praised the LORD. And the people did according to this promise.
Neh 5:14 Moreover, from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, from the twentieth year even to the thirty-second year of Artaxerxes the king, that is, twelve years, I and my brethren have not eaten the bread of the governor.

Neh 5:15 But the former governors that had been before me were chargeable to the people, and had taken bread and wine from them, besides forty shekels of silver; yes, even their servants bore rule over the people: But I did not do so, because of the fear of God. [1]
Neh 5:16 Yes, I also continued in the work of this wall, neither did we buy any land: And all my servants were gathered there to the work.
Neh 5:17 Moreover, at my table there were a hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, besides those that came to us from among the heathen that are around us.
Neh 5:18 Now that which was prepared for me daily was one ox and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days an abundance of all sorts of wine: Yet for all this I did not require the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people.
Neh 5:19 Think upon me, my God, for good, according to all that I have done for this people.

Chapter 6

Neh 6:1 Now it came to pass when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had built the wall, and that there was no breach left in it; (though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates);
Neh 6:2 that Sanballat and Geshem sent to me, saying, "Come, let us meet together in one of the villages in the plain of Ono." But they thought to do me mischief.
Neh 6:3 And I sent messengers to them, saying, "I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: Why should the work cease while I leave it *untended*, and come down to you?"
Neh 6:4 Yet they sent to me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.
Neh 6:5 Then Sanballat sent his servant to me in like manner *for* the fifth time with an open letter in his hand;
Neh 6:6 in which was written, "It is reported among the heathen, and Gashmu said it, that you and the Jews think to rebel: For which cause you build the wall, that you may be their king, according to these words.
Neh 6:7 And you have also appointed prophets of yours to preach at Jerusalem, saying, 'There is a king in Judah': And now it shall be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together."
Neh 6:8 Then I sent to him, saying, "There are no such things done as you say, but you feign them out of your own heart."
Neh 6:9 For they all made us afraid, saying, "Their hands shall be weakened from the work, *such* that it *won't* be done." Now therefore, O God, strengthen my hands.
Neh 6:10 Afterward I came to the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah the son of Mehetabeel, who was shut up; and he said, "Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: For they will come to slay you; yes, in the night they will come to slay you."
Neh 6:11 And I said, "Should such a man as I flee? And who is there that, being as I am, would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in."
Neh 6:12 And lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that he pronounced this prophecy against me: For Tobiah and Sanballat had hired him.

---

[1] [Note: 40 (Hebrew) shekels of silver weighed approximately 4.56 troy pounds, or ~1.70 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Neh 6:13 For this reason he was hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have matter for an evil report, that they might reproach me.
Neh 6:14 My God, think upon Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their works, and on the prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.
Neh 6:15 So the wall was finished on the twenty-fifth day of the month Elul, in fifty-two days.
Neh 6:16 And it came to pass, that when all our enemies heard of *it*, and all the heathen that were around us saw these things, they were utterly cast down in their own eyes: For they perceived that this work was guided from our God.
Neh 6:17 Moreover, in those days the nobles of Judah sent many letters to Tobiah, and the letters of Tobiah came to them.
Neh 6:18 For there were many in Judah sworn to him, because he was the son-in-law of Shechaniah the son of Arah; and his son Johanan had taken the daughter of Meshullam the son of Berechiah.
Neh 6:19 They also reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my words to him. And Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.

Chapter 7

Neh 7:1 Now it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Levites were appointed,
Neh 7:2 that I gave my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the ruler of the palace, charge over Jerusalem: For he was a faithful man, and feared God above many.
Neh 7:3 And I said to them, "Do not let the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun is hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar them: And appoint watches *among* the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one on his watch, and every one to be in front of his house."
Neh 7:4 Now the city was large and great: But the people in it were few, and the houses were not built.
Neh 7:5 And my God put into my heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be numbered by genealogy. And I found a register of the genealogy of those which came up the first *time*, and I found written in it:
Neh 7:6 These are the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came back again to Jerusalem and to Judah, every one to his city;
Neh 7:7 who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Nehemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, Baanah. The number, I say, of the men of the people of Israel was this;
Neh 7:8 the children of Parosh, two thousand one hundred and seventy-two.
Neh 7:9 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred and seventy-two.
Neh 7:10 The children of Arah, six hundred and fifty-two.
Neh 7:11 The children of Pahathmoab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand eight hundred and eighteen.
Neh 7:12 The children of Elam, one thousand two hundred and fifty-four.
Neh 7:13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred and forty-five.
Neh 7:14 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and sixty.
Neh 7:15 The children of Binnui, six hundred and forty-eight.
Neh 7:16 The children of Bebai, six hundred and twenty-eight.
Neh 7:17 The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred and twenty-two.

Neh 7:18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred and sixty-seven.
Neh 7:19 The children of Bigvai, two thousand and sixty-seven.
Neh 7:20 The children of Adin, six hundred and fifty-five.
Neh 7:21 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety-eight.
Neh 7:22 The children of Hashum, three hundred and twenty-eight.
Neh 7:23 The children of Bezai, three hundred and twenty-four.
Neh 7:24 The children of Hariph, a hundred and twelve.
Neh 7:25 The children of Gibeon, ninety-five.
Neh 7:26 The men of Bethlehem and Netophah, a hundred and eighty-eight.
Neh 7:27 The men of Anathoth, a hundred and twenty-eight.
Neh 7:28 The men of Bethazmaveth, forty-two.
Neh 7:29 The men of Kirjathjearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred and forty-three.
Neh 7:30 The men of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred and twenty-one.
Neh 7:31 The men of Michmas, a hundred and twenty-two.
Neh 7:32 The men of Bethel and Ai, a hundred and twenty-three.
Neh 7:33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty-two.
Neh 7:34 The children of the other Elam, one thousand two hundred and fifty-four.
Neh 7:35 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.
Neh 7:36 The children of Jericho, three hundred and forty-five.
Neh 7:37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred and twenty-one.
Neh 7:38 The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.
Neh 7:39 The priests: The children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred and seventy-three.
Neh 7:40 The children of Immer, one thousand and fifty-two.
Neh 7:41 The children of Pashur, one thousand two hundred and forty-seven.
Neh 7:42 The children of Harim, one thousand and seventeen.
Neh 7:43 The Levites: The children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, and of the children of Hodevah, seventy-four.
Neh 7:44 The singers: The children of Asaph, a hundred and forty-eight.
Neh 7:45 The porters: The children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, a hundred and thirty-eight.
Neh 7:46 The Nethinims: The children of Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the children of Tabbaoth,
Neh 7:47 the children of Keros, the children of Sia, the children of Padon,
Neh 7:48 the children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of Shalmai,
Neh 7:49 the children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar,
Neh 7:50 the children of Reaiah, the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda,
Neh 7:51 the children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of Phaseah,
Neh 7:52 the children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of Nephishesim,
Neh 7:53 the children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,
Neh 7:54 the children of Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,
Neh 7:55 the children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Tamah,
Neh 7:56 the children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.
Neh 7:57 The children of Solomon's servants: The children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of Perida,
Neh 7:58 the children of Jaala, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,

Neh 7:59 the children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Amon.
Neh 7:60 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred and ninety-two.
Neh 7:61 And these were the ones which also went up from Telmelah, Telharesha, Cherub, Addon, and Immer: But they could not show their father's house, nor their seed, whether they were of Israel.
Neh 7:62 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred and forty-two.
Neh 7:63 And of the priests: The children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, which took one of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called after their name.
Neh 7:64 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: Therefore they were, as polluted, turned aside from the priesthood.
Neh 7:65 And the Tirshatha said to them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, until there stood up a priest with Urim and Thummim.
Neh 7:66 The whole congregation together was forty-two thousand three hundred and sixty,
Neh 7:67 besides their manservants and their maidservants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred and thirty-seven: And they had two hundred and forty-five singing men and singing women.
Neh 7:68 Their horses, seven hundred and thirty-six: Their mules, two hundred and forty-five:
Neh 7:69 Their camels, four hundred and thirty-five: Six thousand seven hundred and twenty donkeys.
Neh 7:70 And some of the chiefs of the fathers gave to the work. The Tirshatha gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty basins, five hundred and thirty priests' garments. [1]
Neh 7:71 And some of the chiefs of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pounds of silver. [2] [3]
Neh 7:72 And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pounds of silver, and sixty-seven priests' garments.
Neh 7:73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelled in their cities; and when the seventh month came, the children of Israel were in their cities.

Chapter 8

Neh 8:1 And all the people gathered themselves together as one man into the street that was before the water gate; and they spoke to Ezra the scribe to bring the Book of the Law of Moses, which the LORD had commanded to Israel.
Neh 8:2 And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, on the first day of the seventh month.
Neh 8:3 And he read *from* it before the street that was in front of the water gate from the morning until midday, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people were attentive to the Book of the Law.

---

1 [Note: 1000 drams is approximately 125 ounces, or 3.54 kg; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]
2 [Note: 20000 drams (that is, drachmas) of gold weighed approximately 94.9 troy pounds, or 35.4 kg; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]
3 [Note: 2200 troy pounds (of silver) weighed approximately 821.1 kg; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Neh 8:4 And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Mattithiah, and Shema, and Anaiah, and Urijah, and Hilkiah, and Maaseiah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pedaiah, and Mishael, and Malchiah, and Hashum, and Hashbadana, Zechariah, and Meshullam.
Neh 8:5 And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people); and when he opened it, all the people stood up:
Neh 8:6 And Ezra blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people answered, "Amen, Amen", *while* lifting up their hands: And they bowed their heads, and worshiped the LORD with their faces to the ground.
Neh 8:7 Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levites, caused the people to understand the law: And the people stood in their place.
Neh 8:8 So they read distinctly *from* the book, in the law of God, and gave the sense, and caused them to understand the reading.
Neh 8:9 And Nehemiah, which is the Tirshatha, and Ezra the priest the scribe, and the Levites that taught the people, said to all the people, "This day is holy to the LORD your God; do not mourn, nor weep." For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.
Neh 8:10 Then he said to them, "Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions to those for whom nothing is prepared: For this day is holy to our Lord: Neither be sorry, all of you; for the joy of the LORD is your strength."
Neh 8:11 So the Levites calmed all the people, saying, "Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be grieved, none of you."
Neh 8:12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared to them.
Neh 8:13 And on the second day the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests, and the Levites were gathered together to Ezra the scribe, even to understand the words of the law.
Neh 8:14 And they found written in the law *something* which the LORD had commanded by Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in booths *during* the feast of the seventh month:
Neh 8:15 And that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and in Jerusalem, saying, "Go forth to the mount, and fetch olive branches, and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as it is written."
Neh 8:16 So the people went forth, and brought them down, and made themselves booths, every one upon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water gate, and in the street of the gate of Ephraim.
Neh 8:17 And all the congregation of those that had come back again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: For since the days of Jeshua the son of Nun to that day the children of Israel had not done so. And there was very great gladness.
Neh 8:18 Also day by day, from the first day to the last day, he read in the Book of the Law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day was a solemn assembly, according to the custom.

Chapter 9

Neh 9:1 Now on the twenty-fourth day of this month the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with sackcloth, and earth upon them.
Neh 9:2 And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

Neh 9:3 And they stood up in their place, and read *from* the Book of the Law of the LORD their God one fourth part of the day; and another fourth part they confessed, and worshiped the LORD their God.
Neh 9:4 Then the Levites; Jeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, and Chenani stood up upon the stairs, and cried out with a loud voice to the LORD their God.
Neh 9:5 Then the Levites; Jeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, and Pethahiah, said, "Stand up and bless the LORD your God forever and ever: And blessed be Your glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.
Neh 9:6 You, even You, are LORD alone; You have made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are in it, the seas, and all that is in it, and You preserve them all; and the host of heaven worship You.
Neh 9:7 You are the LORD, the God, Who chose Abram, and brought him forth out of Ur of the Chaldeans, and gave him the name of Abraham;
Neh 9:8 and found his heart faithful before You, and made a covenant with him to give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebusites, and the Girgashites, to give it, I say, to his seed, and have performed Your words; for You are righteous:
Neh 9:9 And saw the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and heard their cry by the Red Sea;
Neh 9:10 and showed signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants, and upon all the people of his land: For You knew that they dealt proudly against them. So You got Yourself a name, as it is this day.
Neh 9:11 And You divided the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and You threw their persecutors into the deep, as a stone into the mighty waters.
Neh 9:12 Moreover, You led them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light *upon* the *path* in which they should go.
Neh 9:13 You also came down upon Mount Sinai, and spoke with them from heaven, and gave them right judgments, and true laws, good statutes and commandments:
Neh 9:14 And made known to them Your holy Sabbath, and commanded them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses Your servant:
Neh 9:15 And gave them bread from heaven for their hunger, and brought forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promised them that they should go in to possess the land which You had sworn to give them.
Neh 9:16 But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and hardened their necks, and did not hearken to Your commandments,
Neh 9:17 and refused to obey, nor were mindful of Your wonders that You did among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: But You are a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and did not forsake them.
Neh 9:18 Yes, when they had made themselves a molten calf, and said, 'This is your God that brought you up out of Egypt', and had worked great provocations;
Neh 9:19 yet You in Your manifold mercies did not forsake them in the barren wilderness: The pillar of the cloud did not depart from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to show them light, and the way in which they should go.
Neh 9:20 You also gave Your good spirit to instruct them, and did not withhold Your manna from their mouth, and gave them water for their thirst.
Neh 9:21 Yes, You sustained them *for* forty years in the barren wilderness, so that they lacked nothing; their clothes did not wax old, and their feet did not swell *up*.

Neh 9:22 Moreover You gave them kingdoms and nations, and divided them into regions: So they possessed the land of Sihon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og, king of Bashan.
Neh 9:23 You also multiplied their children as the stars of heaven, and brought them into the land, concerning which You had promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess it.
Neh 9:24 So the children went in and possessed the land, and You subdued the inhabitants of the land before them, the Canaanites, and gave them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them as they would.
Neh 9:25 And they took strong cities, and a fat land, and possessed houses full of all goods, wells *already* dug, vineyards, and olive groves, and fruit trees in abundance: So they ate, and were filled, and became fat, and delighted themselves in Your great goodness.
Neh 9:26 Nevertheless they were disobedient, and rebelled against You, and cast Your law behind their backs, and slew Your prophets which testified against them to turn them to You, and they worked great provocations.
Neh 9:27 Therefore You delivered them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: And in the time of their trouble, when they cried out to You, You heard them from heaven; and according to Your manifold mercies You gave them saviors, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.
Neh 9:28 But after they had rest, they again did evil before You: Therefore You left them in the land of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: Yet when they returned, and cried out to You, You heard them from heaven; and many times you delivered them according to Your mercies;
Neh 9:29 and testified against them, that you might bring them again to your law: Yet they dealt proudly, and did not hearken to Your commandments, but sinned against your judgments, (which if a man do, he shall live in them); and withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear.
Neh 9:30 Yet *for* many years You spared them, and testified against them by Your spirit in Your prophets: Yet they would not give ear: Therefore You gave them into the hand of the people of the lands.
Neh 9:31 Nevertheless, for Your great mercies' sake You did not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for You are a gracious and merciful God.
Neh 9:32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the frightful God, who keeps covenant and mercy, do not let all the trouble seem little before You, that has come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all Your people, since the time of the kings of Assyria to this day.
Neh 9:33 However, You are just in all that is brought upon us; for You have done right, but we have done wickedly:
Neh 9:34 Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept Your law, nor hearkened to Your commandments and Your testimonies, with which You testified against them.
Neh 9:35 For they have not served You in their kingdom, and in Your great goodness that You gave them, and in the large and fat land which You gave before them, neither did they turn from their wicked works.
Neh 9:36 Behold, we are servants this day, and *in* the land that You gave to our fathers to eat *its* fruit and *its* good, behold, we are servants in it:

Neh 9:37 And it yields much increase to the kings whom You have set over us because of our sins: Also they have dominion over our bodies, and over our domestic beasts, at their pleasure, and we are in great distress.
Neh 9:38 And because of all this we make a sure covenant, and write it *down*; and our princes, Levites, and priests, *applying a* seal to it."

Chapter 10

Neh 10:1 Now those that sealed were, Nehemiah, the Tirshatha, the son of Hachaliah, and Zidkijah,
Neh 10:2 Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah,
Neh 10:3 Pashur, Amariah, Malchijah,
Neh 10:4 Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch,
Neh 10:5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah,
Neh 10:6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch,
Neh 10:7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin,
Neh 10:8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah: These were the priests.
Neh 10:9 And the Levites: Both Jeshua the son of Azaniah, Binnui of the sons of Henadad, Kadmiel;
Neh 10:10 and their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodijah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan,
Neh 10:11 Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah,
Neh 10:12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,
Neh 10:13 Hodijah, Bani, Beninu.
Neh 10:14 The chief of the people; Parosh, Pahathmoab, Elam, Zatthu, Bani,
Neh 10:15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebai,
Neh 10:16 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin,
Neh 10:17 Ater, Hizkijah, Azzur,
Neh 10:18 Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai,
Neh 10:19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai,
Neh 10:20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir,
Neh 10:21 Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddua,
Neh 10:22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah,
Neh 10:23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hashub,
Neh 10:24 Hallohesh, Pileha, Shobek,
Neh 10:25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah,
Neh 10:26 and Ahijah, Hanan, Anan,
Neh 10:27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah.
Neh 10:28 And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the singers, the Nethinims, and all those that had separated themselves from the people of the lands to the law of God, their wives, their sons, and their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understanding;
Neh 10:29 they stuck to their brethren, their nobles, and entered into a curse, and into an oath, to walk in God's law, which was given by Moses the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the LORD our Lord, and his judgments and his statutes;
Neh 10:30 and that we would not give our daughters to the people of the land, not take their daughters for our sons:

Neh 10:31 And if the people of the land bring merchandise or any food on the Sabbath day to sell, that we would not buy it from them on the Sabbath, or on the holy day: And that we would leave the seventh year, and the exaction of every debt.
Neh 10:32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God; [1]
Neh 10:33 for the show-bread, and for the continual food offering, and for the continual burnt offering, of the Sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy things, and for the sin offerings to make an atonement for Israel, and for all the work of the house of our God.
Neh 10:34 And we cast the lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people, for the wood offering, to bring it into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, as it is written in the law:
Neh 10:35 And to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit from all trees, year by year, to the house of the LORD:
Neh 10:36 Also the firstborn of our sons, and of our domestic beasts, as it is written in the law, and the firstborn of our herds and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, to the priests that minister in the house of our God:
Neh 10:37 And that we should bring the firstfruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and of oil, to the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and the tithes of our ground to the Levites, that the same Levites might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.
Neh 10:38 And the priest, the son of Aaron, shall be with the Levites, when the Levites take tithes: And the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes to the house of our God, to the chambers, into the treasure house.
Neh 10:39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi shall bring the offering of the grain, of the new wine, and the oil, to the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: And we will not forsake the house of our God.

Chapter 11

Neh 11:1 And the rulers of the people dwelled at Jerusalem: The rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of *every* ten to dwell in Jerusalem the holy city, and nine parts to dwell in other cities.
Neh 11:2 And the people blessed all the men, that willingly offered themselves to dwell at Jerusalem.
Neh 11:3 Now these are the chief of the province that dwelled in Jerusalem: But in the cities of Judah every one in his possession dwelled in their cities, that is to say, Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants.
Neh 11:4 And at Jerusalem dwelled certain *ones* of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin. Of the children of Judah; Athaiah the son of Uzziah, the son of Zechariah, the son of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalaleel, of the children of Perez;
Neh 11:5 and Maaseiah the son of Baruch, the son of Colhozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of Joiarib, the son of Zechariah, the son of Shiloni.
Neh 11:6 All the sons of Perez that dwelled at Jerusalem were four hundred and sixty-eight valiant men.

---

1 [Note: one-third shekel of Jewish money equated to approximately 0.067 ounces of silver, or 9.125 pence UK money; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Neh 11:7 And these are the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the son of Ithiel, the son of Jesaiah.
Neh 11:8 And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine hundred and twenty-eight.
Neh 11:9 And Joel the son of Zichri was their overseer: And Judah the son of Senuah was second over the city.
Neh 11:10 Of the priests: Jedaiah the son of Joiarib, Jachin.
Neh 11:11 Seraiah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, was the ruler of the house of God.
Neh 11:12 And their brethren that did the work of the house were eight hundred and twenty-two: And Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchiah.
Neh 11:13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred and forty-two: And Amashai the son of Azareel, the son of Ahasai, the son of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer,
Neh 11:14 and their brethren, mighty men of valor, a hundred and twenty-eight: And their overseer was Zabdiel, the son of one of the great men.
Neh 11:15 Also of the Levites: Shemaiah the son of Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni;
Neh 11:16 and Shabbethai and Jozabad, of the chief of the Levites, had the oversight of the outward business of the house of God.
Neh 11:17 And Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, was the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer: And Bakbukiah the second among his brethren, and Abda the son of Shammua, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun.
Neh 11:18 All the Levites in the holy city were two hundred and eighty-four.
Neh 11:19 Moreover the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept the gates, were a hundred and seventy-two.
Neh 11:20 And the residue of Israel, of the priests, and the Levites, were in all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance.
Neh 11:21 But the Nethinims dwelled in Ophel: And Ziha and Gispa were over the Nethinims.
Neh 11:22 Also, the overseer of the Levites at Jerusalem was Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Micha. Of the sons of Asaph, the singers were over the business of the house of God.
Neh 11:23 For it was the king's commandment concerning them, that a certain portion should be for the singers, due for every day.
Neh 11:24 And Pethahiah the son of Meshezabeel, of the children of Zerah the son of Judah, was at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.
Neh 11:25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Judah dwelled at Kirjatharba, and in *its* villages, and at Dibon, and in *its* villages, and at Jekabzeel, and in *its* villages,
Neh 11:26 and at Jeshua, and at Moladah, and at Bethphelet,
Neh 11:27 and at Hazarshual, and at Beersheba, and in *its* villages,
Neh 11:28 and at Ziklag, and at Mekonah, and in *its* villages,
Neh 11:29 and at Enrimmon, and at Zareah, and at Jarmuth,
Neh 11:30 Zanoah, Adullam, and in their villages, at Lachish, and *its* fields, at Azekah, and in *its* villages. And they dwelled from Beersheba to the valley of Hinnom.
Neh 11:31 The children also of Benjamin from Geba dwelled at Michmash, and Aija, and Bethel, and in their villages.

Neh 11:32 And at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah,
Neh 11:33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim,
Neh 11:34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat,
Neh 11:35 Lod, and Ono, the Valley of Craftsmen.
Neh 11:36 And of the Levites were divisions in Judah, and in Benjamin.

Chapter 12

Neh 12:1 Now these are the priests and the Levites that went up with Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua: Seraiah, Jeremiah, Ezra,
Neh 12:2 Amariah, Malluch, Hattush,
Neh 12:3 Shechaniah, Rehum, Meremoth,
Neh 12:4 Iddo, Ginnetho, Abijah,
Neh 12:5 Miamin, Maadiah, Bilgah,
Neh 12:6 Shemaiah, and Joiarib, Jedaiah,
Neh 12:7 Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Jedaiah. These were the chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of Jeshua.
Neh 12:8 Moreover the Levites: Jeshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah, and Mattaniah, which were over the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.
Neh 12:9 Also Bakbukiah and Unni, their brethren, were in front of them *during* the watches.
Neh 12:10 And Jeshua begat Joiakim, Joiakim also begat Eliashib, and Eliashib begat Joiada,
Neh 12:11 and Joiada begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jaddua.
Neh 12:12 And in the days of Joiakim were priests, the chief of the fathers: Of Seraiah, Meraiah; of Jeremiah, Hananiah;
Neh 12:13 of Ezra, Meshullam; of Amariah, Jehohanan;
Neh 12:14 of Melicu, Jonathan; of Shebaniah, Joseph;
Neh 12:15 of Harim, Adna; of Meraioth, Helkai;
Neh 12:16 of Iddo, Zechariah; of Ginnethon, Meshullam;
Neh 12:17 of Abijah, Zichri; of Miniamin, of Moadiah, Piltai:
Neh 12:18 Of Bilgah, Shammua; of Shemaiah, Jehonathan;
Neh 12:19 and of Joiarib, Mattenai; of Jedaiah, Uzzi;
Neh 12:20 of Sallai, Kallai; of Amok, Eber;
Neh 12:21 of Hilkiah, Hashabiah; of Jedaiah, Nethaneel.
Neh 12:22 The Levites in the days of Eliashib, Joiada, and Johanan, and Jaddua, were recorded chief of the fathers: Also the priests, to the reign of Darius the Persian.
Neh 12:23 The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, were written in the book of the chronicles, even until the days of Johanan the son of Eliashib.
Neh 12:24 And the chief of the Levites: Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and Jeshua the son of Kadmiel, with their brethren in front of them, to praise and to give thanks, according to the commandment of David the man of God, ward in front of ward.
Neh 12:25 Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, were porters keeping the ward at the thresholds of the gates.
Neh 12:26 These were in the days of Joiakim the son of Jeshua, the son of Jozadak, and in the days of Nehemiah the governor, and of Ezra the priest, the scribe.
Neh 12:27 And at the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings, and with singing, with cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.

Neh 12:28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the plain country all around Jerusalem, and from the villages of Netophathi;
Neh 12:29 also from the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of Geba and Azmaveth: For the singers had built themselves villages all around Jerusalem.
Neh 12:30 And the priests and the Levites purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.
Neh 12:31 Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two great companies of those that gave thanks, of which one went on the right hand upon the wall toward the dung gate:
Neh 12:32 And after them went Hoshaiah, and half of the princes of Judah,
Neh 12:33 and Azariah, Ezra, and Meshullam,
Neh 12:34 Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, and Jeremiah,
Neh 12:35 and certain *ones* of the priests' sons with trumpets; namely, Zechariah the son of Jonathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Michaiah, the son of Zaccur, the son of Asaph:
Neh 12:36 And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azarael, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethaneel, and Judah, Hanani, with the musical instruments of David the man of God, and Ezra the scribe in front of them.
Neh 12:37 And at the fountain gate, which was in front of them, they went up by the stairs of the city of David, at the rising up of the wall, above the house of David, even to the water gate eastward.
Neh 12:38 And the other company of those that gave thanks went in front of them, and I after them, and half of the people upon the wall, from beyond the tower of the furnaces even to the broad wall;
Neh 12:39 and from above the gate of Ephraim, and above the old gate, and above the Fish Gate, and the tower of Hananeel, and the tower of Meah, even to the Sheep Gate: And they stood still in the prison gate.
Neh 12:40 So stood the two companies of those that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and half of the rulers with me:
Neh 12:41 And the priests; Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, and Hananiah, with trumpets;
Neh 12:42 and Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and Malchijah, and Elam, and Ezer. And the singers sang loud, with Jezrahiah their overseer.
Neh 12:43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: For God had made them rejoice with great joy: The wives also and the children rejoiced: So that the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off.
Neh 12:44 And at that time some were appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them *from* out of the fields of the cities the portions of the law for the priests and Levites: For Judah rejoiced for the priests and for the Levites that waited *and served*.
Neh 12:45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, according to the commandment of David, and of Solomon his son.
Neh 12:46 For in the days of David and Asaph of old there were chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving to God.
Neh 12:47 And all Israel in the days of Zerubbabel, and in the days of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, every day its portion: And they sanctified holy things to the Levites; and the Levites sanctified them to the children of Aaron.

Chapter 13

Neh 13:1 On that day they read *from* the book of Moses in the hearing of the people; and in it was found written, that the Ammonite and the Moabite should not come into the congregation of God forever;
Neh 13:2 because they did not meet the children of Israel with bread and with water, but hired Balaam against them, that he should curse them: However, our God turned the curse into a blessing.
Neh 13:3 Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated all the mixed multitude from Israel.
Neh 13:4 And before this, Eliashib the priest, having the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, was allied to Tobiah:
Neh 13:5 And he had prepared for him a large chamber, where formerly they laid the food offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the grain, the new wine, and the oil, which was commanded to be given to the Levites, and the singers, and the porters; and the offerings of the priests.
Neh 13:6 But *during* all this time I was not at Jerusalem: For in the thirty-second year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon, I came to the king, and after *some* days I obtained leave from the king:
Neh 13:7 And I came to Jerusalem, and understood the evil that Eliashib did for Tobiah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.
Neh 13:8 And it grieved me severely: Therefore I cast forth all of Tobiah's household stuff out from the chamber.
Neh 13:9 Then I commanded, and they cleansed the chambers: And I brought back again the vessels of the house of God to that place, with the food offering and the frankincense.
Neh 13:10 And I perceived that the portions of the Levites had not been given *to* them: For the Levites and the singers, that did the work, had fled, every one, to his field.
Neh 13:11 Then I contended with the rulers, and said, "Why is the house of God forsaken?" And I gathered them together, and set them in their place.
Neh 13:12 Then all Judah brought the tithe of the grain and the new wine and the oil to the treasuries.
Neh 13:13 And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and from the Levites, Pedaiah: And next to them was Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: For they were counted faithful, and their office was to distribute to their brethren.
Neh 13:14 Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and do not wipe out my good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for *its* offices.
Neh 13:15 In those days I saw in Judah some treading winepresses on the Sabbath, and bringing in sheaves *of grain*, and loading donkeys; *likewise* also wine, grapes, and figs, and all kinds of burdens, which they brought into Jerusalem on the Sabbath day: And I testified against them on the day in which they sold food.
Neh 13:16 Men of Tyre also dwelled there, which brought fish, and all manner of merchandise, and sold on the Sabbath to the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem.
Neh 13:17 Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said to them, "What evil thing is this that you all do, and profane the Sabbath day?
Neh 13:18 Did not your fathers *do* thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? Yet you all bring more wrath upon Israel by profaning the Sabbath."

Neh 13:19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem began to be dark before the Sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened until after the Sabbath: And I set some of my servants at the gates, that there should be no burden brought in on the Sabbath day.
Neh 13:20 So the merchants and sellers of all kinds of merchandise lodged outside Jerusalem once or twice.
Neh 13:21 Then I testified against them, and said to them, "Why do you all lodge around the wall? If you do so again, I will lay hands upon you." From that time forward they didn't come on the Sabbath again.
Neh 13:22 And I commanded the Levites that they should cleanse themselves, and that they should come and keep the gates, to sanctify the Sabbath day. Remember me, O my God, concerning this also, and spare me according to the greatness of Your mercy.
Neh 13:23 In those days I also saw Jews that had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab:
Neh 13:24 And their children spoke half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language of each people.
Neh 13:25 And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain ones of them, and plucked *out* their hair, and made them swear by God, saying, "You all shall not give your daughters to their sons, nor take their daughters to your sons, or for yourselves.
Neh 13:26 Did not Solomon, *former* king of Israel, sin by these things? Yet among many nations there was no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: Nevertheless, outlandish women caused even him to sin.
Neh 13:27 Shall we then hearken to you, to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?
Neh 13:28 And one of the sons of Joiada, the son of Eliashib the high priest, was son-in-law to Sanballat the Horonite: Therefore I chased him *away* from me.
Neh 13:29 Remember them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood, and the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites.
Neh 13:30 Thus I cleansed them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his business;
Neh 13:31 and for the wood offering, I appointed times, also for the firstfruits. Remember me, O my God, for good.

Esther

Chapter 1

Esth 1:1 Now it came to pass in the days of Ahasuerus, (this is *the* Ahasuerus which reigned from India even to Ethiopia, over a hundred and twenty-seven provinces):
Esth 1:2 That in those days, when the king Ahasuerus sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in Shushan the palace,
Esth 1:3 in the third year of his reign, he made a feast to all his princes and his servants; the power of Persia and Media, the nobles and princes of the provinces, being in front of him:
Esth 1:4 When he showed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honor of his excellent majesty many days, even a hundred and eighty days.

Esth 1:5 And when these days were expired, the king made a feast to all the people that were present in Shushan the palace, both to great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace;
Esth 1:6 where were white, green, and blue hangings, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: The beds were of gold and silver, upon a pavement of red, and blue, and white, and black marble.
Esth 1:7 And they gave them drinks in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse from one another), and royal wine in abundance, according to the bounty of the king.
Esth 1:8 And the drinking was according to the law; none did compel: For so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure.
Esth 1:9 Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the women in the royal house which belonged to king Ahasuerus.
Esth 1:10 On the seventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, Harbona, Bigtha, and Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the seven chamberlains that served in the presence of Ahasuerus the king,
Esth 1:11 to bring Vashti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to show the people and the princes her beauty: For she was fair to look on.
Esth 1:12 But the queen Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment by his chamberlains: Therefore the king was very wroth, and his anger burned in him.
Esth 1:13 Then the king said to the wise men, which knew the times, (for so was the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgment:
Esth 1:14 And next to him were Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, and Memucan, the seven princes of Persia and Media, which saw the king's face, and which sat first in the kingdom);
Esth 1:15 what shall we do to the queen Vashti according to law, because she has not performed the commandment of the king Ahasuerus by the chamberlains?
Esth 1:16 And Memucan answered before the king and the princes, Vashti the queen has not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that are in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus.
Esth 1:17 For this deed of the queen shall come broadly to all women, so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, "The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in before him, but she did not come."
Esth 1:18 Likewise the ladies of Persia and Media shall say this day to all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus there shall arise too much contempt and wrath.
Esth 1:19 If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, that it be not altered, That Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus; and let the king give her royal estate to another that is better than she.
Esth 1:20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great), all the wives shall give to their husbands honor, both to great and small.
Esth 1:21 And the saying pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Memucan:
Esth 1:22 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, into every province according to *its* writing, and to every people after their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and that it should be published according to the language of every people *group*.

Chapter 2

Esth 2:1 After these things, when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was appeased, he remembered Vashti, and what she had done, and what was decreed against her.
Esth 2:2 Then the king's servants that ministered to him said, "Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king:
Esth 2:3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins to Shushan the palace, to the house of the women, to the custody of Hege the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; and let their things for purification be given *to* them:
Esth 2:4 And let the maiden which pleases the king be queen instead of Vashti." And the thing pleased the king; and he did so.
Esth 2:5 Now in Shushan the palace there was a certain Jew, whose name was Mordecai, the son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a Benjamite;
Esth 2:6 who had been carried away from Jerusalem with the captivity which had been carried away with Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away.
Esth 2:7 And he brought up Hadassah, that is, Esther, his uncle's daughter: For she had neither father nor mother, and the maid was fair and beautiful; whom Mordecai, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter.
Esth 2:8 So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together to Shushan the palace, to the custody of Hegai, that Esther was also brought to the king's house, to the custody of Hegai, keeper of the women.
Esth 2:9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness from him; and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, which were suitable to be given her, out of the king's house: And he preferred her and her maids to the best place of the house of the women.
Esth 2:10 Esther had not showed her people nor her kindred: For Mordecai had charged her that she should not show it.
Esth 2:11 And every day Mordecai walked in front of the court of the women's house, to know how Esther fared, and what should become of her.
Esth 2:12 Now when every maid's turn came to go in to king Ahasuerus, after she had been *purified* twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, to wit, six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odors, and with other things for the purifying of the women);
Esth 2:13 Then, in this manner every maiden came to the king; whatever she desired was given *to* her, to bring with her out of the house of the women to the king's house.
Esth 2:14 In the evening she went, and on the next day she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz, the king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: She came in to the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name.
Esth 2:15 Now when the turn of Esther, the daughter of Abihail the uncle of Mordecai, who had taken her for his daughter, had come to go in to the king, she required nothing but what Hegai the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And Esther obtained favor in the sight of all those that looked upon her.
Esth 2:16 So Esther was taken to king Ahasuerus into his house royal in the tenth month, which is the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign.

Esth 2:17 And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and favor in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti.
Esth 2:18 Then the king made a great feast to all his princes and his servants, even Esther's feast; and he made a release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the state of the king.
Esth 2:19 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Mordecai sat in the king's gate.
Esth 2:20 Esther had not yet showed her kindred nor her people; as Mordecai had charged her: For Esther did the commandment of Mordecai, the same as when she was brought up with him.
Esth 2:21 In those days, while Mordecai sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, Bigthan and Teresh, of those which kept the door, were wroth, and sought to lay hands on the king Ahasuerus.
Esth 2:22 And the thing was known to Mordecai, who told it to Esther the queen; and Esther informed the king of it in Mordecai's name.
Esth 2:23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree: And it was written in the book of the chronicles before the king.

Chapter 3

Esth 3:1 After these things king Ahasuerus promoted Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that were with him.
Esth 3:2 And all the king's servants, that were in the king's gate, bowed, and reverenced Haman: For the king had so commanded concerning him. But Mordecai did not bow, nor did he reverence.
Esth 3:3 Then the king's servants, which were in the king's gate, said to Mordecai, "Why do you transgress the king's commandment?
Esth 3:4 Now it came to pass, when they spoke daily to him, and he did not listen to them, that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai's matters would stand: For he had told them that he was a Jew.
Esth 3:5 And when Haman saw that Mordecai did not bow, nor did he reverence, then Haman was full of wrath.
Esth 3:6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had showed him the people of Mordecai: Therefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, even the people of Mordecai.
Esth 3:7 In the first month, that is, the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar.
Esth 3:8 And Haman said to king Ahasuerus, "There is a certain people scattered abroad and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of your kingdom; and their laws are diverse from all people; neither do they keep the king's laws: Therefore it is not for the king's profit to endure them.
Esth 3:9 If it please the king, let it be written that they may be destroyed: And I will pay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring it into the king's treasuries."
Esth 3:10 And the king took his ring from his hand, and gave it to Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the Jews' enemy.
Esth 3:11 And the king said to Haman, "The silver is given to you, the people also, to do with them as it seems good to you."

Esth 3:12 Then the king's scribes were called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Haman had commanded to the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that were over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province according to the writing of it, and to every people after their language; in the name of king Ahasuerus it was written, and sealed with the king's ring.
Esth 3:13 And the letters were sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in one day, even on the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar, and to take the plunder of them for a prey.
Esth 3:14 As a commandment to be given in every province, a copy of the writing was published to all people, that they should be ready against that day.
Esth 3:15 The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shushan the palace. And the king and Haman sat down to drink; but the city Shushan was perplexed.

Chapter 4

Esth 4:1 When Mordecai perceived all that was done, Mordecai tore his clothes, and put on sackcloth with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cried with a loud and a bitter cry;
Esth 4:2 and even came before the king's gate: For none might enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.
Esth 4:3 And in every province, wherever the king's commandment and his decree came, there was great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and many lay in sackcloth and ashes.
Esth 4:4 So Esther's maids and her chamberlains came and told it to her. Then the queen was exceedingly grieved; and she sent garments to clothe Mordecai, and to take away his sackcloth from him: But he did not receive it.
Esth 4:5 Then Esther called for Hatach, one of the king's chamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mordecai, to know what it was, and why it was.
Esth 4:6 So Hatach went forth to Mordecai to the street of the city, which was before the king's gate.
Esth 4:7 And Mordecai told him of all that had happened to him, and of the sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them.
Esth 4:8 Also he gave him the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shushan to destroy them, to show it to Esther, and to declare it to her, and to charge her that she should go in to the king, to make supplication to him, and to make request before him for her people.
Esth 4:9 And Hatach came and told Esther the words of Mordecai.
Esth 4:10 Again Esther spoke to Hatach, and gave him commandment to Mordecai;
Esth 4:11 "All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whoever, whether man or women, shall come to the king into the inner court, who is not called, there is one law of his to put him to death, except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden scepter, that he may live: But I have not been called to come in to the king these thirty days."
Esth 4:12 And they told Esther's words to Mordecai.
Esth 4:13 Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, "Do not think that you yourself shall escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.

Esth 4:14 For if you altogether hold your peace at this time, then enlargement and deliverance shall arise to the Jews from another place; but you and your father's house shall be destroyed: And who knows whether you have come to the kingdom for such a time as this?"
Esth 4:15 Then Esther told them to return Mordecai this answer,
Esth 4:16 "Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in Shushan, and fast for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I and my maidens will also fast likewise; and so I will go in to the king, which is not according to the law: And if I perish, I perish."
Esth 4:17 So Mordecai went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

Chapter 5

Esth 5:1 Now it came to pass on the third day, that Esther put on her royal apparel, and stood in the inner court of the king's house, in front of the king's house: And the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, facing toward the gate of the house.
Esth 5:2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, that she obtained favor in his sight: And the king held out to Esther the golden scepter that was in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched the top of the scepter.
Esth 5:3 Then the king said to her, "What do you wish, queen Esther? And what is your request? It shall be given to you even to half of the kingdom."
Esth 5:4 And Esther answered, "If it seems good to the king, let the king and Haman come this day to the banquet that I have prepared for him."
Esth 5:5 Then the king said, "Cause Haman to make haste, that he may do as Esther has said." So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared.
Esth 5:6 And the king said to Esther at the banquet of wine, "What is your petition? And it shall be granted to you: And what is your request? Even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed."
Esth 5:7 Then Esther answered, and said, "My petition and my request is;
Esth 5:8 if I have found favor in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do tomorrow as the king has said.
Esth 5:9 Then Haman went forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: But when Haman saw Mordecai in the king's gate, that he did not stand up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Mordecai.
Esth 5:10 Nevertheless Haman refrained himself: And when he came home, he sent and called for his friends, and Zeresh his wife.
Esth 5:11 And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things in which the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.
Esth 5:12 Moreover Haman said, "Yes, Esther the queen let no man come in with the king to the banquet that she had prepared except me; and tomorrow I am invited *by* her also, with the king.
Esth 5:13 Yet all this avails me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting at the king's gate."
Esth 5:14 Then Zeresh his wife and all his friends said to him, "Let a gallows be made fifty cubits high, and tomorrow speak to the king that Mordecai may be hanged on it: Then go in merrily with the king to the banquet." And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made. [1]

---

1 [Note: 50 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) is approximately 91.2 feet, or ~27.8m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Chapter 6

Esth 6:1 On that night the king could not sleep, and he commanded to bring the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.
Esth 6:2 And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of Bigthana and Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who sought to lay hands on the king Ahasuerus.
Esth 6:3 And the king said, "What honor and dignity has been done to Mordecai for this?" Then the king's servants that ministered to him said, "There is nothing done for him."
Esth 6:4 And the king said, "Who is in the court?" Now Haman had come into the outwardly-facing court of the king's house, to speak to the king to hang Mordecai on the gallows that he had prepared for him.
Esth 6:5 And the king's servants said to him, "Behold, Haman stands in the court." And the king said, "Let him come in."
Esth 6:6 So Haman came in. And the king said to him, "What shall be done to the man whom the king delights to honor?" Now Haman thought in his heart, "To whom would the king delight to do honor more than to myself?"
Esth 6:7 And Haman answered the king, "For the man whom the king delights to honor,
Esth 6:8 let the royal apparel be brought which the king wears, and the horse that the king rides upon, and the crown royal which is set upon his head:
Esth 6:9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man with whom the king delights to honor, and bring him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaim before him, 'Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delights to honor.' "
Esth 6:10 Then the king said to Haman, "Make haste, and take the apparel and the horse, as you have said, "and do *exactly* so to Mordecai the Jew, that sits at the king's gate: Let nothing fail of all that you have spoken."
Esth 6:11 Then Haman took the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mordecai, and brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, "Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delights to honor."
Esth 6:12 And Mordecai came again to the king's gate. But Haman hurried to his house mourning, and having his head covered.
Esth 6:13 And Haman told Zeresh his wife and all his friends every thing that had befallen him. Then his wise men and Zeresh his wife said to him, "If Mordecai is of the seed of the Jews, before whom you have begun to fall, you shall not prevail against him, but shall surely fall before him."
Esth 6:14 And while they were still talking with him, the king's chamberlains came, and hurried to bring Haman to the banquet that Esther had prepared.

Chapter 7

Esth 7:1 So the king and Haman came to banquet with Esther the queen.
Esth 7:2 And the king said again to Esther on the second day at the banquet of wine, "What is your petition, queen Esther? And it shall be granted you: And what is your request? And it shall be performed, even to the half of the kingdom."
Esth 7:3 Then Esther the queen answered and said, "If I have found favor in your sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request:

Esth 7:4 For we are sold, I and my people, to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for servants and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage."
Esth 7:5 Then the king Ahasuerus answered and said to Esther the queen, "Who is he, and where is he, that dared presume in his heart to do so?
Esth 7:6 And Esther said, "The adversary and enemy is this wicked Haman." Then Haman was afraid before the king and the queen.
Esth 7:7 And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath went into the palace garden: And Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king.
Esth 7:8 Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman had fell upon the bed on which Esther was. Then the king said, "Will he also force the queen before me in the house?" As the word went out of the king's mouth, they covered Haman's face.
Esth 7:9 And Harbonah, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, "Behold also, the gallows fifty cubits high, which Haman had made for Mordecai, who had spoken good for the king, stands in the house of Haman." Then the king said, "Hang him on it." [1]
Esth 7:10 So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then the king's wrath was pacified.

Chapter 8

Esth 8:1 On that day king Ahasuerus gave the house of Haman the Jews' enemy to Esther the queen. And Mordecai came before the king; for Esther had told what he was to her.
Esth 8:2 And the king took off his ring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it to Mordecai. And Esther set Mordecai over the house of Haman.
Esth 8:3 And Esther spoke yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, and sought him with tears to put away the mischief of Haman the Agagite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.
Esth 8:4 Then the king held out the golden scepter toward Esther. So Esther arose, and stood before the king,
Esth 8:5 and said, "If it pleases the king, and if I have found favor in his sight, and the thing seems right before the king, and I am pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse the letters devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, which he wrote to destroy the Jews who are in all the king's provinces:
Esth 8:6 For how can I endure to see the evil that shall come to my people? Or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred?"
Esth 8:7 Then the king Ahasuerus said to Esther the queen and to Mordecai the Jew, "Behold, I have given Esther the house of Haman, and they have hanged him on the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews.
Esth 8:8 Write also for the Jews, as it pleases you, in the king's name, and seal it with the king's ring: For the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, no man may reverse."

---

1 [Note: 50 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) is approximately 91.2 feet, or ~27.8m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Esth 8:9 Then the king's scribes were called at that time in the third month, that is, the month Sivan, on the twenty-third day of *the month*; and it was written according to all that Mordecai commanded to the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which are from India to Ethiopia, a hundred and twenty-seven provinces, to every province according to the writing of it, and to every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.
Esth 8:10 And he wrote in the king Ahasuerus' name, and sealed it with the king's ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and young dromedaries:
Esth 8:11 In *these letters* the king granted the Jews which were in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, both little ones and women, and to take the plunder of them for a prey,
Esth 8:12 on one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely, on the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar.
Esth 8:13 As a commandment to be given in every province, a copy of the writing was published to all people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.
Esth 8:14 So the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree was given at Shushan the palace.
Esth 8:15 And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and purple: And the city of Shushan rejoiced and was glad.
Esth 8:16 The Jews had light, and gladness, and joy, and honor.
Esth 8:17 And in every province, and in every city, wherever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast and a good day. And many of the people of the land became Jews; for the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

Chapter 9

Esth 9:1 Now in the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar, on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews had rule over those that hated them);
Esth 9:2 The Jews gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt: And no man could withstand them; for the fear of them fell upon all people.
Esth 9:3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers of the king, helped the Jews; because the fear of Mordecai fell upon them.
Esth 9:4 For Mordecai was great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: For this man Mordecai waxed greater and greater.
Esth 9:5 Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did what they would to those that hated them.
Esth 9:6 And in Shushan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.
Esth 9:7 And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha,
Esth 9:8 and Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha,
Esth 9:9 and Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and Vajezatha,

Esth 9:10 they slew the ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews; but on the plunder they did not lay their hands.
Esth 9:11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shushan the palace was brought before the king.
Esth 9:12 And the king said to Esther the queen, "The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace, and the ten sons of Haman; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? Now what is your petition? And it shall be granted you: Or what is your request further? And it shall be done."
Esth 9:13 Then Esther said, "If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which are in Shushan to also do tomorrow according to this day's decree, and let Haman's ten sons be hanged on the gallows."
Esth 9:14 And the king commanded it to be so done: And the decree was given at Shushan; and they hanged Haman's ten sons.
Esth 9:15 For the Jews that were in Shushan also gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan; but on the prey they did not lay their hands.
Esth 9:16 But the other Jews that were in the king's provinces gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew seventy-five thousand of their foes, but they did not lay their hands on the prey,
Esth 9:17 on the thirteenth day of the month Adar; and on the fourteenth day of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.
Esth 9:18 But the Jews that were at Shushan assembled together on the thirteenth day of the month, and on the fourteenth day of it; and on the fifteenth day of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.
Esth 9:19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelled in the unwalled towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Adar a day of gladness and feasting, and a good day, and of sending portions to one another.
Esth 9:20 And Mordecai wrote these things, and sent letters to all the Jews that were in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, both near and far,
Esth 9:21 to establish this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly,
Esth 9:22 as the days in which the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which for them was turned from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: That they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of sending portions to one another, and gifts to the poor.
Esth 9:23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mordecai had written to them;
Esth 9:24 because Haman the son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, the enemy of all the Jews, had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pur, that is, the lot, to consume them, and to destroy them;
Esth 9:25 but when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.
Esth 9:26 For this reason they called these days Purim after the name of Pur. Therefore for all the words of this letter, and of that which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come to them,

Esth 9:27 the Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as joined themselves to them, so as it should not fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according to their appointed time every year;
Esth 9:28 and that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and that these days of Purim should not fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them perish from their seed.
Esth 9:29 Then Esther the queen, the daughter of Abihail, and Mordecai the Jew, wrote with all authority, to confirm this second letter of Purim.
Esth 9:30 And he sent the letters to all the Jews, to the hundred and twenty-seven provinces of the kingdom of Ahasuerus, with words of peace and truth,
Esth 9:31 to confirm these days of Purim accordingly in their times appointed, as Mordecai the Jew and Esther the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed for themselves and for their seed, the matters of the fastings and their cry.
Esth 9:32 And the decree of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim; and it was written in the book.

Chapter 10
Esth 10:1 And the king Ahasuerus laid a tribute upon the land, and upon the isles of the sea.
Esth 10:2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Mordecai, to which the king advanced him, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Media and Persia?
Esth 10:3 For Mordecai the Jew was next to king Ahasuerus, and great among the Jews, and accepted out of the multitude of his brethren, seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

Job

Chapter 1
Job 1:1 There was a man in the land of Uz, whose name was Job; and that man was perfect and upright, and one that feared God, and eschewed evil.
Job 1:2 And there were born to him seven sons and three daughters.
Job 1:3 His substance was also seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she-donkeys, and a very great household; so that this man was the greatest of all the men of the east.
Job 1:4 And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one *on* his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.
Job 1:5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were past, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and offered burnt offerings according to the number of them all: For Job said, "It may be that my sons have sinned, and cursed God in their hearts." Thus Job did *this* continually.
Job 1:6 Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan also came among them.
Job 1:7 And the LORD said to Satan, "From where have you come?" Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, "From going to and fro *on* the earth, and from walking up and down *on* it."

Job 1:8 And the LORD said to Satan, "Have you considered My servant Job, that there is none like him *on* the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that fears God, and eschews evil?"
Job 1:9 Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, "Does Job fear God for nothing?
Job 1:10 Have You not made a hedge around him, and around his house, and about all that he has on every side? You have blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land.
Job 1:11 But put forth Your hand now, and touch all that he has, and he will curse You to Your face."
Job 1:12 And the LORD said to Satan, "Behold, all that he has is in your power; only do not put forth your hand upon *the man* himself." So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.
Job 1:13 And there was a day when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their oldest brother's house:
Job 1:14 And there came a messenger to Job, and said, "The oxen were plowing, and the donkeys feeding beside them:
Job 1:15 And the Sabeans fell upon them, and took them away; yes, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and only I alone have escaped to tell you."
Job 1:16 While he was still speaking, there also came another, *who* said, "The fire of God has fallen from heaven, and has burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and only I alone have escaped to tell you."
Job 1:17 While he was still speaking, there also came another, and said, "The Chaldeans set out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yes, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and only I alone have escaped to tell you."
Job 1:18 While he was still speaking, there came another also, and said, "Your sons and your daughters were eating and drinking wine in their oldest brother's house:
Job 1:19 And behold, there came a great wind from the barren wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and only I alone have escaped to tell you."
Job 1:20 Then Job arose, and tore his robe, and shaved his head, and fell down upon the ground, and worshiped, [1]
Job 1:21 and said, "Naked I came out of my mother's womb, and naked I shall return back there: The LORD gave, and the LORD has taken away; blessed be the name of the LORD."
Job 1:22 In all this Job did not sin, nor charged God foolishly.

Chapter 2

Job 2:1 Again there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan also came among them to present himself before the LORD.
Job 2:2 And the LORD said to Satan, "From where have you come?" And Satan answered the LORD, and said, "From going to and fro *on* the earth, and from walking up and down *on* it."
Job 2:3 And the LORD said to Satan, "Have you considered My servant Job, that there is none like him *on* the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that fears God, and eschews evil?" And still he holds fast his integrity, although you moved Me against him, to destroy him without cause."
Job 2:4 And Satan answered the LORD, and said, "Skin for skin, yes, all that a man has he will give for his life.

---

1 [Note: robe; or, mantle]

Job 2:5 But put forth Your hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will curse You to Your face."
Job 2:6 And the LORD said to Satan, "Behold, he is in your hand; but save his life." [1]
Job 2:7 So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Job with sore boils from the sole of his foot to the crown *of his head*.
Job 2:8 And he took a broken clay pot fragment to scrape himself with; and he sat down among the ashes.
Job 2:9 Then his wife said to him, "Do you still retain your integrity? Curse God, and die."
Job 2:10 But he said to her, "You speak as one of the foolish women speak. What *then*? Shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil?" In all this Job did not sin with his lips.
Job 2:11 Now when Job's three friends heard of all this evil that had come upon him, they came, every one, from his own place; Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite: For they had made an appointment together to come to mourn with him and to comfort him.
Job 2:12 And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and *could* not distinguish him, they lifted up their voices, and wept; and they tore, every one, his robe, and sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven. [2]
Job 2:13 So they sat down upon the ground with him seven days and seven nights, and no one spoke a word to him: For they saw that his grief was very great.

Chapter 3

Job 3:1 After this Job opened his mouth, and cursed his day.
Job 3:2 And Job spoke, and said,
Job 3:3 "Let the day perish in which I was born, and the night in which it was said, 'There is a man-child conceived.'
Job 3:4 Let that day be darkness; let not God regard it from above, neither let the light shine upon it.
Job 3:5 Let darkness and the shadow of death stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; let the blackness of the day terrify it.
Job 3:6 As for that night, let darkness seize upon it; let it not be joined to the days of the year, let it not come into the number of the months.
Job 3:7 Lo, let that night be solitary, let no joyful voice come in it.
Job 3:8 Let them curse it who curse the day, who are ready to raise up their mourning. [1]
Job 3:9 Let the stars of *its* twilight be dark; let it look for light, but have none; neither let it see the dawning of the day:
Job 3:10 Because it did not shut up the doors of my mother's womb, nor hid sorrow from my eyes.
Job 3:11 Why didn't I die from the womb? Why did I not give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?
Job 3:12 Why did the knees meet me? Or why the breasts, that I should suck?
Job 3:13 For now I should have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: Then I *would* have been at rest,
Job 3:14 with kings and counselors of the earth, which build desolate places for themselves;

---

[1] [Note: but; or, only]
[2] [Note: robe; or, mantle]
[1] [Note: mourning; or, leviathan]

Job 3:15 or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:
Job 3:16 Or as a hidden untimely birth, I would not have *existed*; as infants who never saw light.
Job 3:17 There the wicked cease from troubling; and there the weary are at rest.
Job 3:18 There the prisoners rest together; they do not hear the voice of the oppressor.
Job 3:19 The small and great are there; and the servant is free from his master.
Job 3:20 Why is light given to him that is in misery, and life to the bitter in soul;
Job 3:21 which long for death, but it does not come; and dig for it more than for hidden treasures;
Job 3:22 which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad, when they can find the grave?
Job 3:23 Why is light given to a man whose way is hidden, and whom God has hedged in?
Job 3:24 For my sighing comes before I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.
Job 3:25 For the thing which I greatly feared has come upon me, and that which I was afraid of has come to me.
Job 3:26 I was not exempt from hazards, neither did I have rest, nor was I quiet; yet trouble came."

Chapter 4

Job 4:1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,
Job 4:2 "If we assay to commune with you, will you be grieved? But who can withhold himself from speaking?
Job 4:3 Behold, you have instructed many, and you have strengthened the weak hands.
Job 4:4 Your words have upheld him that was falling, and you have strengthened the feeble knees.
Job 4:5 But now it has come upon you, and you faint; it touches you, and you are troubled.
Job 4:6 Is not this your fear, your confidence, your hope, and the uprightness of your ways?
Job 4:7 Remember, I implore you, who ever perished, being innocent? Or where were the righteous cut off?
Job 4:8 Even as I have seen, those that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.
Job 4:9 By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of His nostrils they are consumed.
Job 4:10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and the teeth of the young lions, are broken.
Job 4:11 The old lion perishes for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.
Job 4:12 Now a message was secretly brought to me, and my ear received a little of *it*. [1]
Job 4:13 In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falls on men,
Job 4:14 fear came upon me, and trembling, which made all my bones shake.
Job 4:15 Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up:
Job 4:16 It stood still, but I could not discern *its* form: An image was before my eyes, there was silence, and I heard a voice, saying,
Job 4:17 'Shall mortal man be more just than God? Shall a man be more pure than his Maker?
Job 4:18 Behold, He put no trust in His servants; and He charged His angels with folly:
Job 4:19 How much less in those that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation is in the dust, which are crushed before the moth?
Job 4:20 They are destroyed from morning to evening: They perish forever without any regarding it.

---

[1] [Note: secretly: In Hebrew, by stealth]

Job 4:21 Doesn't their excellency which is *within* them go away? They die, even without wisdom.'
"

Chapter 5

Job 5:1 "Call now, if there is anyone that will answer you; and to which of the saints will you turn?
Job 5:2 For wrath kills the foolish man, and envy slays the silly one.
Job 5:3 I have seen the foolish taking root: But suddenly I cursed his habitation.
Job 5:4 His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither is there anyone to deliver them.
Job 5:5 Whose harvest the hungry eat up, and even take it out of the thorns, and the robber swallows up their substance.
Job 5:6 Although affliction does not come forth from the dust, neither does trouble spring up out of the ground;
Job 5:7 yet man is born to trouble, as the sparks fly upward.
Job 5:8 I would seek to God, and to God I would commit my cause:
Job 5:9 Which does great things and unsearchable; marvelous things without number:
Job 5:10 Who gives rain upon the earth, and sends waters upon the fields:
Job 5:11 To set up on high those that are lowly; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety.
Job 5:12 He disappoints the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise.
Job 5:13 He takes the wise in their own craftiness: And the counsel of the froward is carried headlong.
Job 5:14 They meet with darkness in the daytime, and grope during the noonday as in the night.
Job 5:15 But He saves the poor from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.
Job 5:16 So the poor has hope, and iniquity stops her mouth.
Job 5:17 Behold, happy is the man whom God corrects: Therefore do not despise the chastening of the Almighty:
Job 5:18 For He makes sore, and binds up: He wounds, and His hands make whole.
Job 5:19 He shall deliver you in six troubles: Yes, in seven *troubles* no evil shall touch you.
Job 5:20 In famine He shall redeem you from death: And in war, from the power of the sword.
Job 5:21 You shall be hid from the whip of the tongue: Neither shall you be afraid of destruction when it comes.
Job 5:22 At destruction and famine you shall laugh: Neither shall you be afraid of the wild beasts of the earth.
Job 5:23 For you shall be in league with the stones of the field: And the wild beasts of the field shall be at peace with you.
Job 5:24 And you shall know that your tabernacle shall be in peace; and you shall visit your habitation, and shall not sin.
Job 5:25 You shall also know that your seed shall be great, and your offspring as the grass of the earth.
Job 5:26 You shall come to your grave *at* a full age, as a pile of sheaves of grain comes in *during* its season.
Job 5:27 See this, we have searched it out, so it is; hear it, and know it for your *own* good."

Chapter 6

Job 6:1 But Job answered and said,
Job 6:2 "Oh that my grief were thoroughly weighed, and my calamity laid together in the balances!
Job 6:3 For now it would be heavier than the sand of the sea: Therefore my words are swallowed up.
Job 6:4 For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison from *them* drinks up my spirit: The terrors of God have set themselves in array against me.
Job 6:5 Does the wild donkey bray *"hee-haw"* when he has grass? Or the ox *bellow* over his fodder?
Job 6:6 Can that which is unsavory be eaten without salt? Or is there any taste in the white of an egg?
Job 6:7 The things that my soul refused to touch are like my sorrowful food.
Job 6:8 Oh that I might have my request; and that God would grant me the thing that I long for!
Job 6:9 Even that it would please God to destroy me; that He would let loose His hand, and cut me off!
Job 6:10 Then I *should even* still have comfort; yes, I would harden myself in sorrow: Let Him not spare; for I have not concealed the words of the Holy One.
Job 6:11 What is my strength, that I should hope? And what is my end, that I should prolong my life?
Job 6:12 Is my strength the strength of stones? Or is my flesh of brass?
Job 6:13 Is not my help *within* me? And is wisdom entirely driven *away* from me?
Job 6:14 To him that is afflicted, pity should be shown from his friend; but he forsakes the fear of the Almighty.
Job 6:15 My brethren have dealt deceitfully like a *spring melt* flood, and as the stream of floods they pass away;
Job 6:16 which are made dark by reason of the ice, and into which the snow is hidden:
Job 6:17 When they wax warm, they vanish: When it is hot, they are consumed out of their place.
Job 6:18 The paths of their way are turned aside; they go to nothing, and perish.
Job 6:19 The troops of Tema looked, the companies of Sheba waited for them.
Job 6:20 They were confounded because they had hoped; they came over here, and were ashamed.
Job 6:21 For now all you are nothing; you see my being cast down, and are afraid.
Job 6:22 Did I say, 'Bring *something* to me?' Or, 'Give a reward for me from your wealth?'
Job 6:23 Or, 'Deliver me from the enemy's hand'? Or, 'Redeem me from the hand of the mighty'?
Job 6:24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: And cause me to understand in what I have erred.
Job 6:25 How forcible are right words! But what does your arguing refute?
Job 6:26 Do you all imagine to refute words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are like wind?
Job 6:27 Yes, you all overwhelm the fatherless, and you dig a pit for your friend.
Job 6:28 Now therefore be content, look upon me; for it is evident to you if I lie.
Job 6:29 Go back, I implore you, let it not become iniquity; yes, return again, my righteousness is in this matter.
Job 6:30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? Cannot my taste discern perverse things?

Chapter 7

Job 7:1 "Is there not a time appointed to man upon earth? Are not his days also like the days of a hireling?
Job 7:2 As a servant earnestly desires the shadow, and as a hireling looks for the reward of his work:
Job 7:3 In like manner I am made to possess months of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.
Job 7:4 When I lie down, I say, 'When shall I arise, and the night be gone?' And I am full of tossings to and fro *until* the dawning of the day.
Job 7:5 My flesh is clothed with worms and clods of dust; my skin is broken, and *has* become loathsome.
Job 7:6 My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.
Job 7:7 O remember that my life is wind: My eye shall no *longer* see good.
Job 7:8 The eye of him that has seen me shall see me no more: Your eyes are upon me, and I am not.
Job 7:9 As the cloud is consumed and vanishes away: So he that goes down to the grave shall come up no more.
Job 7:10 He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more.
Job 7:11 Therefore I will not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will complain in the bitterness of my soul.
Job 7:12 Am I a sea, or a whale, that You set a watch over me?
Job 7:13 When I say, 'My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint';
Job 7:14 then You scare me with dreams, and terrify me through visions:
Job 7:15 So that my soul chooses strangling, and death rather than my life.
Job 7:16 I loathe it; I would not live perpetually: Let me alone; for my days are vanity.
Job 7:17 What is man, that You should magnify him? And that You should set Your heart upon him?
Job 7:18 And that You should visit him every morning, and prove him *through testing* every moment?
Job 7:19 How long will You not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?
Job 7:20 I have sinned; what shall I do to You, O You preserver of men? Why have You set me as a *target in opposition* against You, so that I am a burden to myself?
Job 7:21 And why don't You pardon my transgression, and take away my iniquity? For now I shall be laid down in the dust; and You shall seek me in the morning, but I shall be no *more*." [1]

Chapter 8

Job 8:1 Then Bildad the Shuhite answered, and said,
Job 8:2 "How long will you speak these things? And how long shall the words of your mouth be like a strong wind?
Job 8:3 Does God pervert judgment? Or does the Almighty pervert justice?
Job 8:4 If your children have sinned against Him, and He has cast them away for their transgression;
Job 8:5 if you would soon seek God, and make your supplication to the Almighty;

---

[1] [Note: be laid down: In KJV, sleep]

Job 8:6 if you were pure and upright; surely now He would awake for you, and make the habitation of your righteousness prosperous.
Job 8:7 Though your beginning was small, yet your latter end should greatly increase.
Job 8:8 For inquire, I implore you, of the former age, and prepare yourself to the search of their fathers:
Job 8:9 (For we are but of yesterday, and know nothing, because our days upon earth are a shadow):
Job 8:10 Shall they not teach you, and tell you, and utter words out of their heart?
Job 8:11 Can the bulrush grow up without mire? Can the *reed* flag grow without water?
Job 8:12 While it is yet in its greenness, and not cut down, it withers before any other herb.
Job 8:13 So are the paths of all that forget God; and the hypocrite's hope shall perish:
Job 8:14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust shall be a spider's web.
Job 8:15 He shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: He shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.
Job 8:16 He is green before the sun, and his branch shoots forth in his garden.
Job 8:17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, and see the place of stones.
Job 8:18 If he *is* destroyed from his place, then it shall deny him, saying, 'I have not seen you.'
Job 8:19 Behold, this is the joy of his way, and out of the earth others shall grow.
Job 8:20 Behold, God will not cast away a perfect man, neither will he help the evil doers:
Job 8:21 Until He fills your mouth with laughing, and your lips with rejoicing.
Job 8:22 Those that hate you shall be clothed with shame; and the dwelling place of the wicked shall come to nothing."

Chapter 9

Job 9:1 Then Job answered and said,
Job 9:2 "Truly I know it is so: But how should man be just with God?
Job 9:3 If he will contend with Him, he cannot answer Him one *time out* of a thousand.
Job 9:4 He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength: Who has hardened himself against Him, and has prospered?
Job 9:5 Which removes the mountains, and they know *it* not: Which overturns them in His anger.
Job 9:6 Which shakes the earth out of her place, and *its* pillars tremble.
Job 9:7 Which commands the sun, and it does not rise; and seals up the stars.
Job 9:8 Which alone spreads out the heavens, and treads upon the waves of the sea.
Job 9:9 Which makes Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the south.
Job 9:10 Which does great things past finding out; yes, and wonders without number.
Job 9:11 Lo, He goes by me, and I do not see Him: He passes on also, but I do not perceive Him.
Job 9:12 Behold, He takes away, who can hinder Him? Who will say to Him, 'What *are* you doing?'
Job 9:13 If God will not withdraw His anger, the helpers of the proud do stoop under Him.
Job 9:14 How much less shall I answer Him, and pick out my words to reason with Him?
Job 9:15 Whom, though I were righteous, yet I would not answer, but I would make supplication to my Judge.
Job 9:16 If I had called, and He had answered me; I still would not believe that He had hearkened to my voice.
Job 9:17 For He breaks me with a tempest, and multiplies my wounds without cause.
Job 9:18 He will not permit me to take my breath, but fills me with bitterness.

Job 9:19 If I speak of strength, lo, He is strong: And if of judgment, who shall assign me a time to plead?
Job 9:20 If I justify myself, my own mouth shall condemn me: If I say, 'I am perfect', it shall also prove me perverse.
Job 9:21 Though I were perfect, yet I would not know my soul: I would despise my life.
Job 9:22 This is one thing, therefore I said it, 'He destroys the perfect and the wicked.'
Job 9:23 If the whip slays suddenly, He will laugh at the trial of the innocent.
Job 9:24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: He covers the faces of *its* judges; if not, where, and who is he?
Job 9:25 Now my days are swifter than a message *runner*: They flee away, they see no good.
Job 9:26 They have passed away as the swift ships: As the eagle that hastens to the prey.
Job 9:27 If I say, 'I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and comfort myself':
Job 9:28 I am afraid of all my sorrows; I know that You will not hold me innocent.
Job 9:29 If I am wicked, why then do I labor in vain?
Job 9:30 If I wash myself with snow water, and make my hands ever so clean;
Job 9:31 yet You shall plunge me in the ditch, and my own clothes shall abhor me.
Job 9:32 For He is not a man, as I am, that I should answer Him, and we should come together in judgment.
Job 9:33 Neither is there any arbiter between us, that might lay his hand upon us both.
Job 9:34 Let Him take His rod away from me, and let not His fear terrify me:
Job 9:35 Then I would speak, and not fear Him; but it is not so with me."

Chapter 10

Job 10:1 "My soul is weary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon myself; I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.
Job 10:2 I will say to God, 'Do not condemn me; show me why You contend with me.
Job 10:3 Is it good to You that You should oppress, that You should despise the work of Your hands, and shine upon the counsel of the wicked?
Job 10:4 Have You eyes of flesh? Or do You see as man sees?
Job 10:5 Are Your days as the days of man? Are Your years as man's days,
Job 10:6 that You inquire after my iniquity, and search after my sin?
Job 10:7 You know that I am not wicked; and there is none that can deliver out of Your hand.
Job 10:8 Your hands have made me and fashioned me together all around; yet You destroy me.
Job 10:9 Remember, I beseech You, that You have made me as the clay; and You will bring me into dust again?
Job 10:10 Have You not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?
Job 10:11 You have clothed me with skin and flesh, and have fenced me with bones and sinews.
Job 10:12 You have granted me life and favor, and Your visitation has preserved my spirit.
Job 10:13 And these things You have hid in Your heart: I know that this is with You.
Job 10:14 If I sin, then You mark me, and You will not acquit me from my iniquity.
Job 10:15 If I am wicked, woe to me; and if I am righteous, even still I will not lift up my head. I am full of confusion; therefore see my affliction;
Job 10:16 for it increases. You hunt me as a fierce lion: And again You show Yourself marvelous upon me.
Job 10:17 You renew Your witnesses against me, and increase Your indignation upon me; changes and war are against me.

Job 10:18 Why then have You brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!
Job 10:19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.
Job 10:20 Are not my days few? Cease then, and let me alone, that I may take a little comfort,
Job 10:21 before I go *to the* place from which I shall not return, even to the land of darkness and the shadow of death;
Job 10:22 A land of darkness, as darkness itself; and of the shadow of death, without any order, and where the light is as darkness.' "

Chapter 11

Job 11:1 Then Zophar the Naamathite answered, and said,
Job 11:2 "Shouldn't the multitude of words be answered? And should a man full of talk be justified?
Job 11:3 Should your lies make men hold their peace? And when you mock, shall no man make you ashamed?
Job 11:4 For you have said, 'My doctrine is pure, and I am clean in Your eyes.'
Job 11:5 But oh that God would speak, and open His lips against you;
Job 11:6 and that He would show you the secrets of wisdom, that they are double to that which is! Know therefore that God exacts from you less than your iniquity deserves.
Job 11:7 Can you by searching find out God? Can you find out the Almighty to perfection?
Job 11:8 It is as high as heaven; what can you do? Deeper than hell; what can you know?
Job 11:9 The measure of *it* is longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.
Job 11:10 If He cuts off, and shuts *someone in*, or gathers together, then who can hinder Him?
Job 11:11 For He knows vain men: He sees wickedness also; will He not then consider it?
Job 11:12 For vain men would be wise, though man is born like a wild donkey's colt.
Job 11:13 If you prepare your heart, and stretch out your hands toward Him;
Job 11:14 if iniquity is in your hand, put it far away, and do not let wickedness dwell in your tabernacles.
Job 11:15 For then you shall lift up your face without spot; yes, you shall be steadfast, and shall not fear:
Job 11:16 Because you shall forget your misery, and remember it as waters that pass away:
Job 11:17 And your age shall be clearer than the noonday: You shall shine forth, you shall be as the morning.
Job 11:18 And you shall be secure, because there is hope; yes, you shall dig around you, and you shall take your rest in safety.
Job 11:19 Also you shall lie down, and no one shall make you afraid; yes, many shall make supplication to you.
Job 11:20 But the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and they shall not escape, and their hope shall be as the giving up of the ghost."

Chapter 12

Job 12:1 And Job answered and said,
Job 12:2 "No doubt, only all you are the people, and wisdom shall die with you.
Job 12:3 But I have understanding as well as you; I am not inferior to you: Yes, who does not know such things as these?

Job 12:4 I am as one mocked *by* his neighbor, who calls upon God, and He answers him: The just *and* upright man is laughed to scorn.
Job 12:5 He that is ready to slip with his feet is as a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.
Job 12:6 The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and those that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God brings abundantly.
Job 12:7 But ask now the *wild* beasts, and they shall teach you; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell you:
Job 12:8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach you: And the fish of the sea shall declare to you.
Job 12:9 Who *of* all these does not know that the hand of the LORD has worked this?
Job 12:10 In whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all mankind.
Job 12:11 Does not the ear examine words? And the mouth taste its food?
Job 12:12 With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.
Job 12:13 With Him is wisdom and strength, He has counsel and understanding.
Job 12:14 Behold, *if* He breaks down, it cannot be built again: *if* He shuts *in* a man, there can be no opening.
Job 12:15 Behold, He withholds the waters, and they dry up: Also, He sends them out, and they overturn the earth.
Job 12:16 With Him is strength and wisdom: The deceived and the deceiver are His.
Job 12:17 He leads counselors away plundered, and makes the judges fools.
Job 12:18 He looses the bonds of kings, and girds their loins with a girdle.
Job 12:19 He leads princes away plundered, and overthrows the mighty.
Job 12:20 He removes away the speech of the trusty, and takes away the understanding of the aged.
Job 12:21 He pours contempt upon princes, and weakens the strength of the mighty.
Job 12:22 He discovers deep things out of darkness, and brings out to light the shadow of death.
Job 12:23 He increases the nations, and destroys them: He enlarges the nations, and contracts them again.
Job 12:24 He takes away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and causes them to wander in a barren wilderness where there is no path.
Job 12:25 They grope in the dark without light, and He makes them to stagger like a drunken man."

Chapter 13

Job 13:1 "Lo, my eye has seen all this, my ear has heard and understood it.
Job 13:2 What all you know, I know the same also: I am not inferior to you.
Job 13:3 Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with God.
Job 13:4 But you all are forgers of lies, you are all physicians of no value.
Job 13:5 O that you all would entirely hold your peace! And it should be your wisdom.
Job 13:6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.
Job 13:7 Will all of you speak wickedly for God? And talk deceitfully for Him?
Job 13:8 Will you all accept His person? Will you contend for God?
Job 13:9 Is it good that He should search you out? Or as one man mocks another, do you all so mock Him?
Job 13:10 He will surely reprove you, if you all secretly accept persons.
Job 13:11 Shall not His excellency make you afraid? And His dread fall upon you?

Job 13:12 Your remembrances are like ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.
Job 13:13 Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what will.
Job 13:14 Why do I take my flesh in my teeth, and put my life in my hand?
Job 13:15 Though He slay me, yet I will trust in Him: But I will maintain my own ways before Him.
Job 13:16 He also shall be my salvation: For a hypocrite shall not come before Him.
Job 13:17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.
Job 13:18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.
Job 13:19 Who is he that will plead with me? For now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.
Job 13:20 Only do not *do* two things to me: Then I will not hide myself from You.
Job 13:21 Withdraw Your hand far from me: And do not let Your dread make me afraid.
Job 13:22 Then call, and I will answer: Or let me speak, and You answer me.
Job 13:23 How many are my iniquities and sins? Make me to know my transgression and my sin.
Job 13:24 Why do You hide Your face, and impute me *as* Your enemy?
Job 13:25 Will You break a leaf driven to and fro? And will You pursue the dry stubble?
Job 13:26 For You write bitter things against me, and make me to possess the iniquities of my youth.
Job 13:27 You also put my feet in the stocks, and look narrowly to all my paths; You set a print upon the heels of my feet.
Job 13:28 And I *am* consumed, as a rotten thing, as a garment that is moth eaten."

Chapter 14

Job 14:1 "Man that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble.
Job 14:2 He comes forth like a flower, and is cut down: He also flees as a shadow, and does not continue.
Job 14:3 And do You open Your eyes upon such a one, and bring me into judgment with You?
Job 14:4 Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? No one.
Job 14:5 Seeing his days are determined, the number of his months are with you, you have appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;
Job 14:6 turn from him, that he may rest, until he shall accomplish his days, like a hireling.
Job 14:7 Because, there is hope *for* a tree, if it is cut down, that it will sprout again, and that *its* tender branch will not cease.
Job 14:8 Though *its* roots wax old in the earth, and *its stump* dies in the ground;
Job 14:9 yet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.
Job 14:10 But man dies, and wastes away: Yes, man gives up the ghost, and where is he?
Job 14:11 As the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decays and dries up:
Job 14:12 So man lies down, and does not rise: Until the heavens are no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.
Job 14:13 O that You would hide me in the grave, that You would keep me secret, until Your wrath is past, that You would appoint me a set time, and remember me!
Job 14:14 If a man dies, shall he live again? I will wait all the days of my appointed time, until my change comes.
Job 14:15 You shall call, and I will answer You: You will have a desire towards the work of Your hands.
Job 14:16 For now You number my steps: Do You not watch over my sin?
Job 14:17 My transgression is sealed up in a bag, and You sew up my iniquity.

Job 14:18 And surely the mountain's *avalanche* comes to nothing, and the rock is removed out from its place.
Job 14:19 The waters wear *down* the stones: You wash away the things which grow out of the dust of the earth; and You destroy the hope of man.
Job 14:20 You prevail forever against him, and he passes: You change his countenance, and send him away.
Job 14:21 His sons come to honor, and he does not know it; and they are brought low, but he does not perceive it *happening to* them.
Job 14:22 But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn."

Chapter 15

Job 15:1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered, and said,
Job 15:2 "Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind?
Job 15:3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk? Or with speeches with which he can do no good?
Job 15:4 Yes, you cast off fear, and restrain prayer before God.
Job 15:5 For your mouth utters your iniquity, and you choose the tongue of the crafty.
Job 15:6 Your own mouth condemns you, and not I: Yes, your own lips testify against you.
Job 15:7 Are you the first man that was born? Or were you made before the hills?
Job 15:8 Have you heard the secret of God? And do you restrain wisdom to yourself?
Job 15:9 What do you know, that we do not know? What do you understand, which is not in us?
Job 15:10 With us are both the gray-headed and very aged men, much more elder than your father.
Job 15:11 Are the consolations of God small with you? Is there any secret thing with you?
Job 15:12 Why does your heart carry you away? And what do your eyes wink at,
Job 15:13 that you turn your spirit against God, and let such words go out of your mouth?
Job 15:14 What is man, that he should be clean? And he which is born of a woman, that he should be righteous?
Job 15:15 Behold, He puts no trust in His saints; yes, the heavens are not clean in His sight.
Job 15:16 How much more abominable and filthy is man, who drinks iniquity like water?
Job 15:17 I will show you, hear me; and that which I have seen I will declare;
Job 15:18 which wise men have told from their fathers, and have not hid it:
Job 15:19 To whom alone the earth was given, and no stranger passed among them.
Job 15:20 The wicked man travails with pain all his days, and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.
Job 15:21 A dreadful sound is in his ears: In prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.
Job 15:22 He does not believe that he shall return out of darkness, and the sword is waiting for him.
Job 15:23 He wanders abroad for bread, saying, 'Where is it?' He knows that the day of darkness is ready at hand.
Job 15:24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready *for* the battle.
Job 15:25 For he stretches out his hand against God, and strengthens himself against the Almighty.
Job 15:26 He runs upon Him, even on His neck, upon the thick bosses of His buckler shields:
Job 15:27 Because he covers his face with his fatness, and makes bulges of fat on his flanks.

Job 15:28 And he dwells in desolate cities, and in houses which no man inhabits, which are ready to become heaps.
Job 15:29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection of it upon the earth.
Job 15:30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the breath of His mouth He shall go away.
Job 15:31 Let not him *who* is deceived trust in vanity: For vanity shall be his *just* reward.
Job 15:32 It shall be accomplished before his time, and his branch shall not be green.
Job 15:33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the olive.
Job 15:34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.
Job 15:35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepares deceit."

Chapter 16

Job 16:1 Then Job answered and said,
Job 16:2 "I have heard many such things: All of you are miserable comforters.
Job 16:3 Shall vain words have an end? Or what emboldens you that you answer?
Job 16:4 I also could speak as you all do: If your soul were in my soul's place, I could heap up words against you, and shake my head at you.
Job 16:5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should assuage your grief.
Job 16:6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged: And though I am patient, *in* what am I eased?
Job 16:7 But now He has made me weary: You have made all my companionship desolate.
Job 16:8 And you have filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me: And my leanness rising up within me bears witness *in* my face.
Job 16:9 He tears me in his wrath, who hates me: He gnashes upon me with his teeth; my enemy sharpens his sight upon me.
Job 16:10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have reproachfully smitten me upon the cheek; they have gathered themselves together against me.
Job 16:11 God has delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.
Job 16:12 I was at ease, but He has broken me apart: He has also taken me by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up *as* His target.
Job 16:13 His archers compass all around me, He splits my *inner* reins apart, and does not spare; He pours out my gall upon the ground.
Job 16:14 He breaks me with breach upon breach, He runs upon me like a giant.
Job 16:15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and defiled my horn in the dust.
Job 16:16 My face is foul with weeping, and on my eyelids is the shadow of death;
Job 16:17 not for any injustice in my hands: Also my prayer is pure.
Job 16:18 O earth, do not cover my blood, and let my cry have no *hiding* place.
Job 16:19 Also now, behold, my witness is in heaven, and my record is on high.
Job 16:20 My friends scorn me: But my eye pours out tears to God.
Job 16:21 O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleads for his neighbor!
Job 16:22 When a few years *have passed*, then I shall go *on a journey* from which I shall not return."

Chapter 17

Job 17:1 "My breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for me.
Job 17:2 Are there not mockers with me? And does not my eye persevere in their provocation?
Job 17:3 Lay down now, put me in a surety with you; who is he that will strike hands with me?
Job 17:4 For You have hidden their heart from understanding: Therefore You shall not exalt them.
Job 17:5 He that speaks flattery to his friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail.
Job 17:6 He also has made me a byword of the people; and formerly I was as a tabor.
Job 17:7 My eyes are also dim by reason of sorrow, and all my members are as a shadow.
Job 17:8 Upright men shall be astonished at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.
Job 17:9 The righteous shall also hold *to* his way, and he that has clean hands shall be stronger and stronger.
Job 17:10 But as for you all, do you return, and come now: For I cannot find one wise man among you.
Job 17:11 My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart.
Job 17:12 They change the night into day: The light is short because of darkness.
Job 17:13 If I wait, the grave is my house: I have made my bed in the darkness.
Job 17:14 I have said to corruption, 'You are my father': To the worm, 'You are my mother, and my sister.'
Job 17:15 And where now is my hope? As for my hope, who shall see it?
Job 17:16 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when our rest together is in the dust."

Chapter 18

Job 18:1 Then Bildad the Shuhite answered, and said,
Job 18:2 "How long will it be before you all make an end of words? Think *about it*, and afterwards we will speak.
Job 18:3 Why are we counted as *wild* beasts, and reputed *as* vile in your sight?
Job 18:4 He tears himself in his anger: Shall the earth be forsaken for you? And shall the rock be moved out of its place?
Job 18:5 Yes, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.
Job 18:6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, and his candle shall be put out with him. [1]
Job 18:7 The steps of his strength shall be narrowed, and his own counsel shall cast him down.
Job 18:8 For he is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walks upon a snare.
Job 18:9 The snare's gin shall take him by the heel, and the robber shall prevail against him.
Job 18:10 The snare is laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the pathway.
Job 18:11 Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall drive him to his feet.
Job 18:12 His strength shall be famished, and destruction shall be ready at his side.
Job 18:13 It shall devour the strength of his skin: Even the firstborn of death shall devour his strength.
Job 18:14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.
Job 18:15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because it is not from his *own*: Brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

---

1 [Note: candle; or, lamp]

Job 18:16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and his branch above shall be cut off.
Job 18:17 His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street.
Job 18:18 He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world.
Job 18:19 He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.
Job 18:20 Those that come after him shall be astonished at his day, as those that went before were affrighted.
Job 18:21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that does not know God."

Chapter 19

Job 19:1 Then Job answered and said,
Job 19:2 "How long will all of you vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?
Job 19:3 These ten times you all have reproached me: You are not *even* ashamed that you make yourselves strange to me.
Job 19:4 And *if* it indeed is that I have erred, my error remains within myself.
Job 19:5 If indeed you all will magnify yourselves against me, and plead my reproach against me:
Job 19:6 Know now that God has overthrown me, and has compassed me with His net.
Job 19:7 Behold, I cry out from injury, but I am not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judgment.
Job 19:8 He has fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and He has set darkness in my paths.
Job 19:9 He has stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.
Job 19:10 He has destroyed me on every side, and I am gone: And He has removed my hope like a tree.
Job 19:11 He has also kindled His wrath against me, and He counts me as one of His enemies.
Job 19:12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp all around my tabernacle.
Job 19:13 He has put my brethren far *away* from me, and my acquaintances are truly estranged from me.
Job 19:14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.
Job 19:15 Those that dwell in my house, and my maids, count me as a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.
Job 19:16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; *though* I entreated him with my mouth.
Job 19:17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I entreated *her* for the sake of the children of my own body.
Job 19:18 Yes, *even* young children despised me; I arose, and they spoke against me.
Job 19:19 All my intimate friends abhorred me: And those whom I loved have turned against me.
Job 19:20 My bone sticks to my skin and to my flesh, and I have escaped by the skin of my teeth.
Job 19:21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O my friends, all of you; for the hand of God has touched me.
Job 19:22 Why do you all persecute me like God *does*, and are not satisfied with my flesh?
Job 19:23 Oh that my words were now written! Oh that they were printed in a book!
Job 19:24 That they were engraved with an iron pen and lead in the rock forever!
Job 19:25 For I know that my Redeemer lives, and that He shall stand upon the earth *in* the latter days:
Job 19:26 And though worms pursuing my skin destroy this body, yet in my flesh I shall see God:

Job 19:27 Whom I shall see for myself, and my eyes shall behold, and not another; though my *inner* reins are consumed within me.
Job 19:28 But all of you should say, 'Why *do* we persecute him, seeing the root of the matter is found in me?'
Job 19:29 Be afraid of the sword, all of you: For wrath brings the punishments of the sword, that you may know there is a judgment."

Chapter 20

Job 20:1 Then Zophar the Naamathite answered, and said,
Job 20:2 "Therefore, my thoughts cause me to answer, and for this I make haste.
Job 20:3 I have heard the rebuke *against* my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causes me to answer.
Job 20:4 Do you not know this of old, since man was placed upon earth,
Job 20:5 that the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite *is* but for a moment?
Job 20:6 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach to the clouds;
Job 20:7 yet he shall perish forever like his own dung: Those which have seen him shall say, 'Where is he?'
Job 20:8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found: Yes, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.
Job 20:9 Also, the eye which saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place behold him any more.
Job 20:10 His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands shall restore their goods.
Job 20:11 His bones are full of the sin of his youth, which shall lie down with him in the dust.
Job 20:12 Though wickedness is sweet in his mouth, though he hides it under his tongue;
Job 20:13 though he spares it, and does not forsake it; but keeps it still within his mouth:
Job 20:14 Yet his food in his bowels is turned, it is the gall of asps within him.
Job 20:15 He has swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly.
Job 20:16 He shall suck the poison of asps: The viper's tongue shall slay him.
Job 20:17 He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.
Job 20:18 That which he labored for he shall restore, and shall not swallow it down: The restitution shall be according to his substance, and he shall not rejoice in it.
Job 20:19 Because he has oppressed and has forsaken the poor; because he has violently taken away a house which he did not build;
Job 20:20 surely he shall not feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save *any* of that which he desired.
Job 20:21 There shall *be* none of his food left; therefore no man shall look for his goods.
Job 20:22 In the fullness of his sufficiency he shall be distressed: Every hand of the wicked shall come upon him.
Job 20:23 When he is about to fill his belly, God shall cast the fury of His wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him while he is eating.
Job 20:24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the bow of steel shall strike him through.
Job 20:25 It is drawn, and comes out of the body; yes, the glittering sword comes out of his gall: Terrors are upon him.

Job 20:26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: A fire not *driven by wind* shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.
Job 20:27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and the earth shall rise up against him.
Job 20:28 The increase of his house shall depart, and his goods shall flow away in the day of his wrath.
Job 20:29 This is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed to him by God."

Chapter 21

Job 21:1 But Job answered and said,
Job 21:2 "Hear diligently my speech, and let this be your consolation.
Job 21:3 Bear with me, *and* permit that I may speak; and after I have spoken, mock on.
Job 21:4 As for me, is my complaint to man? And if it were so, why shouldn't my spirit be troubled?
Job 21:5 Take notice of me, and be astonished, and lay your hand upon your mouth.
Job 21:6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling takes hold on my flesh.
Job 21:7 Why do the wicked live, become old, yes, *and* are mighty in power?
Job 21:8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring *are* before their eyes.
Job 21:9 Their houses are safe from fear, neither is the rod of God upon them.
Job 21:10 Their bull procreates, and does not miscarry; their cow calves, and does not cast *off* her calf.
Job 21:11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.
Job 21:12 They take the tambourine and harp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ.
Job 21:13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave.
Job 21:14 Therefore they say to God, 'Depart from us; for we do not desire the knowledge of Your ways.
Job 21:15 What is the Almighty, that we should serve Him? And what profit should we have, if we pray to Him?'
Job 21:16 See, their welfare is not in their hand: The counsel of the wicked is far from me.
Job 21:17 How often the candle of the wicked is put out! And how often their destruction comes upon them! God distributes sorrows in His anger.
Job 21:18 They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm carries away.
Job 21:19 God lays up his iniquity for his children: He rewards him, and he shall know it.
Job 21:20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.
Job 21:21 For what pleasure does he have in his house after he *passes*, when the number of his months is cut off in their middle?
Job 21:22 Shall anyone teach God knowledge? Seeing He judges those that are exalted.
Job 21:23 One dies in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.
Job 21:24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones are moistened with marrow. [1]
Job 21:25 And another dies in the bitterness of his soul, and never eats with pleasure.
Job 21:26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover them.
Job 21:27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which you all wrongfully imagine against me.

---

[1] [Note: breasts; or, milk pails]

Job 21:28 For all you say, 'Where is the house of the prince? And where are the dwelling places of the wicked?'
Job 21:29 Have you all not asked those that go by the *road*? And do you not know their signs,
Job 21:30 that the wicked are reserved *for* the day of destruction? They shall be brought forth to the day of wrath. [2]
Job 21:31 Who shall declare his way to his face? And who shall repay him *for* what he has done?
Job 21:32 Even yet he shall be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tomb.
Job 21:33 The turf of the valley shall be sweet to him, and every man shall draw after him, as there are innumerable *people* before him.
Job 21:34 Why then do all of you comfort me in vain, seeing there remains falsehood in your answers?"

Chapter 22

Job 22:1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,
Job 22:2 "Can a man be profitable to God, as he that is wise may be profitable to himself?
Job 22:3 Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that you are righteous? Or is it gain to Him, that you make your ways perfect?
Job 22:4 Will He reprove you for fear of you? Will He enter into judgment with you?
Job 22:5 Is not your wickedness great? And your iniquities infinite?
Job 22:6 For you have taken a pledge from your brother for nothing, and stripped the naked of their clothing.
Job 22:7 You have not given water to the weary to drink, and you have withheld bread from the hungry.
Job 22:8 But as for the mighty man, he had the land; and the honorable man dwelled in it.
Job 22:9 You have sent widows away empty, and the arms of the fatherless have been broken.
Job 22:10 Therefore snares are all around you, and sudden fear troubles you;
Job 22:11 or darkness, that you cannot see; and abundance of waters cover you.
Job 22:12 Is not God in the height of heaven? And behold the height of the stars, how high they are!
Job 22:13 And you say, 'How does God know? Can he judge through the dark cloud?
Job 22:14 Thick clouds are a covering to Him, *such* that He does not see; and He walks in the circuit of heaven.'
Job 22:15 Have you marked the old way which wicked men have trodden?
Job 22:16 Which were cut down out of time, whose foundation was overflowed with a flood:
Job 22:17 Which said to God, 'Depart from us: And what can the Almighty do for them?'
Job 22:18 Yet He filled their houses with good things: But the counsel of the wicked is far from me.
Job 22:19 The righteous see it, and are glad: And the innocent laugh them to scorn.
Job 22:20 Whereas our substance is not cut down, but the fire consumes the remnant of them.
Job 22:21 Now acquaint yourself with Him, and be at peace: By this good shall come to you.
Job 22:22 Receive, I implore you, the law from His mouth, and lay up His words in your heart.
Job 22:23 If you return to the Almighty, you shall be built up, you shall put away iniquity far from your tabernacles.
Job 22:24 Then you shall lay up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks.

---

[2] [Note: wrath: In Hebrew, wraths]

Job 22:25 Yes, the Almighty shall be your defense, and you shall have plenty of silver.
Job 22:26 For then you shall have your delight in the Almighty, and shall lift up your face to God.
Job 22:27 You shall make your prayer to Him, and He shall hear you, and you shall pay your vows.
Job 22:28 You shall also decree a thing, and it shall be established to you: And the light shall shine upon your ways.
Job 22:29 When men are cast down, then you shall say, 'There is *a* lifting up'; and He shall save the humble person.
Job 22:30 He shall deliver the island of the innocent: And it is delivered by the pureness of your hands."

Chapter 23

Job 23:1 Then Job answered and said,
Job 23:2 "Even today my complaint is bitter: My stroke is heavier than my groaning.
Job 23:3 Oh that I knew where I might find Him! That I might even come to His seat!
Job 23:4 I would set in order my account before Him, and fill my mouth with arguments.
Job 23:5 I would know the words which He would answer me, and understand what He would say to me.
Job 23:6 Will He plead against me with His great power? No; but He would put strength in me.
Job 23:7 There the righteous might dispute with Him; so I should be delivered forever from my Judge.
Job 23:8 Behold, I go forward, but He is not there; and backward, but I cannot perceive Him:
Job 23:9 On the left hand, where He does work, but I cannot behold Him: He hides himself on the right hand side, *such* that I cannot see Him:
Job 23:10 But He knows the way that I take: When He has proven me *through testing*, I shall come forth as gold.
Job 23:11 My foot has held His steps, I have kept His way, and *have* not turned aside.
Job 23:12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of His lips; I have esteemed the words of His mouth more than my essential food.
Job 23:13 But He is in one mind, and who can turn Him *back*? And what His soul desires, even that He does.
Job 23:14 For He performs the thing that is appointed for me: And many such things are with Him.
Job 23:15 Therefore I am troubled at His presence: When I consider *it*, I am afraid of Him.
Job 23:16 For God makes my heart soft, and the Almighty troubles me:
Job 23:17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither has He covered the darkness from my face."

Chapter 24

Job 24:1 "Seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, why do those that don't know Him see His days?
Job 24:2 Some remove the landmarks; they violently take away flocks, and feed *upon them*.
Job 24:3 They drive away the donkey of the fatherless, they take the widow's ox for a pledge.
Job 24:4 They turn the needy out of the way: The poor of the earth hide themselves together.
Job 24:5 Behold, as wild donkeys in the desert, they go forth to their work; rising before long for a prey: The barren wilderness yields food for them and for their children.
Job 24:6 They reap, every one, his grain in the field: And they gather the vintage of the wicked.

Job 24:7 They cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no covering in the cold.
Job 24:8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of a shelter.
Job 24:9 They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor.
Job 24:10 They cause him to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf *of grain* from the hungry;
Job 24:11 which make oil within their walls, and tread their winepresses, and suffer thirst.
Job 24:12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded cries out: Yet God does not impute folly to them.
Job 24:13 They are of those that rebel against the light; they do not know *its* ways, nor abide in *its* paths.
Job 24:14 The murderer rising with the light kills the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.
Job 24:15 The eye of the adulterer also waits for the twilight, saying, 'No eye shall see me': And disguises his face.
Job 24:16 In the dark they dig through houses, which they had marked for themselves in the daytime: They do not know the light.
Job 24:17 For the morning is even like the shadow of death to them: If someone distinguishes them, they are in the terrors of the shadow of death.
Job 24:18 He is swift as the waters; their portion is cursed *on* the earth: He does not observe the way of the vineyards.
Job 24:19 Drought and heat consume the snow waters: So does the grave those which have sinned.
Job 24:20 The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; he shall be remembered no more; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree.
Job 24:21 He evilly entreats the barren that do not bear *children*: And does not *do* good to the widow.
Job 24:22 He also draws the mighty with his power: He rises up, and no man is sure of life.
Job 24:23 Though it is given him to be in safety, on which he rests; yet His eyes are upon their ways.
Job 24:24 They are exalted for a little while, but *then* are gone and brought low; they are taken out of the way like all *the* others, and cut off as the tops of the ears of grain.
Job 24:25 And if it is now not so, who will make me a liar, and make my speech worthless?"

Chapter 25

Job 25:1 Then Bildad the Shuhite answered, and said,
Job 25:2 "Dominion and fear are with Him, He makes peace in His high places.
Job 25:3 Is there any counting of His armies? And upon whom does His light not arise?
Job 25:4 How then can man be justified with God? Or how can he be clean that is born of a woman?
Job 25:5 Look even to the moon, and it does not shine; yes, the stars are not pure in His sight.
Job 25:6 How much less man, that is a worm? And the son of man, who is a worm?

Chapter 26

Job 26:1 But Job answered and said,
Job 26:2 "How have you helped him that is without power? How have you saved the arm that has no strength?

Job 26:3 How have you counseled him that has no wisdom? And how have you plentifully declared the thing as it is?
Job 26:4 To whom have you uttered words? And whose spirit came from you?
Job 26:5 Dead things are formed from under the waters, and *from* the inhabitants dwelling there.
Job 26:6 Hell is naked before Him, and destruction has no covering.
Job 26:7 He stretches out the north over the empty place, and hangs the earth upon nothing.
Job 26:8 He binds up the waters in His thick clouds; and the cloud is not breached under them.
Job 26:9 He holds back the face of His throne, and spreads His cloud upon it.
Job 26:10 He has compassed the waters with bounds, until the day and night come to an end.
Job 26:11 The pillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at His reproof.
Job 26:12 He divides the sea with His power, and by His understanding He smites through the proud.
Job 26:13 By His spirit He has garnished the heavens; His hand has formed the crooked serpent.
Job 26:14 Lo, these are *only* part of His ways: But how little a portion *of audible speaking* is heard from Him? But who can understand the thunder of His power?

Chapter 27

Job 27:1 Moreover Job continued his parable, and said,
Job 27:2 "As God lives, Who has taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, Who has vexed my soul;
Job 27:3 all the while my breath is in me, and the spirit of God is in my nostrils;
Job 27:4 my lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.
Job 27:5 God forbid that I should justify you: Till I die I will not remove my integrity from me.
Job 27:6 I hold fast my righteousness, and will not let it go: My heart shall not reproach me so long as I live.
Job 27:7 Let my enemy be as the wicked, and he that rises up against me as the unrighteous.
Job 27:8 For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he has gained *possessions*, when God takes away his soul?
Job 27:9 Will God hear his cry when trouble comes upon him?
Job 27:10 Will he delight himself in the Almighty? Will he always call upon God?
Job 27:11 I will teach you by the hand of God: That which is with the Almighty I will not conceal.
Job 27:12 Behold, all you yourselves have seen it; why then are you altogether vain to this degree?
Job 27:13 This is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressors, which they shall receive from the Almighty.
Job 27:14 If his children are multiplied, it is for the sword: And his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.
Job 27:15 Those of his that remain shall be buried in death: And his widows shall not weep.
Job 27:16 Though he heaps up silver as the dust, and prepares clothing as the clay;
Job 27:17 he may prepare it, but the just shall put it on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.
Job 27:18 He builds his house as a moth, and as a wooden booth that the watchman makes.
Job 27:19 The rich man shall lie down, but he shall not be gathered: He opens his eyes, and he is no more.
Job 27:20 Terrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest steals him away in the night.
Job 27:21 The east wind carries him away, and he departs: And as a storm hurls him out of his place.

Job 27:22 For God shall cast upon him, and not spare: He would gladly flee out of His hand.
Job 27:23 Men shall clap their hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his place."

Chapter 28

Job 28:1 Surely there is a fissured vein for the silver, and a place for gold where they refine it.
Job 28:2 Iron is taken out of the earth, and brass is melted out of the stone.
Job 28:3 He sets an end to darkness, and searches out all perfection: The stones of darkness, and the shadow of death.
Job 28:4 The flood breaks out from the inhabitant; even the waters forgotten *by men's* feet: They are dried up, they have flowed away from men.
Job 28:5 As for the earth, out of it comes bread: And underneath it something like fire is turned up.
Job 28:6 The stones of it are the place of sapphires: And it has dust of gold.
Job 28:7 There is a path which no fowl knows, and which the vulture's eye has not seen:
Job 28:8 The lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor *has* the fierce lion passed by it.
Job 28:9 He puts forth His hand upon the rock; He overturns the mountains by the roots.
Job 28:10 He cuts out rivers among the rocks; and His eye sees every precious thing.
Job 28:11 He binds the floods from overflowing; and he brings forth to light the thing that is hidden.
Job 28:12 But where shall wisdom be found? And where is the place of understanding?
Job 28:13 Man does not know *its* price; neither is it found in the land of the living.
Job 28:14 The depth says, 'It is not in me': And the sea says, 'It is not with me.'
Job 28:15 It cannot be *procured* for gold, neither shall silver be weighed *as its* price.
Job 28:16 It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire.
Job 28:17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: And the exchange of it shall not be for jewels of fine gold.
Job 28:18 No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls: For the price of wisdom is above rubies.
Job 28:19 The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.
Job 28:20 From where then comes wisdom? And where is the place of understanding?
Job 28:21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept concealed from the fowls of the air.
Job 28:22 Destruction and death say, 'We have heard of *its* fame with our ears.'
Job 28:23 God understands *its* way, and He knows *its* place.
Job 28:24 For He looks to the ends of the earth, and sees under the whole heaven;
Job 28:25 to make the weight for the winds; and He weighs the waters by measure.
Job 28:26 When He made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder:
Job 28:27 Then He saw it, and declared it; He prepared it, yes, and searched it out.
Job 28:28 And to man He said, 'Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.' "

Chapter 29

Job 29:1 Moreover Job continued his parable, and said,
Job 29:2 "Oh that I were as in months past, as in the days when God preserved me;
Job 29:3 when His candle shined upon my head, and when by His light I walked through darkness;
Job 29:4 as I was in the days of my youth, when the secret of God was upon my tabernacle;
Job 29:5 when the Almighty was still with me, when my children were around me;

Job 29:6 when I washed my steps with butter, and the rock poured me out rivers of oil;
Job 29:7 when I went out to the gate through the city, when I prepared my seat in the street!
Job 29:8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves: And the aged arose, and stood up.
Job 29:9 The princes refrained *from* talking, and laid their hand on their mouth.
Job 29:10 The nobles held their peace, and their tongue stuck to the roof of their mouth.
Job 29:11 When the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me:
Job 29:12 Because I delivered the poor that cried out, and the fatherless, and he that had no one to help him.
Job 29:13 The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me: And I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.
Job 29:14 I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: My judgment was as a robe and a diadem.
Job 29:15 I was eyes to the blind, and feet to the lame.
Job 29:16 I was a father to the poor: And I searched out the cause which I did not know.
Job 29:17 And I broke the jaws of the wicked, and plucked the prey out of his teeth.
Job 29:18 Then I said, 'I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply my days as the sand.'
Job 29:19 My root was spread out by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.
Job 29:20 My glory was fresh in me, and my bow was renewed in my hand.
Job 29:21 Men gave ear to me, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.
Job 29:22 After my words they did not speak again; and my speech dropped upon them.
Job 29:23 And they waited for me as for the rain; and they opened their mouth wide as for the latter rain.
Job 29:24 If I laughed upon them, they did not believe it; and they did not cast down the light of my countenance.
Job 29:25 I chose out their way *for them*, and sat *as* chief, and dwelled as a king in the army, as one that comforts the mourners."

Chapter 30

Job 30:1 But now those that are younger than I have me in derision, whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the dogs of my flock.
Job 30:2 Yes, to what might the strength of their hands profit me, in whom old age has *now* withered?
Job 30:3 For want and famine they were solitary; fleeing into the barren wilderness *that was* desolate and waste *land* in former times.
Job 30:4 Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and juniper roots for their food. [1]
Job 30:5 They were driven forth from among men, (they cried out after them as after a thief);
Job 30:6 To dwell in the clefts of the valleys, in caves of the earth, and in the rocks.
Job 30:7 Among the bushes they brayed *out*; under the nettles they were gathered together.
Job 30:8 They were children of fools, yes, children of base men: They were viler than the earth.
Job 30:9 And now I am their song, yes, I am their byword.
Job 30:10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, and do not spare spitting in my face.
Job 30:11 Because He has loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before me.
Job 30:12 On my right hand the youth rise *up*; they push away my feet, and they erect the ways of their destruction against me.

---

[1] [Note: mallows are plants of the genus Malva]

Job 30:13 They mar my path, they set forward my calamity, they have no helper.
Job 30:14 They came upon me as a wide breaking *through* of waters: In the desolation they rolled themselves upon me.
Job 30:15 Terrors are turned upon me: They pursue my soul as the wind: And my welfare passes away like a cloud.
Job 30:16 And now my soul is poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.
Job 30:17 My bones are pierced within me in the night season: And my sinews take no rest.
Job 30:18 By the great force of my disease my garment is changed: It binds me *all* around like the collar of my coat.
Job 30:19 He has cast me into the mire, and I have become like dust and ashes.
Job 30:20 I cry out to You, and You do not hear me: I stand up, and You do not regard me.
Job 30:21 You have become cruel to me: With Your strong hand You put Yourself *in* opposition against me.
Job 30:22 You lift me up to the wind; You cause me to ride upon it, and dissolve my substance.
Job 30:23 For I know that You will bring me to death, and to the house appointed for all living.
Job 30:24 However, He will not stretch out His hand to the grave, though they cry out in His destruction.
Job 30:25 Did I not weep for him that was in trouble? Was not my soul grieved for the poor?
Job 30:26 When I looked for good, then evil came to me: And when I waited for light, there came darkness.
Job 30:27 My bowels boiled, and did not cease: The days of affliction prevented me *from resting*.
Job 30:28 I went mourning without the sun: I stood up, and I cried out in the congregation.
Job 30:29 I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to owls. [2]
Job 30:30 My skin is black upon me, and my bones are burned with heat.
Job 30:31 My harp also is turned to mourning, and my organ into the voice of those that weep.

Chapter 31

Job 31:1 "I made a covenant with my eyes; why then should I think upon a maid?
Job 31:2 For what portion of God is there from above? And what inheritance of the Almighty from on high?
Job 31:3 Is not destruction to the wicked? And a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity?
Job 31:4 Does He not see my ways, and count all my steps?
Job 31:5 If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot has hastened to deceit;
Job 31:6 let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know my integrity.
Job 31:7 If my step has turned out of the way, and my heart walked after my eyes, and if any blot has cleaved to my hands;
Job 31:8 then let me sow, and let another eat; yes, let my offspring be rooted out.
Job 31:9 If my heart has been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid wait at my neighbor's door;
Job 31:10 then let my wife grind to another, and let others bow down upon her.
Job 31:11 For this is a heinous crime; yes, it is an iniquity to be punished by the judges.
Job 31:12 For it is a fire that consumes to destruction, and would root out all my increase.
Job 31:13 If I despised the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant, when they contended with me;
Job 31:14 what then shall I do when God rises up? And when He visits, what shall I answer Him?

---

[2] [Note: owls; or, ostriches]

Job 31:15 Did not He that made me in the womb make him *also*? And did not *just* One fashion us *both* in the womb?
Job 31:16 If I have withheld the poor from their desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail;
Job 31:17 or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless has not eaten of *it*;
Job 31:18 (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as with a father, and I have guided her from my mother's womb);
Job 31:19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without covering;
Job 31:20 if his loins have not blessed me, and if he were not warmed with the fleece of my sheep;
Job 31:21 if I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my help in the gate:
Job 31:22 Then let my arm fall from my shoulder blade, and my arm be broken from the bone.
Job 31:23 For destruction from God was a terror to me, and by reason of His highness I could not endure.
Job 31:24 If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, 'You are my confidence';
Job 31:25 if I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because my hand had gotten much;
Job 31:26 if I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness;
Job 31:27 and my heart has been secretly enticed, or my mouth has kissed my hand:
Job 31:28 This also was an iniquity to be punished by the judge: For I *would* have denied the God that is above.
Job 31:29 If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him:
Job 31:30 Neither have I permitted my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to his soul.
Job 31:31 If the men of my tabernacle did not say, 'Oh that we had *a piece* of his flesh! We cannot be satisfied.'
Job 31:32 The stranger did not lodge in the street: But I opened my doors to the traveler.
Job 31:33 If I covered my transgressions like Adam, by hiding my iniquity in my bosom:
Job 31:34 Did I fear a great multitude, or did the contempt of families terrify me, that I kept silent, and did not go out the door?
Job 31:35 Oh that one would hear me! Behold, my desire is, that the Almighty would answer me, and that my adversary had written a book.
Job 31:36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, and bind it as a crown to me.
Job 31:37 I would declare to Him the number of my steps; as a prince I would go near to Him.
Job 31:38 If my land cries out against me, or *if* the furrows of *it* likewise complain;
Job 31:39 if I have eaten *its* fruits without *paying* money, or have caused *its* owners to lose their life:
Job 31:40 Let thistles grow instead of wheat, and cockle weed instead of barley." The words of Job are ended.

Chapter 32

Job 32:1 So these three men ceased to answer Job, because he was righteous in his own eyes.
Job 32:2 Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite, of the kindred of Ram: His wrath was kindled against Job, because he justified himself rather than God.
Job 32:3 His wrath was also kindled against his three friends, because they had found no answer, and yet had condemned Job.
Job 32:4 Now Elihu had waited until Job had spoken, because they were older than he.

Job 32:5 When Elihu saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.
Job 32:6 And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said, "I am young, and you are all very old; for which reason I was afraid, and dared not show you my opinion.
Job 32:7 I said, 'Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom.'
Job 32:8 But there is a spirit in man: And the inspiration of the Almighty gives them understanding.
Job 32:9 Great men are not always wise: Neither do the aged understand judgment.
Job 32:10 Therefore I said, 'Hearken to me; I also will present my opinion.'
Job 32:11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your reasons, while you all searched out what to say.
Job 32:12 Yes, I attended to you, and behold, there were none of you that convinced Job, or that answered his words:
Job 32:13 Lest all of you should say, 'We have found out wisdom: God thrusts him down, not man.'
Job 32:14 Now he has not directed his words against me: Neither will I answer him with your speeches.
Job 32:15 They were amazed, they answered no more: They left off speaking.
Job 32:16 When I had waited, (for they did not speak, but stood still, and answered no more);
Job 32:17 I said, 'I also will answer my part, I will also present my opinion.
Job 32:18 For I have *had my fill of the* matter, the spirit within me constrains me.
Job 32:19 Behold, my belly is as wine which has no vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles.
Job 32:20 I will speak, that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.
Job 32:21 Let me not, I implore you, accept any man's person, neither let me give flattering titles to man.
Job 32:22 For I do not know *how* to give flattering titles; in so doing my Maker would soon take me away.' "

Chapter 33

Job 33:1 "For *this* reason, Job, I implore you, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.
Job 33:2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue has spoken in my mouth.
Job 33:3 My words shall be of the uprightness of my heart: And my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.
Job 33:4 The Spirit of God has made me, and the breath of the Almighty has given me life.
Job 33:5 If you can answer me, set your words in order before me, *and* stand up.
Job 33:6 Behold, I am in God's stead according to your wish: I also am formed out of the clay.
Job 33:7 Behold, my terror shall not make you afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon you.
Job 33:8 Surely you have spoken in my hearing, and I have heard the voice of your words, saying,
Job 33:9 'I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me.
Job 33:10 Behold, He finds occasions against me, He counts me for His enemy,
Job 33:11 He puts my feet in the stocks, He marks all my paths.'
Job 33:12 Behold, in this you are not just: I will answer you, that God is greater than man.
Job 33:13 Why do you strive against Him? For He does not give account *regarding* any of His matters.
Job 33:14 For God speaks once, yes, *even* twice, yet man does not perceive it.
Job 33:15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falls upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;
Job 33:16 then He opens the ears of men, and seals their instruction,

Job 33:17 that He may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man.
Job 33:18 He keeps back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.
Job 33:19 He is also chastened with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong pain:
Job 33:20 So that his life abhors bread, and his soul dainty food.
Job 33:21 His flesh is consumed away, *such* that it cannot be seen; and his bones that were not seen *now* stick out.
Job 33:22 Yes, his soul draws near to the grave, and his life to the destroyers.
Job 33:23 If there is a messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to show to man his uprightness:
Job 33:24 Then He is gracious to him, and says, 'Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found a ransom.'
Job 33:25 His flesh shall be fresher than a child's: He shall return to the days of his youth:
Job 33:26 He shall pray to God, and He will be favorable to him: And He shall see his face with joy: For He will render to man His righteousness.
Job 33:27 He looks upon men, and if any say, 'I have sinned, and perverted that which is right, and it did not profit me';
Job 33:28 He will deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.
Job 33:29 Lo, God works all these things many times with man,
Job 33:30 to bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living.
Job 33:31 Mark well, O Job, hearken to me: Hold your peace, and I will speak.
Job 33:32 If you have anything to say, answer me: Speak, for I desire to justify you.
Job 33:33 If not, hearken to me: Hold your peace, and I shall teach you wisdom."

Chapter 34

Job 34:1 Furthermore Elihu answered and said,
Job 34:2 "Hear my words, O all you wise men; and give ear to me, you that have knowledge.
Job 34:3 For the ear examines words, as the mouth tastes food. [1]
Job 34:4 Let us choose *for ourselves* judgment: Let us know among ourselves what is good.
Job 34:5 For Job has said, 'I am righteous: And God has taken away my judgment.
Job 34:6 Should I lie against my right? My wound is incurable without transgression.'
Job 34:7 What man is like Job, who drinks up scorning like water?
Job 34:8 Who goes in *the* company with the workers of iniquity, and walks with wicked men.
Job 34:9 For he has said, 'It profits a man nothing that he should delight himself with God.'
Job 34:10 Therefore hearken to me, all you men of understanding: Far be it from God, that He should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that He should commit iniquity.
Job 34:11 For He shall render the work of a man to him, and cause every man to obtain knowledge according to his ways.
Job 34:12 Yes, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty pervert judgment.
Job 34:13 Who has given Him an imposition over the earth? Or who has disposed the whole world?
Job 34:14 If He sets His heart upon man, if He gathers to Himself his spirit and his breath;
Job 34:15 all flesh shall perish together, and man shall return again to dust.
Job 34:16 If now you have understanding, hear this: Hearken to the voice of my words.

---

1 [Note: mouth: In Hebrew, palate]

Job 34:17 Shall even he that hates *what is* right govern? And will you condemn Him that is most just?
Job 34:18 Is it fitting to say to a king, 'You are wicked'? And to princes, 'All you are ungodly'?
Job 34:19 How much less to Him that does not accept the persons of princes, nor regards the rich more than the poor? For they all are the work of His hands.
Job 34:20 In a moment they shall die, and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and pass away: And the mighty shall be taken away *not by* hands.
Job 34:21 For His eyes are upon the ways of man, and He sees all his goings.
Job 34:22 There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.
Job 34:23 For He will not lay upon man more than *what is* right; that he should enter into judgment with God.
Job 34:24 He shall break in pieces mighty men without number, and set others in their place.
Job 34:25 Therefore He knows their works, and He overturns them in the night, so that they are destroyed.
Job 34:26 He strikes them as wicked men in the open sight of others;
Job 34:27 because they turned back from Him, and would not consider any of His ways:
Job 34:28 So that they cause the cry of the poor to come to Him, and He hears the cry of the afflicted.
Job 34:29 When He gives quietness, who then can make trouble? And when He hides His face, who then can behold Him? Whether it is done against a nation, or against a man only:
Job 34:30 That the hypocrite does not reign, lest the people become ensnared.
Job 34:31 Surely it is proper to say to God, 'I have borne chastisement, I will not offend any more:
Job 34:32 You teach me that which I don't see: If I have done iniquity, I will do *it* no more.'
Job 34:33 Should it be according to your mind? He will recompense it, whether you refuse, or whether you choose *it*; and not I: Therefore speak what you know.
Job 34:34 Let men of understanding tell me, and let a wise man listen to me.
Job 34:35 'Job has spoken without knowledge, and his words were without wisdom.'
Job 34:36 My desire is that Job may be *examined and* tried to the end because his answers *were* in the character of wicked men.
Job 34:37 For he adds rebellion to his sin, he claps his hands among us, and multiplies his words against God."

Chapter 35

Job 35:1 Elihu spoke moreover, and said,
Job 35:2 "Do you think this to be right, that you say, 'My righteousness is more than God's'?
Job 35:3 For you said, 'What advantage will it be to You? And, What profit shall I have, if I am cleansed from my sin?'
Job 35:4 I will answer you, and your companions with you.
Job 35:5 Look to the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds which are higher than you.
Job 35:6 If you sin, what do you bring to pass against Him? Or if your transgressions are multiplied, what do you convey to Him?
Job 35:7 If you are righteous, what do you give Him? Or what does He receive from your hand?
Job 35:8 Your wickedness may hurt a man like yourself; and your righteousness may profit the son of man.
Job 35:9 By reason of the multitude of oppressions they make the oppressed cry: They cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty.

Job 35:10 But no one says, 'Where is God my Maker, Who gives songs in the night;
Job 35:11 Who teaches us more than the wild beasts of the earth, and makes us wiser than the fowls of heaven?'
Job 35:12 There they cry, but no one gives *an* answer, because of the pride of evil men.
Job 35:13 Surely God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.
Job 35:14 Although you say you shall not see Him, yet judgment is before Him; therefore you trust in Him.
Job 35:15 But now, because it is not so, He has visited in His anger; yet he does not know the great extremity *of* it:
Job 35:16 Therefore Job opens his mouth in vain; he multiplies words without knowledge."

Chapter 36

Job 36:1 Elihu also proceeded, and said,
Job 36:2 "Bear *with* me a little, and I will show you that I have yet to speak on God's behalf.
Job 36:3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker.
Job 36:4 For truly my words shall not be false: He that is perfect in knowledge is with you.
Job 36:5 Behold, God is mighty, and does not despise anyone: He is mighty in strength and wisdom.
Job 36:6 He does not preserve the life of the wicked: But gives rightly to the poor.
Job 36:7 He does not withdraw His eyes from the righteous: But with kings they are on the throne; yes, He establishes them forever, and they are exalted.
Job 36:8 And if they get bound in fetters, and are held in cords of affliction;
Job 36:9 then He shows them their work, and their transgressions *at* which they have exceeded.
Job 36:10 He also opens their ears to discipline, and commands that they return from iniquity.
Job 36:11 If they obey and serve Him, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures.
Job 36:12 But if they don't obey, they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.
Job 36:13 But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath: They do not cry when He binds them.
Job 36:14 They die in youth, and their life is among the unclean.
Job 36:15 He delivers the poor in his affliction, and opens their ears in oppression.
Job 36:16 Even so He would have removed you out of the narrow passage into a broad place, where there is no anguish; and that which should be set on your table *would* be full of fatness.
Job 36:17 But you have fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: Judgment and justice have taken hold of you.
Job 36:18 Because there is wrath, beware lest He take you away with His sudden calamity: Then a great ransom cannot deliver you.
Job 36:19 Will He esteem your riches? No, not gold, nor all the forces of strength.
Job 36:20 Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place.
Job 36:21 Take heed, do not regard iniquity: For this you have chosen rather than affliction.
Job 36:22 Behold, God exalts by His power: Who teaches like Him?
Job 36:23 Who has enjoined Him His way? Or who can say, 'You have worked iniquity'?
Job 36:24 Remember that you magnify His work, which men behold.
Job 36:25 Every man may see it; man may behold it afar off.
Job 36:26 Behold, God is great, and we don't know Him, neither can the number of His years be searched out.
Job 36:27 For He makes small the drops of water: They pour down rain according to *its* vapor:

Job 36:28 Which the clouds drop *down* and distill upon man abundantly.
Job 36:29 Also can anyone understand the spreadings of the clouds, or the noise of His tabernacle?
Job 36:30 Behold, He spreads His light upon it, and covers the bottom of the sea.
Job 36:31 For by them He judges the people; He gives food in abundance.
Job 36:32 With clouds He covers the light; and commands it not to shine by *means of* the cloud that comes between.
Job 36:33 The noise of it expounds concerning it; the domestic beasts also, concerning the *humid* vapor."

Chapter 37

Job 37:1 "My heart trembles at this also, and is moved out of its place.
Job 37:2 Hear attentively the noise of His voice, and the sound that goes out of His mouth.
Job 37:3 He directs it under the whole heaven, and His lightning to the ends of the earth.
Job 37:4 After it a voice roars: He thunders with the voice of His excellency; and He will not hold them *back* when His voice is heard.
Job 37:5 God thunders marvelously with His voice; He does great things, which we cannot comprehend.
Job 37:6 For He says to the snow, 'Be on the earth'; likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of His strength.
Job 37:7 He seals up the hand of every man; that all men may know His work.
Job 37:8 Then the beasts go into dens, and remain in their places.
Job 37:9 Out of the south comes the whirlwind: And cold out of the north.
Job 37:10 By the breath of God frost is given: And the breadth of the waters is narrowed *by ice*.
Job 37:11 Also by *means of* watering He wearies the thick cloud: He scatters His bright cloud:
Job 37:12 And it is turned completely around by His counsels: That they may do whatever He commands them upon the face of the world on the earth.
Job 37:13 He causes it to come, whether for correction, or for His land, or for mercy.
Job 37:14 Hearken to this, O Job: Stand still, and consider the wondrous works of God.
Job 37:15 Do you know when God disposed them, and caused the light of His cloud to shine?
Job 37:16 Do you know the balancing of the clouds, the wondrous works of Him that is perfect in knowledge?
Job 37:17 How your garments are warm, when He quiets the earth by the south wind?
Job 37:18 Have you spread out the sky with Him, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?
Job 37:19 Teach us what we shall say to Him; for we cannot order our speech by reason of darkness.
Job 37:20 Shall it be told *to* Him that I speak? If a man speaks, surely he shall be swallowed up.
Job 37:21 And now men do not see the bright light which is in the clouds: But the wind passes, and cleanses them.
Job 37:22 Fair weather comes out of the north: With God is frightful majesty.
Job 37:23 With respect to the Almighty, we cannot find Him out: He is excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: He will not afflict.
Job 37:24 Therefore, men fear Him: He does not *show* partial regard to any that are wise of heart."

Chapter 38

Job 38:1 Then the LORD answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,
Job 38:2 "Who is this that darkens counsel by words without knowledge?

Job 38:3 Now gird up your loins like a man; for I will demand *responses* from you, and you answer Me.
Job 38:4 Where were you when I laid the foundations of the earth? Declare *where*, if you have understanding.
Job 38:5 Who has laid the measurements of it, if you know? Or who has stretched the measuring line upon it?
Job 38:6 Upon what are the foundations of it fastened? Or who laid *its* cornerstone;
Job 38:7 when the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy?
Job 38:8 Or who shut up the sea with doors, when it broke forth, as if it had issued out of the womb?
Job 38:9 When I made the cloud the garment of it, and thick darkness a swaddling band for it,
Job 38:10 and broke up My decreed place *to contain* it, and set bars and doors,
Job 38:11 and said, 'You shall come to the prescribed limit, but no further: And here your proud waves shall be settled'?
Job 38:12 Have you commanded the morning since your days *began*; and caused the dawning light to know its place;
Job 38:13 that it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked might be shaken out of it?
Job 38:14 It is turned like clay *pressed with a* signet seal; and they stand *forth* as a garment.
Job 38:15 And their light is withheld from the wicked, and the high arm shall be broken.
Job 38:16 Have you entered into the springs of the sea? Or have you walked in search of the depths?
Job 38:17 Have the gates of death been opened to you? Or have you seen the doors of the shadow of death?
Job 38:18 Have you perceived the breadth of the earth? Declare it if you know all *this*.
Job 38:19 Where is the way where light dwells? And as for darkness, where is *its* place,
Job 38:20 that you should take it to *its* boundary limit, and that you should know the paths to *its* house?
Job 38:21 Do you know it, because you were born *back* then? Or because the number of your days is great?
Job 38:22 Have you entered into the treasures of the snow? Or have you seen the treasures of the hail,
Job 38:23 which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war?
Job 38:24 By what method is the light separated, which scatters the east wind upon the earth?
Job 38:25 Who has divided a watercourse for the overflowing of waters, or a pathway for the lightning of thunder;
Job 38:26 to cause it to rain on the earth, where no man is; on the barren wilderness, in which there is no man;
Job 38:27 to satisfy the desolate and waste ground; and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?
Job 38:28 Has the rain a father? Or who has begotten the drops of dew?
Job 38:29 Out of whose womb came the ice? And the hoary white frost of heaven, who has gendered it?
Job 38:30 The waters are hid as with a stone, and the face of the deep is frozen.
Job 38:31 Can you bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion?
Job 38:32 Can you bring forth Mazzaroth in its season? Or can you guide Arcturus with his sons?

Job 38:33 Do you know the ordinances of heaven? Can you set *up* the dominion *of heaven upon* the earth?
Job 38:34 Can you lift up your voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover you?
Job 38:35 Can you send lightnings, that they may go and say to you, 'Here we are'?
Job 38:36 Who has put wisdom in the inward parts? Or who has given understanding to the heart?
Job 38:37 Who can number the clouds through wisdom? Or who can hold *back* the bottles of heaven,
Job 38:38 when the dust grows into hardness, and the clods *of earth* stick tightly together?
Job 38:39 Will you hunt the prey for the lion? Or fill the appetite of the young lions,
Job 38:40 when they lie down in their dens, and abide in the thicket to lie in wait?
Job 38:41 Who provides the raven his food? When his young ones cry to God, they wander *due to* lack of meat."

Chapter 39

Job 39:1 "Do you know the time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth *kids*? Or can you mark when the hinds do calve?
Job 39:2 Can you number the months that they fulfill? Or do you know the time when they give birth?
Job 39:3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows.
Job 39:4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with grain; they go forth, and do not return to them.
Job 39:5 Who has sent out the wild donkey free? Or who has loosed the bands of the wild donkey?
Job 39:6 I have made the barren wilderness his house, and the barren land his dwelling *place*.
Job 39:7 He scorns the multitude of the city, neither does he regard the crying out of the driver.
Job 39:8 The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searches after every green thing.
Job 39:9 Will the unicorn be willing to serve you, or abide by your stable's crib?
Job 39:10 Can you bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? Or will he harrow the valleys after you?
Job 39:11 Will you trust him, because his strength is great? Or will you leave your labor to him?
Job 39:12 Will you believe him, that he will bring home your seed, and gather it into your barn?
Job 39:13 Did you give the *vibrantly* beautiful wings to the peacocks? Or wings and feathers to the ostrich?
Job 39:14 Which leaves her eggs *on* the earth, and warms them in dust,
Job 39:15 and forgets that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them.
Job 39:16 She is hardened against her young ones, as though they were not hers: Her labor is in vain without fear;
Job 39:17 because God has deprived her of wisdom, neither has He imparted to her understanding.
Job 39:18 When she lifts herself up high, she scorns the horse and his rider.
Job 39:19 Have you given the horse strength? Have you clothed his neck with thunder?
Job 39:20 Can you make him afraid like a grasshopper? The glory of his nostrils is terrible.
Job 39:21 He paws in the valley, and rejoices in his strength: He goes on to meet the armed men.
Job 39:22 He mocks at fear, and is not affrighted; neither does he turn back from the sword.
Job 39:23 The quiver rattles against him, the glittering spear and the shield.

Job 39:24 He swallows the ground with fierceness and rage: Neither does he believe that it is the sound of the trumpet.
Job 39:25 He says among the trumpets, 'Ha, ha'; and he smells the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.
Job 39:26 Does the hawk fly by your wisdom, and stretch her wings toward the south?
Job 39:27 Does the eagle mount up at your command, and make her nest on high?
Job 39:28 She dwells and abides on the rock, upon the crag of the rock, and the strong place.
Job 39:29 From there she seeks the prey, and her eyes carefully observe afar off.
Job 39:30 Her young ones also suck up blood: And where the slain are, there she is *too*."

Chapter 40

Job 40:1 Moreover the LORD answered Job, and said,
Job 40:2 "Shall he that contends with the Almighty instruct Him? He that reproves God, let him answer it."
Job 40:3 Then Job answered the LORD, and said,
Job 40:4 "Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer You? I will lay my hand upon my mouth.
Job 40:5 Once I have spoken; but I will not answer: Yes, twice; but I will proceed no further."
Job 40:6 Then the LORD answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,
Job 40:7 "Gird up your loins now like a man: I will demand *responses* from you, and you declare to Me.
Job 40:8 Will you also annul My judgment? Will you condemn Me, that you may be righteous?
Job 40:9 Do you have an arm like God? Or can you thunder with a voice like Him?
Job 40:10 Deck yourself now with majesty and excellency; and array yourself with glory and beauty.
Job 40:11 Cast abroad the rage of your wrath: And behold everyone that is proud, and abase him.
Job 40:12 Look on everyone that is proud, and bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place.
Job 40:13 Hide them in the dust together; and bind their faces in secret.
Job 40:14 Then I will also confess to you that your own right hand can save you.
Job 40:15 Behold now behemoth, which I made with you; he eats grass as an ox.
Job 40:16 Lo now, his strength is in his loins, and his force is in the navel of his belly.
Job 40:17 He moves his tail like a cedar: The sinews of his stones are wrapped together.
Job 40:18 His bones are as strong pieces of brass; his bones are like bars of iron.
Job 40:19 He is the chief of the ways of God: He that made him can make His sword approach close to him.
Job 40:20 Surely the mountains bring him forth food, where all the wild beasts of the field play.
Job 40:21 He lies under the shady trees, in the hiding place of the reeds, and marsh *land*.
Job 40:22 The shady trees cover him with their shadow; the willows of the brook compass around him.
Job 40:23 Behold, he drinks up a river, and does not hasten: He trusts that he can draw up the Jordan into his mouth.
Job 40:24 He takes it with his eyes: His nose pierces through snares."

Chapter 41

Job 41:1 Can you draw out leviathan with a hook? Or his tongue with a cord which you let down?
Job 41:2 Can you put a hook into his nose? Or bore through his jaw with a thorn?
Job 41:3 Will he make many supplications to you? Will he speak soft words to you?
Job 41:4 Will he make a covenant with you? Will you take him for a servant forever?

Job 41:5 Will you play with him as with a bird? Or will you bind him for your maidens?
Job 41:6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? Shall they divide him among the merchants?
Job 41:7 Can you fill his skin with barbed irons? Or his head with fishing spears?
Job 41:8 Lay your hand upon him, remember the battle, *never* do *it* again.
Job 41:9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: Shall not one be cast down even at the sight of him?
Job 41:10 No one is so fierce that *they* dare to stir him up: Who then is able to stand before Me?
Job 41:11 Who has gone before Me, that I should repay him? Whatever is under the whole heaven is Mine.
Job 41:12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.
Job 41:13 Who can discover the face of his garment? Or who can come to him with his double bridle?
Job 41:14 Who can open the doors of his face? His teeth are terrible all around.
Job 41:15 His scales are his pride, shut up together as with a closed seal.
Job 41:16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.
Job 41:17 They are joined to one another, they stick together, *such* that they cannot be separated.
Job 41:18 Through his sneezings a light shines *forth*, and his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning.
Job 41:19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.
Job 41:20 Out of his nostrils goes smoke, as out of a boiling pot or caldron.
Job 41:21 His breath kindles coals, and a flame goes out of his mouth.
Job 41:22 In his neck remains strength, and sorrow is turned into joy before him.
Job 41:23 The flakes of his flesh are joined together: They are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved.
Job 41:24 His heart is as firm as a stone; yes, as hard as a piece of the lower-base millstone.
Job 41:25 When he raises himself up, the mighty are afraid: By reason of *his* violent breaking they purify themselves.
Job 41:26 The sword of him that *swings* at him cannot hold: The spear, the dart, nor the coat of armor.
Job 41:27 He esteems iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.
Job 41:28 The arrow cannot make him flee: Slingshot stones are turned into stubble by him.
Job 41:29 Darts are counted as stubble: He laughs at the shaking of a spear.
Job 41:30 Sharp stones are under him: He spreads sharp pointed things on the mire.
Job 41:31 He makes the deep boil like a pot: He makes the sea like a pot of *bubbling* ointment.
Job 41:32 He makes a path shine after him; one would think the deep to be hoary-white.
Job 41:33 Upon earth there is *nothing else in existence* like him, who is made without fear.
Job 41:34 He beholds all high things: He is a king over all the children of pride."

Chapter 42

Job 42:1 Then Job answered the LORD, and said,
Job 42:2 "I know that You can do everything, and that no thought can be withheld from You.
Job 42:3 You asked, 'Who is he that hides counsel without knowledge?' Therefore, I have uttered *things* that I did not understand; things too wonderful for me, which I did not know *about*.
Job 42:4 Hear, I beseech You, and I will speak: *You said* 'I will demand *responses* from you, and you declare to Me.'
Job 42:5 I have heard of You by the hearing of the ear: But now my eye sees You.
Job 42:6 For which reason I abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes."

Job 42:7 And it was so, that after the LORD had spoken these words to Job, the LORD said to Eliphaz the Temanite, "My wrath is kindled against you, and against your two friends: For all of you have not spoken of Me the thing that is right, as My servant Job has.
Job 42:8 Therefore now take to yourselves seven bulls and seven rams, and go to My servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and My servant Job shall pray for you: For him I will accept: Lest I deal with you after your folly, in that you all have not spoken of Me the thing which is right, like My servant Job *has*."
Job 42:9 So Eliphaz the Temanite and Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar the Naamathite went, and did according *to* as the LORD commanded them: The LORD also accepted Job.
Job 42:10 And the LORD turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: Also the LORD gave Job twice as much as he had before.
Job 42:11 Then all his brothers came there to him, and all his sisters, and all those that had been of his acquaintance before, and ate bread with him in his house: And they bemoaned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the LORD had brought upon him: Every man also gave him a piece of money, and every one an earring of gold.
Job 42:12 So the LORD blessed the latter end of Job more than his beginning: For he had fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand she-donkeys.
Job 42:13 He also had seven sons and three daughters.
Job 42:14 And he called the name of the first, Jemima; and the name of the second, Kezia; and the name of the third, Kerenhappuch.
Job 42:15 And in all the land *there* were no women found so fair as the daughters of Job: And their father gave them inheritance among their brothers.
Job 42:16 After this Job lived a hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, even *to* four generations.
Job 42:17 So Job died, being old and full of days.

Psalm

Chapter 1

Ps 1:1 Blessed is the man that does not walk in the counsel of the ungodly, nor stand in the way of sinners, nor sit in the seat of the scornful. [1]
Ps 1:2 But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in His law he meditates day and night.
Ps 1:3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that brings forth its fruit in its season; its leaf also shall not wither; and whatever he does shall prosper.
Ps 1:4 The ungodly are not so: But are like the chaff which the wind drives away.
Ps 1:5 Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.
Ps 1:6 For the LORD knows the way of the righteous: But the way of the ungodly shall perish.

Chapter 2

Ps 2:1 Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?

---

[1] [Note: ungodly; or, wicked]

Ps 2:2 The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against His anointed, saying,
Ps 2:3 "Let us break their bands apart, and cast away their cords from us."
Ps 2:4 He that sits in the heavens shall laugh: The Lord shall have them in derision.
Ps 2:5 Then He shall speak to them in His wrath, and vex them in His sore displeasure.
Ps 2:6 "Yet I have set My king upon My holy hill of Zion."
Ps 2:7 "I will declare the decree: The LORD has said to Me, 'You are My Son; this day I have begotten You.
Ps 2:8 Ask of Me, and I shall give You the heathen for Your inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for Your possession.
Ps 2:9 You shall break them with a rod of iron; You shall dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.' "
Ps 2:10 Be wise now therefore, O you kings: Be instructed, you judges of the earth.
Ps 2:11 Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling.
Ps 2:12 Kiss the Son, lest He be angry, and all you perish from *pursuing* the way, when His wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all those that put their trust in Him.

Chapter 3

Ps 3:1 A Psalm of David, when he fled from Absalom his son. LORD, how those that trouble me are increased! Many are those that rise up against me. [1]
Ps 3:2 There are many which say of my soul, "There is no help for him in God." Selah.
Ps 3:3 But You, O LORD, are a shield for me; my glory, and the lifter up of my head.
Ps 3:4 I cried out to the LORD with my voice, and He heard me out of His holy hill. Selah.
Ps 3:5 I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the LORD sustained me.
Ps 3:6 I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set themselves against me all around.
Ps 3:7 Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God: For You have smitten all my enemies upon the cheek bone; You have broken the teeth of the ungodly.
Ps 3:8 Salvation belongs to the LORD: Your blessing is upon Your people. Selah.

Chapter 4

Ps 4:1 To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm of David. Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: You have enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.
Ps 4:2 O you sons of men, how long will you turn my glory into shame? How long will you love vanity, and seek after lies? Selah.
Ps 4:3 But know that the LORD has set apart him that is godly for Himself: The LORD will hear when I call to Him.
Ps 4:4 Stand in awe, and do not sin: Commune with your own heart on your bed, and be still. Selah.
Ps 4:5 Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and put your trust in the LORD.
Ps 4:6 There are many that say, "Who will show us any good?" LORD, lift up the light of Your countenance upon us.

---

1 [Note: increased; or, increased in number]

Ps 4:7 You have put gladness in my heart, more than in the time that their grain and their wine increased.
Ps 4:8 I will both lay myself down in peace, and sleep: For You alone, LORD, make me dwell in safety.

Chapter 5

Ps 5:1 To the chief Musician upon Nehiloth, A Psalm of David. Give ear to my words, O LORD, consider my meditation.
Ps 5:2 Hearken to the voice of my cry, my King, and my God: For to You I will pray.
Ps 5:3 You shall hear my voice in the morning, O LORD; in the morning I will direct my prayer to You, and will look up.
Ps 5:4 For You are not a God that has pleasure in wickedness: Neither shall evil dwell with You.
Ps 5:5 The foolish shall not stand in Your sight: You hate all workers of iniquity.
Ps 5:6 You shall destroy those that speak lies: The LORD will abhor the bloody and deceitful man.
Ps 5:7 But as for me, I will come into Your house in the multitude of Your mercy: And in Your fear I will worship toward Your holy temple.
Ps 5:8 Lead me, O LORD, in Your righteousness because of my enemies; make Your way straight before my face.
Ps 5:9 For there is no faithfulness in their mouth; their inward part is truly wickedness; their throat is an open sepulcher; they flatter with their tongue.
Ps 5:10 Destroy them, O God; let them fall by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have rebelled against You.
Ps 5:11 But let all those that put their trust in You rejoice: Let them shout for joy forevermore, because You defend them: Also let those that love Your name be joyful in You.
Ps 5:12 For You, LORD, will bless the righteous; with favor You will compass *around* him, as with a shield.

Chapter 6

Ps 6:1 To the chief Musician on Neginoth upon Sheminith, A Psalm of David. O LORD, do not rebuke me in Your anger, neither chasten me in Your hot displeasure.
Ps 6:2 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for I am weak: O LORD, heal me; for my bones are vexed.
Ps 6:3 My soul is also sorely vexed: But *concerning* You, O LORD, how long?
Ps 6:4 Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: Oh save me for Your mercies' sake.
Ps 6:5 For in death there is no remembrance of You: In the grave who shall give You thanks?
Ps 6:6 I am weary with my groaning; all the night I make my bed swim; I water my couch with my tears.
Ps 6:7 My eye is consumed because of grief; it waxes old because of all my enemies.
Ps 6:8 Depart from me, all you workers of iniquity; for the LORD has heard the voice of my weeping.
Ps 6:9 The LORD has heard my supplication; the LORD will receive my prayer.
Ps 6:10 Let all my enemies be ashamed and sorely vexed: Let them return and be ashamed suddenly.

Chapter 7

Ps 7:1 Shiggaion of David, which he sang to the LORD, concerning the words of Cush the Benjamite. O LORD my God, I put my trust in You: Save me from all those that persecute me, and deliver me:
Ps 7:2 Lest he tear my soul like a lion, rending it in pieces, while there is none to deliver.
Ps 7:3 O LORD my God, If I have done this; if there is iniquity in my hands;
Ps 7:4 if I have rewarded evil to him that was at peace with me; (yes, I have delivered him who without cause is my enemy):
Ps 7:5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yes, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay my honor in the dust. Selah.
Ps 7:6 Arise, O LORD, in Your anger, lift up Yourself because of the rage of my enemies: And awake for me, to the judgment that You have commanded.
Ps 7:7 So shall the congregation of the people compass around You: For their sakes therefore return on high.
Ps 7:8 The LORD shall judge the people: Judge me, O LORD, according to my righteousness, and according to my integrity that is in me.
Ps 7:9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: For the righteous God proves the hearts and inner reins *through* testing.
Ps 7:10 My defense is of God, which saves the upright in heart.
Ps 7:11 God judges the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day.
Ps 7:12 If he does not turn, He will whet his sword; He has bent His bow, and made it ready.
Ps 7:13 He has also prepared for Himself the instruments of death; He ordains His arrows against the persecutors.
Ps 7:14 Behold, he travails with iniquity, and has conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.
Ps 7:15 He made a pit, and dug it, and has fallen into the ditch which he made.
Ps 7:16 His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own scalp.
Ps 7:17 I will praise the LORD according to His righteousness: And will sing praise to the name of the LORD most high.

Chapter 8

Ps 8:1 To the chief Musician upon Gittith, A Psalm of David. O LORD our Lord, how excellent is Your name in all the earth! You have set Your glory above the heavens.
Ps 8:2 Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings You have ordained strength because of Your enemies, that You might make the enemy and the avenger be still.
Ps 8:3 When I consider Your heavens, the work of Your fingers, the moon and the stars, which You have ordained;
Ps 8:4 what is man, that You are mindful of him? And the son of man, that You visit him?
Ps 8:5 For You have made him a little lower than the angels, and have crowned him with glory and honor.
Ps 8:6 You made him to have dominion over the works of Your hands; You have put all things under his feet:
Ps 8:7 All sheep and oxen, yes, and the wild beasts of the field;
Ps 8:8 the fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and whatever passes through the paths of the seas.

Ps 8:9 O LORD our Lord, how excellent is Your name in all the earth!

Chapter 9

Ps 9:1 To the chief Musician upon Muthlabben, A Psalm of David. I will praise You, O LORD, with my whole heart; I will show forth all Your marvelous works.
Ps 9:2 I will be glad and rejoice in You: I will sing praise to Your name, O most High.
Ps 9:3 When my enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at Your presence.
Ps 9:4 For You have maintained my right and my cause; You sat on the throne judging righteously.
Ps 9:5 You have rebuked the heathen, You have destroyed the wicked, You have put out their name forever and ever.
Ps 9:6 O enemy, your destructions have come to a perpetual end: And you have destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them.
Ps 9:7 But the LORD shall endure forever: He has prepared His throne for judgment.
Ps 9:8 And He shall judge the world in righteousness, He shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.
Ps 9:9 The LORD will also be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.
Ps 9:10 And those that know Your name will put their trust in You: For You, LORD, have not forsaken those who seek You.
Ps 9:11 Sing praises to the LORD, which dwells in Zion: Declare among the people His doings.
Ps 9:12 When He makes inquisition for blood, He remembers them: He does not forget the cry of the humble.
Ps 9:13 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; consider my trouble which I suffer from those that hate me, You that lift me up from the gates of death:
Ps 9:14 That I may show forth all Your praise in the gates of the daughter of Zion: I will rejoice in Your salvation.
Ps 9:15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: Their own foot is caught in the net which they hid.
Ps 9:16 The LORD is known by the judgment which He executes: The wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah.
Ps 9:17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God.
Ps 9:18 For the needy shall not always be forgotten: The expectation of the poor shall not perish forever.
Ps 9:19 Arise, O LORD; do not let man prevail: Let the heathen be judged in Your sight.
Ps 9:20 Put them in fear, O LORD: That the nations may know themselves to be but men. Selah.

Chapter 10

Ps 10:1 Why do You stand afar off, O LORD? Why do You hide Yourself in times of trouble?
Ps 10:2 The wicked in his pride persecutes the poor: Let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.
Ps 10:3 For the wicked boasts of his heart's desire, and blesses the covetous, whom the LORD abhors.
Ps 10:4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts.
Ps 10:5 His ways are always grievous; Your judgments are far above out of his sight: As for all his enemies, he puffs at them.

Ps 10:6 He has said in his heart, "I shall not be moved: For I shall never be in adversity."
Ps 10:7 His mouth is full of cursing and deceit and fraud: Under his tongue is mischief and vanity.
Ps 10:8 He sits in the lurking places of the villages: In the secret places he murders the innocent: His eyes are privately set against the poor.
Ps 10:9 He lies in wait secretly as a lion in his den: He lies in wait to catch the poor: He does catch the poor, when he draws him into his net.
Ps 10:10 He crouches, and humbles himself, that the poor may fall by his strong ones.
Ps 10:11 He has said in his heart, "God has forgotten: He hides His face; He will never see it."
Ps 10:12 Arise, O LORD; O God, lift up Your hand: Do not forget the humble.
Ps 10:13 Why does the wicked scorn God? He has said in his heart, "You will not require it."
Ps 10:14 You have seen it; for You behold mischief and spite, to punish it with Your hand: The poor commits himself to You; You are the helper of the fatherless.
Ps 10:15 Break the arm of the wicked and the evil man: Seek out his wickedness until You find none.
Ps 10:16 The LORD is King forever and ever: The heathen have perished out of His land.
Ps 10:17 LORD, You have heard the desire of the humble: You will prepare their heart, You will cause Your ear to hear:
Ps 10:18 To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may oppress no more.

Chapter 11

Ps 11:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. In the LORD I put my trust: How do you say to my soul, "Flee as a bird to your mountain"?
Ps 11:2 For lo, the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may privately shoot at the upright in heart.
Ps 11:3 If the foundations are destroyed, what can the righteous do?
Ps 11:4 The LORD is in His holy temple, the LORD's throne is in heaven: His eyes behold *and* His eyelids examine the children of men.
Ps 11:5 The LORD proves the righteous *through* testing: But His soul hates the wicked and him that loves violence.
Ps 11:6 Upon the wicked He shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and a horrible tempest: This shall be the portion of their cup.
Ps 11:7 For the righteous LORD loves righteousness; His countenance beholds the upright.

Chapter 12

Ps 12:1 To the chief Musician upon Sheminith, A Psalm of David. Help, LORD; for the godly man ceases; for the faithful fail from among the children of men. [1] [2]
Ps 12:2 They speak vanity, everyone with his neighbor: With flattering lips and with a double heart they speak.
Ps 12:3 The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaks proud things:
Ps 12:4 Who have said, "With our tongue we will prevail; our lips are our own: Who is lord over us?" [3]

---

1 [Note: upon Sheminith; or, upon the eighth]
2 [Note: Help; or, Save]
3 [Note: our own: In Hebrew, with us]

Ps 12:5 "For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, I will now arise", says the LORD; "I will set him in safety from he that puffs at him." [4]
Ps 12:6 The words of the LORD are pure words: As silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.
Ps 12:7 You shall keep them, O LORD, You shall preserve them from this generation forever.
Ps 12:8 The wicked walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted.

Chapter 13

Ps 13:1 How long will You forget me, O LORD? Forever? How long will You hide Your face from me?
Ps 13:2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, having sorrow in my heart daily? How long shall my enemy be exalted over me?
Ps 13:3 Consider and hear me, O LORD my God: Lighten my eyes, lest I sleep the sleep of death;
Ps 13:4 lest my enemy say, "I have prevailed against him"; and those that trouble me rejoice when I am moved.
Ps 13:5 But I have trusted in Your mercy; my heart shall rejoice in Your salvation.
Ps 13:6 I will sing to the LORD, because He has dealt bountifully with me.

Chapter 14

Ps 14:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. The fool has said in his heart, "There is no God." They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that does good.
Ps 14:2 The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that understand, and seek God.
Ps 14:3 They have all gone aside, they have all together become filthy: There is none that does good, no, not one.
Ps 14:4 Do all the workers of iniquity have no knowledge? Those who eat up My people as they eat bread, and do not call upon the LORD.
Ps 14:5 There they were in great fear: For God is in the generation of the righteous.
Ps 14:6 You have shamed the counsel of the poor, because the LORD is his refuge.
Ps 14:7 Oh that the salvation of Israel were to come out of Zion! When the LORD brings back the captivity of His people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

Chapter 15

Ps 15:1 A Psalm of David. LORD, who shall abide in Your tabernacle? Who shall dwell in Your holy hill?
Ps 15:2 He that walks uprightly, and works righteousness, and speaks the truth in his heart.
Ps 15:3 He that does not backbite with his tongue, nor does evil to his neighbor, nor takes up a reproach against his neighbor.
Ps 15:4 In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honors those that fear the LORD. He that swears to his own hurt, and does not change it.
Ps 15:5 He that does not put out his money to *receive* interest, nor takes reward against the innocent. He that does these things shall never be moved.

---

[4] [Note: puffs at him; or, would ensnare him]

Chapter 16

Ps 16:1 Michtam of David. Preserve me, O God: For I do put my trust in You.
Ps 16:2 O my soul, you have said to the LORD, "You are my Lord: My goodness cannot stretch to reach You";
Ps 16:3 but to the saints that are *on* the earth, and to the excellent, in whom is all my delight.
Ps 16:4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied who hasten after another god: I will not offer their drink offerings of blood, nor take up their names into my lips.
Ps 16:5 The LORD is the portion of my inheritance and of my cup: You maintain my lot.
Ps 16:6 The lines are fallen to me in pleasant places; yes, I have a goodly heritage.
Ps 16:7 I will bless the LORD, who has given me counsel: My inner reins also instruct me in the night seasons.
Ps 16:8 I have set the LORD always before me: Because He is at my right hand, I shall not be moved.
Ps 16:9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoices: My flesh also shall rest in hope.
Ps 16:10 For You will not leave my soul in hell; neither will You permit Your Holy One to see corruption.
Ps 16:11 You will show me the path of life: In Your presence is fullness of joy; at Your right hand there are pleasures forevermore.

Chapter 17

Ps 17:1 A Prayer of David. Hear the right, O LORD, attend to my cry, give ear to my prayer, that does not go out of feigned lips.
Ps 17:2 Let my sentence come forth from Your presence; let Your eyes behold the things that are equal.
Ps 17:3 You have proved my heart *through testing*; You have visited me in the night; You have examined me, and shall find nothing; I have purposed that my mouth shall not transgress.
Ps 17:4 Concerning the works of men, by the word of Your lips I have kept myself from the paths of the destroyer.
Ps 17:5 Support my goings *forth* in Your paths, that my footsteps do not slip.
Ps 17:6 I have called upon You, for You will hear me, O God: Incline Your ear to me, and hear my speech.
Ps 17:7 Show Your marvelous lovingkindness, O You that saves by Your right hand those which put their trust in You from those that rise up against them.
Ps 17:8 Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of Your wings,
Ps 17:9 from the wicked that oppress me, from my deadly enemies, who compass around me.
Ps 17:10 They are enclosed in their own fat: With their mouth they speak proudly.
Ps 17:11 They have now compassed us in our steps: They have set their eyes bowing down to the earth;
Ps 17:12 as a lion that is voracious of his prey, and as it were a young lion lurking in secret places.
Ps 17:13 Arise, O LORD, disappoint him, cast him down: Deliver my soul from the wicked, which *are* Your sword:
Ps 17:14 From men which are Your hand, O LORD, from men of the world, which have their portion in this life, and whose belly You fill with Your hidden treasure: They are full of children, and leave the rest of their substance to their babes.

Ps 17:15 As for me, I will behold Your face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with Your likeness.

Chapter 18

Ps 18:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, the servant of the LORD, who spoke to the LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul: And he said, "I will love You, O LORD, my strength.
Ps 18:2 The LORD is my Rock, and my Fortress, and my Deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler shield, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.
Ps 18:3 I will call upon the LORD, Who is worthy to be praised: So shall I be saved from my enemies.
Ps 18:4 The sorrows of death compassed around me, and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid.
Ps 18:5 The sorrows of hell compassed around me: The snares of death hindered me.
Ps 18:6 In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried out to my God: He heard my voice out of His temple, and my cry came before Him, even into His ears.
Ps 18:7 Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of the hills also moved and were shaken, because He was wroth.
Ps 18:8 A smoke went up out of His nostrils, and fire out of His mouth devoured: Coals were kindled by it.
Ps 18:9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down: And darkness was under His feet.
Ps 18:10 And He rode upon a cherub, and flew: Yes, He flew upon the wings of the wind.
Ps 18:11 He made darkness His secret place; His pavilion all around Him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies.
Ps 18:12 At the brightness that was before Him, His thick clouds passed, hail stones and coals of fire.
Ps 18:13 The LORD also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave His voice; hail stones and coals of fire.
Ps 18:14 Yes, He sent out His arrows, and scattered them; and He shot out lightning, and discomfited them.
Ps 18:15 Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at Your rebuke, O LORD, at the blast of the breath of Your nostrils.
Ps 18:16 He sent from above, He took me, He drew me out of many waters.
Ps 18:17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from those who hated me: For they were too strong for me.
Ps 18:18 They hindered me in the day of my calamity: But the LORD was my steady support.
Ps 18:19 He also brought me forth into a large place; He delivered me, because He delighted in me.
Ps 18:20 The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands He has recompensed me.
Ps 18:21 For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.
Ps 18:22 For all His judgments were before me, and I did not put away His statutes from me.
Ps 18:23 I also was upright before Him, and I kept myself from my iniquity.
Ps 18:24 Therefore the LORD has recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands in His eyesight.

Ps 18:25 With the merciful You will show Yourself merciful; with an upright man You will show Yourself upright;
Ps 18:26 with the pure You will show Yourself pure; and with the froward You will show Yourself froward.
Ps 18:27 For You will save the afflicted people; but will bring down high looks.
Ps 18:28 For You will light my candle: The LORD my God will enlighten my darkness.
Ps 18:29 For by You I have run through a troop; and by my God I have leaped over a wall. [1]
Ps 18:30 As for God, His way is perfect: The word of the LORD is proven: He is a buckler shield to all those that trust in Him.
Ps 18:31 For who is God except the LORD? Or who is a rock except our God?
Ps 18:32 It is God that girds me with strength, and makes my way perfect.
Ps 18:33 He makes my feet like hinds' feet, and sets me upon my high places.
Ps 18:34 He teaches my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by my arms.
Ps 18:35 You have also given me the shield of Your salvation: And Your right hand has held me up, and Your gentleness has made me great.
Ps 18:36 You have enlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip.
Ps 18:37 I have pursued my enemies, and overtaken them: Neither did I turn back until they were consumed.
Ps 18:38 I have wounded them *such* that they were not able to rise: They have fallen under my feet.
Ps 18:39 For You have girded me with strength for the battle: You have subdued under me those who rose up against me.
Ps 18:40 You have also given me the necks of my enemies; that I might destroy those that hate me.
Ps 18:41 They cried out, but there was none to save them: Even to the LORD, but He did not answer them.
Ps 18:42 Then I beat them as small as the dust before the wind: I cast them out as dirt in the streets.
Ps 18:43 You have delivered me from the strivings of the people; and You have made me the head of the heathen: A people whom I have not known shall serve me.
Ps 18:44 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: The strangers shall submit themselves to me.
Ps 18:45 The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their enclosed places.
Ps 18:46 The LORD lives; and blessed be my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted.
Ps 18:47 It is God that avenges me, and subdues the people under me.
Ps 18:48 He delivers me from my enemies: Yes, You lift me up above those that rise up against me: You have delivered me from the violent man.
Ps 18:49 Therefore I will give thanks to You, O LORD, among the heathen, and sing praises to Your name.
Ps 18:50 He gives great deliverance to His king; and shows mercy to His anointed, to David, and to His seed forevermore.

---

[1] [Note: run; or, broken]

Chapter 19

Ps 19:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament shows His handiwork.
Ps 19:2 Day to day utters speech, and night to night shows knowledge.
Ps 19:3 There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard.
Ps 19:4 Their line has gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them He has set a tabernacle for the sun, [1]
Ps 19:5 which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoices as a strong man to run a race.
Ps 19:6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit to the ends of it: And there is nothing hid from *its* heat.
Ps 19:7 The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: The testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.
Ps 19:8 The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: The commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes.
Ps 19:9 The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring forever: The judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether.
Ps 19:10 More to be desired are they than gold, yes, than much fine gold: Sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.
Ps 19:11 Moreover, by them Your servant is warned: And in keeping them there is great reward.
Ps 19:12 Who can understand his errors? Cleanse me from secret faults.
Ps 19:13 Keep back Your servant also from presumptuous sins; do not let them have dominion over me: Then I shall be upright, and I shall be innocent from the great transgression.
Ps 19:14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in Your sight, O LORD, my strength, and my Redeemer.

Chapter 20

Ps 20:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. The LORD hear you in the day of trouble; the name of the God of Jacob defend you;
Ps 20:2 *may He* send you help from the sanctuary, and strengthen you out of Zion;
Ps 20:3 remember all your offerings, and accept your burnt sacrifice; Selah.
Ps 20:4 Grant according to your own heart, and fulfill all your counsel.
Ps 20:5 We will rejoice in your salvation, and in the name of our God we will set up our banners: The LORD fulfill all your petitions.
Ps 20:6 Now know that I the LORD saves His anointed; He will hear him from His holy heaven with the saving strength of His right hand.
Ps 20:7 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: But we will remember the name of the LORD our God.
Ps 20:8 They are brought down and fallen: But we are risen, and stand upright.
Ps 20:9 Save, LORD: Let the king hear us when we call.

---

1 [Note: line; or, rule, or, direction]

Chapter 21

Ps 21:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. The king shall *take* joy in Your strength, O LORD; and how greatly he shall rejoice in Your salvation!
Ps 21:2 You have given him his heart's desire, and have not withheld the request of his lips. Selah.
Ps 21:3 For You go before him with the blessings of goodness: You set a crown of pure gold on his head.
Ps 21:4 He asked life of You, and You gave it to him, even length of days forever and ever.
Ps 21:5 His glory is great in Your salvation: You have laid honor and majesty upon him.
Ps 21:6 For You have made him most blessed forever: You have made him exceedingly glad with Your countenance.
Ps 21:7 For the king trusts in the LORD, and through the mercy of the most High he shall not be moved.
Ps 21:8 Your hand shall find out all Your enemies: Your right hand shall find out those that hate You.
Ps 21:9 You shall make them as a fiery oven in the time of Your anger: The LORD shall swallow them up in His wrath, and the fire shall devour them.
Ps 21:10 You shall destroy their fruit from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.
Ps 21:11 For they intended evil against You: They imagined a mischievous device, which they are not able to perform.
Ps 21:12 Therefore You shall make them turn their back, when You shall make ready Your arrows upon Your strings against the face of them.
Ps 21:13 Be exalted, LORD, in Your own strength: In this manner we will sing and praise Your power.

Chapter 22

Ps 22:1 => To the chief Musician upon Aijeleth Shahar, A Psalm of David. My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me? Why are You so far from helping Me, and from the words of My roaring? [1]
Ps 22:2 O my God, I cry in the daytime, but You do not hear; and in the night season, and am not silent.
Ps 22:3 But You are holy, O You that inhabit the praises of Israel.
Ps 22:4 Our fathers trusted in You: They trusted, and You delivered them.
Ps 22:5 They cried out to You, and were delivered: They trusted in You, and were not confounded.
Ps 22:6 But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people.
Ps 22:7 All those that see Me laugh Me to scorn: They shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying,
Ps 22:8 "He trusted on the LORD that He would deliver Him: Let Him deliver Him, seeing He delighted in Him."
Ps 22:9 But You are He that took Me out of the womb: You made Me hope when I was on My mother's breasts.
Ps 22:10 I was cast upon You from the womb: You are My God from My mother's belly.

---

[1] [Note: => Key messianic prophecy fulfilled in Matthew 27:46]

Ps 22:11 Be not far from Me; for trouble is near; for there is none to help.
Ps 22:12 Many bulls have compassed Me: Strong bulls of Bashan have beset around Me.
Ps 22:13 They gaped upon Me with their mouths, as a ravening and a roaring lion.
Ps 22:14 I am poured out like water, and all My bones are out of joint: My heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of My bowels.
Ps 22:15 My strength is dried up like a *piece of a* broken clay pot; and My tongue sticks to My jaws; and you have brought Me into the dust of death.
Ps 22:16 => For dogs have compassed around Me: The assembly of the wicked have surrounded Me: They pierced My hands and My feet. [2]
Ps 22:17 => I *can* count all My bones: They look and stare upon Me. [3]
Ps 22:18 => They divide My garments among them, and cast lots upon My clothing. [4]
Ps 22:19 But You, O LORD, be not far from Me: O My strength, hasten to help Me.
Ps 22:20 Deliver My soul from the sword; My darling *self* from the power of the dog.
Ps 22:21 Save Me from the lion's mouth: For You have heard Me from the horns of the unicorns.
Ps 22:22 I will declare Your name to My brethren: In the midst of the congregation I will praise You.
Ps 22:23 All you that fear the LORD, praise Him; you seed of Jacob, glorify Him; and fear Him, you seed of Israel.
Ps 22:24 For He has not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither has He hid His face from him; but when he cried out to Him, He heard.
Ps 22:25 My praise shall be of You in the great congregation: I will pay my vows before those that fear Him.
Ps 22:26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied: They shall praise the LORD that seek Him: Your heart shall live forever.
Ps 22:27 All the ends of the world shall remember and turn to the LORD: And all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before You.
Ps 22:28 For the kingdom is the LORD's: And He is the governor among the nations.
Ps 22:29 All those that are fat upon earth shall eat and worship: All those that go down to the dust shall bow before Him: And no one can keep his own soul alive.
Ps 22:30 A seed shall serve Him; it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.
Ps 22:31 They shall come, and shall declare His righteousness to a people that shall be born, that He has done this.

Chapter 23

Ps 23:1 A Psalm of David. The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want.
Ps 23:2 He makes me to lie down in green pastures: He leads me beside the still waters.
Ps 23:3 He restores my soul: He leads me in the paths of righteousness for His name's sake.
Ps 23:4 Yes, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: For You are with me; Your rod and Your staff they comfort me.
Ps 23:5 You prepare a table before me in the presence of my enemies: You anoint my head with oil; my cup runs over.
Ps 23:6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: And I will dwell in the house of the LORD forever.

---

[2] [Note: => Key messianic prophecy fulfilled in John 20:25]
[3] [Note: => Key messianic prophecy fulfilled in John 19:33-36]
[4] [Note: => Key messianic prophecy fulfilled in Matthew 27:35]

Chapter 24

Ps 24:1 A Psalm of David. The earth is the LORD's, and *its* fullness; the world, and those that dwell in it.
Ps 24:2 For He has founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.
Ps 24:3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? Or who shall stand in His holy place?
Ps 24:4 He that has clean hands, and a pure heart; who has not lifted up his soul to vanity, nor sworn deceitfully.
Ps 24:5 He shall receive the blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.
Ps 24:6 This is the generation of those that seek Him, that seek Your face; O Jacob. Selah.
Ps 24:7 Lift up your heads, O you gates; and be lifted up, you everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.
Ps 24:8 Who is this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.
Ps 24:9 Lift up your heads, O you gates; even *now* lift them up, all you everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.
Ps 24:10 Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, He is the King of glory. Selah.

Chapter 25

Ps 25:1 A Psalm of David. To You, O LORD, I lift up my soul.
Ps 25:2 O my God, I trust in You: Let me not be ashamed, do not let my enemies triumph over me.
Ps 25:3 Yes, let none that wait on You be ashamed: Let them be ashamed which transgress without cause.
Ps 25:4 Show me Your ways, O LORD; teach me Your paths.
Ps 25:5 Lead me in Your truth, and teach me: For You are the God of my salvation; upon You I wait all the day *long*.
Ps 25:6 Remember, O LORD, Your tender mercies and Your lovingkindnesses; for they have been in continuance from of old.
Ps 25:7 Do not remember the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: According to your mercy remember me for Your goodness' sake, O LORD.
Ps 25:8 Good and upright is the LORD: Therefore He will teach sinners in the way.
Ps 25:9 The meek He will guide in judgment: And He will teach the meek His way.
Ps 25:10 All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth to such as keep His covenant and His testimonies.
Ps 25:11 For Your name's sake, O LORD, pardon my iniquity; for it is great.
Ps 25:12 What man is he that fears the LORD? He shall teach him in the way that He shall choose.
Ps 25:13 His soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the earth.
Ps 25:14 The secret of the LORD is with those that fear Him; and He will show them His covenant.
Ps 25:15 My eyes are ever toward the LORD; for He shall pluck my feet out of the net.
Ps 25:16 Turn to me, and have mercy upon me; for I am desolate and afflicted.
Ps 25:17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged: O bring me out of my distresses.
Ps 25:18 Look upon my affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins.
Ps 25:19 Consider my enemies; for they are many; and they hate me with cruel hatred.
Ps 25:20 O keep my soul, and deliver me: Let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in You.

Ps 25:21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on You.
Ps 25:22 Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

Chapter 26

Ps 26:1 A Psalm of David. Judge me, O LORD; for I have walked in my integrity: I have trusted also in the LORD; therefore I shall not slide.
Ps 26:2 Examine me, O LORD, and prove me; essay my inner reins and my heart.
Ps 26:3 For Your lovingkindness is before my eyes: And I have walked in Your truth.
Ps 26:4 I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.
Ps 26:5 I have hated the congregation of evil doers; and will not sit with the wicked.
Ps 26:6 I will wash my hands in innocence: In such a manner I will compass Your altar, O LORD:
Ps 26:7 That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all Your wondrous works.
Ps 26:8 LORD, I have loved the habitation of Your house, and the place where Your honor dwells.
Ps 26:9 Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with bloody men:
Ps 26:10 In whose hands is mischief, and their right hand is full of bribes.
Ps 26:11 But as for me, I will walk in my integrity: Redeem me, and be merciful to me.
Ps 26:12 My foot stands in an even place: I will bless the LORD in the congregations.

Chapter 27

Ps 27:1 A Psalm of David. The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? The LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?
Ps 27:2 When the wicked, even my enemies and my foes, came on me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell.
Ps 27:3 Though a host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: Though war should rise against me, in this I will be confident.
Ps 27:4 One thing I have desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the LORD, and to inquire in His temple.
Ps 27:5 For in the time of trouble He shall hide me in His pavilion: In the secret of His tabernacle He shall hide me; He shall set me upon a rock.
Ps 27:6 And now my head shall be lifted up above my enemies all around me: Therefore I will offer in His tabernacle sacrifices of joy; I will sing, yes, I will sing praises to the LORD.
Ps 27:7 Hear, O LORD, when I cry with my voice: Have mercy upon me also, and answer me.
Ps 27:8 When You said, "Seek my face"; my heart said to You, "LORD, I will seek Your face."
Ps 27:9 Do not hide Your face far from me; do not put Your servant away in anger: You have been my help; do not leave me, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.
Ps 27:10 When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD will take me up.
Ps 27:11 Teach me Your way, O LORD, and lead me in a plain path, because of my enemies.
Ps 27:12 Do not deliver me over to the will of my enemies: For false witnesses have risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.
Ps 27:13 I would have fainted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living.
Ps 27:14 Wait on the LORD: Be of good courage, and He shall strengthen your heart: Wait, I say, "on the LORD.

Chapter 28

Ps 28:1 A Psalm of David. I will cry to You, O LORD my rock; be not silent to me: Lest, if You are silent to me, I become like those that go down into the pit.
Ps 28:2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry to You, when I lift up my hands toward Your holy oracle.
Ps 28:3 Do not draw me away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbors, but mischief is in their hearts.
Ps 28:4 Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavors: Give them according to the work of their hands; render to them *what* they deserve.
Ps 28:5 Because they do not regard the works of the LORD, nor the operation of His hands, He shall destroy them, and not build them up.
Ps 28:6 Blessed be the LORD, because He has heard the voice of my supplications.
Ps 28:7 The LORD is my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in Him, and I am helped: Therefore my heart greatly rejoices; and with my song I will praise Him.
Ps 28:8 The LORD is their strength, and He is the saving strength of His anointed.
Ps 28:9 Save Your people, and bless Your inheritance: Feed them also, and lift them up forever.

Chapter 29

Ps 29:1 A Psalm of David. Give to the LORD, O you mighty, give to the LORD glory and strength.
Ps 29:2 Give to the LORD the glory due to His name; worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.
Ps 29:3 The voice of the LORD is upon the waters: The God of glory thunders: The LORD is upon many waters.
Ps 29:4 The voice of the LORD is powerful; the voice of the LORD is full of majesty.
Ps 29:5 The voice of the LORD breaks the cedars; yes, the LORD breaks the cedars of Lebanon.
Ps 29:6 He also makes them to skip like a calf; Lebanon and Sirion like a young unicorn.
Ps 29:7 The voice of the LORD divides the flames of fire.
Ps 29:8 The voice of the LORD shakes the barren wilderness; the LORD shakes the barren wilderness of Kadesh.
Ps 29:9 The voice of the LORD makes the hinds to calve, and discovers the forests: And in His temple every one speaks of His glory.
Ps 29:10 The LORD sits upon the flood; yes, the LORD sits King forever.
Ps 29:11 The LORD will give strength to His people; the LORD will bless His people with peace.

Chapter 30

Ps 30:1 A Psalm and Song at the dedication of the house of David. I will extol You, O LORD; for You have lifted me up, and have not made my foes to rejoice over me.
Ps 30:2 O LORD my God, I cried out to You, and You have healed me.
Ps 30:3 O LORD, You have brought up my soul from the grave: You have kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit.
Ps 30:4 Sing to the LORD, O you saints of His, and give thanks at the remembrance of His holiness.
Ps 30:5 For His anger endures but a moment; in His favor is life: Weeping may endure for a night, but joy comes in the morning.
Ps 30:6 And in my prosperity I said, "I shall never be moved."
Ps 30:7 LORD, by Your favor You have made my mountain to stand strong: You hid Your face, and I was troubled.

Ps 30:8 I cried out to You, O LORD; and to the LORD I made supplication.
Ps 30:9 "What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit? Shall the dust praise You? Shall it declare Your truth?
Ps 30:10 Hear, O LORD, and have mercy upon me: LORD, be my helper."
Ps 30:11 You have turned for me my mourning into dancing: You have put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness;
Ps 30:12 to the end that my glory may sing praise to You, and not be silent. O LORD my God, I will give thanks to You forever.

Chapter 31

Ps 31:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. In You, O LORD, I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: Deliver me in Your righteousness.
Ps 31:2 Bow down Your ear to me; deliver me speedily: Be my strong rock, for a house of defense to save me.
Ps 31:3 For You are my rock and my fortress; therefore for Your name's sake lead me, and guide me.
Ps 31:4 Pull me out of the net that they have laid privately for me: For You are my strength.
Ps 31:5 Into Your hand I commit my spirit: You have redeemed me, O LORD God of truth.
Ps 31:6 I have hated those that regard lying vanities: But I trust in the LORD.
Ps 31:7 I will be glad and rejoice in Your mercy: For You have considered my trouble; You have known my soul in adversities;
Ps 31:8 and have not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: You have set my feet in a large room.
Ps 31:9 Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble: My eye is consumed with grief, yes, my soul and my belly.
Ps 31:10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: My strength fails because of my iniquity, and my bones are consumed.
Ps 31:11 I was a reproach among all my enemies, but especially among my neighbors, and a fear to my acquaintances: Those that saw me outside fled from me.
Ps 31:12 I am forgotten as an out of mind dead man: I am like a broken vessel.
Ps 31:13 For I have heard the slander of many: Fear was on every side: While they took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.
Ps 31:14 But I trusted in You, O LORD: I said, "You are my God.
Ps 31:15 My times are in Your hand: Deliver me from the hand of my enemies, and from those that persecute me.
Ps 31:16 Make Your face to shine upon Your servant: Save me for Your mercies' sake.
Ps 31:17 Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for I have called upon You: Let the wicked be ashamed, and let them be silent in the grave.
Ps 31:18 Let the lying lips be put to silence; which speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.
Ps 31:19 Oh how great is Your goodness, which You have laid up for those that fear You; which You have worked for those that trust in You before the sons of men!
Ps 31:20 You shall hide them in the secret of Your presence from the pride of man: You shall keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.
Ps 31:21 Blessed be the LORD: For He has showed me His marvelous kindness in a strong city.
Ps 31:22 For I said in my haste, "I am cut off from before Your eyes": Nevertheless You heard the voice of my supplications when I cried out to You.

Ps 31:23 O love the LORD, all you His saints: For the LORD preserves the faithful, and plentifully rewards the proud doer.
Ps 31:24 Be of good courage, and He shall strengthen your heart, all you that hope in the LORD.

Chapter 32

Ps 32:1 A Psalm of David. Maschil. Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered.
Ps 32:2 Blessed is the man to whom the LORD does not impute iniquity, and in whose spirit there is no guile.
Ps 32:3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed old through my roaring all the day long.
Ps 32:4 For day and night your hand was heavy upon me: My moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah.
Ps 32:5 I acknowledged my sin to You, and I have not hid my iniquity. I said, "I will confess my transgressions to the LORD"; and You forgave the iniquity of my sin. Selah.
Ps 32:6 Everyone that is godly shall pray to You for this in a time when You may be found: In the floods of great waters they surely shall not come near to him.
Ps 32:7 You are my hiding place; You shall preserve me from trouble; You shall compass me around with songs of deliverance. Selah.
Ps 32:8 "I will instruct you and teach you in the way which you shall go: I will guide you with My eye. [1]
Ps 32:9 Do not be as the horse, nor as the mule, which have no understanding: Whose mouths must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near to you."
Ps 32:10 Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: But he that trusts in the LORD, mercy shall compass around him.
Ps 32:11 Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, all you righteous: And shout for joy, you that are upright in heart.

Chapter 33

Ps 33:1 Rejoice in the LORD, O all you righteous: For praise is becoming of the upright.
Ps 33:2 Praise the LORD with harp: Sing to Him with the psaltery and an instrument of ten strings.
Ps 33:3 Sing to Him a new song; play skillfully with a loud noise.
Ps 33:4 For the word of the LORD is right; and all His works are done in truth.
Ps 33:5 He loves righteousness and judgment: The earth is full of the goodness of the LORD.
Ps 33:6 By the Word of the LORD the heavens were made; and all the host of them by the breath of His mouth.
Ps 33:7 He gathers the waters of the sea together as a heap: He lays up the depth in storehouses.
Ps 33:8 Let all the earth fear the LORD: Let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of Him.
Ps 33:9 For He spoke, and it was done; He commanded, and it stood fast.
Ps 33:10 The LORD brings the counsel of the heathen to nothing: He makes the devices of the people of no effect.
Ps 33:11 The counsel of the LORD stands forever, the thoughts of His heart to all generations.
Ps 33:12 Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD; and the people whom He has chosen for His own inheritance.
Ps 33:13 The LORD looks from heaven; He beholds all the sons of men.
Ps 33:14 From the place of His habitation He looks upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

---

1 [Note: guide you with My eye: In Hebrew; counsel you, My eye shall be upon you]

Ps 33:15 He fashions their hearts alike; He considers all their works.
Ps 33:16 There is no king saved by the multitude of an army: A mighty man is not delivered by much strength.
Ps 33:17 A horse is a vain thing for safety: Neither shall he deliver any by his great strength.
Ps 33:18 Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon those that fear Him, upon them that hope in His mercy;
Ps 33:19 to deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.
Ps 33:20 Our soul waits for the LORD: He is our help and our shield.
Ps 33:21 For our heart shall rejoice in Him, because we have trusted in His holy name.
Ps 33:22 Let Your mercy accordingly be upon us, O LORD, as we hope in You.

Chapter 34

Ps 34:1 A Psalm of David, when he changed his behavior before Abimelech; who drove him away, and he departed. I will bless the LORD at all times: His praise shall continually be in my mouth.
Ps 34:2 My soul shall make her boast in the LORD: The humble shall hear of *it*, and be glad.
Ps 34:3 O magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt His name together.
Ps 34:4 I sought the LORD, and He heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.
Ps 34:5 They looked to Him, and were lightened: And their faces were not ashamed.
Ps 34:6 This poor man cried, and the LORD heard him, and saved him out of all his troubles.
Ps 34:7 The angel of the LORD encamps all around those that fear Him, and delivers them.
Ps 34:8 O taste and see that the LORD is good: Blessed is the man that trusts in Him.
Ps 34:9 O fear the LORD, you His saints: For there is no want to those that fear Him.
Ps 34:10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: But those that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing.
Ps 34:11 Come, you children, listen to me: I will teach you the fear of the LORD.
Ps 34:12 What man is he that desires life, and loves many days, that he may see good?
Ps 34:13 Keep your tongue from evil, and your lips from speaking guile.
Ps 34:14 Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace, and pursue it.
Ps 34:15 The eyes of the LORD are upon the righteous, and His ears are open to their cry.
Ps 34:16 The face of the LORD is against those that do evil, to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.
Ps 34:17 The righteous cry, and the LORD hears, and delivers them out of all their troubles.
Ps 34:18 The LORD is near to those that are of a broken heart; and saves such as are of a contrite spirit.
Ps 34:19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous: But the LORD delivers him out of them all.
Ps 34:20 He keeps all his bones: Not one of them is broken.
Ps 34:21 Evil shall slay the wicked: And those that hate the righteous shall be desolate.
Ps 34:22 The LORD redeems the soul of His servants: And none of those that trust in Him shall be desolate.

Chapter 35

Ps 35:1 A Psalm of David. Plead my cause, O LORD, with those that strive with me: Fight against those that fight against me.
Ps 35:2 Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for my help.
Ps 35:3 Draw out the spear also, and stop the way against those that persecute me: Say to my soul, I am your salvation.
Ps 35:4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: Let them be turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.

Ps 35:5 Let them be as chaff before the wind: And let the angel of the LORD chase them.
Ps 35:6 Let their way be dark and slippery: And let the angel of the LORD persecute them.
Ps 35:7 For without cause they have hid their net in a pit for me, and without cause they have dug for my soul.
Ps 35:8 Let destruction come upon him unexpectedly; and let his net that he has hid catch himself: Into that very destruction let him fall.
Ps 35:9 And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD: It shall rejoice in His salvation.
Ps 35:10 All my bones shall say, "LORD, who is like You, which delivers the poor from him that is too strong for him, yes, the poor and the needy from him that plunders him?
Ps 35:11 False witnesses rose up; they laid to my charge things that I did not know *about*.
Ps 35:12 They rewarded me evil for good to the plundering of my soul.
Ps 35:13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth: I humbled my soul with fasting; and my prayer returned into my own bosom.
Ps 35:14 I myself behaved as though he had been my friend or brother: I bowed down heavily, as one that mourns for his mother.
Ps 35:15 But in my adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: Yes, the attackers gathered themselves together against me, and I did not know it; they tore at me, and did not cease:
Ps 35:16 As with hypocritical mockers in feasts, they gnashed upon me with their teeth.
Ps 35:17 Lord, how long will You look on? Rescue my soul from their destructions, my darling *self* from the lions.
Ps 35:18 I will give You thanks in the large congregation: I will praise You among many people.
Ps 35:19 Do not let those that are my enemies wrongfully rejoice over me: Neither let them wink with the eye who hate me without a cause.
Ps 35:20 For they do not speak peace: But they devise deceitful matters against those that are quiet in the land.
Ps 35:21 Yes, they opened their mouth wide against me, and said, "Aha, aha, our eye has seen it."
Ps 35:22 This You have seen, O LORD: Do not keep silent: O Lord, do not be far from me.
Ps 35:23 Stir up Yourself, and awake to my judgment, even to my cause, my God and my Lord.
Ps 35:24 Judge me, O LORD my God, according to Your righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me.
Ps 35:25 Let them not say in their hearts, "Ah, so we have our desire": Do not let them say, "We have swallowed him up."
Ps 35:26 Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together who rejoice at my hurt: Let them be clothed with shame and dishonor that magnify themselves against me.
Ps 35:27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favor my righteous cause: Yes, let them say continually, Let the LORD be magnified, which has pleasure in the prosperity of His servant.
Ps 35:28 And my tongue shall speak of Your righteousness and of Your praise all the day long.

Chapter 36

Ps 36:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David the servant of the LORD. The transgression of the wicked said within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes.
Ps 36:2 For he flatters himself in his own eyes, until his iniquity is found to be hateful.
Ps 36:3 The words of his mouth are iniquity and deceit: He has forsaken to be wise, and to do good.

Ps 36:4 He devises mischief upon his bed; he sets himself in a way that is not good; he does not abhor evil.
Ps 36:5 Your mercy, O LORD, is in the heavens; and Your faithfulness reaches to the clouds.
Ps 36:6 Your righteousness is like the great mountains; Your judgments are a great deep: O LORD, You preserve man and beast.
Ps 36:7 How excellent is your lovingkindness, O God! Therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of Your wings.
Ps 36:8 They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of Your house; and You shall make them drink of the river of Your pleasures.
Ps 36:9 For with You is the fountain of life: In Your light we shall see light.
Ps 36:10 O continue Your lovingkindness to those that know You; and Your righteousness to the upright in heart.
Ps 36:11 Do not let the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.
Ps 36:12 There the workers of iniquity are fallen: They are cast down, and shall not be able to rise.

Chapter 37

Ps 37:1 A Psalm of David. Do not fret yourself because of evildoers; neither be envious, *comparing* against the workers of iniquity.
Ps 37:2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.
Ps 37:3 Trust in the LORD, and do good; so shall you dwell in the land, and truly you shall be fed.
Ps 37:4 Delight yourself also in the LORD: And He shall give you the desires of your heart.
Ps 37:5 Commit your way to the LORD; trust also in Him; and He shall bring it to pass.
Ps 37:6 And He shall bring forth your righteousness as the light, and Your judgment as the noonday.
Ps 37:7 Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for Him: Do not fret yourself because of him who prospers in his way, because of the man who brings wicked devices to pass.
Ps 37:8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: Likewise do not fret yourself into doing evil.
Ps 37:9 For evildoers shall be cut off: But those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.
Ps 37:10 For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: Yes, you shall diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.
Ps 37:11 But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.
Ps 37:12 The wicked plots against the just, and gnashes on him with his teeth.
Ps 37:13 The Lord shall laugh at him: For He sees that his day is coming.
Ps 37:14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as are of upright *conduct*.
Ps 37:15 Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.
Ps 37:16 A little that a righteous man has is better than the riches of many wicked.
Ps 37:17 For the arms of the wicked shall be broken: But the LORD upholds the righteous.
Ps 37:18 The LORD knows the days of the upright: And their inheritance shall be forever.
Ps 37:19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: And in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.
Ps 37:20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD shall be as the fat of lambs: They shall consume into smoke; they shall consume away.

Ps 37:21 The wicked borrows, and does not *pay back* again: But the righteous shows mercy, and gives.
Ps 37:22 For such as are blessed of Him shall inherit the earth; and those that are cursed of Him shall be cut off.
Ps 37:23 The steps of a good man are ordered by the LORD: And he delights in his way.
Ps 37:24 Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: For the LORD upholds him with His hand.
Ps 37:25 I have been young, and now am old; yet I have not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.
Ps 37:26 He is ever merciful, and lends; and his seed is blessed.
Ps 37:27 Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell forevermore.
Ps 37:28 For the LORD loves judgment, and does not forsake His saints; they are preserved forever: But the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.
Ps 37:29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell in it forever.
Ps 37:30 The mouth of the righteous speaks wisdom, and his tongue talks of judgment.
Ps 37:31 The law of his God is in his heart; none of his steps shall slide.
Ps 37:32 The wicked watches the righteous, and seeks to slay him.
Ps 37:33 The LORD will not leave him in his hand, nor condemn him when he is judged.
Ps 37:34 Wait on the LORD, and keep His way, and He shall exalt you to inherit the land: When the wicked are cut off, you shall see it.
Ps 37:35 I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree.
Ps 37:36 Yet he passed away, and see, he was not *there*: Yes, I sought him, but he could not be found.
Ps 37:37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: For the end of that man is peace.
Ps 37:38 But the transgressors shall be destroyed together: The end of the wicked shall be cut off.
Ps 37:39 But the salvation of the righteous is of the LORD: He is their strength in the time of trouble.
Ps 37:40 And the LORD shall help them, and deliver them: He shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they trust in Him.

Chapter 38

Ps 38:1 A Psalm of David, to bring to remembrance. O LORD, do not rebuke me in Your wrath: Neither chasten me in Your hot displeasure.
Ps 38:2 For Your arrows stick fast in me, and Your hand presses me sore.
Ps 38:3 There is no soundness in my flesh because of Your anger; neither is there any rest in my bones because of my sin.
Ps 38:4 For my iniquities have gone over my head: As a heavy burden they are too heavy for me.
Ps 38:5 My wounds stink and are corrupt because of my foolishness.
Ps 38:6 I am troubled; I am bowed down greatly; I go mourning all the day long.
Ps 38:7 For my loins are filled with a loathsome disease: And there is no soundness in my flesh.
Ps 38:8 I am feeble and sore broken: I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.
Ps 38:9 Lord, all my desire is before you; and my groaning is not hid from you.
Ps 38:10 My heart pants, my strength fails me: As for the light of my eyes, it also is gone from me.
Ps 38:11 My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my grief; and my kinsmen stand afar off.
Ps 38:12 Those that seek after my life also lay snares for me: And those that seek my hurt speak mischievous things, and imagine deceits all the day long.

Ps 38:13 But I, as a deaf man, did not hear; and I was as a dumb man that does not open his mouth.
Ps 38:14 Thus I was as a man that does not hear, and in whose mouth are no reproofs.
Ps 38:15 For in You, O LORD, do I hope: You will hear, O Lord my God.
Ps 38:16 For I said, "Hear me, lest otherwise they should rejoice over me: When my foot slips, they magnify themselves against me."
Ps 38:17 For I am ready to falter, and my sorrow is continually before me.
Ps 38:18 For I will declare my iniquity; I will be sorry for my sin.
Ps 38:19 But my enemies are lively, and they are strong: And those that wrongfully hate me are multiplied.
Ps 38:20 Those that render evil for good are also my adversaries; because I follow the thing that is good.
Ps 38:21 Do not forsake me, O LORD: O my God, be not far from me.
Ps 38:22 Make haste to help me, O Lord my salvation.

Chapter 39

Ps 39:1 To the chief Musician, even to Jeduthun, A Psalm of David. I said, "I will take heed to my ways, that I do not sin with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked are before me."
Ps 39:2 I was mute with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was stirred.
Ps 39:3 My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: Then I spoke with my tongue,
Ps 39:4 LORD, make me to know my end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know how frail I am.
Ps 39:5 Behold, You have made my days as a hand-breadth; and my age is as nothing before you: Truly every man at his best state is altogether vanity. Selah.
Ps 39:6 Surely every man walks in a vain show: Surely they are disquieted in vain: He heaps up riches, and does not know who shall gather them.
Ps 39:7 And now, Lord, what do I wait for? My hope is in You.
Ps 39:8 Deliver me from all my transgressions: Do not make me the reproach of the foolish.
Ps 39:9 I was dumb, I did not open my mouth; because you did it.
Ps 39:10 Remove Your stroke away from me: I am consumed by the blow of Your hand.
Ps 39:11 When You correct man for iniquity with rebukes, You make his beauty to consume away like a moth: Surely every man is vanity. Selah.
Ps 39:12 Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear to my cry; do not hold Your peace at my tears: For I am a stranger with You, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were.
Ps 39:13 O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go away, and am no more.

Chapter 40

Ps 40:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. I waited patiently for the LORD; and He inclined to me, and heard my cry.
Ps 40:2 He also brought me up out of a horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings *forth*.
Ps 40:3 And He has put a new song in my mouth, even praise to our God: Many shall see it, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.
Ps 40:4 Blessed is that man who makes the LORD his trust, and does not respect the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

Ps 40:5 Many are Your wonderful works, O LORD my God, which You have done, and Your thoughts which are toward us: They cannot be recounted to You in order: If I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered.
Ps 40:6 Sacrifice and offering You did not desire; You have opened my ears: Burnt offering and sin offering You have not required.
Ps 40:7 Then I said, "See, I come: In the volume of the book it is written of me,
Ps 40:8 I delight to do Your will, O my God: Yes, Your law is within my heart."
Ps 40:9 I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: Lo, I have not refrained my lips, O LORD, You know.
Ps 40:10 I have not hid Your righteousness within my heart; I have declared Your faithfulness and Your salvation: I have not concealed Your lovingkindness and Your truth from the great congregation.
Ps 40:11 Do not withhold Your tender mercies from me, O LORD: Let Your lovingkindness and Your truth continually preserve me.
Ps 40:12 For innumerable evils have compassed around me: My iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of my head: Therefore my heart fails me.
Ps 40:13 Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me: O LORD, make haste to help me.
Ps 40:14 Let them be ashamed and confounded that together seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil.
Ps 40:15 Let them be desolate as a just retribution for their shame, which say to me, "Aha, aha."
Ps 40:16 Let all those that seek You rejoice and be glad in You: Let such as love Your salvation say continually, "The LORD be magnified."
Ps 40:17 But I am poor and needy; yet the Lord thinks upon me: You are my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

Chapter 41

Ps 41:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. Blessed is he that considers the poor: The LORD will deliver him in time of trouble.
Ps 41:2 The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth: And You will not deliver him to the will of his enemies.
Ps 41:3 The LORD will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: You will make all his bed in his sickness.
Ps 41:4 I said, "LORD, be merciful to me: Heal my soul; for I have sinned against you."
Ps 41:5 My enemies speak evil of me, "When shall he die, and his name perish?"
Ps 41:6 And if he comes to see me, he speaks vanity: His heart gathers iniquity to itself; when he goes abroad, he tells it.
Ps 41:7 All who hate me whisper together against me: They devise my hurt against me.
Ps 41:8 They say, "An evil disease cleaves strongly to him: And now that he lies *down* he shall rise up no more."
Ps 41:9 Yes, my own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, who ate of my bread, has lifted up his heel against me.
Ps 41:10 But You, O LORD, be merciful to me, and raise me up, that I may requite them.
Ps 41:11 By this I know that You favor me, because my enemy does not triumph over me.
Ps 41:12 And as for me, You uphold me in my integrity, and set me before Your face forever.
Ps 41:13 Blessed be the LORD God of Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen, and Amen.

Chapter 42

Ps 42:1 To the chief Musician, Maschil, for the sons of Korah. As the hart pants after the water brooks, so pants my soul after You, O God.
Ps 42:2 My soul thirsts for God, for the living God: When shall I come and appear before God?
Ps 42:3 My tears have been my food day and night, while they continually say to me, "Where is your God?"
Ps 42:4 When I remember these things, I pour out my soul within me: For I had gone with the multitude, I went with them to the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept *the* holy day.
Ps 42:5 Why are you cast down, O my soul? And why are you disquieted within me? Hope in God: For I shall yet praise Him for the help of His countenance.
Ps 42:6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: Therefore I will remember You from the land of Jordan, and of the Hermonites, from the hill Mizar.
Ps 42:7 Deep calls to deep at the noise of Your waterspouts: All Your waves and Your billows have gone over me.
Ps 42:8 Yet the LORD will command His lovingkindness in the daytime, and in the night His song shall be with me, and my prayer to the God of my life.
Ps 42:9 I will say to God my Rock, "Why have You forgotten me? Why do I go mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?"
Ps 42:10 As with a sword in my bones, my enemies reproach me; while they say daily to me, "Where is your God?"
Ps 42:11 Why are you cast down, O my soul? And why are you disquieted within me? Hope in God: For I shall yet praise Him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

Chapter 43

Ps 43:1 Judge me, O God, and plead my cause against an ungodly nation: O deliver me from the deceitful and unjust man.
Ps 43:2 For You are the God of my strength: Why do you cast me off? Why do I go about mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?
Ps 43:3 O send out Your light and Your truth: Let them lead me; let them bring me to Your holy hill, and to Your tabernacles.
Ps 43:4 Then I will go to the altar of God, to God my exceeding joy: Yes, I will praise You on the harp, O God my God.
Ps 43:5 Why are you cast down, O my soul? And why are you disquieted within me? Hope in God: For I shall yet praise Him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

Chapter 44

Ps 44:1 To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah, Maschil. We have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, what work You did in their days, in the times of old.
Ps 44:2 How you drove out the heathen with Your hand, and planted them; how You afflicted the people, and cast them out.
Ps 44:3 For they did not get the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them: But Your right hand, and Your arm, and the light of Your countenance, because You brought to pass a favor to them.
Ps 44:4 You are my King, O God: Command deliverances for Jacob.
Ps 44:5 Through You will we push down our enemies: Through Your name will we tread under us those that rise up against us.
Ps 44:6 For I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.

Ps 44:7 But You have saved us from our enemies, and have put to shame those that hated us.
Ps 44:8 In God we boast all the day long, and praise Your name forever. Selah.
Ps 44:9 But You have cast off, and put us to shame; and do not go forth with our armies.
Ps 44:10 You make us to turn back from the enemy: And those which hate us plunder by violence for themselves.
Ps 44:11 You have given us like sheep *that are* appointed for meat; and have scattered us among the heathen.
Ps 44:12 You sell Your people for nothing, and do not increase Your wealth by their price.
Ps 44:13 You make us a reproach to our neighbors, a scorn and a derision to those that are all around us.
Ps 44:14 You make us a byword among the heathen, a shaking of the head among the people.
Ps 44:15 My confusion is continually before me, and the shame of my face has covered me,
Ps 44:16 for the voice of him that reproaches and blasphemes; by reason of the enemy and avenger.
Ps 44:17 All this has come upon us; yet we have not forgotten You, neither have we dealt falsely in Your covenant.
Ps 44:18 Our heart is not turned back, neither have our steps declined from Your way;
Ps 44:19 though You have severely broken us in the place of dragons, and covered us with the shadow of death.
Ps 44:20 If we have forgotten the name of our God, or outstretched our hands to a strange god;
Ps 44:21 shall not God search this out? For He knows the secrets of the heart.
Ps 44:22 Yes, for Your sake we are killed all the day long; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.
Ps 44:23 Awake, why do You sleep, O Lord? Arise, do not cast us off forever.
Ps 44:24 Why do You hide Your face, and forget our affliction and our oppression?
Ps 44:25 For our soul is bowed down to the dust: Our belly sticks to the earth.
Ps 44:26 Arise for our help, and redeem us for Your mercies' sake.

Chapter 45

Ps 45:1 To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim, for the sons of Korah, Maschil, A Song of loves. My heart is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have composed concerning the King: My tongue is the pen of a ready writer.
Ps 45:2 You are fairer than the children of men: Grace is poured into Your lips: Therefore God has blessed You forever.
Ps 45:3 Gird Your sword upon Your thigh, O most mighty, with Your glory and Your majesty.
Ps 45:4 And in Your majesty ride prosperously because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and Your right hand shall teach Your frightful things.
Ps 45:5 Your arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; by which the people fall under You.
Ps 45:6 Your throne, O God, is forever and ever: The scepter of Your kingdom is a right scepter.
Ps 45:7 You love righteousness, and hate wickedness: Therefore God, Your God, has anointed You with the oil of gladness above Your fellows.
Ps 45:8 All Your garments smell of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, by which they have made You glad.
Ps 45:9 Kings' daughters were among Your honorable women: Upon Your right hand stood the queen in gold of Ophir.

Ps 45:10 Listen, O daughter, and consider, and incline your ear; forget also your own people, and your father's house;
Ps 45:11 so shall the King greatly desire your beauty: For He is your Lord; and you worship Him.
Ps 45:12 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift; even the rich among the people shall entreat your favor.
Ps 45:13 The king's daughter is all glorious within: Her clothing is of formed gold.
Ps 45:14 She shall be brought to the King in clothing of needlework: Her companions, the virgins, that follow her shall be brought to You.
Ps 45:15 With gladness and rejoicing they shall be brought: They shall enter into the King's palace.
Ps 45:16 In the place of your fathers shall be your children, whom you may make princes in all the earth.
Ps 45:17 I will make Your name to be remembered in all generations: Therefore the people shall praise You forever and ever.

Chapter 46

Ps 46:1 To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah, A Song upon Alamoth. God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.
Ps 46:2 Therefore we will not fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea;
Ps 46:3 though *its* waters roar and are troubled, though the mountains shake with *its* swelling. Selah.
Ps 46:4 There is a river, the streams of which shall make the city of God glad, the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High.
Ps 46:5 God is in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, and right early *at* that.
Ps 46:6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: He uttered His voice, the earth melted.
Ps 46:7 The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.
Ps 46:8 Come, behold the works of the LORD, what desolations He has made *on* the earth.
Ps 46:9 He makes wars to cease to the end of the earth; He breaks the bow, and cuts the spear apart; He burns the chariot in the fire.
Ps 46:10 Be still, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted *on* the earth.
Ps 46:11 The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

Chapter 47

Ps 47:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Korah. O clap your hands, all you people; shout to God with the voice of triumph.
Ps 47:2 For the LORD most high is frightful; He is a great King over all the earth.
Ps 47:3 He shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.
Ps 47:4 He shall choose our inheritance for us, the excellency of Jacob whom He loved. Selah.
Ps 47:5 God has gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a trumpet.
Ps 47:6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: Sing praises to our King, sing praises.
Ps 47:7 For God is the King of all the earth: Sing praises with understanding.
Ps 47:8 God reigns over the heathen: God sits on the throne of His holiness.
Ps 47:9 The princes of the people are gathered together, even the people of the God of Abraham: For the shields of the earth belong to God: He is greatly exalted.

Chapter 48

Ps 48:1 A Song and Psalm for the sons of Korah. Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the mountain of His holiness.
Ps 48:2 Beautiful for *how it is* situated, the joy of the whole earth, is Mount Zion, on the sides of the north, the city of the great King.
Ps 48:3 God is known in her palaces for a refuge.
Ps 48:4 For lo, the kings were assembled, they passed by together.
Ps 48:5 They saw it, and so they marveled; they were troubled, and hurried away.
Ps 48:6 Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travail.
Ps 48:7 You break the ships of Tarshish with an east wind.
Ps 48:8 As we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the LORD of hosts, in the city of our God: God will establish it forever. Selah.
Ps 48:9 We have thought of Your lovingkindness, O God, in the midst of Your temple.
Ps 48:10 According to Your name, O God, so is Your praise to the ends of the earth: Your right hand is full of righteousness.
Ps 48:11 Let Mount Zion rejoice, let the daughters of Judah be glad, because of Your judgments.
Ps 48:12 Walk about Zion, and go all around her: Count *her* towers.
Ps 48:13 Mark well her bulwarks, consider her palaces; that you may tell it to the generation following.
Ps 48:14 For this God is our God forever and ever: He will be our guide even to death.

Chapter 49

Ps 49:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Korah. Hear this, all you people; give ear, you inhabitants of the world:
Ps 49:2 Both low and high, rich and poor, together.
Ps 49:3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.
Ps 49:4 I will incline my ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp.
Ps 49:5 Why should I fear in the days of evil, when the iniquity of my heels shall compass around me?
Ps 49:6 Those that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;
Ps 49:7 none of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him:
Ps 49:8 (For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceases forever):
Ps 49:9 That he should still live forever, and not see corruption.
Ps 49:10 For he sees that wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and leave their wealth to others.
Ps 49:11 Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue forever, and their dwelling places to all generations; they call their lands after their own names.
Ps 49:12 Nevertheless, man being in honor does not remain: He is like the beasts that perish.
Ps 49:13 Their way is their folly: Yet their posterity approve their sayings. Selah.
Ps 49:14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave; death shall feed on them; and the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; and their beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling.
Ps 49:15 But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave: For He shall receive me. Selah.
Ps 49:16 Do not be afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased;
Ps 49:17 for when he dies he shall carry nothing away: His glory shall not descend after him.

Ps 49:18 Though while he lived he blessed his soul: And men will praise you when you do well to yourself.
Ps 49:19 He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never see light.
Ps 49:20 Man which is in honor, and does not understand, is like the beasts that perish.

Chapter 50

Ps 50:1 A Psalm of Asaph. The mighty God, even the LORD, has spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun to the going down of *it*.
Ps 50:2 Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God has shined.
Ps 50:3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: A fire shall devour before Him, and it shall be very tempestuous all around Him.
Ps 50:4 He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that He may judge His people.
Ps 50:5 "Gather My saints together to Me; those that have made a covenant with Me by sacrifice."
Ps 50:6 And the heavens shall declare His righteousness: For God Himself is judge. Selah.
Ps 50:7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify against you: I am God, even your God.
Ps 50:8 I will not reprove you for your sacrifices or your burnt offerings, to have been continually before me.
Ps 50:9 I will take no bull out of your house, nor he-goats out of your folds.
Ps 50:10 For every wild beast of the forest is mine, and the domestic beasts upon a thousand hills.
Ps 50:11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: And the wild beasts of the field are mine.
Ps 50:12 If I were hungry, I would not tell you: For the world is Mine, and *its* fullness.
Ps 50:13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats?
Ps 50:14 Offer to God thanksgiving; and pay your vows to the most High:
Ps 50:15 And call upon Me in the day of trouble: I will deliver you, and you shall glorify Me."
Ps 50:16 But to the wicked God says, "What have you to do with declaring My statutes, or should you take My covenant in your mouth?
Ps 50:17 Seeing you hate instruction, and cast My words behind you.
Ps 50:18 When you saw a thief, then you consented with him, and have been partaker with adulterers.
Ps 50:19 You give your mouth to evil, and your tongue frames deceit.
Ps 50:20 You sit and speak against your brother; you slander your own mother's son.
Ps 50:21 You have done these things, and I kept silence; you thought that I was altogether such a one as yourself: But I will reprove you, and set them in order before your eyes.
Ps 50:22 Now consider this, you that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver.
Ps 50:23 Whoever offers praise glorifies Me: And to him that orders his *conduct* aright I will show the salvation of God."

Chapter 51

Ps 51:1 Have mercy upon me, O God, according to Your lovingkindness: According to the multitude of your tender mercies blot out my transgressions.
Ps 51:2 Wash me thoroughly from my iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.
Ps 51:3 For I acknowledge my transgressions: And my sin is ever before me.
Ps 51:4 Against You, You only, have I sinned, and done this evil in your sight: That You might be justified when You speak, and be clear when You judge.
Ps 51:5 Behold, I was shaped in iniquity; and in sin my mother conceived me.

Ps 51:6 Behold, You desire truth in the inward parts: And in the hidden part You shall make me to know wisdom.
Ps 51:7 Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: Wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.
Ps 51:8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; that the bones which You have broken may rejoice.
Ps 51:9 Hide Your face from my sins, and blot out all my iniquities.
Ps 51:10 Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.
Ps 51:11 Do not cast me away from Your presence; and do not take Your Holy Spirit from me.
Ps 51:12 Restore to me the joy of Your salvation; and uphold me with Your free spirit.
Ps 51:13 Then I will teach transgressors Your ways; and sinners shall be converted to You.
Ps 51:14 Deliver me from bloodguiltiness, O God, You *are the* God of my salvation: And my tongue shall sing aloud of Your righteousness.
Ps 51:15 O Lord, open my lips; and my mouth shall declare Your praise.
Ps 51:16 For You do not desire sacrifice; otherwise I would give it: You do not delight in burnt offering.
Ps 51:17 The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: A broken and a contrite heart, O God, You will not despise.
Ps 51:18 Do good to Zion in your good pleasure: Build the walls of Jerusalem.
Ps 51:19 Then You shall be pleased with the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and whole burnt offering: Then they shall offer bulls upon Your altar.

Chapter 52

Ps 52:1 To the chief Musician, Maschil, A Psalm of David, when Doeg the Edomite came and told Saul, and said to him, "David has come to the house of Ahimelech." Why do you boast about yourself in mischief, O mighty man? The goodness of God endures continually.
Ps 52:2 The tongue devises mischiefs; like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.
Ps 52:3 You love evil more than good; and lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah.
Ps 52:4 You love all devouring words, O you deceitful tongue.
Ps 52:5 God shall likewise destroy you forever, he shall take you away, and pluck you out of your dwelling place, and root you out of the land of the living. Selah.
Ps 52:6 The righteous also shall see, and fear, and shall laugh at him:
Ps 52:7 Lo, this is the man that did not make God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.
Ps 52:8 But I am like a green olive tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God forever and ever.
Ps 52:9 I will praise You forever, because You have done it: And I will wait on Your name; for it is good before Your saints.

Chapter 53

Ps 53:1 To the chief Musician upon Mahalath, Maschil; A Psalm of David. The fool has said in his heart, "There is no God." They are corrupt, and have done abominable iniquity: There is no one who does good.
Ps 53:2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that understood, that sought God.
Ps 53:3 Every one of them has gone back: They have altogether become filthy; there is none that does good, no, not one.
Ps 53:4 Do the workers of iniquity have no knowledge? Who eat up my people as they eat bread: They have not called upon God.

Ps 53:5 There they were in great fear, where no fear was: For God has scattered the bones of him that encamps against you: You have put them to shame, because God has despised them.
Ps 53:6 Oh that the salvation of Israel were *to* come out of Zion! When God brings back the captivity of His people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

Chapter 54

Ps 54:1 To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, A Psalm of David, when the Ziphims came and said to Saul, "Does not David hide himself with us? Save me, O God, by Your name, and judge me by Your strength.
Ps 54:2 Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.
Ps 54:3 For strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul: They have not set God before them. Selah.
Ps 54:4 Behold, God is my helper: The Lord is with those that uphold my soul.
Ps 54:5 He shall reward evil to my enemies: Cut them off in Your truth.
Ps 54:6 I will freely sacrifice to You: I will praise Your name, O LORD; for it is good.
Ps 54:7 For He has delivered me out of all trouble: And my eye has seen His desire upon my enemies.

Chapter 55

Ps 55:1 To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, A Psalm of David. Give ear to my prayer, O God; and do not hide Yourself from my supplication.
Ps 55:2 Attend to me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise;
Ps 55:3 because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: For they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.
Ps 55:4 My heart is sore pained within me: And the terrors of death have fallen upon me.
Ps 55:5 Fearfulness and trembling have come upon me, and horror has overwhelmed me.
Ps 55:6 And I said, "Oh, *only* that I had wings like a dove! For then I would fly away, and be at rest.
Ps 55:7 Look, then I would wander far off, and remain in the barren wilderness. Selah.
Ps 55:8 I would hasten my escape from the windy storm and tempest.
Ps 55:9 Destroy, O Lord, and divide their tongues: For I have seen violence and strife in the city.
Ps 55:10 Day and night they go about it upon *its* walls: Also mischief and sorrow are in the midst of it.
Ps 55:11 Wickedness is in the midst of it: Deceit and guile do not depart from her streets.
Ps 55:12 For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: Neither was it he who hated me that magnified himself against me; then I would have hid myself from him:
Ps 55:13 But it was you, a man my equal, my guide, and my acquaintance.
Ps 55:14 We took sweet counsel together, and walked to the house of God in company.
Ps 55:15 Let death seize upon them, and let them go down quick into hell: For wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.
Ps 55:16 As for me, I will call upon God; and the LORD shall save me.
Ps 55:17 Evening, and morning, and at noon, I will pray, and cry aloud: And He shall hear my voice.
Ps 55:18 He has delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: For there were many with me.
Ps 55:19 God shall hear, and afflict them, even He that abides of old. Selah. Because they have no changes, therefore they do not fear God.

Ps 55:20 He has put forth his hands against such as are at peace with him: He has broken his covenant.
Ps 55:21 The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: His words were softer than oil, yet they were drawn swords.
Ps 55:22 Cast your burden upon the LORD, and He shall sustain you: He shall never permit the righteous to be moved.
Ps 55:23 But You, O God, shall bring them down into the pit of destruction: Bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in You.

Chapter 56

Ps 56:1 To the chief Musician upon Jonathelemrechokim, Michtam of David, when the Philistines took him in Gath. Be merciful to me, O God: For man would swallow me up; he oppresses me fighting daily.
Ps 56:2 My enemies would daily swallow me up: For they are many that fight against me, O most High.
Ps 56:3 Each time I am afraid, I will trust in You.
Ps 56:4 In God I will praise His word, in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do to me.
Ps 56:5 Every day they wrest my words: All their thoughts are against me for evil.
Ps 56:6 They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, when they wait for my soul.
Ps 56:7 Shall they escape by iniquity? In Your anger cast down the people, O God.
Ps 56:8 You number my wanderings: You put my tears into Your bottle: Are they not in your book?
Ps 56:9 When I cry to you, then my enemies shall turn back: This I know; for God is for me.
Ps 56:10 In God I will praise His word: In the LORD I will praise His word.
Ps 56:11 In God I have put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do to me.
Ps 56:12 Your vows are upon me, O God: I will render praises to You.
Ps 56:13 For You have delivered my soul from death: Will You not deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light of the living?

Chapter 57

Ps 57:1 To the chief Musician, Altaschith; Michtam of David, when he fled from Saul in the cave. Be merciful to me, O God, be merciful to me: For my soul trusts in You: Yes, in the shadow of Your wings I will make my refuge, until these calamities are over.
Ps 57:2 I will cry to God most high; to God that performs all things for me.
Ps 57:3 He shall send from heaven, and save me from the reproach of him that would swallow me up. Selah. God shall send forth His mercy and His truth.
Ps 57:4 My soul is among lions: And I lie even among those that are set on fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.
Ps 57:5 Be exalted, O God, above the heavens; let Your glory be above all the earth.
Ps 57:6 They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: They have dug a pit before me, into the midst of which they themselves have fallen. Selah.
Ps 57:7 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.
Ps 57:8 Awaken, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.
Ps 57:9 I will praise You, O Lord, among the people: I will sing to You among the nations.
Ps 57:10 For Your mercy is great to the heavens, and Your truth to the clouds.
Ps 57:11 Be exalted, O God, above the heavens: Let Your glory be above all the earth.

Chapter 58

Ps 58:1 To the chief Musician, Altaschith, Michtam of David. Do you indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? Do you judge uprightly, O you sons of men?
Ps 58:2 Yes, in heart you work wickedness; you weigh the violence of your hands *on* the earth.
Ps 58:3 The wicked are estranged from the womb: They go astray as soon as they are born, speaking lies.
Ps 58:4 Their poison is like the poison of a serpent: They are like the deaf adder that stops her ear;
Ps 58:5 which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming ever so wisely.
Ps 58:6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: Break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.
Ps 58:7 Let them melt away as waters which run continually: When he bends his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as *if* cut in pieces.
Ps 58:8 As a snail which melts, let every one of them pass away: Like the untimely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.
Ps 58:9 Before your pots can feel the *burning* thorn *branches*, He shall take them away as with a whirlwind, both living, and in His wrath.
Ps 58:10 The righteous shall rejoice when he sees the vengeance: He shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.
Ps 58:11 So that a man shall say, "Truly there is a reward for the righteous: Truly He is a God that judges *on* the earth."

Chapter 59

Ps 59:1 To the chief Musician, Altaschith, Michtam of David; when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him. Deliver me from my enemies, O my God: Defend me from those that rise up against me.
Ps 59:2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.
Ps 59:3 For lo, they lie in wait for my soul: The mighty are gathered against me; not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O LORD.
Ps 59:4 They run and prepare themselves without me *even being at* fault: Awake to help me, and behold. [1]
Ps 59:5 You therefore, O LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to visit all the heathen: Do not be merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.
Ps 59:6 They return at evening: They make a noise like a dog, and go all around the city.
Ps 59:7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: Swords are in their lips: They say, "Who can hear?"
Ps 59:8 But You, O LORD, shall laugh at them; You shall have all the heathen in derision.
Ps 59:9 Because of His strength I will wait upon You: For God is my defense.
Ps 59:10 The God of my mercy shall go before me: God shall let me see my desire on my enemies.
Ps 59:11 Do not slay them, lest my people forget: Scatter them by Your power; and bring them down, O Lord our shield.
Ps 59:12 For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them be taken even in their pride: And for the cursing and lying which they speak.

---

1 [Note: help: In Hebrew, meet]

Ps 59:13 Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may be no more: And let them know that God rules in Jacob to the ends of the earth. Selah.
Ps 59:14 And at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog, and go all around the city.
Ps 59:15 Let them wander up and down for food, and grudge if they are not satisfied.
Ps 59:16 But I will sing of Your power; yes, I will sing aloud of Your mercy in the morning: For You have been my defense and refuge in the day of my trouble.
Ps 59:17 To You, O my strength, I will sing: For God is my defense, and the God of my mercy.

Chapter 60

Ps 60:1 To the chief Musician upon Shushaneduth, Michtam of David, to teach; when he strove with Aramnaharaim and with Aramzobah, when Joab returned, and smote twelve thousand from Edom in the Valley of Salt. O God, You have cast us off, You have scattered us, You have been displeased; O turn Yourself to us again.
Ps 60:2 You have made the earth to tremble; You have broken it: Heal *its* breaches; for it shakes.
Ps 60:3 You have showed Your people hard things: You have made us to drink the wine of astonishment.
Ps 60:4 You have given a banner to those that fear You, that it may be displayed because of the truth. Selah.
Ps 60:5 That Your beloved may be delivered; save with Your right hand, and hear me.
Ps 60:6 God has spoken in His holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and measure the valley of Succoth.
Ps 60:7 Gilead is Mine, and Manasseh is Mine; Ephraim also is the strength of My head; Judah is My lawgiver;
Ps 60:8 Moab is My washpot; I will cast out My shoe over Edom: Philistia, you triumph because of Me.
Ps 60:9 Who will bring me into the strong city? Who will lead me into Edom?
Ps 60:10 Will not You, O God, which had cast us off? And You, O God, which did not go out with our armies?
Ps 60:11 Give us help from trouble: For vain is the help of man.
Ps 60:12 Through God we shall do valiantly: For it is He that shall tread down our enemies.

Chapter 61

Ps 61:1 To the chief Musician upon Neginah, A Psalm of David. Hear my cry, O God; attend to my prayer.
Ps 61:2 From the end of the earth I will cry out to You, when my heart is overwhelmed: Lead me to the rock that is higher than I.
Ps 61:3 For You have been a shelter for me, and a strong tower from the enemy.
Ps 61:4 I will abide in Your tabernacle forever: I will trust in the protection of Your wings. Selah.
Ps 61:5 For You, O God, have heard my vows: You have given me the heritage of those that fear Your name.
Ps 61:6 You will prolong the king's life: And his years as many generations.
Ps 61:7 He shall abide before God forever: O prepare mercy and truth, which may preserve him.
Ps 61:8 So I will sing praise to Your name forever, that I may daily perform my vows.

Chapter 62

Ps 62:1 To the chief Musician, to Jeduthun, A Psalm of David. Truly my soul waits upon God: From Him comes my salvation.
Ps 62:2 He only is my rock and my salvation; He is my defense; I shall not be greatly moved.

Ps 62:3 How long will you imagine mischief against a man? You shall be slain, all of you: You shall be as a bowing wall, and as a tottering fence.
Ps 62:4 They only consult to cast him down from his excellency: They delight in lies: They bless with their mouth, but they curse inwardly. Selah.
Ps 62:5 My soul, wait only upon God; for my expectation is from Him.
Ps 62:6 He only is my rock and my salvation: He is my defense; I shall not be moved.
Ps 62:7 In God is my salvation and my glory: The rock of my strength, and my refuge, is in God.
Ps 62:8 Trust in Him at all times; you people, pour out your heart before Him: God is a refuge for us. Selah.
Ps 62:9 Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: To be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity.
Ps 62:10 Do not trust in oppression, and do not become ostentatious in robbery: If riches increase, do not set your heart upon them.
Ps 62:11 God has spoken once; twice I have heard this; that power belongs to God.
Ps 62:12 Also to You, O Lord, belongs mercy: For You render to every man according to his work.

Chapter 63

Ps 63:1 A Psalm of David, when he was in the barren wilderness of Judah. O God, You are my God; early will I seek You: My soul thirsts for You, my flesh longs for You in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is;
Ps 63:2 to see Your power and Your glory, such as I have seen You in the sanctuary.
Ps 63:3 Because Your lovingkindness is better than life, my lips shall praise You.
Ps 63:4 Thus I will bless You while I live: I will lift up my hands in Your name.
Ps 63:5 My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise You with joyful lips:
Ps 63:6 When I remember You on my bed, and meditate on You in the night watches.
Ps 63:7 Because You have been my help, therefore in the shadow of Your wings I will rejoice.
Ps 63:8 My soul follows hard after You: Your right hand upholds me.
Ps 63:9 But those that seek my soul, to destroy it, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.
Ps 63:10 They shall fall by the sword: They shall be a portion for foxes.
Ps 63:11 But the king shall rejoice in God; everyone that swears by Him shall glory: But the mouth of those that speak lies shall be stopped.

Chapter 64

Ps 64:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer: Preserve my life from fear of the enemy.
Ps 64:2 Hide me from the secret counsel of the ungodly; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:
Ps 64:3 Who whet their tongue like a sword, and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words:
Ps 64:4 That they may shoot in secret at the perfect: Suddenly they shoot at him, and do not fear.
Ps 64:5 They encourage themselves in an evil matter: They commune *in discourse* of laying snares privately; they say, "Who shall see them?
Ps 64:6 They search out iniquities; they accomplish a diligent search: Both the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart, is deep.
Ps 64:7 But God shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly they shall be wounded.
Ps 64:8 So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: All that see them shall flee away.

Ps 64:9 And all men shall fear, and shall declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of His doing.
Ps 64:10 The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall trust in Him; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

Chapter 65

Ps 65:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm and Song of David. Praise waits for You, O God, in Sion: And to You shall the vow be performed.
Ps 65:2 O You that hear prayer, to You shall all flesh come.
Ps 65:3 Iniquities prevail against me: As for our transgressions, You shall purge them away.
Ps 65:4 Blessed is the man whom You choose, and cause to approach to You, that he may dwell in Your courts: We shall be satisfied with the goodness of Your house, even of Your holy temple.
Ps 65:5 By frightful things in righteousness You will answer us, O God of our salvation; Who are the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of those that are afar off upon the sea:
Ps 65:6 Which by His strength sets firm the mountains; being girded with power:
Ps 65:7 Which stills the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people.
Ps 65:8 Those that dwell in the uttermost parts are also afraid at your tokens: You make the outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoice.
Ps 65:9 You visit the earth, and water it: You greatly enrich it with the river of God, which is full of water: You prepare them grain, when You have so provided for it.
Ps 65:10 You water *its* ridges abundantly: You settle *its* furrows: You make it soft with showers: You bless *its* springing.
Ps 65:11 You crown the year with Your goodness; and Your paths drop fatness.
Ps 65:12 They drop upon the pastures of the barren wilderness: And the little hills rejoice on every side.
Ps 65:13 The pastures are clothed with flocks; the valleys are also covered over with grain; they shout for joy, they also sing.

Chapter 66

Ps 66:1 To the chief Musician, A Song or Psalm. Make a joyful noise to God, all you lands:
Ps 66:2 Sing forth the honor of His name: Make His praise glorious.
Ps 66:3 Say to God, "How frightening You are in Your works! Through the greatness of Your power Your enemies shall submit themselves to You.
Ps 66:4 All the earth shall worship You, and shall sing to You; they shall sing to Your name." Selah.
Ps 66:5 Come and see the works of God: He is frightful in His doing toward the children of men.
Ps 66:6 He turned the sea into dry land: They went through the flood on foot: There we rejoiced in Him.
Ps 66:7 He rules by His power forever; His eyes behold the nations: Do not let the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah.
Ps 66:8 O bless our God, you people, and make the voice of His praise to be heard:
Ps 66:9 Which holds our soul in life, and does not permit our feet to be moved.
Ps 66:10 For You, O God, have proved us: You have tried us, as silver is tried.
Ps 66:11 You brought us into the net; You laid affliction upon our loins.
Ps 66:12 You have caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire and through water: But You brought us out into a wealthy place.
Ps 66:13 I will go into Your house with burnt offerings: I will pay You my vows,
Ps 66:14 which my lips have uttered, and my mouth has spoken, when I was in trouble.

Ps 66:15 I will offer to You burnt sacrifices of fatted calves, with the incense of rams; I will offer bulls with goats. Selah.
Ps 66:16 Come and hear, all You that fear God, and I will declare what He has done for my soul.
Ps 66:17 I cried out to Him with my mouth, and He was extolled with my tongue.
Ps 66:18 If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me:
Ps 66:19 But truly God has heard me; He has attended to the voice of my prayer.
Ps 66:20 Blessed be God, which has not turned away my prayer, nor His mercy from me.

Chapter 67

Ps 67:1 To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm or Song. God be merciful to us, and bless us; and cause His face to shine on us; Selah.
Ps 67:2 That Your way may be known upon earth, Your saving health among all nations.
Ps 67:3 Let the people praise You, O God; let all the people praise You.
Ps 67:4 O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: For You shall judge the people righteously, and govern the nations upon earth. Selah.
Ps 67:5 Let the people praise You, O God; let all the people praise You.
Ps 67:6 Then the earth shall yield her increase; and God, even our own God, shall bless us.
Ps 67:7 God shall bless us; and all the ends of the earth shall fear Him.

Chapter 68

Ps 68:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm or Song of David. Let God arise, let His enemies be scattered: Let also those that hate Him flee before him.
Ps 68:2 As smoke is driven away, so drive them away: As wax melts before the fire, so let the wicked perish at the presence of God.
Ps 68:3 But let the righteous be glad; let them rejoice before God: Yes, let them exceedingly rejoice.
Ps 68:4 Sing to God, sing praises to His name: Extol Him that rides upon the heavens by His name JAH, and rejoice before Him.
Ps 68:5 A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in His holy habitation.
Ps 68:6 God sets the solitary in families: He brings out those which are bound with chains: But the rebellious dwell in a dry land.
Ps 68:7 O God, when You went forth before Your people, when You marched through the barren wilderness; Selah:
Ps 68:8 The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: Even Sinai itself was moved at the presence of God, the God of Israel.
Ps 68:9 You, O God, sent a plentiful rain, whereby You confirmed Your inheritance, when it was weary.
Ps 68:10 Your congregation has dwelled in it: You, O God, have prepared out of Your goodness for the poor.
Ps 68:11 The Lord gave the word: Great was the company of those that published it.
Ps 68:12 Kings of armies did flee apace: And she that tarried at home divided the plunder.
Ps 68:13 Though you had lain among the pots, yet You shall be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.
Ps 68:14 When the Almighty scattered kings in it, it was white as snow in Salmon.
Ps 68:15 The hill of God is as the hill of Bashan; a high hill as the hill of Bashan.
Ps 68:16 Why do you leap, you high hills? This is the hill which God desires to dwell in; yes, the LORD will dwell in it forever.

Ps 68:17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: The Lord is among them, as in Sinai, in the holy place.
Ps 68:18 You have ascended on high, You have led captivity captive: You have received gifts for men; yes, for the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell among them.
Ps 68:19 Blessed be the Lord, who daily loads us with benefits, even the God of our salvation. Selah.
Ps 68:20 He that is our God is the God of salvation; and to GOD the Lord belong the issues from death.
Ps 68:21 But God shall wound the head of His enemies, and the hairy scalp of such a one as goes on continually in his trespasses.
Ps 68:22 The Lord said, "I will bring back from Bashan, I will rescue My people again from the depths of the sea:
Ps 68:23 That your foot may be dipped in the blood of your enemies, and the tongue of your dogs in the same.
Ps 68:24 They have seen Your goings, O God; even the goings of my God, my King, in the sanctuary.
Ps 68:25 The singers went before, the players on instruments followed after; among them were the damsels playing with tambourines.
Ps 68:26 Bless You God in the congregations, even the Lord, from the fountain of Israel.
Ps 68:27 There is little Benjamin with their ruler, the princes of Judah and their council, the princes of Zebulun, and the princes of Naphtali.
Ps 68:28 Your God has commanded your strength: Strengthen, O God, that which You have worked for us.
Ps 68:29 Because of Your temple at Jerusalem, kings shall bring presents to You.
Ps 68:30 Rebuke the company of spearmen, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, until everyone submits himself with pieces of silver: You scatter the people that delight in war.
Ps 68:31 Princes shall come out of Egypt; Ethiopia shall soon stretch out her hands to God.
Ps 68:32 Sing to God, you kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises to the Lord; Selah:
Ps 68:33 To Him that rides upon the heavens of heavens, which were of old; look, he sends out His voice, and that's a mighty voice.
Ps 68:34 Ascribe strength to God: His excellency is over Israel, and His strength is in the clouds.
Ps 68:35 O God, You are frightful out of Your holy places: The God of Israel is He that gives strength and power to His people. Blessed be God.

Chapter 69

Ps 69:1 To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim, A Psalm of David. Save me, O God; for the waters have come in to my soul.
Ps 69:2 I sink in deep mire, where there is no standing: I have come into deep waters, where the floods overflow me.
Ps 69:3 I am weary of my crying: My throat is dried: My eyes fail while I wait for my God.
Ps 69:4 Those who hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of my head: Those who would destroy me, being my enemies wrongfully, are mighty: Then I restored that which I did not take away.
Ps 69:5 O God, You know my foolishness; and my sins are not hidden from You.
Ps 69:6 Do not let those that wait on You, O Lord GOD of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: Do not let those that seek You be confounded for my sake, O God of Israel.

Ps 69:7 Because for Your sake I have borne reproach; shame has covered my face.
Ps 69:8 I have become a stranger to my brothers, and an alien to my mother's children.
Ps 69:9 For the zeal of Your house has eaten me up; and the reproaches of those that reproached You have fallen upon me.
Ps 69:10 When I wept, and chastened my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.
Ps 69:11 I also made sackcloth my garment; and I became a proverb to them.
Ps 69:12 Those who sit in the gate speak against me; and I was the song of the drunkards.
Ps 69:13 But as for me, my prayer is to You, O LORD, in an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of Your mercy hear me, in the truth of Your salvation.
Ps 69:14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: Let me be delivered from those that hate me, and out of the deep waters.
Ps 69:15 Do not let the flood waters overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and do not let the pit shut her mouth upon me.
Ps 69:16 Hear me, O LORD; for your lovingkindness is good: Turn to me according to the multitude of your tender mercies.
Ps 69:17 And do not hide Your face from Your servant; for I am in trouble: Hear me speedily.
Ps 69:18 Draw near to my soul, and redeem it: Deliver me because of my enemies.
Ps 69:19 You have known my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonor: My adversaries are all before You.
Ps 69:20 Reproach has broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: And I looked for some to take pity, but there was none; and for comforters, but I found none.
Ps 69:21 They also gave me gall for my food; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.
Ps 69:22 Let their table become a snare before them: And that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.
Ps 69:23 Let their eyes be darkened, that they do not see; and make their loins continually to shake.
Ps 69:24 Pour out Your indignation upon them, and let Your wrathful anger take hold of them.
Ps 69:25 Let their habitation be desolate; and let none dwell in their tents.
Ps 69:26 For they persecute him whom You have smitten; and they speak to the grief of those whom You have wounded.
Ps 69:27 Add iniquity to their iniquity: And do not let them come into Your righteousness.
Ps 69:28 Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous.
Ps 69:29 But I am poor and sorrowful: Let Your salvation, O God, set me up on high.
Ps 69:30 I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify Him with thanksgiving.
Ps 69:31 This also shall please the LORD better than an ox or bull that has horns and hoofs.
Ps 69:32 The humble shall see this, and be glad: And your heart shall live that seek God.
Ps 69:33 For the LORD hears the poor, and does not despise His prisoners.
Ps 69:34 Let the heaven and earth praise Him, the seas, and everything that moves in it.
Ps 69:35 For God will save Zion, and will build the cities of Judah: That they may dwell there, and have it in possession.
Ps 69:36 The seed of His servants also shall inherit it: And those that love His name shall dwell in it.

Chapter 70

Ps 70:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, to bring to remembrance. Make haste, O God, to deliver me; make haste to help me, O LORD.

Ps 70:2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: Let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.
Ps 70:3 Let them be turned back for a just retribution of their shame that say, "Aha, aha."
Ps 70:4 Let all those that seek You rejoice and be glad in You: And let such as love Your salvation say continually, "Let God be magnified."
Ps 70:5 But I am poor and needy: Make haste to me, O God: You are my help and my deliverer; O LORD, make no tarrying.

Chapter 71

Ps 71:1 In You, O LORD, I put my trust: Let me never be brought to confusion.
Ps 71:2 Deliver me in Your righteousness, and cause me to escape: Incline Your ear to me, and save me.
Ps 71:3 Be my strong habitation, where I may continually resort: You have given commandment to save me; for You are my rock and my fortress.
Ps 71:4 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.
Ps 71:5 For You are my hope, O Lord GOD: You are my trust from my youth.
Ps 71:6 I have been held up by You from the womb: You are He that took me out of my mother's bowels: My praise shall be continually of You.
Ps 71:7 I am as a wonder to many; but You are my strong refuge.
Ps 71:8 Let my mouth be filled with Your praise and with Your honor all the day *long*.
Ps 71:9 Do not cast me off in the time of old age; do not forsake me when my strength fails.
Ps 71:10 For my enemies speak against me; and those that lay wait for my soul take counsel together,
Ps 71:11 saying, "God has forsaken him: Persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver him."
Ps 71:12 O God, do not be far from me: O my God, make haste for my help.
Ps 71:13 Let them be confounded and consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered with reproach and dishonor that seek my hurt.
Ps 71:14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise You more and more.
Ps 71:15 My mouth shall show forth Your righteousness and Your salvation all the day *long*; for I do not know the number of *them*.
Ps 71:16 I will go in the strength of the Lord GOD: I will make mention of Your righteousness, even of Yours only.
Ps 71:17 O God, You have taught me from my youth: And until now I have declared Your wondrous works.
Ps 71:18 Now also when I am old and gray-headed, O God, do not forsake me; until I have showed Your strength to this generation, and Your power to everyone that is to come.
Ps 71:19 Your righteousness also, O God, is very high, *You* have done great things: O God, who is like You?
Ps 71:20 You, which have shown me great and grievous troubles, shall vivify me again, and shall bring me up again from the depths of the earth.
Ps 71:21 You shall increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side.
Ps 71:22 I will also praise You with the psaltery, even Your truth, O my God: To You I will sing with the harp, O You Holy One of Israel.
Ps 71:23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing to You; and my soul, which You have redeemed.
Ps 71:24 My tongue also shall talk of Your righteousness all the day long: For they are confounded, for they are brought to shame, that seek my hurt.

Chapter 72

Ps 72:1 A Psalm for Solomon. Give the king Your judgments, O God, and Your righteousness to the king's son.
Ps 72:2 He shall judge Your people with righteousness, and Your poor with judgment.
Ps 72:3 The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.
Ps 72:4 He shall judge the poor of the people, He shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.
Ps 72:5 They shall fear You as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.
Ps 72:6 He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: As showers that water the earth.
Ps 72:7 In His days the righteous shall flourish; and abundance of peace so long as the moon endures. [1]
Ps 72:8 He shall also have dominion from sea to sea, and from the river to the ends of the earth.
Ps 72:9 Those that dwell in the barren wilderness shall bow before Him; and His enemies shall lick the dust.
Ps 72:10 The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: The kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts.
Ps 72:11 Yes, all kings shall fall down before Him: All nations shall serve Him.
Ps 72:12 For He shall deliver the needy when he cries; the poor also, and him that has no helper.
Ps 72:13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.
Ps 72:14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: And their blood shall be precious in His sight.
Ps 72:15 And he shall live, and to him shall be given of the gold of Sheba: Prayer shall also be made for him continually; and he shall be praised daily.
Ps 72:16 There shall be a handful of grain *on* the earth upon the top of the mountains; *its* fruit shall shake like Lebanon: And those of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.
Ps 72:17 His name shall endure forever: His name shall be continued as long as the sun: And men shall be blessed in Him: All nations shall call Him blessed.
Ps 72:18 Blessed be the LORD God, the God of Israel, Who only does wondrous things.
Ps 72:19 And blessed be His glorious name forever: And let the whole earth be filled with His glory; Amen, and Amen.
Ps 72:20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

Chapter 73

Ps 73:1 A Psalm of Asaph. Truly God is good to Israel, even to such as are of a clean heart.
Ps 73:2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had *quite* nearly slipped.
Ps 73:3 For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.
Ps 73:4 For there are no chains in their death: But their strength is firm.
Ps 73:5 They are not in trouble as other men; neither are they plagued like other men.
Ps 73:6 Therefore pride compasses them around as a chain; violence covers them as a garment.
Ps 73:7 Their eyes stand out with fatness: They have more than heart could wish *for*.
Ps 73:8 They are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression: They speak loftily.
Ps 73:9 They set their mouth against the heavens, and their tongue walks through the earth.
Ps 73:10 Therefore his people return here: And waters of a full cup are wrung out to them.
Ps 73:11 And they say, "How does God know? And is there knowledge in the most High?"
Ps 73:12 Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they increase in riches.

---

[1] [Note: so long as the moon endures: In Hebrew, until there is no moon]

Ps 73:13 Truly I have cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innocence.
Ps 73:14 For all the day long I have been plagued, and chastened every morning.
Ps 73:15 If I say, "I will speak thus"; behold, I should offend against the generation of your children.
Ps 73:16 When I thought to know this, it was too painful for me;
Ps 73:17 until I went into the sanctuary of God; then I understood their end.
Ps 73:18 Surely You did set them in slippery places: You cast them down into destruction.
Ps 73:19 How they are brought into desolation, as in a moment! They are utterly consumed with terrors.
Ps 73:20 As a dream when one awakes; so, O Lord, when You awake, You shall despise their image.
Ps 73:21 Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my inner reins.
Ps 73:22 I was so foolish, and ignorant: I was like a beast before You.
Ps 73:23 Nevertheless I am continually with You: You have held me by my right hand.
Ps 73:24 You shall guide me with Your counsel, and afterward receive me to glory.
Ps 73:25 Whom *do* I have in heaven but You? And there is no one upon earth that I desire besides You.
Ps 73:26 My flesh and my heart fail: But God is the strength of my heart, and my portion forever.
Ps 73:27 For lo, those that are far from You shall perish: You have destroyed all those that go a whoring from You.
Ps 73:28 But it is good for me to draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord GOD, that I may declare all Your works.

Chapter 74

Ps 74:1 Maschil of Asaph. O God, why have You cast us off forever? Why does Your anger smoke against the sheep of Your pasture?
Ps 74:2 Remember Your congregation, which You have purchased of old; the rod of Your inheritance, which You have redeemed; this Mount Zion, in which You have dwelled.
Ps 74:3 Lift up Your feet to the perpetual desolations; even all that the enemy has wickedly done in the sanctuary.
Ps 74:4 Your enemies roar in the midst of Your congregations; they set up their ensigns for signs.
Ps 74:5 A man was famous accordingly as he lifted up axes upon the thick trees.
Ps 74:6 But now they break down the carved work of *it* at once with axes and hammers.
Ps 74:7 They have cast fire into Your sanctuary, they have defiled by casting down the dwelling place of Your name to the ground.
Ps 74:8 They said in their hearts, "Let us destroy them together": They have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.
Ps 74:9 We do not see our signs: There is no *longer* any prophet: Neither is there among us anyone who knows how long.
Ps 74:10 O God, how long shall the adversary reproach? Shall the enemy blaspheme Your name forever?
Ps 74:11 Why do You withdraw Your hand, even Your right hand? Pluck it out of Your bosom.
Ps 74:12 For God is my King of old, working salvation in the midst of the earth.
Ps 74:13 You divided the sea by Your strength: You break the heads of the dragons in the waters.
Ps 74:14 You break the heads of leviathan in pieces, and gave him to be meat to the people inhabiting the barren wilderness.
Ps 74:15 You divided the fountain and the flood: You dried up mighty rivers.

Ps 74:16 The day is Yours, the night also is Yours: You have prepared the light and the sun.
Ps 74:17 You have set all the borders of the earth: You have made summer and winter.
Ps 74:18 Remember this, that the enemy has reproached, O LORD, and that the foolish people have blasphemed Your name.
Ps 74:19 O do not deliver the soul of Your turtledove to the multitude of the wicked: Do not forget the congregation of Your poor forever.
Ps 74:20 Have respect to the covenant: For the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.
Ps 74:21 O do not let the oppressed return ashamed: Let the poor and needy praise Your name.
Ps 74:22 Arise, O God, plead Your own cause: Remember how the foolish man reproaches You daily.
Ps 74:23 Do not forget the voice of Your enemies: The tumult of those that rise up against You increases continually.

Chapter 75

Ps 75:1 To the chief Musician, Altaschith, A Psalm or Song of Asaph. To You, O God, we give thanks, to You we do give thanks: For the sake that Your name is near, declare Your wondrous works.
Ps 75:2 "When I shall receive the congregation I will judge uprightly.
Ps 75:3 The earth and all *its* inhabitants are dissolved: I bear up the pillars of it. Selah.
Ps 75:4 I said to the fools, 'Do not deal foolishly': And to the wicked, 'Do not lift up the horn:
Ps 75:5 Do not lift up your horn on high: Speak not with a stiff neck.' "
Ps 75:6 For promotion comes neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south.
Ps 75:7 But God is the judge: He puts down one, and sets up another.
Ps 75:8 For in the hand of the LORD there is a cup, and the wine is red; it is full of mixture; and He pours out of the same: But *its* dregs, all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out, and drink them.
Ps 75:9 But I will declare forever; I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.
Ps 75:10 I will also cut off all the horns of the wicked; but the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

Chapter 76

Ps 76:1 To the chief Musician on Neginoth: A Psalm or Song of Asaph. In Judah God is known: His name is great in Israel.
Ps 76:2 His tabernacle is also in Salem, and his dwelling place in Zion.
Ps 76:3 There He broke the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle. Selah.
Ps 76:4 You are more glorious and excellent than the mountains of prey.
Ps 76:5 The stouthearted are plundered, they have slept their sleep: And none of the men of might have found their hands.
Ps 76:6 At your rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.
Ps 76:7 You, even You, are to be feared: And who may stand in Your sight when *all at* once You are angry?
Ps 76:8 You caused judgment to be heard from heaven; the earth feared, and was still,
Ps 76:9 when God arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth. Selah.
Ps 76:10 Surely the wrath of man shall praise you: You shall restrain the remainder of wrath.
Ps 76:11 Vow, and pay to the LORD your God: Let all that are around Him bring presents to Him that ought to be feared.
Ps 76:12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: He is dreadful to the kings of the earth.

Chapter 77

Ps 77:1 To the chief Musician, to Jeduthun, A Psalm of Asaph. I cried out to God with my voice, even to God with my voice; and He gave ear to me.
Ps 77:2 In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord: My sore ran in the night, and did not cease: My soul refused to be comforted.
Ps 77:3 I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained, and my spirit was overwhelmed. Selah.
Ps 77:4 You hold my eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.
Ps 77:5 I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.
Ps 77:6 I call to remembrance my song in the night: I commune with my own heart: And my spirit made diligent search.
Ps 77:7 Will the Lord cast off forever? And will He be favorable no more?
Ps 77:8 Is His mercy wholly gone forever? Does His promise fail forevermore?
Ps 77:9 Has God forgotten to be gracious? Has He shut up His tender mercies in anger? Selah.
Ps 77:10 And I said, "This is my infirmity: But I will remember the years of the right hand of the most High.
Ps 77:11 I will remember the works of the LORD: Surely I will remember Your wonders of old.
Ps 77:12 I will also meditate *on* all of Your work, and talk of Your doings.
Ps 77:13 Your way, O God, is in the sanctuary: Who is so great a God as our God?
Ps 77:14 You are the God that does wonders: You have declared Your strength among the people.
Ps 77:15 You have redeemed Your people with Your arm, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah.
Ps 77:16 The waters saw You, O God, the waters saw You; they were afraid: The depths also were troubled.
Ps 77:17 The clouds poured out water: The skies sent out a sound: Your arrows also went abroad.
Ps 77:18 The voice of Your thunder was in the heaven: The lightning lightened the world: The earth trembled and shook.
Ps 77:19 Your way is in the sea, and Your path in the great waters, and Your footsteps are not known.
Ps 77:20 You led Your people like a flock by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Chapter 78

Ps 78:1 Maschil of Asaph. Give ear, O my people, to my law; incline your ears to the words of my mouth.
Ps 78:2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old:
Ps 78:3 Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.
Ps 78:4 We will not hide them from their children, showing to the generation to come the praises of the LORD, and His strength, and His wonderful works that He has done.
Ps 78:5 For He established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel, which He commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children:
Ps 78:6 That the generation to come might know them, even the children which should be born; who should arise and declare them to their children:
Ps 78:7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep His commandments:
Ps 78:8 And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation that did not set their heart aright, and whose spirit was not steadfast with God.

Ps 78:9 The children of Ephraim, being armed, and carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.
Ps 78:10 They did not keep the covenant of God, and refused to walk in His law;
Ps 78:11 and forgot His works, and His wonders that He had showed them.
Ps 78:12 He did marvelous things in the sight of their fathers, in the land of Egypt, in the field of Zoan.
Ps 78:13 He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and He made the waters to stand as a heap.
Ps 78:14 In the daytime He also led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.
Ps 78:15 He split the rocks in the barren wilderness, and gave them drink as *though* out of the great depths.
Ps 78:16 He also brought streams out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.
Ps 78:17 And they sinned even more against Him by provoking the most High in the barren wilderness.
Ps 78:18 And they tempted God in their heart by asking *for* meat according to their lust.
Ps 78:19 Yes, they spoke against God; they said, "Can God furnish a table in the barren wilderness?
Ps 78:20 Behold, He smote the rock, *such* that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can He give bread also? Can He provide flesh for His people?"
Ps 78:21 Therefore the LORD heard this, and was wroth: So a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also came up against Israel;
Ps 78:22 because they did not believe in God, and did not trust in His salvation:
Ps 78:23 Though He had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors of heaven,
Ps 78:24 and had rained down manna on them to eat, and had given them of the grain kernels of heaven.
Ps 78:25 Man ate angels' food: He sent them meat to the full.
Ps 78:26 He caused an east wind to blow in the heaven: And by His power He brought in the south wind.
Ps 78:27 He also rained flesh upon them as dust, and feathered fowls like the sand of the sea:
Ps 78:28 And He let it fall in the midst of their camp, all around their tents.
Ps 78:29 So they ate, and were well filled: For He gave them their own desire;
Ps 78:30 they were not estranged from their lust. But while their food was yet in their mouths,
Ps 78:31 the wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the chosen men of Israel.
Ps 78:32 For all this they still sinned, and did not believe in His wondrous works.
Ps 78:33 Therefore He consumed their days in vanity, and their years in trouble.
Ps 78:34 When He slew them, then they sought Him: And they returned and inquired early after God.
Ps 78:35 And they remembered that God was their rock, and the high God their redeemer.
Ps 78:36 Nevertheless they flattered Him with their mouth, and they lied to Him with their tongues.
Ps 78:37 For their heart was not right with Him, neither were they steadfast in His covenant.
Ps 78:38 But He, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and did not destroy them: Yes, many a time He turned His anger away, and did not stir up all His wrath.
Ps 78:39 For He remembered that they were but flesh; a wind that passes away, and does not come again.
Ps 78:40 How often they provoked Him in the barren wilderness, and grieve Him in the desert!

Ps 78:41 Yes, they turned back and tempted God, and limited the Holy One of Israel.
Ps 78:42 They did not remember His hand, nor the day when He delivered them from the enemy.
Ps 78:43 How he had worked His signs in Egypt, and His wonders in the field of Zoan:
Ps 78:44 And had turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink.
Ps 78:45 He sent diverse sorts of flies among them, which devoured them; and frogs, which destroyed them.
Ps 78:46 He also gave their increase to the caterpillar, and their labor to the locust.
Ps 78:47 He destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycamore trees with frost.
Ps 78:48 He also gave up their domestic beasts to the hail, and their flocks to hot thunderbolts.
Ps 78:49 He cast upon them the fierceness of His anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels among them.
Ps 78:50 He made a way for His anger; He did not spare their soul from death, but gave their life over to the pestilence;
Ps 78:51 and smote all the firstborn in Egypt; the chief of their strength in the tabernacles of Ham:
Ps 78:52 But made His own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the barren wilderness like a flock.
Ps 78:53 And He led them on safely, so that they did not fear: But the sea overwhelmed their enemies.
Ps 78:54 And He brought them to the border of His sanctuary, even to this mountain, which His right hand had purchased.
Ps 78:55 He also cast out the heathen before them, and divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.
Ps 78:56 Yet they tempted and provoked the Most High God, and did not keep His testimonies:
Ps 78:57 But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: They were turned aside like a deceitful bow.
Ps 78:58 For they provoked Him to anger with their high places, and moved Him to jealousy with their graven images.
Ps 78:59 When God heard this, He was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel:
Ps 78:60 So that He forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent which He placed among men;
Ps 78:61 and delivered His strength into captivity, and His glory into the enemy's hand.
Ps 78:62 He also gave His people over to the sword; and was wroth with His inheritance.
Ps 78:63 The fire consumed their young men; and their maidens were not given to marriage.
Ps 78:64 Their priests fell by the sword; and their widows made no lamentation.
Ps 78:65 Then the Lord awakened as one out of sleep, and like a mighty man that shouts by reason of wine.
Ps 78:66 And He smote His enemies in the hinder parts: He put them to a perpetual reproach.
Ps 78:67 Moreover He refused the tabernacle of Joseph, and did not chose the tribe of Ephraim:
Ps 78:68 But chose the tribe of Judah, the Mount Zion which He loved.
Ps 78:69 And He built His sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which He has established forever.
Ps 78:70 He also chose David His servant, and took him from the sheepfolds:
Ps 78:71 From following the ewes *that were* pregnant with young, He brought him to feed Jacob His people, and Israel His inheritance.
Ps 78:72 So he fed them according to the integrity of his heart; and guided them by the skillfulness of his hands.

Chapter 79

Ps 79:1 O God, the heathen have come into your inheritance; they have defiled your holy temple; they have laid Jerusalem in heaps.
Ps 79:2 They have given the dead bodies of Your servants to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of your saints to the wild beasts of the earth.
Ps 79:3 They have shed their blood like water all around Jerusalem; and there was none to bury them.
Ps 79:4 We are become a reproach to our neighbors, a scorn and derision to those that are all around us.
Ps 79:5 How long, LORD? Will you be angry forever? Shall your jealousy burn like fire?
Ps 79:6 Pour out your wrath upon the heathen who have not known You, and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon Your name.
Ps 79:7 For they have devoured Jacob, and laid waste his dwelling place.
Ps 79:8 O do not recount our former iniquities against us: Let your tender mercies speedily go before us: For we are brought very low.
Ps 79:9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of your name: And deliver us, and purge away our sins, for your name's sake.
Ps 79:10 Why should the heathen say, "Where is their God? Let him be known among the heathen in our sight by the revenging of the blood of your servants which is shed.
Ps 79:11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come before You; according to the greatness of your power, preserve those who are appointed to die;
Ps 79:12 and render to our neighbors their reproach sevenfold into their bosom, with which they have reproached You, O Lord.
Ps 79:13 So we Your people and *the* sheep of Your pasture will give You thanks forever: We will show forth Your praise to all generations.

Chapter 80

Ps 80:1 To the chief Musician upon Shoshannimeduth, A Psalm of Asaph. Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel, You that lead Joseph like a flock; You that dwell between the cherubims, shine forth.
Ps 80:2 Stir up Your strength before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manasseh, and come and save us.
Ps 80:3 Turn us around again, O God, and cause Your face to shine; and we shall be saved.
Ps 80:4 O LORD God of hosts, how long will You be angry against the prayer of Your people?
Ps 80:5 You feed them with the bread of tears; and give them tears to drink in great measure.
Ps 80:6 You make us a strife to our neighbors: And our enemies laugh among themselves.
Ps 80:7 Turn us around again, O God of hosts, and cause Your face to shine; and we shall be saved.
Ps 80:8 You have brought a vine out of Egypt: You have cast out the heathen, and planted it.
Ps 80:9 You prepared a place before it, and caused it to take deep root, and it filled the land.
Ps 80:10 The hills were covered with its shadow, and its boughs were like the mighty cedars.
Ps 80:11 She sent out her boughs to the sea, and her branches to the river.
Ps 80:12 Why then have You broken down her hedges, so that all those who pass by the way pluck her *up*?
Ps 80:13 The boar out of the woods destroys it, and the wild beast of the field devours it.
Ps 80:14 Return, we beseech You, O God of hosts: Look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine;

Ps 80:15 and the vineyard which Your right hand has planted, and the branch that You make strong for Yourself.
Ps 80:16 It is burned with fire, it is cut down: They perish at the rebuke of Your countenance.
Ps 80:17 Let Your hand be upon the man of Your right hand, upon the Son of man Whom You have made strong for Yourself.
Ps 80:18 So we will not turn back from You: Vivify us, and we will call upon Your name.
Ps 80:19 Turn us around again, O LORD God of Hosts, cause Your face to shine; and we shall be saved.

Chapter 81

Ps 81:1 To the chief Musician upon Gittith, A Psalm of Asaph. Sing aloud to God our strength: Make a joyful noise to the God of Jacob.
Ps 81:2 Take a psalm, and bring the timbrel to this place, the pleasant harp with the psaltery.
Ps 81:3 Blow upward the trumpet in the new moon, at the time appointed, on our solemn feast day,
Ps 81:4 for this was a statute for Israel, and a law of the God of Jacob.
Ps 81:5 This He ordained in Joseph for a testimony, when He went out through the land of Egypt: Where I heard a language that I did not understand.
Ps 81:6 "I removed his shoulder from the burden; his hands were delivered from the pots.
Ps 81:7 You called in trouble, and I delivered you; I answered you in the secret place of thunder: I proved you at the waters of Meribah. Selah.
Ps 81:8 Hear, O My people, and I will testify to you: O Israel, if you will hearken to Me;
Ps 81:9 there shall be no strange god in you; neither shall you worship any strange god.
Ps 81:10 I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt: Open your mouth wide, and I will fill it.
Ps 81:11 But My people would not hearken to My voice; and Israel would have none of Me.
Ps 81:12 So I gave them up to their own hearts' lust: And they walked in their own counsels.
Ps 81:13 Oh, that My people had hearkened to Me, and Israel had walked in My ways!
Ps 81:14 I would soon have subdued their enemies, and turned My hand against their adversaries.
Ps 81:15 The haters of the LORD should have submitted themselves to Him: Even their season should have endured forever.
Ps 81:16 He would have also fed them with the finest of the wheat: And I would have satisfied them with honey out of the rock."

Chapter 82

Ps 82:1 A Psalm of Asaph. God stands in the congregation of the mighty; He judges among the gods.
Ps 82:2 How long will you judge unjustly, and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.
Ps 82:3 Defend the poor and fatherless: Do justice to the afflicted and needy.
Ps 82:4 Deliver the poor and needy: Deliver them out of the hand of the wicked.
Ps 82:5 They do not know, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: All the foundations of the earth are out of course.
Ps 82:6 I have said, "You are gods; and all of you are children of the Most High.
Ps 82:7 But you shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes."
Ps 82:8 Arise, O God, judge the earth: For You shall inherit all nations.

Chapter 83

Ps 83:1 A Song or Psalm of Asaph. Do not maintain Your silence, O God: Do not hold Your peace, and be not still, O God.
Ps 83:2 For lo, Your enemies make a tumult: And those who hate You have lifted up their head.
Ps 83:3 They have taken crafty counsel against Your people, and consulted against Your hidden ones.
Ps 83:4 They have said, "Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation, that the name of Israel may not be in remembrance any more."
Ps 83:5 For they have consulted together with one consent: They are confederated against You:
Ps 83:6 The tabernacles of Edom, and the Ishmaelites; of Moab, and the Hagarenes;
Ps 83:7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek; the Philistines with the inhabitants of Tyre;
Ps 83:8 Assur has also joined with them: They have helped the children of Lot. Selah.
Ps 83:9 Do to them as to the Midianites; as to Sisera, as to Jabin, at the brook Kishon:
Ps 83:10 Who perished at Endor: They became as dung for the earth.
Ps 83:11 Make their nobles like Oreb, and like Zeeb: Yes, all their princes like Zebah, and as Zalmunna:
Ps 83:12 Who said, "Let us take for ourselves the houses of God into possession."
Ps 83:13 O my God, make them like a wheel; as the stubble before the wind.
Ps 83:14 As the fire burns a forest, and as the flame sets the mountains on fire;
Ps 83:15 so persecute them with Your tempest, and make them afraid with Your storm.
Ps 83:16 Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek Your name, O LORD.
Ps 83:17 Let them be confounded and troubled forever; yes, let them be put to shame, and perish:
Ps 83:18 That men may know that You, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, are the Most High over all the earth.

Chapter 84

Ps 84:1 To the Chief Musician upon Gittith, A Psalm for the sons of Korah. How amiable are Your tabernacles, O LORD of hosts!
Ps 84:2 My soul longs, yes, even faints for the courts of the LORD: My heart and my flesh cry out for the living God.
Ps 84:3 Yes, the sparrow has found a house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, even Your altars, O LORD of hosts, my King, and my God.
Ps 84:4 Blessed are those who dwell in Your house: They will be praising You still. Selah.
Ps 84:5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in You; in whose heart are the ways *he follows*.
Ps 84:6 Who passing through the valley of Baca make it a well; the rain also fills the pools.
Ps 84:7 They go from strength to strength, every one of them in Zion appear before God.
Ps 84:8 O LORD God of hosts, hear my prayer: Give ear, O God of Jacob. Selah.
Ps 84:9 Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of Your anointed.
Ps 84:10 For a day in Your courts is better than a thousand *elsewhere*. I would rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.
Ps 84:11 For the LORD God is a sun and shield: The LORD will give grace and glory: He will not withhold any good thing from those that walk uprightly.
Ps 84:12 O LORD of hosts, blessed is the man who trusts in You.

Chapter 85

Ps 85:1 To the Chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Korah. LORD, You have been favorable to Your land: You have brought back the captivity of Jacob.
Ps 85:2 You have forgiven the iniquity of Your people, You have covered all their sin. Selah.

Ps 85:3 You have taken away all Your wrath: You have turned Yourself from the fierceness of Your anger.
Ps 85:4 Restore us, O God of our salvation, and cause Your anger toward us to cease.
Ps 85:5 Will You be angry with us forever? Will You draw out Your anger to all generations?
Ps 85:6 Will You not revive us again: That Your people may rejoice in You?
Ps 85:7 Show us Your mercy, O LORD, and grant us Your salvation.
Ps 85:8 I will hear what God the LORD will speak: For He will speak peace to His people, and to His saints: But let them not turn again to folly.
Ps 85:9 Surely His salvation is near to those that fear Him, that glory may dwell in our land.
Ps 85:10 Mercy and truth have met together; righteousness and peace have kissed each other.
Ps 85:11 Truth shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness shall look down from heaven.
Ps 85:12 Yes, the LORD shall give that which is good; and our land shall yield her increase.
Ps 85:13 Righteousness shall go before Him; and shall set us in the way of His steps.

Chapter 86

Ps 86:1 A Prayer of David. Bow down Your ear, O LORD, hear me, for I am poor and needy.
Ps 86:2 Preserve my soul; for I am holy: O You my God, save Your servant who trusts in You.
Ps 86:3 Be merciful to me, O Lord: For I cry to You daily.
Ps 86:4 Rejoice the soul of Your servant: For to You, O Lord, I lift up my soul.
Ps 86:5 For You, Lord, are good, and ready to forgive; and abound in mercy to all those who call upon You.
Ps 86:6 Give ear, O LORD, to my prayer; and attend to the voice of my supplications.
Ps 86:7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon You: For You will answer me.
Ps 86:8 Among the gods there is none like You, O Lord; neither are there any works like Your works.
Ps 86:9 All nations whom You have made shall come and worship before You, O Lord; and shall glorify Your name.
Ps 86:10 For You are great, and do wondrous things: You are God alone.
Ps 86:11 Teach me Your way, O LORD; I will walk in Your truth: Unite my heart to fear Your name.
Ps 86:12 I will praise You, O Lord my God, with all my heart: And I will glorify Your name forevermore.
Ps 86:13 For great is Your mercy toward me: And You have delivered my soul from the lowest hell.
Ps 86:14 O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent men have sought after my soul; and have not set You before them.
Ps 86:15 But You, O Lord, are a God full of compassion, and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in mercy and truth.
Ps 86:16 Oh, turn to me, and have mercy upon me; give Your strength to Your servant, and save the son of Your handmaid.
Ps 86:17 Show me a token for good; that those who hate me may see it, and be ashamed: Because You, LORD, have helped me, and comforted me.

Chapter 87

Ps 87:1 A Psalm or Song for the sons of Korah. His foundation is in the holy mountains.
Ps 87:2 The LORD loves the gates of Zion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.
Ps 87:3 Glorious things are spoken of you, O city of God. Selah.

Ps 87:4 I will make mention of Rahab and Babylon to those that know me: Behold Philistia, and Tyre, with Ethiopia; this man was born there.
Ps 87:5 And of Zion it shall be said, "This and that man was born in her: And the Most High Himself shall establish her."
Ps 87:6 The LORD shall count, when He writes up the people, that this man was born there. Selah.
Ps 87:7 Both the singers as well as the players of instruments shall be there: All my springs are in You.

Chapter 88

Ps 88:1 A Song or Psalm for the sons of Korah, to the chief Musician upon Mahalath Leannoth, Maschil of Heman the Ezrahite. O LORD God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before You:
Ps 88:2 Let my prayer come before You: Incline Your ear to my cry;
Ps 88:3 for my soul is full of troubles: And my life draws near to the grave.
Ps 88:4 I am counted with those that go down into the pit: I am as a man that has no strength:
Ps 88:5 Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, whom You remember no more: And they are cut off from Your hand.
Ps 88:6 You have laid me in the lowest pit, in darkness, in the deeps.
Ps 88:7 Your wrath lies hard upon me, and You have afflicted me with all Your waves. Selah.
Ps 88:8 You have put my acquaintance far away from me; You have made me an abomination to them: I am shut up, and I cannot come forth.
Ps 88:9 My eyes mourn because of affliction: LORD, I have called upon You daily, I have outstretched my hands to You.
Ps 88:10 Will You show wonders to the dead? Shall the dead arise and praise You? Selah.
Ps 88:11 Shall Your lovingkindness be declared in the grave? Or Your faithfulness in destruction?
Ps 88:12 Shall Your wonders be known in the dark? And Your righteousness in the land of forgetfulness?
Ps 88:13 But to You I have cried, O LORD; and in the morning my prayer shall come before You.
Ps 88:14 LORD, why do You cast off my soul? Why do You hide Your face from me?
Ps 88:15 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth on up: I am distracted while I suffer Your terrors.
Ps 88:16 Your fierce wrath goes over me; Your terrors have cut me off.
Ps 88:17 They came all around me like water daily; together they compassed around me.
Ps 88:18 You have put lover and friend far from me, and my acquaintance into darkness.

Chapter 89

Ps 89:1 Maschil of Ethan the Ezrahite. I will sing of the mercies of the LORD forever: With my mouth I will make known Your faithfulness to all generations.
Ps 89:2 For I have said, "Mercy shall be built up forever: You shall establish Your faithfulness in the very heavens."
Ps 89:3 "I have made a covenant with My chosen, I have sworn to David My servant,
Ps 89:4 'I will establish your seed forever, and build up your throne to all generations.' " Selah.
Ps 89:5 And the heavens shall praise Your wonders, O LORD: Your faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints.
Ps 89:6 For who in the heaven can be compared to the LORD? Who among the sons of the mighty can be likened to the LORD?

Ps 89:7 God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be held in reverence by all those that are around Him.
Ps 89:8 O LORD God of hosts, who is a strong LORD like You? Or *who else can compare* to Your faithfulness all around You?
Ps 89:9 You rule the raging of the sea; when its waves arise, You still them.
Ps 89:10 You have broken Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain; You have scattered Your enemies with Your strong arm.
Ps 89:11 The heavens are Yours, the earth also is Yours: As for the world and the fullness of it, You have founded them.
Ps 89:12 The north and the south, You have created them: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in Your name.
Ps 89:13 You have a mighty arm: Strong is Your hand, and high is Your right hand.
Ps 89:14 Justice and judgment are the habitation of Your throne: Mercy and truth shall go before Your face.
Ps 89:15 Blessed are the people who know the joyful sound; they shall walk, O LORD, in the light of Your countenance.
Ps 89:16 In Your name they shall rejoice all the day *long*; and in Your righteousness they shall be exalted,
Ps 89:17 for You are the glory of their strength: And in Your favor our horn shall be exalted.
Ps 89:18 For the LORD is our defense; and the Holy One of Israel is our king.
Ps 89:19 Then You spoke in a vision to Your holy one, and said, "I have laid help upon one that is mighty; I have exalted one chosen out of the people.
Ps 89:20 I have found David My servant; with My holy oil I have anointed him:
Ps 89:21 With whom My hand shall be established: My arm also shall strengthen him.
Ps 89:22 The enemy shall not practice extortion upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him.
Ps 89:23 And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague those that hate him.
Ps 89:24 But My faithfulness and My mercy shall be with him; and in My name his horn shall be exalted.
Ps 89:25 I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers.
Ps 89:26 He shall cry to Me, 'You are my Father, my God, and the Rock of my salvation.'
Ps 89:27 Also I will make him My firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth.
Ps 89:28 I will keep My mercy for him forevermore, and My covenant shall stand fast with him.
Ps 89:29 I will also make his seed to endure forever, and his throne as the days of heaven.
Ps 89:30 If his children forsake My law, and do not walk in My judgments;
Ps 89:31 if they break My statutes, and do not keep My commandments;
Ps 89:32 then I will visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.
Ps 89:33 Nevertheless I will not utterly take My lovingkindness from him, nor will I allow My faithfulness to fail.
Ps 89:34 I will not break My covenant, nor alter the thing that has gone out of My lips.
Ps 89:35 Once I have sworn by My holiness, I will not lie to David.
Ps 89:36 His seed shall endure forever, and his throne as the sun before Me.
Ps 89:37 It shall be established forever like the moon, and like a faithful witness in heaven." Selah.
Ps 89:38 But You have cast off and abhorred, You have been very angry with Your anointed.
Ps 89:39 You have made void the covenant of Your servant: You have profaned his crown by casting it to the ground.

Ps 89:40 You have broken down all his hedges; You have brought his strongholds to ruin.
Ps 89:41 All who pass by the way plunder him: He is a reproach to his neighbors.
Ps 89:42 You have set up the right hand of his adversaries; You have made all his enemies rejoice.
Ps 89:43 You also have turned the edge of his sword, and have not made him to stand in the battle.
Ps 89:44 You have made his glory to cease, and have thrown his throne down to the ground.
Ps 89:45 You have shortened the days of his youth: You have covered him with shame. Selah.
Ps 89:46 How long, LORD? Will You hide Yourself forever? Shall Your wrath burn like fire?
Ps 89:47 Remember how short my time is: Why have You made all men in vain?
Ps 89:48 What man is he that lives, and shall not see death? Shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Selah.
Ps 89:49 Lord, where are Your former lovingkindnesses, which You swore to David in Your truth?
Ps 89:50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of Your servants; how I bear in my bosom the reproach of all the mighty people;
Ps 89:51 with which Your enemies have reproached, O LORD; with which they have reproached the footsteps of Your anointed.
Ps 89:52 Blessed be the LORD forevermore. Amen, and Amen.

Chapter 90

Ps 90:1 A Prayer of Moses, the man of God. Lord, You have been our dwelling place in all generations.
Ps 90:2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever You had formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, You are God.
Ps 90:3 You turn man to destruction, and say, "Return, you children of men."
Ps 90:4 For a thousand years in Your sight are as only yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.
Ps 90:5 You carry them away as with a flood; they are as a sleep: In the morning they are like grass which grows up.
Ps 90:6 In the morning it flourishes, and grows up; in the evening it is cut down, and withers.
Ps 90:7 For we are consumed by Your anger, and by Your wrath we are troubled.
Ps 90:8 You have set our iniquities before You, our secret sins in the light of Your countenance.
Ps 90:9 For all our days are passed away in Your wrath: We spend our years as a tale that is told.
Ps 90:10 The days of our *lives* are seventy years; and if by reason of strength they are eighty years, yet their strength is labor and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.
Ps 90:11 Who knows the power of Your anger? Even according to Your fear, so is Your wrath.
Ps 90:12 So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts to wisdom.
Ps 90:13 Return, O LORD, how long? And let it repent you concerning Your servants.
Ps 90:14 O satisfy us early with Your mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.
Ps 90:15 Make us glad according to the days in which You have afflicted us, and the years in which we have seen evil.
Ps 90:16 Let Your work appear to Your servants, and Your glory to their children.
Ps 90:17 And let the beauty of the LORD our God be upon us: And establish the work of our hands upon us; yes, the work of our hands, You establish it.

Chapter 91

Ps 91:1 He who dwells in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

Ps 91:2 I will say of the LORD, "He is my refuge and my fortress: My God; in Him I will trust."
Ps 91:3 Surely He shall deliver you from the snare of the fowler, and from the noxious pestilence.
Ps 91:4 He shall cover you with His feathers, and under His wings you shall trust: His truth shall be your shield and buckler.
Ps 91:5 You shall not be afraid on account of the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flies by day;
Ps 91:6 nor for the pestilence that walks in darkness; nor for the destruction that lays waste at noonday.
Ps 91:7 A thousand shall fall at your side, and ten thousand at your right hand; but it shall not come near you.
Ps 91:8 Only with your eyes shall you behold and see the just retribution of the wicked.
Ps 91:9 Because you have made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the Most High, your habitation;
Ps 91:10 no evil shall befall you, neither shall any plague come near your dwelling.
Ps 91:11 For He shall give His angels charge over you, to keep you in all your ways.
Ps 91:12 They shall bear you up in their hands, lest you dash your foot against a stone.
Ps 91:13 You shall tread upon the lion and viper: The young lion and the dragon you shall trample underfoot.
Ps 91:14 "Because he has set his love upon Me, therefore I will deliver him: I will set him on high, because he has known My name.
Ps 91:15 He shall call upon Me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honor him.
Ps 91:16 With long life I will satisfy him, and show him My salvation."

Chapter 92

Ps 92:1 A Psalm or Song for the Sabbath Day. It is a good thing to give thanks to the LORD, and to sing praises to Your name, O Most High:
Ps 92:2 To show forth Your lovingkindness in the morning, and Your faithfulness every night,
Ps 92:3 upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a solemn sound.
Ps 92:4 For You, LORD, have made me glad through Your work: I will triumph in the works of Your hands.
Ps 92:5 O LORD, how great are Your works! And Your thoughts are very deep.
Ps 92:6 A brutish man does not know; neither does a fool understand this.
Ps 92:7 When the wicked spring up as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity flourish; it is that they shall be destroyed forever:
Ps 92:8 But You, LORD, are most high forevermore.
Ps 92:9 For lo, Your enemies, O LORD, for lo, Your enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.
Ps 92:10 But You shall exalt my horn like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil.
Ps 92:11 My eyes also shall see my desire on my enemies, and my ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.
Ps 92:12 The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree; he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.
Ps 92:13 Those that are planted in the house of the LORD shall flourish in the courts of our God.
Ps 92:14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flourishing; [1]

---

[1] [Note: flourishing: In Hebrew, green]

Ps 92:15 to show that the LORD is upright: He is my Rock, and there is no unrighteousness in Him.

Chapter 93

Ps 93:1 The LORD reigns, He is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, with which He has girded Himself: The world also is established, that it cannot be moved.
Ps 93:2 Your throne is established of old: You are from everlasting.
Ps 93:3 The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voices; the floods lift up their waves.
Ps 93:4 The LORD on high is mightier than the thunders of many waters, yes, mightier than the mighty waves of the sea.
Ps 93:5 Your testimonies are very sure: Holiness beautifies Your house, O LORD, forever.

Chapter 94

Ps 94:1 O LORD God to whom vengeance belongs, O God, to whom vengeance belongs, show Yourself.
Ps 94:2 Lift up Yourself, Judge of the earth: Render a just retribution to the proud.
Ps 94:3 LORD, how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?
Ps 94:4 How long shall they utter and speak hard things? And all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?
Ps 94:5 They break Your people in pieces, O LORD, and afflict Your heritage.
Ps 94:6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.
Ps 94:7 Yet they say, "The LORD shall not see, nor shall the God of Jacob regard it."
Ps 94:8 Understand, you brutish among the people: And you fools, when will you be wise?
Ps 94:9 He that planted the ear, shall He not hear? He that formed the eye, shall He not see?
Ps 94:10 He that chastens the heathen, shall He not correct? He that teaches man knowledge, shall He not know?
Ps 94:11 The LORD knows the thoughts of man, that they are vanity.
Ps 94:12 Blessed is the man whom You chasten, O LORD, and teach him out of Your law;
Ps 94:13 that You may give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit is dug for the wicked.
Ps 94:14 For the LORD will not cast off His people, nor will He forsake His inheritance.
Ps 94:15 But judgment shall return to righteousness: And all the upright in heart shall follow it.
Ps 94:16 Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? Or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?
Ps 94:17 Unless the LORD had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.
Ps 94:18 When I said, "My foot slips"; Your mercy, O LORD, held me up.
Ps 94:19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me Your comforts delight my soul.
Ps 94:20 Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with You, *those* which frame mischief by a law?
Ps 94:21 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood.
Ps 94:22 But the LORD is my defense; and my God is the Rock of my refuge.
Ps 94:23 And He shall bring their own iniquity upon them, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yes, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

Chapter 95

Ps 95:1 O come, let us sing to the LORD: Let us make a joyful noise to the Rock of our salvation.
Ps 95:2 Let us come before His presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise to Him with psalms.

Ps 95:3 For the LORD is a great God, and a great King above all gods.
Ps 95:4 In His hand are the deep places of the earth: The strength of the hills is His also.
Ps 95:5 The sea is His, and He made it: And His hands formed the dry land.
Ps 95:6 O come, let us worship and bow down: Let us kneel before the LORD our maker.
Ps 95:7 For He is our God; and we are the people of His pasture, and the sheep of His hand.
Today if you will hear His voice,
Ps 95:8 "Do not harden your heart, as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the barren wilderness:
Ps 95:9 When your fathers tempted Me, proved Me, and saw My work.
Ps 95:10 For forty long years I was grieved with this generation, and said, 'It is a people that err in their heart, and they have not known My ways':
Ps 95:11 To whom I swore in My wrath that they should not enter into My rest."

Chapter 96

Ps 96:1 O sing to the LORD a new song: Sing to the LORD, all the earth.
Ps 96:2 Sing to the LORD, bless His name; show forth His salvation from day to day.
Ps 96:3 Declare His glory among the heathen, His wonders among all people.
Ps 96:4 For the LORD is great, and greatly to be praised: He is to be feared above all gods.
Ps 96:5 For all the gods of the nations are idols: But the LORD made the heavens.
Ps 96:6 Honor and majesty are before Him: Strength and beauty are in His sanctuary.
Ps 96:7 Give to the LORD, O you kindreds of the people, give to the LORD glory and strength.
Ps 96:8 Give to the LORD the glory due to His name: Bring an offering, and come into His courts.
Ps 96:9 O worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness: Tremble before Him, all the earth.
Ps 96:10 Say among the heathen, "The LORD reigns: The world shall also be established *such* that it shall not be moved: He shall judge the people righteously."
Ps 96:11 Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the fullness of it.
Ps 96:12 Let the field be joyful, and all that is in it: Then all the trees of the woods shall rejoice
Ps 96:13 before the LORD: For He comes, for He comes to judge the earth: He shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with His truth.

Chapter 97

Ps 97:1 The LORD reigns; let the earth rejoice; let the multitude of islands be glad *because* of it.
Ps 97:2 Clouds and darkness are all around Him: Righteousness and judgment are the habitation of His throne.
Ps 97:3 A fire goes before Him, and burns up His enemies all around.
Ps 97:4 His lightnings enlightened the world: The earth saw, and trembled.
Ps 97:5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.
Ps 97:6 The heavens declare His righteousness, and all the people see His glory.
Ps 97:7 All those who serve graven images are confounded, that boast themselves of idols: Worship Him, all you gods.
Ps 97:8 Zion heard, and was glad; and the daughters of Judah rejoiced because of Your judgments, O LORD,
Ps 97:9 for You, LORD, are high above all the earth: You are exalted far above all gods.
Ps 97:10 You who love the LORD, hate evil: He preserves the souls of His saints; He delivers them out of the hand of the wicked.
Ps 97:11 Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.

Ps 97:12 Rejoice in the LORD, you righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of His holiness.

Chapter 98

Ps 98:1 A Psalm. O sing to the LORD a new song; for He has done marvelous things: His right hand and His holy arm, have gotten Him the victory.
Ps 98:2 The LORD has made known His salvation: He has openly shown His righteousness in the sight of the heathen.
Ps 98:3 He has remembered His mercy and His truth toward the house of Israel: All the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.
Ps 98:4 Make a joyful noise to the LORD, all the earth; make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.
Ps 98:5 Sing to the LORD with the harp, with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.
Ps 98:6 With trumpets and *the* sound of cornet*s* make a joyful noise before the LORD, the King.
Ps 98:7 Let the sea roar, and the fullness of it; the world, and those who dwell in it.
Ps 98:8 Let the floods clap their hands: Let the hills be joyful together
Ps 98:9 before the LORD; for He comes to judge the earth: With righteousness He shall judge the world, and the people with equity.

Chapter 99

Ps 99:1 The LORD reigns; let the people tremble: He sits between the cherubims; let the earth be moved.
Ps 99:2 The LORD is great in Zion, and He is high above all the people.
Ps 99:3 Let them praise Your great and frightful name; for it is holy.
Ps 99:4 The King's strength also loves judgment: You do establish equity, You execute judgment and righteousness in Jacob.
Ps 99:5 Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at His footstool; for He is holy.
Ps 99:6 Moses and Aaron were among His priests, and Samuel among those who call upon His name; they called upon the LORD, and He answered them.
Ps 99:7 He spoke to them in the cloudy pillar: They kept His testimonies, and the ordinance that He gave them.
Ps 99:8 You answered them, O LORD our God: You were a God that forgave them, though You took vengeance *because* of their inventions.
Ps 99:9 Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at His holy hill; for the LORD our God is holy.

Chapter 100

Ps 100:1 A Psalm of praise. Make a joyful noise to the LORD, all you lands. [1] [2]
Ps 100:2 Serve the LORD with gladness: Come before His presence with singing.
Ps 100:3 Know that the LORD, He is God: It is He that has made us, and not we ourselves; we are His people, and the sheep of His pasture.
Ps 100:4 Enter into His gates with thanksgiving, and into His courts with praise: Be thankful to Him, and bless His name.
Ps 100:5 For the LORD is good; His mercy is everlasting; and His truth endures to all generations.

Chapter 101

Ps 101:1 A Psalm of David. I will sing of mercy and judgment: To You, O LORD, I will sing.

---

1 [Note: praise; or, thanksgiving]
2 [Note: all you lands: In Hebrew, all the earth]

Ps 101:2 I will behave wisely myself in a perfect way. O when will You come to me? I will walk within my house with a perfect heart.
Ps 101:3 I will set no wicked thing before my eyes: I have hated the work of those who turn aside; it shall not cleave to me.
Ps 101:4 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.
Ps 101:5 Whoever privately slanders his neighbor, him I will cut off: He who has a high look and a proud heart I will not suffer.
Ps 101:6 My eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: He that walks in a perfect way, he shall serve me.
Ps 101:7 He who works deceit shall not dwell within my house: He who tells lies shall not tarry in my sight.
Ps 101:8 I will soon destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off all wicked doers from the city of the LORD.

Chapter 102

Ps 102:1 A prayer of the afflicted, when he is overwhelmed, and pours out his complaint before the LORD. Hear my prayer, O LORD, and let my cry come to You.
Ps 102:2 Do not hide Your face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline Your ear to me: In the day when I call answer me speedily.
Ps 102:3 For my days are consumed like smoke *going* up, and my bones are burned as a hearth.
Ps 102:4 My heart is stricken, and withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.
Ps 102:5 By reason of the voice of my groaning, my bones cleave to my skin.
Ps 102:6 I am like a pelican of the barren wilderness; I am like an owl of the desert.
Ps 102:7 I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the housetop.
Ps 102:8 My enemies reproach me all the day *long*; and those that are madly opposing me are sworn against me.
Ps 102:9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and have mingled my drink with weeping
Ps 102:10 Because of Your anger and Your wrath; For You have lifted me up, and cast me down.
Ps 102:11 My days are like a shadow that declines; and I am withered like grass.
Ps 102:12 But You, O LORD, shall endure forever; and Your remembrance to all generations.
Ps 102:13 You shall arise, and have mercy upon Zion: For the time to favor her, yes, the set time has come,
Ps 102:14 for Your servants take pleasure in her stones, and favor her dust.
Ps 102:15 So the heathen shall fear the name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth Your glory.
Ps 102:16 When the LORD shall build up Zion, He shall appear in His glory.
Ps 102:17 He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.
Ps 102:18 This shall be written for the generation to come: And the people which shall be created shall praise the LORD.
Ps 102:19 For He has looked down from the height of His sanctuary; from heaven the LORD beheld the earth;
Ps 102:20 to hear the groaning of the prisoner; to loose those that are appointed to death;
Ps 102:21 to declare the name of the LORD in Zion, and His praise in Jerusalem;
Ps 102:22 when the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.
Ps 102:23 He weakened my strength in the way; He shortened my days.
Ps 102:24 I said, "O my God, do not take me away in the midst of my days: Your years are throughout all generations.

Ps 102:25 Of old You have laid the foundation of the earth: And the heavens are the work of Your hands.
Ps 102:26 They shall perish, but You shall endure: Yes, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture You shall change them, and they shall be changed:
Ps 102:27 But You are the same, and Your years shall have no end.
Ps 102:28 The children of Your servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before You."

Chapter 103

Ps 103:1 A Psalm of David. Bless the LORD, O my soul; and all that is within me, bless His holy name.
Ps 103:2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all His benefits:
Ps 103:3 Who forgives all your iniquities; Who heals all your diseases;
Ps 103:4 Who redeems your life from destruction; Who crowns you with lovingkindness and tender mercies;
Ps 103:5 Who satisfies your mouth with good things; so that your youth is renewed like the eagle's.
Ps 103:6 The LORD executes righteousness and judgment for all who are oppressed.
Ps 103:7 He made known His ways to Moses, His acts to the children of Israel.
Ps 103:8 The LORD is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and abundant in mercy.
Ps 103:9 He will not always chide, nor will He keep His anger forever.
Ps 103:10 He has not dealt with us according to our sins; nor punished us according to our iniquities.
Ps 103:11 For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is His mercy toward those who fear Him.
Ps 103:12 As far as the east is from the west, so far has He removed our transgressions from us.
Ps 103:13 As a father pities his children, so the LORD pities those who fear Him.
Ps 103:14 For He knows our frame; He remembers that we are dust.
Ps 103:15 As for man, his days are as grass: As a flower of the field, so he flourishes.
Ps 103:16 For the wind passes over it, and it is gone; and the place *where it was* shall know it no more.
Ps 103:17 But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon those who fear Him, and His righteousness to children's children;
Ps 103:18 to such as keep His covenant, and to those that remember His commandments, to do them.
Ps 103:19 The LORD has prepared His throne in the heavens; and His kingdom rules over all.
Ps 103:20 Bless the LORD, you His angels, that excel in strength, that do His commandments, hearkening to the voice of His word.
Ps 103:21 Bless the LORD, all you His hosts; you ministers of His, that do His pleasure.
Ps 103:22 Bless the LORD, all His works *are* in all places of His dominion: Bless the LORD, O my soul.

Chapter 104

Ps 104:1 Bless the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, You are very great; You are clothed with honor and majesty.
Ps 104:2 Who covers Yourself with light as with a garment: Who stretches out the heavens like a curtain:

Ps 104:3 Who lays the beams of His chambers in the waters: Who makes the clouds His chariot: Who walks upon the wings of the wind:
Ps 104:4 Who makes His angels spirits; His ministers a flaming fire:
Ps 104:5 Who establishes the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed forever.
Ps 104:6 You covered it with the deep as with a garment: The waters stood above the mountains.
Ps 104:7 At Your rebuke they fled; at the voice of Your thunder they hastened away.
Ps 104:8 They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys to the place which You have founded for them.
Ps 104:9 You have set a bound that they may not pass over; that they do not turn again to cover the earth.
Ps 104:10 He sends the springs into the valleys, which run among the hills.
Ps 104:11 They give drink to every wild beast of the field: The wild donkeys quench their thirst.
Ps 104:12 By them the fowls of heaven shall have their habitation, which sing among the branches.
Ps 104:13 He waters the hills from His chambers: The earth is satisfied with the fruit of Your works.
Ps 104:14 He causes the grass to grow for the domestic beasts, and herbs for the service of man: That he may bring forth food out of the earth;
Ps 104:15 and wine that makes glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face shine, and bread which strengthens man's heart.
Ps 104:16 The trees of the LORD are full of sap; the cedars of Lebanon, which He has planted;
Ps 104:17 where the birds make their nests: As for the stork, the fir trees are her house.
Ps 104:18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats; and the rocks for the rabbits.
Ps 104:19 He appointed the moon for seasons: The sun knows his going down.
Ps 104:20 You make darkness, and it is night: In which all the wild beasts of the forest creep forth.
Ps 104:21 The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.
Ps 104:22 The sun arises, they gather themselves together, and lay themselves down in their dens.
Ps 104:23 Man goes out to his work, and to his labor until the evening.
Ps 104:24 O LORD, how many are Your works! In wisdom You have made them all: The earth is full of Your riches.
Ps 104:25 Such is this great and wide sea, in which are innumerable creeping things, both small and great beasts.
Ps 104:26 There the ships go: There is that leviathan, whom You have made to play in it.
Ps 104:27 These all wait upon You; that You may give them their food in due season.
Ps 104:28 That which you give them they gather: You open Your hand, *and* they are filled with good.
Ps 104:29 You hide Your face, they are troubled: You take away their breath, they die, and return to their dust.
Ps 104:30 You send forth Your Spirit, they are created: And You renew the face of the earth.
Ps 104:31 The glory of the LORD shall endure forever; the LORD shall rejoice in His works.
Ps 104:32 He looks on the earth, and it trembles: He touches the hills, and they smoke.
Ps 104:33 I will sing to the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.
Ps 104:34 My meditation to Him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.

Ps 104:35 Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Bless the LORD, O my soul. Praise the LORD!

Chapter 105

Ps 105:1 O give thanks to the LORD; call upon His name: Make known His deeds among the people.
Ps 105:2 Sing to Him, sing psalms to Him: Talk of all His wondrous works.
Ps 105:3 Glory in His holy name: Let the heart of those rejoice who seek the LORD.
Ps 105:4 Seek the LORD, and His strength: Seek His face evermore.
Ps 105:5 Remember His marvelous works that He has done; His wonders, and the judgments of His mouth;
Ps 105:6 O you seed of Abraham His servant, you children of Jacob His chosen.
Ps 105:7 He is the LORD our God: His judgments are in all the earth.
Ps 105:8 He has remembered His covenant forever, the word which He commanded to a thousand generations.
Ps 105:9 The covenant which He made with Abraham, and His oath to Isaac;
Ps 105:10 and confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an everlasting covenant:
Ps 105:11 Saying, "To you I will give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance:"
Ps 105:12 When they were *merely* a few men in number; yes, very few, and strangers in it.
Ps 105:13 When they went from one nation to another, from one kingdom to another people;
Ps 105:14 He permitted no man to do them wrong: Yes, He reproved kings for their sakes;
Ps 105:15 saying, "Do not touch My anointed, and do My prophets no harm."
Ps 105:16 Moreover, He called for a famine upon the land: He broke the whole staff of bread.
Ps 105:17 He sent a man before them, even Joseph, who was sold for a servant:
Ps 105:18 Whose feet they hurt with fetters; he was laid in iron:
Ps 105:19 Until the time that his word came: The Word of the LORD proved him *through testing*.
Ps 105:20 The king sent and loosed him; even the ruler of the people, and let him go free.
Ps 105:21 He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all his substance:
Ps 105:22 To bind his princes at his pleasure; and teach his senators wisdom.
Ps 105:23 Israel also came into Egypt; and Jacob sojourned in the land of Ham.
Ps 105:24 And He increased His people greatly; and made them stronger than their enemies.
Ps 105:25 He turned their heart to hate His people, to deal subtly with His servants.
Ps 105:26 He sent Moses His servant; and Aaron whom He had chosen.
Ps 105:27 They showed His signs among them, and wonders in the land of Ham.
Ps 105:28 He sent darkness, and made it dark; and they did not rebel against His word.
Ps 105:29 He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.
Ps 105:30 Their land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.
Ps 105:31 He spoke, and there came diverse sorts of flies, and lice in all their borders.
Ps 105:32 He gave them hail for rain, and flaming fire in their land.
Ps 105:33 He also smote their vines and their fig trees; and broke the trees of their borders.
Ps 105:34 He spoke, and the locusts came, and caterpillars, and that without number,
Ps 105:35 and they ate up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.
Ps 105:36 He also smote all the firstborn in their land, the chief of all their strength.
Ps 105:37 He also brought them forth with silver and gold: And there was not one feeble person among their tribes.
Ps 105:38 Egypt was glad when they departed: For the fear of them had fallen upon them.
Ps 105:39 He spread a cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in the night.

Ps 105:40 The people asked, and He brought quails, and satisfied them with the bread of heaven.
Ps 105:41 He opened the rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry places like a river.
Ps 105:42 For He remembered His holy promise, and Abraham His servant.
Ps 105:43 And He brought forth His people with joy, and His chosen with gladness:
Ps 105:44 And gave them the lands of the heathen: And they inherited the labor of the people;
Ps 105:45 that they might observe His statutes, and keep His laws. Praise the LORD.

Chapter 106

Ps 106:1 Praise the LORD. O give thanks to the LORD; for He is good: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 106:2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? Who can show forth all His praise?
Ps 106:3 Blessed are those who keep judgment, and he who does righteousness at all times.
Ps 106:4 Remember me, O LORD, with the favor that you bring forth to Your people: O visit me with Your salvation;
Ps 106:5 that I may see the good of Your chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of Your nation, that I may glory with Your inheritance.
Ps 106:6 We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.
Ps 106:7 Our fathers did not understand Your wonders in Egypt; they did not remember the multitude of Your mercies; but provoked Him at the sea, even at the Red Sea.
Ps 106:8 Nevertheless He saved them for His name's sake, that He might make His mighty power to be known.
Ps 106:9 He also rebuked the Red Sea, and it was dried up: So He led them through the depths, as through the barren wilderness.
Ps 106:10 And He saved them from the hand of him who hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.
Ps 106:11 And the waters covered their enemies: There was not one of them left.
Ps 106:12 Then they believed His words; they sang His praise.
Ps 106:13 They soon forgot His works; they did not wait for His counsel:
Ps 106:14 But lusted exceedingly in the barren wilderness, and tempted God in the desert.
Ps 106:15 And He gave them their request, but sent leanness into their soul.
Ps 106:16 They also envied Moses in the camp, and Aaron the saint of the LORD.
Ps 106:17 The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan, and covered the company of Abiram.
Ps 106:18 And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the wicked.
Ps 106:19 They made a calf in Horeb, and worshiped the molten image.
Ps 106:20 Thus they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eats grass.
Ps 106:21 They forgot God their Savior, which had done great things in Egypt;
Ps 106:22 wondrous works in the land of Ham, and frightful things by the Red Sea.
Ps 106:23 Therefore He said that He would destroy them, had not Moses His chosen stood before Him in the breach, to turn away His wrath, lest He should destroy them.
Ps 106:24 Yes, they despised the pleasant land, they did not believe His word:
Ps 106:25 But murmured in their tents, and did not hearken to the voice of the LORD.
Ps 106:26 Therefore He lifted up His hand against them, to overthrow them in the barren wilderness:
Ps 106:27 To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands.
Ps 106:28 They also joined themselves to Baal-peor, and ate the sacrifices of the dead,
Ps 106:29 thus they provoked Him to anger with their inventions: And the plague broke out upon them.

Ps 106:30 Then Phinehas stood up, and executed judgment: And so the plague was *halted*.
Ps 106:31 And that was counted to him for righteousness to all generations forevermore.
Ps 106:32 They also angered Him at the waters of strife, so that it went badly with Moses for their sakes:
Ps 106:33 Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spoke unadvisedly with his lips.
Ps 106:34 They did not destroy the nations, concerning whom the LORD commanded them:
Ps 106:35 But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.
Ps 106:36 And they served their idols; which were a snare to them.
Ps 106:37 Yes, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters to devils,
Ps 106:38 and shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed to the idols of Canaan: And the land was polluted with blood.
Ps 106:39 Thus they were defiled with their own works, and went a whoring with their own inventions.
Ps 106:40 Therefore the wrath of the LORD was kindled against His people, so that He abhorred His own inheritance.
Ps 106:41 And He gave them into the hand of the heathen; and those who hated them ruled over them.
Ps 106:42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.
Ps 106:43 Many times He delivered them; but they provoked Him with their counsel, and were brought low for their iniquity.
Ps 106:44 Nevertheless, He regarded their affliction, when He heard their cry:
Ps 106:45 And He remembered His covenant for them, and repented according to the multitude of His mercies.
Ps 106:46 He made them also to be pitied by all those who carried them captives.
Ps 106:47 Save us, O LORD our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks to Your holy name, and to triumph in Your praise.
Ps 106:48 Blessed be the LORD God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: And let all the people say, "Amen." Praise the LORD.

Chapter 107

Ps 107:1 O give thanks to the LORD; for He is good: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 107:2 Let the redeemed of the LORD say so, whom He has redeemed from the hand of the enemy;
Ps 107:3 and gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and from the south.
Ps 107:4 They wandered in the barren wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.
Ps 107:5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.
Ps 107:6 Then they cry to the LORD in their trouble, and He saves them out of their distresses.
Ps 107:7 And He led them forth by the right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.
Ps 107:8 Oh that men would praise the LORD for His goodness, and for His wonderful works to the children of men!
Ps 107:9 For He satisfies the longing soul, and fills the hungry soul with goodness.
Ps 107:10 Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, being bound in affliction and iron;
Ps 107:11 because they rebelled against the words of God, and despised the counsel of the Most High:

Ps 107:12 Therefore He brought down their heart with labor; they fell down, and there was none to help.
Ps 107:13 Then they cried out to the LORD in their trouble, and He saved them out of their distresses.
Ps 107:14 He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and broke their bands asunder.
Ps 107:15 Oh that men would praise the LORD for His goodness, and for His wonderful works to the children of men!
Ps 107:16 For He has broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in pieces.
Ps 107:17 Fools are afflicted because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities.
Ps 107:18 Their soul abhors all manner of meat; and they draw near to the gates of death.
Ps 107:19 Then they cry to the LORD in their trouble, and He saves them out of their distresses.
Ps 107:20 He sent His word, and healed them, and delivered them from their destructions.
Ps 107:21 Oh that men would praise the LORD for His goodness, and for His wonderful works to the children of men!
Ps 107:22 And let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare His works with rejoicing.
Ps 107:23 Those who go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters;
Ps 107:24 these see the works of the LORD, and His wonders in the deep.
Ps 107:25 For He commanded, and raised the stormy wind, which lifted up the waves of the sea.
Ps 107:26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: Their soul is melted because of trouble.
Ps 107:27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wits' end.
Ps 107:28 Then they cry to the LORD in their trouble, and He brings them out of their distresses.
Ps 107:29 He makes the storm calm, so that its waves are still.
Ps 107:30 Then they are glad because they are quiet; so He brings them to their desired haven.
Ps 107:31 Oh that men would praise the LORD for His goodness, and for His wonderful works to the children of men!
Ps 107:32 Let them also exalt Him in the congregation of the people, and praise Him in the assembly of the elders.
Ps 107:33 He turns rivers into a barren wilderness, and water-springs into dry ground;
Ps 107:34 A fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of those who dwell in it.
Ps 107:35 He turns the barren wilderness into a standing pool of water, and dry ground into watersprings.
Ps 107:36 And He makes the hungry dwell there, that they may prepare a city for habitation;
Ps 107:37 and sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.
Ps 107:38 He also blesses them, so that they are multiplied greatly; and does not permit their domestic beasts to decrease.
Ps 107:39 Again, they are diminished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.
Ps 107:40 He pours contempt upon princes, and causes them to wander in the barren wilderness, where there is no path.
Ps 107:41 Yet He sets the poor on high from affliction, and makes him families like a flock.
Ps 107:42 The righteous shall see it, and rejoice: And all iniquity shall stop her mouth.
Ps 107:43 Whoever is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the LORD.

Chapter 108

Ps 108:1 A Song or Psalm of David. O God, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.
Ps 108:2 Awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.
Ps 108:3 I will praise You, O LORD, among the people: And I will sing praises to You among the nations.
Ps 108:4 For Your mercy is great above the heavens: And Your truth reaches to the clouds.
Ps 108:5 Be exalted, O God, above the heavens: And Your glory above all the earth;
Ps 108:6 that Your beloved may be delivered: Save with Your right hand, and answer me.
Ps 108:7 God has spoken in His holiness; "I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and measure out the valley of Succoth.
Ps 108:8 Gilead is Mine; Manasseh is Mine; also Ephraim is the strength of My head; Judah is My lawgiver;
Ps 108:9 Moab is My washpot; I will cast out My shoe over Edom; I will triumph over Philistia."
Ps 108:10 Who will bring me into the strong city? Who will lead me into Edom?
Ps 108:11 Will not You, O God, who has cast us off? And will not You, O God, go forth with our armies?
Ps 108:12 Give us help from trouble: For vain is the help of man.
Ps 108:13 Through God we shall do valiantly: For it is He that shall tread down our enemies.

Chapter 109

Ps 109:1 To the Chief Musician: A Psalm of David. O God of my praise, do not hold your peace;
Ps 109:2 for the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: They have spoken against me with a lying tongue.
Ps 109:3 They compassed me all around with words of hatred; and fought against me without a cause.
Ps 109:4 For my love they are my adversaries: But I give myself to prayer.
Ps 109:5 And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.
Ps 109:6 Set a wicked man over him: And let Satan stand at his right hand.
Ps 109:7 When he shall be judged, let him be condemned: And let his prayer become sin.
Ps 109:8 Let his days be few; and let another take his office.
Ps 109:9 Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.
Ps 109:10 Let his children continually be vagabonds, and beg; let them also seek their bread out of their desolate places.
Ps 109:11 Let the extortioner catch all that he has; and let the strangers plunder his labor.
Ps 109:12 Let there be none to extend mercy to him: Neither let there be any to favor his fatherless children.
Ps 109:13 Let his posterity be cut off; and in the generation following, let their name be blotted out.
Ps 109:14 Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered by the LORD; and let not the sin of his mother be blotted out.
Ps 109:15 Let them continually be before the LORD, that He may cut off the memory of them from the earth
Ps 109:16 Because he did not remember to show mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in heart.
Ps 109:17 As he loved cursing, so let it come to him: As he did not delight in blessing, so let it be far from him.

Ps 109:18 As he clothed himself with cursing as with a garment, so let it come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.
Ps 109:19 Let it be to him as the garment which covers him, and for a girdle with which he is continually girded.
Ps 109:20 Let this be the reward of my adversaries from the LORD, and of those who speak evil against my soul.
Ps 109:21 But do this for me, O GOD the Lord, for Your name's sake: Because Your mercy is good, deliver me.
Ps 109:22 For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.
Ps 109:23 I am gone like the shadow when it declines: I am tossed up and down as the locust.
Ps 109:24 My knees are weak through fasting; and my flesh fails without fatness.
Ps 109:25 I also became a reproach to them: When they looked upon Me they shook their heads.
Ps 109:26 Help me, O LORD my God: O save me according to Your mercy:
Ps 109:27 That they may know that this is Your hand; that You, LORD, have done it.
Ps 109:28 Let them curse, but You bless: When they arise, let them be ashamed; but let Your servant rejoice.
Ps 109:29 Let my adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.
Ps 109:30 I will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth; yes, I will praise Him among the multitude.
Ps 109:31 For He shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save him from those who condemn his soul.

Chapter 110

Ps 110:1 => A Psalm of David. The LORD said to my Lord, "Sit at My right hand, until I make Your enemies Your footstool." [1]
Ps 110:2 The LORD shall send the rod of Your strength out of Zion to: "Rule in the midst of Your enemies."
Ps 110:3 Your people shall be willing in the day of Your power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: You have the dew of Your youth.
Ps 110:4 The LORD has sworn, and will not repent, "You are a Priest forever according to the order of Melchizedek."
Ps 110:5 The Lord at Your right hand shall strike through kings in the day of His wrath.
Ps 110:6 He shall judge among the heathen, He shall fill the places with the dead bodies; He shall wound the heads over many countries.
Ps 110:7 He shall drink of the brook in the pathway: Therefore He shall lift up the head.

Chapter 111

Ps 111:1 Praise the LORD. I will praise the LORD with my whole heart, in the assembly of the upright and in the congregation.
Ps 111:2 The works of the LORD are great, sought out by all those who have pleasure in them.
Ps 111:3 His work is honorable and glorious: And His righteousness endures forever.
Ps 111:4 He has made His wonderful works to be remembered: The LORD is gracious and full of compassion.
Ps 111:5 He has given meat to those who fear Him: He will always be mindful of His covenant.

---

1 [Note: => Key messianic prophecy fulfilled in Matthew 22:44, Mark 12:36, & Luke 20:42-43]

Ps 111:6 He has shown His people the power of His works, that He may give them the heritage of the heathen.
Ps 111:7 The works of His hands are verity and judgment; all His commandments are sure.
Ps 111:8 They stand fast forever and ever, and are done in truth and uprightness.
Ps 111:9 He sent redemption to His people: He has commanded His covenant forever: Holy and reverend is His name.
Ps 111:10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: A good understanding have all those who do His commandments: His praise endures forever.

Chapter 112

Ps 112:1 Praise the LORD. Blessed is the man that fears the LORD, that delights greatly in His commandments.
Ps 112:2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: The generation of the upright shall be blessed.
Ps 112:3 Wealth and riches shall be in his house: And his righteousness endures forever.
Ps 112:4 To the upright there arises light in the darkness: He is gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.
Ps 112:5 A good man shows favor, and lends: He will guide his affairs with discretion.
Ps 112:6 Surely he shall not be moved forever: The righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.
Ps 112:7 He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: His heart is stable, trusting in the LORD.
Ps 112:8 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, until he sees his desire upon his enemies.
Ps 112:9 He has dispersed, he has given to the poor; his righteousness endures forever; his horn shall be exalted with honor.
Ps 112:10 The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away: The desire of the wicked shall perish.

Chapter 113

Ps 113:1 Praise the LORD. Praise, O you servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD.
Ps 113:2 Blessed be the name of the LORD from this time forth and forevermore.
Ps 113:3 From the rising of the sun to the going down of the same the LORD's name is to be praised.
Ps 113:4 The LORD is high above all nations, and His glory above the heavens.
Ps 113:5 Who is like the LORD our God, Who dwells on high,
Ps 113:6 who humbles himself to behold the things that are in heaven, and *on* the earth!
Ps 113:7 He raises up the poor out of the dust, and lifts the needy out of the dunghill;
Ps 113:8 that He may set Him with princes, even with the princes of his people.
Ps 113:9 He makes the barren woman to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children. Praise the LORD.

Chapter 114

Ps 114:1 When Israel went out of Egypt, the house of Jacob from a people of strange language;
Ps 114:2 Judah was His sanctuary, and Israel His dominion.
Ps 114:3 The sea saw it, and fled: Jordan was driven back.
Ps 114:4 The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.
Ps 114:5 What ailed you, O sea, that you fled? O Jordan, that you were driven back?
Ps 114:6 You mountains, that you skipped like rams; and you little hills, like lambs?
Ps 114:7 Tremble, you earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jacob;
Ps 114:8 which turned the rock into a standing pool of water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

Chapter 115

Ps 115:1 Not to us, O LORD, not to us, but to Your name give glory, for Your mercy, and for Your truth's sake.
Ps 115:2 Why should the heathen say, "Where now is their God?"
Ps 115:3 But our God is in the heavens: He has done whatever He has pleased.
Ps 115:4 Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.
Ps 115:5 They have mouths, but they do not speak; they have eyes, but they do not see;
Ps 115:6 they have ears, but they do not hear: They have noses, but they do not smell:
Ps 115:7 They have hands, but they do not handle: They have feet, but they do not walk: Neither do they speak through their throat.
Ps 115:8 Those who make them are *similar* to them; so is everyone that trusts in them.
Ps 115:9 O Israel, trust in the LORD: He is their help and their shield.
Ps 115:10 O house of Aaron, trust in the LORD: He is their help and their shield.
Ps 115:11 You who fear the LORD, trust in the LORD: He is their help and their shield.
Ps 115:12 The LORD has been mindful of us: He will bless us; He will bless the house of Israel; He will bless the house of Aaron.
Ps 115:13 He will bless those who fear the LORD, both small and great.
Ps 115:14 The LORD shall increase you more and more, you and your children.
Ps 115:15 You are blessed of the LORD which made heaven and earth.
Ps 115:16 The heaven, even the heavens, are the LORD's: But the earth He has given to the children of men.
Ps 115:17 The dead do not praise the LORD, nor do any that go down into silence.
Ps 115:18 But we will bless the LORD from this time forth and forevermore. Praise the LORD.

Chapter 116

Ps 116:1 I love the LORD, because He has heard my voice and my supplications.
Ps 116:2 Because He has inclined His ear to me, therefore I will call upon Him as long as I live.
Ps 116:3 The sorrows of death compassed around me, and the pains of hell took hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.
Ps 116:4 Then I called upon the name of the LORD; "O LORD, I beseech You, deliver my soul."
Ps 116:5 Gracious is the LORD, and righteous; yes, our God is merciful.
Ps 116:6 The LORD preserves the simple: I was brought low, and He helped me.
Ps 116:7 Return to your rest, O my soul; for the LORD has dealt bountifully with you.
Ps 116:8 For You have delivered my soul from death, my eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.
Ps 116:9 I will walk before the LORD in the land of the living.
Ps 116:10 I believed, therefore I have spoken: "I was greatly afflicted:"
Ps 116:11 I said in my haste, "All men are liars."
Ps 116:12 What shall I render to the LORD for all His benefits toward me?
Ps 116:13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the LORD.
Ps 116:14 I will pay my vows to the LORD now in the presence of all His people.
Ps 116:15 Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of His saints.
Ps 116:16 O LORD, truly I am Your servant; I am Your servant, and the son of Your handmaid: You have loosed my bonds.
Ps 116:17 I will offer to You the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.
Ps 116:18 I will pay my vows to the LORD now in the presence of all His people,
Ps 116:19 in the courts of the LORD's house, in the midst of you, O Jerusalem. Praise the LORD.

Chapter 117

Ps 117:1 O praise the LORD, all you nations: Praise Him, all you people.
Ps 117:2 For His merciful kindness is great toward us: And the truth of the LORD endures forever. Praise the LORD.

Chapter 118

Ps 118:1 O give thanks to the LORD; for He is good: Because His mercy endures forever.
Ps 118:2 Let Israel now say, "that His mercy endures forever.
Ps 118:3 Let the house of Aaron now say, "that His mercy endures forever.
Ps 118:4 Now let those that fear the LORD say, "that His mercy endures forever.
Ps 118:5 I called upon the LORD in distress: The LORD answered me, and set me in a large place.
Ps 118:6 The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: What can man do to me?
Ps 118:7 The LORD takes my side with those that help me: Therefore I shall see my desire upon those that hate me.
Ps 118:8 It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.
Ps 118:9 It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes.
Ps 118:10 All nations compassed around me, but in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.
Ps 118:11 They compassed around me; yes, they compassed around me: But in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.
Ps 118:12 They compass around me like bees; they are quenched as the fire of thorns: For in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.
Ps 118:13 You have thrust violently at me that I might fall: But the LORD helped me.
Ps 118:14 The LORD is my strength and song, and has become my salvation.
Ps 118:15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the righteous: The right hand of the LORD does valiantly.
Ps 118:16 The right hand of the LORD is exalted: The right hand of the LORD does valiantly.
Ps 118:17 I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the LORD.
Ps 118:18 The LORD has severely chastened me: But He has not given me over to death.
Ps 118:19 Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the LORD:
Ps 118:20 This gate of the LORD, into which the righteous shall enter.
Ps 118:21 I will praise You: For You have heard me, and are my salvation.
Ps 118:22 The Stone which the builders refused has become the Head Stone of the corner.
Ps 118:23 This is the LORD's doing; it is marvelous in our eyes.
Ps 118:24 This is the day which the LORD has made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.
Ps 118:25 Save now, I beseech You, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech You, send now prosperity.
Ps 118:26 Blessed is he that comes in the name of the LORD; We have blessed You out of the house of the LORD.
Ps 118:27 God is the LORD, which has shown us light: Bind the sacrifice with cords, even to the horns of the altar.
Ps 118:28 You are my God, and I will praise You: You are my God, I will exalt You.
Ps 118:29 O give thanks to the LORD; for He is good: For His mercy endures forever.

Chapter 119

Ps 119:1 ALEPH: Blessed are the undefiled in the way, who walk in the law of the LORD.
Ps 119:2 Blessed are those who keep His testimonies, and that seek Him with the whole heart.
Ps 119:3 They also do no iniquity: They walk in His ways.
Ps 119:4 You have commanded us to keep Your precepts diligently.

Ps 119:5 O that my ways were directed to keep Your statutes!
Ps 119:6 Then I shall not be ashamed, when I have respect to all Your commandments.
Ps 119:7 I will praise You with uprightness of heart, when I have learned Your righteous judgments.
Ps 119:8 I will keep Your statutes; O do not forsake me utterly.
Ps 119:9 BETH: With what shall a young man cleanse his way? By taking heed to act according to Your word.
Ps 119:10 With my whole heart I have sought You: O let me not wander from Your commandments.
Ps 119:11 I have hid Your word in my heart, that I might not sin against You.
Ps 119:12 Blessed are You, O LORD: Teach me Your statutes.
Ps 119:13 With my lips I have declared all the judgments of Your mouth.
Ps 119:14 I have rejoiced in the way of Your testimonies, as much as in all riches.
Ps 119:15 I will meditate in Your precepts, and have respect to Your ways.
Ps 119:16 I will delight myself in Your statutes: I will not forget Your word.
Ps 119:17 GIMEL: Deal bountifully with Your servant, that I may live, and keep Your word.
Ps 119:18 You open my eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of Your law.
Ps 119:19 I am a stranger *on* the earth: Do not hide Your commandments from me.
Ps 119:20 My soul breaks for the longing that it has for Your judgments at all times.
Ps 119:21 You have rebuked the proud who are cursed, who go astray from Your commandments.
Ps 119:22 Remove reproach and contempt from me; for I have kept Your testimonies.
Ps 119:23 Princes also sat and spoke against me: But Your servant did meditate in Your statutes.
Ps 119:24 Your testimonies also are my delight and my counselors.
Ps 119:25 DALETH: My soul cleaves to the dust: You make me alive according to Your word.
Ps 119:26 I have declared my ways, and You heard me: Teach me Your statutes.
Ps 119:27 Make me to understand the way of Your precepts: So shall I talk of Your wondrous works.
Ps 119:28 My soul melts because of heaviness: You strengthen me according to Your word.
Ps 119:29 Remove from me the way of lying: And grant me Your law graciously.
Ps 119:30 I have chosen the way of truth: I have laid Your judgments before me.
Ps 119:31 I have stuck to Your testimonies: O LORD, do not put me to shame.
Ps 119:32 I will run the way of Your commandments, when You shall enlarge my heart.
Ps 119:33 HE: Teach me, O LORD, the way of Your statutes; and I shall keep it to the end.
Ps 119:34 Give me understanding, and I shall keep Your law; yes, I shall observe it with my whole heart.
Ps 119:35 Make me to go in the path of Your commandments; for I delight in them.
Ps 119:36 Incline my heart to Your testimonies, and not to covetousness.
Ps 119:37 Turn away my eyes from beholding vanity; and You vivify me in Your way.
Ps 119:38 Establish Your word to Your servant, who is devoted to Your fear.
Ps 119:39 Turn away my reproach which I fear: For Your judgments are good.
Ps 119:40 Behold, I have longed after Your precepts: Vivify me in Your righteousness.
Ps 119:41 VAU: Let Your mercies come also to me, O LORD, even Your salvation, according to Your word,
Ps 119:42 so shall I have words with which to answer him that reproaches me: For I trust in Your word.

Ps 119:43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for I have hoped in Your judgments.
Ps 119:44 So shall I keep Your law continually forever and ever.
Ps 119:45 And I will walk at liberty: For I seek Your precepts.
Ps 119:46 I will speak of Your testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed.
Ps 119:47 And I will delight myself in Your commandments, which I have loved.
Ps 119:48 I will also lift up my hands to Your commandments, which I have loved; and I will meditate in Your statutes.
Ps 119:49 ZAIN: Remember the word to Your servant, upon which You have caused me to hope.
Ps 119:50 This is my comfort in my affliction: For Your word has vivified me.
Ps 119:51 The proud have held me in utter derision: Yet I have not declined from Your law.
Ps 119:52 I remembered Your judgments of old, O LORD; and have comforted myself.
Ps 119:53 Horror has taken hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake Your law.
Ps 119:54 Your statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.
Ps 119:55 I have remembered Your name, O LORD, in the night, and have kept Your law.
Ps 119:56 This I had, because I kept Your precepts.
Ps 119:57 CHETH: You are my portion, O LORD: I have said that I would keep Your words.
Ps 119:58 I entreated Your favor with my whole heart: Be merciful to me according to Your word.
Ps 119:59 I thought upon my ways, and turned my feet to Your testimonies.
Ps 119:60 I made haste, and did not delay to keep Your commandments.
Ps 119:61 The bands of the wicked have robbed me: But I have not forgotten Your law.
Ps 119:62 At midnight I will rise to give thanks to You because of Your righteous judgments.
Ps 119:63 I am a companion of all those that fear You, and of those that keep Your precepts.
Ps 119:64 O LORD, the earth is full of Your mercy: Teach me Your statutes.
Ps 119:65 TETH: You have dealt well with Your servant, O LORD, according to Your word.
Ps 119:66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge: For I have believed Your commandments.
Ps 119:67 Before I was afflicted I went astray: But now I have kept Your word.
Ps 119:68 You are good, and do good; teach me Your statutes.
Ps 119:69 The proud have forged a lie against me: But I will keep Your precepts with my whole heart.
Ps 119:70 Their heart is as fat as grease; but I delight in Your law.
Ps 119:71 It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn Your statutes.
Ps 119:72 The law of Your mouth is better to me than thousands of gold and silver *coins*.
Ps 119:73 JOD: Your hands have made me and fashioned me: Give me understanding, that I may learn Your commandments.
Ps 119:74 Those who fear You will be glad when they see me; because I have hoped in Your word.
Ps 119:75 I know, O LORD, that Your judgments are right, and that in faithfulness You have afflicted me.
Ps 119:76 I ask You with reverence, let Your merciful kindness be for my comfort, according to Your word to Your servant.
Ps 119:77 Let Your tender mercies come to me, that I may live: For Your law is my delight.
Ps 119:78 Let the proud be ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me without a cause: But I will meditate in Your precepts.
Ps 119:79 Let those who fear You turn to me, and those who have known Your testimonies.
Ps 119:80 Let my heart be sound in Your statutes; that I be not ashamed.

Ps 119:81 CAPH: My soul faints for Your salvation: But I hope in Your word.
Ps 119:82 My eyes fail for Your word, saying, "When will You comfort me?"
Ps 119:83 For I have become like a bottle in the smoke; yet I do not forget Your statutes.
Ps 119:84 How many are the days of Your servant? When will You execute judgment on those who persecute me?
Ps 119:85 The proud have dug pits for me, who are not following Your law.
Ps 119:86 All Your commandments are faithful: They persecute me wrongfully; You help me
Ps 119:87 They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I did not forsake Your precepts.
Ps 119:88 Vivify me according to Your lovingkindness; so shall I keep the testimony of Your mouth.
Ps 119:89 LAMED: Forever, O LORD, Your word is settled in heaven.
Ps 119:90 Your faithfulness is to all generations: You have established the earth, and it abides.
Ps 119:91 They continue to this day according to Your ordinances: For all are Your servants.
Ps 119:92 Unless Your law had been my delight, I should then have perished in my affliction.
Ps 119:93 I will never forget Your precepts: For with them You have vivified me.
Ps 119:94 I am Yours, save me; for I have sought Your precepts.
Ps 119:95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: But I will consider Your testimonies.
Ps 119:96 I have seen an end of all perfection: But Your commandment is exceedingly broad.
Ps 119:97 MEM: O how I love Your law! It is my meditation all the day *long*.
Ps 119:98 Through Your commandments You have made me wiser than my enemies: For they are ever with me.
Ps 119:99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: For Your testimonies are my meditation.
Ps 119:100 I understand more than the ancients, because I keep Your precepts.
Ps 119:101 I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep Your word.
Ps 119:102 I have not departed from Your ordinances: For You have taught me.
Ps 119:103 How sweet are Your words to my taste! Yes, sweeter than honey to my mouth!
Ps 119:104 Through Your precepts I get understanding: Therefore I hate every false way.
Ps 119:105 NUN: Your word is a lamp to my feet, and a light to my path.
Ps 119:106 I have sworn, and I will perform it, that I will keep Your righteous judgments.
Ps 119:107 I am afflicted very much: Vivify me, O LORD, according to Your word.
Ps 119:108 Accept, I beseech You, the freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD, and teach me Your judgments.
Ps 119:109 My soul is continually in my hand: Yet I do not forget Your law.
Ps 119:110 The wicked have laid a snare for me: Yet I did not err from Your precepts.
Ps 119:111 I have taken Your testimonies as a heritage forever: For they are the rejoicing of my heart.
Ps 119:112 I have inclined my heart to perform Your statutes always, even to the end.
Ps 119:113 SAMECH: I hate vain thoughts: But Your law I do love.
Ps 119:114 You are my hiding place and my shield: I hope in Your word.
Ps 119:115 Depart from me, you evildoers: For I will keep the commandments of my God.
Ps 119:116 Uphold me according to Your word, that I may live: And let me not be ashamed of my hope.
Ps 119:117 You hold me up, and I shall be safe: And I will have respect to Your statutes continually.

Ps 119:118 You have trodden down all those that err from Your statutes: For their deceit is falsehood.
Ps 119:119 You put away all the wicked of the earth like dross: Therefore I love Your testimonies.
Ps 119:120 My flesh trembles for fear of You; and I am afraid of Your judgments.
Ps 119:121 AIN: I have done judgment and justice: Leave me not to my oppressors.
Ps 119:122 Be surety for Your servant for good: Do not let the proud oppress me.
Ps 119:123 My eyes fail for Your salvation, and for the word of Your righteousness.
Ps 119:124 Deal with Your servant according to Your mercy, and teach me Your statutes.
Ps 119:125 I am Your servant; give me understanding, that I may know Your testimonies.
Ps 119:126 It is time for You, LORD, to work: For they have made void Your law.
Ps 119:127 Therefore I love Your commandments above gold; yes, above fine gold.
Ps 119:128 Therefore I esteem all Your precepts concerning all things to be right; and I hate every false way.
Ps 119:129 PE: Your testimonies are wonderful: Therefore my soul keeps them.
Ps 119:130 The entrance of Your words gives light; it gives understanding to the simple.
Ps 119:131 I opened my mouth, and panted: For I longed for Your commandments.
Ps 119:132 Look upon me, and be merciful to me, as You used to do to those that love Your name.
Ps 119:133 Order my steps in Your word: And do not let any iniquity have dominion over me.
Ps 119:134 Deliver me from the oppression of man: So then I will keep Your precepts.
Ps 119:135 Make Your face to shine upon Your servant; and teach me Your statutes.
Ps 119:136 Rivers of water run down my eyes, because they do not keep Your law.
Ps 119:137 TZADDI: You are righteous, O LORD, and Your judgments are upright.
Ps 119:138 Your testimonies that You have commanded are righteous and very faithful.
Ps 119:139 My zeal has consumed me, because my enemies have forgotten Your words.
Ps 119:140 Your word is very pure; therefore Your servant loves it.
Ps 119:141 I am small and despised: Yet I do not forget Your precepts.
Ps 119:142 Your righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and Your law is the truth.
Ps 119:143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold upon me: Yet Your commandments are my delights.
Ps 119:144 The righteousness of Your testimonies is everlasting: Give me understanding, and I shall live.
Ps 119:145 KOPH: I cried out with my whole heart; hear me, O LORD: I will keep Your statutes.
Ps 119:146 I cried out to You; save me, and I shall keep Your testimonies.
Ps 119:147 I went before the dawning of the morning, and cried: I hoped in Your word.
Ps 119:148 My eyes go before the night watches, that I might meditate in Your word.
Ps 119:149 Hear my voice according to Your lovingkindness: O LORD, vivify me according to Your judgment.
Ps 119:150 They draw near that follow after mischief: They are far from Your law.
Ps 119:151 You are near, O LORD; and all Your commandments are truth.
Ps 119:152 Concerning Your testimonies, I have known of old that You have founded them forever.
Ps 119:153 RESH: Consider my affliction, and deliver me: For I do not forget Your law.
Ps 119:154 Plead my cause, and deliver me: Vivify me according to Your word.
Ps 119:155 Salvation is far from the wicked: For they do not seek Your statutes.
Ps 119:156 Great are Your tender mercies, O LORD: Vivify me according to Your judgments.

Ps 119:157 Many are my persecutors and my enemies; yet I do not decline from Your testimonies.
Ps 119:158 I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved; because they did not keep Your word.
Ps 119:159 Consider how I love Your precepts: Vivify me, O LORD, according to Your lovingkindness.
Ps 119:160 Your word is true from the beginning: And every one of Your righteous judgments endures forever.
Ps 119:161 SCHIN: Princes have persecuted me without a cause: But my heart stands in awe of Your word.
Ps 119:162 I rejoice at Your word, as one that finds great plunder.
Ps 119:163 I hate and abhor lying: But I do love Your law.
Ps 119:164 Seven times a day do I praise You because of Your righteous judgments.
Ps 119:165 Those who love Your law have great peace: And nothing shall offend them.
Ps 119:166 LORD, I have hoped for Your salvation, and have done Your commandments.
Ps 119:167 My soul has kept Your testimonies; and I love them exceedingly.
Ps 119:168 I have kept Your precepts and Your testimonies: For all my ways are before You.
Ps 119:169 TAU: Let my cry come near before You, O LORD: Give me understanding according to Your word.
Ps 119:170 Let my supplication come before You: Deliver me according to Your word.
Ps 119:171 My lips shall utter praise, when You have taught me Your statutes.
Ps 119:172 My tongue shall speak of Your word: For all Your commandments are righteousness.
Ps 119:173 Let Your hand help me; for I have chosen Your precepts.
Ps 119:174 I have longed for Your salvation, O LORD; and Your law is my delight.
Ps 119:175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise You; and let Your judgments help me.
Ps 119:176 I have gone astray like a lost sheep; seek Your servant; for I do not forget Your commandments.

Chapter 120

Ps 120:1 A Song of degrees. In my distress I cried out to the LORD, and He heard me.
Ps 120:2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips, from a deceitful tongue.
Ps 120:3 What shall be given to you? Or what shall be done to you, you false tongue?
Ps 120:4 Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.
Ps 120:5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in Mesech, that I dwell in the tents of Kedar!
Ps 120:6 My soul has long dwelt with him who hates peace.
Ps 120:7 I am for peace; but when I speak, they are for war.

Chapter 121

Ps 121:1 A Song of degrees. Shall I lift up my eyes to the hills? Where should my help come from?
Ps 121:2 My help comes from the LORD, which made heaven and earth.
Ps 121:3 He will not allow your foot to be moved: He that keeps you will not slumber.
Ps 121:4 Behold, He that keeps Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.
Ps 121:5 The LORD is your keeper: The LORD is your shade upon your right hand.
Ps 121:6 The sun shall not afflict you by day, nor the moon by night.
Ps 121:7 The LORD shall preserve you from all evil: He shall preserve your soul.
Ps 121:8 The LORD shall preserve your going out and your coming in from this time forth, and even forevermore.

Chapter 122

Ps 122:1 A Song of degrees of David. I was glad when they said to me, "Let us go into the house of the LORD."
Ps 122:2 Our feet shall stand within your gates, O Jerusalem.
Ps 122:3 Jerusalem is built as a city that is closely and firmly joined together:
Ps 122:4 Where the tribes go up, the tribes of the LORD, to the testimony of Israel, to give thanks to the name of the LORD.
Ps 122:5 For there are set the thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of David.
Ps 122:6 Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: "They shall prosper that love you.
Ps 122:7 Peace be within your walls, and prosperity within your palaces."
Ps 122:8 For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, "Peace be within you."
Ps 122:9 Because of the house of the LORD our God I will seek your good.

Chapter 123

Ps 123:1 A Song of degrees. I lift up my eyes to You, O You that dwell in the heavens.
Ps 123:2 Behold, as the eyes of servants look to the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden to the hand of her mistress; so our eyes wait upon the LORD our God, until He has mercy upon us.
Ps 123:3 Have mercy upon us, O LORD, have mercy upon us: For we are exceedingly filled with contempt.
Ps 123:4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those who are at ease, and with the contempt of the proud.

Chapter 124

Ps 124:1 A Song of degrees of David. "If it had not been the LORD Who was on our side", now may Israel say;
Ps 124:2 "If it had not been the LORD Who was on our side, when men rose up against us:
Ps 124:3 Then they would have swallowed us up alive when their wrath was kindled against us;
Ps 124:4 then the waters would have overwhelmed us, the stream would have gone over our soul:
Ps 124:5 Then the proud waters would have gone over our soul."
Ps 124:6 Blessed be the LORD, Who has not given us as a prey to their teeth.
Ps 124:7 Our soul has escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: The snare is broken, and we have escaped.
Ps 124:8 Our help is in the name of the LORD, Who made heaven and earth.

Chapter 125

Ps 125:1 A Song of degrees. Those who trust in the LORD shall be as Mount Zion which cannot be removed, but abides forever.
Ps 125:2 As the mountains are all around Jerusalem, so the LORD is all around His people from this time forward, even forever.
Ps 125:3 For the rod of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands to iniquity.
Ps 125:4 Do good, O LORD, to those who are good, and to those who are upright in their hearts.
Ps 125:5 As for such as turn aside to their crooked ways, the LORD shall lead them away with the workers of iniquity: But peace shall be upon Israel.

Chapter 126

Ps 126:1 A Song of degrees. When the LORD turned back the captivity of Zion, we were like those who dream.

Ps 126:2 Then our mouth was filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing; then they said among the heathen, "The LORD has done great things for them."
Ps 126:3 The LORD has done great things for us; of which we are glad.
Ps 126:4 Turn back our captivity, O LORD, as the streams in the south.
Ps 126:5 Those who sow in tears shall reap in joy.
Ps 126:6 He who goes forth and weeps, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

Chapter 127

Ps 127:1 A Song of degrees for Solomon. Unless the LORD builds the house, they labor in vain that build it: Unless the LORD keeps the city, the watchman remains awake in vain.
Ps 127:2 It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows: For He gives His beloved sleep.
Ps 127:3 Lo, children are a heritage of the LORD: And the fruit of the womb is his reward.
Ps 127:4 As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth.
Ps 127:5 Happy is the man that has his quiver full of them: They shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

Chapter 128

Ps 128:1 A Song of degrees. Blessed is everyone who fears the LORD, who walks in His ways.
Ps 128:2 For you shall eat the labor of your hands: Happy shall you be, and it shall be well with you.
Ps 128:3 Your wife shall be as a fruitful vine by the sides of your house: Your children like olive plants all around your table.
Ps 128:4 Behold, thus shall the man be blessed who fears the LORD.
Ps 128:5 The LORD shall bless you out of Zion: And you shall see the good of Jerusalem all the days of your life.
Ps 128:6 Yes, you shall see your children's children, and peace upon Israel.

Chapter 129

Ps 129:1 A Song of degrees. "Many a time they have afflicted me from my youth", may Israel may now say:
Ps 129:2 "Many a time they have afflicted me from my youth: Yet they have not prevailed against me.
Ps 129:3 The plowers plowed upon my back: They made their furrows long."
Ps 129:4 The LORD is righteous: He has cut the cords of the wicked in pieces.
Ps 129:5 Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zion.
Ps 129:6 Let them be as the grass upon the housetops, which withers before it grows up:
Ps 129:7 With which the mower does not fill his hand, nor he that binds sheaves his bosom.
Ps 129:8 Neither do those which pass by say, "The blessing of the LORD be upon you: We bless you in the name of the LORD."

Chapter 130

Ps 130:1 A Song of degrees. Out of the depths I have cried out to You, O LORD.
Ps 130:2 Lord, hear my voice: Let Your ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.
Ps 130:3 If You, LORD, should mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?
Ps 130:4 But there is forgiveness with You, that You may be feared.
Ps 130:5 I wait for the LORD, my soul does wait, and in His word I do hope.
Ps 130:6 My soul waits for the Lord more than those that watch for the morning: I say, "more than those that watch for the morning.

Ps 130:7 Let Israel hope in the LORD: For with the LORD there is mercy, and with Him is plentiful redemption.
Ps 130:8 And He shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities.

Chapter 131

Ps 131:1 A Song of degrees of David. LORD, my heart is not haughty, nor my eyes lofty: Neither do I exercise myself in great matters, nor in things too high for me.
Ps 131:2 Surely I have behaved and quieted myself, as a child that is weaned of his mother: My soul is even as a weaned child.
Ps 131:3 Let Israel hope in the LORD from this time forward and forever.

Chapter 132

Ps 132:1 A Song of degrees. LORD, remember David, and all his afflictions:
Ps 132:2 How he swore to the LORD, and he vowed to the Mighty God of Jacob;
Ps 132:3 "Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed;
Ps 132:4 I will not give sleep to my eyes, nor slumber to my eyelids,
Ps 132:5 until I find out a place for the LORD, a habitation for the Mighty God of Jacob."
Ps 132:6 Lo, we heard of it at Ephratah: We found it in the fields of the woods.
Ps 132:7 We will go to His tabernacles: We will worship at His footstool.
Ps 132:8 Arise, O LORD, into Your rest; You, and the ark of Your strength.
Ps 132:9 Let Your priests be clothed with righteousness; and let Your saints shout for joy.
Ps 132:10 For Your servant David's sake, do not turn away the face of Your anointed.
Ps 132:11 The LORD has sworn in truth to David; He will not turn from it; "From the fruit of your body I will set *kings* upon the throne.
Ps 132:12 If your children will keep My covenant and My testimony that I shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon your throne forevermore."
Ps 132:13 For the LORD has chosen Zion; He has desired it for His habitation.
Ps 132:14 "This is My rest forever: Here I will dwell; for I have desired it.
Ps 132:15 I will abundantly bless her provision: I will satisfy her poor with bread.
Ps 132:16 I also will clothe her priests with salvation: And her saints shall shout aloud for joy.
Ps 132:17 I will make the horn of David bud there: I have ordained a lamp for My anointed.
Ps 132:18 I will clothe his enemies with shame: But his crown shall flourish upon himself."

Chapter 133

Ps 133:1 A Song of degrees of David. Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity!
Ps 133:2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, even Aaron's beard: That went down to the lower hems of his garments;
Ps 133:3 as the dew of Hermon, and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zion: For there the LORD commanded the blessing, even life forevermore.

Chapter 134

Ps 134:1 A Song of degrees. Behold, bless the LORD, all you servants of the LORD, that stand by night in the house of the LORD.
Ps 134:2 Lift up your hands in the sanctuary, and bless the LORD.
Ps 134:3 The LORD that made heaven and earth bless you out of Zion.

Chapter 135

Ps 135:1 Praise the LORD. Praise the name of the LORD; praise Him, O you servants of the LORD.
Ps 135:2 You that stand in the house of the LORD, in the courts of the house of our God,

Ps 135:3 praise the LORD; for the LORD is good: Sing praises to His name; for it is pleasant.
Ps 135:4 For the LORD has chosen Jacob to Himself, and Israel for His peculiar treasure.
Ps 135:5 For I know that the LORD is great, and that our Lord is above all gods.
Ps 135:6 Whatever the LORD pleased, that He did in heaven, and on earth, in the seas, and all deep places.
Ps 135:7 He causes the vapors to ascend from the ends of the earth; He makes lightnings for the rain; He brings the wind out of His treasuries.
Ps 135:8 Who smote the firstborn of Egypt, both of man and beast.
Ps 135:9 Who sent signs and wonders into the midst of you, O Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants.
Ps 135:10 Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings;
Ps 135:11 Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and all the kingdoms of Canaan:
Ps 135:12 And gave their land for a heritage, a heritage to Israel His people.
Ps 135:13 Your name, O LORD, endures forever; and Your memorial, O LORD, throughout all generations.
Ps 135:14 For the LORD will judge His people, and He will repent himself concerning His servants.
Ps 135:15 The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.
Ps 135:16 They have mouths, but they do not speak; they have eyes, but they do not see;
Ps 135:17 they have ears, but they do not hear; neither is there any breath in their mouths.
Ps 135:18 Those that make them are like them: So is everyone that trusts in them.
Ps 135:19 Bless the LORD, O house of Israel: Bless the LORD, O house of Aaron:
Ps 135:20 Bless the LORD, O house of Levi: You that fear the LORD, bless the LORD.
Ps 135:21 Blessed be the LORD out of Zion, Which dwells at Jerusalem. Praise the LORD.

Chapter 136

Ps 136:1 O give thanks to the LORD; for He is good: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 136:2 O give thanks to the God of gods: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 136:3 O give thanks to the Lord of lords: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 136:4 To Him Who alone does great wonders: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 136:5 To Him that by wisdom made the heavens: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 136:6 To Him that outstretched the earth above the waters: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 136:7 To Him that made great lights: For His mercy endures forever:
Ps 136:8 The sun to rule by day: For His mercy endures forever:
Ps 136:9 The moon and stars to rule by night: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 136:10 To Him that smote Egypt in their firstborn: For His mercy endures forever:
Ps 136:11 And brought Israel out from among them: For His mercy endures forever:
Ps 136:12 With a strong hand, and with an outstretched arm: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 136:13 To Him Which divided the Red Sea into parts: For His mercy endures forever:
Ps 136:14 And made Israel to pass through the midst of it: For His mercy endures forever:
Ps 136:15 But overthrew Pharaoh and his army in the Red Sea: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 136:16 To Him Which led His people through the barren wilderness: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 136:17 To Him Which smote great kings: For His mercy endures forever:
Ps 136:18 And slew famous kings: For His mercy endures forever:
Ps 136:19 Sihon king of the Amorites: For His mercy endures forever:
Ps 136:20 And Og the king of Bashan: For His mercy endures forever:

Ps 136:21 And gave their land for a heritage: For His mercy endures forever:
Ps 136:22 Even a heritage to Israel His servant: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 136:23 Who remembered us in our low estate: For His mercy endures forever:
Ps 136:24 And has redeemed us from our enemies: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 136:25 Who gives food to all flesh: For His mercy endures forever.
Ps 136:26 O give thanks to the God of heaven: For His mercy endures forever.

Chapter 137

Ps 137:1 By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yes, we wept, when we remembered Zion.
Ps 137:2 We hung our harps upon the willows in the midst of there.
Ps 137:3 For those that carried us away captive required a song from us there; and those that wasted us required mirth from us, saying, "Sing us one of the songs of Zion."
Ps 137:4 How shall we sing the LORD's song in a strange land?
Ps 137:5 If I forget you, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her cunning.
Ps 137:6 If I do not remember you, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I do not prefer Jerusalem above my chief joy.
Ps 137:7 Remember, O LORD, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, "Raze it, raze it, even to the foundation of it."
Ps 137:8 O daughter of Babylon, who are to be destroyed; he shall be happy who repays you as you have bestowed upon us.
Ps 137:9 Happy shall he be, that takes and dashes your little ones against the stones.

Chapter 138

Ps 138:1 A Psalm of David. I will praise You with my whole heart: Before the gods I will sing praise to You.
Ps 138:2 I will worship toward Your holy temple, and praise Your name for Your lovingkindness and for Your truth: For You have magnified Your word above all Your name.
Ps 138:3 In the day when I cried You answered me, and strengthened me with strength in my soul.
Ps 138:4 All the kings of the earth shall praise You, O LORD, when they hear the words of Your mouth.
Ps 138:5 Yes, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: For great is the glory of the LORD.
Ps 138:6 Though the LORD is high, yet He has respect to the lowly: But the proud He knows afar off.
Ps 138:7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, You will revive me: You shall stretch forth Your hand against the wrath of my enemies, and Your right hand shall save me.
Ps 138:8 The LORD will perfect that which concerns me: Your mercy, O LORD, endures forever: Do not forsake the works of Your own hands.

Chapter 139

Ps 139:1 To the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David. O LORD, You have searched me, and known me.
Ps 139:2 You know my sitting down and my rising up; You understand my thoughts afar off.
Ps 139:3 You compass my path and my lying down, and are acquainted with all my ways,
Ps 139:4 for there is not a word in my tongue, but lo, O LORD, You know it altogether.
Ps 139:5 You have beset me behind and in front, and laid Your hand upon me.
Ps 139:6 Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain to it.
Ps 139:7 Where shall I go from Your Spirit? Or to what place shall I flee from Your presence?

Ps 139:8 If I ascend up into heaven, You are there: If I make my bed in hell, behold, You are there.
Ps 139:9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;
Ps 139:10 even there Your hand shall lead me, and Your right hand shall hold me.
Ps 139:11 If I say, "Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light around me."
Ps 139:12 Yes, the darkness does not hide from You; but the night shines as the day: The darkness and the light are both alike to You.
Ps 139:13 For You have possessed my inner reins: You have covered me in my mother's womb.
Ps 139:14 I will praise You; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: Marvelous are Your works; and that my soul knows truly well.
Ps 139:15 My substance was not hid from You, when I was made in secret, and curiously formed in the lowest parts of the earth.
Ps 139:16 Your eyes saw my substance, yet being imperfect; and in Your book all my members were written, which were fashioned in continuance, when as yet there were none of them.
Ps 139:17 How precious also are Your thoughts to me, O God! How great is the sum of them!
Ps 139:18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: When I awake, I am still with You.
Ps 139:19 Surely You will slay the wicked, O God: Depart from me therefore, you bloody men.
Ps 139:20 For they speak against You wickedly, and Your enemies take Your name in vain.
Ps 139:21 O LORD, do I not hate those that hate You? And am I not grieved with those that rise up against You?
Ps 139:22 I hate them with perfect hatred; I count them my enemies.
Ps 139:23 Search me, O God, and know my heart: Try me, and know my thoughts:
Ps 139:24 And see if there is any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting.

Chapter 140

Ps 140:1 To the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David. Deliver me, O LORD, from the evil man: Preserve me from the violent man;
Ps 140:2 those which imagine mischief in their heart; they are continually gathered together for war.
Ps 140:3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; the adder's poison is under their lips. Selah.
Ps 140:4 O LORD, keep me from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my steps.
Ps 140:5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set traps for me. Selah.
Ps 140:6 I said to the LORD, "You are my God: Hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.
Ps 140:7 O GOD the Lord, the strength of my salvation, You have covered my head in the day of battle.
Ps 140:8 O LORD, grant not the desires of the wicked: Do not further his wicked device; lest they exalt themselves. Selah.
Ps 140:9 "As for the head of those that compass around me, let the mischief of their own lips cover them.
Ps 140:10 Let burning coals fall upon them: Let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they do not rise up again.
Ps 140:11 Do not let an evil speaker be established *on* the earth: Evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him."

Ps 140:12 I know that the LORD will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.
Ps 140:13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks to Your name: The upright shall dwell in Your presence.

Chapter 141

Ps 141:1 A Psalm of David. LORD, I cry to You: Make haste to me; give ear to my voice, when I cry out to You.
Ps 141:2 Let my prayer be set forth before You as incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice.
Ps 141:3 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.
Ps 141:4 Do not incline my heart to any evil thing, to practice wicked works with men that work iniquity: And let me not eat of their delicacies.
Ps 141:5 Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: And let him reprove me; it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head: For my prayer shall also be *made throughout* their calamities.
Ps 141:6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.
Ps 141:7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cuts and splits wood upon the earth.
Ps 141:8 But my eyes are upon You, O GOD the Lord: My trust is in You; do not leave my soul destitute.
Ps 141:9 Keep me from the snares which they have laid for me, and the traps of the workers of iniquity.
Ps 141:10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets, while I escape with the rest.

Chapter 142

Ps 142:1 Maschil of David; A Prayer when he was in the cave. I cried out to the LORD with my voice; with my voice to the LORD did I make my supplication.
Ps 142:2 I poured out my complaint before Him; I declared before Him my trouble.
Ps 142:3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then You knew my path. In the way in which I walked they have secretly laid a snare for me.
Ps 142:4 I looked on my right hand side, and beheld, but there was no man that knew me: Refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.
Ps 142:5 I cried out to You, O LORD: I said, "You are my refuge and my portion in the land of the living.
Ps 142:6 Attend to my cry; for I am brought very low: Deliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I.
Ps 142:7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise Your name: The righteous shall compass me around; for You shall deal bountifully with me."

Chapter 143

Ps 143:1 A Psalm of David. Hear my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications: In Your faithfulness answer me, and in Your righteousness.
Ps 143:2 And do not enter into judgment with Your servant: For in Your sight no man living shall be justified.
Ps 143:3 For the enemy has persecuted my soul; he has beaten my life down to the ground; he has made me dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.
Ps 143:4 Therefore my spirit is overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

Ps 143:5 I remember the days of old; I meditate on all Your works; I ponder on the work of Your hands.
Ps 143:6 I stretch forth my hands to You; my soul thirsts after You, as a thirsty land. Selah.
Ps 143:7 Hear me speedily, O LORD; my spirit fails: Do not hide Your face from me, lest I be like those that go down into the pit.
Ps 143:8 Cause me to hear Your lovingkindness in the morning; for I do trust in You: Cause me to know the way in which I should walk; for I lift up my soul to You.
Ps 143:9 Deliver me, O LORD, from my enemies: I flee to You to hide me.
Ps 143:10 Teach me to do Your will; for You are my God: Your Spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness.
Ps 143:11 Vivify me, O LORD, for Your name's sake: For Your righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.
Ps 143:12 And in Your mercy cut off my enemies, and destroy all those who afflict my soul: For I am Your servant.

Chapter 144

Ps 144:1 A Psalm of David. Blessed be the LORD my strength, Which teaches my hands to war, and my fingers to fight:
Ps 144:2 My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and He in Whom I trust; Who subdues my people under me.
Ps 144:3 LORD, what is man, that You take knowledge of him! Or the son of man, that You think of him!
Ps 144:4 Man is likened to vanity: His days are as a shadow that passes away.
Ps 144:5 Bow Your heavens, O LORD, and come down: Touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.
Ps 144:6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: Shoot out Your arrows, and destroy them.
Ps 144:7 Send Your hand from above; deliver me out of mighty waters, from the hand of strange children;
Ps 144:8 whose mouth speaks vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.
Ps 144:9 I will sing a new song to You, O God: Upon a psaltery and an instrument of ten strings I will sing praises to You.
Ps 144:10 It is He that gives salvation to kings: Who delivers David His servant from the hurtful sword.
Ps 144:11 Free me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaks vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood:
Ps 144:12 That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the likeness of a palace:
Ps 144:13 That our granaries may be full, affording all manner of supply: That our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:
Ps 144:14 That our oxen may be strong to labor; that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there is no complaining in our streets.
Ps 144:15 Happy are those people that are in such a circumstance: Yes, happy are those people whose God is the LORD.

Chapter 145

Ps 145:1 David's Psalm of praise. I will extol You, my God, O King; and I will bless Your name forever and ever.
Ps 145:2 Every day I will bless You; and I will praise Your name forever and ever.

Ps 145:3 Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and His greatness is unsearchable.
Ps 145:4 One generation shall praise Your works to another, and shall declare Your mighty acts.
Ps 145:5 I will speak of the glorious splendor of Your majesty, and of Your wondrous works.
Ps 145:6 And men shall speak of the might of Your frightful acts: And I will declare Your greatness.
Ps 145:7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of Your great goodness, and shall sing of Your righteousness.
Ps 145:8 The LORD is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of great mercy.
Ps 145:9 The LORD is good to all: And His tender mercies are over all His works.
Ps 145:10 All Your works shall praise You, O LORD; and Your saints shall bless You.
Ps 145:11 They shall speak of the glory of Your kingdom, and talk of Your power;
Ps 145:12 to make known to the sons of men His mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of His kingdom.
Ps 145:13 Your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and Your dominion endures throughout all generations.
Ps 145:14 The LORD upholds all who fall, and raises up all those that are bowed down.
Ps 145:15 The eyes of all wait upon You; and You give them their food in due season.
Ps 145:16 You open Your hand, and satisfy the desire of every living thing.
Ps 145:17 The LORD is righteous in all His ways, and holy in all His works.
Ps 145:18 The LORD is near to all those that call upon Him, to all that call upon Him in truth.
Ps 145:19 He will fulfill the desire of those that fear Him; He also will hear their cry, and will save them.
Ps 145:20 The LORD preserves all those that love Him: But all the wicked He will destroy.
Ps 145:21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: And let all flesh bless His holy name forever and ever.

Chapter 146

Ps 146:1 All you praise the LORD. Praise the LORD, O my soul.
Ps 146:2 While I live I will praise the LORD: I will sing praises to my God while I have *my* being.
Ps 146:3 Do not put your trust in princes, nor in the son of man, in whom there is no help.
Ps 146:4 His breath goes forth, he returns to his land; on that very day his thoughts perish.
Ps 146:5 Happy is he who has the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in the LORD his God:
Ps 146:6 Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that is in them: Which keeps truth forever:
Ps 146:7 Which executes justice for the oppressed: Which gives food to the hungry. The LORD lets loose the prisoners:
Ps 146:8 The LORD opens the eyes of the blind: The LORD raises those who are bowed down: The LORD loves the righteous:
Ps 146:9 The LORD preserves the strangers; He relieves the fatherless and widow: But the way of the wicked He turns upside down.
Ps 146:10 The LORD shall reign forever, even your God, O Zion, to all generations. All you praise the LORD.

Chapter 147

Ps 147:1 All you praise the LORD: For it is good to sing praises to our God; for it is pleasant; and praise is suitable.
Ps 147:2 The LORD builds up Jerusalem: He gathers together the outcasts of Israel.
Ps 147:3 He heals the broken in heart, and binds up their wounds.

Ps 147:4 He divulges the number of stars; He calls them all by their names.
Ps 147:5 Great is our Lord, and of great power: His understanding is infinite.
Ps 147:6 The LORD lifts up the meek: He casts the wicked down to the ground.
Ps 147:7 Sing to the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praises upon the harps to our God:
Ps 147:8 Who covers the heaven with clouds, who prepares rain for the earth, who makes grass to grow upon the mountains.
Ps 147:9 He gives to the *wild* beast its food, and to the young ravens which cry.
Ps 147:10 He does not delight in the strength of the horse: He takes no pleasure in the legs of a man.
Ps 147:11 The LORD takes pleasure in those who fear Him, in those that hope in His mercy.
Ps 147:12 Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem; praise your God, O Zion,
Ps 147:13 for He has strengthened the bars of your gates; He has blessed your children within you.
Ps 147:14 He makes peace within your borders, and fills you with the finest of the wheat.
Ps 147:15 He sends forth His commandment upon earth: His word runs very swiftly.
Ps 147:16 He gives snow like wool: He scatters the white frost like ashes.
Ps 147:17 He casts forth His ice like morsels: Who can stand before His cold?
Ps 147:18 He sends out His word, and melts them: He causes His wind to blow, and the waters flow.
Ps 147:19 He shows His word to Jacob, His statutes and His judgments to Israel.
Ps 147:20 He has not dealt so with any other nation: And as for his judgments, they have not known them. All you praise the LORD.

Chapter 148

Ps 148:1 Praise the LORD, all of you. Praise the LORD from the heavens: Praise Him in the heights.
Ps 148:2 Praise Him, all His angels: Praise Him, all His hosts.
Ps 148:3 Praise Him, sun and moon: Praise Him, all you stars of light.
Ps 148:4 Praise Him, you heavens of heavens, and you waters that are above the heavens.
Ps 148:5 Let them praise the name of the LORD: For He commanded, and they were created.
Ps 148:6 He has also established them forever and ever: He has made a decree which shall not pass.
Ps 148:7 Praise the LORD from the earth, you dragons, and all the deep:
Ps 148:8 Fire, and hail; snow and vapor; stormy wind fulfilling His word:
Ps 148:9 Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all cedars:
Ps 148:10 Wild beasts, and all domestic beasts, creeping things, and flying fowl:
Ps 148:11 Kings of the earth, and all people; princes, and all judges of the earth:
Ps 148:12 Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children:
Ps 148:13 Let them praise the name of the LORD: For His name alone is excellent; His glory is above the earth and heaven.
Ps 148:14 He also exalts the horn of His people, the praise of all His saints; even of the children of Israel, a people near to Him. Praise the LORD.

Chapter 149

Ps 149:1 Praise the LORD, all of you. Sing to the LORD a new song, and His praise in the congregation of saints.
Ps 149:2 Let Israel rejoice in Him that made him: Let the children of Zion be joyful in their King.

Ps 149:3 Let them praise His name in the dance: Let them sing praises to Him with the timbrel and harp.
Ps 149:4 For the LORD takes pleasure in His people: He will beautify the meek with salvation.
Ps 149:5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: Let them sing aloud upon their beds.
Ps 149:6 Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a two-edged sword in their hand;
Ps 149:7 to execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people;
Ps 149:8 to bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron;
Ps 149:9 to execute upon them the judgment written: All His saints have this honor. Praise the LORD, all of you.

Chapter 150

Ps 150:1 Praise the LORD, all of you. Praise God in His sanctuary: Praise Him in the firmament of His power.
Ps 150:2 Praise Him for His mighty acts: Praise Him according to His excellent greatness.
Ps 150:3 Praise Him with the sound of the trumpet: Praise Him with the psaltery and harp.
Ps 150:4 Praise Him with the timbrel and dance: Praise Him with stringed instruments and organs.
Ps 150:5 Praise Him upon the loud cymbals: Praise Him upon the high sounding cymbals.
Ps 150:6 Let everything that has breath praise the LORD. All of you, praise the LORD.

Proverbs

Chapter 1

Prov 1:1 The proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel;
Prov 1:2 to know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;
Prov 1:3 to receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and equity;
Prov 1:4 to give subtlety to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion.
Prov 1:5 A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain to wise counsels:
Prov 1:6 To understand a proverb, and the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their dark sayings.
Prov 1:7 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: But fools despise wisdom and instruction.
Prov 1:8 My son, hear the instruction of your father, and do not forsake the law of your mother:
Prov 1:9 For they shall be an ornament of grace to your head, and *necklaces* around your neck.
Prov 1:10 My son, if sinners entice you, do not consent.
Prov 1:11 If they say, "Come with us, let us lay *in* wait for blood, let us lurk privately for the innocent without cause:
Prov 1:12 Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, as those that go down into the pit:
Prov 1:13 We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with plunder:
Prov 1:14 Cast in your lot among us; let us all have one purse":
Prov 1:15 My son, do not walk in the way with them; refrain your foot from their path:
Prov 1:16 For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.
Prov 1:17 Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird.
Prov 1:18 And they lay *in* wait for their own blood; they lurk privately for their own lives.

Prov 1:19 So are the ways of everyone that is greedy of gain; which takes away the life of *its* owners.
Prov 1:20 Wisdom cries outside; she utters her voice in the streets:
Prov 1:21 She cries in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: In the city she utters her words, saying,
Prov 1:22 "How long, you simple ones, will you love simplicity? And the scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?
Prov 1:23 Turn at my reproof: Behold, I will pour out my spirit to you, I will make my words known to you.
Prov 1:24 Because I have called, and you refused; I have outstretched my hand, and no man regarded;
Prov 1:25 but you have disregarded all my counsel, and would *have* none of my reproof:
Prov 1:26 I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear comes;
Prov 1:27 when your fear comes as desolation, and your destruction comes as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish come upon you.
Prov 1:28 Then they shall call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:
Prov 1:29 For they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD:
Prov 1:30 They would *have* none of my counsel: They despised all my reproof.
Prov 1:31 Therefore they shall eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.
Prov 1:32 For the backsliding of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.
Prov 1:33 But whoever hearkens to me shall dwell safely, and shall be at ease from fear of evil.

Chapter 2

Prov 2:1 My son, if you will receive my words, and hide my commandments with you;
Prov 2:2 so that you incline your ear to wisdom, and apply your heart to understanding;
Prov 2:3 yes, if you cry out after knowledge, and lift up your voice for understanding;
Prov 2:4 if you seek her as silver, and search for her as for hidden treasures;
Prov 2:5 then you shall understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.
Prov 2:6 For the LORD gives wisdom: Out of His mouth comes knowledge and understanding.
Prov 2:7 He lays up sound wisdom for the righteous: He is a buckler shield to those that walk uprightly.
Prov 2:8 He keeps the paths of judgment, and preserves the way of His saints.
Prov 2:9 Then you shall understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yes, every good path.
Prov 2:10 When wisdom enters into your heart, and knowledge is pleasant to your soul;
Prov 2:11 discretion shall preserve you, understanding shall keep you:
Prov 2:12 To deliver you from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaks froward things;
Prov 2:13 who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness;
Prov 2:14 who rejoice to do evil, and delight in the frowardness of the wicked;
Prov 2:15 whose ways are crooked, and *those that are* froward in their paths:
Prov 2:16 To deliver you from the strange woman, even from the stranger which flatters with her words;
Prov 2:17 that forsakes the guide of her youth, and forgets the covenant of her God.

Prov 2:18 For her house inclines to death, and her paths to the dead.
Prov 2:19 None that go to her return again, neither *do* they take hold of the paths of life.
Prov 2:20 That you may walk in the way of good men, and keep the paths of the righteous.
Prov 2:21 For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it.
Prov 2:22 But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it.

Chapter 3

Prov 3:1 My son, do not forget my law; but let your heart keep my commandments:
Prov 3:2 For they shall add to you length of days, and long life, and peace.
Prov 3:3 Do not let mercy and truth forsake you: Bind them around your neck; write them upon the table*t* of your heart:
Prov 3:4 So you shall find favor and good understanding in the sight of God and man.
Prov 3:5 Trust in the LORD with all your heart; and lean not to your own understanding.
Prov 3:6 In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He shall direct your paths.
Prov 3:7 Do not be wise in your own eyes: Fear the LORD, and depart from evil.
Prov 3:8 It shall be health to your navel, and marrow to your bones.
Prov 3:9 Honor the LORD with your substance, and with the firstfruits of all your increase:
Prov 3:10 So shall your barns be filled with plenty, and your presses shall burst out with new wine.
Prov 3:11 My son, do not despise the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of His correction:
Prov 3:12 For whom the LORD loves He corrects; even as a father *corrects* the son in whom he delights.
Prov 3:13 Happy is the man that finds wisdom, and the man that gets understanding.
Prov 3:14 For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and *its* gain than fine gold.
Prov 3:15 She is more precious than rubies: And all the things you can desire are not to be compared to her.
Prov 3:16 Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honor.
Prov 3:17 Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.
Prov 3:18 She is a tree of life to those that lay hold upon her: And happy is everyone that retains her.
Prov 3:19 The LORD by wisdom has founded the earth; by understanding He has established the heavens.
Prov 3:20 By His knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew.
Prov 3:21 My son, do not let them depart from your eyes: Keep sound wisdom and discretion:
Prov 3:22 So shall they be life to your soul, and grace to your neck.
Prov 3:23 Then you shall walk in your way safely, and your foot shall not stumble.
Prov 3:24 When you lie down, you shall not be afraid: Yes, you shall lie down, and your sleep shall be sweet.
Prov 3:25 Do not be afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation from the wicked, when it comes.
Prov 3:26 For the LORD shall be your confidence, and shall keep your foot from being taken.
Prov 3:27 Do not withhold good from those to whom it is due, when it is in the power of your hand to do it.
Prov 3:28 Do not say to your neighbor, "Go, and come back again, and tomorrow I will give"; when you have it by you.

Prov 3:29 Do not devise evil against your neighbor, seeing he dwells securely by you.
Prov 3:30 Do not strive with a man without cause, if he has done you no harm.
Prov 3:31 Do not envy the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.
Prov 3:32 For the froward is abomination to the LORD: But His secret is with the righteous.
Prov 3:33 The curse of the LORD is in the house of the wicked: But He blesses the habitation of the just.
Prov 3:34 Surely He scorns the scorners: But He gives grace to the lowly.
Prov 3:35 The wise shall inherit glory: But shame shall be the promotion of fools.

Chapter 4

Prov 4:1 Hear, you children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.
Prov 4:2 For I give you good doctrine, do not forsake my law.
Prov 4:3 For I was my father's son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother.
Prov 4:4 He also taught me, and said to me, "Let your heart retain my words: Keep my commandments, and live.
Prov 4:5 Get wisdom, get understanding: Forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth.
Prov 4:6 Do not forsake, and she shall preserve you: Love her, and she shall keep you.
Prov 4:7 Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: And with all your getting get understanding.
Prov 4:8 Exalt her, and she shall promote you: She shall bring you to honor, when you do embrace her.
Prov 4:9 She shall give to your head an ornament of grace: A crown of glory she shall deliver to you.
Prov 4:10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of your life shall be many.
Prov 4:11 I have taught you in the way of wisdom; I have led you in right paths.
Prov 4:12 When you go, your steps shall not be hampered; and when you run, you shall not stumble.
Prov 4:13 Take firm hold of instruction; do not let her go: Keep her; for she is your life.
Prov 4:14 Do not enter into the path of the wicked, and do not go in the way of evil men.
Prov 4:15 Avoid it, do not pass by it, turn from it, and pass away.
Prov 4:16 For they do not sleep, except *if* they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.
Prov 4:17 For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.
Prov 4:18 But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shines more and more to the perfect day.
Prov 4:19 The way of the wicked is as darkness: They know not at what they stumble.
Prov 4:20 My son, attend to my words; incline your ear to my sayings.
Prov 4:21 Let them not depart from your eyes; keep them in the midst of your heart.
Prov 4:22 For they are life to those that find them, and health to all their flesh.
Prov 4:23 Keep your heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.
Prov 4:24 Put away from you a froward mouth, and drive out perverse lips far from you.
Prov 4:25 Let your eyes look right on, and let your eyelids look straight before you.
Prov 4:26 Ponder the path of your feet, and let all your ways be established.
Prov 4:27 Do not turn to the right hand nor to the left: Remove your foot from evil.

Chapter 5

Prov 5:1 My son, attend to my wisdom, and bow your ear to my understanding:
Prov 5:2 That you may regard discretion, and that your lips may keep knowledge.
Prov 5:3 For the lips of a strange woman drip as a honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother than oil:
Prov 5:4 But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword.
Prov 5:5 Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on hell.
Prov 5:6 Lest you should ponder the path of life, her ways are continually *shifting*, that you cannot know them.
Prov 5:7 Hear me now therefore, O you children, and do not depart from the words of my mouth.
Prov 5:8 Remove your way far from her, and do not come near the door of her house:
Prov 5:9 Lest you give your honor to others, and your years to the cruel:
Prov 5:10 Lest strangers be filled with your wealth; and your labors be in the house of a stranger;
Prov 5:11 and at the end you mourn, when your flesh and your body are consumed,
Prov 5:12 and say, "How I hated instruction, and my heart despised reproof;
Prov 5:13 and have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined my ear to those that instructed me!
Prov 5:14 I was almost surrounded by evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly."
Prov 5:15 Drink waters out of your own cistern, and running waters out of your own well.
Prov 5:16 Let your fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the streets.
Prov 5:17 Let them be only your own, and not *for* strangers with you.
Prov 5:18 Let your fountain be blessed: And rejoice with the wife of your youth.
Prov 5:19 Let her be as the loving hind and pleasant *gazelle*; let her breasts satisfy you at all times; and be ravished always with her love.
Prov 5:20 And why will you, my son, be ravished with a strange woman, and embrace the bosom of a stranger?
Prov 5:21 For the ways of man are before the eyes of the LORD, and He ponders all his goings.
Prov 5:22 His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be held with the cords of his sins.
Prov 5:23 He shall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

Chapter 6

Prov 6:1 My son, if you *are* surety for your friend, if you have *shaken* your hand in pledge with a stranger,
Prov 6:2 you are snared with the words of your mouth, you are taken by the words of your mouth.
Prov 6:3 Do this now, my son, and deliver yourself, when you *have* come into the hand of your friend; go, humble yourself, and so shall you prevail with your friend.
Prov 6:4 Do not give sleep to your eyes, nor slumber to your eyelids.
Prov 6:5 Deliver yourself as a *gazelle* from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.
Prov 6:6 Go to the ant, you sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:
Prov 6:7 Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler,
Prov 6:8 provides her provisions in the summer, and gathers her food in the harvest.
Prov 6:9 How long will you sleep, O sluggard? When will you arise out of your sleep?
Prov 6:10 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

Prov 6:11 So shall your poverty come as one that travels *abroad*, and your want as an armed man.
Prov 6:12 A naughty person, a wicked man, walks with a froward mouth.
Prov 6:13 He winks with his eyes, he speaks with his feet, he teaches with his fingers;
Prov 6:14 frowardness is in his heart, he devises mischief continually; he sows discord.
Prov 6:15 Therefore his calamity shall come suddenly; suddenly he shall be broken without remedy.
Prov 6:16 These six things the LORD hates: Yes, seven are an abomination to Him:
Prov 6:17 A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood,
Prov 6:18 a heart that devises wicked imaginations, feet that *are* swift in running to mischief,
Prov 6:19 a false witness that speaks lies, and he that sows discord among brethren.
Prov 6:20 My son, keep your father's commandment, and do not forsake the law of your mother:
Prov 6:21 Bind them continually upon your heart, and tie them around your neck.
Prov 6:22 When you go, it shall lead you; when you sleep, it shall keep you; and when you awake, it shall talk with you.
Prov 6:23 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:
Prov 6:24 To keep you from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman.
Prov 6:25 Do not lust after her beauty in your heart; neither let her take you with her eyelids.
Prov 6:26 For by means of a whorish woman a man is reduced to a piece of bread: And the adulteress will hunt for the precious life.
Prov 6:27 Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?
Prov 6:28 Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?
Prov 6:29 He *is* so who goes in to his neighbor's wife; whoever touches her shall not be innocent.
Prov 6:30 Men do not despise a thief, if he steals to satisfy his soul when he is hungry;
Prov 6:31 but if he is found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house.
Prov 6:32 But whoever commits adultery with a woman lacks understanding: He who does it destroys his own soul.
Prov 6:33 He shall get a wound and dishonor; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.
Prov 6:34 For jealousy is the rage of a man: Therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.
Prov 6:35 He will not regard any ransom; neither will he rest contently, though you give many gifts.

Chapter 7

Prov 7:1 My son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments *within* you.
Prov 7:2 Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as the apple of your eye.
Prov 7:3 Bind them upon your fingers, write them upon the table*t* of your heart.
Prov 7:4 Say to wisdom, "You are my sister"; and call understanding your kinswoman:
Prov 7:5 That they may keep you from the strange woman, from the stranger which flatters with her words.
Prov 7:6 For at the window of my house I looked through my casement,
Prov 7:7 and beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man void of understanding,
Prov 7:8 passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house,
Prov 7:9 in the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night:
Prov 7:10 And behold, there a woman met him with the attire of a harlot, and subtle of heart.

Prov 7:11 (She is loud and stubborn; her feet do not abide in her house:
Prov 7:12 Now she is outside, now in the streets, and lies in wait at every corner).
Prov 7:13 So she caught him, and kissed him, and with an impudent face said to him,
Prov 7:14 I have peace offerings with me; today I have paid my vows.
Prov 7:15 Therefore I came forth to meet you, diligently to seek your face, and I have found you.
Prov 7:16 I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved works, with fine linen of Egypt.
Prov 7:17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.
Prov 7:18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: Let us solace ourselves with loves.
Prov 7:19 For the goodman is not at home, he *has* gone *on* a long journey:
Prov 7:20 He has taken a bag of money with him, and will come home *on* the day appointed.
Prov 7:21 With her very pleasing speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him.
Prov 7:22 He immediately goes after her, as an ox goes to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks;
Prov 7:23 till a dart strikes through his liver; as a bird hastens to the snare, and does not know that it is for his life.
Prov 7:24 Therefore hearken to me now, O you children, and attend to the words of my mouth.
Prov 7:25 Do not let your heart decline to her ways, do not go astray *into* her paths.
Prov 7:26 For she has cast down many wounded: Yes, many strong men have been slain by her.
Prov 7:27 Her house is the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death.

Chapter 8

Prov 8:1 Does not wisdom cry out? And understanding put forth her voice?
Prov 8:2 She stands *amidst* the top of high places, by the pathway *near the intersection* of the paths.
Prov 8:3 She cries out at the gates, at the entrance of the city, at the entry *of* the doors.
Prov 8:4 "To you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of *men* .
Prov 8:5 O all you simple *ones*, understand wisdom: And you fools, be of an understanding heart.
Prov 8:6 Hear; for I will speak of excellent things; and the opening of my lips shall be *for* right things.
Prov 8:7 For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness is an abomination to my lips.
Prov 8:8 All the words of my mouth are in righteousness; there is nothing froward or perverse in them.
Prov 8:9 They are all plain to him that understands, and right to those that find knowledge.
Prov 8:10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.
Prov 8:11 For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.
Prov 8:12 I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.
Prov 8:13 The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: Pride, and arrogance, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, I do hate.
Prov 8:14 Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding; I have strength.
Prov 8:15 By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.
Prov 8:16 By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth.
Prov 8:17 I love *those who* love me; and those that seek me early shall find me.
Prov 8:18 Riches and honor are with me; yes, durable riches and righteousness.

Prov 8:19 My fruit is better than gold, yes, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.
Prov 8:20 I lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:
Prov 8:21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasuries.
Prov 8:22 The LORD possessed me in the beginning of His way, before His works of old.
Prov 8:23 I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or *before* the earth ever was.
Prov 8:24 When there were no depths, I was brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water.
Prov 8:25 Before the mountains were settled, before the hills, I was brought forth:
Prov 8:26 While He still had not yet made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world.
Prov 8:27 When He prepared the heavens, I was there: When He set a compass upon the face of the depth:
Prov 8:28 When He established the clouds above: When He strengthened the fountains of the deep:
Prov 8:29 When He gave His decree to the sea, that the waters should not pass His commandment: When He appointed the foundations of the earth:
Prov 8:30 Then I was by Him, as one brought up with Him: And I was daily His delight, rejoicing always before Him;
Prov 8:31 rejoicing in the habitable part of His earth; and my delights were with the sons of men.
Prov 8:32 Now therefore hearken to me, O you children: For blessed are those that keep my ways.
Prov 8:33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and do not refuse it.
Prov 8:34 Blessed is the man that hears me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.
Prov 8:35 For whoever finds me finds life, and shall obtain favor of the LORD.
Prov 8:36 But he that sins against me wrongs his own soul: All those that hate me love death."

Chapter 9

Prov 9:1 Wisdom has built her house, she has hewn out her seven pillars:
Prov 9:2 She has killed her *domestic* beasts; she has mingled her wine; she has also furnished her table.
Prov 9:3 She has sent forth her maidens: She cries upon the highest places of the city,
Prov 9:4 "Whoever is simple, let him turn in here": As for him that wants understanding, she says to him,
Prov 9:5 "Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled.
Prov 9:6 Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.
Prov 9:7 He that reproves a scorner gets shame to himself: And he that rebukes a wicked man gets himself a *blemish*.
Prov 9:8 Do not reprove a scorner, lest he hate you: Rebuke a wise man, and he will love you.
Prov 9:9 Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: Teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.
Prov 9:10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: And the knowledge of the holy is understanding.
Prov 9:11 For by me your days shall be multiplied, and the years of your life shall be increased.
Prov 9:12 If you *are* wise, you shall be wise for yourself: But if you scorn, you alone shall bear it.
Prov 9:13 A foolish woman is clamorous: She is simple, and knows nothing.

Prov 9:14 For she sits at the door of her house, on a seat in the high places of the city,
Prov 9:15 to call passengers who go right on their ways:
Prov 9:16 "Whoever is simple, let him turn in here": And as for him that wants understanding, she says to him,
Prov 9:17 "Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant."
Prov 9:18 But he does not know that the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell.

Chapter 10

Prov 10:1 The proverbs of Solomon. A wise son makes a glad father: But a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.
Prov 10:2 Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: But righteousness delivers from death.
Prov 10:3 The LORD will not *allow* the soul of the righteous to famish: But He casts away the substance of the wicked.
Prov 10:4 He that deals with a slack hand becomes poor: But the hand of the diligent makes rich.
Prov 10:5 He that gathers in summer is a wise son: But he that sleeps in harvest is a son that causes shame.
Prov 10:6 Blessings are upon the head of the just: But violence covers the mouth of the wicked.
Prov 10:7 The memory of the just is blessed: But the name of the wicked shall rot.
Prov 10:8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: But a prating fool shall fall.
Prov 10:9 He that walks uprightly walks surely: But he that perverts his ways shall be known.
Prov 10:10 He that winks with the eye causes sorrow: But a prating fool shall fall.
Prov 10:11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: But violence covers the mouth of the wicked.
Prov 10:12 Hatred stirs up strifes: But love covers all sins.
Prov 10:13 In the lips of him that has understanding wisdom is found: But a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.
Prov 10:14 Wise men lay up knowledge: But the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.
Prov 10:15 The rich man's wealth is his strong city: The destruction of the poor is their poverty.
Prov 10:16 The labor of the righteous tends to life: The fruit of the wicked to sin.
Prov 10:17 He that keeps instruction is in the way of life: But he that refuses reproof errs.
Prov 10:18 He that hides hatred with lying lips, and he that utters a slander, is a fool.
Prov 10:19 In the multitude of words sin is not *lacking*: But he that refrains his lips is wise.
Prov 10:20 The tongue of the just is as choice silver: The heart of the wicked is worth little.
Prov 10:21 The lips of the righteous feed many: But fools die for *lack* of wisdom.
Prov 10:22 The blessing of the LORD, it makes rich, and He adds no sorrow with it.
Prov 10:23 It is as sport to a fool to do mischief: But a man of understanding has wisdom.
Prov 10:24 The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: But the desire of the righteous shall be granted.
Prov 10:25 As the whirlwind passes, so is the wicked no more: But the righteous is an everlasting foundation.
Prov 10:26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the sluggard to those that send him.
Prov 10:27 The fear of the LORD prolongs days: But the years of the wicked shall be shortened.
Prov 10:28 The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: But the expectation of the wicked shall perish.

Prov 10:29 The way of the LORD is strength to the upright: But destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.
Prov 10:30 The righteous shall never be removed: But the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.
Prov 10:31 The mouth of the just brings forth wisdom: But the froward tongue shall be cut out.
Prov 10:32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: But the mouth of the wicked speaks frowardness.

Chapter 11

Prov 11:1 A false balance is abomination to the LORD: But a just weight is His delight.
Prov 11:2 When pride comes, then comes shame: But with the lowly is wisdom.
Prov 11:3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: But the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.
Prov 11:4 Riches do not profit in the day of wrath: But righteousness delivers from death.
Prov 11:5 The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way: But the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.
Prov 11:6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: But transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.
Prov 11:7 When a wicked man dies, his expectation shall perish: And the hope of unjust men perishes.
Prov 11:8 The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked comes in his stead.
Prov 11:9 A hypocrite destroys his neighbor with his mouth: But through knowledge the just shall be delivered.
Prov 11:10 When it goes well with the righteous, the city rejoices: And when the wicked perish, there is shouting.
Prov 11:11 By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: But it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.
Prov 11:12 He who is void of wisdom despises his neighbor: But a man of understanding holds his peace.
Prov 11:13 A talebearer reveals secrets: But he that is of a faithful spirit conceals the matter.
Prov 11:14 Where no counsel is, the people fall: But in the multitude of counselors there is safety.
Prov 11:15 He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it: And he that hates suretyship is secure.
Prov 11:16 A gracious woman retains honor: And strong men retain riches.
Prov 11:17 The merciful man does good to his own soul: But he that is cruel troubles his own flesh.
Prov 11:18 The wicked works a deceitful work: But to him that sows righteousness shall be a sure reward.
Prov 11:19 As righteousness tends to life: So he that pursues evil pursues it to his own death.
Prov 11:20 Those that are of a froward heart are abomination to the LORD: But such as are upright in their way are His delight.
Prov 11:21 Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not remain unpunished: But the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.
Prov 11:22 As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman who is without discretion.
Prov 11:23 The desire of the righteous is only good: But the expectation of the wicked is wrath.
Prov 11:24 There is that *which* scatters, and yet increases; and there is that *which* withholds more than is right, but it tends toward poverty.

Prov 11:25 The soul that blesses shall be made fat: And he that waters shall also be watered himself.
Prov 11:26 He that withholds grain, the people shall curse him: But blessing shall be upon the head of him that sells it.
Prov 11:27 He that diligently seeks good procures favor: But he that seeks mischief, it shall come to him.
Prov 11:28 He that trusts in his riches shall fall: But the righteous shall flourish as a branch.
Prov 11:29 He that troubles his own house shall inherit the wind: And the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.
Prov 11:30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that wins souls is wise.
Prov 11:31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed *on* the earth: Much more the wicked and the sinner.

Chapter 12

Prov 12:1 Whoever loves instruction loves knowledge: But he that hates reproof is brutish.
Prov 12:2 A good man obtains favor from the LORD: But He will condemn a man of wicked devices.
Prov 12:3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: But the root of the righteous shall not be moved.
Prov 12:4 A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: But she that makes ashamed is as rottenness in his bones.
Prov 12:5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: But the counsels of the wicked are deceit.
Prov 12:6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: But the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.
Prov 12:7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: But the house of the righteous shall stand.
Prov 12:8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: But he that is of a perverse heart shall be despised.
Prov 12:9 He that is despised, and has a servant, is better than he that honors himself, and lacks bread.
Prov 12:10 A righteous man regards the life of his *domestic* beast: But the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.
Prov 12:11 He that tills his land shall be satisfied with bread: But he that follows vain persons is void of understanding.
Prov 12:12 The wicked desire the net of evil men: But the root of the righteous yields fruit.
Prov 12:13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: But the just shall come out of trouble.
Prov 12:14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: And the recompense of a man's hands shall be rendered to him.
Prov 12:15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: But he that hearkens to counsel is wise.
Prov 12:16 A fool's wrath is presently known: But a prudent man covers shame.
Prov 12:17 He that speaks truth shows forth righteousness: But a false witness, deceit.
Prov 12:18 There is that *which* speaks like the piercings of a sword: But the tongue of the wise is health.
Prov 12:19 The lip of truth shall be established forever: But a lying tongue is but for a moment.
Prov 12:20 Deceit is in the heart of those that imagine evil: But to the counselors of peace is joy.
Prov 12:21 No evil shall happen to the just: But the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

Prov 12:22 Lying lips are abomination to the LORD: But those that deal truly are His delight.
Prov 12:23 A prudent man conceals knowledge: But the heart of fools proclaims foolishness.
Prov 12:24 The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: But the slothful shall be under tribute.
Prov 12:25 Heaviness in the heart of man makes it stoop: But a good word makes it glad.
Prov 12:26 The righteous is more excellent than his neighbor: But the way of the wicked seduces them.
Prov 12:27 The slothful man does not roast that which he took in hunting: But the substance of a diligent man is precious.
Prov 12:28 In the way of righteousness is life; and there is no death in *its* pathway.

Chapter 13

Prov 13:1 A wise son hears his father's instruction: But a scorner does not hear rebuke.
Prov 13:2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: But the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.
Prov 13:3 He that keeps his mouth keeps his life: But he that opens wide his lips shall have destruction.
Prov 13:4 The soul of the sluggard desires, and has nothing: But the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.
Prov 13:5 A righteous man hates lying: But a wicked man is loathsome, and comes to shame.
Prov 13:6 Righteousness keeps him that is upright in the way: But wickedness overthrows the sinner.
Prov 13:7 There is *he* that makes himself *appear* rich, yet has nothing: There is *he* that makes himself *appear* poor, yet has great riches.
Prov 13:8 The ransom of a man's life is his riches: But the poor does not hear rebuke.
Prov 13:9 The light of the righteous rejoices: But the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.
Prov 13:10 Only by pride does contention come: But with the well advised is wisdom.
Prov 13:11 Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: But he that gathers by labor shall increase.
Prov 13:12 Hope deferred makes the heart sick: But when the desire comes, it is a tree of life.
Prov 13:13 Whoever despises the Word shall be destroyed: But he that fears the commandment shall be rewarded.
Prov 13:14 The law of the wise is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.
Prov 13:15 Good understanding gives favor: But the way of transgressors is hard.
Prov 13:16 Every prudent man deals with knowledge: But a fool lays open his folly.
Prov 13:17 A wicked messenger falls into mischief: But a faithful ambassador is health.
Prov 13:18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuses instruction: But he that regards reproof shall be honored.
Prov 13:19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: But to fools it is abomination to depart from evil.
Prov 13:20 He that walks with wise men shall be wise: But a companion of fools shall be destroyed.
Prov 13:21 Evil pursues sinners: But to the righteous good shall be repaid.
Prov 13:22 A good man leaves an inheritance to his children's children: And the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the just.
Prov 13:23 Much food is in the *tilled land* of the poor: But there is that *which* is destroyed for *absence* of judgment.

Prov 13:24 He that spares his rod hates his son: But he that loves him chastens him *before long*.
Prov 13:25 The righteous eats to the satisfying of his soul: But the belly of the wicked shall *be in* want.

Chapter 14

Prov 14:1 Every wise woman builds her house: But the foolish plucks it down with her hands.
Prov 14:2 He that walks in his uprightness fears the LORD: But he that is perverse in his ways despises Him.
Prov 14:3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: But the lips of the wise shall preserve them.
Prov 14:4 Where no oxen are, the crib is clean: But much increase is by the strength of the ox.
Prov 14:5 A faithful witness will not lie: But a false witness will utter lies.
Prov 14:6 A scorner seeks wisdom, and does not find it: But knowledge is easy to him that understands.
Prov 14:7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when you do not perceive in him the lips of knowledge.
Prov 14:8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: But the folly of fools is deceit.
Prov 14:9 Fools make a mock at sin: But among the righteous there is favor.
Prov 14:10 The heart knows its own bitterness; and a stranger does not intermeddle with its joy.
Prov 14:11 The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: But the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.
Prov 14:12 There is a way which seems right to a man, but *its* end are the ways of death.
Prov 14:13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and the end of that mirth is heaviness.
Prov 14:14 The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: And a good man shall be satisfied from himself.
Prov 14:15 The simple believes every word: But the prudent man looks diligently into his course of life.
Prov 14:16 A wise man fears, and departs from evil: But the fool rages, and is confident.
Prov 14:17 He that is soon angry deals foolishly: And a man of wicked devices is hated.
Prov 14:18 The simple inherit folly: But the prudent are crowned with knowledge.
Prov 14:19 The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.
Prov 14:20 The poor is hated even *by* his own neighbor: But the rich has many friends.
Prov 14:21 He that despises his neighbor sins: But he that has mercy on the poor, happy is he.
Prov 14:22 Do they not err which devise evil? But mercy and truth shall be to those that devise good.
Prov 14:23 In all labor there is profit: But the talk of the lips tends only to penury.
Prov 14:24 The crown of the wise is their riches: But the foolishness of fools is folly.
Prov 14:25 A true witness delivers souls: But a deceitful witness speaks lies.
Prov 14:26 In the fear of the LORD is strong confidence: And His children shall have a place of refuge.
Prov 14:27 The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.
Prov 14:28 In the multitude of people is the king's honor: But in the shortfall of people is the destruction of the prince.
Prov 14:29 He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: But he that is hasty of spirit exalts folly.
Prov 14:30 A sound heart is the life of the flesh: But envy, the rottenness of the bones.

Prov 14:31 He that oppresses the poor reproaches his Maker: But he that honors Him has mercy on the poor.
Prov 14:32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: But the righteous has hope in his death.
Prov 14:33 Wisdom rests in the heart of him that has understanding: But that which is in the midst of fools is made known.
Prov 14:34 Righteousness exalts a nation: But sin is a reproach to any people.
Prov 14:35 The king's favor is toward a wise servant: But his wrath is against him that causes shame.

Chapter 15

Prov 15:1 A soft answer turns away wrath: But grievous words stir up anger.
Prov 15:2 The tongue of the wise uses knowledge aright: But the mouth of fools pours out foolishness.
Prov 15:3 The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.
Prov 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: But perverseness in *it* is a breach in the spirit.
Prov 15:5 A fool despises his father's instruction: But he that regards reproof is prudent.
Prov 15:6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: But in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.
Prov 15:7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: But the heart of the foolish does not *do* so.
Prov 15:8 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: But the prayer of the upright is His delight.
Prov 15:9 The way of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: But He loves him that follows after righteousness.
Prov 15:10 Correction is grievous to him that forsakes the way: And he that hates reproof shall die.
Prov 15:11 Hell and destruction are before the LORD: How much more then *are* the hearts of the children of men *before Him*?
Prov 15:12 A scorner does not love *the* one that reproves him: Neither will he go to the wise.
Prov 15:13 A merry heart makes a cheerful countenance: But by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.
Prov 15:14 The heart of him that has understanding seeks knowledge: But the mouth of fools feeds on foolishness.
Prov 15:15 All the days of the afflicted are evil: But he that is of a merry heart has a continual feast.
Prov 15:16 Better is *a* little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble with *it*.
Prov 15:17 Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred with *it*.
Prov 15:18 A wrathful man stirs up strife: But he that is slow to anger appeases strife.
Prov 15:19 The way of the slothful man is as a hedge of thorns: But the way of the righteous is made plain.
Prov 15:20 A wise son makes a glad father: But a foolish man despises his mother.
Prov 15:21 Folly is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom: But a man of understanding walks uprightly.
Prov 15:22 Without counsel purposes are disappointed: But in the multitude of counselors they are established.
Prov 15:23 A man has joy by the answer of his mouth: And a word spoken in due season, how good it is!

Prov 15:24 The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.
Prov 15:25 The LORD will destroy the house of the proud: But He will establish the border of the widow.
Prov 15:26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD: But the words of the pure are pleasant words.
Prov 15:27 He that is greedy of gain troubles his own house; but he that hates gifts shall live.
Prov 15:28 The heart of the righteous studies to answer: But the mouth of the wicked pours out evil things.
Prov 15:29 The LORD is far from the wicked: But He hears the prayer of the righteous.
Prov 15:30 The light of the eyes rejoices the heart: And a good report makes the bones fat.
Prov 15:31 The ear that hears the reproof of life abides among the wise.
Prov 15:32 He that refuses instruction despises his own soul: But he that hears reproof gets understanding.
Prov 15:33 The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and before honor is humility.

Chapter 16

Prov 16:1 The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.
Prov 16:2 All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; but the LORD weighs the spirits.
Prov 16:3 Commit your works to the LORD, and your thoughts shall be established.
Prov 16:4 The LORD has made all things for Himself: Yes, even the wicked for the day of evil.
Prov 16:5 Everyone that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: Though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.
Prov 16:6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: And by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.
Prov 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, He makes even his enemies to be at peace with him.
Prov 16:8 Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues *which are not* right.
Prov 16:9 A man's heart devises his way: But the LORD directs his steps.
Prov 16:10 A divine sentence is in the lips of the king: His mouth does not transgress in judgment.
Prov 16:11 A just weight and balance are the LORD's: All the weights of the bag are His work.
Prov 16:12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: For the throne is established by righteousness.
Prov 16:13 Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaks right.
Prov 16:14 The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: But a wise man will pacify it.
Prov 16:15 In the light of the king's countenance is life; and his favor is as a cloud of the latter rain.
Prov 16:16 How much better it is to get wisdom than gold! And choosing to get understanding rather than silver!
Prov 16:17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: He that keeps his way preserves his soul.
Prov 16:18 Pride goes before destruction, and a haughty spirit before a fall.
Prov 16:19 It is better to be of a humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the plunder with the proud.
Prov 16:20 He that handles a matter wisely shall find good: And whoever trusts in the LORD, happy is he.
Prov 16:21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: And the sweetness of the lips increases learning.

Prov 16:22 Understanding is a wellspring of life to him that has it: But the instruction of fools is folly.
Prov 16:23 The heart of the wise teaches his mouth, and adds learning to his lips.
Prov 16:24 Pleasant words are as a honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.
Prov 16:25 There is a way that seems right to a man, but *its* end are the ways of death.
Prov 16:26 He that labors, labors for himself; for his mouth craves it of him.
Prov 16:27 An ungodly man digs up evil: And in his lips there is as a burning fire.
Prov 16:28 A froward man sows strife: And a whisperer separates chief friends.
Prov 16:29 A violent man entices his neighbor, and leads him into the way that is not good.
Prov 16:30 He shuts his eyes to devise froward things: Moving his lips he brings evil to pass.
Prov 16:31 The whitish head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.
Prov 16:32 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that rules his spirit than he that takes a city.
Prov 16:33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing of *it* is of the LORD.

Chapter 17

Prov 17:1 Better is a dry morsel, and quietness with *it*, than a house full of sacrifices with strife.
Prov 17:2 A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causes shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brothers.
Prov 17:3 The *re*fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: But the LORD proves the hearts *through* testing.
Prov 17:4 A wicked doer gives heed to false lips; and a liar gives ear to a naughty tongue.
Prov 17:5 Whoever mocks the poor reproaches his Maker: And he that is glad at calamities shall not be unpunished.
Prov 17:6 Children's children are the crown of old men; and the glory of children are their fathers.
Prov 17:7 Excellent speech does not suit a fool: Much less do lying lips a prince.
Prov 17:8 A gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that has it: Wherever it turns, it prospers.
Prov 17:9 He that covers a transgression seeks love; but he that repeats a matter separates true friends.
Prov 17:10 A reproof enters more into a wise man than a hundred stripes into a fool.
Prov 17:11 An evil man seeks only rebellion: Therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.
Prov 17:12 Let a bear robbed of her cubs meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.
Prov 17:13 Whoever rewards evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.
Prov 17:14 The beginning of strife is as when one lets out water: Therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.
Prov 17:15 He that justifies the wicked, and he that condemns the just, even both of them are abomination to the LORD.
Prov 17:16 For what reason is there a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing he has no heart to*ward* it?
Prov 17:17 A friend loves at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.
Prov 17:18 A man void of understanding strikes hands, and becomes surety in the presence of his friend.
Prov 17:19 He that loves strife loves transgression: And he that exalts his gate seeks destruction.
Prov 17:20 He that has a froward heart finds no good: And he that has a perverse tongue falls into mischief.

Prov 17:21 He that begets a fool does it to his sorrow: And the father of a fool has no joy.
Prov 17:22 A merry heart does good like a medicine: But a broken spirit dries the bones.
Prov 17:23 A wicked man takes a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.
Prov 17:24 Wisdom is before him that has understanding; but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.
Prov 17:25 A foolish son is a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bore him.
Prov 17:26 Also to punish the just is not good, nor to strike princes for equity.
Prov 17:27 He that has knowledge spares his words: And a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.
Prov 17:28 Even a fool, when he holds his peace, is counted wise: And he that shuts his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

Chapter 18

Prov 18:1 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeks and intermeddles with all wisdom.
Prov 18:2 A fool has no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.
Prov 18:3 When the wicked comes, then also comes contempt, and with ignominy *comes* reproach.
Prov 18:4 The words of a man's mouth are as deep waters, and the wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook.
Prov 18:5 It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.
Prov 18:6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calls for strokes.
Prov 18:7 A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.
Prov 18:8 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.
Prov 18:9 Also, he that is slothful in his work is *a* brother to him that is a great waster.
Prov 18:10 The name of the LORD is a strong tower: The righteous *man* runs into it, and is safe.
Prov 18:11 The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as a high wall in his own conceit.
Prov 18:12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honor is humility.
Prov 18:13 He that answers a matter before he hears it, it is folly and shame to him.
Prov 18:14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear?
Prov 18:15 The heart of the prudent gets knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeks knowledge.
Prov 18:16 A man's gift makes room for him, and brings him before great men.
Prov 18:17 He that is first in his own cause seems just; but his neighbor comes and searches him.
Prov 18:18 The lot causes contentions to cease, and apportions between the mighty.
Prov 18:19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: And their contentions are like the bars of a castle.
Prov 18:20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of his lips he shall be filled.
Prov 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: And those that love it shall eat *its* fruit.
Prov 18:22 Whoever finds a wife finds a good thing, and obtains *the* favor of the LORD.
Prov 18:23 The poor uses entreaties; but the rich answers roughly.
Prov 18:24 A man that has friends must show himself friendly: And there is a friend that sticks closer than a brother.

Chapter 19

Prov 19:1 Better is the poor *man* that walks in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.
Prov 19:2 Also, it is not good that the soul be without knowledge; and he that hastens with his feet sins.
Prov 19:3 The foolishness of man perverts his way: And his heart frets against the LORD.
Prov 19:4 Wealth makes many friends; but the poor *man* is separated from his neighbor.
Prov 19:5 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaks lies shall not escape.
Prov 19:6 Many will entreat the favor of the prince: And every man is a friend to him that gives gifts.
Prov 19:7 All the brothers of the poor *man* hate him: How much more do his friends go far from him? He pursues them with words, yet they are *absent from* him.
Prov 19:8 He that gets wisdom loves his own soul: He that keeps understanding shall find good.
Prov 19:9 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaks lies shall perish.
Prov 19:10 Delight is not *becoming* for a fool; much less for a servant to have rule over princes.
Prov 19:11 The discretion of a man defers his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.
Prov 19:12 The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his favor is as dew upon the grass.
Prov 19:13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father: And the contentions of a wife are a continual *dripping*.
Prov 19:14 House and riches are the inheritance of fathers: And a prudent wife is from the LORD.
Prov 19:15 Slothfulness casts into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.
Prov 19:16 He that keeps the commandment keeps his own soul; but he that despises his ways shall die.
Prov 19:17 He that has pity upon the poor lends to the LORD; and that which he has given He will repay him again.
Prov 19:18 Chasten your son while there is hope, and do not let your soul spare because of his crying.
Prov 19:19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: For if you deliver him, you must do it yet again.
Prov 19:20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that you may be wise in your latter end.
Prov 19:21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.
Prov 19:22 The desire of a man is his kindness: And a poor man is better than a liar.
Prov 19:23 The fear of the LORD tends to life: And he that has it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.
Prov 19:24 A slothful man hides his hand in his bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.
Prov 19:25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware: And reprove one that has understanding, and he will understand knowledge.
Prov 19:26 He that *injures* his father *by violence*, and chases away his mother, is a son that causes shame, and brings reproach.
Prov 19:27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causes to err from the words of knowledge.
Prov 19:28 An ungodly witness scorns judgment: And the mouth of the wicked devours iniquity.
Prov 19:29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

Chapter 20

Prov 20:1 Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: And whoever is deceived by *it* is not wise.
Prov 20:2 The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: Whoever provokes him to anger sins against his own soul.
Prov 20:3 It is an honor for a man to cease from strife: But every fool will be meddling.
Prov 20:4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of the cold; therefore he shall beg in harvest, and have nothing.
Prov 20:5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.
Prov 20:6 Most men will each proclaim his own goodness: But who can find a faithful man?
Prov 20:7 The just man walks in his integrity: His children are blessed after him.
Prov 20:8 A king that sits in the throne of judgment scatters away all evil with his eyes.
Prov 20:9 Who can say, "I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin"?
Prov 20:10 Diverse weights, and diverse measures, both of them alike are abomination to the LORD.
Prov 20:11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.
Prov 20:12 The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the LORD has made even both of them.
Prov 20:13 Do not love sleep, lest you come to poverty; open your eyes, and you shall be satisfied with bread.
Prov 20:14 "It is of no value, it is of no value", says the buyer: But when he *has* gone his way, then he boasts.
Prov 20:15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: But the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.
Prov 20:16 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger: And take a pledge from him for a strange woman.
Prov 20:17 Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.
Prov 20:18 Every purpose is established by counsel: And with good advice make war.
Prov 20:19 He that goes about as a talebearer reveals secrets: Therefore do not engage with him that flatters with his lips.
Prov 20:20 Whoever curses his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.
Prov 20:21 An inheritance may be obtained hastily at the beginning; but the end of it shall not be blessed.
Prov 20:22 Do not say, "I will punish evil"; but wait on the LORD, and He shall save you.
Prov 20:23 Diverse weights are an abomination to the LORD; and a false balance is not good.
Prov 20:24 Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?
Prov 20:25 It is a snare to the man who devours that which is holy, and afterwards vows to make inquiry *regarding it*.
Prov 20:26 A wise king scatters the wicked, and brings the wheel over them.
Prov 20:27 The spirit of man is the candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the belly.
Prov 20:28 Mercy and truth preserve the king: And his throne is upheld by mercy.
Prov 20:29 The glory of young men is their strength: And the beauty of old men is the gray head.
Prov 20:30 The blueness of a wound cleanses away evil: So do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

Chapter 21

Prov 21:1 The king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: He turns it wherever He will.
Prov 21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: But the LORD ponders the hearts.
Prov 21:3 To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.
Prov 21:4 A high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked are sin.
Prov 21:5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenty; but of everyone that is hasty only to want.
Prov 21:6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro by those that seek death.
Prov 21:7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.
Prov 21:8 The way of man is froward and strange: But as for the pure, his work is right.
Prov 21:9 It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman in a wide house.
Prov 21:10 The soul of the wicked desires evil: His neighbor finds no favor in his eyes.
Prov 21:11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: And when the wise is instructed, he receives knowledge.
Prov 21:12 The righteous man wisely considers the house of the wicked: But God overthrows the wicked for their wickedness.
Prov 21:13 Whoever stops his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.
Prov 21:14 A gift in secret pacifies anger: And a reward in the bosom *appeases* strong wrath.
Prov 21:15 It is joy to the just to do judgment: But destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.
Prov 21:16 The man that wanders out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.
Prov 21:17 He that loves pleasure shall be a poor man: He that loves wine and oil shall not be rich.
Prov 21:18 The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.
Prov 21:19 It is better to dwell in the barren wilderness, than with a contentious and angry woman.
Prov 21:20 There is treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spends it *all*.
Prov 21:21 He that follows after righteousness and mercy finds life, righteousness, and honor.
Prov 21:22 A wise man scales the city of the mighty, and casts down the strength of *its* confidence.
Prov 21:23 Whoever keeps his mouth and his tongue keeps his soul from troubles.
Prov 21:24 Proud and haughty scorner is his name, who deals in proud wrath.
Prov 21:25 The desire of the slothful kills him; for his hands refuse to labor.
Prov 21:26 He covets greedily all the day long: But the righteous gives and spares not.
Prov 21:27 The sacrifice of the wicked is abomination: How much more, when he brings it with a wicked mind?
Prov 21:28 A false witness shall perish: But the man that hears *it* speaks constantly.
Prov 21:29 A wicked man hardens his face: But as for the upright, he considers his way.
Prov 21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.
Prov 21:31 The horse is prepared for the day of battle: But safety is of the LORD.

Chapter 22

Prov 22:1 A good name is to be chosen rather than great riches, and loving favor rather than silver and gold.
Prov 22:2 The rich and poor meet together: The LORD is the maker of them all.
Prov 22:3 A prudent man foresees the evil, and hides himself: But the simple pass on, and are punished.
Prov 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honor, and life.
Prov 22:5 Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward: He that keeps his soul shall be far from them.
Prov 22:6 Train up a child in the way he should go: And when he is old, he will not depart from it.
Prov 22:7 The rich rules over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.
Prov 22:8 He that sows iniquity shall reap vanity: And the rod of his anger shall fail.
Prov 22:9 He that has a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he gives of his bread to the poor.
Prov 22:10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yes, strife and reproach shall cease.
Prov 22:11 He that loves pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.
Prov 22:12 The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and He overthrows the words of the transgressor.
Prov 22:13 The slothful man says, "There is a lion outside, I shall be slain in the streets."
Prov 22:14 The mouth of strange women is a deep pit: He that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall in *it*.
Prov 22:15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.
Prov 22:16 He that oppresses the poor to increase his riches, and he that gives to the rich, shall surely come to want.
Prov 22:17 Bow down your ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply your heart to my knowledge.
Prov 22:18 For it is a pleasant thing if you keep them within you; they shall be fitted together in your lips.
Prov 22:19 *In order* that your trust may be in the LORD, I have made *them* known to you this day, even to you.
Prov 22:20 Have I not written to you excellent things in counsels and knowledge,
Prov 22:21 that I might make you know the certainty of the words of truth; that you might answer the words of truth to those that send to you?
Prov 22:22 Do not rob the poor, because he is poor: Neither oppress the afflicted in the gate:
Prov 22:23 For the LORD will plead their cause, and despoil the soul of those that plundered them.
Prov 22:24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and you shall not go with a furious man:
Prov 22:25 Lest you learn his ways, and get a snare to your soul.
Prov 22:26 Do not be one of those that strike hands, or of those that are surety for debts.
Prov 22:27 If you have nothing to pay, why should he take away your bed from under you?
Prov 22:28 Do not remove the ancient landmark, which your fathers have set.
Prov 22:29 See a man diligent in his business? He shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men.

Chapter 23

Prov 23:1 When you sit to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before you:
Prov 23:2 And put a knife to your throat, if you *are* a man given to appetite.
Prov 23:3 Do not be desirous of his dainties: For they are deceitful food.
Prov 23:4 Do not labor to be rich: Cease out of your own wisdom.
Prov 23:5 Will you set your eyes upon that which is not? For riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.
Prov 23:6 Do not eat the bread of him that has an evil eye, neither desire his dainty meats:
Prov 23:7 For as he thinks in his heart, so is he: He says to you, "Eat and drink"; but his heart is not with you.
Prov 23:8 The morsel which you have eaten you shall vomit up, and lose your sweet words.
Prov 23:9 Do not speak in the ears of a fool: For he will despise the wisdom of your words.
Prov 23:10 Do not remove the old landmark; and do not enter into the fields of the fatherless:
Prov 23:11 For their Redeemer is mighty; He shall plead their cause with you.
Prov 23:12 Apply your heart to instruction, and your ears to the words of knowledge.
Prov 23:13 Do not withhold correction from the child: For if you beat him with the rod, he shall not die.
Prov 23:14 You shall beat him with the rod, and shall deliver his soul from hell.
Prov 23:15 My son, if your heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine.
Prov 23:16 Yes, my *inner* reins shall rejoice, when your lips speak right things.
Prov 23:17 Do not let your heart envy sinners: But be in the fear of the LORD all the day long.
Prov 23:18 For surely there is an end; and your expectation shall not be cut off.
Prov 23:19 Hear, my son, and be wise, and guide your heart in the way.
Prov 23:20 Do not be among winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh:
Prov 23:21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: And drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.
Prov 23:22 Hearken to your father that begat you, and do not despise your mother when she is old.
Prov 23:23 Buy the truth, and do not sell it; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.
Prov 23:24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: And he that begets a wise child shall have joy of him.
Prov 23:25 Your father and your mother shall be glad, and she that bore you shall rejoice.
Prov 23:26 My son, give me your heart, and let your eyes observe my ways.
Prov 23:27 For a whore is a deep ditch; and a strange woman is a narrow pit.
Prov 23:28 She also lies in wait as for a prey, and increases the transgressors among men.
Prov 23:29 Who has woe? Who has sorrow? Who has contentions? Who has babbling? Who has wounds without cause? Who has redness of eyes?
Prov 23:30 Those that tarry long at the wine; those that go to seek mixed wine.
Prov 23:31 Do not look upon the wine when it is red, when it gives its color in the cup, when it moves itself aright.
Prov 23:32 At the last it bites like a serpent, and stings like an adder.
Prov 23:33 Your eyes shall behold strange women, and your heart shall utter perverse things.
Prov 23:34 Yes, you shall be as he that lies down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lies upon the top of a mast.

Prov 23:35 "They have stricken me", you shall say, "and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I did not feel it: When shall I awake? I will seek it yet again."

Chapter 24

Prov 24:1 Do not be envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them.
Prov 24:2 For their heart studies destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.
Prov 24:3 Through wisdom a house is built; and by understanding it is established:
Prov 24:4 And by knowledge the chambers shall be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.
Prov 24:5 A wise man is strong; yes, a man of knowledge increases strength.
Prov 24:6 For by wise counsel you shall make your war: And in *a* multitude of counselors there is safety.
Prov 24:7 Wisdom is too high for a fool: He does not open his mouth in the gate.
Prov 24:8 He that devises to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.
Prov 24:9 The thought of foolishness is sin: And the scorner is an abomination to men.
Prov 24:10 If you faint in the day of adversity, your strength is small.
Prov 24:11 If you forbear to deliver those that are drawn to death, and those that are ready to be slain;
Prov 24:12 if you say, "Behold, we did not know it"; does not He that ponders the heart consider it? And He that keeps your soul, does He not know it? And shall He not render to every man according to his works?
Prov 24:13 My son, eat honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which is sweet to your taste:
Prov 24:14 So shall the knowledge of wisdom be to your soul: When you have found it, then there shall be a reward, and your expectation shall not be cut off.
Prov 24:15 Do not lay *in* wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; do not plunder his resting place:
Prov 24:16 For a just man falls seven times, and rises up again: But the wicked shall fall into mischief.
Prov 24:17 Do not rejoice when your enemy falls, and do not let your heart be glad when he stumbles:
Prov 24:18 Lest the LORD see it, and it displease Him, and He turns away His wrath from him.
Prov 24:19 Do not fret yourself because of evil men, neither be envious *of* the wicked:
Prov 24:20 For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.
Prov 24:21 My son, fear the LORD and the king: And do not meddle with those that are given to change:
Prov 24:22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knows the ruin of them both?
Prov 24:23 These things also belong to the wise. It is not good to have partial regard of persons in judgment.
Prov 24:24 He that says to the wicked, "You are righteous"; the people shall curse him, nations shall abhor him:
Prov 24:25 But to those that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good blessing shall come upon them.
Prov 24:26 Every man shall kiss the lips *of* him that gives a right answer.
Prov 24:27 Prepare your work outside, and make it fit for yourself in the field; and afterwards build your house.

Prov 24:28 Do not be a witness against your neighbor without cause; and do not deceive with your lips.
Prov 24:29 Do not say, "I will do so to him as he has done to me: I will render to the man according to his work."
Prov 24:30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;
Prov 24:31 and, look, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face of it, and *its* stone wall was broken down.
Prov 24:32 Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction.
Prov 24:33 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:
Prov 24:34 So shall your poverty come as one that travels *abroad*; and your want as an armed man.

Chapter 25

Prov 25:1 These are also proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezekiah king of Judah copied out.
Prov 25:2 It is the glory of God to conceal a thing: But the honor of kings is to search out a matter.
Prov 25:3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings is unsearchable.
Prov 25:4 Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the *re*finer.
Prov 25:5 Take away the wicked from before the king, and his throne shall be established in righteousness.
Prov 25:6 Do not put yourself forth in the presence of the king, and do not stand in the place of great men:
Prov 25:7 For it is better that it be said to you, "Come up here"; than that you should be put lower in the presence of the prince whom your eyes have seen.
Prov 25:8 Do not hastily go forth to strive, lest you do not know what to do *at* the end of it, when your neighbor has put you to shame.
Prov 25:9 Debate your cause with your neighbor himself; and do not *disclose* a secret to another:
Prov 25:10 Lest he that hears it put you to shame, and your infamy does not cease.
Prov 25:11 A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.
Prov 25:12 As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.
Prov 25:13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, so is a faithful messenger to those that send him: For he refreshes the soul of his masters.
Prov 25:14 Whoever boasts himself of a false gift is like clouds and wind without rain.
Prov 25:15 By long forbearing a prince is persuaded, and a soft tongue breaks the bone.
Prov 25:16 Have you found honey? Eat *only* so much as is sufficient for you, lest you be filled with *it*, and vomit it *up*.
Prov 25:17 Withdraw your foot from your neighbor's house; lest he be weary of you, and to that degree hate you.
Prov 25:18 A man that bears false witness against his neighbor is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.
Prov 25:19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.
Prov 25:20 As he that takes away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon *baking soda*, so is he that sings songs to a heavy heart.

Prov 25:21 If your enemy is hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he is thirsty, give him water to drink:
Prov 25:22 For you shall heap coals of fire upon his head, and the LORD shall reward you.
Prov 25:23 The north wind drives away rain: Likewise, an angry countenance *drives away* a backbiting tongue.
Prov 25:24 It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than in a wide house with a brawling woman.
Prov 25:25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.
Prov 25:26 A righteous man falling down before the wicked is as a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.
Prov 25:27 It is not good to eat much honey: *In that same vein*, for men to search their own glory is not glory.
Prov 25:28 He that has no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

Chapter 26

Prov 26:1 As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, so honor is not *becoming* for a fool.
Prov 26:2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the causeless curse shall not come.
Prov 26:3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the donkey, and a rod for the fool's back.
Prov 26:4 Do not answer a fool according to his folly, lest you also be like him.
Prov 26:5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit.
Prov 26:6 He that sends a message by the hand of a fool cuts off the feet, and drinks *down* damage.
Prov 26:7 The legs of the lame are not equal: So is a parable in the mouth of fools.
Prov 26:8 As he that binds a stone in a sling, so is he that gives honor to a fool.
Prov 26:9 As a thorn goes up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouths of fools.
Prov 26:10 The great God that formed all things both punishes the fool, and punishes transgressors.
Prov 26:11 As a dog returns to his vomit, so a fool returns to his folly.
Prov 26:12 See a man wise in his own conceit? There is more hope for a fool than for him.
Prov 26:13 The slothful man says, "There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets."
Prov 26:14 As the door turns upon its hinges, so does the slothful upon his bed.
Prov 26:15 The slothful hides his hand in his bosom; it grieves him to bring it *back* to his mouth again.
Prov 26:16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.
Prov 26:17 He that passes by, and meddles with strife not his *own*, is like one that takes a dog by the ears.
Prov 26:18 As a mad man who casts firebrands, arrows, and death,
Prov 26:19 so is the man that deceives his neighbor, and says, "Am I not *just* playing?"
Prov 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goes out: So where there is no talebearer, the strife ceases.
Prov 26:21 As *pieces of* coal are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.
Prov 26:22 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

Prov 26:23 Burning lips and a wicked heart are like a *piece of a* broken clay pot covered with silver dross.
Prov 26:24 He that hates conceals with his lips, and lays up deceit within himself;
Prov 26:25 when he speaks in a pleasing manner, do not believe him: For there are seven abominations in his heart.
Prov 26:26 *He* whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shown before the whole congregation.
Prov 26:27 Whoever digs a pit shall fall into *it*: And he that rolls a stone, it will return upon him.
Prov 26:28 A lying tongue hates those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth works ruin.

Chapter 27

Prov 27:1 Do not boast yourself of tomorrow; for you do not know what a day may bring forth.
Prov 27:2 Let another man praise you, and not your own mouth; a stranger, and not your own lips.
Prov 27:3 A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath is heavier than them both.
Prov 27:4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before envy?
Prov 27:5 Open rebuke is better than secret love.
Prov 27:6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.
Prov 27:7 The full soul loathes a honeycomb; but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.
Prov 27:8 As a bird that wanders from her nest, so is a man that wanders from his place.
Prov 27:9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: So does the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.
Prov 27:10 Do not forsake your own friend, nor your father's friend; neither go into your brother's house in the day of your calamity: For a neighbor that is near is better than a brother far off.
Prov 27:11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproaches me.
Prov 27:12 A prudent man foresees the evil, and hides himself; but the simple pass on, and are punished.
Prov 27:13 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge for a strange woman from him.
Prov 27:14 He that blesses his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.
Prov 27:15 A continual dropping *on* a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.
Prov 27:16 Whoever hides her hides the wind, and *hides* ointment *in* his right hand, which *invariably* discloses itself.
Prov 27:17 Iron sharpens iron; so a man sharpens the countenance of his friend.
Prov 27:18 Whoever keeps the fig tree shall eat *its* fruit: So he that waits on his master shall be honored.
Prov 27:19 As *a reflection* in water, face answers to face; in the same manner the heart of man to man.
Prov 27:20 Hell and destruction are never full; so the eyes of man are never satisfied.
Prov 27:21 As the *re*fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.
Prov 27:22 Though you pound a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet his foolishness will not depart from him.
Prov 27:23 Be diligent to know the state of your flocks, and look well to your herds.
Prov 27:24 For riches are not forever: Also, does the crown endure to every generation?
Prov 27:25 The hay appears, and the tender grass shows itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.

Prov 27:26 The lambs are for your clothing, and the goats are the price of the field.
Prov 27:27 And you shall have enough goats' milk for your food, for the food of your household, and for the sustenance *of* your maidens.

Chapter 28

Prov 28:1 The wicked flee when no man pursues: But the righteous are bold as a lion.
Prov 28:2 For the transgression of a land many are *its* princes: But by a man of understanding and knowledge *its* state shall be prolonged.
Prov 28:3 A poor man that oppresses the poor is like a sweeping rain which leaves no food.
Prov 28:4 Those that forsake the law praise the wicked: But such as keep the law contend with them.
Prov 28:5 Evil men do not understand judgment: But those that seek the LORD understand all things.
Prov 28:6 Better is the poor that walks in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich.
Prov 28:7 Whoever keeps the law is a wise son: But he that is a companion of riotous men shames his father.
Prov 28:8 He that increases his substance by *receiving* interest and unjust gain, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.
Prov 28:9 He that turns away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination.
Prov 28:10 Whoever causes the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall into his own pit: But the upright shall have good things in possession.
Prov 28:11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit; but the poor that has understanding searches him out.
Prov 28:12 When righteous men rejoice, there is great glory: But when the wicked rise, a man is hidden.
Prov 28:13 He that covers his sins shall not prosper: But whoever confesses and forsakes them shall have mercy.
Prov 28:14 Happy is the man that fears always: But he that hardens his heart shall fall into mischief.
Prov 28:15 As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.
Prov 28:16 The prince that wants understanding is also a great oppressor: But he that hates covetousness shall prolong his days.
Prov 28:17 A man that does violence to the blood of any person shall flee to the pit; let no man hold him up.
Prov 28:18 Whoever walks uprightly shall be saved: But he that is perverse in his ways shall fall *all* at once.
Prov 28:19 He that tills his land shall have plenty of bread: But he that follows after vain persons shall have poverty enough.
Prov 28:20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: But he that makes haste to be rich shall not be innocent.
Prov 28:21 To have partial regard of persons is not good: Because for a piece of bread that man will transgress.
Prov 28:22 He that hastens to be rich has an evil eye, and does not consider that poverty shall come upon him.

Prov 28:23 He that rebukes a man shall afterwards find more favor than he that flatters with the tongue.
Prov 28:24 Whoever robs his father or his mother, and says, "It is no transgression"; the same is the companion of a destroyer.
Prov 28:25 He that is of a proud heart stirs up strife: But he that puts his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.
Prov 28:26 He that trusts in his own heart is a fool: But whoever walks wisely, he shall be delivered.
Prov 28:27 He that gives to the poor shall not lack: But he that hides his eyes shall have many a curse.
Prov 28:28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: But when they perish, the righteous increase.

Chapter 29

Prov 29:1 He, who *after* often being reproved hardens his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.
Prov 29:2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: But when the wicked bears rule, the people mourn.
Prov 29:3 Whoever loves wisdom rejoices his father: But he that keeps company with harlots spends his substance.
Prov 29:4 The king by judgment establishes the land: But he that receives gifts overthrows it.
Prov 29:5 A man that flatters his neighbor spreads a net for his feet.
Prov 29:6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: But the righteous does sing and rejoice.
Prov 29:7 The righteous considers the cause of the poor: But the wicked does not *care* to know it.
Prov 29:8 Scornful men bring a city into a snare: But wise men turn away wrath.
Prov 29:9 If a wise man contends with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest.
Prov 29:10 The bloodthirsty hate the upright: But the just seek his soul.
Prov 29:11 A fool utters all his mind: But a wise man keeps it in till afterwards.
Prov 29:12 If a ruler hearkens to lies, all his servants are wicked.
Prov 29:13 The poor and the deceitful man meet together: The LORD lightens both their eyes.
Prov 29:14 The king that faithfully judges the poor, his throne shall be established forever.
Prov 29:15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: But a child left to himself brings his mother to shame.
Prov 29:16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increases: But the righteous shall see their fall.
Prov 29:17 Correct your son, and he shall give you rest; yes, he shall give delight to your soul.
Prov 29:18 Where there is no vision, the people perish: But he that keeps the law, happy is he.
Prov 29:19 A servant will not be corrected by words: For though he understands, he will not answer.
Prov 29:20 See a man that is hasty in his words? There is more hope for a fool than for him.
Prov 29:21 He that delicately brings up his servant from a child shall have him become his son *in* the *end*.
Prov 29:22 An angry man stirs up strife, and a furious man abounds in transgression.
Prov 29:23 A man's pride shall bring him low: But honor shall uphold the humble in spirit.

Prov 29:24 Whoever is partner with a thief hates his own soul: He hears cursing, and does not disclose it.
Prov 29:25 The fear of man brings a snare: But whoever puts his trust in the LORD shall be safe.
Prov 29:26 Many seek the ruler's favor; but every man's judgment comes from the LORD.
Prov 29:27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just: And he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

Chapter 30

Prov 30:1 The words of Agur the son of Jakeh, even the prophecy: The man spoke to Ithiel, even to Ithiel and Ucal,
Prov 30:2 surely I am more brutish than any man, and do not *even* have the understanding of a man.
Prov 30:3 I neither learned wisdom, nor have the knowledge of the holy.
Prov 30:4 Who has ascended up into heaven, or descended? Who has gathered the wind in His fists? Who has bound the waters in a garment? Who has established all the ends of the earth? What is His name, and what is His Son's name, if you can tell?
Prov 30:5 Every word of God is pure: He is a shield to those that put their trust in Him.
Prov 30:6 Do not add to His words, lest He reprove you, and you be found a liar.
Prov 30:7 Two things I have required of You; do not deny me them before I die:
Prov 30:8 Remove far from me vanity and lies: Give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me:
Prov 30:9 Lest I be full, and deny You, and say, 'Who is the LORD?' Or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain.
Prov 30:10 Do not accuse a servant to his master, lest he curse you, and you be found guilty.
Prov 30:11 There is a generation that curses their father, and does not bless their mother.
Prov 30:12 There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet *are* not washed from their filthiness.
Prov 30:13 There is a generation, O how lofty are their eyes! And their eyelids are lifted up.
Prov 30:14 There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.
Prov 30:15 The horse-leach has two daughters, crying, 'Give, give.' There are three things that are never satisfied, yes, four things do not say, 'It is enough':
Prov 30:16 The grave; and the barren womb; the earth that is not filled with water; and the fire *are they which* do not say, 'It is enough.'
Prov 30:17 The eye that mocks at his father, and despises to obey his mother, the ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.
Prov 30:18 There *are* three things which are too wonderful for me, yes, four which I do not understand:
Prov 30:19 The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maiden.
Prov 30:20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eats, and wipes her mouth, and says, 'I have done no wickedness.'
Prov 30:21 For three things the earth is disquieted, and four which it cannot bear:
Prov 30:22 For a servant when he reigns; and a fool when he is filled with meat;
Prov 30:23 for an odious woman when she is married; and a handmaid that is heir to her mistress.
Prov 30:24 There are four things which are little upon the earth, but they are exceedingly wise:
Prov 30:25 The ants are not a strong people, yet they prepare their food in the summer;

Prov 30:26 the *rock hyraxes* are but a feeble folk, yet they make their houses in the rocks;
Prov 30:27 the locusts have no king, yet they go forth, all of them, by bands;
Prov 30:28 the spider takes hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces.
Prov 30:29 There *are* three things which *pace skillfully*, yes, four are *graceful while walking*:
Prov 30:30 A lion which is strongest among beasts, and does not turn away for any;
Prov 30:31 A greyhound; a he goat also; and a king, against whom there is no rising up.
Prov 30:32 If you have done foolishly in lifting up yourself, or if you have thought evil, lay your hand upon your mouth.
Prov 30:33 Surely the churning of milk brings forth butter, and the wringing of the nose brings forth blood: So the forcing of wrath brings forth strife.

Chapter 31

Prov 31:1 The words of king Lemuel, the prophecy that his mother taught him.
Prov 31:2 What, my son? And what, the son of my womb? And what, the son of my vows?
Prov 31:3 Do not give your strength to women, nor your ways to that which destroys kings.
Prov 31:4 It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink:
Prov 31:5 Lest they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted.
Prov 31:6 Give strong drink to him that is ready to perish, and wine to those that *are* of heavy hearts.
Prov 31:7 Let him drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.
Prov 31:8 Open your mouth for the mute in the court case of all such as are appointed to destruction.
Prov 31:9 Open your mouth, judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poor and needy.
Prov 31:10 Who can find a virtuous woman? For her price is far above rubies.
Prov 31:11 The heart of her husband safely trusts in her, so that he shall have no need of pillage.
Prov 31:12 She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.
Prov 31:13 She seeks wool, and flax, and works willingly with her hands.
Prov 31:14 She is like the merchants' ships; she brings her food from afar.
Prov 31:15 She also rises while it is yet night, and gives food to her household, and a portion to her maidens.
Prov 31:16 She considers a field, and buys it: With the fruit of her hands she plants a vineyard.
Prov 31:17 She girds her loins with strength, and strengthens her arms.
Prov 31:18 She perceives that her merchandise is good: Her candle does not go out by night.
Prov 31:19 She lays her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the staff *of the spinning wheel*.
Prov 31:20 She stretches out her hand to the poor; yes, she reaches forth her hands to the needy.
Prov 31:21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household: For all her household are clothed with scarlet.
Prov 31:22 She makes herself coverings of tapestry; her clothing is silk and purple.
Prov 31:23 Her husband is known in the gates, when he sits among the elders of the land.
Prov 31:24 She makes fine linen, and sells it; and delivers girdles to the merchant.
Prov 31:25 Strength and honor are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.
Prov 31:26 She opens her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness.
Prov 31:27 She looks well to the ways of her household, and does not eat the bread of idleness.
Prov 31:28 Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praises her.
Prov 31:29 Many daughters have done virtuously, but you excel them all.
Prov 31:30 Favor is deceitful, and beauty is vain: But a woman that fears the LORD, she shall be praised.

Prov 31:31 Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

Ecclesiastes

Chapter 1

Eccl 1:1 The words of the Preacher, the son of David, king in Jerusalem.
Eccl 1:2 "Vanity of vanities", says the Preacher, "Vanity of vanities; all is vanity."
Eccl 1:3 What profit does a man have from all his labor *in* which he *toils* under the sun?
Eccl 1:4 One generation passes away, and another generation comes: But the earth abides forever.
Eccl 1:5 The sun also rises, and the sun goes down, and hastens to its place where it arose.
Eccl 1:6 The wind goes toward the south, and about-turns to the north; it whirls around continually, and the wind returns again in accordance with its circuits.
Eccl 1:7 All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full; to the place from where the rivers come, *there* they return again.
Eccl 1:8 All things are full of labor; man cannot utter it: The eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.
Eccl 1:9 The thing that has been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: And there is no new thing under the sun.
Eccl 1:10 Is there anything of which it may be said, "See, this is new"? It has already been *in days* of old, which were before us.
Eccl 1:11 There is no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be any remembrance of things which are to come by those that shall come afterwards.
Eccl 1:12 I the Preacher was king over Israel in Jerusalem.
Eccl 1:13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all things that are done under heaven: God has given this sore travail to the sons of man, to be exercised *through* it.
Eccl 1:14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit.
Eccl 1:15 That which is crooked cannot be made straight: And that which has *defects* cannot be numbered.
Eccl 1:16 I communed with my own heart, saying, "Lo, I *have* come to great estate, and have gathered more wisdom than all those that have been before me in Jerusalem: Yes, my heart has great experience proceeding out of wisdom and knowledge."
Eccl 1:17 And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.
Eccl 1:18 For in much wisdom is much grief: And he that increases knowledge increases sorrow.

Chapter 2

Eccl 2:1 I said in my heart, "Go now, I will prove you with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure": And behold, this also is vanity.
Eccl 2:2 I said of laughter, "It is madness": And of mirth, "What does it *accomplish*?"
Eccl 2:3 I sought in my heart to give myself to wine, yet acquainting my heart with wisdom; and to lay hold on folly, until I might see what was good for the sons of men, what they should do under the heaven all the days of their life.
Eccl 2:4 I made great works for myself; I built myself houses; I planted myself vineyards:

Eccl 2:5 I made myself gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruits:
Eccl 2:6 I made myself pools of water, to *use for* watering the woods that brings forth trees:
Eccl 2:7 I got myself servants and maidens, and had servants born in my house; I also had great possessions of large and small domestic beasts above all that were in Jerusalem before me:
Eccl 2:8 Also I gathered for myself silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces: I got myself men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, like musical instruments, and all sorts of *such things*.
Eccl 2:9 So I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Jerusalem: Also my wisdom remained with me.
Eccl 2:10 And whatever my eyes desired I did not keep from them, I did not withhold my heart from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labor: And this was my portion from all my labor.
Eccl 2:11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had worked, and on the labor that I had labored to do: And behold, all was vanity and vexation of spirit, and there was no profit under the sun.
Eccl 2:12 And I turned myself to behold wisdom, and madness, and folly: For what can the man do that comes after the king? *Only* that which has already been done.
Eccl 2:13 Then I saw that wisdom excels folly, as far as light excels darkness.
Eccl 2:14 The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walks in darkness: And I myself also perceived that one event happens to them all.
Eccl 2:15 Then I said in my heart, "As it happens to the fool, so it happens even to me; and why then was I more wise?" Then I said in my heart, "This also is vanity."
Eccl 2:16 For there is no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool forever; seeing that which now is shall all be forgotten in the days to come. And how does the wise man die? As the fool.
Eccl 2:17 Therefore I hated life; because the work that is worked under the sun is grievous to me: For all is vanity and vexation of spirit.
Eccl 2:18 Yes, I hated all my labor *in* which I had *toiled* under the sun: Because I should leave it to the man that shall be after me.
Eccl 2:19 And who knows whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? Yet he shall have rule over all my labor in which I have labored, and in which I have showed myself wise under the sun. This also is vanity.
Eccl 2:20 Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labor which I chose to endure under the sun.
Eccl 2:21 For there is a man whose labor is in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity; yet he shall leave it to a man that has not labored *for* it *as* his inheritance. This also is vanity and a great evil. [1]
Eccl 2:22 For what has man from all his labor, and from the vexation of his heart, in which he has labored under the sun?
Eccl 2:23 For all his days are sorrows, and his *labor* grief; yes, his heart does not take rest in the night. This also is vanity.
Eccl 2:24 There is nothing better for a man, than that he should eat and drink, and that he should make his soul enjoy good in his labor. This I also saw, that it was from the hand of God.
Eccl 2:25 For who can eat, or who else can hasten to it, more than I?
Eccl 2:26 For God gives to a man who is good in His sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: But to the sinner He gives travail, to gather and to heap up, that he may give to him who is good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

---

[1] [Note: leave: In Hebrew, give]

Chapter 3

Eccl 3:1 To every thing there is a season, and a time *for* every purpose under the heaven:
Eccl 3:2 A time to be born, and a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted;
Eccl 3:3 A time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up;
Eccl 3:4 A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance;
Eccl 3:5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to embrace, and a time to refrain from embracing;
Eccl 3:6 A time to get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to throw away;
Eccl 3:7 A time to tear, and a time to sew; a time to keep silence, and a time to speak;
Eccl 3:8 A time to love, and a time to hate; a time of war, and a time of peace.
Eccl 3:9 What profit does he who works have *from* that in which he labors?
Eccl 3:10 I have seen the travail, which God has given to the sons of men to be exercised *by* it.
Eccl 3:11 He has made every thing beautiful in His time: Also He has set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God makes from the beginning to the end.
Eccl 3:12 I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life.
Eccl 3:13 And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labor, it is the gift of God.
Eccl 3:14 I know that, whatever God does, it shall be forever: Nothing can be added to it, nor anything taken from it: And God does it, *so* that men should fear before Him.
Eccl 3:15 That which has been is now; and that which is to be has already been; and God requires *an account* of that which is past.
Eccl 3:16 And moreover I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there.
Eccl 3:17 I said in my heart, "God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: For there is a time for every purpose and for every work."
Eccl 3:18 I said in my heart, "Concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts."
Eccl 3:19 For that which befalls the sons of men befalls beasts; even one thing befalls them: As the one dies, so dies the other; yes, they all have one breath; so that a man has no preeminence above a beast: For all is vanity.
Eccl 3:20 All go to one place; all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.
Eccl 3:21 Who knows the spirit of man that goes upward, and the spirit of the beast that goes downward to the earth?
Eccl 3:22 Therefore I perceive that there is nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for that is his portion: For who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

Chapter 4

Eccl 4:1 So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: And behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter.
Eccl 4:2 *Therefore* I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive.
Eccl 4:3 Yes, better than both *of those* is he, which has not yet *existed*, who has not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

Eccl 4:4 Again, I considered all travail, and every right work, that for these a man is envied *by* his neighbor. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.
Eccl 4:5 The fool folds his hands together, and eats his own flesh.
Eccl 4:6 Better is a handful with quietness, than both hands full with travail and vexation of spirit.
Eccl 4:7 Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.
Eccl 4:8 There is one alone, and there is not a second; yes, he has neither child nor brother: Yet there is no end of all his labor; neither is his eye satisfied with riches; neither has he said, "For whom do I labor, and bereave my soul of good?" This also is vanity, yes, it is a sore travail.
Eccl 4:9 Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labor.
Eccl 4:10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: But woe to him who is alone when he falls; for he does not have another to help him up.
Eccl 4:11 Again, if two lie down together, then they have heat: But how can one be warm alone?
Eccl 4:12 And if one prevails against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.
Eccl 4:13 Better is a poor and wise child than an old and foolish king, who will be admonished no more.
Eccl 4:14 For out of prison he comes to reign; when in truth he that is born in his kingdom also becomes poor.
Eccl 4:15 I considered all the living who walk under the sun; *they were* with the second child that shall stand up in his place.
Eccl 4:16 There is no end of all the people, even of all who have been before them: Those also who come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

Chapter 5

Eccl 5:1 Keep your foot when you go to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: For they do not consider that they do evil.
Eccl 5:2 Do not be rash with your mouth, and do not let your heart be hasty to utter anything before God: For God is in heaven, and you *are* upon earth: Therefore let your words be few.
Eccl 5:3 For a dream comes through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice is known by *the* multitude of words.
Eccl 5:4 When you vow a vow to God, do not defer to pay it; for He has no pleasure in fools: Pay that which you have vowed.
Eccl 5:5 It is better that you should not vow, than that you should vow and not pay.
Eccl 5:6 Do not *allow* your mouth to cause your flesh to sin; neither *shall* you say before the angel that it was an error: Why should God be angry at your voice, and destroy the work of your hands?
Eccl 5:7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also *various* vanities: But you shall fear God.
Eccl 5:8 If you see the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, do not marvel at the matter: For he that is higher than the highest *official watches*; and there are higher *officials* than they.
Eccl 5:9 Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: The king himself is served by the field.
Eccl 5:10 He that loves silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loves abundance with increase: This also is vanity.
Eccl 5:11 When goods increase, those that eat them increase: And what good is there to the owners of them, except the beholding of them with their eyes?

Eccl 5:12 The sleep of a laboring man is sweet, whether he eats little or much: But the abundance of the rich will not *allow* him to sleep.
Eccl 5:13 There is a severe evil which I have seen under the sun, namely, riches kept for the owners of them to their *own* hurt.
Eccl 5:14 But those riches perish by evil travail: And he begets a son, and there is nothing in his hand.
Eccl 5:15 As he came forth from his mother's womb, naked shall he return, to go as he came, and shall take nothing from his labor, which he may carry away in his hand.
Eccl 5:16 And this also is a severe evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: And what profit does he have that labored for the wind?
Eccl 5:17 He also eats in darkness all his days, and he has much sorrow and wrath with his sickness.
Eccl 5:18 Behold that which I have seen: It is good and pleasant for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labor that he takes under the sun all the days of his life, which God gives him: For it is his portion.
Eccl 5:19 Also every man to whom God has given riches and wealth, and has given him power to eat of it, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labor; this is the gift of God.
Eccl 5:20 For he shall not remember the days of his life much; because God answers him in the joy of his heart.

Chapter 6

Eccl 6:1 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common among men:
Eccl 6:2 A man to whom God has given riches, wealth, and honor, so that he wants nothing for his soul of all that he desires, yet God does not give him power to eat of it, but a stranger eats it: This is vanity, and it is an evil disease.
Eccl 6:3 If a man beget a hundred children, and lives many years, so that the days of his years are many, and his soul is not filled with good, and also that he has no burial; I say that an untimely birth is better than he.
Eccl 6:4 For he comes in with vanity, and departs in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness.
Eccl 6:5 Moreover he has not seen the sun, nor known anything: This one has more rest than the other.
Eccl 6:6 Yes, although he lives a thousand years twice *over*, yet he has seen no good: Do not all go to one place?
Eccl 6:7 All the labor of man is for his mouth, and yet the appetite is not filled.
Eccl 6:8 For what more has the wise than the fool? What does the poor have, that knows *how* to walk before the living?
Eccl 6:9 Better is the sight of the eyes than the wandering of the desire: This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.
Eccl 6:10 That which has been is named already, and it is known that he is man: Neither may he contend with Him who is mightier than he.
Eccl 6:11 Seeing there are many things that increase vanity, how is man the better?
Eccl 6:12 For who knows what is good for man in this life, all the days of his vain life which he spends as a shadow? For who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

Chapter 7

Eccl 7:1 A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.
Eccl 7:2 It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: For that is the end of all men; and the living will *take* it to his heart.
Eccl 7:3 Sorrow is better than laughter: For by a sad countenance the heart is made better.
Eccl 7:4 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.
Eccl 7:5 It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.
Eccl 7:6 For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: This also is vanity.
Eccl 7:7 Surely oppression makes a wise man rage; and a gift destroys the heart.
Eccl 7:8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning of it: And the patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.
Eccl 7:9 Do not be hasty in your spirit to be angry: For anger rests in the bosom of fools.
Eccl 7:10 Do not say, "What is the reason that the former days were better than these?" For you do not inquire wisely concerning this.
Eccl 7:11 Wisdom with an inheritance is good: And by it there is profit to those that see the sun.
Eccl 7:12 For wisdom is a defense, and money is a defense: But the excellency of knowledge is that wisdom gives life to those that have it.
Eccl 7:13 Consider the work of God: For who can make that straight, which He has made crooked?
Eccl 7:14 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God has also set the one beside the other, to the end that man should find nothing *out that will come* after him.
Eccl 7:15 I have seen all things in the days of my vanity: There is a just man that perishes in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongs his life in his wickedness.
Eccl 7:16 Do not be overly righteous; neither make yourself overly wise: Why should you destroy yourself?
Eccl 7:17 Do not be excessively wicked, neither be foolish: Why should you die before your time?
Eccl 7:18 It is good that you should take hold of this; yes, also do not withdraw your hand from this: For he that fears God shall stand out from them all.
Eccl 7:19 Wisdom strengthens the wise more than ten mighty men which are in the city.
Eccl 7:20 For there is not a just man on earth, that does good, and does not sin.
Eccl 7:21 Also do not take heed to all words that are spoken; lest you hear your servant curse you:
Eccl 7:22 For often your own heart also knows that you yourself have likewise cursed others.
Eccl 7:23 All this I have proved by wisdom: I said, "I will be wise"; but it was far from me.
Eccl 7:24 That which is far off, and exceedingly deep, who can find it out?
Eccl 7:25 I applied my heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness:
Eccl 7:26 And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as *fetters*: Whoever pleases God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her.
Eccl 7:27 "Behold, this I have found", says the preacher, "Counting one by one, to find out the *ratio*:

Eccl 7:28 Which my soul still seeks, but I do not find: I have found one man among a thousand; but a woman among all those I have not found.
Eccl 7:29 Lo, I have found only this, that God has made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions."

Chapter 8

Eccl 8:1 Who is *like* the wise man? And who knows the interpretation of a thing? A man's wisdom makes his face shine, and the boldness of his face shall be changed. [1]
Eccl 8:2 I counsel you to keep the king's commandment, and in that regard keep the oath of God.
Eccl 8:3 Do not be hasty to go out of his *presence*: Do not persist in an evil thing; for he does whatever pleases him.
Eccl 8:4 Where the word of a king is, there is power: And who may say to him, "What are you doing?"
Eccl 8:5 Whoever keeps the commandment shall feel no evil thing: And a wise man's heart discerns both time and judgment.
Eccl 8:6 Because to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the misery of man is great upon him.
Eccl 8:7 For he does not know that which shall be: For who can tell him when it shall be?
Eccl 8:8 There is no man who has power over the spirit to retain the spirit; neither does he have power in the day of death: And there is no discharge *from* that war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.
Eccl 8:9 All this I have seen, and applied my heart to every work that is done under the sun: There is a time in which one man rules over another to his own hurt.
Eccl 8:10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done: This also is vanity.
Eccl 8:11 Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set *within* them to do evil.
Eccl 8:12 Though a sinner does evil a hundred times, and his days are prolonged, yet I know surely that it shall be well with those that fear God, which fear before Him:
Eccl 8:13 But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he does not fear before God.
Eccl 8:14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there are just men, to whom it happens according to the work of the wicked; again, there are wicked men, to whom it happens according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also is vanity.
Eccl 8:15 Then I commended mirth, because a man has no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: For that shall abide with him from his labor *throughout* the days of his life, which God gives him under the sun.
Eccl 8:16 When I applied my heart to know wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (For there also is *one* that does not see sleep with his eyes, neither day nor night):
Eccl 8:17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: Because though a man labors to seek it out, yet he shall not find it; yes, *furthermore*; though a wise man thinks to know it, yet he shall not be able to find it.

---

1 [Note: the boldness: In Hebrew, the strength]

Chapter 9

Eccl 9:1 For I considered all this in my heart, even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of God: No man knows either love or hatred by all that is before them.
Eccl 9:2 All things come alike to all: There is one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrifices, and to him that does not sacrifice: As is the good, so is the sinner; and he that swears, as he that fears an oath.
Eccl 9:3 This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event to all: Yes, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead.
Eccl 9:4 For him that is joined to all the living there is hope: For a living dog is better than a dead lion.
Eccl 9:5 For the living know that they shall die: But the dead do not know anything, neither do they have any more reward; for the memory of them is forgotten.
Eccl 9:6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, have now perished; neither do they have a portion anymore forever in anything that is done under the sun.
Eccl 9:7 Go your way, eat your bread with joy, and drink your wine with a merry heart; for God now accepts your works.
Eccl 9:8 Let your garments be always white; and let your head lack no ointment.
Eccl 9:9 Live joyfully with the wife whom you love all the days of the life of your vanity, which He has given you under the sun, all the days of your vanity: For that is your portion in this life, and in your labor which you take under the sun.
Eccl 9:10 Whatever your hand finds to do, do it with your might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, where you go.
Eccl 9:11 I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither so soon bread to the wise, nor so soon riches to men of understanding, nor so soon favor to men of skill; but time and chance happen to them all.
Eccl 9:12 For man also does not know his time: As the fish that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it suddenly falls upon them.
Eccl 9:13 This wisdom I have also seen under the sun, and it seemed great to me:
Eccl 9:14 There was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it:
Eccl 9:15 Now there was a poor wise man found in it, and he delivered the city by his wisdom; yet no man remembered that same poor man.
Eccl 9:16 Then I said, "Wisdom is better than strength: Nevertheless, the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.
Eccl 9:17 The words of wise men are heard in quiet more than the cry of him that rules among fools.
Eccl 9:18 Wisdom is better than weapons of war: But one sinner destroys much good."

Chapter 10

Eccl 10:1 Dead flies cause the *perfumer's* ointment to send forth a strong offensive smell: So does a little folly to him who has a reputation for wisdom and honor.
Eccl 10:2 A wise man's heart is at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left.

Eccl 10:3 Yes also, when he who is a fool walks by the *roadway*, his wisdom fails him, and he says to everyone that he is a fool.
Eccl 10:4 If the spirit of the ruler rises up against you, do not leave your place; for yielding pacifies great offenses.
Eccl 10:5 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, like an error which proceeds from the ruler:
Eccl 10:6 Folly is set in great dignity, and the rich sit in a low place.
Eccl 10:7 I have seen servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.
Eccl 10:8 He that digs a pit shall fall into it; and whoever breaks a hedge, a serpent shall bite him.
Eccl 10:9 Whoever removes stones shall be hurt by them; and he that splits wood shall be endangered by it.
Eccl 10:10 If the iron is blunt, and he does not whet the edge, then he must exert more strength: But wisdom is profitable to direct *one's way*.
Eccl 10:11 Surely the serpent will bite without enchantment; and a babbler is no better.
Eccl 10:12 The words of a wise man's mouth are gracious; but the lips of a fool will swallow him up.
Eccl 10:13 The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness: And the end of his talk is mischievous madness.
Eccl 10:14 A fool also is full of words: A man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him, who can tell him?
Eccl 10:15 The labor of the foolish wearies every one of them, because he does not know how to go to the city.
Eccl 10:16 Woe to you, O land, when your king is a child, and your princes eat in the morning!
Eccl 10:17 Blessed are you, O land, when your king is the son of nobles, and your princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness!
Eccl 10:18 By much slothfulness the building decays; and through idleness of the hands the house *drops down water inside*.
Eccl 10:19 A feast is made for laughter, and wine makes merry: But money answers all things.
Eccl 10:20 Do not curse the king, no, not *even* in your thoughts; and do not curse the rich in your bedchamber: For a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which has wings shall tell the matter.

Chapter 11

Eccl 11:1 Cast your bread upon the waters: For you shall find it after many days.
Eccl 11:2 Give a portion to seven, and also to eight; for you do not know what evil shall be upon the earth.
Eccl 11:3 If the clouds are full of rain, they empty themselves upon the earth: And if the tree falls toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falls, there it shall be.
Eccl 11:4 He that observes the wind shall not sow; and he that regards the clouds shall not reap.
Eccl 11:5 As you do not know what is the way of the spirit, nor how the bones grow in the womb of her that is with child: Even so you do not know the works of God Who makes all *of them*.
Eccl 11:6 In the morning sow your seed, and in the evening do not withhold your hand: For you do not know which shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both shall alike be good.
Eccl 11:7 Truly the light is sweet, and it is a pleasant thing for the eyes to behold the sun:
Eccl 11:8 But if a man lives many years, and rejoices in them all; still let him remember the days of darkness; for they shall be many. All that comes is vanity.

Eccl 11:9 Rejoice, O young man, in your youth; and let your heart cheer you in the days of your youth, and walk in the ways of your heart, and in the sight of your eyes: But know that for all these things God will bring you into judgment.
Eccl 11:10 Therefore withdraw sorrow from your heart, and put away evil from your flesh: For childhood and youth are vanity.

Chapter 12

Eccl 12:1 Remember now your Creator in the days of your youth, while the evil days have not come, nor the years draw near, when you shall say, "I have no pleasure in them";
Eccl 12:2 while the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, are not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:
Eccl 12:3 In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows are darkened,
Eccl 12:4 and the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of music shall be brought low;
Eccl 12:5 also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: Because man goes to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets:
Eccl 12:6 Or at any point *in* time the silver cord is loosed, or the golden bowl is broken, or the pitcher is broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.
Eccl 12:7 Then the dust shall return to the earth as it was: And the spirit shall return to God Who gave it.
Eccl 12:8 "Vanity of vanities", says the preacher; "all is vanity."
Eccl 12:9 And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yes, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many proverbs.
Eccl 12:10 The preacher sought to find out acceptable words: And that which was written was upright, even words of truth.
Eccl 12:11 The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from one Shepherd.
Eccl 12:12 And *furthermore*, by these, my son, be admonished: Of making many books there is no end; and much study is a weariness of the flesh.
Eccl 12:13 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep His commandments: For this is the whole duty of man.
Eccl 12:14 For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it is good, or whether it is evil.

Song of Solomon

Chapter 1

Song 1:1 The song of songs, which is Solomon's.
Song 1:2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: For your love is better than wine.
Song 1:3 Because of the savor of your good ointments your name is as ointment poured forth, therefore the virgins love you.

Song 1:4 Draw me, we will run after you: The king has brought me into his chambers: We will be glad and rejoice in you, we will remember your love more than wine: The upright love you.
Song 1:5 I am black, but becoming, O you daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon.
Song 1:6 Do not look upon me, because I am black, because the sun has looked upon me: My mother's children were angry with me; they made me the keeper of the vineyards; but I have not kept my own vineyard.
Song 1:7 Tell me, O you whom my soul loves, where do you feed, where do you make your flock to rest at noon: For why should I be as one that turns aside by the flocks of your companions?
Song 1:8 If you do not know, O you fairest among women, go forth your way by the footsteps of the flock, and feed your kids beside the shepherds' tents.
Song 1:9 I have compared you, O my love, to a company of horses in Pharaoh's chariots.
Song 1:10 Your cheeks are comely with rows of jewels, your neck with chains of gold.
Song 1:11 We will make you borders of gold with studs of silver.
Song 1:12 While the king sits at his table, my spikenard sends forth its *fragrance*.
Song 1:13 A bundle of myrrh is my well-beloved to me; he shall lie all night between my breasts.
Song 1:14 My beloved is to me like a cluster of *henna flowers* in the vineyards of Engedi.
Song 1:15 Behold, you are fair, my love; behold, you are fair; you have doves' eyes.
Song 1:16 Behold, you are fair, my beloved, yes, pleasant: Also our bed is green.
Song 1:17 The beams of our house are cedar, and our rafters of fir.

Chapter 2

Song 2:1 I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys.
Song 2:2 As the lily among thorns, so is my love among the daughters.
Song 2:3 As the apple tree among the trees of the woods, so is my beloved among the sons. I sat down under his shadow with great delight, and his fruit was sweet to my taste.
Song 2:4 He brought me to the banqueting house, and his banner over me was love.
Song 2:5 Sustain me with *raisin cakes*, comfort me with apples: For I am lovesick.
Song 2:6 His left hand is under my head, and his right hand does embrace me.
Song 2:7 I charge you, O you daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that you all do not stir up, nor awaken my love, until it pleases.
Song 2:8 The voice of my beloved! Behold, he comes leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.
Song 2:9 My beloved is like a roe or a young hart: Behold, he stands behind our wall, he looks forth at the windows, showing himself through the lattice.
Song 2:10 My beloved spoke, and said to me, "Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.
Song 2:11 For lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone;
Song 2:12 the flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds has come, and the voice of the *turtledove* is heard in our land;
Song 2:13 the fig tree puts forth her green figs, and the vines with the tender grapes give a good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.
Song 2:14 O my dove, that is in the clefts of the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, let me see your countenance, let me hear your voice; for sweet is your voice, and your countenance is becoming."
Song 2:15 Catch us the foxes, the little foxes, that plunder the vines: For our vines have tender grapes.

Song 2:16 My beloved is mine, and I am his: He feeds among the lilies.
Song 2:17 Until the daybreak, and the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and be like a roe or a young hart upon the mountains of Bether.

Chapter 3

Song 3:1 By night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loves: I sought him, but I did not find him.
Song 3:2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loves: I sought him, but I did not find him.
Song 3:3 The watchmen that go about the city found me: To whom I *asked*, "Have any of you seen him whom my soul loves?"
Song 3:4 I had *gone* but a little *ways* past them, when I found him whom my soul loves: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her who conceived me.
Song 3:5 I charge you, O you daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that you all do not stir up, nor awaken my love, until it pleases.
Song 3:6 Who is this that comes out of the barren wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?
Song 3:7 Behold his bed, which is Solomon's; sixty valiant men are around it, of the valiant of Israel.
Song 3:8 They all hold swords, being expert in war: Every man has his sword upon his thigh because of fear in the night.
Song 3:9 King Solomon made himself a chariot from the wood of Lebanon.
Song 3:10 He made *its* pillars out of silver, *its* bottom out of gold, *its* covering of purple, the middle of *it* being paved with love, for the daughters of Jerusalem.
Song 3:11 Go forth, O you daughters of Zion, and behold king Solomon *wearing* the crown with which his mother crowned him on the day of his *wedding*, and on the day of the gladness of his heart.

Chapter 4

Song 4:1 Behold, you are fair, my love; behold, you are fair; you have doves' eyes within your locks: Your hair is as a flock of goats, that appear from Mount Gilead.
Song 4:2 Your teeth are like a flock of evenly shorn sheep, which came up from the washing; every one of which bears twins, and none is barren among them.
Song 4:3 Your lips are like a thread of scarlet, and your speech is becoming: Your temples are like a piece of a pomegranate within your locks.
Song 4:4 Your neck is like the tower of David built for an armory, on which hang a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty men.
Song 4:5 Your two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.
Song 4:6 Until the daybreak, and the shadows flee away, I will come myself to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense.
Song 4:7 You are all fair, my love; there is no spot in you.
Song 4:8 Come with me from Lebanon, my spouse, with me from Lebanon: Look from the top of Amana, from the top of Shenir and Hermon, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

Song 4:9 You have ravished my heart, my sister, my spouse; you have ravished my heart with one *look* of your eyes, with one chain of your *necklaces*.
Song 4:10 How fair is your love, my sister, my spouse! How much better is your love than wine! And the smell of your *perfumes* than all spices!
Song 4:11 Your lips, O my spouse, drip like the honeycomb: Honey and milk are under your tongue; and the smell of your garments is like the smell of Lebanon.
Song 4:12 A garden enclosed is my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.
Song 4:13 Your plants are an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; *henna flowers*, with spikenard,
Song 4:14 spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices:
Song 4:15 A fountain of gardens, a well of living waters, and streams from Lebanon.
Song 4:16 Awake, O north wind; and come, you south; blow upon my garden, that *its* spices may flow out. Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat *its* pleasant fruits.

Chapter 5

Song 5:1 I have come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: Eat, O friends; drink, yes, drink abundantly, O beloved.
Song 5:2 I sleep, but my heart awakens: It is the voice of my beloved that knocks, saying, "Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled: For my head is filled with dew, and my locks with the drops of the night."
Song 5:3 I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I defile them?
Song 5:4 My beloved put forth his hand by the hole of the door, and my inner parts were moved for him.
Song 5:5 I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dripped with myrrh, and my fingers with sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock.
Song 5:6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had withdrawn himself, and was gone: My soul failed when he spoke: I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave me no answer.
Song 5:7 The watchmen that went about the city found me, they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took my veil away from me.
Song 5:8 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if you find my beloved, that you all tell him I am lovesick love.
Song 5:9 What is your beloved more than another beloved, O you fairest among women? What is your beloved more than another beloved, that you do so charge us?
Song 5:10 My beloved is white and ruddy, the most chief among ten thousand.
Song 5:11 His head is as the most fine gold, his locks are bushy, and black as a raven.
Song 5:12 His eyes are as the eyes of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, and fitly set.
Song 5:13 His cheeks are as a bed of spices, as sweet flowers: His lips *are* like lilies, dripping sweet smelling myrrh.
Song 5:14 His hands are as gold rings set with beryl: His belly is as bright ivory overlaid with sapphires.

Song 5:15 His legs are as pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold: His countenance is as Lebanon, excellent as the cedars.
Song 5:16 His mouth is most sweet: Yes, he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem.

Chapter 6

Song 6:1 Where has your beloved gone, O you fairest among women? Where has your beloved turned aside? That we may seek him with you.
Song 6:2 My beloved has gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, to feed in the gardens, and to gather lilies.
Song 6:3 I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: He feeds among the lilies.
Song 6:4 You are beautiful as Tirzah, O my love, becoming as Jerusalem, revered as an army with banners.
Song 6:5 Turn away your eyes from me, for they have overcome me: Your hair is as a flock of goats that appear from Gilead.
Song 6:6 Your teeth are as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing, every one of which bears twins, and there is not one barren among them.
Song 6:7 Your temples are like a piece of a pomegranate within your locks.
Song 6:8 There are sixty queens, and eighty concubines, and virgins without number.
Song 6:9 My dove, my undefiled is but one; she is the only one of her mother, she is the choice one of her who bore her. The daughters saw her, and blessed her; yes, the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.
Song 6:10 Who is she that looks forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, and revered as an army with banners?
Song 6:11 I went down into the garden of nuts to see the fruits of the valley, and to see whether the vine flourished, and the pomegranates budded.
Song 6:12 Before I was *even* aware, my soul made me like the chariots of Amminadib.
Song 6:13 Return, return, O Shulamite; return, return, that we may look upon you. What will all you see in the Shulamite? Something like the dance of two armies.

Chapter 7

Song 7:1 How beautiful are your feet with shoes, O prince's daughter! The joints of your thighs are like jewels, the work of the hands of a cunning workman.
Song 7:2 Your navel is like a round goblet, which does not lack liquor: Your belly is like a heap of wheat set about with lilies.
Song 7:3 Your two breasts are like two young roes that are twins.
Song 7:4 Your neck is as a tower of ivory; your eyes like the fish pools in Heshbon, by the gate of Bathrabbim: Your nose is as the tower of Lebanon which looks toward Damascus.
Song 7:5 Your head upon you is like Carmel, and the hair of your head like purple; the king is held in the galleries.
Song 7:6 How fair and how pleasant you are, O love, for delights!
Song 7:7 This stature of yours is like a palm tree, and your breasts as clusters of grapes.
Song 7:8 I said, "I will go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of its boughs": Now also your breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the smell of your nose like apples;
Song 7:9 and the roof of your mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goes down sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak.

Song 7:10 I am my beloved's, and his desire is towards me.
Song 7:11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.
Song 7:12 Let us get up early to the vineyards; let us see if the vines flourish, whether the tender grapes appear, and the pomegranates bud forth: There I will give you my loves.
Song 7:13 The mandrakes give a scent, and at our gates are all manner of pleasant fruits, *both* new and old, which I have laid up for you, O my beloved.

Chapter 8
Song 8:1 O that you were as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! When I should find you *outside*, I would kiss you; yes, I should not be despised.
Song 8:2 I would lead you, and bring you into my mother's house, who would instruct me: I would cause you to drink of spiced wine from the juice of my pomegranate.
Song 8:3 His left hand should be under my head, and his right hand should embrace me.
Song 8:4 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, that you do not stir up, nor awaken my love, until it pleases.
Song 8:5 Who is this that comes up from the barren wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I raised you up under the apple tree: There your mother brought you forth: There she brought you forth who bore you.
Song 8:6 Set me as a seal upon your heart, as a seal upon your arm: For love is *as* strong as death; jealousy is cruel as the grave: The coals of it are coals of fire, having a most vehement flame.
Song 8:7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: If a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would be utterly *despised*.
Song 8:8 We have a little sister, and she has no breasts: What shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?
Song 8:9 If she be a wall, we will build on her a palace of silver: And if she be a door, we will enclose her with boards of cedar.
Song 8:10 I am a wall, and my breasts like towers: Then I was in his eyes as one that found favor.
Song 8:11 Solomon had a vineyard at Baalhamon; he *leased* out the vineyard to keepers; everyone was to bring a thousand pieces of silver for the fruit of it.
Song 8:12 My vineyard, which is mine, is before me: You, O Solomon, must have a thousand, and those that keep the fruit of it two hundred.
Song 8:13 You who dwell in the gardens, the companions hearken to your voice: Cause me to hear it.
Song 8:14 Make haste, my beloved, and be like a roebuck or a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

Isaiah

Chapter 1
Isa 1:1 The vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah.
Isa 1:2 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: For the LORD has spoken, "I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against Me.

Isa 1:3 The ox knows his owner, and the donkey his master's crib: But Israel does not know, My people do not consider."
Isa 1:4 Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: They have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel to anger, they have *departed* away backward.
Isa 1:5 Why should you be stricken any more? You will revolt more and more: The whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.
Isa 1:6 From the sole of the foot even to the head there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrefying sores: They have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment.
Isa 1:7 Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: Your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, as overthrown by strangers.
Isa 1:8 And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, as a besieged city.
Isa 1:9 Except the LORD of hosts had left to us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sodom, and we should have been like Gomorrah.
Isa 1:10 Hear the word of the LORD, you rulers of Sodom; give ear to the law of our God, you people of Gomorrah.
Isa 1:11 "To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices to Me?" says the LORD: "I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I do not delight in the blood of bulls, or of lambs, or of he-goats.
Isa 1:12 When you come to appear before Me, who has required this at your hand, to tread My courts?
Isa 1:13 Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination to Me; the new moons and Sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away *endure*; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting.
Isa 1:14 My soul hates your new moons and your appointed feasts: They are a trouble to me; I am weary to bear them.
Isa 1:15 And when you all spread forth your hands, I will hide My eyes from you: Yes, when you make many prayers, I will not hear: Your hands are full of blood.
Isa 1:16 Wash yourselves, make yourselves clean; put away the evil of your doings from before my eyes; cease to do evil;
Isa 1:17 learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.
Isa 1:18 "Come now, and let us reason together", says the LORD: "though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.
Isa 1:19 If you are willing and obedient, you shall eat the good of the land:
Isa 1:20 But if you refuse and rebel, you shall be devoured with the sword: For the mouth of the LORD has spoken it.
Isa 1:21 How has the faithful city become a harlot! It was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.
Isa 1:22 Your silver has become dross, your wine mixed with water:
Isa 1:23 Your princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: Everyone loves gifts, and follows after rewards: They do not judge the fatherless, neither does the cause of the widow come to them.
Isa 1:24 Therefore says the Lord, the LORD of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, "Ah, I will *rid* Myself of My adversaries, and avenge Myself of My enemies:

Isa 1:25 And I will turn My hand upon you, and purely purge away your dross, and take away all your tin:
Isa 1:26 And I will restore your judges as at the first, and your counselors as at the beginning: Afterward you shall be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city."
Isa 1:27 Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness.
Isa 1:28 And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and those that forsake the LORD shall be consumed.
Isa 1:29 For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which you have desired, and you shall be confounded for the gardens that you have chosen.
Isa 1:30 For you shall be as an oak whose leaf fades, and as a garden that has no water.
Isa 1:31 And the strong shall be as wick, and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench them.

Chapter 2

Isa 2:1 The word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.
Isa 2:2 And it shall come to pass on the last days, that the mountain of the LORD's house shall be established on the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow to it.
Isa 2:3 And many people shall go and say, "Come all of you, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and He will teach us of His ways, and we will walk in His paths": For out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.
Isa 2:4 And He shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: And they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: Nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.
Isa 2:5 O house of Jacob, come all of you, and let us walk in the light of the LORD.
Isa 2:6 Therefore You have forsaken Your people the house of Jacob, because they are replenished from the east, and are soothsayers like the Philistines, and they please themselves in the children of strangers.
Isa 2:7 Their land is also full of silver and gold, neither is there any end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither is there any end of their chariots:
Isa 2:8 Their land is also full of idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made:
Isa 2:9 And the *contemptible* man bows down, and the great man humbles himself: Therefore do not forgive them.
Isa 2:10 Enter into the rock, and you shall hide in the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of His majesty.
Isa 2:11 The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.
Isa 2:12 For the day of the LORD of hosts shall be on everyone that is proud and lofty, and on everyone that is lifted up; and he shall be brought low:
Isa 2:13 And on all the cedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and on all the oaks of Bashan,
Isa 2:14 and on all the high mountains, and on all the hills that are lifted up,
Isa 2:15 and on every high tower, and on every fenced wall,
Isa 2:16 and on all the ships of Tarshish, and on all pleasant pictures.

Isa 2:17 And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: And the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.
Isa 2:18 And the idols He shall utterly abolish.
Isa 2:19 And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of His majesty, when He rises to shake terribly the earth.
Isa 2:20 In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;
Isa 2:21 to go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of His majesty, when He rises to shake terribly the earth.
Isa 2:22 Cease all of you from man, whose breath is in his nostrils: For in what is he to be accounted of?

Chapter 3

Isa 3:1 For, behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, does take away from Jerusalem and from Judah the *rod* and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water.
Isa 3:2 The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient,
Isa 3:3 the captain of fifty, and the honorable man, and the counselor, and the cunning *artisan*, and the eloquent orator.
Isa 3:4 And I will give children to be their princes, and babes shall rule over them.
Isa 3:5 And the people shall be oppressed, everyone by another, and everyone by his neighbor: The child shall himself behave proudly against the *elderly*, and the *vile* against the honorable.
Isa 3:6 When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, saying, "You have clothing, you be our ruler, and let this ruin be under your *power*":
Isa 3:7 In that day he shall swear, saying, "I will not be a healer; for in my house is neither bread nor clothing: Do not make me a ruler of the people.
Isa 3:8 For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: Because their tongue and their doings are against the LORD, to provoke the eyes of His glory.
Isa 3:9 The show of their countenance does witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they do not hide it. Woe to their soul! For they have rewarded evil to themselves.
Isa 3:10 Say to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: For they shall eat the fruit of their doings.
Isa 3:11 Woe to the wicked! It shall be ill with him: For the reward of his hands shall be given him.
Isa 3:12 As for My people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they who lead you cause you to err, and destroy the way of your paths.
Isa 3:13 The LORD stands up to plead, and stands to judge the people.
Isa 3:14 The LORD will enter into judgment with the ancients of His people, and with their princes: "For you have eaten up the vineyard; the plunder of the poor is in your houses.
Isa 3:15 What do you mean that you beat My people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor?" said the Lord GOD of hosts.
Isa 3:16 Moreover the LORD said, "Because the daughters of Zion are haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes, walking and mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet:
Isa 3:17 Therefore the Lord will smite with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the LORD will *uncover* their secret parts."

Isa 3:18 In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of their tinkling ornaments about their feet, and their *headscarves*, and their round *crescents* like the moon,
Isa 3:19 the chains, and the bracelets, and the *lower-face veils*,
Isa 3:20 the bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the *perfume boxes*, and the earrings,
Isa 3:21 the rings, and nose jewels,
Isa 3:22 the changeable suits of apparel, and the *cloaks*, and the *shawls*, and the crisping *purses*,
Isa 3:23 the glasses, and the fine linen, and the hoods, and the veils.
Isa 3:24 And it shall come to pass, that instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a *torn rope*; and instead of well set hair baldness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of sackcloth; and burning instead of beauty.
Isa 3:25 Your men shall fall by the sword, and your mighty in the war.
Isa 3:26 And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she being desolate shall sit upon the ground.

Chapter 4

Isa 4:1 And in that day seven women shall take hold of one man, saying, "We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: Only let us be called by your name, to take away our reproach.
Isa 4:2 In that day shall the branch of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and *suitable* for those that have escaped of Israel.
Isa 4:3 And it shall come to pass, that he who is left in Zion, and he who remains in Jerusalem, shall be called holy, even everyone that is *recorded* among the living in Jerusalem:
Isa 4:4 When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst of it by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning.
Isa 4:5 And the LORD will create on every dwelling place of Mount Zion, and on her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: For upon all the glory shall be a defense.
Isa 4:6 And there shall be a tabernacle for a *shade* in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a *shelter* from storm and from rain.

Chapter 5

Isa 5:1 Now I will sing to my well Beloved a song of my Beloved touching His vineyard. My well Beloved has a vineyard in a very fruitful hill:
Isa 5:2 And He fenced it, and gathered out the stones of it, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the middle of it, and also made a winepress in it: And He *expected* that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.
Isa 5:3 "And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, I implore you, judge between Me and My vineyard.
Isa 5:4 What more could have been done to My vineyard, that I have not done in it? Why, when I *expected* that it should bring forth grapes, it brought forth wild grapes?
Isa 5:5 And now come; I will tell you what I will do to My vineyard: I will take away its hedge, and it shall be eaten up; and break down the wall of it, and it shall be trodden down:
Isa 5:6 And I will lay it waste: It shall not be pruned, nor dug; but there shall come up briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain on it.

Isa 5:7 For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah His pleasant plant: And He looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.
Isa 5:8 Woe to those that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the *land*!
Isa 5:9 The LORD of hosts said in my ears, "*Truly,* many houses shall be desolate, even great and *fair looking ones*, without inhabitant.
Isa 5:10 Yes, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of a homer shall yield an ephah.
Isa 5:11 Woe to those that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; who continue until night, till wine inflames them!
Isa 5:12 And the harp, and the viol, the *tambourine*, and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: But they do not regard the work of the LORD, neither consider the operation of His hands.
Isa 5:13 Therefore My people have gone into captivity, because they have no knowledge: And their honorable men are famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst.
Isa 5:14 Therefore hell has enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: And their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoices, shall descend into it.
Isa 5:15 And the *contemptible* man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled:
Isa 5:16 But the LORD of hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and God who is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness.
Isa 5:17 Then shall the lambs feed after their manner, and strangers shall eat the *desolate* places of the *rich* ones.
Isa 5:18 Woe to those that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope:
Isa 5:19 That say, "Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see it: And let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw near and come, that we may know it!"
Isa 5:20 Woe to those that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!
Isa 5:21 Woe to those that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!
Isa 5:22 Woe to those that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink:
Isa 5:23 Who justify the wicked for a *bribe*, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!
Isa 5:24 Therefore as the fire devours the stubble, and the flame consumes the chaff, so their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: Because they have cast away the law of the LORD of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel.
Isa 5:25 Therefore the anger of the LORD is kindled against His people, and He has stretched forth His hand against them, and has smitten them: And the hills did tremble, and their carcasses were torn in the middle of the streets. For all this His anger is not turned away, but His hand is outstretched still.
Isa 5:26 And He will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will hiss to them from the end of the earth: And behold, they shall come swiftly with speed:
Isa 5:27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the lace of their shoes be broken:
Isa 5:28 Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind:

Isa 5:29 Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: Yes, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away safe, and none shall deliver it.
Isa 5:30 And in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the sea: And if one look to the land, behold darkness and sorrow, and the light is darkened in its heavens.

Chapter 6

Isa 6:1 In the year that king Uzziah died I also saw the Lord sitting on a throne, high and lifted up, and the train *of* His *robe* filled the temple.
Isa 6:2 Above it stood the seraphim: Each one had six wings; with two he covered his face, and with two he covered his feet, and with two he flew.
Isa 6:3 And one cried out to another, and said, "Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: The whole earth is full of his glory."
Isa 6:4 And the posts of the door moved at the voice of Him who cried out, and the house was filled with smoke.
Isa 6:5 Then I said, "Woe is me! For I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: For my eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts."
Isa 6:6 Then one of the seraphim flew to me, having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the altar:
Isa 6:7 And he laid it upon my mouth, and said, "See, this has touched your lips; and your iniquity is taken away, and your sin purged."
Isa 6:8 Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, "Whom shall I send, and who will go for Us? Then I said, "Here I am; send me."
Isa 6:9 And He said, "Go, and tell this people, 'You indeed hear, but do not understand; and you see indeed, but do not perceive.'
Isa 6:10 Make the heart of this people *dull*, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed."
Isa 6:11 Then I said, "Lord, how long?" And He answered, "Until the cities are wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land is utterly desolate,
Isa 6:12 and the LORD has removed men far away, and there be a great forsaking in the midst of the land.
Isa 6:13 But yet in it shall be a tenth, and it shall return, and shall be *consumed*: As a teil tree, and as an oak, whose substance is in them, when they cast their leaves: So the holy seed shall be the substance of it."

Chapter 7

Isa 7:1 And it came to pass in the days of Ahaz the son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, that Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up toward Jerusalem to war against it, but could not prevail against it.
Isa 7:2 And it was told to the house of David, saying, "Syria is *allied* with Ephraim." And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.
Isa 7:3 Then the LORD said to Isaiah, "Go forth now to meet Ahaz, you, and Shearjashub your son, at the end of the conduit of the upper pool on the highway of the Fuller's field;
Isa 7:4 and say to him, 'Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, neither be fainthearted for the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah.

Isa 7:5 Because Syria, Ephraim, and the son of Remaliah, have taken evil counsel against you, saying,
Isa 7:6 "Let us go up against Judah, and vex it, and let us make a breach in it for us, and set a king in the midst of it, even the son of Tabeal":
Isa 7:7 Thus says the Lord GOD, "It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass.
Isa 7:8 For the head of Syria is Damascus, and the head of Damascus is Rezin; and within sixty-five years Ephraim shall be broken, that it be not a people.
Isa 7:9 And the head of Ephraim is Samaria, and the head of Samaria is Remaliah's son. If you will not believe, surely you shall not be established."
Isa 7:10 Moreover the LORD spoke again to Ahaz, saying,
Isa 7:11 "Ask a sign of the LORD your God; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above."
Isa 7:12 But Ahaz said, "I will not ask, neither will I tempt the LORD."
Isa 7:13 And he said, "Hear now, O house of David; Is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will you weary my God also?
Isa 7:14 Therefore the Lord Himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a Son, and shall call His name Immanuel. [1]
Isa 7:15 He shall eat butter and honey, that He may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.
Isa 7:16 For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land that you abhor shall be forsaken by both her kings.
Isa 7:17 The LORD shall bring on you, and upon your people, and on your father's house, days that have not come, from the day that Ephraim departed from Judah; even the king of Assyria.
Isa 7:18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall hiss for the fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for the bee that is in the land of Assyria.
Isa 7:19 And they shall come, and all of them shall rest in the desolate valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and on all thorns, and on all bushes.
Isa 7:20 On the same day the Lord shall shave with a razor that is hired, namely, by them beyond the river, by the king of Assyria, the head, and the hair of the feet: And it shall also consume the beard.
Isa 7:21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a man shall nourish a young cow, and two sheep;
Isa 7:22 and it shall come to pass, he shall eat butter from the abundance of milk that they shall give: For everyone shall eat the butter and honey that is left in the land.
Isa 7:23 And it shall come to pass in that day, that where there were a thousand vines worth a thousand sliver coins, it shall even be that every place is for briers and thorns.
Isa 7:24 With arrows and with bows shall men come over here; because all the land shall become briers and thorns.
Isa 7:25 And on all hills that shall be dug with the *hoe*, there shall not come *there* the fear of briers and thorns: But it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser domestic beasts.

Chapter 8

Isa 8:1 Moreover the LORD said to me, "Take a great *scroll*, and write in it with a man's pen concerning Mahershalalhashbaz."

---

[1] [Note: Immanuel: In Hebrew, God with us]

Isa 8:2 And I took to me faithful witnesses to record, Uriah the priest, and Zechariah the son of Jeberechiah.
Isa 8:3 And I went to the prophetess; and she conceived, and bore a son. Then the LORD said to me, "Call his name Mahershalalhashbaz."
Isa 8:4 For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, the riches of Damascus and the plunder of Samaria shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.
Isa 8:5 The LORD spoke also to me again, saying,
Isa 8:6 "For as much as this people refuses the waters of Shiloah that go softly, and rejoice in Rezin and Remaliah's son;
Isa 8:7 now therefore, behold, the Lord brings up on them the waters of the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria, and all his glory: And he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:
Isa 8:8 And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of your land, O Immanuel. [1]
Isa 8:9 Associate yourselves, O you people, and you shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all you of far countries: Gird yourselves, and you shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and you shall be broken in pieces.
Isa 8:10 Take counsel together, and it shall come to nothing; speak the word, and it shall not stand: For God is with us."
Isa 8:11 For the LORD spoke thus to me with a strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,
Isa 8:12 "Do not answer, 'A *conspiracy*', to all those *of* whom this people shall suppose, 'A *conspiracy*'; neither *should* you fear their terribleness, nor be afraid.
Isa 8:13 Sanctify the LORD of hosts Himself; and let Him be your fear, and let Him be your dread.
Isa 8:14 And He shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offense to both the houses of Israel, for a *trap* and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.
Isa 8:15 And many among them shall stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.
Isa 8:16 Bind up the testimony, seal the law among My disciples."
Isa 8:17 And I will wait upon the LORD, who hides His face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for Him.
Isa 8:18 Behold, I and the children whom the LORD has given me are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, who dwells in Mount Zion.
Isa 8:19 And when they shall say to you, "Seek those that have familiar spirits, and to wizards who peep, and who mutter": Should not a people seek their God? For the living *instead of* the dead?
Isa 8:20 To the law and to the testimony: If they do not speak according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.
Isa 8:21 And they shall pass through it, *severely distressed* and hungry: And it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king and their God, and look upward.
Isa 8:22 And they shall look to the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and they shall be driven to darkness.

---

[1] [Note: Immanuel: In Hebrew, God with us]

Chapter 9

Isa 9:1 Nevertheless the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at first He lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, and afterward more grievously afflicted her by way of the sea, beyond the Jordan, in Galilee of the nations.
Isa 9:2 The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: Those that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, on them the light has shined.
Isa 9:3 You have multiplied the nation, and not increased the joy: They joy before You according to the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice when they divide the plunder.
Isa 9:4 For you have broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of Midian.
Isa 9:5 For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire.
Isa 9:6 For to us a Child is born, to us a Son is given: And the government shall be upon His shoulder: And His name shall be called Wonderful, Counselor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.
Isa 9:7 Of the increase of His government and peace there shall be no end, on the throne of David, and on His kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from now on even forever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.
Isa 9:8 The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it has lighted on Israel.
Isa 9:9 And all the people shall know, even Ephraim and the inhabitant of Samaria, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart,
Isa 9:10 "The bricks have fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones: The sycamores are cut down, but we will change them into cedars."
Isa 9:11 Therefore the LORD shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him, and join his enemies together;
Isa 9:12 the Syrians before, and the Philistines behind; and they shall devour Israel with open mouth. For all this His anger is not turned away, but His hand is outstretched still.
Isa 9:13 For the people do not turn to Him that smites them, neither do they seek the LORD of hosts.
Isa 9:14 Therefore the LORD will cut off from Israel head and tail, branch and *bulrush*, in one day.
Isa 9:15 The *elder* and honorable, he is the head; and the prophet that teaches lies, he is the tail.
Isa 9:16 For the leaders of this people cause them to err; and those that are led by them are destroyed.
Isa 9:17 Therefore the Lord shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: For everyone is a hypocrite and an evildoer, and every mouth speaks folly. For all this His anger is not turned away, but His hand is outstretched still.
Isa 9:18 For wickedness burns as the fire: It shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall *roll* up like the lifting up of smoke.
Isa 9:19 Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts the land is darkened, and the people shall be as the fuel of the fire: No man shall spare his brother.
Isa 9:20 And he shall snatch on the right hand side, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand side, and they shall not be satisfied: Every man shall eat the flesh of his own arm:
Isa 9:21 Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: And they together shall be against Judah. For all this His anger is not turned away, but His hand is outstretched still.

Chapter 10

Isa 10:1 Woe to those that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write *oppressiveness* which they have prescribed;
Isa 10:2 to turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!
Isa 10:3 And what will all of you do in the day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come from afar? To whom will you flee for help? And where will you leave your glory?
Isa 10:4 Without Me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. For all this His anger is not turned away, but His hand is outstretched still.
Isa 10:5 O Assyrian, the rod of My anger, and the staff in their hand is My indignation.
Isa 10:6 I will send him against a hypocritical nation, and I will give him a charge against the people of my wrath, to take the plunder, and to take the prey, and to tread them down like the mire in the streets.
Isa 10:7 However, he does not mean so, neither does his heart think so; but it is in his heart to destroy and cut off not a few nations.
Isa 10:8 For he said, "Are not my princes altogether kings?"
Isa 10:9 Is not Calno as Carchemish? Is not Hamath as Arpad? Is not Samaria as Damascus?
Isa 10:10 As my hand has found the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria;
Isa 10:11 shall I not, as I have done to Samaria and her idols, do so to Jerusalem and her idols?
Isa 10:12 Therefore it shall come to pass, that when the Lord has performed His whole work upon Mount Zion and on Jerusalem, I will punish the fruit of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks.
Isa 10:13 For he said, "By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: And I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants like a valiant man:
Isa 10:14 And my hand has found as a nest the riches of the people: And as one gathers eggs that are left, have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped."
Isa 10:15 Shall the ax boast itself against him who *chops* with it? Or shall the saw magnify itself against him that shakes it? As if the rod should shake itself against those that lift it up, or as if the staff should lift itself up, as if it were not wood.
Isa 10:16 Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his fat ones leanness; and under his glory He shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.
Isa 10:17 And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame: And it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers in one day;
Isa 10:18 and shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body: And they shall be as when a standard-bearer faints.
Isa 10:19 And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few, that a child may *list* them.
Isa 10:20 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Israel, and such as have escaped of the house of Jacob, shall *lean* no more again on him that smote them; but shall *lean* on the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, in truth.
Isa 10:21 The remnant shall return, even the remnant of Jacob, to the mighty God.
Isa 10:22 For though your people Israel are as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant of them shall return: The decreed *destruction* shall overflow with righteousness.

Isa 10:23 For the Lord GOD of hosts shall even make a determined consumption in the midst of all the land.
Isa 10:24 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD of hosts, "O My people that dwell in Zion, do not be afraid of the Assyrian: He shall smite you with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against you, after the manner of Egypt.
Isa 10:25 For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and My anger in their destruction.
Isa 10:26 And the LORD of hosts shall stir up a whip for him according to the slaughter of Midian at the rock of Oreb: And as His rod was on the sea, so shall He lift it up after the manner of Egypt.
Isa 10:27 And it shall come to pass in that day, that his burden shall be taken away from off your shoulder, and his yoke from off your neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of the anointing.
Isa 10:28 He has come to Aiath, he has passed to Migron; at Michmash he has laid up his baggage:
Isa 10:29 They have gone over the passage: They have taken up their lodging at Geba; Ramah is afraid; Gibeah of Saul has fled.
Isa 10:30 Lift up your voice, O daughter of Gallim: Cause it to be heard to Laish, O poor Anathoth.
Isa 10:31 Madmenah is removed; the inhabitants of Gebim gather themselves to flee.
Isa 10:32 As yet he shall remain at Nob that day: He shall shake his hand against the mount of the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.
Isa 10:33 Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: And the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled.
Isa 10:34 And He shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lebanon shall fall by a Mighty One.

Chapter 11

Isa 11:1 And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:
Isa 11:2 And the Spirit of the LORD shall rest on him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;
Isa 11:3 and shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: And he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:
Isa 11:4 But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: And he shall smite the earth: With the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips he shall slay the wicked.
Isa 11:5 And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.
Isa 11:6 The wolf shall also dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatted calf together; and a little child shall lead them.
Isa 11:7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: And the lion shall eat straw like the ox.
Isa 11:8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the adder's den.
Isa 11:9 They shall not hurt nor destroy in all My holy mountain: For the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.
Isa 11:10 And in that day there shall be a Root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; the Gentiles shall seek it: And His *dwelling* shall be glorious.

Isa 11:11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall set His hand again the second time to recover the remnant of His people, which shall be left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea.
Isa 11:12 And He shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.
Isa 11:13 The envy of Ephraim shall also depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.
Isa 11:14 But they shall fly on the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west; they shall plunder those of the east together: They shall lay their hand upon Edom and Moab; and the children of Ammon shall obey them.
Isa 11:15 And the LORD shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with His mighty wind He shall shake His hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over with dry sandals.
Isa 11:16 And there shall be a highway for the remnant of His people, which shall be left, from Assyria; as it was for Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

Chapter 12

Isa 12:1 And in that day you shall say, "O LORD, I will praise You: Though You were angry with me, Your anger is turned away, and You comforted me.
Isa 12:2 Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: For the LORD JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; He also has become my salvation.
Isa 12:3 Therefore with joy you shall draw water out of the wells of salvation.
Isa 12:4 And in that day you shall say, "Praise the LORD, call on His name, declare His doings among the people, make mention that His name is exalted.
Isa 12:5 Sing to the LORD; for He has done excellent things: This is known in all the earth.
Isa 12:6 Cry out and shout, you inhabitant of Zion: For great is the Holy One of Israel in the midst of you.

Chapter 13

Isa 13:1 The burden of Babylon, which Isaiah the son of Amoz saw.
Isa 13:2 Lift up a banner on the high mountain, exalt the voice to them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.
Isa 13:3 I have commanded My sanctified ones, I have also called My mighty ones for My anger, even them that rejoice in My highness.
Isa 13:4 The noise of a multitude in the mountains, as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: The LORD of hosts musters the armies of the battle.
Isa 13:5 They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, even the LORD, and the weapons of His indignation, to destroy the whole land.
Isa 13:6 Howl all of you; for the day of the LORD is at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty.
Isa 13:7 Therefore all hands shall be faint, and every man's heart shall melt:
Isa 13:8 And they shall be afraid: Pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travails: They shall be amazed at one another; their faces shall be as flames.
Isa 13:9 Behold, the day of the LORD comes, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: And He shall destroy its sinners out of it.

Isa 13:10 For the stars of heaven and their constellations shall not give light: The sun shall be darkened in His going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.
Isa 13:11 And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogance of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.
Isa 13:12 I will make a man more precious than fine gold; a man even more than the golden wedge of Ophir.
Isa 13:13 Therefore I will shake heaven, and the earth shall move out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of His fierce anger.
Isa 13:14 And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man takes *shepherds*: Every man shall turn to his own people, and everyone flee into his own land.
Isa 13:15 Everyone that is found shall be thrust through; and everyone that is joined to them shall fall by the sword.
Isa 13:16 Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be plundered, and their wives ravished.
Isa 13:17 Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, who shall not regard silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it.
Isa 13:18 Their bows shall also dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eyes shall not spare children.
Isa 13:19 And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldeans' excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah.
Isa 13:20 It shall never be inhabited, from generation to generation neither shall it be dwelled in: Neither shall the Arabian pitch his tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.
Isa 13:21 But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of *sorrowful* creatures; and owls shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there.
Isa 13:22 And the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces: And her time has come near, and her days shall not be prolonged.

Chapter 14

Isa 14:1 For the LORD will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and set them in their own land: And the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall join to the house of Jacob.
Isa 14:2 And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: And the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the LORD for servants and handmaids: And they shall take them captives, whose captives they were; and they shall rule over their oppressors.
Isa 14:3 And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give you rest from your sorrow, and from your fear, and from the hard bondage in which you were made to serve,
Isa 14:4 that you shall take up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and say, "How the oppressor has ceased! The golden city ceased!"
Isa 14:5 The LORD has broken the staff of the wicked, and the scepter of the rulers.
Isa 14:6 He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hinders.
Isa 14:7 The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: They break forth into singing.
Isa 14:8 Yes, the fir trees rejoice at you, and the cedars of Lebanon, saying, "Since you are laid down, no *woodcutter* has come up against us."
Isa 14:9 Hell from beneath is moved for you to meet you at your coming: It stirs up the dead for you, even all the chief ones of the earth; it has raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

Isa 14:10 They shall all speak and say to you, "Have you also become weak as us? Have you become like us?"
Isa 14:11 Your pomp is brought down to the grave, and the noise of your viols: The worm is spread under you, and the worms cover you.
Isa 14:12 How you have fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! How you are cut down to the ground, you who weakened the nations!
Isa 14:13 For you have said in your heart, "I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will also sit on the mount of the congregation, in *uttermost* sides of the north:
Isa 14:14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High."
Isa 14:15 Yet you shall be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.
Isa 14:16 Those that see you shall look closely upon you, and consider you, saying, 'Is this the *one* that made the *inhabitants of the* earth tremble, that shook kingdoms;
Isa 14:17 that made the world as a barren wilderness, and destroyed the cities of it; who did not open the house of his prisoners?"
Isa 14:18 All the kings of the nations, even all of them, *sleep* in glory, every one in his own house.
Isa 14:19 But you are cast out of your grave like an abominable branch, and as the clothing of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcass trodden under feet.
Isa 14:20 You shall not be joined with them in burial, because you have destroyed your land, and slain your people: The seed of evildoers shall never be renowned.
Isa 14:21 Prepare slaughter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.
Isa 14:22 For I will rise up against them", says the LORD of hosts, and cut off the name from Babylon, and remnant, and son, and nephew", says the LORD.
Isa 14:23 I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water: And I will sweep it with the *broom* of destruction", says the LORD of hosts.
Isa 14:24 The LORD of hosts has sworn, saying, "Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand:
Isa 14:25 That I will break the Assyrian in my land, and tread him under foot on my mountains: Then his yoke shall depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders.
Isa 14:26 This is the purpose that is purposed on the whole earth: And this is the hand that is outstretched on all the nations.
Isa 14:27 For the LORD of hosts has purposed, and who shall cancel it? And his hand is outstretched, and who shall turn it back?
Isa 14:28 This burden was in the year that king Ahaz died.
Isa 14:29 Do not rejoice, whole Palestina, because the rod of him that smote you is broken: For out of the serpent's root shall come forth an adder, and his fruit shall be a *venomous* flying serpent.
Isa 14:30 And the firstborn of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety: And I will kill your root with famine, and he shall slay your remnant.
Isa 14:31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; you, whole Palestina, are dissolved: For there shall come from the north a smoke, and none shall be alone in his appointed times.
Isa 14:32 What then shall one answer the messengers of the nation? That the LORD has founded Zion, and the poor of His people shall *take refuge* in it.

Chapter 15

Isa 15:1 The burden of Moab. Because in the night Ar of Moab is laid waste, and brought to silence; because in the night Kir of Moab is laid waste, and brought to silence;
Isa 15:2 he has gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the high places, to weep: Moab shall howl over Nebo, and over Medeba: On all their heads shall be baldness, and every beard cut off.
Isa 15:3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: On the tops of their houses, and in their streets, everyone shall howl, weeping abundantly.
Isa 15:4 And Heshbon shall cry, and Elealeh: Their voice shall be heard even to Jahaz: Therefore the armed soldiers of Moab shall cry out; his life shall be grievous to him.
Isa 15:5 My heart shall cry out for Moab; his fugitives shall flee to Zoar, a heifer of three years old: For by the mounting up of Luhith with weeping they shall go up it; for in the way of Horonaim they shall raise up a cry of destruction.
Isa 15:6 For the waters of Nimrim shall be desolate: For the hay is withered away, the grass fails, there is no green thing.
Isa 15:7 Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, they shall carry away to the brook of the willows.
Isa 15:8 For the cry has gone all around the borders of Moab; the howling of *them* to Eglaim, and *their* howling to Beerelim.
Isa 15:9 For the waters of Dimon shall be full of blood: For I will bring more on Dimon, lions upon him who escapes from Moab, and upon the remnant of the land.

Chapter 16

Isa 16:1 Send the lamb to the ruler of the land from Sela to the barren wilderness, to the mount of the daughter of Zion.
Isa 16:2 For it shall be, that, as a wandering bird cast out of the nest, so the daughters of Moab shall be at the fords of Arnon.
Isa 16:3 Take counsel, execute judgment; make your shadow as the night in the middle of the noonday; hide the outcasts; do not *expose* him who wanders.
Isa 16:4 Let my outcasts dwell with you, Moab; you shall be a *shelter* to them from the face of the plunderer: For the extortionist is at an end, the plunderer ceases, the oppressors are consumed out of the land.
Isa 16:5 And in mercy the throne shall be established: And He shall sit on it in truth in the tabernacle of David, judging, and seeking judgment, and hastening righteousness.
Isa 16:6 We have heard of the pride of Moab; he is very proud: Even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: But his lies shall not be so.
Isa 16:7 Therefore Moab shall howl for Moab, everyone shall howl: For the foundations of Kirhareseth you shall mourn; surely they are stricken.
Isa 16:8 For the fields of Heshbon languish, and the vine of Sibmah: The lords of the heathen have broken down its principal plants, they have come even to Jazer, they wandered through the barren wilderness: Her branches are outstretched, they are gone over the sea.
Isa 16:9 Therefore I will mourn with the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah: I will water you with my tears, O Heshbon, and Elealeh: For *battle* shout has fallen over your summer fruits and your harvest.

Isa 16:10 And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: The treaders shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have made their vintage shouting to cease.
Isa 16:11 Therefore my *heart* shall sound like a harp for Moab, and my inward parts for Kirharesh.
Isa 16:12 And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Moab is weary on the high place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not prevail.
Isa 16:13 This is the word that the LORD has spoken concerning Moab since that time.
Isa 16:14 But now the LORD has spoken, saying, "Within three years, as the years of a hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be *despised*, with all that great multitude; and the remnant shall be very small and feeble."

Chapter 17

Isa 17:1 The burden of Damascus. "Behold, Damascus is taken away from being a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.
Isa 17:2 The cities of Aroer are forsaken: They shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and no one shall make them afraid.
Isa 17:3 The fortress shall also cease from Ephraim, and the kingdom from Damascus, and the remnant of Syria: They shall be as the glory of the children of Israel", says the LORD of hosts.
Isa 17:4 "And in that day it shall come to pass, that the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean.
Isa 17:5 And it shall be as when the harvestman gathers the grain, and reaps the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he who gathers ears in the valley of Rephaim.
Isa 17:6 Yet gleaning grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an olive tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four or five in the outmost fruitful branches of it", says the LORD God of Israel.
Isa 17:7 In that day a man shall look to his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect for the Holy One of Israel.
Isa 17:8 And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, nor respect that which his fingers have made, either the groves, or the images.
Isa 17:9 In that day his strong cities shall be as a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch, which they left because of the children of Israel: And there shall be desolation.
Isa 17:10 Because you have forgotten the God of your salvation, and have not been mindful of the rock of your strength, therefore you shall plant pleasant plants, and shall set it with strange *vine branches*:
Isa 17:11 In the day you shall make your plant to grow, and in the morning you shall make your seed to flourish: But the harvest shall be a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.
Isa 17:12 Woe to the multitude of many people, which make a noise like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, that make a rushing like the rushing of mighty waters!
Isa 17:13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: But God shall rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like a rolling thing before the whirlwind.
Isa 17:14 And behold at time of evening trouble; and before the morning he is *no more*. This is the portion of those who plunder us, and the lot of those that rob us.

Chapter 18

Isa 18:1 Woe to the land shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of Ethiopia:

Isa 18:2 That sends ambassadors by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes on the waters, saying, "Go, you swift messengers, to a nation scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning until now; a nation meted out and trodden down, whose land the rivers have plundered!"
Isa 18:3 All you inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, you shall see, when he lifts up an ensign upon the mountains; and when he blows a trumpet, you shall hear.
Isa 18:4 For so the LORD said to me, "I will take My rest, and I will consider in My dwelling place like a clear heat upon herbs, and like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest."
Isa 18:5 For before the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall cut off both the sprigs with pruning-hooks, and take away and cut down the branches.
Isa 18:6 They shall be left together to the fowls of the mountains, and to the wild beasts of the earth: And the fowls shall summer on them, and all the wild beasts of the earth shall winter on them.
Isa 18:7 In that time the present shall be brought to the LORD of hosts of a people scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning until now; a nation meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers have plundered, to the place of the name of the LORD of hosts, the Mount Zion.

Chapter 19

Isa 19:1 The burden of Egypt. Behold, the LORD rides on a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt: And the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it.
Isa 19:2 "And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: And they shall fight everyone against his brother, and everyone against his neighbor; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.
Isa 19:3 And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in the midst of her; and I will destroy her counsel: And they shall seek to consult the idols, and to consult the charmers, and to those that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards.
Isa 19:4 And I will give the Egyptians over into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them", said the Lord, the LORD of hosts.
Isa 19:5 And the waters from the sea shall fail, and the river shall be wasted and dried up.
Isa 19:6 And they shall turn the rivers far away; and the brooks of defense shall be emptied and dried up: The reeds and flags shall wither.
Isa 19:7 The paper reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and everything sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, and be no more.
Isa 19:8 The fishers shall also mourn, and all those who cast angle into the brooks shall lament, and those that spread nets on the waters shall languish.
Isa 19:9 Moreover those who work in fine flax, and those who weave networks, shall be confounded.
Isa 19:10 And they shall be broken in *its* purposes, all who make *flood-gates* and ponds for fish.
Isa 19:11 Surely the princes of Zoan are fools, the counsel of the wise counselors of Pharaoh has become brutish: How do you say to Pharaoh, "I am the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings?"
Isa 19:12 Where are they? Where are your wise men? And let them tell you now, and let them know what the LORD of hosts has purposed on Egypt.
Isa 19:13 The princes of Zoan have become fools, the princes of Noph are deceived; they have also seduced Egypt, even those who are the *support* of its tribes.

Isa 19:14 The LORD has mingled a perverse spirit in the midst of it: And they have caused Egypt to err in every work of *it*, as a drunken man staggers in his vomit.
Isa 19:15 Neither shall there be any work for Egypt, which the head or tail, branch or rush, may do.
Isa 19:16 In that day Egypt shall be like women: And it shall be afraid and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the LORD of hosts, which he shakes over it.
Isa 19:17 And the land of Judah shall be a terror to Egypt, everyone that makes mention of it shall be afraid in himself, because of the counsel of the LORD of hosts, which he has determined against it.
Isa 19:18 In that day five cities in the land of Egypt shall speak the language of Canaan, and swear to the LORD of hosts; one shall be called, The city of destruction.
Isa 19:19 In that day there shall be an altar to the LORD in the middle of the land of Egypt, and a pillar to the LORD at its border.
Isa 19:20 And it shall be for a sign and for a witness to the LORD of hosts in the land of Egypt: For they shall cry to the LORD because of the oppressors, and He shall send them a Savior, and a Great One, and He shall deliver them.
Isa 19:21 And the LORD shall be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know the LORD in that day, and shall do sacrifice and oblation; yes, they shall vow a vow to the LORD, and perform it.
Isa 19:22 And the LORD shall smite Egypt: He shall smite and heal it: And they shall even return to the LORD, and He shall be entreated of them, and shall heal them.
Isa 19:23 In that day there shall be a highway out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian into Assyria, and the Egyptians shall serve with the Assyrians.
Isa 19:24 In that day Israel shall be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, even a blessing in the midst of the land:
Isa 19:25 Whom the LORD of hosts shall bless, saying, "Blessed be Egypt My people, and Assyria the work of My hands, and Israel My inheritance."

Chapter 20

Isa 20:1 In the year that Tartan came to Ashdod, (when Sargon the king of Assyria sent him), and fought against Ashdod, and took it;
Isa 20:2 at the same time the LORD spoke by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, "Go and loose the sackcloth from off your loins, and put off your shoe from your foot." And he did so, walking naked and barefoot.
Isa 20:3 And the LORD said, "As My servant Isaiah has walked naked and barefoot for three years, for a sign and wonder upon Egypt and upon Ethiopia;
Isa 20:4 so shall the king of Assyria lead away the Egyptian's prisoners, and the Ethiopian's captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, even with their buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Egypt.
Isa 20:5 And they shall be afraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt their glory.
Isa 20:6 And the inhabitant of this isle shall say in that day, 'Behold, such is our expectation, wherever we flee for help to be delivered from the king of Assyria: And how shall we escape?' "

Chapter 21

Isa 21:1 The burden of the desert of the sea. As whirlwinds in the south pass through; so it comes from the desert, from a terrible land.

Isa 21:2 A grievous vision is declared to me; the treacherous dealer deals treacherously, and the spoiler plunders. Go up, O Elam: Besiege, O Media; I have made all her sighing to cease.
Isa 21:3 Therefore my loins are filled with pain: Pangs have taken hold of me, as the pangs of a woman that travails: I was bowed down at the hearing of it; I was dismayed at the seeing of it.
Isa 21:4 My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: The night of my pleasure He has turned into fear to me.
Isa 21:5 Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: Arise, you princes, and anoint the shield.
Isa 21:6 For the Lord has said thus to me, "Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he sees."
Isa 21:7 And he saw a chariot with a couple of horsemen, a chariot of donkeys, and a chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much heed:
Isa 21:8 And he cried out, "A lion: My lord, I stand continually on the watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my *post* whole nights:
Isa 21:9 And behold, here comes a chariot of men, with a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, "Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods He has broken to the ground."
Isa 21:10 O my threshing, and the grain of my floor: That which I have heard from the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, I have declared to you.
Isa 21:11 The burden of Dumah. He calls to me out of Seir, "Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night?"
Isa 21:12 The watchman said, "The morning comes, and also the night: If you will inquire, all of you inquire: Return, come."
Isa 21:13 The burden upon Arabia. You all shall lodge in the forest *of* Arabia, O you traveling companies of Dedanim.
Isa 21:14 The inhabitants of the land of Tema brought water to him who was thirsty, they *met* with their bread him that fled.
Isa 21:15 For they fled from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness of war.
Isa 21:16 For the Lord has said thus to me, "Within a year, according to the years of a hireling, and all the glory of Kedar shall fail:
Isa 21:17 And the residue of the number of archers, the mighty men of the children of Kedar, shall be diminished: For the LORD God of Israel has spoken it."

Chapter 22

Isa 22:1 The burden of the valley of vision. What ails you now, that you have wholly gone up to the housetops?
Isa 22:2 You that are full of *commotion*, a tumultuous city, joyous city: Your slain men are not slain with the sword, nor dead in battle.
Isa 22:3 All your rulers have fled together, they are *captured* by the archers: All that are found in you are bound together, who have fled from afar.
Isa 22:4 Therefore I said, "Look away from me; I will weep bitterly, do not labor to comfort me, because of the plundering of the daughter of my people.
Isa 22:5 For it is a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity by the Lord GOD of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains.
Isa 22:6 And Elam bore the quiver with chariots of men and horsemen, and Kir uncovered the shield.

Isa 22:7 And it shall come to pass, that your choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array at the gate.
Isa 22:8 And he discovered the *protection* of Judah, and in that day you looked to the armor of the house of the forest.
Isa 22:9 You have also seen the breaches of the city of David, that they are many: And you gathered together the waters of the lower pool.
Isa 22:10 And you have numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and you have broken down the houses to fortify the wall.
Isa 22:11 You also made a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old pool: But you have not looked to its Maker, neither had respect to Him who fashioned it long ago.
Isa 22:12 And in that day the Lord GOD of hosts did call for weeping, and for mourning, and for baldness, and for girding with sackcloth:
Isa 22:13 And behold joy and gladness, slaying oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine: Let us eat and drink; for tomorrow we shall die.
Isa 22:14 And it was revealed in my ears by the LORD of hosts, "Surely this iniquity shall not be purged from you till you die", said the Lord GOD of hosts.
Isa 22:15 Thus says the Lord GOD of hosts, "Go, get yourself to this treasurer, even to Shebna, who is over the house, and say,
Isa 22:16 'What do you have here? And whom do you have here, that you have hewed yourself out a sepulcher here, as he who hews himself out a sepulcher on high, and who engraves a habitation for himself in a rock?'
Isa 22:17 Behold, the LORD will carry you away with a mighty captivity, and will surely cover you.
Isa 22:18 Surely He will violently turn and toss you like a ball into a large country: There you shall die, and there the chariots of your glory shall be the shame of your lord's house.
Isa 22:19 And I will drive you from your *post*, and from your *position* he shall pull you down.
Isa 22:20 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call My servant Eliakim the son of Hilkiah:
Isa 22:21 And I will clothe him with your robe, and strengthen him with your girdle, and I will commit your government into his hand: And he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.
Isa 22:22 And I will lay the key of the house of David on his shoulder; so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.
Isa 22:23 And I will fasten him as a nail in a *secure* place; and he shall become a glorious throne to his father's house.
Isa 22:24 And they shall hang on him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the *posterity*, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of *pitchers*.
Isa 22:25 'In that day', says the LORD of hosts, 'the nail that is fastened in the *secure* place shall be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: For the LORD has spoken it.' "

Chapter 23

Isa 23:1 The burden of Tyre. Howl, you ships of Tarshish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: It is revealed to them from the land of Chittim.
Isa 23:2 Be still, you inhabitants of the isle; you whom the merchants of Zidon, that pass over the sea, have replenished.
Isa 23:3 And by great waters the seed of Sihor, the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and she is a mart of nations.

Isa 23:4 You should be ashamed, O Zidon: For the sea has spoken, even the strength of the sea, saying, "I do not travail, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, nor bring up virgins.
Isa 23:5 As at the report concerning Egypt, so they shall be sorely pained at the report of Tyre.
Isa 23:6 You shall pass over to Tarshish; howl, you inhabitants of the isle.
Isa 23:7 Is this your joyous city, whose antiquity is from ancient days? Her own feet shall carry her afar off to sojourn.
Isa 23:8 Who has taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honorable of the earth?
Isa 23:9 The LORD of hosts has purposed it, to stain the pride of all glory, and to bring all the honorable of the earth into contempt.
Isa 23:10 Pass through your land as a river, O daughter of Tarshish: There is no more strength.
Isa 23:11 He outstretched His hand over the sea, He shook the kingdoms: The LORD has given a commandment against the merchant city, to destroy its strongholds.
Isa 23:12 And He said, "You shall rejoice no more, O you oppressed virgin, daughter of Zidon: Arise, pass over to Chittim; there also you shall have no rest."
Isa 23:13 Behold the land of the Chaldeans; this people was not, until the Assyrian founded it for those that dwell in the barren wilderness: They set up its towers, they raised up its palaces; and he brought it to ruin.
Isa 23:14 Howl, you ships of Tarshish: For your strength is laid waste.
Isa 23:15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: After the end of seventy years Tyre shall sing as a harlot.
Isa 23:16 Take a harp, go about the city, you harlot that has been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that you may be remembered.
Isa 23:17 And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and shall commit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world on the face of the earth.
Isa 23:18 And her merchandise and her hire shall be holiness to the LORD: It shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for those who dwell before the LORD, to eat sufficiently, and for durable clothing.

Chapter 24

Isa 24:1 Behold, the LORD makes the earth empty, and makes it waste, and turns it upside down, and scatters abroad its inhabitants.
Isa 24:2 And it shall be, as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of interest, so with the giver of interest to him.
Isa 24:3 The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly plundered: For the LORD has spoken this word.
Isa 24:4 The earth mourns and fades away, the world languishes and fades away, the haughty people of the earth do languish.
Isa 24:5 The earth is also defiled under its inhabitants; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.
Isa 24:6 Therefore the curse has devoured the earth, and those that dwell in it are desolate: Therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men are left.
Isa 24:7 The new wine mourns, the vine languishes, all the merry hearted do sigh.

Isa 24:8 The mirth of *tambourine* ceases, the noise of those who rejoice ends, the joy of the harp ceases.
Isa 24:9 They shall not drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to those who drink it.
Isa 24:10 The city of confusion is broken down: Every house is shut up, that no man may come in.
Isa 24:11 There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone.
Isa 24:12 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.
Isa 24:13 Thus when it shall be in the middle of the land among the people, there shall be as the shaking of an olive tree, and as the gleaning grapes when the vintage is done.
Isa 24:14 They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea.
Isa 24:15 Why do you glorify the LORD in the fires, even the name of the LORD God of Israel in the isles of the sea.
Isa 24:16 From the uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, even glory to the righteous. But I said, "My leanness, my leanness, woe to me! The treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yes, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.
Isa 24:17 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are on you, O inhabitant of the earth.
Isa 24:18 And it shall come to pass, that he who flees from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that comes up out of the middle of the pit shall be taken in the snare: For the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake.
Isa 24:19 The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is dissolved clean, the earth is moved exceedingly.
Isa 24:20 The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression of it shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.
Isa 24:21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall punish the army of the high ones that are on high, and the kings of the earth upon the earth.
Isa 24:22 And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days they shall be visited.
Isa 24:23 Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall reign in Mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his *elders* gloriously.

Chapter 25

Isa 25:1 O LORD, You are my God; I will exalt You, I will praise Your name; for You have done wonderful things; Your counsels of old are faithfulness and truth.
Isa 25:2 For You have made a city a heap; a defended city a ruin: A palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built.
Isa 25:3 Therefore the strong people shall glorify You, the city of the terrible nations shall fear You.
Isa 25:4 For You have been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall.
Isa 25:5 You shall bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place; even the heat with the shadow of a cloud: The branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low.
Isa 25:6 And in this mountain the LORD of hosts shall make a feast of fat things to all people, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.
Isa 25:7 And He will destroy on this mountain the *surface* of the covering cast over all people, and the veil that is spread over all nations.

Isa 25:8 He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and He shall take away the rebuke of His people from off all the earth: For the LORD has spoken it.
Isa 25:9 And it shall be said in that day, "See, this is our God; we have waited for Him, and He will save us: This is the LORD; we have waited for Him, we will be glad and rejoice in His salvation."
Isa 25:10 For the hand of the LORD shall rest on this mountain, and Moab shall be trodden down under Him, even as straw is trodden down for the dunghill.
Isa 25:11 And He shall spread forth His hands in the midst of them, as he who swims spreads forth his hands to swim: And He shall bring down their pride together with the plunder of their hands.
Isa 25:12 And the fortress of the high fort of your walls shall he bring down, lay low, and bring to the ground, even to the dust.

Chapter 26

Isa 26:1 In that day this song shall be sung in the land of Judah; "We have a strong city; God will appoint salvation for walls and bulwarks.
Isa 26:2 Open the gates, that the righteous nation which keeps the truth may enter in.
Isa 26:3 You will keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on You: Because he trusts in You.
Isa 26:4 Trust in the LORD forever: For in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength:
Isa 26:5 For He brings down those who dwell on high; the lofty city, He lays it low; He lays it low, even to the ground; He brings it even to the dust.
Isa 26:6 The foot shall tread it down, even the feet of the poor, and the steps of the needy."
Isa 26:7 The way of the just is uprightness: You, Most Upright, do weigh the path of the just.
Isa 26:8 Yes, in the way of Your judgments, O LORD, we have waited for You; the desire of our soul is to Your name, and to the remembrance of You.
Isa 26:9 With my soul I have desired You in the night; yes, with my spirit within me I will seek You early: For when Your judgments are *on* the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness.
Isa 26:10 Let favor be shown to the wicked, yet he will not learn righteousness: In the land of uprightness he will deal unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the LORD.
Isa 26:11 LORD, when Your hand is lifted up, they will not see: But they shall see, and be ashamed for their envy of the people; yes, the fire of Your enemies shall devour them.
Isa 26:12 LORD, You will ordain peace for us: For You have also worked all our works in us.
Isa 26:13 O LORD our God, other lords beside You have had dominion over us: But by only You will we make mention of Your name.
Isa 26:14 They are dead, they shall not live; they are deceased, they shall not rise: Therefore You have visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish.
Isa 26:15 You have increased the nation, O LORD, You have increased the nation: You are glorified: You had removed it far to all the ends of the earth.
Isa 26:16 LORD, in trouble they have visited You, they poured out a prayer when Your chastening was on them.
Isa 26:17 Like a woman with child, that draws near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and cries out in her pangs; so have we been in Your sight, O LORD.
Isa 26:18 We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not worked any deliverance *on* the earth; neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen.

Isa 26:19 Your dead men shall live, together with my dead body they shall arise. Awake and sing, you who dwell in dust: For your dew is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead.
Isa 26:20 Come, My people, enter into your chambers, and shut your doors *behind* you: Hide yourself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation pass over.
Isa 26:21 For, behold, the LORD comes out of His place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: The earth also shall disclose her blood, and will no longer cover her slain.

Chapter 27

Isa 27:1 In that day the LORD shall punish leviathan the piercing serpent with His *severe* and great and strong sword, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and He shall slay the dragon that is in the sea.
Isa 27:2 In that day sing to her, "A vineyard of red wine.
Isa 27:3 I the LORD keep it; I will water it every moment: Lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day.
Isa 27:4 Fury is not in Me: Who would set the briers and thorns against Me in battle? I would go through them, I would burn them together.
Isa 27:5 Or let him take hold of My strength, that he may make peace with Me; and he shall make peace with Me."
Isa 27:6 He shall cause those that come of Jacob to take root: Israel shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit.
Isa 27:7 Has He smitten *Israel*, as He smote those who smote *Israel*? Or is He slain according to the slaughter of *the Israelites* that are slain by Him?
Isa 27:8 In measure, when *Israel* shoots forth, You will debate with it: He *maintains* His rough wind in the day of the east wind.
Isa 27:9 By this therefore the iniquity of Jacob shall be purged; and this is all the fruit of taking away his sin; when he makes all the stones of the altar as chalkstones that are beaten *to pieces*, the *wooden pillars* and images shall not stand up.
Isa 27:10 Yet the defended city shall be desolate, and the habitation forsaken, and left like a barren wilderness: There the calf shall feed, and there he shall lie down, and consume its branches.
Isa 27:11 When its boughs are withered, they shall be broken off: The women come, and set them on fire: For it is a people of no understanding: Therefore He that made them will not have mercy on them, and He that formed them will show them no favor.
Isa 27:12 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall beat *thresh* from the channel of the river to the stream of Egypt, and you shall be gathered one by one, O you children of Israel.
Isa 27:13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the LORD in the holy mount at Jerusalem.

Chapter 28

Isa 28:1 Woe to the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which are on the head of the *rich* valleys of those that are overcome with wine!
Isa 28:2 Behold, the Lord has a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of hail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand.
Isa 28:3 The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim, shall be trodden under feet:

Isa 28:4 And the glorious beauty, which is on the head of the *rich* valley, shall be a fading flower, and as the *first* fruit before the summer; which when he that looks on it sees, while it is yet in his hand he eats it up.
Isa 28:5 In that day the LORD of hosts shall be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, to the residue of His people,
Isa 28:6 and for a spirit of judgment to him who sits in judgment, and for strength to those who turn the battle to the gate.
Isa 28:7 But they have also erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up by wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgment.
Isa 28:8 For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is no place clean.
Isa 28:9 Whom shall He teach knowledge? And whom shall He make to understand doctrine? Those who are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.
Isa 28:10 For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:
Isa 28:11 For with stammering lips and another tongue He will speak to this people.
Isa 28:12 To whom He said, "This is the rest with which you may cause the weary to rest"; and "this is the refreshing": Yet they would not hear.
Isa 28:13 But the word of the LORD to them was precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.
Isa 28:14 Why hear the word of the LORD, you scornful men, that rule this people who are in Jerusalem.
Isa 28:15 Because you have said, "We have made a covenant with death, and with hell we are in agreement; when the overflowing whip shall pass through, it shall not come to us: For we have made lies our refuge, and we have hid ourselves under falsehood:"
Isa 28:16 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD, "Behold, I lay in Zion a stone for a foundation, a proven stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: He that believes shall not make haste.
Isa 28:17 I will also lay judgment on the line, and righteousness to the plummet: And the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place.
Isa 28:18 And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing whip shall pass through, then you shall be trodden down by it.
Isa 28:19 From the time that it goes forth it shall take you: For morning by morning it shall pass over, by day and by night: And it shall be a *terror* only to understand the report.
Isa 28:20 For the bed is shorter than a man can stretch himself upon: And the covering narrower than he can wrap himself in.
Isa 28:21 For the LORD shall rise up as in Mount Perazim, He shall be *angry* as in the valley of Gibeon, that He may do his work, His strange work; and bring to pass His act, His strange act.
Isa 28:22 Now therefore you shall not be mockers, lest your bands be made strong: For I have heard from the Lord GOD of hosts a consumption, even determined on the whole earth.
Isa 28:23 All of you give ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.
Isa 28:24 Does the plowman plow all day to sow? Does he open and break the clods of his ground?
Isa 28:25 When he has made the face of it *level*, does he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in the principal wheat and the appointed barley and the rye in their place?
Isa 28:26 For his God does instruct him to discretion, and does teach him.

Isa 28:27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned *rolled* upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.
Isa 28:28 Bread grain is bruised; because he will not always be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horsemen.
Isa 28:29 This also comes forth from the LORD of hosts, who is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in *operation*.

Chapter 29

Isa 29:1 Woe to Ariel, to Ariel, the city where David dwelled! All of you add year to year; let them kill sacrifices.
Isa 29:2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: And it shall be to me as Ariel.
Isa 29:3 And I will camp all around against you, and will lay siege against you with a mount, and I will raise forts against you.
Isa 29:4 And you shall be brought down, and shall speak out of the ground, and your speech shall be low out of the dust, and your voice shall be like one who has a familiar spirit, out of the ground, and your speech shall whisper out of the dust.
Isa 29:5 Moreover the multitude of your strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passes away: Yes, it shall be in an instant, suddenly.
Isa 29:6 You shall be visited by the LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire.
Isa 29:7 And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against her and her fortification, and that distress her, shall be as a dream of a night vision.
Isa 29:8 It shall even be as when a hungry man dreams, and behold, he eats; but he wakes, and his soul is empty: Or as when a thirsty man dreams, and behold, he drinks; but he wakes, and behold, he is faint, and his soul has appetite: So shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against Mount Zion.
Isa 29:9 *Stop* yourselves, and wonder; cry out, and cry: They are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.
Isa 29:10 For the LORD has poured out on you the spirit of deep sleep, and has closed your eyes: He has covered the prophets, your rulers, and the seers.
Isa 29:11 And all the vision has become to you like the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to one who is learned, saying, "Read this, I pray": And he said, "I cannot; for it is sealed."
Isa 29:12 And the book is delivered to him who is not learned, saying, "Read this, I pray": And he said, "I am not learned."
Isa 29:13 Therefore the Lord said, "For as much as these people draw near Me with their mouths, and honor Me with their lips, but have removed their hearts far from Me, and their fear toward Me is taught by the precept of men:
Isa 29:14 Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvelous work among this people, even a marvelous work and a wonder: For the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid."
Isa 29:15 Woe to those who seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and they say, "Who sees us?" and "Who knows us?"

Isa 29:16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: For shall the work say of him that made it, "He did not make me?" or shall the thing framed say of him who framed it, "He had no understanding?"
Isa 29:17 Is it not yet a very little while, and Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest?
Isa 29:18 And in that day the deaf shall hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness.
Isa 29:19 The meek shall also increase their joy in the LORD, and the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel.
Isa 29:20 For the terrible one is brought to nothing, and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off:
Isa 29:21 That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproves in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of nothing.
Isa 29:22 Therefore thus says the LORD, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, "Now Jacob shall not be ashamed, neither shall his face now *grow* pale."
Isa 29:23 But when he sees his children, the work of My hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify My name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of Israel.
Isa 29:24 Those that erred in spirit shall also come to understanding, and those that murmured shall learn doctrine.

Chapter 30

Isa 30:1 "Woe to the rebellious children", says the LORD, "that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin:
Isa 30:2 Who walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked My *advice*; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt!
Isa 30:3 Therefore the strength of Pharaoh shall be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion.
Isa 30:4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his ambassadors came to Hanes.
Isa 30:5 They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be a help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach."
Isa 30:6 The burden of the wild beasts of the south: Into the land of trouble and anguish, from where comes the young and old lion, the viper and *venomous* flying serpent, they will carry their riches on the shoulders of young *donkeys*, and their treasures on the *humps* of camels, to a people that shall not profit them.
Isa 30:7 For the Egyptians shall help in vain, and to no purpose: Therefore I have cried concerning this, Their strength is to sit still.
Isa 30:8 Now go, write it before them on a *tablet*, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come forever and ever:
Isa 30:9 That this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the law of the LORD:
Isa 30:10 Which say to the seers, "See not"; and to the prophets, "Do not prophesy to us right things, speak to us smooth things, prophesy deceits:
Isa 30:11 Get out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us."
Isa 30:12 Therefore thus says the Holy One of Israel, "Because you despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and *rely* on them:

Isa 30:13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking comes suddenly in an instant."
Isa 30:14 And He shall break it as the breaking of the potters' vessel which is broken in pieces; He shall not spare: So that after the bursting of it there shall not be found a shard to take fire from the hearth, or to take water out of the pit.
Isa 30:15 For thus says the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; "In returning and rest you shall be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: And you would not."
Isa 30:16 But you said, "No; for we will flee on horses"; therefore you shall flee: And, "We will ride on the swift"; therefore those that pursue you shall be swift.
Isa 30:17 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five you shall flee: Until you are left as a beacon on the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on a hill.
Isa 30:18 And therefore the LORD will wait, that He may be gracious to you, and therefore He will be exalted, that He may have mercy on you: For the LORD is a God of judgment: Blessed are all those that wait for Him.
Isa 30:19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: You shall weep no more: He will be very gracious to you at the voice of your cry; when He shall hear it, He will answer you.
Isa 30:20 And though the Lord gives you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet your teachers shall not be removed into a corner any more, but your eyes shall see your teachers:
Isa 30:21 And your ears shall hear a word behind you, saying, "This is the way, walk in it, when you turn to the right hand side, and when you turn to the left.
Isa 30:22 You shall also defile the covering of your graven images of silver, and the ornament of your molten images of gold: You shall cast them away as a menstruous cloth; you shall say to it, 'Be gone.' "
Isa 30:23 Then He shall give the rain for your seed, which you shall sow the ground with; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: In that day your domestic beasts shall feed in large pastures.
Isa 30:24 The oxen likewise and the young *donkeys* that *work* the ground shall eat clean *fodder*, which has been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan.
Isa 30:25 And there shall be on every high mountain, and on every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall.
Isa 30:26 Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD binds up the breach of His people, and heals the stroke of their wound.
Isa 30:27 Behold, the name of the LORD comes from afar, burning with His anger, and the burden of it is heavy: His lips are full of indignation, and His tongue like a devouring fire:
Isa 30:28 And His breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the middle of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: And there shall be a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing them to err.
Isa 30:29 You shall have a song, as in the night when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goes with a pipe to come into the mountain of the LORD, to the mighty One of Israel.
Isa 30:30 And the LORD shall cause His glorious voice to be heard, and shall show the lighting down of His arm, with the indignation of His anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hailstones.
Isa 30:31 For through the voice of the LORD the Assyrian shall be beaten down, who smote with a rod.

Isa 30:32 And in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall lay upon him, it shall be with *timbrels* and harps: And He will fight with it in battles of shaking.
Isa 30:33 For Tophet is ordained of old; yes, it is prepared for the king; He has made it deep and large: *Its* pile is fire and much wood; the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, kindles it. [1]

Chapter 31

Isa 31:1 Woe to those who go down to Egypt for help; and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they do not look to the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the LORD!
Isa 31:2 Yet He is also wise, and will bring evil, and will not call back His words: But will arise against the house of the evildoers, and against the help of those who work iniquity.
Isa 31:3 Now the Egyptians are men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the LORD stretches out His hand, both he that helps shall fall, and he that is helped shall fall down, and they shall all fail together.
Isa 31:4 For thus the LORD has spoken to me, "Like the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey; when a multitude of shepherds are called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: So shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight for Mount Zion, and for *its* hill.
Isa 31:5 As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending He will also deliver it; and passing over He will preserve it."
Isa 31:6 Turn to Him against whom the children of Israel have deeply revolted.
Isa 31:7 For in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made for you for a sin.
Isa 31:8 "Then the Assyrian shall fall by the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword shall devour him, not of a *contemptible* man; but he shall flee from the sword, and his young men shall be *routed*.
Isa 31:9 And he shall pass over to his stronghold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensign", says the LORD, whose fire is in Zion, and His furnace in Jerusalem.

Chapter 32

Isa 32:1 Behold, a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment.
Isa 32:2 And a man shall be like a hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land.
Isa 32:3 And the eyes of those that see shall not be dim, and the ears of those that hear shall hearken.
Isa 32:4 The heart of the rash shall also understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly.
Isa 32:5 The vile person shall no *longer* be called liberal, nor the *rude* said to be bountiful.
Isa 32:6 For the vile person will speak villainy, and his heart will work iniquity, to practice hypocrisy, and to utter error against the LORD, to make the soul of the hungry empty, and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.
Isa 32:7 Also the instruments of the *rude* are evil: He devises wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaks *truth*.
Isa 32:8 But the liberal devises liberal things; and by liberal things he shall stand.
Isa 32:9 Rise up, you women that are at ease; hear my voice, you careless daughters; give ear to my speech.

---

1 [Note: Tophet; or, Hell]

Isa 32:10 Many days and years shall you be troubled, you careless women: For the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come.
Isa 32:11 Tremble, you women that are at ease; be troubled, you careless ones: Strip yourselves, and make yourselves bare, and gird sackcloth on your loins.
Isa 32:12 They shall lament for the teats, for the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.
Isa 32:13 On the land of my people thorns and briers shall come up; yes, on all the houses of joy in the joyous city:
Isa 32:14 Because the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the forts and towers shall be for *caves* forever, a joy of wild *donkeys*, a pasture of flocks;
Isa 32:15 until the Spirit is poured on us from on high, and the barren wilderness becomes a fruitful field, and the fruitful field is counted as a forest.
Isa 32:16 Then judgment shall dwell in the barren wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field.
Isa 32:17 And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance forever.
Isa 32:18 And My people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places;
Isa 32:19 when it shall hail, coming down on the forest; and the city shall be low in a low place.
Isa 32:20 Blessed are you who sow beside all waters, that send forth *freely* the feet of the ox and the *donkey*.

Chapter 33

Isa 33:1 Woe to you who *plunder*, and you were not *plundered*; and deal treacherously, and they did not deal treacherously with you! When you cease to *plunder*, you shall be *plundered*; and when you make an end of dealing treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with you.
Isa 33:2 O LORD, be gracious to us; we have waited for You: Be their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.
Isa 33:3 At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of Yourself the nations were scattered.
Isa 33:4 And Your plunder shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpillar: As the running to and fro of locusts He shall run on them.
Isa 33:5 The LORD is exalted; for He dwells on high: He has filled Zion with judgment and righteousness.
Isa 33:6 And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of your times, and strength of salvation: The fear of the LORD is His treasure.
Isa 33:7 Behold, their valiant ones shall cry *outside*: The ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly.
Isa 33:8 The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceases: He has broken the covenant, he has despised the cities, he regards no man.
Isa 33:9 The earth mourns and languishes: Lebanon is ashamed and hewn down: Sharon is like a barren wilderness; and Bashan and Carmel shake off their fruits. [1]
Isa 33:10 Now I will rise", says the LORD; now I will be exalted; now I will lift myself up.
Isa 33:11 You shall conceive chaff, you shall bring forth stubble: Your breath shall devour you as fire.

---

[1] [Note: hewn down; or, withered away]

Isa 33:12 And the people shall be as the burnings of lime: As cut up thorns they shall be burned in the fire.
Isa 33:13 Hear, you that are far off, what I have done; and, you that are near, acknowledge my might.
Isa 33:14 The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness has surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? Who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings?
Isa 33:15 He who walks righteously, and speaks uprightly; he who despises the gain of oppressions, who shakes his hands from holding bribes, who stops his ears from hearing of blood, and shuts his eyes from seeing evil;
Isa 33:16 he shall dwell on high: His place of defense shall be the *fortress* of rocks: Bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.
Isa 33:17 Your eyes shall see the king in His beauty: They shall behold the land that is very far off.
Isa 33:18 Your heart shall meditate terror. Where is the scribe? Where is the receiver? Where is he that counted the towers?
Isa 33:19 You shall not see a fierce people, a people of a deeper speech than you can perceive; of a stammering tongue, that you cannot understand.
Isa 33:20 Look on Zion, the city of our solemnities: Your eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; not one of the stakes of it shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords of it be broken.
Isa 33:21 But there the glorious LORD will be to us a place of broad rivers and streams; in which no galley with oars shall go, neither shall a gallant ship pass through it.
Isa 33:22 For the LORD is our judge, the LORD is our Lawgiver, the LORD is our King; He will save us.
Isa 33:23 Your tacklings are loosed; they could not strengthen their mast well, they could not spread the sail: Then the prey of a great plunder is divided; the lame take the prey.
Isa 33:24 And the inhabitant shall not say, "I am sick: The people that dwell in it shall be forgiven their iniquity.

Chapter 34

Isa 34:1 Come near to hear, all you nations; and hearken, all you people: Let the earth hear, and all that is in it; the world, and all things that come forth of it.
Isa 34:2 For the indignation of the LORD is upon all nations, and His fury upon all their armies: He has utterly destroyed them, He has delivered them to the slaughter.
Isa 34:3 Their slain shall also be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcasses, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.
Isa 34:4 And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and heaven shall be rolled together as a scroll: And all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falls off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree.
Isa 34:5 For My sword shall be bathed in heaven: Behold, it shall come down on *Edom*, and on the people of My curse, for judgment.
Isa 34:6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: For the LORD has a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of *Edom*.
Isa 34:7 And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bulls with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.
Isa 34:8 For it is the day of the LORD's vengeance, and the year of recompenses for the controversy of Zion.

Isa 34:9 And the streams of it shall be turned into pitch, and the dust of it into brimstone, and the land of it shall become burning pitch.
Isa 34:10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke of it shall go up forever: From generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it forever and ever.
Isa 34:11 But the *pelican* and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: And He shall stretch out on it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.
Isa 34:12 They shall call the nobles of it to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be nothing.
Isa 34:13 And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses of it: And it shall be a habitation of dragons, and a court for owls.
Isa 34:14 The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.
Isa 34:15 There the great owl shall make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: There the vultures shall also be gathered, every one with her mate.
Isa 34:16 Seek out of the book of the LORD, and read: Not one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: For My mouth has commanded it, and His spirit has gathered them.
Isa 34:17 And He has cast the lot for them, and His hand has divided it to them by line: They shall possess it forever, from generation to generation they shall dwell in it.

Chapter 35

Isa 35:1 The barren wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.
Isa 35:2 It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: The glory of Lebanon shall be given to it, the excellency of Carmel and Sharon, they shall see the glory of the LORD, and the excellency of our God.
Isa 35:3 Strengthen the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.
Isa 35:4 Say to those that are of a fearful heart, "Be strong, fear not: Behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a just retribution; He will come and save you."
Isa 35:5 Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.
Isa 35:6 Then the lame man shall leap as a hart, and the tongue of the mute sing: For in the barren wilderness waters shall break out, and streams in the desert.
Isa 35:7 And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land *shall become* springs of water: In the habitation of dragons, where each lay, shall be grass with reeds and rushes.
Isa 35:8 And a highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: The wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err in *it*.
Isa 35:9 No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up on *it*, they shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk there:
Isa 35:10 And the ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: They shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

Chapter 36

Isa 36:1 Now it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah, that Sennacherib king of Assyria came up against all the defended cities of Judah, and took them.
Isa 36:2 And the king of Assyria sent Rabshakeh from Lachish to Jerusalem to king Hezekiah with a great army. And he stood by the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field.

Isa 36:3 Then Eliakim came forth to him, Hilkiah's son, which was over the house, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah, Asaph's son, the recorder.
Isa 36:4 And Rabshakeh said to them, "Say now to Hezekiah, 'Thus says the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence is this in which you trust?'
Isa 36:5 I say, "you speak (but they are mere vain words) 'I have counsel and strength for war': Now on whom do you trust, that you rebel against me?
Isa 36:6 See, you trust in the staff of this broken reed, on Egypt; on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: So is Pharaoh king of Egypt to all who trust in him.
Isa 36:7 But if you say to me, 'We trust in the LORD our God: Is it not He, whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah has taken away, and said to Judah and to Jerusalem, You shall worship before this altar?'
Isa 36:8 Now therefore, I implore you, give pledges to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give you two thousand horses, if you are able on your part to set riders on them.
Isa 36:9 How then will you turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put your trust in Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?
Isa 36:10 And have I now come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it? The LORD said to me, 'Go up against this land, and destroy it.' "
Isa 36:11 Then Eliakim and Shebna and Joah said to Rabshakeh, "Speak, I implore you, to your servants in the Syrian language; for we understand it: And do not speak to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that are on the wall."
Isa 36:12 But Rabshakeh said, "Has my master sent me to your master and to you to speak these words? Has he not sent me to the men that sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own urine with you?"
Isa 36:13 Then Rabshakeh stood, and cried out with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, "Hear the words of the great king, the king of Assyria.
Isa 36:14 Thus says the king, 'Do not let Hezekiah deceive you: For he shall not be able to deliver you.
Isa 36:15 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, "The LORD will surely deliver us: This city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.'
Isa 36:16 Do not hearken to Hezekiah: For thus says the king of Assyria, 'Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me: And everyone eat of his vine, and everyone of his fig tree, and everyone drink the waters of his own cistern;
Isa 36:17 until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of grain and wine, a land of bread and vineyards.'
Isa 36:18 Beware lest Hezekiah persuade you, saying, 'The LORD will deliver us.' Has any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?
Isa 36:19 Where are the gods of Hamath and Arphad? Where are the gods of Sepharvaim? And have they delivered Samaria out of my hand?
Isa 36:20 Who are they among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand?' "
Isa 36:21 But they held their peace, and did not answer him a word: For the king's commandment was, saying, "Do not answer him."
Isa 36:22 Then Eliakim came, the son of Hilkiah, who was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah, the son of Asaph, the recorder, to Hezekiah with their clothes *torn*, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

Chapter 37

Isa 37:1 And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he *tore* his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.
Isa 37:2 And he sent Eliakim, who was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests covered with sackcloth, to Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.
Isa 37:3 And they said to him, "Thus said Hezekiah, 'This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: For the children have come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.
Isa 37:4 It may be the LORD your God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master has sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the LORD your God has heard: Therefore lift up your prayer for the remnant that is left.' "
Isa 37:5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.
Isa 37:6 And Isaiah said to them, "Thus you shall say to your master, 'Thus says the LORD, "Do not be afraid of the words that you have heard, with which the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed Me.
Isa 37:7 Behold, I will send a blast on him, and he shall hear a rumor, and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land." ' "
Isa 37:8 So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: For he had heard that he had departed from Lachish.
Isa 37:9 And he heard it said concerning Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, "He has come forth to make war with you." And when he heard it, he sent messengers to Hezekiah, saying,
Isa 37:10 "Thus shall you speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, 'Let not your God, in Whom you trust, deceive you, saying, "Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria."
Isa 37:11 Behold, you have heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by destroying them utterly; and shall you be delivered?
Isa 37:12 Have the gods of the nations delivered those whom my fathers have destroyed, as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which were in Telassar?
Isa 37:13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arphad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah?"
Isa 37:14 And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: And Hezekiah went up to the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.
Isa 37:15 And Hezekiah prayed to the LORD, saying,
Isa 37:16 "O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, who dwells between the cherubims, You are the God, even You alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth: You have made heaven and earth.
Isa 37:17 Incline Your ear, O LORD, and hear; open Your eyes, O LORD, and see: And hear all the words of Sennacherib, which he has sent to reproach the living God.
Isa 37:18 Truthfully, LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the nations, and their countries,
Isa 37:19 and have cast their gods into the fire: For they were not gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: Therefore they have destroyed them.
Isa 37:20 Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that You are the LORD, even You only."
Isa 37:21 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, "Thus says the LORD God of Israel, Because you have prayed to Me against Sennacherib king of Assyria:
Isa 37:22 This is the word which the LORD has spoken concerning him; 'The virgin, the daughter of Zion, has despised you, and laughed you to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem has shaken her head at you.

Isa 37:23 Whom have you reproached and blasphemed? And against Whom have you exalted your voice, and lifted up your eyes on high? Even against the Holy One of Israel.
Isa 37:24 By your servants you have reproached the Lord, and have said, "By the multitude of my chariots I have come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and I will cut down the tall cedars of it, and its choice fir trees: And I will enter into the height of its border, and the forest of his Carmel.
Isa 37:25 I have dug, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet I have dried up all the rivers of the besieged places."
Isa 37:26 Have you not heard long ago, how I have done it; and of ancient times, that I have formed it? Now I have brought it to pass, that you should lay waste defended cities into ruinous heaps.
Isa 37:27 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: They were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as grain blasted before it is grown up.
Isa 37:28 But I know your *abode*, and your going out, and your coming in, and your rage against me.
Isa 37:29 Because your rage against me, and your tumult, have come up into my ears, therefore I will put my hook in your nose, and my bridle in your lips, and I will turn back by the way which you came." '
Isa 37:30 And this shall be a sign to you, this year you shall eat such as grows of itself; and the second year that which springs from the same: And in the third year you sow, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of it.
Isa 37:31 And the remnant of the house of Judah who have escaped shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward:
Isa 37:32 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they who escape out of Mount Zion: The zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.'
Isa 37:33 Therefore thus says the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, 'He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shields, nor cast a *siege mound* against it.
Isa 37:34 By the way that he came, by the same he shall return, and shall not come into this city', says the LORD.
Isa 37:35 'For I will defend this city to save it for My own sake, and for My servant David's sake.' "
Isa 37:36 Then the angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and eighty and five thousand: And when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.
Isa 37:37 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelled at Nineveh.
Isa 37:38 And it came to pass, as he was worshiping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of Armenia: And Esarhaddon his son reigned in his place. [1]

Chapter 38

Isa 38:1 In those days Hezekiah was sick to death. And Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz came to him, and said to him, "Thus says the LORD, 'Set your house in order: For you shall die, and not live.' "

---

[1] [Note: Armenia: In Hebrew, Ararat]

Isa 38:2 Then Hezekiah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed to the LORD,
Isa 38:3 and said, "Remember now, O LORD, I beseech You, how I have walked before You in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in Your sight." And Hezekiah wept *bitterly*.
Isa 38:4 Then the word of the LORD came to Isaiah, saying,
Isa 38:5 "Go, and say to Hezekiah, 'Thus says the LORD, the God of David your father, "I have heard your prayer, I have seen your tears: Behold, I will add to your days fifteen years.
Isa 38:6 And I will deliver you and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria: And I will defend this city." '
Isa 38:7 And this shall be a sign to you from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that He has spoken;
Isa 38:8 Behold, I will bring *back* again the shadow of the degrees, which has gone down on the sun dial of Ahaz, *to move* ten degrees backwards."' " So the sun returned ten degrees, *reverting those* degrees it had gone down.
Isa 38:9 The writing of Hezekiah king of Judah, when he had been sick, and was recovered from his sickness:
Isa 38:10 I said in the cutting off of my days, "I shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years."
Isa 38:11 I said, "I shall not see the LORD, even the LORD, in the land of the living: I shall behold man no more with the inhabitants of the world.
Isa 38:12 My age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's tent: I have cut off my life like a weaver: He will cut me off with pining sickness: From day even to night You will make an end of me.
Isa 38:13 I reckoned till morning, that, as a lion, so He will break all my bones: From day even to night You will make an end of me.
Isa 38:14 Like a crane or a swallow, so did I chatter: I mourned as a dove: My eyes fail from looking upward: O LORD, I am oppressed; undertake for me.
Isa 38:15 What shall I say? He has both spoken to me, and Himself has done it: I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul.
Isa 38:16 O Lord, by these things men live, and in all these things is the life of my spirit: So You will recover me, and make me to live.
Isa 38:17 Behold, for peace I had great bitterness: But in love to my soul You have delivered it from the pit of corruption: For You have cast all my sins behind Your back.
Isa 38:18 For the grave cannot praise You, death cannot celebrate You: Those that go down into the pit cannot hope for Your truth.
Isa 38:19 The living, the living, he shall praise you, as I do this day: The father shall make known Your truth to the children.
Isa 38:20 The LORD was ready to save me: Therefore we will sing my songs with the stringed instruments all the days of our life in the house of the LORD.
Isa 38:21 For Isaiah had said, "Let them take a lump of figs, and lay it for a plaster on the boil, and he shall recover."
Isa 38:22 Hezekiah also had said, "What is the sign that I shall go up to the house of the LORD?"

Chapter 39

Isa 39:1 At that time Merodachbaladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, sent letters and a present to Hezekiah: For he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered.

Isa 39:2 And Hezekiah was glad with them, and showed them the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his armor, and all that was found in his treasures: There was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah did not show them.
Isa 39:3 Then Isaiah the prophet came to king Hezekiah, and said to him, "What did these men say? And from where did they come to you?" And Hezekiah said, "They have come from a far country to me, even from Babylon."
Isa 39:4 Then he said, "What have they seen in your house?" And Hezekiah answered, "All that is in my house they have seen: There is nothing among my treasures that I have not showed them."
Isa 39:5 Then Isaiah said to Hezekiah, "Hear the word of the LORD of hosts:
Isa 39:6 'Behold, the days come, that all that is in your house, and that which your fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon: Nothing shall be left', says the LORD.
Isa 39:7 And of your sons that shall issue from you, which you shall beget, they shall take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon."
Isa 39:8 Then Hezekiah said to Isaiah, "Good is the word of the LORD which you have spoken." He said moreover, "For there shall be peace and truth in my days."

Chapter 40

Isa 40:1 "Comfort all of you, comfort my people", said your God.
Isa 40:2 "Speak comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry to her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: For she has received from the LORD's hand double for all her sins."
Isa 40:3 The voice of him that cries in the barren wilderness, "Prepare the way of the LORD, make straight a highway in the desert for our God.
Isa 40:4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: And the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places *smooth*:
Isa 40:5 And the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together: For the mouth of the LORD has spoken it."
Isa 40:6 The voice said, "Cry." And he said, "What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all its goodliness is as the flower of the field:
Isa 40:7 The grass withers, the flower fades: Because the Spirit of the LORD blows upon it: Surely the people are grass.
Isa 40:8 The grass withers, the flower fades: But the word of our God shall stand forever."
Isa 40:9 O Zion, that brings good tidings, get up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that brings good tidings, lift up your voice with strength; lift it up, do not be afraid; say to the cities of Judah, "Behold your God!"
Isa 40:10 Behold, the Lord GOD will come with a strong hand, and His arm shall rule for Him: Behold, His reward is with Him, and His work before Him.
Isa 40:11 He shall feed His flock like a shepherd: He shall gather the lambs with His arm, and carry them in His bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young.
Isa 40:12 Who has measured the waters in the hollow of His hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance?
Isa 40:13 Who has directed the Spirit of the LORD, or being His counselor Has taught him?
Isa 40:14 With whom did He take counsel, and who instructed Him, and taught Him in the path of judgment, and taught Him knowledge, and showed to Him the way of understanding?
Isa 40:15 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: Behold, He takes up the isles as a very little thing.

Isa 40:16 And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor its beasts sufficient for a burnt offering.
Isa 40:17 All nations before Him are as nothing; and they are counted to Him less than nothing, and vanity.
Isa 40:18 To whom then will you liken God? Or what likeness will you compare to Him?
Isa 40:19 The workman melts a graven image, and the goldsmith spreads it over with gold, and casts silver chains.
Isa 40:20 He who is so impoverished that he has no oblation chooses a tree that will not rot; he seeks for himself a cunning workman to prepare a graven image, that shall not be moved.
Isa 40:21 Have you not known? Have you not heard? Has it not been told to you from the beginning? Have you not understood from the foundations of the earth?
Isa 40:22 It is He who sits on the circle of the earth, and its inhabitants are as grasshoppers; that stretches out heaven as a curtain, and spreads them out as a tent to dwell in:
Isa 40:23 Who brings the princes to nothing; He makes the judges of the earth as vanity.
Isa 40:24 Yes, they shall not be planted; yes, they shall not be sown: Yes, their stem shall not take root in the earth: And He shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, and the whirlwind shall take them away as stubble.
Isa 40:25 "To whom then will you liken Me, or to whom shall I be equal?" said the Holy One.
Isa 40:26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who has created these things, who brings out their host by number: He calls them all by names by the greatness of His might, for that He is strong in power; not one fails.
Isa 40:27 Why do you say, "O Jacob, and speak, O Israel, "My way is hid from the LORD, and my judgment is passed over by my God?"
Isa 40:28 Have you not known? Have you not heard, that the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, does not faint, nor is weary? There is no searching of His understanding.
Isa 40:29 He gives power to the faint; and to those who have no might He increases strength.
Isa 40:30 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:
Isa 40:31 But those who wait upon the LORD shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings like eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; they shall walk, and not faint.

Chapter 41

Isa 41:1 Keep silence before me, O islands; and let the people renew their strength: Let them come near; then let them speak: Let us come near together for judgment.
Isa 41:2 Who raised up the righteous man from the east, called him to His foot, gave the nations before him, and made him rule over kings? He gave them as the dust to his sword, and as driven stubble to his bow.
Isa 41:3 He pursued them, and passed safely; even by the way that he had not gone with his feet.
Isa 41:4 Who has worked and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? I the LORD, the first, and with the last; I am He.
Isa 41:5 The isles saw it, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came.
Isa 41:6 Everyone helped his neighbor; and everyone said to his brother, "Be of good courage."
Isa 41:7 So the carpenter encouraged the goldsmith, and he who smooths with the hammer *encouraged* him that smote the anvil, saying, "It is ready for the soldering": And he fastened it with nails, that it should not be moved.
Isa 41:8 "But you, Israel, are My servant, Jacob whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham My friend.

Isa 41:9 You whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called you from its chief men, and said to you, 'You are My servant; I have chosen you, and not cast you away.
Isa 41:10 Fear not; for I am with you: Be not dismayed; for I am your God: I will strengthen you; yes, I will help you; yes, I will uphold you with the right hand of My righteousness.'
Isa 41:11 Behold, all they who were incensed against you shall be ashamed and confounded: They shall be as nothing; and those who strive with you shall perish.
Isa 41:12 You shall seek them, and shall not find them, even they who contended with you: Those who war against you shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nothing.
Isa 41:13 For I the LORD your God will hold your right hand, saying to you, 'Fear not; I will help you.
Isa 41:14 Fear not, you worm Jacob, and you men of Israel; I will help you' ", says the LORD, and your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel.
Isa 41:15 Behold, I will make you a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: You shall thresh the mountains, and beat them small, and shall make the hills as chaff.
Isa 41:16 You shall fan them, and the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: And you shall rejoice in the LORD, and shall glory in the Holy One of Israel.
Isa 41:17 When the poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their tongue fails for thirst, I the LORD will hear them, I the God of Israel will not forsake them.
Isa 41:18 I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the middle of the valleys: I will make the barren wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.
Isa 41:19 I will plant in the barren wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, and the pine, and the box tree together:
Isa 41:20 That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the LORD has done this, and the Holy One of Israel has created it.
Isa 41:21 "Produce your cause", says the LORD; "bring forth your strong reasons", said the King of Jacob.
Isa 41:22 "Let them bring them forth, and show us what shall happen: Let them show the former things, what they are, that we may consider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare to us things to come.
Isa 41:23 Show the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that you are gods: Yes, do good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold it together.
Isa 41:24 Behold, you are of nothing, and your work of nothing: He is an abomination who chooses you.
Isa 41:25 I have raised one up from the north, and he shall come: From the rising of the sun shall he call on My name: And he shall come on princes as on mortar, and as the potter treads clay.
Isa 41:26 Who has declared from the beginning, that we may know? And beforetime, that we may say, 'He is righteous?' Yes, there is none that shows, yes, there is none that declares, yes, there is none that hears your words.
Isa 41:27 The first shall say to Zion, 'Behold, behold them': And I will give to Jerusalem one that brings good tidings.
Isa 41:28 For I beheld, and there was no man; even among them, and there was no counselor, that, when I asked of them, could answer a word.
Isa 41:29 Behold, they are all vanity; their works are nothing: Their molten images are wind and confusion."

Chapter 42

Isa 42:1 => "Behold My servant, Whom I uphold; My elect, in Whom My soul delights; I have put My Spirit upon Him: He shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. [1]
Isa 42:2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause His voice to be heard in the street.
Isa 42:3 A bruised reed He shall not break, and the smoking flax He shall not quench: He shall bring forth judgment to truth.
Isa 42:4 => He shall not fail nor be discouraged, until He has set judgment *upon* the earth: And the isles shall wait for His law." [2]
Isa 42:5 Thus said God the LORD, He who created heaven, and stretched them out; He who spread forth the earth, and that which comes out of it; He that gives breath to the people on it, and spirit to those who walk in it:
Isa 42:6 I the LORD have called You in righteousness, and will hold Your hand, and will keep You, and give You as a covenant to the people, for a light to the Gentiles;
Isa 42:7 to open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and those who sit in darkness out of the prison house.
Isa 42:8 I am the LORD: That is My name: And My glory I will not give to another, neither My praise to graven images.
Isa 42:9 Behold, the former things have come to pass, and I declare new things: Before they spring forth I tell you of them.
Isa 42:10 Sing to the LORD a new song, and His praise from the end of the earth, you who go down to the sea, and all that is in it; the isles, and their inhabitants.
Isa 42:11 Let the barren wilderness and its cities lift up their voice, the villages that Kedar inhabits: Let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.
Isa 42:12 Let them give glory to the LORD, and declare His praise in the islands.
Isa 42:13 The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man, He shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: He shall cry, yes, roar; He shall prevail against His enemies.
Isa 42:14 I have long time held my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: Now I will cry like a travailing woman; I will destroy and devour at once.
Isa 42:15 I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers become islands, and I will dry up the pools.
Isa 42:16 And I will bring the blind by a way that they did not know; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness become light before them, and crooked things straight. I will do these things to them, and not forsake them.
Isa 42:17 They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, who trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, "you are our gods."
Isa 42:18 Hear, you deaf; and look, you blind, that you may see.
Isa 42:19 Who is blind, but My servant? Or deaf, as My messenger that I sent? Who is blind as he who is perfect, and blind as the LORD's servant?
Isa 42:20 Seeing many things, but you do not observe; opening the ears, but he does not hear.
Isa 42:21 The LORD is well pleased for His righteousness' sake; He will magnify the law, and make it honorable.
Isa 42:22 But this is a people robbed and plundered; all of them are snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: They are for a prey, and none delivers; for a plunder, and none said, "Restore."
Isa 42:23 Who among you will give ear to this? Who will hearken and hear for the time to come?

---

[1] [Note: => Key messianic prophecy fulfilled in Matthew 12:18-21]
[2] [Note: => Key messianic prophecy fulfilled in Matthew 12:17-21]

Isa 42:24 Who gave Jacob for a plunder, and Israel to the robbers? Did not the LORD, He against whom we have sinned? For they would not walk in His ways, neither were they obedient to His law.
Isa 42:25 Therefore He has poured on him the fury of His anger, and the strength of battle: And it has set him on fire all around, yet he did not know it; and it burned him, yet he did not take it to heart.

Chapter 43

Isa 43:1 But now thus says the LORD that created you, O Jacob, and He that formed you, O Israel, "Fear not: For I have redeemed you, I have called you by your name; you are Mine.
Isa 43:2 When you pass through the waters, I will be with you; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow you: When you walk through the fire, you shall not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle on you.
Isa 43:3 For I am the LORD your God, the Holy One of Israel, your Savior: I gave Egypt for your ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for you.
Isa 43:4 Since you were precious in My sight, you have been honorable, and I have loved you: Therefore I will give men for you, and people for your life.
Isa 43:5 Fear not: For I am with you: I will bring your seed from the east, and gather you from the west;
Isa 43:6 I will say to the north, 'Give them up'; and to the south, 'Do not keep them back': Bring My sons from afar, and My daughters from the ends of the earth;
Isa 43:7 even everyone that is called by My name: For I have created him for My glory, I have formed him; yes, I have made him."
Isa 43:8 Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears.
Isa 43:9 Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: Who among them can declare this, and show us former things? Let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: Or let them hear, and say, 'It is truth.'
Isa 43:10 You are My witnesses", says the LORD, and My servant whom I have chosen: That you may know and believe Me, and understand that I am He: Before Me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after Me.
Isa 43:11 I, even I, am the LORD; and besides Me there is no savior.
Isa 43:12 I have declared, and have saved, and I have shown, when there was no strange god among you: Therefore you are My witnesses", says the LORD, that I am God.
Isa 43:13 Yes, before the day was, I am he; and there is none that can deliver out of My hand: I will work, and who shall *hinder* it?
Isa 43:14 Thus says the LORD, your Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry is in the ships.
Isa 43:15 I am the LORD, your Holy One, the creator of Israel, your King.
Isa 43:16 Thus says the LORD, which makes a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters;
Isa 43:17 who brings forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: They are extinct, they are quenched as wick.
Isa 43:18 Do not remember the former things, neither consider the things of old.
Isa 43:19 Behold, I will do a new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall you not know it? I will even make a way in the barren wilderness, and rivers in the desert.
Isa 43:20 The wild beast of the field shall honor me, the dragons and the owls: Because I give waters in the barren wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to My people, My chosen.
Isa 43:21 This people *that* I have formed for Myself; they shall show forth My praise.

Isa 43:22 But you have not called on Me, O Jacob; but you have been weary of Me, O Israel.
Isa 43:23 You have not brought Me the small domestic beasts of your burnt offerings; neither have you honored Me with your sacrifices. I have not caused you to serve with an offering, nor wearied you with incense.
Isa 43:24 You have not bought Me sweet cane with money, neither have you filled Me with the fat of your sacrifices: But you have *burdened* Me to serve with your sins, you have wearied Me with your iniquities.
Isa 43:25 I, even I, am He that blots out your transgressions for My own sake, and will not remember your sins.
Isa 43:26 Put Me in remembrance: Let us plead together: Declare yourself, that you may be justified.
Isa 43:27 Your first father has sinned, and your teachers have transgressed against Me.
Isa 43:28 Therefore I have profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproaches.

Chapter 44

Isa 44:1 Yet now hear, O Jacob My servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen:
Isa 44:2 Thus says the LORD that made you, and formed you from the womb, who will help you; Fear not, O Jacob, My servant; and you, Jesurun, whom I have chosen.
Isa 44:3 For I will pour water on him who is thirsty, and floods on the dry ground: I will pour My Spirit on your *descendants*, and My blessing on your offspring:
Isa 44:4 And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water courses.
Isa 44:5 One shall say, 'I am the LORD's'; and another shall call himself by the name of Jacob; and another shall subscribe with his hand to the LORD, and surname himself by the name of Israel.
Isa 44:6 Thus says the LORD the King of Israel, and His Redeemer the LORD of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and beside Me there is no God.
Isa 44:7 And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for Me, since I appointed the ancient people? And the things that are coming, and shall come, let them *declare* these to them.
Isa 44:8 Fear not, neither be afraid: Have I not told you from that time, and have declared it? You are even My witnesses. Is there a God besides Me? Yes, there is no God; I do not know any.
Isa 44:9 Those who make a graven image, all of them are vanity; and their delectable things shall not profit; and they are their own witnesses; they do not see, nor know; that they may be ashamed.
Isa 44:10 Who has formed a god, or cast a graven image that is profitable for nothing?
Isa 44:11 Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed: And the workmen, they are of men: Let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; yet they shall fear, and they shall be ashamed together.
Isa 44:12 The smith with the tongs both works in the coals, and fashions it with hammers, and works it with the strength of his arms: Yes, he is hungry, and his strength fails: He drinks no water, and is faint.
Isa 44:13 The carpenter stretches out his rule; he marks it out with a line; he fits it with planes, and he marks it out with the compass, and makes it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man; that it may remain in the house.
Isa 44:14 He hews himself down cedars, and takes the cypress and the oak, which he strengthens for himself among the trees of the forest: He plants an ash, and the rain does nourish it.

Isa 44:15 Then it shall be for a man to burn: For he will take of it, and warm himself; yes, he kindles it, and bakes bread; yes, he makes a god, and worships it; he makes it a graven image, and falls down to it.
Isa 44:16 He burns part of it in the fire; with part of it he eats flesh; he roasts roast, and is satisfied: Yes, he warms himself, and said, "Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire:
Isa 44:17 And the residue of it he makes into a god, even his graven image: He falls down to it, and worships it, and prays to it, and said, "Deliver me; for you are my god."
Isa 44:18 They have not known nor understood: For He has shut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand.
Isa 44:19 And none considers in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say, "I have burned part of it in the fire; yes, also I have baked bread on the coals of it; I have roasted flesh, and eaten it: And I shall make the residue of it an abomination? Shall I fall down to the stock of a tree?"
Isa 44:20 He feeds on ashes: A deceived heart has turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, "Is there not a lie in my right hand?"
Isa 44:21 Remember these, O Jacob and Israel; for you are My servant: I have formed you; you are My servant: O Israel, you shall not be forgotten by Me.
Isa 44:22 I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, your transgressions, and, as a cloud, your sins: Return to Me; for I have redeemed you.
Isa 44:23 Sing, O you heavens; for the LORD has done it: Shout, you lower parts of the earth: Break forth into singing, you mountains, O forest, and every tree in it: For the LORD has redeemed Jacob, and glorified Himself in Israel.
Isa 44:24 Thus says the LORD, your Redeemer, and He who formed you from the womb, I am the LORD that makes all things; that stretches forth heaven alone; that spreads abroad the earth by Myself;
Isa 44:25 who frustrates the tokens of the liars, and makes diviners mad; who turns wise men backward, and makes their knowledge foolish;
Isa 44:26 that confirms the word of His servant, and performs the counsel of His messengers; that said to Jerusalem, "You shall be inhabited"; and to the cities of Judah, "You shall be built", and I will raise up the decayed places of it:
Isa 44:27 Who said to the deep, "Be dry, and I will dry up your rivers":
Isa 44:28 Who said of Cyrus, "He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure": Even saying to Jerusalem, "You shall be built"; and to the temple, "Your foundation shall be laid."

Chapter 45

Isa 45:1 Thus says the LORD to His anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have held, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two-leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut;
Isa 45:2 I will go before you, and make the crooked places straight: I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut *apart* the bars of iron:
Isa 45:3 And I will give you the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that you may know that I, the LORD, who call you by your name, am the God of Israel.
Isa 45:4 For Jacob My servant's sake, and Israel My elect, I have even called you by your name: I have surnamed you, though you have not known Me.
Isa 45:5 I am the LORD, and there is none *other*, there is no God besides Me: I girded you, though you have not known Me:

Isa 45:6 That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none besides Me. I am the LORD, and there is none *other*.
Isa 45:7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create *calamity*: I the LORD do all these things.
Isa 45:8 *Rain* down, you heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: Let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together; I the LORD have created it.
Isa 45:9 Woe to him that strives with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him who fashions it, 'What are you making?' Or your work, 'He has no *handles*?'
Isa 45:10 Woe to him that said to his father, 'What are you begetting?' or to the woman, 'What have you brought forth?'
Isa 45:11 Thus says the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker, "Ask me of things to come concerning My sons, and concerning the work of My hands you command me, you command Me.
Isa 45:12 I have made the earth, and created man on it: I, even My hands, have outstretched heaven, and all their host I have commanded.
Isa 45:13 I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways: He shall build my city, and he shall let my captives go, not for price nor reward", says the LORD of hosts.
Isa 45:14 Thus says the LORD, "The labor of Egypt, and merchandise of Ethiopia and of the Sabeans, men of stature, shall come over to you, and they shall be yours: They shall come after you; in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down to you, they shall make supplication to you, saying, 'Surely God is in you; and there is none other, there is no *other* God.' "
Isa 45:15 Truly You are a God that hides Yourself, O God of Israel, the Savior.
Isa 45:16 They shall be ashamed, and also confounded, all of them: They who are makers of idols shall go into confusion together.
Isa 45:17 But Israel shall be saved in the LORD with an everlasting salvation: You shall not be ashamed nor confounded *for all* eternity.
Isa 45:18 For thus says the LORD who created heaven; God Himself that formed the earth and made it; He has established it, He did not create it in vain, He formed it to be inhabited: "I am the LORD; and there is none *other*.
Isa 45:19 I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the earth: I did not say to the seed of Jacob, 'You seek me in vain': I the LORD speak righteousness, I declare things that are right.
Isa 45:20 Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, you who have escaped of the nations: They have no knowledge who set up the wood of their graven image, and pray to a god that cannot save.
Isa 45:21 All of you tell, and bring them near; yes, let them take counsel together: Who has declared this from ancient times? Who has told it from that time? Have I not, the LORD? And there is no God besides Me; a just God and a Savior; there is none besides me.
Isa 45:22 Look to Me, and you will be saved, all the ends of the earth: For I am God, and there is none *other*.
Isa 45:23 I have sworn by Myself, the word has gone out of My mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That to Me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear *an oath*.
Isa 45:24 Surely, one shall say, 'In the LORD I have righteousness and strength': Even to Him men shall come; and all that are incensed against Him shall be ashamed.
Isa 45:25 In the LORD all the seed of Israel shall be justified, and shall glory.' "

Chapter 46

Isa 46:1 Bel bows down, Nebo stoops, their idols were upon the beasts, and upon the domestic beasts: Your baggage was heavy laden; they are a burden to the weary beast.
Isa 46:2 They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, but have themselves gone into captivity.
Isa 46:3 "Hearken to Me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of Israel, which are borne by Me from the belly, which are carried from the womb:
Isa 46:4 And even to your old age I am He; and even to hoary hairs I will carry you: I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and will deliver you.
Isa 46:5 To whom will you liken Me, and make Me equal, and compare Me, that we may be alike?
Isa 46:6 They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, and hire a goldsmith; and he makes it a god: They fall down, yes, they worship.
Isa 46:7 They bear him on the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he stands; from his place he shall not move: Yes, one shall cry to him, yet he cannot answer, nor save him out of his trouble.
Isa 46:8 Remember this, and show yourselves men: Bring it to mind again, O you transgressors.
Isa 46:9 Remember the former things of old: For I am God, and there is none other; I am God, and there is none like Me,
Isa 46:10 declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, 'My counsel shall stand, and I will do all My pleasure':
Isa 46:11 Calling a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executes My counsel from a far country: Yes, I have spoken it, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed it, I will also do it.
Isa 46:12 Hearken to Me, all you stouthearted, that are far from righteousness:
Isa 46:13 I bring near My righteousness; it shall not be far off, and My salvation shall not tarry: And I will place salvation in Zion for Israel My glory."

Chapter 47

Isa 47:1 Come down, and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of Babylon, sit on the ground: There is no throne, O daughter of the Chaldeans: For no more shall you be called tender and delicate.
Isa 47:2 Take the millstones, and grind meal: Uncover your locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers.
Isa 47:3 Your nakedness shall be uncovered, yes, your shame shall be seen: I will take vengeance, and I will not meet you as a man.
Isa 47:4 As for our Redeemer, the LORD of hosts is His name, the Holy One of Israel.
Isa 47:5 Sit silent, and go into darkness, O daughter of the Chaldeans: For you shall no *longer* be called The lady of kingdoms.
Isa 47:6 I was angry with My people, I have polluted My inheritance, and given them into your hand: You showed them no mercy; upon the *elderly* you have laid your yoke very heavily.
Isa 47:7 And you said, 'I shall be a lady forever': So that you did not *take* these things to your heart, neither did remember the latter end of it.
Isa 47:8 Therefore hear this now, you who are given to pleasures, that dwell carelessly, that say in your heart, 'I am, and none *other* besides me; I shall not sit as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children':
Isa 47:9 But these two things shall come to you in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: They shall come on you in their perfection for the multitude of your sorceries, and for the great abundance of your enchantments.

Isa 47:10 For you have trusted in your wickedness: You have said, 'None sees me.' Your wisdom and your knowledge have perverted you; and you have said in your heart, 'I am, and none *other* besides me.'
Isa 47:11 Therefore evil shall come on you; you shall not know from where it rises: And mischief shall fall upon you; you shall not be able to put it off: And desolation shall come on you suddenly, which you shall not know.
Isa 47:12 Stand now with your enchantments, and with the multitude of your sorceries, in which you have labored from your youth; if so *perhaps* you shall be able to profit, if so *perhaps* you may prevail.
Isa 47:13 You are wearied in the multitude of your counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save you from these things that shall come on you.
Isa 47:14 Behold, they shall be as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame: There shall not be a coal to warm by, nor fire to sit before.
Isa 47:15 Thus they shall be to you with whom you have labored, even your merchants, from your youth: Everyone shall wander to his quarter; none shall save you.

Chapter 48

Isa 48:1 "Hear this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of the waters of Judah, which swear by the name of the LORD, and make mention of the God of Israel, but not in truth, nor in righteousness.
Isa 48:2 For they call themselves of the holy city, and stay themselves on the God of Israel; The LORD of hosts is his name.
Isa 48:3 I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I showed them; I did them suddenly, and they came to pass.
Isa 48:4 Because I knew that you are obstinate, and your neck is an iron sinew, and your brow brass;
Isa 48:5 I have even from the beginning declared it to you; before it came to pass I showed you it: Lest you should say, 'My idol has done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, has commanded them.'
Isa 48:6 You have heard, seen all this; and will you not declare it? I have showed you new things from this time, even hidden things, and you did not know them.
Isa 48:7 They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day when you did not hear them; lest you should say, 'Behold, I knew them.'
Isa 48:8 Yes, you heard not; yes, you knew not; yes, from that time your ear was not opened: For I knew that you would deal very treacherously, and were called a transgressor from the womb.
Isa 48:9 For My name's sake I will defer my anger, and for my praise I will refrain for you, that I do not cut you off.
Isa 48:10 Behold, I have refined you, but not with silver; I have chosen you in the furnace of affliction.
Isa 48:11 For My own sake, even for My own sake, I will do it: For how should My name be polluted? And I will not give My glory to another.
Isa 48:12 Hearken to Me, O Jacob and Israel, My called; I am He; I am the First, I also am the Last.
Isa 48:13 My hand has also laid the foundation of the earth, and My right hand has spanned heaven: When I call to them, they stand up together.

Isa 48:14 All you, assemble yourselves, and hear; who among them has declared these things? The LORD has loved him: He will do His pleasure on Babylon, and His arm shall be on the Chaldeans.
Isa 48:15 I, even I, have spoken; yes, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous.
Isa 48:16 Come near to me, hear this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there I am: And now the Lord GOD, and His Spirit, has sent me.
Isa 48:17 Thus says the LORD, your Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the LORD your God who teaches you to profit, who leads you by the way that you should go.
Isa 48:18 O that you had hearkened to My commandments! Then your peace *would* have been as a river, and your righteousness as the waves of the sea:
Isa 48:19 Your seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of your *body* like its gravel; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before Me."
Isa 48:20 Go forth from Babylon, flee from the Chaldeans, with a voice of singing you shall declare, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth; all of you say, "The LORD has redeemed His servant Jacob."
Isa 48:21 And they did not thirst when He led them through the deserts: He caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: He split the rock also, and the waters gushed out.
Isa 48:22 "There is no peace for the wicked.", says the LORD.

Chapter 49

Isa 49:1 "Listen to me, O isles; and hearken, all you people from afar; the LORD has called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother He has made mention of my name.
Isa 49:2 And He has made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of His hand He has hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in His quiver He has hid me;
Isa 49:3 and said to me, 'You are My servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified.'
Isa 49:4 Then I said, 'I have labored in vain, I have spent my strength for nothing, and in vain: Yet surely my judgment is with the LORD, and my work with my God.' "
Isa 49:5 "And now", says the LORD that formed me from the womb to be His servant, to bring Jacob again to Him, Though Israel is not gathered, yet I shall be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength.
Isa 49:6 => And He said, 'It is a light thing that You should be My servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved *ones* of Israel: I will also give You for a light to the Gentiles, that You may be My salvation to the end of the earth.' " [1]
Isa 49:7 Thus says the LORD, the Redeemer of Israel, and His Holy One, to Him whom man despises, to Him whom the nation abhors, to a Servant of rulers, "Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD who is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and He shall choose You."
Isa 49:8 Thus says the LORD, "In an acceptable time I have heard You, and in a day of salvation I have helped You: And I will preserve You, and give You for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages;
Isa 49:9 that You may say to the prisoners, 'Go forth'; to those who are in darkness, 'Show yourselves.' "They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places.
Isa 49:10 They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them: For He that has mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall He guide them.

---

[1] [Note: => Key messianic prophecy fulfilled in Luke 2:30-32]

Isa 49:11 And I will make all My mountains a way, and My highways shall be exalted.
Isa 49:12 Behold, these shall come from afar: And lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim."
Isa 49:13 Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: For the LORD has comforted His people, and will have mercy on His afflicted.
Isa 49:14 But Zion said, "The LORD has forsaken me, and my Lord has forgotten me."
Isa 49:15 "Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? Yes, they may forget, yet I will not forget you.
Isa 49:16 Behold, I have graven you on the palms of My hands; your walls are continually before Me.
Isa 49:17 Your children shall make haste; your destroyers and those who made you waste shall go forth from you.
Isa 49:18 Lift up your eyes all around, and behold: All these gather themselves together, and come to you. As I live", says the LORD, "you shall surely clothe yourselves with them all, as with an ornament, and bind them on you, as a bride does.
Isa 49:19 For your waste and your desolate places, and the land of your destruction, shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and those who swallowed you up shall be far away.
Isa 49:20 The children which you shall have, after you have lost the other, shall say again in your ears, 'The place is too strait for me: Give a place to me that I may dwell.'
Isa 49:21 Then you shall say in your heart, 'Who has begotten these to me, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and *wandering* to and fro? And who has brought these up? Behold, I was left alone; these, where had they been?' "
Isa 49:22 Thus says the Lord GOD, "Behold, I will lift up My hand to the Gentiles, and set up My standard to the people: And they shall bring your sons in their arms, and your daughters shall be carried on their shoulders.
Isa 49:23 And kings shall be your nursing fathers, and their queens your nursing mothers: They shall bow down to you with their face toward the earth, and lick up the dust of your feet; and you shall know that I am the LORD: For they shall not be ashamed who wait for Me."
Isa 49:24 Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captive delivered?
Isa 49:25 But thus says the LORD, "Even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: For I will contend with him who contends with you, and I will save your children.
Isa 49:26 And I will feed those who oppress you with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: And all flesh shall know that I the LORD am your Savior and your Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob."

Chapter 50

Isa 50:1 Thus says the LORD, "Where is the bill of your mother's divorce, whom I have put away? Or which of My creditors is it to whom I have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities you have sold yourselves, and for your transgressions your mother is put away.
Isa 50:2 Why, when I came, was there no man? When I called, was there none to answer? Is My hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? Or have I no power to deliver? Behold, at My rebuke I dry up the sea, I make the rivers a barren wilderness: Their fish stinks, because there is no water, and die for thirst.
Isa 50:3 I clothe heaven with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.

Isa 50:4 The Lord GOD has given Me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him who is weary: He wakens morning by morning, He wakens my ear to hear as the learned.
Isa 50:5 The Lord GOD has opened My ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back.
Isa 50:6 => I gave My back to the smiters, and My cheeks to those who plucked off the hair: I did not hide My face from shame and spitting. [1]
Isa 50:7 For the Lord GOD will help Me; therefore I shall not be confounded: Therefore I have set My face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed.
Isa 50:8 He is near who justifies Me; who will contend with Me? Let us stand together: Who is My adversary? Let him come near to Me.
Isa 50:9 Behold, the Lord GOD will help Me; who is he that shall condemn Me? See, they all shall wax old as a garment; the moth shall eat them up.
Isa 50:10 Who is among you that fears the LORD, that obeys the voice of His Servant, that walks in darkness, and has no light? Let him trust in the name of the LORD, and *rely* upon his God.
Isa 50:11 Behold, all you that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: Walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that you have kindled. This you shall have from My hand; you shall lie down in sorrow."

Chapter 51

Isa 51:1 Hearken to Me, all you that follow after righteousness, you that seek the LORD: Look to the rock from which you were hewn, and to the hole of the pit from which you were dug.
Isa 51:2 Look to Abraham your father, and to Sarah who bore you: For I called him alone, and blessed him, and increased him.
Isa 51:3 For the LORD shall comfort Zion: He will comfort all her waste places; and He will make her barren wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the LORD; joy and gladness shall be found in it, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.
Isa 51:4 "Hearken to Me, My people; and give ear to Me, O My nation: For a law shall proceed from Me, and I will make My judgment rest as a light of the people.
Isa 51:5 My righteousness is near; My salvation has gone forth, and My arms shall judge the people; the isles shall wait on Me, and upon My arm they shall trust.
Isa 51:6 Lift up your eyes to heaven, and look upon the earth beneath: For heaven shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they who dwell in it shall die in like manner: But My salvation shall be forever, and My righteousness shall not be abolished.
Isa 51:7 Hearken to Me, all you that know righteousness, the people in whose heart is My law; do not fear the reproach of men, neither be afraid of their revilings.
Isa 51:8 For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: But My righteousness shall be forever, and My salvation from generation to generation.
Isa 51:9 Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the LORD; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. Was it not You who cut Rahab, and wounded the dragon?
Isa 51:10 Are You not the One who has dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; who has made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over?
Isa 51:11 Therefore the redeemed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing to Zion; and everlasting joy shall be upon their head: They shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

---

[1] [Note: => Key messianic prophecy fulfilled in Matthew 26:67 & John 18:22]

Isa 51:12 I, even I, am He who comforts you: Who are you, that you should be afraid of a man who shall die, and of the son of man who shall be made like grass;
Isa 51:13 and forget the LORD your maker, who has stretched forth heaven, and laid the foundations of the earth; and have feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he were ready to destroy? And where is the fury of the oppressor?
Isa 51:14 The captive exile hastens that He may be loosed, and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.
Isa 51:15 But I am the LORD your God, who divided the sea, whose waves roared: The LORD of hosts is His name.
Isa 51:16 And I have put My words in your mouth, and I have covered you in the shadow of My hand, that I may plant heaven, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say to Zion, You are My people.
Isa 51:17 Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, who have drunk the cup of his fury at the hand of the LORD; you have drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, and wrung them out.
Isa 51:18 There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she has brought forth; neither is there any who takes her by the hand of all the sons that she has brought up.
Isa 51:19 These two things have come to you; who shall be sorry for you? Desolation, and destruction, and the famine, and the sword: By whom shall I comfort you?
Isa 51:20 Your sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull in a net: They are full of the fury of the LORD, the rebuke of your God.
Isa 51:21 Therefore now hear this, you afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine:
Isa 51:22 Thus said your Lord the LORD, and your God that pleads the cause of His people, "Behold, I have taken out of your hand the cup of trembling, even the dregs of the cup of My fury; you shall no more drink it again:
Isa 51:23 But I will put it into the hand of those who afflict you; who have said to your soul, 'Bow down, that we may go over': And you have laid your body as the ground, and as the street, to those who went over."

Chapter 52

Isa 52:1 Awake, awake; put on your strength, O Zion; put on your beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: For from now on the uncircumcised and the unclean shall no longer come into you.
Isa 52:2 Shake yourself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem: Loose yourself from the bands of your neck, O captive daughter of Zion.
Isa 52:3 For thus says the LORD, "You have sold yourselves for nothing; and you shall be redeemed without money."
Isa 52:4 For thus says the Lord GOD, "My people formerly went down into Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause.
Isa 52:5 Now therefore, what have I here", says the LORD, "That My people are taken away for nothing? Those who rule over them make them howl", says the LORD; "and My name is blasphemed continually every day.
Isa 52:6 Therefore My people shall know My name: Therefore in that day they shall know that I am He who speaks: Behold, it is I."
Isa 52:7 How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him who brings good tidings, who publishes peace; who brings good tidings of good, who publishes salvation; who said to Zion, "Your God reigns!"

Isa 52:8 Your watchmen shall lift up their voices; with their voices they shall sing together: For they shall see eye to eye, when the LORD brings Zion again.
Isa 52:9 Break forth into joy, sing together, you waste places of Jerusalem: For the LORD has comforted His people, He has redeemed Jerusalem.
Isa 52:10 The LORD has made bare His holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.
Isa 52:11 Depart all of you, depart, go out from there, touch no unclean thing; go out of the midst of her; be clean, you who bear the vessels of the LORD.
Isa 52:12 For you shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: For the LORD will go before you; and the God of Israel will be your rear-guard.
Isa 52:13 => Behold, My servant shall deal prudently, He shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high. 1
Isa 52:14 As many were astonished at you; His visage was so marred more than any man, and His form more than the sons of men:
Isa 52:15 So shall He sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at Him: For they shall see that which had not been told to them; and that which they had not heard they shall consider.

Chapter 53

Isa 53:1 => Who has believed our report? And to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed? 1
Isa 53:2 For He shall grow up before Him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: He has no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him.
Isa 53:3 He is despised and rejected by men; a Man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: And we hid our faces from Him as it were; He was despised, and we did not esteem Him.
Isa 53:4 => Surely He has borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: Yet we had esteemed Him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. 2
Isa 53:5 But He was wounded for our transgressions, He was bruised for our iniquities: The chastisement of our peace was upon Him; and with His stripes we are healed.
Isa 53:6 All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned, every one, to his own way; and the LORD has laid on Him the iniquity of us all.
Isa 53:7 => He was oppressed, and He was afflicted, yet He did not open His mouth: He is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is *silent*, so He does not open His mouth. 3
Isa 53:8 He was taken from prison and from judgment: And who shall declare His generation? For He was cut off out of the land of the living: For the transgression of My people He was stricken.
Isa 53:9 And He made His grave with the wicked, and with the rich in His death; because He had done no violence, neither was any deceit in His mouth.
Isa 53:10 => Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise Him; He has put Him to grief: When You shall make His soul an offering for sin, He shall see His seed, He shall prolong His days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in His hand. 4

---

1 [Note: => Key messianic prophecy fulfilled in Matthew 12:18 & John 12:38]
1 [Note: => Key messianic prophecy fulfilled in John 12:37-41]
2 [Note: => Key messianic prophecy fulfilled in Matthew 8:17]
3 [Note: => Key messianic prophecy fulfilled in Matthew 27:12-14 & John 19:9]
4 [Note: => Key messianic prophecy fulfilled in Romans 4:25]

Isa 53:11 He shall see out of the travail of His soul, and shall be satisfied: By His knowledge My righteous Servant shall justify many; for He shall bear their iniquities.
Isa 53:12 Therefore I will divide to Him a portion with the great, and He shall divide the plunder with the strong; because He has poured out His soul to death: And He was numbered with the transgressors; and He bore the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

Chapter 54

Isa 54:1 "Sing, O barren, you who did not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, you who did not travail with child: For more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife", says the LORD.
Isa 54:2 "Enlarge the place of your tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of your habitations: Spare not, lengthen your cords, and strengthen your stakes;
Isa 54:3 for you shall break forth on the right hand and on the left; and your seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.
Isa 54:4 Fear not; for you shall not be ashamed: Neither will you be confounded; for you shall not be put to shame: For you shall forget the shame of your youth, and shall not remember the reproach of your widowhood any more.
Isa 54:5 For your Maker is your husband; the LORD of hosts is His name; and your Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; He shall be called the God of the whole earth.
Isa 54:6 For the LORD has called you like a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when you were refused", said your God.
Isa 54:7 "For a small moment have I forsaken you; but with great mercies I will gather you.
Isa 54:8 In a little wrath I hid My face from you for a moment; but with everlasting kindness I will have mercy on you", says the LORD your Redeemer.
Isa 54:9 "For this is like the waters of Noah to Me: For as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so I have sworn that I would not be wroth with you, nor rebuke you.
Isa 54:10 For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but My kindness shall not depart from you, neither shall the covenant of My peace be removed", says the LORD who has mercy on you.
Isa 54:11 "O you afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, I will lay your stones with fair colors, and lay your foundations with sapphires.
Isa 54:12 And I will make your windows of agates, and your gates of carbuncles, and all your borders of pleasant stones.
Isa 54:13 And all your children shall be taught of the LORD; and great shall be the peace of your children.
Isa 54:14 In righteousness shall you be established: You shall be far from oppression; for you shall not fear: And far from terror; for it shall not come near you.
Isa 54:15 Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by Me: Whoever shall gather together against you shall fall for your sake.
Isa 54:16 Behold, I have created the smith that blows the coals in the fire, and that brings forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.
Isa 54:17 No weapon that is formed against you shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against you in judgment you shall condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is from Me", says the LORD.

Chapter 55

Isa 55:1 "Ho, everyone that thirsts, come to the waters, and he that has no money; come, buy, and eat; yes, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.
Isa 55:2 Why do you all spend money for that which is not bread? And your labor for that which does not satisfy? Hearken to Me diligently, and eat that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.
Isa 55:3 Incline your ear, and come to Me: Hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David.
Isa 55:4 Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.
Isa 55:5 Behold, you shall call a nation that you do not know, and nations that did not know you shall run to you because of the LORD your God, and for the Holy One of Israel; for He has glorified you."
Isa 55:6 Seek the LORD, all of you, while He may be found, call upon Him while He is near:
Isa 55:7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: And let him return to the LORD, and He will have mercy on him; and to our God, for He will abundantly pardon.
Isa 55:8 "For My thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways My ways", says the LORD.
Isa 55:9 "For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are My ways higher than your ways, and My thoughts than your thoughts.
Isa 55:10 For as the rain comes down, and the snow from heaven, and does not return there, but waters the earth, and makes it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater:
Isa 55:11 So shall My word be that goes forth out of My mouth: It shall not return to Me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing for which I sent it.
Isa 55:12 For you shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: The mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands.
Isa 55:13 Instead of the thorn the fir tree shall come up, and instead of the brier the myrtle tree shall come up: And it shall be to the LORD for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off."

Chapter 56

Isa 56:1 Thus says the LORD, "All of you keep judgment, and do justice: For My salvation is *soon* to come, and My righteousness to be revealed.
Isa 56:2 Blessed is the man who does this, and the son of man who lays hold on it; who keeps the Sabbath from polluting it, and keeps his hand from doing any evil."
Isa 56:3 Neither let the son of the stranger, who has joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, "The LORD has utterly separated me from His people": Neither let the eunuch say, "Behold, I am a dry tree."
Isa 56:4 For thus says the LORD, "To the eunuchs who keep My Sabbaths, and choose the things that please Me, and take hold of My covenant;
Isa 56:5 even to them I will give in My house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.
Isa 56:6 Also the sons of the stranger, who join themselves to the LORD, to serve Him, and to love the name of the LORD, to be His servants, everyone who keeps the Sabbath from polluting it, and takes hold of My covenant;

Isa 56:7 even those I will bring to My holy mountain, and make them joyful in My house of prayer: Their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted on my altar; for My house shall be called a house of prayer for all people."
Isa 56:8 The Lord GOD, who gathers the outcasts of Israel said, "Yet will I gather others to him, besides those who are gathered to him."
Isa 56:9 All you wild beasts of the field, come to devour, yes, you beasts in the forest.
Isa 56:10 His watchmen are blind: They are all ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.
Isa 56:11 Yes, they are greedy dogs who can never have enough, and they are shepherds who cannot understand: They all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.
Isa 56:12 "Come all of you", they say, "I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and tomorrow shall be like today, and much more abundant."

Chapter 57

Isa 57:1 The righteous perishes, and no man *takes* it to heart: And merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come.
Isa 57:2 He shall enter into peace: They shall rest in their beds, each one walking in his uprightness.
Isa 57:3 But draw near here, you sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.
Isa 57:4 Against whom do you yourselves *mock*? Against whom do you make a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? Are you not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood,
Isa 57:5 inflaming yourselves with idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the clefts of the rocks?
Isa 57:6 Among the smooth stones of the stream is your portion; they, they are your lot: Even to them you have poured a drink offering, you have offered a food offering. Should I receive comfort in these?
Isa 57:7 On a lofty and high mountain you have set your bed: Even there you went up to offer sacrifice.
Isa 57:8 Also behind the doors and the posts you have set up your remembrance: For you have *uncovered* yourself to those other than me, and have gone up; you have enlarged your bed, and you made a covenant with them; you loved their bed where you saw it.
Isa 57:9 And you went to the king with fragrant ointment, and increased your perfumes, and sent your messengers far off, and debased yourself even to hell.
Isa 57:10 You are wearied in the greatness of your way; yet you did not say, "There is no hope": You have found the life of your hand; therefore you were not grieved.
Isa 57:11 And of whom have you been afraid or feared, that you have lied, and have not remembered Me, nor laid it to your heart? Have I not held my peace even of old, and you do not fear Me?
Isa 57:12 I will declare your righteousness, and your works; for they shall not profit you.
Isa 57:13 When you cry, let your companies deliver you; but the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take them: But he who puts his trust in Me shall possess the land, and shall inherit My holy mountain;
Isa 57:14 and shall say, "Cast up, all of you, cast up; prepare the way, take the stumbling-block up out of the way of My people."
Isa 57:15 For thus says the high and lofty One who inhabits eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also who is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

Isa 57:16 For I will not contend forever, neither will I always be wroth: For the spirit would fail before Me, and the souls which I have made.
Isa 57:17 For the iniquity of his covetousness I was wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on *backsliding* in the way of his heart.
Isa 57:18 I have seen his ways, and will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts to him and to his mourners.
Isa 57:19 "I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to him who is far off, and to him who is near", says the LORD; "and I will heal him."
Isa 57:20 But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.
Isa 57:21 "There is no peace", said my God, "for the wicked."

Chapter 58

Isa 58:1 "Cry aloud, spare not, lift up your voice like a trumpet, and show My people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.
Isa 58:2 Yet they seek Me daily, and delight to know My ways, as a nation that did righteousness, and did not forsake the ordinance of their God: They ask of Me the ordinances of justice; they take delight in approaching God.
Isa 58:3 They say, 'Why have we fasted, and You do not see? Why have we afflicted our soul, and You do not take *notice*?' Behold, in the day of your fast you find pleasure, and compel all your labors.
Isa 58:4 Behold, you fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: You shall not fast as you do this day, to make your voice heard on high.
Isa 58:5 Is it such a fast that I have chosen? A day for a man to afflict his soul? Is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? Will you call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?
Isa 58:6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? To loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that you break every yoke?
Isa 58:7 Is it not to deal your bread to the hungry, and that you bring the poor that are cast out to your house? When you see the naked, that you cover him; and that you do not hide yourself from your own flesh?
Isa 58:8 Then your light shall break forth like the morning, and your health shall spring forth speedily: And your righteousness shall go before you; the glory of the LORD shall be your rear-guard.
Isa 58:9 Then you shall call, and the LORD shall answer; you shall cry, and He shall say, 'Here I am.' If you take away the yoke from the midst of you, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity;
Isa 58:10 and if you draw out your soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then your light shall rise in obscurity, and your darkness be like the noon day:
Isa 58:11 And the LORD shall guide you continually, and satisfy your soul in drought, and make your bones fat: And you shall be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not.
Isa 58:12 And those who shall be of you shall build the old waste places: You shall raise up the foundations of many generations; and you shall be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in.

Isa 58:13 "If you turn away your foot from the Sabbath, from doing your pleasure on My holy day; and call the Sabbath a delight, the holy of the LORD, honorable; and shall honor Him, not doing your own ways, nor finding your own pleasure, nor speaking your own words:
Isa 58:14 Then you shall delight yourself in the LORD; and I will cause you to ride on the high places of the earth, and feed you with the heritage of Jacob your father: For the mouth of the LORD has spoken it."

Chapter 59

Isa 59:1 Behold, the LORD's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither His ear heavy, that it cannot hear:
Isa 59:2 But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you, that He will not hear.
Isa 59:3 For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have spoken lies, your tongue has muttered perverseness.
Isa 59:4 No one calls for justice, nor does anyone plead for truth: They trust in vanity, and speak lies; they conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity.
Isa 59:5 They hatch adder's eggs, and weave the spider's web: He who eats of their eggs dies, and that which is crushed breaks out into a viper.
Isa 59:6 Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: Their works are works of iniquity, and the act of violence is in their hands.
Isa 59:7 Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: Their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction are in their paths.
Isa 59:8 The way of peace they do not know; and there is no judgment in their goings: They have made them crooked paths: Whoever goes in them shall not know peace.
Isa 59:9 Therefore judgment is far from us, neither does justice overtake us: We wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, but we walk in darkness.
Isa 59:10 We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if we had no eyes: We stumble at noon day as in the night; we are in desolate places like dead men.
Isa 59:11 We all roar like bears, and mourn bitterly like doves: We look for judgment, but there is none; for salvation, but it is far off from us.
Isa 59:12 For our transgressions are multiplied before You, and our sins testify against us: For our transgressions are with us; and as for our iniquities, we know them;
Isa 59:13 in transgressing and lying against the LORD, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood.
Isa 59:14 And judgment is turned away backward, and justice stands afar off: For truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter.
Isa 59:15 Yes, truth fails; and he who departs from evil makes himself a prey: And the LORD saw it, and it displeased Him that there was no judgment.
Isa 59:16 And He saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no intercessor: Therefore His arm brought salvation to Him; and His righteousness sustained Him.
Isa 59:17 For He put on righteousness as a breastplate, and a helmet of salvation on His head; and He put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloak.
Isa 59:18 According to their deeds, He will repay accordingly, fury to adversaries, retaliation to His enemies; to the islands He will repay *as they* deserve.
Isa 59:19 So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and His glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.

Isa 59:20 "And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and to those who turn from transgression in Jacob", says the LORD.
Isa 59:21 "As for Me, this is My covenant with them", says the LORD; "My spirit that is on you, and My words which I have put in your mouth, shall not depart out of your mouth, nor out of the mouth of your seed, nor out of the mouth of your seed's seed", says the LORD, "from now on and forever."

Chapter 60

Isa 60:1 Arise, shine; for your light has come, and the glory of the LORD has risen on you.
Isa 60:2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: But the LORD shall arise upon you, and His glory shall be seen on you.
Isa 60:3 And the Gentiles shall come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising.
Isa 60:4 Lift up your eyes all around, and see: They all gather themselves together, they come to you: Your sons shall come from afar, and your daughters shall be nursed at your side.
Isa 60:5 Then you shall see, and flow together, and your heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the abundance of the sea shall be converted to you, the forces of the Gentiles shall come to you.
Isa 60:6 The multitude of camels shall cover you, the dromedaries of Midian and Ephah; all those from Sheba shall come: They shall bring gold and incense; and they shall show forth the praises of the LORD.
Isa 60:7 All the flocks of Kedar shall be gathered together to you, the rams of Nebaioth shall minister to you: They shall come up on My altar with acceptance, and I will glorify the house of My glory.
Isa 60:8 Who are these that fly like a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?
Isa 60:9 Surely the isles shall wait for Me, and the ships of Tarshish *will come* first, to bring your sons from afar, their silver and their gold with them, to the name of the LORD your God, and to the Holy One of Israel, because He has glorified you.
Isa 60:10 "And the sons of strangers shall build up your walls, and their kings shall minister to you: For in My wrath I smote you, but in My favor I have had mercy on you.
Isa 60:11 Therefore your gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that men may bring to you the forces of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought.
Isa 60:12 For the nation and kingdom that will not serve you shall perish; yes, those nations shall be utterly *ruined*.
Isa 60:13 The glory of Lebanon shall come to you, the fir tree, the pine tree, and the box *tree* together, to beautify the place of My sanctuary; and I will make the place of My feet glorious.
Isa 60:14 Also the sons of those who afflicted you shall come bending to you; and all those who despised you shall bow themselves down at the soles of your feet; and they shall call you; The city of the LORD, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.
Isa 60:15 Whereas you have been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through you, I will make you an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations.
Isa 60:16 You shall also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shall suck the breast of kings: And you shall know that I the LORD am your Savior and your Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.
Isa 60:17 For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood, brass, and for stones, iron: I will also *appoint* peace *as* your officers, and righteousness *as* your exactors.
Isa 60:18 Violence shall no *longer* be heard in your land, *neither* wasting nor destruction within your borders; but you shall call your walls Salvation, and your gates Praise.

Isa 60:19 The sun shall no *longer* be your light by day; neither shall the moon give light to you for brightness: But the LORD shall be to you an everlasting light, and your God your glory.
Isa 60:20 Your sun shall no more go down; neither shall your moon withdraw itself: For the LORD shall be your everlasting light, and the days of your mourning shall be ended.
Isa 60:21 Your people shall all be righteous also: They shall inherit the land forever, the branch of My planting, the work of My hands, that I may be glorified.
Isa 60:22 A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the LORD will hasten it in its time."

Chapter 61

Isa 61:1 "The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon Me; because the LORD has anointed Me to preach good tidings to the meek; He has sent Me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to those that are bound;
Isa 61:2 to proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all who mourn;
Isa 61:3 to appoint to those who mourn in Zion, to give to them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, that He might be glorified.
Isa 61:4 And they shall build the old *ruins*, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.
Isa 61:5 And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen and your vinedressers.
Isa 61:6 But you shall be named the Priests of the LORD: Men shall call you the Ministers of our God: You shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory you yourselves shall boast.
Isa 61:7 For your shame you shall have double *honor*; and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: Therefore in their land they shall possess the double: Everlasting joy shall be to them.
Isa 61:8 "For I the LORD love judgment, I hate robbery for burnt offering; and I will direct their work in truth, and I will make an everlasting covenant with them.
Isa 61:9 And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among the people: All who see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the LORD has blessed."
Isa 61:10 I will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for He has clothed me with the garments of salvation, He has covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decks himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorns herself with her jewels.
Isa 61:11 For as the earth brings forth her bud, and as the garden causes the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord GOD will cause righteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

Chapter 62

Isa 62:1 For Zion's sake I will not hold My peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, until its righteousness goes forth as brightness, and her salvation as a lamp that burns.
Isa 62:2 And the Gentiles shall see your righteousness, and all kings your glory: And you shall be called by a new name, which the mouth of the LORD shall name.
Isa 62:3 You shall also be a crown of glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal diadem in the hand of your God.
Isa 62:4 You shall no *longer* be termed Forsaken; neither shall your land any more be termed Desolate: But you shall be called Hephzibah, and your land Beulah: For the LORD delights in you, and your land shall be married.

Isa 62:5 For as a young man marries a virgin, so shall your sons marry you: And as the bridegroom rejoices over the bride, so shall your God rejoice over you.
Isa 62:6 I have set watchmen on your walls, O Jerusalem, they shall never hold their peace day nor night: You who make mention of the LORD, do not keep silent,
Isa 62:7 and give Him no rest, until He establishes, and until He makes Jerusalem a praise in the earth.
Isa 62:8 The LORD has sworn by His right hand, and by the arm of His strength, "Surely I will no more give your grain to be meat for your enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink your wine, for which you have labored:
Isa 62:9 But they who have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the LORD; and they who have brought it together shall drink it in the courts of My holiness."
Isa 62:10 Go through, go through the gates; prepare the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; lift up a standard for the people.
Isa 62:11 Behold, the LORD has proclaimed to the end of the world, "Say to the daughter of Zion, 'Behold, your salvation comes; behold, His reward is with Him, and His work before Him.' "
Isa 62:12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the LORD: And you shall be called, Sought out, A city not forsaken.

Chapter 63

Isa 63:1 Who is this who comes from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? This *one* who is glorious in His apparel, traveling in the greatness of His strength? "I who speak in righteousness, mighty to save."
Isa 63:2 Why are you red in your apparel, and your garments like him who treads in the winefat?
Isa 63:3 "I have trodden the winepress alone; and from the people there was no one with me: For I will tread them in My anger, and trample them in My fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled on My garments, and I will stain all My clothing.
Isa 63:4 For the day of vengeance is in my heart, and the year of My redeemed has come.
Isa 63:5 And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was no one to uphold: Therefore My own arm brought salvation to Me; and My fury, it upheld Me.
Isa 63:6 And I will tread down the people in My anger, and make them drunk in My fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.
Isa 63:7 I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, and the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD has bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which He has bestowed on them according to His mercies, and according to the multitude of His lovingkindnesses.
Isa 63:8 For He said, "Surely they are My people, children that will not lie": So He was their Savior.
Isa 63:9 In all their affliction He was afflicted, and the angel of His presence saved them: In His love and in His pity He redeemed them; and He bore them, and carried them all the days of old.
Isa 63:10 But they rebelled, and vexed His holy Spirit: Therefore He was turned to be their enemy, and He fought against them.
Isa 63:11 Then He remembered the days of old, Moses, and His people, saying, "Where is He that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of His flock? Where is He that put His holy Spirit within him?
Isa 63:12 That led them by the right hand of Moses with His glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make Himself an everlasting name?
Isa 63:13 That led them through the deep, as a horse in the barren wilderness, that they should not stumble?"

Isa 63:14 As a beast goes down into the valley, the Spirit of the LORD caused him to rest: So You lead Your people, to make Yourself a glorious name.
Isa 63:15 Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of Your holiness and of Your glory: Where is Your zeal and Your strength, the sounding of Your bowels and of Your mercies toward me? Are they restrained?
Isa 63:16 Doubtless You are our father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel does not acknowledge us: You, O LORD, are our Father, our Redeemer; Your name is from everlasting.
Isa 63:17 O LORD, why have You made us to err from Your ways, and hardened our heart from Your fear? Return for Your servants' sake, the tribes of Your inheritance.
Isa 63:18 The people of Your holiness have possessed it but a little while: Our adversaries have trodden down Your sanctuary.
Isa 63:19 We are Yours: You never bore rule over them; they were not called by Your name.

Chapter 64

Isa 64:1 Oh that You would rend heaven, that You would come down, that the mountains might flow down at Your presence,
Isa 64:2 as when the melting fire burns, the fire causes the waters to boil, to make Your name known to Your adversaries, that the nations may tremble at Your presence!
Isa 64:3 When You did terrible things which we did not look for, You came down, the mountains flowed down at Your presence.
Isa 64:4 For since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither has the eye seen, O God, beside You, what He has prepared for Him who waits for Him.
Isa 64:5 You meet him who rejoices and works righteousness, those who remember You in Your ways: Behold, You are wroth; for we have sinned: In those is continuance, and we shall be saved.
Isa 64:6 But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all fade like a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.
Isa 64:7 And there is none who calls on Your name, that stirs up himself to take hold of You: For You have hid Your face from us, and have consumed us, because of our iniquities.
Isa 64:8 But now, O LORD, You are our Father; we are the clay, and You our potter; and we all are the work of Your hand.
Isa 64:9 Be not wroth very sore, O LORD, neither remember iniquity forever: Behold, see, we beseech You, we all are Your people.
Isa 64:10 Your holy cities are a barren wilderness, Zion is a barren wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation.
Isa 64:11 Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised You, is burned up with fire: And all our pleasant things are laid waste.
Isa 64:12 Will You refrain Yourself for these things, O LORD? Will You hold Your peace, and afflict us very sore?

Chapter 65

Isa 65:1 "I am sought by those who did not ask for Me; I am found by those who did not seek Me: I said, 'Behold Me, behold Me', to a nation that was not called by My name.
Isa 65:2 I have spread out My hands all day *long* to a rebellious people, who walk in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts;
Isa 65:3 A people who provoke Me to anger continually to My face; who sacrifice in gardens, and burn incense on altars of brick;
Isa 65:4 who remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, who eat swine's flesh, and broth of abominable things is in their vessels;

Isa 65:5 who say, 'Stand by yourself, do not come near to me; for I am holier than you.' These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burns all day *long*.
Isa 65:6 Behold, it is written before Me: I will not keep silence, but will repay *as they* deserve, even *pay back* an equivalent into their bosom,
Isa 65:7 your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together", says the LORD, "who have burned incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed Me on the hills: Therefore I will measure their former work into their bosom."
Isa 65:8 Thus says the LORD, "As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one said, 'Do not destroy it; for a blessing is in it': So I will do for My servants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.
Isa 65:9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of My mountains: And My elect shall inherit it, and My servants shall dwell there.
Isa 65:10 And Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of Achor a place for the herds to lie down in, for My people that have sought Me.
Isa 65:11 But you are those who forsake the LORD, who forget My holy mountain, who prepare a table for that troop, and who furnish the drink offering to that number.
Isa 65:12 Therefore I will number you to the sword, and you shall all bow down to the slaughter: Because when I called, you did not answer; when I spoke, you did not hear; but did evil before My eyes, and chose that in which I do not delight."
Isa 65:13 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD, "Behold, My servants shall eat, but you shall be hungry: Behold, My servants shall drink, but you shall be thirsty: Behold, My servants shall rejoice, but you shall be ashamed:
Isa 65:14 Behold, My servants shall sing for joy of heart, but you shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for vexation of spirit.
Isa 65:15 And you shall leave your name for a curse to My chosen: For the Lord GOD shall slay you, and call his servants by another name:
Isa 65:16 That he who blesses himself *on* the earth shall bless himself in the God of truth; and he that swears *on* the earth shall swear by the God of truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from My eyes.
Isa 65:17 For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth: And the former shall not be remembered, nor come to mind.
Isa 65:18 But all of you be glad and rejoice forever in what I create: For, behold, I create Jerusalem *as* a rejoicing, and her people a joy.
Isa 65:19 And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in My people: And the voice of weeping shall no *longer* be heard in her, nor the voice of crying.
Isa 65:20 There shall no *longer* be an infant *who lives but a few* days there, nor an old man who has not filled his days: For the child shall die a hundred years old; but the sinner being a hundred years old shall be accursed.
Isa 65:21 And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.
Isa 65:22 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: For as the days of a tree are the days of My people, and My elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.
Isa 65:23 They shall not labor in vain, nor bring forth *children* for trouble; for they are the seed of the blessed of the LORD, and their offspring with them.
Isa 65:24 And it shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.

Isa 65:25 The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bull: And dust shall be the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all My holy mountain", says the LORD.

Chapter 66

Isa 66:1 Thus says the LORD, "The heaven is My throne, and the earth is My footstool: Where is the house that you build to Me? And where is the place of My rest?
Isa 66:2 For all those things My hand has made, and all those things have been *in existence*", says the LORD: "but to this man I will look, even to him who is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembles at My word.
Isa 66:3 He who kills an ox is as if he slew a man; he who sacrifices a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he who offers an oblation, as if he offered swine's blood; he who burns incense, as if he blessed an idol. Yes, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delights in their abominations.
Isa 66:4 I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none answered; when I spoke, they did not hear: But they did evil before My eyes, and chose that in which I did not delight.
Isa 66:5 Hear the word of the LORD, you who tremble at His word; Your brothers who hated you, that cast you out for My name's sake, said, 'Let the LORD be glorified': But He shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed.
Isa 66:6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that renders *pay back* to His enemies.
Isa 66:7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she delivered a male child.
Isa 66:8 Who has heard *of* such a thing? Who has seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? Or shall a nation be born at once? For as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.
Isa 66:9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth?" says the LORD: "shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the womb?" said your God.
Isa 66:10 "Rejoice with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all you who love her: Rejoice for joy with her, you who mourn for her:
Isa 66:11 That you may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that you may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of her glory."
Isa 66:12 For thus says the LORD, "Behold, I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream: Then you shall suck, you shall be borne on her sides, and be dandled on her knees.
Isa 66:13 As one whom his mother comforts, so will I comfort you; and you shall be comforted in Jerusalem."
Isa 66:14 And when you see this, your heart shall rejoice, and your bones shall flourish like a herb: And the hand of the LORD shall be known toward His servants, and His indignation toward His enemies.
Isa 66:15 For, behold, the LORD will come with fire, and with His chariots like a whirlwind, to render His anger with fury, and His rebuke with flames of fire.
Isa 66:16 For by fire and by His sword the LORD will plead with all flesh: And the slain of the LORD shall be many.
Isa 66:17 "They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens behind one tree in the middle, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse, shall be consumed together", says the LORD.

Isa 66:18 "For I know their works and their thoughts: It shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and see My glory.
Isa 66:19 And I will set a sign among them, and I will send those who escape of them to the nations, to Tarshish, Pul, and Lud, who draw the bow, to Tubal, and Javan, to the isles afar off, that have not heard My fame, neither have seen My glory; and they shall declare My glory among the Gentiles.
Isa 66:20 And they shall bring all your brothers out of all nations on horses for an offering to the LORD, and in chariots, and in litters, and on mules, and on swift beasts, to My holy mountain Jerusalem", says the LORD, "as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD.
Isa 66:21 And I will also take from them for priests and for Levites", says the LORD.
Isa 66:22 "For as the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before Me", says the LORD, "so shall your seed and your name remain.
Isa 66:23 And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one Sabbath to another, all flesh shall come to worship before Me", says the LORD.
Isa 66:24 "And they shall go forth, and look on the carcasses of the men that have transgressed against Me: For their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring to all flesh."

Jeremiah

Chapter 1

Jer 1:1 The words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, of the priests that were in Anathoth in the land of Benjamin:
Jer 1:2 To whom the word of the LORD came in the days of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, in the thirteenth year of his reign.
Jer 1:3 It came also in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, to the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of Josiah king of Judah, to the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month.
Jer 1:4 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Jer 1:5 "Before I formed you in the belly I knew you; and before you came forth out of the womb I sanctified you, and I ordained you a prophet to the nations."
Jer 1:6 Then I said, "Ah, Lord GOD! Behold, I cannot speak: For I am a child."
Jer 1:7 But the LORD said to me, "Do not say, 'I am a child': For you shall go to all whom I shall send you, and whatever I command you, you shall speak.
Jer 1:8 Do not be afraid of their faces: For I am with you to deliver you", says the LORD.
Jer 1:9 Then the LORD put forth His hand, and touched my mouth. And the LORD said to me, "Behold, I have put My words in your mouth.
Jer 1:10 See, I have this day set you over the nations and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant."
Jer 1:11 Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying, "Jeremiah, what do you see?" And I said, "I see a *branch* of an almond tree."
Jer 1:12 Then the LORD said to me, "You have seen well: For I will hasten My word to perform it."
Jer 1:13 And the word of the LORD came to me the second time, saying, "What do you see?" And I said, "I see a seething pot; and the face of it is toward the north."

Jer 1:14 Then the LORD said to me, "Out of the north an evil shall break forth on all the inhabitants of the land.
Jer 1:15 For lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north", says the LORD; "and they shall come, and they shall each one set his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all its walls all around, and against all the cities of Judah.
Jer 1:16 And I will utter My judgments against them touching all their wickedness, who have forsaken Me, and have burned incense to other gods, and worshiped the works of their own hands.
Jer 1:17 You therefore gird up your loins, and arise, and speak to all those whom I command you: Do not be dismayed at their faces, lest I confound you before them.
Jer 1:18 For, behold, I have made you this day a defended city, and an iron pillar, and brazen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against its princes, against its priests, and against the people of the land.
Jer 1:19 And they shall fight against you; but they shall not prevail against you; for I am with you", says the LORD, "to deliver you."

Chapter 2

Jer 2:1 Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Jer 2:2 "Go and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, 'Thus says the LORD; "I remember you, the kindness of your youth, the love of your espousals, when you went after Me in the barren wilderness, in a land that was not sown.
Jer 2:3 Israel was holiness to the LORD, and the firstfruits of his increase: All that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them", says the LORD.' "
Jer 2:4 Hear the word of the LORD all of you, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel:
Jer 2:5 Thus says the LORD, "What iniquity have your fathers found in Me, that they have gone far from Me, and have walked after vanity, and have become vain?
Jer 2:6 Neither did they say, 'Where is the LORD who brought us up out of the land of Egypt, that led us through the barren wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelled?'
Jer 2:7 And I brought you into a plentiful country, to eat its fruit and its goodness; but when you entered, you defiled My land, and made My heritage an abomination.
Jer 2:8 The priests did not say, 'Where is the LORD?' And those who handle the law did not know Me: The pastors also transgressed against Me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that do not profit.
Jer 2:9 Why will I yet plead with you", says the LORD, "and with your children's children I will plead.
Jer 2:10 For pass over the isles of Chittim, and see; and send to Kedar, and consider diligently, and see if there is such a thing.
Jer 2:11 Has a nation changed their gods, which are not yet gods? But My people have changed their glory for that which does not profit.
Jer 2:12 Be astonished, O you heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be very desolate all of you", says the LORD.
Jer 2:13 "For My people have committed two evils; they have forsaken Me the fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.
Jer 2:14 Is Israel a servant? Is he a home-born slave? Why is he plundered?

Jer 2:15 The young lions roared on him, and yelled, and they made his land waste: His cities are burned without inhabitant.
Jer 2:16 Also the children of Noph and Tahapanes have broken the crown of your head.
Jer 2:17 Have you not procured this to yourself, in that you have forsaken the LORD your God, when He led you by the way?
Jer 2:18 And now what have you to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Sihor? Or what have you to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river?
Jer 2:19 Your own wickedness shall correct you, and your backslidings shall reprove you: Know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and bitter, that you have forsaken the LORD your God, and that My fear is not in you", said the Lord GOD of hosts.
Jer 2:20 "For from old times I have broken your yoke, and burst your bands; and you said, 'I will not transgress'; when on every high hill and under every green tree you wander, playing the harlot.
Jer 2:21 Yet I had planted you a noble vine, wholly a right seed: How then are you turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine to me?
Jer 2:22 For though you wash yourself with nitre, and take much soap, yet your iniquity is marked before me", said the Lord GOD.
Jer 2:23 "How can you say, 'I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baalim?' See your way in the valley, know what you have done: You are a swift dromedary traversing her ways;
Jer 2:24 A wild donkey used to the barren wilderness, that snuffs up the wind at her pleasure; in her occasion who can turn her away? All those that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her.
Jer 2:25 Withhold your foot from being unshod, and your throat from thirst: But you said, 'There is no hope: No; for I have loved strangers, and after them I will go.'
Jer 2:26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets.
Jer 2:27 Saying to a stock, 'You are my father'; and to a stone, 'You have brought me forth': For they have turned their back to me, and not their face: But in the time of their trouble they will say, 'Arise, and save us.'
Jer 2:28 But where are your gods that you have made yourselves? Let them arise, if they can save you in the time of your trouble: For according to the number of your cities are your gods, O Judah.
Jer 2:29 Why will you plead with me? You have all transgressed against me", says the LORD.
Jer 2:30 "In vain I have smitten your children; they received no correction: Your own sword has devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.
Jer 2:31 O generation, see the word of the LORD all of you. Have I been a barren wilderness to Israel? A land of darkness? Why do my people say, 'We are lords; we will not come to You anymore'?
Jer 2:32 Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? Yet My people have forgotten Me days without number.
Jer 2:33 Why *beautify* your way to seek love? Therefore you also have taught the wicked ones your ways.
Jer 2:34 Also in your skirts is found the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by secret search, but on all these.
Jer 2:35 Yet you say, 'Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me.' Behold, I will plead with you, because you say, 'I have not sinned.'

Jer 2:36 Why gad you about so much to change your way? You also shall be ashamed of Egypt, as you were ashamed of Assyria.
Jer 2:37 Yes, you shall go forth from him, and your hands on your head: For the LORD has rejected your confidences, and you shall not prosper in them."

Chapter 3

Jer 3:1 "They say, "If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, shall he return to her again? Shall that land not be greatly polluted? But you have played the harlot with many lovers; yet return again to me", says the LORD.
Jer 3:2 "Lift up your eyes to the high places, and see where you have not been lain with. In the *road* you have sat for them, as the Arabian in the barren wilderness; and you have polluted the land with your whoredoms and with your wickedness.
Jer 3:3 Therefore the showers have been withheld, and there has been no latter rain; and you had a whore's forehead, you refused to be ashamed.
Jer 3:4 Will you not from this time *forward* cry out to Me, 'My Father, You are the guide of my youth'?
Jer 3:5 Will he reserve his anger forever? Will he keep it to the end? Behold, you have spoken and done evil things as you could."
Jer 3:6 The LORD also said to me in the days of Josiah the king, "Have you seen that which backsliding Israel has done? She has gone up on every high mountain and under every green tree, and there has played the harlot.
Jer 3:7 And I said after she had done all these things, 'Turn to Me.' But she did not return. And her treacherous sister Judah saw it.
Jer 3:8 And I saw, that for all the causes by which backsliding Israel committed adultery, I had put her away and given her a bill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister Judah did not fear, but went and played the harlot also.
Jer 3:9 And it came to pass through the lightness of her whoredom, that she defiled the land, and committed adultery with stone and wooden *idols*.
Jer 3:10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah has not turned to Me with her whole heart, but feignedly", says the LORD.
Jer 3:11 And the LORD said to me, "The backsliding Israel has justified herself more than treacherous Judah.
Jer 3:12 Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, 'Return, you backsliding Israel', says the LORD; 'and I will not cause My anger to fall upon you: For I am merciful', says the LORD, 'and I will not keep anger forever.
Jer 3:13 Only acknowledge your iniquity, that you have transgressed against the LORD your God, and have scattered your ways to the strangers under every green tree, and you have not obeyed My voice', says the LORD.
Jer 3:14 'Turn, O backsliding children', says the LORD; 'for I am married to you: And I will take one of you from a city, and two from a family, and I will bring you to Zion:
Jer 3:15 And I will give you pastors according to My heart, who shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.
Jer 3:16 And it shall come to pass, when you are multiplied and increased in the land, in those days', says the LORD, 'they shall say no more, "The ark of the covenant of the LORD": Neither shall it come to mind: Neither shall they remember it; neither shall they visit it; neither shall that be done any more.

Jer 3:17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the LORD; and all the nations shall be gathered to it, to the name of the LORD, to Jerusalem: Neither shall they walk after the imagination of their evil heart any more.
Jer 3:18 In those days the house of Judah shall walk with the house of Israel, and they shall come together out of the land of the north to the land that I have given for an inheritance to your fathers.
Jer 3:19 But I said, "How shall I put you among the children, and give you a pleasant land, a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations?" and I said, "You shall call Me, my Father; and shall not turn away from Me."
Jer 3:20 Surely as a wife treacherously departs from her husband, so have you dealt treacherously with Me, O house of Israel', says the LORD.
Jer 3:21 A voice was heard on the high places, weeping and supplications of the children of Israel: For they have perverted their way, and they have forgotten the LORD their God.
Jer 3:22 Return, you backsliding children, and I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come to you; for you are the LORD our God."
Jer 3:23 Truly in vain is salvation hoped for from the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: Truly in the LORD our God is the salvation of Israel.
Jer 3:24 For shame has devoured the labor of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters.
Jer 3:25 We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covers us: For we have sinned against the LORD our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even to this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD our God.

Chapter 4

Jer 4:1 "If you will return, O Israel", says the LORD, "return to Me: And if you will put away your abominations out of My sight, then you shall not be removed.
Jer 4:2 And you shall swear, 'The LORD lives', in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; and the nations shall bless themselves in Him, and in Him they shall glory."
Jer 4:3 For thus says the LORD to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, "Break up your fallow ground, and do not sow among thorns.
Jer 4:4 Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, you men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem: Lest My fury come forth like fire, and burn *so* that no one can quench it, because of the evil of your doings."
Jer 4:5 Declare in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say, "Blow the trumpet in the land: Cry, 'gather together', and say, 'Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the defended cities.'
Jer 4:6 Set up the standard toward Zion: Retire, do not stay: For I will bring evil from the north, and a great destruction."
Jer 4:7 The lion has come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way; he has gone forth from his place to make your land desolate; and your cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant.
Jer 4:8 For this gird yourself with sackcloth, lament and howl: For the fierce anger of the LORD is not turned back from us.
Jer 4:9 "And it shall come to pass in that day", says the LORD, "that the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder."
Jer 4:10 Then I said, "Ah, Lord GOD! Surely you have greatly deceived this people and Jerusalem, saying, 'You shall have peace'; whereas the sword reaches to the *heart*."

Jer 4:11 At that time it shall be said to this people and to Jerusalem, "A dry wind of the high places *blows* in the barren wilderness toward the daughter of My people, not to fan, nor to cleanse,
Jer 4:12 even a full wind from those places shall come to Me: Now I will also give sentence against them.
Jer 4:13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his chariots shall be as a whirlwind: His horses are swifter than eagles. Woe to us! For we are plundered."
Jer 4:14 O Jerusalem, wash your heart from wickedness, that you may be saved. How long shall your vain thoughts lodge within you?
Jer 4:15 For a voice declares from Dan, and publishes affliction from Mount Ephraim.
Jer 4:16 "Make mention to the nations; behold, publish against Jerusalem, that watchers come from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Judah.
Jer 4:17 As keepers of a field, they are against her all around; because she has been rebellious against Me", says the LORD.
Jer 4:18 "Your way and your doings have procured these things for you; this is your wickedness, because it is bitter, because it reaches to your heart."
Jer 4:19 My bowels, my bowels! I am pained at my very heart; my heart makes a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because you have heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war.
Jer 4:20 Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is plundered: Suddenly my tents are plundered, and my curtains in a moment.
Jer 4:21 How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet?
Jer 4:22 "For my people are foolish, they have not known Me; they are silly children, and they have no understanding: They are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge."
Jer 4:23 I beheld the earth, and lo, it was without form, and void; and heaven, and they had no light.
Jer 4:24 I beheld the mountains, and lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly.
Jer 4:25 I beheld, and lo, there was no man, and all the birds of heaven had fled.
Jer 4:26 I beheld, and lo, the fruitful place was a barren wilderness, and all its cities were broken down at the presence of the LORD, and by His fierce anger.
Jer 4:27 For thus has the LORD said, "The whole land shall be desolate; yet I will not make a full end *of it*.
Jer 4:28 For this the earth shall mourn, and the heavens above *shall* be black; because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and will not repent, neither will I turn back from it.
Jer 4:29 The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: Every city shall be forsaken, and not a man *shall* dwell in them.
Jer 4:30 And when you are plundered, what will you do? Though you clothe yourself with crimson, though you deck yourself with ornaments of gold, though you rend your face with painting, in vain you shall make yourself fair; your lovers will despise you, they will seek your life.
Jer 4:31 For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, and the anguish as of her that brings forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zion, that mourns herself, that spreads her hands, saying, 'Woe is me now! For my soul is wearied because of murderers.' "

Chapter 5

Jer 5:1 "Run to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in its broad places, if you can find a man, if there is *anyone* who executes judgment, who seeks the truth; and I will pardon it.
Jer 5:2 And though they say, 'The LORD lives'; surely they swear falsely."
Jer 5:3 O LORD, are not Your eyes upon the truth? You have stricken them, but they have not grieved; You have consumed them, but they have refused to receive correction: They have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return.
Jer 5:4 Therefore I said, "Surely these are poor; they are foolish: For they do not know the way of the LORD, nor the judgment of their God.
Jer 5:5 I will *go myself* to the great men, and will speak to them; for they have known the way of the LORD, and the judgment of their God: But these have altogether broken the yoke, and burst the bonds.
Jer 5:6 Why a lion out of the forest shall slay them, and a wolf of the evenings shall plunder them, a leopard shall watch over their cities: Every one who goes out there shall be torn in pieces: Because their transgressions are many, and their backslidings have increased.
Jer 5:7 How shall I pardon you for this? Your children have forsaken me, and sworn by those that are not gods: When I had fed them to the full, they then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots' houses.
Jer 5:8 They were like fed horses in the morning: Every one neighed after his neighbor's wife.
Jer 5:9 Shall I not visit *them* for these things?" says the LORD: "and shall My soul not be avenged on such a nation as this?
Jer 5:10 Go up on her walls, and destroy; but do not make a full end: Take away her battlements; for they are not the LORD's.
Jer 5:11 For the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very treacherously against Me", says the LORD.
Jer 5:12 They have lied concerning the LORD, and said, "It is not He; neither shall evil come on us; neither shall we see sword nor famine:
Jer 5:13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them: Thus shall it be done to them."
Jer 5:14 Therefore thus says the LORD God of hosts, "Because you speak this word, behold, I will make My words in your mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.
Jer 5:15 See, I will bring a nation from afar upon you, O house of Israel", says the LORD: "it is a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language you do not know, neither *can you* understand what they say.
Jer 5:16 Their quiver is as an open sepulcher, they are all mighty men.
Jer 5:17 And they shall eat up your harvest, and your bread, which your sons and your daughters should eat: They shall eat up your flocks and your herds: They shall eat up your vines and your fig trees: They shall impoverish your fenced cities, in which you trusted, with the sword.
Jer 5:18 Nevertheless in those days", says the LORD, "I will not make a full end of you.
Jer 5:19 And it shall come to pass, when you all shall *ask*, 'Why does the LORD our God *do* all these things to us?' Then you shall answer them, 'Like you have forsaken Me, and served strange gods in your land, so shall you serve strangers in a land that is not yours.' "
Jer 5:20 Declare this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying,

Jer 5:21 'Hear now this, O foolish people, and without understanding; who have eyes, and do not see; who have ears, and do not hear:
Jer 5:22 Do you not fear me?' says the LORD: 'will you not tremble at My presence, who has placed the sand as the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it?: And though the waves of it toss themselves, yet they cannot prevail; though they roar, yet they cannot pass over it?
Jer 5:23 But this people has a revolting and a rebellious heart; they have revolted and gone.
Jer 5:24 Neither do they say in their heart, "Let us now fear the LORD our God, who gives rain, both the former and the latter, in His season: He reserves to us the appointed weeks of the harvest."
Jer 5:25 Your iniquities have turned away these things, and your sins have withheld good things from you.
Jer 5:26 'For among My people are found wicked men: They lay wait, as he who sets snares; they set a trap, they catch men.
Jer 5:27 As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: Therefore they have become great, and waxen rich.
Jer 5:28 They are waxen fat, they shine: Yes, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: They do not judge the cause, the cause of the fatherless, yet they prosper; and the right of the needy they do not judge.
Jer 5:29 Shall I not visit for these things?' says the LORD: 'shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?
Jer 5:30 A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land;
Jer 5:31 the prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and My people love to have it so: And what will you do in the end of it?'

Chapter 6

Jer 6:1 O you children of Benjamin, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in Tekoa, and set up a sign of fire in Bethhaccerem: For evil appears out of the north, and great destruction.
Jer 6:2 I have likened the daughter of Zion to a comely and delicate woman.
Jer 6:3 The shepherds with their flocks shall come to her; they shall pitch their tents against her all around; they shall feed every one in his place.
Jer 6:4 Prepare *yourselves for* war against her; arise, and let us go up at noon. Woe to us! For the day goes away, for the shadows of the evening are outstretched.
Jer 6:5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.
Jer 6:6 For thus has the LORD of hosts said, "Hew down trees, and cast a mount against Jerusalem: This is the city to be visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her.
Jer 6:7 As a fountain casts out her waters, so she casts out her wickedness: Violence and plunder are heard in her; before Me continually are grief and wounds.
Jer 6:8 Be instructed, O Jerusalem, lest My soul depart from you; lest I make you desolate, a land not inhabited."
Jer 6:9 Thus says the LORD of hosts, "They shall thoroughly glean the remnant of Israel as a vine: Turn back your hand as a grape gatherer into the baskets."
Jer 6:10 "To whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? Behold, their ear is uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken: Behold, the word of the LORD is a reproach to them; they have no delight in it.

Jer 6:11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the LORD; I am weary with holding in: "I will pour it out on the children abroad, and on the assembly of young men together: For even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with him who is full of days.
Jer 6:12 And their houses shall be turned to others, with their fields and wives together: For I will stretch out My hand upon the inhabitants of the land", says the LORD.
Jer 6:13 "For from the least of them even to the greatest of them everyone is given to covetousness; and from the prophet even to the priest everyone deals falsely.
Jer 6:14 They have also healed the hurt of the daughter of my people *only* slightly, saying, 'Peace, peace'; when there is no peace.
Jer 6:15 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? No, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: Therefore they shall fall among those who fall: At the time that I visit them they shall be cast down", says the LORD.
Jer 6:16 Thus says the LORD, "Stand in the *pathways*, all of you, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk in it, and you shall find rest for your souls. But they said, 'We will not walk in it.'
Jer 6:17 Also I set watchmen over you, saying, 'Hearken to the sound of the trumpet.' But they said, 'We will not hearken.'
Jer 6:18 Therefore hear, you nations, and know, O congregation, what is among them.
Jer 6:19 Hear, O earth: Behold, I will bring evil upon this people, even the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened to My words, nor to My law, but rejected it.
Jer 6:20 *For* what purpose *does* incense from Sheba come to Me, and the sweet cane from a far country? Your burnt offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet to Me."
Jer 6:21 Therefore thus says the LORD, "Behold, I will lay stumbling-blocks before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them; the neighbor and his friend shall perish."
Jer 6:22 Thus says the LORD, "Behold, a people comes from the north country, and a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth.
Jer 6:23 They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they are cruel, and have no mercy; their voice roars like the sea; and they ride on horses, as men *of* war set in array against you, O daughter of Zion.
Jer 6:24 We have heard the fame of it: Our hands wax feeble: Anguish has taken hold of us, and pain, as of a woman in travail.
Jer 6:25 Do not go forth into the field, nor walk by the *road*; for the sword of the enemy and fear are on every side.
Jer 6:26 O daughter of my people, gird *yourself* with sackcloth, and wallow in ashes: Make mourning as for an only son, most bitter lamentation: For the plunderer shall come on us suddenly.
Jer 6:27 "I have set you for a tower and a fortress among My people, that you may know and *test* their way.
Jer 6:28 They are all grievous rebels, walking with slanders: They are brass and iron; they are all corrupters.
Jer 6:29 The bellows are burned, the lead is consumed by the fire; the founder melts in vain: For the wicked are not plucked away.
Jer 6:30 Men shall call them reprobate silver, because the LORD has rejected them.

Chapter 7

Jer 7:1 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

Jer 7:2 "Stand in the gate of the LORD's house, and proclaim this word there, and say, 'Hear the word of the LORD, all you of Judah, that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD.' "
Jer 7:3 Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, "Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.
Jer 7:4 Do not trust in lying words, saying, 'The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, are these.'
Jer 7:5 For if you thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; if you thoroughly execute judgment between a man and his neighbor;
Jer 7:6 if you do not oppress the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and do not shed innocent blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to your hurt:
Jer 7:7 Then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers, forever and ever.
Jer 7:8 Behold, all you trust in lying words, which cannot profit.
Jer 7:9 Will you steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense to Baal, and walk after other gods whom you do not know;
Jer 7:10 and come and stand before Me in this house, which is called by My name, and say, 'We are delivered to do all these abominations?'
Jer 7:11 Has this house, which is called by My name, become a den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even I have seen it", says the LORD.
Jer 7:12 "But all of you go now to My place which was in Shiloh, where I set My name at the first, and see what I did to it for the wickedness of My people Israel.
Jer 7:13 And now, because you have done all these works", says the LORD, "and I spoke to you, rising up early and speaking, but you did not hear; and I called you, but you did not answer;
Jer 7:14 therefore I will do to this house, which is called by My name, in which you trust, and to the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to Shiloh.
Jer 7:15 And I will cast you out of My sight, as I have cast out all your brothers, even the whole seed of Ephraim.
Jer 7:16 Therefore do not pray for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to Me: For I will not hear you.
Jer 7:17 Do you not see what they do in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem?
Jer 7:18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings to other gods, that they may provoke Me to anger.
Jer 7:19 Do they provoke Me to anger?" says the LORD: "do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of their own faces?"
Jer 7:20 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, My anger and My fury shall be poured out on this place, upon man, and upon beast, and on the trees of the field, and on the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched."
Jer 7:21 Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; "Put your burnt offerings to your sacrifices, and eat flesh.
Jer 7:22 For I did not speak to your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices:
Jer 7:23 But this thing I commanded them, saying, 'Obey My voice, and I will be your God, and you shall be My people: And walk in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well to you.

Jer 7:24 But they did not hearken, nor inclined their ear, but walked in the counsels and in the imagination of their evil heart, and went backward, and not forward.
Jer 7:25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt to this day I have even sent to you all My servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending them:
Jer 7:26 Yet they did not hearken to Me, nor inclined their ear, but hardened their neck: They did worse than their fathers.
Jer 7:27 Therefore you shall speak all these words to them; but they will not hearken to you: You shall also call to them; but they will not answer you.
Jer 7:28 But you shall say to them, 'This is a nation that does not obey the voice of the LORD their God, nor receives correction: Truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.'
Jer 7:29 Cut off your hair, O Jerusalem, and cast it away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the LORD has rejected and forsaken the generation of His wrath.
Jer 7:30 For the children of Judah have done evil in My sight", says the LORD: "they have set their abominations in the house which is called by My name, to pollute it.
Jer 7:31 And they have built the high places of Tophet, which is in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; which I did not command them, neither did it come into My heart.
Jer 7:32 Therefore, behold, the days come", says the LORD, "that it shall no *longer* be called Tophet, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom, but the valley of slaughter: For they shall bury in Tophet, until there is no place *left*.
Jer 7:33 And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the wild beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.
Jer 7:34 Then I will cause the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem: For the land shall be desolate."

Chapter 8

Jer 8:1 "At that time", says the LORD, "they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, out of their graves:
Jer 8:2 And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshiped: They shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall be for dung on the face of the earth.
Jer 8:3 And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of those that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places where I have driven them", says the LORD of hosts.
Jer 8:4 Moreover you shall say to them, "Thus says the LORD; 'Shall they fall, and not arise? Shall he turn away, and not return?'
Jer 8:5 Why then is this people of Jerusalem slid back by a perpetual backsliding? They hold fast deceit, they refuse to return.
Jer 8:6 I hearkened and heard, but they did not speak aright: No man repented of his wickedness, saying, 'What have I done?' Everyone turned to his course, as the horse rushes into the battle.
Jer 8:7 Yes, the stork in heaven knows her appointed times; and the turtle and the crane and the swallow observe the time of their coming; but My people do not know the judgment of the LORD.
Jer 8:8 How do you say, 'We are wise, and the law of the LORD is with us?' See, certainly in vain he made it; the pen of the scribes is in vain.

Jer 8:9 The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: Lo, they have rejected the word of the LORD; and what wisdom is in them?
Jer 8:10 Therefore I will give their wives to others, and their fields to those who shall inherit them: For everyone from the least even to the greatest is given to covetousness, from the prophet even to the priest everyone deals falsely.
Jer 8:11 For they have healed the hurt of the daughter of My people slightly, saying, 'Peace, peace'; when there is no peace.
Jer 8:12 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? No, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: Therefore they shall fall among those who fall: In the time of their visitation they shall be cast down", says the LORD.
Jer 8:13 "I will surely consume them", says the LORD: "there shall be no grapes on the vine, nor figs on the fig tree, and the leaf shall fade; and the things that I have given them shall pass away from them."
Jer 8:14 Why do we sit still? Assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defended cities, and let us be silent there: For the LORD our God has put us to silence, and given us water of gall to drink, because we have sinned against the LORD.
Jer 8:15 We looked for peace, but no good came; and for a time of health, and behold trouble!
Jer 8:16 The snorting of His horses was heard from Dan: The whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of His strong ones; for they have come, and have devoured the land, and all that is in it; the city, and those that dwell in it.
Jer 8:17 "For, behold, I will send serpents and adders among you, which will not be charmed, and they shall bite you", says the LORD.
Jer 8:18 When I would comfort myself against sorrow, my heart is faint in me.
Jer 8:19 Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of My people because of those who dwell in a far country: "Is not the LORD in Zion? Is not her king in her? Why have they provoked Me to anger with their graven images, and with strange vanities?"
Jer 8:20 "The harvest is past, the summer has ended, and we are not saved."
Jer 8:21 For the hurt of the daughter of my people I am hurt; I am black; astonishment has taken hold of me.
Jer 8:22 Is there no balm in Gilead; is there no physician there? Why then is the health of the daughter of My people not recovered?

Chapter 9

Jer 9:1 Oh that my head were waters, and my eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people!
Jer 9:2 Oh that I had in the barren wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them! For they are all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men.
Jer 9:3 "And like their bow they bend their tongues for lies: But they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and they do not know me", says the LORD.
Jer 9:4 "Everyone take heed of his neighbor, and do not trust in any brother: For every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbor will walk with slanders.
Jer 9:5 And everyone will deceive his neighbor, and will not speak the truth: They have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity.
Jer 9:6 Your habitation is in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me", says the LORD.

Jer 9:7 Therefore thus says the LORD of hosts, "Behold, I will melt them, and try them; for how shall I do for the daughter of My people?
Jer 9:8 Their tongue is as an arrow shot out; it speaks deceit: One speaks peaceably to his neighbor with his mouth, but in *his* heart he lies in wait.
Jer 9:9 Shall I not visit them for these things?" says the LORD: "shall not My soul be avenged on such a nation as this?"
Jer 9:10 For the mountains I will take up a weeping and wailing, and for the habitations of the barren wilderness a lamentation, because they are burned up, so that none can pass through them; neither can men hear the voice of the domestic beasts; both the fowl of heaven and the beast have fled; they are gone.
Jer 9:11 And I will make Jerusalem heaps, and a den of dragons; and I will make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant."
Jer 9:12 Who is the wise man, that may understand this? And who is he to whom the mouth of the LORD has spoken, that he may declare it, *why* the land perishes and is burned up like a barren wilderness, that none passes through?
Jer 9:13 And the LORD said, "Because they have forsaken My law which I set before them, and have not obeyed My voice, neither walked in it;
Jer 9:14 but have walked after the imagination of their own heart, and after Baalim, which their fathers taught them:"
Jer 9:15 Therefore thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; "Behold, I will feed them, even this people, with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.
Jer 9:16 I will also scatter them among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: And I will send a sword after them, until I have consumed them."
Jer 9:17 Thus says the LORD of hosts, "Consider all of you, and call for the mourning women, that they may come; and send for cunning women, that they may come:
Jer 9:18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters.
Jer 9:19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, 'How are we plundered! We are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because our dwellings have cast us out.' "
Jer 9:20 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O you women, and let your ear receive the word of His mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and everyone her neighbor a lamentation.
Jer 9:21 For death has come up into our windows, and has entered into our palaces, to cut off the children from *outside*, and the young men from the streets.
Jer 9:22 Speak, Thus says the LORD, "Even the carcasses of men shall fall as dung on the open field, and as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather them."
Jer 9:23 Thus says the LORD, "Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches:
Jer 9:24 But let him who glories glory in this, that he understands and knows Me, that I am the LORD who exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, *on* the earth: For in these things I delight", says the LORD.
Jer 9:25 "Behold, the days come", says the LORD, "that I will punish all those who are circumcised with the uncircumcised;
Jer 9:26 Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moab, and all who are in the utmost corners, who dwell in the barren wilderness: For all these nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel are uncircumcised in the heart."

Chapter 10

Jer 10:1 Hear the word which the LORD speaks to you, O house of Israel:
Jer 10:2 Thus says the LORD, "Do not learn the way of the heathen, and do not be dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.
Jer 10:3 For the customs of the people are vain: For one cuts a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the ax.
Jer 10:4 They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, *so* that it does not move.
Jer 10:5 They are upright like the palm tree, but do not speak: They must be *carried*, because they cannot go *by themselves*. Do not be afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither is it in them to do good.
Jer 10:6 For as much as there is none like to You, O LORD; You are great, and Your name is great in might.
Jer 10:7 Who would not fear You, O King of nations? For *fear* appertains to You: For among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, there is none like You.
Jer 10:8 But they are altogether brutish and foolish: The *wooden idol* is a doctrine of vanities.
Jer 10:9 Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: Blue and purple is their clothing: They are all the work of cunning men.
Jer 10:10 But the LORD is the true God, He is the living God, and an everlasting King: At His wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide His indignation.
Jer 10:11 Thus you shall say to them, "The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, they shall even perish from the earth, and from under these heavens."
Jer 10:12 He has made the earth by His power, He has established the world by His wisdom, and has outstretched heaven by His discretion.
Jer 10:13 When He utters His voice, there is a multitude of waters in heaven, and He causes the vapors to ascend from the ends of the earth; He makes lightning with rain, and brings forth the wind out of His treasures.
Jer 10:14 Every man is brutish in His knowledge: Every founder is confounded by the graven image: For His molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.
Jer 10:15 They are vanity, and the work of errors: In the time of their visitation they shall perish.
Jer 10:16 The portion of Jacob is not like them: For He is the former of all things; and Israel is the rod of His inheritance: The LORD of hosts is His name.
Jer 10:17 Gather up your wares out of the land, O inhabitant of the fortress.
Jer 10:18 For thus says the LORD, "Behold, I will sling out the inhabitants of the land at this *time*, and will distress them, that they may find it so."
Jer 10:19 Woe is me for my hurt! My wound is grievous; but I said, "Truly this is a grief, and I must bear it."
Jer 10:20 My tabernacle is plundered, and all my cords are broken: My children have gone forth from me, and they are no *more*: There is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains.
Jer 10:21 For the pastors have become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: Therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.
Jer 10:22 Behold, the noise of the bruit has come, and a great commotion out of the north country, to make the cities of Judah desolate, and a den of dragons.

Jer 10:23 O LORD, I know that the way of man is not in himself: It is not in man who walks to direct his steps.
Jer 10:24 O LORD, correct me, but with judgment; not in Your anger, lest You bring me to nothing.
Jer 10:25 Pour out Your fury on the heathen who do not know you, and on the families that do not call on Your name: For they have eaten up Jacob, and devoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate.

Chapter 11

Jer 11:1 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD saying,
Jer 11:2 "Hear the words of this covenant all of you, and speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem;
Jer 11:3 and say to them, 'Thus says the LORD God of Israel; "Cursed is the man that does not obey the words of this covenant,
Jer 11:4 which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the iron furnace, saying, 'Obey My voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: So you shall be My people, and I will be your God:'
Jer 11:5 That I may perform the oath which I have sworn to your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as it is this day."' " Then I answered, and said, "So be it, O LORD."
Jer 11:6 Then the LORD said to me, "Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, 'Hear the words of this covenant all of you, and do them.
Jer 11:7 For I earnestly protested to your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, even to this day, rising early and protesting, saying, "Obey my voice."
Jer 11:8 Yet they did not obey, nor inclined their ear, but everyone walked in the imagination of their evil heart: Therefore I will bring on them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to do: But they did not do them.' "
Jer 11:9 And the LORD said to me, "A conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem.
Jer 11:10 They have turned back to the iniquities of their forefathers, who refused to hear My words; and they went after other gods to serve them: The house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken My covenant which I made with their fathers."
Jer 11:11 Therefore thus says the LORD, "Behold, I will bring evil on them, which they shall not be able to escape; and though they shall cry to Me, I will not hearken to them.
Jer 11:12 Then the cities of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem shall go, and cry to the gods to whom they offer incense: But they shall not save them at all in the time of their trouble.
Jer 11:13 For according to the number of your cities were your gods, O Judah; and according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem have you set up altars to that shameful thing, even altars to burn incense to Baal.
Jer 11:14 Therefore do not pray for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: For I will not hear them in the time that they cry to Me for their trouble.
Jer 11:15 What has My beloved to do in My house, seeing she has worked lewdness with many, and the holy flesh has passed from you? When you do evil, then you rejoice.
Jer 11:16 The LORD called your name, A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: With the noise of a great tumult He has kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.
Jer 11:17 For the LORD of hosts, who planted you, has pronounced evil against you, for the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves to provoke Me to anger in offering incense to Baal."

Jer 11:18 And the LORD has given me knowledge of it, and I know it: Then you showed me their doings.
Jer 11:19 But I was like a lamb or an ox that is brought to the slaughter; and did not I know that they had devised devices against me, saying, 'Let us destroy the tree with its fruit, and let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his name may not be remembered *anymore*.'
Jer 11:20 But, O LORD of hosts, that judges righteously, that proves the inner reins and the heart *through testing*, let me see Your vengeance on them: For I have revealed my cause to You.
Jer 11:21 Therefore thus says the LORD of the men of Anathoth, who seek your life, saying, "Do not prophesy in the name of the LORD, that you do not die by our hand":
Jer 11:22 Therefore thus says the LORD of hosts, "Behold, I will punish them: The young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by famine:
Jer 11:23 And there shall be no remnant of them: For I will bring evil on the men of Anathoth, even the year of their visitation."

Chapter 12

Jer 12:1 Righteous are You, O LORD, when I plead with You: Yet let me talk with You *about* Your judgments: Why does the way of the wicked prosper? Why are they all happy who deal very treacherously?
Jer 12:2 You have planted them, yes, they have taken root: They grow, yes, they bring forth fruit: You are near in their mouth, and far from their *mind*.
Jer 12:3 But You, O LORD, know me: You have seen me, and tried my heart toward You: Pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for the day of slaughter.
Jer 12:4 How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, for the wickedness of those who dwell in it? The beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, "He shall not see our *final* end."
Jer 12:5 If you have run with the footmen, and they have wearied you, then how can you contend with horses? And if in the land of peace, in which you trusted, they wearied you, then how will you do in the swelling of *the* Jordan?
Jer 12:6 For even your brothers, and the house of your father, even they have dealt treacherously with you; yes, they have called a multitude after you: Do not believe them, though they speak fair words to you.
Jer 12:7 "I have forsaken My house, I have left My heritage; I have given the dearly beloved of My soul into the hand of her enemies.
Jer 12:8 My heritage is to Me like a lion in the forest; it cries out against Me: Therefore I have hated it.
Jer 12:9 My heritage is to Me like a speckled bird, the birds all around are against her; come all of you, assemble all the wild beasts of the field, come to devour.
Jer 12:10 Many pastors have destroyed My vineyard, they have trodden My portion under foot, they have made My pleasant portion a desolate barren wilderness.
Jer 12:11 They have made it desolate, and being desolate it mourns to Me; the whole land is made desolate, because no man *takes* it to heart.
Jer 12:12 The plunderers have come on all high places through the barren wilderness: For the sword of the LORD shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: No flesh shall have peace.

Jer 12:13 They have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: They have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit: And they shall be ashamed of your revenues because of the fierce anger of the LORD."
Jer 12:14 Thus says the LORD against all my evil neighbors, who touch the inheritance which I have caused My people Israel to inherit; "Behold, I will pluck them out of their land, and pluck the house of Judah out from among them.
Jer 12:15 And it shall come to pass, after I have plucked them out that I will return, and have compassion on them, and will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land.
Jer 12:16 And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of My people, to swear by My name, The LORD lives; as they taught My people to swear by Baal; then they shall be built in the midst of My people.
Jer 12:17 But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation", says the LORD.

Chapter 13

Jer 13:1 Thus said the LORD to me, "Go and get yourself a linen girdle, and put it on your loins, and do not put it in water."
Jer 13:2 So I got a girdle according to the word of the LORD, and put it on my loins.
Jer 13:3 And the word of the LORD came to me the second time, saying,
Jer 13:4 "Take the girdle that you have procured, which is on your loins, and arise, go to Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock."
Jer 13:5 So I went, and hid it by *the* Euphrates, as the LORD commanded me.
Jer 13:6 And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said to me, "rise, go to Euphrates, and take the girdle from there, which I commanded you to hide there."
Jer 13:7 Then I went to Euphrates, and dug, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: And behold, the girdle was marred, it was profitable for nothing.
Jer 13:8 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Jer 13:9 "Thus says the LORD, '*In* this manner I will mar the pride of Judah, and the great pride of Jerusalem.
Jer 13:10 This evil people, who refuse to hear My words, who walk in the imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall be *like* even this girdle, which is good for nothing.
Jer 13:11 For as the girdle sticks to the loins of a man, so I have caused the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah to stick to Me', says the LORD; 'that they might be for a people to Me, and for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: But they would not hear.'
Jer 13:12 Therefore you shall speak to them this word; 'Thus says the LORD God of Israel, "Every bottle shall be filled with wine" ': And they shall say to you, 'Do we not know certainly that every bottle shall be filled with wine?'
Jer 13:13 Then you shall say to them, 'Thus says the LORD, "Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit on David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, with drunkenness.
Jer 13:14 And I will dash them one against another, even the fathers and the sons together", says the LORD: "I will not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, but destroy them." ' "
Jer 13:15 Hear all of you, and give ear; be not proud: For the LORD has spoken.

Jer 13:16 Give glory to the LORD your God, before He causes darkness, and before your feet stumble on the dark mountains, and, while you look for light, He turns it into the shadow of death, and makes it gross darkness.
Jer 13:17 But if you will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for your pride; and my eye shall weep bitterly, and run down with tears, because the LORD's flock is carried away captive.
Jer 13:18 Say to the king and to the queen, "Humble yourselves, sit down: For your principalities shall come down, even the crown of your glory."
Jer 13:19 The cities of the south shall be shut up, and none shall open them: Judah shall be carried away captive, all of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive.
Jer 13:20 Lift up your eyes, and behold those who come from the north: Where is the flock that was given *to* you, your beautiful flock?
Jer 13:21 What will you say when he shall punish you? For you have taught them to be captains, and as chief over you: Shall not sorrows take you, *like* a woman in travail?
Jer 13:22 And if you say in your heart, "Why do these things come upon me?" For the greatness of your iniquity your *lower garments* are uncovered, and your heels are made bare.
Jer 13:23 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? Then may all of you also do good, who are accustomed to doing evil?
Jer 13:24 "Therefore I will scatter them as the stubble that passes away by the wind of the barren wilderness.
Jer 13:25 This is your lot, the portion of your measures from Me", says the LORD; "because you have forgotten Me, and trusted in falsehood.
Jer 13:26 Therefore I will uncover your *flowing lower garments* upon your face, that your shame may appear.
Jer 13:27 I have seen your adulteries, and your neighings, the lewdness of your whoredom, and your abominations on the hills in the fields. Woe to you, O Jerusalem! Will you not be made clean? When shall it be *for* once?"

Chapter 14

Jer 14:1 The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah concerning the dearth.
Jer 14:2 Judah mourns, and her gates languish; they are black to the ground; and the cry of Jerusalem has gone up.
Jer 14:3 And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: They came to the pits, and found no water; they returned with their vessels empty; they were ashamed and confounded, and covered their heads.
Jer 14:4 Because the ground is beat down, for there was no rain *on* the earth, the plowmen were ashamed, they covered their heads.
Jer 14:5 Yes, the hind also calved in the field, and forsook it, because there was no grass.
Jer 14:6 And the wild donkeys stood in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like dragons; their eyes failed, because there was no grass.
Jer 14:7 O LORD, though our iniquities testify against us, do it for Your name's sake: For our backslidings are many; we have sinned against You.
Jer 14:8 O the Hope of Israel, his Savior in time of trouble, why should You be as a stranger in the land, and *like* a wayfaring man that turns aside to tarry for a night?
Jer 14:9 Why should You be *like* an astonished man, *like* a mighty man that cannot save? Yet You, O LORD, are in the midst of us, and we are called by Your name; do not leave us.

Jer 14:10 Thus says the LORD to this people, "Thus they have loved to wander, they have not refrained their feet, therefore the LORD does not accept them; He will now remember their iniquity, and visit their sins."
Jer 14:11 Then the LORD said to me, "Do not pray for this people, for their good.
Jer 14:12 When they fast, I will not hear their cry; and when they offer burnt offering and an oblation, I will not accept them: But I will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence."
Jer 14:13 Then I said, "Ah, Lord GOD! Behold, the prophets say to them, 'You shall not see the sword, neither shall you have famine; but I will give you assured peace in this place.' "
Jer 14:14 Then the LORD said to me, "The prophets prophesy lies in My name: I did not send them, neither have I commanded them, *nor* spoke to them: They prophesy to you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nothing, and the deceit of their heart."
Jer 14:15 "Therefore thus says the LORD concerning the prophets that prophesy in My name, and *whom* I have not sent, yet they say, 'Sword and famine shall not be in this land'; 'By sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed.
Jer 14:16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem because of the famine and the sword; and they shall have none to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: For I will pour their wickedness on them.'
Jer 14:17 Therefore you shall say this word to them; 'Let my eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: For the virgin daughter of my people *has been* broken with a great breach, with a very grievous blow.
Jer 14:18 If I go forth into the field, then behold the slain with the sword! And if I enter into the city, then behold those who are sick with famine! Yes, both the prophet and the priest go about into a land that they do not know.' "
Jer 14:19 Have You utterly rejected Judah? Has Your soul loathed Zion? Why have You smitten us, and there is no healing for us? We looked for peace, and there was no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble!
Jer 14:20 We acknowledge our wickedness, O LORD, and the iniquity of our fathers: For we have sinned against You.
Jer 14:21 Do not abhor us, for Your name's sake, do not disgrace the throne of Your glory: Remember, do not break Your covenant with us.
Jer 14:22 Are there any among the vanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain? Or can heaven give showers? Are You not He, O LORD our God? Therefore we will wait upon You: For You have made all these things.

Chapter 15

Jer 15:1 Then the LORD said to me, "Though Moses and Samuel stood before Me, yet My mind could not be toward this people: Cast them out of My sight, and let them go forth.
Jer 15:2 And it shall come to pass, if they say to you, 'Where shall we go forth?' then you shall tell them, 'Thus says the LORD; "Such as are for death, to death; and such as are for the sword, to the sword; and such as are for the famine, to the famine; and such as are for the captivity, to the captivity." '
Jer 15:3 And I will appoint over them four kinds", says the LORD: "the sword to slay, and the dogs to tear, and the fowls of the heaven, and the wild beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.
Jer 15:4 And I will cause them to be removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of Manasseh the son of Hezekiah king of Judah, for that which he did in Jerusalem.

Jer 15:5 For who shall have pity on you, O Jerusalem? Or who shall bemoan you? Or who shall go aside to ask how you are doing?
Jer 15:6 You have forsaken Me", says the LORD, "you have gone backward: Therefore I will stretch out My hand against you, and destroy you; I am weary with repenting.
Jer 15:7 And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will bereave them of children, I will destroy My people since they do not return from their ways.
Jer 15:8 Their widows *will be* increased to Me *more than* the sand of the seas: I have brought against them, against the mother of the young men, a plunderer at noonday: I have caused him to fall upon them suddenly, and terrors on the city.
Jer 15:9 She who has borne seven languishes: She has given up the ghost; her sun has gone down while it was yet day: She has been ashamed and confounded: And the residue of them I will deliver to the sword before their enemies", says the LORD.
Jer 15:10 Woe is me, my mother, that you have borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! I have neither lent on interest, nor have men lent to me on interest; yet every one of them does curse me.
Jer 15:11 The LORD said, "Truly it shall be well with your remnant; truly I will cause the enemy to entreat you well in the time of evil and in the time of affliction.
Jer 15:12 Shall iron break the northern iron and the steel?
Jer 15:13 Your substance and your treasures I will give *as* plunder without price, and that for all your sins, even in all your borders.
Jer 15:14 And I will make you to pass with your enemies into a land which you do not know: For a fire is kindled in My anger, which shall burn on you."
Jer 15:15 O LORD, You know: Remember me and visit me, and *take* revenge *for* me on my persecutors; by Your long-suffering do not take me away: Know that for Your sake I have suffered rebuke.
Jer 15:16 Your words were found, and I ate them; and Your word was to me the joy and rejoicing of my heart: For I am called by Your name, O LORD God of hosts.
Jer 15:17 I did not sit in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone because of Your hand: For You have filled me with indignation.
Jer 15:18 Why is my pain perpetual, and my wound incurable, which refuses to be healed? Will You be altogether as a liar to me, and *like* waters that fail?
Jer 15:19 Therefore thus says the LORD, "If you return, then I will bring you *back* again, and you shall stand before Me: And if you take forth the precious from the vile, you shall be as My mouth: Let them return to you; but you must not return to them.
Jer 15:20 And I will make you a fenced brazen wall to this people: And they shall fight against you, but they shall not prevail against you: For I am with you to save you and to deliver you", says the LORD.
Jer 15:21 "And I will deliver you out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem you out of the hand of the terrible."

Chapter 16

Jer 16:1 The word of the LORD came also to me, saying,
Jer 16:2 "You shall not take a wife, neither shall you have sons or daughters in this place."
Jer 16:3 For thus says the LORD concerning the sons and concerning the daughters who are born in this place, and concerning their mothers who bore them, and concerning their fathers who begat them in this land;

Jer 16:4 "They shall die of grievous deaths; they shall not be lamented; neither shall they be buried; but they shall be as dung on the face of the earth: And they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine; and their carcasses shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the wild beasts of the earth."
Jer 16:5 For thus says the LORD, "Do not enter into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: For I have taken away My peace from this people", says the LORD, "even lovingkindness and mercies.
Jer 16:6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: They shall not be buried, neither shall men lament for them, nor cut themselves, nor make themselves bald for them:
Jer 16:7 Neither shall men tear themselves for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall men give them the cup of consolation to drink for their father or for their mother.
Jer 16:8 You also shall not go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to eat and to drink."
Jer 16:9 For thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; "Behold, I will cause the voice of mirth to cease out of this place *before* your eyes, and in your days, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride.
Jer 16:10 And it shall come to pass, when you shall show this people all these words, and they shall say to you, 'Why has the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us? Or what is our iniquity? Or what is our sin that we have committed against the LORD our God?'
Jer 16:11 Then you shall say to them, 'Because your fathers have forsaken Me', says the LORD, 'and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshiped them, and have forsaken Me, and have not kept My law;
Jer 16:12 and you have done worse than your fathers; for behold, all of you walk after the imagination of his evil heart, everyone, that they may not hearken to Me:
Jer 16:13 Therefore I will cast you out of this land into a land that you do not know, neither you nor your fathers; and there you shall serve other gods day and night; where I will not show you favor.
Jer 16:14 Therefore, behold, the days come", says the LORD, "that it shall no *longer* be said, 'The LORD lives, who brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;'
Jer 16:15 But, 'The LORD lives, who brought up the children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all the lands where he had driven them: And I will bring them again into their land that I gave to their fathers.'
Jer 16:16 Behold, I will send for many fishers", says the LORD, "and they shall fish them; and *afterwards* I will send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.
Jer 16:17 For My eyes are on all their ways: They are not hid from My face, neither is their iniquity hid from My eyes.
Jer 16:18 And first I will repay their iniquity and their sin double; because they have defiled My land, they have filled My inheritance with the carcasses of their detestable and abominable things."
Jer 16:19 O LORD, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come to You from the ends of the earth, and shall say, "Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things in which there is no profit."
Jer 16:20 Shall a man make gods to himself, and they are not gods?
Jer 16:21 "Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know My hand and My might; and they shall know that My name is The LORD."

Chapter 17

Jer 17:1 "The sin of Judah is written with a pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond: It is graven on the *tablet* of their heart, and on the horns of your altars;
Jer 17:2 while their children remember their altars and their groves *of wooden images* by the green trees upon the high hills.
Jer 17:3 O My mountain in the field, I will give your substance and all your treasures to the plunder, and your high places for sin, throughout all your borders.
Jer 17:4 And you, even yourself, shall discontinue from your heritage that I gave you; and I will cause you to serve your enemies in the land which you do not know: For you have kindled a fire in My anger, which shall burn forever."
Jer 17:5 Thus says the LORD; "Cursed is the man that trusts in man, and makes flesh the arm *of his strength*, and whose heart departs from the LORD.
Jer 17:6 For he shall be like the *shrub* in the desert, and shall not see when good comes; but shall inhabit the parched places in the barren wilderness, in a salt land that is not inhabited.
Jer 17:7 Blessed is the man who trusts in the LORD, and whose hope is the LORD.
Jer 17:8 For he shall be like a tree planted by the waters, and which spreads out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat comes, but her leaves shall be green; and shall not be *anxious* in the year of drought, nor shall cease from yielding fruit.
Jer 17:9 The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: Who can know it?
Jer 17:10 I, the LORD, search the heart, I *examine* the *inner* reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.
Jer 17:11 As the partridge sits on eggs, and does not hatch them; so he who gets riches not *rightly*, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be a fool."
Jer 17:12 A glorious high throne from the beginning is the place of our sanctuary.
Jer 17:13 O LORD, the hope of Israel, all who forsake You shall be ashamed. "Those that depart from Me shall be written in the earth, because they have forsaken the LORD, the Fountain of living waters."
Jer 17:14 Heal me, O LORD, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: For You are my praise.
Jer 17:15 Behold, they say to me, "Where is the word of the LORD? Let it now come."
Jer 17:16 As for me, I have not hastened from being a pastor to follow You: Neither have I desired the woeful day; You know: That which came out of my lips was right before You.
Jer 17:17 Be not a terror to me: You are my hope in the day of evil.
Jer 17:18 Let them be confounded who persecute me, but don't let me be confounded: Let them be dismayed, but don't let me be dismayed: Bring on them the day of evil, and destroy them with double destruction.
Jer 17:19 Thus said the LORD to me; "Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, by which the kings of Judah come in, and by which they go out, and in all the gates of Jerusalem;
Jer 17:20 and say to them, 'Hear the word of the LORD, you kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by these gates:
Jer 17:21 Thus says the LORD; "Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on the Sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem;
Jer 17:22 neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the Sabbath day, neither do any work, but hallow the Sabbath day, as I commanded your fathers." '

Jer 17:23 But they did not obey, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction.
Jer 17:24 And it shall come to pass, if all you diligently hearken to Me", says the LORD, "to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the Sabbath day, but hallow the Sabbath day, to do no work on it;
Jer 17:25 then there shall enter into the gates of this city kings and princes sitting on the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem: And this city shall remain forever.
Jer 17:26 And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from the places *around* Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from the plain, and from the mountains, and from the south, bringing burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and food offerings, and incense, and bringing sacrifices of praise, to the house of the LORD.
Jer 17:27 But if you will not hearken to Me to hallow the Sabbath day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the Sabbath day; then I will kindle a fire in its gates, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched."

Chapter 18

Jer 18:1 The word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,
Jer 18:2 "Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause you to hear My words."
Jer 18:3 Then I went down to the potter's house, and behold, he worked a work on the wheels.
Jer 18:4 And the vessel that he made of clay was marred in the hand of the potter: So he made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it.
Jer 18:5 Then the word of the LORD came to Me, saying,
Jer 18:6 "O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter?" says the LORD. "Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so you are in My hand, O house of Israel.
Jer 18:7 At whatever instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy it;
Jer 18:8 if that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil that I thought to do to them.
Jer 18:9 And at whatever instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant it;
Jer 18:10 if it does evil in My sight, that it does not obey My voice, then I will repent of the good, with which I said I would benefit them.
Jer 18:11 Now therefore go to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, speak to the men of Judah, saying, 'Thus says the LORD; "Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: All of you return now, everyone, from his evil way, and make your ways and your doings good." ' "
Jer 18:12 And they said, "There is no hope: But we will walk after our own devices, and we will, everyone, do the imagination of his evil heart."
Jer 18:13 Therefore thus says the LORD; "All of you ask now among the heathen, who has heard such things: The virgin of Israel has done a very horrible thing.
Jer 18:14 Will a man leave the snow of Lebanon which comes from the rock of the field? Or shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place be forsaken?
Jer 18:15 Because My people have forgotten Me, they have burned incense to vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways from the ancient paths, to walk in paths, in a way not cast up;

Jer 18:16 to make their land desolate, and a perpetual hissing; everyone that passes by it shall be astonished, and wag his head.
Jer 18:17 I will scatter them as with an east wind before the enemy; I will show them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity."
Jer 18:18 Then they said, "Come and let us devise devices against Jeremiah; for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us smite him with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words."
Jer 18:19 "Give heed to me, O LORD, and hearken to the voice of those who contend with me.
Jer 18:20 Shall evil be recompensed for good? For they have dug a pit for my soul. Remember that I stood before you to speak good for them, and to turn away Your wrath from them.
Jer 18:21 Therefore deliver up their children to the famine, and pour out their blood by the force of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved of their children, and be widows; and let their men be put to death; let their young men be slain by the sword in battle.
Jer 18:22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, when You shall bring a troop suddenly on them: For they have dug a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet.
Jer 18:23 Yet, LORD, you know all their counsel against me to slay me: Do not forgive their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from Your sight, but let them be overthrown before You; deal thus with them in the time of Your anger."

Chapter 19

Jer 19:1 Thus says the LORD, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests;
Jer 19:2 and go forth to the valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of the east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell you,
Jer 19:3 and say, "Hear the word of the LORD, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; 'Behold, I will bring evil on this place, *for* which whoever hears, his ears shall tingle.
Jer 19:4 Because they have forsaken Me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it to other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah, and have filled this place with the blood of innocents;
Jer 19:5 they have also built the high places of Baal, to burn their sons with fire for burnt offerings to Baal, which I did not commanded, nor spoke it, neither did it come into My mind:
Jer 19:6 Therefore, behold, the days come', says the LORD, 'that this place shall no *longer* be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter.
Jer 19:7 And I will make void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place; and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the hands of those who seek their lives: And I will give their carcasses to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the wild beasts of the earth.
Jer 19:8 And I will make this city desolate, and a hissing; everyone who passes by it shall be astonished and hiss because of all its plagues.
Jer 19:9 And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and everyone shall eat the flesh of his friend in the siege and narrow place, with which their enemies, and they who seek their lives, shall straiten them.
Jer 19:10 Then you shall break the bottle in the sight of the men who go with you,

Jer 19:11 and shall say to them', Thus says the LORD of hosts; 'Even so I will break this people and this city, as one breaks a potter's vessel, that cannot be made whole again: And they shall bury them in Tophet, until there is no place *left* to bury.
Jer 19:12 Thus I will do to this place', says the LORD, 'and to *its* inhabitants, and even make this city as Tophet:
Jer 19:13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled as the place of Tophet, because of all the houses on whose roofs they have burned incense to all the host of heaven, and have poured out drink offerings to other gods.' "
Jer 19:14 Then Jeremiah came from Tophet, where the LORD had sent him to prophesy; and he stood in the court of the LORD's house; and said to all the people,
Jer 19:15 "Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; 'Behold, I will bring on this city and on all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against it, because they have hardened their necks, that they might not hear My words.' "

Chapter 20

Jer 20:1 Now Pashur the son of Immer the priest, who was also chief governor in the house of the LORD, heard that Jeremiah prophesied these things.
Jer 20:2 Then Pashur smote Jeremiah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that were in the high gate of Benjamin, which was by the house of the LORD.
Jer 20:3 And it came to pass on the next day, that Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then Jeremiah said to him, "The LORD has not called your name Pashur, but Magormissabib.
Jer 20:4 For thus says the LORD, 'Behold, I will make you a terror to yourself, and to all your friends: And they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and your eyes shall behold it: And I will give all Judah into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall carry them captive into Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword.
Jer 20:5 Moreover I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labors of it, and all its precious things, and I will give all the treasures of the kings of Judah into the hand of their enemies, who shall plunder them, and take them, and carry them to Babylon.
Jer 20:6 And you, Pashur, and all who dwell in your house shall go into captivity: And you shall come to Babylon, and there you shall die, and shall be buried there, you, and all your friends, to whom you have prophesied lies.' "
Jer 20:7 O LORD, You have deceived me, and I was deceived; You are stronger than I, and have prevailed: I am in derision daily, everyone mocks me.
Jer 20:8 For since I spoke, I cried out, I cried violence and plunder; because the word of the LORD was made a reproach to me, and a derision, daily.
Jer 20:9 Then I said, "I will not make mention of Him, nor speak any more in His name." But His word was in my heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay.
Jer 20:10 For I heard the defaming of many, "Fear on every side." "Report", they said, "and we will report it." All my familiars watched for me to falter, saying, "Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him."
Jer 20:11 But the LORD is with me as a mighty terrible one: Therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not prevail: They shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: Their everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten.

Jer 20:12 But, O LORD of hosts, who *tests* the righteous, and sees the *mind* and the heart, let me see Your vengeance upon them: For I have opened my cause to You.
Jer 20:13 Sing to the LORD, praise the LORD all of you: For He has delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of evildoers.
Jer 20:14 Cursed be the day in which I was born: Let not the day in which my mother bore me be blessed.
Jer 20:15 Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, "A man child is born to you"; making him very glad.
Jer 20:16 And let that man be as the cities which the LORD overthrew, and did not repent: And let him hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noon;
Jer 20:17 because he did not slay me from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb to always be *enlarged* with me.
Jer 20:18 Why did I come forth out of the womb to see labor and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame?

Chapter 21

Jer 21:1 The word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, when king Zedekiah sent to him Pashur the son of Melchiah, and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, saying,
Jer 21:2 "I implore you inquire of the LORD for us; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon makes war against us; it may be that the LORD will deal with us according to all His wondrous works, that *the king* may go up from us."
Jer 21:3 Then Jeremiah said to them, "Thus you shall say to Zedekiah:
Jer 21:4 'Thus says the LORD God of Israel; "Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, with which you fight against the king of Babylon, and against the Chaldeans, who besiege you outside the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city.
Jer 21:5 And I Myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath.
Jer 21:6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: They shall die of a great pestilence.
Jer 21:7 And afterward", says the LORD, "I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those who seek their life: And he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy." '
Jer 21:8 And to this people you shall say, 'Thus says the LORD; "Behold, I set before you the way of life, and the way of death.
Jer 21:9 He who stays in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: But he who goes out, and falls to the Chaldeans that besiege you, he shall live, and his life shall be to him for a prey.
Jer 21:10 For I have set My face against this city for evil, and not for good", says the LORD: "it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire." '
Jer 21:11 And touching the house of the king of Judah, say, 'Hear the word of the LORD;
Jer 21:12 O house of David, thus says the LORD; "Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver him who is plundered out of the hand of the oppressor, lest My fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings.

Jer 21:13 Behold, I am against you, O inhabitant of the valley, and rock of the plain", says the LORD; "which say, 'Who shall come down against us? Or who shall enter into our habitations?'
Jer 21:14 But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings", says the LORD: "and I will kindle a fire in the forest of it, and it shall devour all things around it." ' "

Chapter 22

Jer 22:1 Thus says the LORD; "Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak there this word,
Jer 22:2 and say, 'Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Judah, who sits on the throne of David, you, and your servants, and your people who enter in by these gates:
Jer 22:3 Thus says the LORD; "Execute judgment and righteousness, and deliver the plundered out of the hand of the oppressor: And do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place.
Jer 22:4 For if you indeed do this thing, then there shall enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting on the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people.
Jer 22:5 But if you will not hear these words, I swear by Myself", says the LORD, "that this house shall become a desolation." ' "
Jer 22:6 For thus says the LORD to the king's house of Judah; "You are Gilead to Me, and the head of Lebanon: Yet I will surely make you a barren wilderness, and cities which are not inhabited.
Jer 22:7 And I will prepare destroyers against you, everyone with his weapons: And they shall cut down your choice cedars, and cast them into the fire.
Jer 22:8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbor, 'Why has the LORD done thus to this great city?'
Jer 22:9 Then they shall answer, 'Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD their God, and worshiped other gods, and served them.' "
Jer 22:10 Weep not for the dead, neither bemoan him: But weep *bitterly* for him who goes away: For he shall return no more, nor see his native country.
Jer 22:11 For thus says the LORD touching Shallum the son of Josiah king of Judah, who reigned instead of Josiah his father, who went forth out of this place; "He shall not return here anymore:
Jer 22:12 But he shall die in the place where they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.
Jer 22:13 Woe to him who builds his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; who uses his neighbor's service without wages, and gives him *nothing* for his work;
Jer 22:14 who said, 'I will build myself a wide house and large chambers, and cuts himself out windows; and it is paneled with cedar, and painted with vermilion.'
Jer 22:15 Shall you reign, because you close yourself in cedar? Did not your father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then it was well with him?
Jer 22:16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: Was not this known to me?" says the LORD.
Jer 22:17 But your eyes and your heart are not but for your covetousness, and to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for violence, to do it.
Jer 22:18 Therefore thus says the LORD concerning Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah; "They shall not lament for him, saying, 'Ah my brother! Or, Ah sister!' They shall not lament for him, saying, 'Ah lord! Or, Ah his glory!'

Jer 22:19 He shall be buried with the burial of a donkey, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem.
Jer 22:20 Go up to Lebanon, and cry; and lift up your voice in Bashan, and cry from the passages: For all your lovers are destroyed.
Jer 22:21 I spoke to you in your prosperity; but you said, 'I will not hear.' This has been your manner from your youth, that you have not obeyed My voice.
Jer 22:22 The wind shall eat up all your pastors, and your lovers shall go into captivity: Surely then you shall be ashamed and confounded for all your wickedness.
Jer 22:23 O inhabitant of Lebanon, who makes your nest in the cedars, how gracious shall you be when pangs come on you, the pain as of a woman in travail!
Jer 22:24 "As I live", says the LORD, "though Coniah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah were the signet on my right hand, yet would I pluck you *off*;
Jer 22:25 and I will give you into the hand of those who seek your life, and into the hand of those whose face you fear, even into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chaldeans.
Jer 22:26 And I will cast you out, and your mother who bore you, into another country, where you were not born; and there you shall die.
Jer 22:27 But to the land to which they desire to return, there they shall not return.
Jer 22:28 Is this man Coniah a despised broken idol? Is he a vessel in which is no pleasure? Why are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a land which they do not know?
Jer 22:29 O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD.
Jer 22:30 Thus says the LORD, 'Write *down* this man *as* childless, a man who shall not prosper in his days: For no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting on the throne of David, and ruling anymore in Judah.' "

Chapter 23

Jer 23:1 "Woe to the pastors who destroy and scatter the sheep of My pasture!" says the LORD.
Jer 23:2 Therefore thus says the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed My people; "You have scattered My flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: Behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings", says the LORD.
Jer 23:3 And I will gather the remnant of My flock out of all countries where I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase.
Jer 23:4 And I will set up shepherds over them who shall feed them: And they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking", says the LORD.
Jer 23:5 "Behold, the days come", says the LORD, "that I will raise to David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice *on* the earth.
Jer 23:6 In His days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: And this is His name by which He shall be called: THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.
Jer 23:7 Therefore, behold, the days come", says the LORD, "that they shall no more say, 'The LORD lives, who brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt';
Jer 23:8 but, 'The LORD lives, who brought up and who led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries where I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.'
Jer 23:9 My heart is broken within me because of the prophets; all my bones shake; I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine has overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the words of His holiness.

Jer 23:10 For the land is full of adulterers; for because of swearing the land mourns; the pleasant places of the barren wilderness are dried up, and their course is evil, and their force is not right.
Jer 23:11 For both prophet and priest are profane; yes, in My house I have found their wickedness", says the LORD.
Jer 23:12 "*Therefore* their way shall be to them *like* slippery ways in the darkness: They shall be driven on, and fall in them: For I will bring evil on them, even the year of their visitation", says the LORD.
Jer 23:13 "And I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria; they prophesied in Baal, and caused My people Israel to err.
Jer 23:14 I have also seen a horrible thing in the prophets of Jerusalem: They commit adultery and walk in lies: They also strengthen the hands of evildoers, *so* that no one returns from his wickedness; they are, all of them, as Sodom to Me, and her inhabitants *like* Gomorrah.
Jer 23:15 Therefore thus says the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets; 'Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: For from the prophets of Jerusalem has profaneness gone forth into all the land.' "
Jer 23:16 Thus says the LORD of hosts, "Do not hearken to the words of the prophets that prophesy to you: They make you vain: They speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the LORD.
Jer 23:17 Still they say to those who despise Me, 'The LORD has said, "You shall have peace" '; and they say to everyone who walks after the imagination of his own heart, "No evil shall come upon you.' "
Jer 23:18 For who has stood in the counsel of the LORD, and has perceived and heard His word? Who has marked His word, and heard it?
Jer 23:19 Behold, a whirlwind of the LORD has gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: It shall fall grievously on the head of the wicked.
Jer 23:20 The anger of the LORD shall not return, until He has executed, and till He has performed the thoughts of His heart: In the latter days you shall consider it perfectly.
Jer 23:21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.
Jer 23:22 But if they had stood in My counsel, and had caused My people to hear My words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.
Jer 23:23 "Am I a God *near* at hand", says the LORD, "and not a God afar off?
Jer 23:24 Can *anyone* hide himself in secret places *such* that I shall not see him?" says the LORD. "Do I not fill heaven and earth?" says the LORD.
Jer 23:25 "I have heard what the prophets said, "who prophesy lies in My name, saying, 'I have dreamed, I have dreamed.'
Jer 23:26 How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets who prophesy lies? Yes, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart;
Jer 23:27 who think to cause My people to forget My name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbor, as their fathers have forgotten My name for Baal.
Jer 23:28 The prophet who has a dream, let him tell a dream; and he who has My word, let him speak My word faithfully. What is the chaff to the wheat?" says the LORD.
Jer 23:29 "Is not My word like a fire?" says the LORD; "and like a hammer that breaks the rock in pieces?
Jer 23:30 Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets", says the LORD, "who steal My words, everyone, from his neighbor.

Jer 23:31 Behold, I am against the prophets", says the LORD, "who use their tongues, and say, 'He said.'
Jer 23:32 Behold, I am against those who prophesy false dreams", says the LORD, "and do tell them, and cause My people to err by their lies, and by their lightness; yet I did not send them, nor commanded them: Therefore they shall not profit this people at all", says the LORD.
Jer 23:33 "And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask you, saying, 'What is the burden of the LORD?' you shall then say to them, 'What burden?' I will even forsake you", says the LORD.
Jer 23:34 "And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, 'The burden of the LORD', I will even punish that man and his house.
Jer 23:35 Thus you shall say, "everyone, to his neighbor, and everyone to his brother, 'What has the LORD answered?' and, 'What has the LORD spoken?'
Jer 23:36 And the burden of the LORD you shall mention no more: For every man's word shall be his burden; for you have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts, our God.
Jer 23:37 Thus you shall say to the prophet, 'What has the LORD answered you?' and, 'What has the LORD spoken?'
Jer 23:38 But since you say, 'The burden of the LORD'; therefore thus says the LORD; 'Because you say this word, "The burden of the LORD", and I have sent to you, saying, "You shall not say, 'The burden of the LORD' ";
Jer 23:39 therefore, behold, I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you out of My presence:
Jer 23:40 And I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten."

Chapter 24

Jer 24:1 The LORD showed me, and behold, two baskets of figs were set before the temple of the LORD, after that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the carpenters and smiths, from Jerusalem, and brought them to Babylon.
Jer 24:2 One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe: And the other basket had very naughty figs, which could not be eaten, they were so bad.
Jer 24:3 Then the LORD said to me, "What do you see, Jeremiah?" And I said, "Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil."
Jer 24:4 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Jer 24:5 "Thus says the LORD, the God of Israel; 'Like these good figs, so I will acknowledge those who are carried away captive of Judah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chaldeans for their good.
Jer 24:6 For I will set my eyes upon them for good, and I will bring them to this land again: And I will build them, and not pull them down; and I will plant them, and not pluck them up.
Jer 24:7 And I will give them a heart to know Me, that I am the LORD: And they shall be My people, and I will be their God: For they shall return to Me with their whole heart.
Jer 24:8 And as the evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil'; surely thus says the LORD, 'So I will give Zedekiah the king of Judah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, who remain in this land, and those who dwell in the land of Egypt:
Jer 24:9 And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places where I shall drive them.

Jer 24:10 And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, until they are consumed from off the land that I gave to them and to their fathers.' "

Chapter 25

Jer 25:1 The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that was the first year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon;
Jer 25:2 which Jeremiah the prophet spoke to all the people of Judah, and to all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying,
Jer 25:3 "From the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, even to this day, that is the twenty-third year, the word of the LORD has come to me, and I have spoken to you, rising early and speaking; but you all have not hearkened.
Jer 25:4 And the LORD has sent to you all His servants the prophets, rising early and sending them; but you have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear.
Jer 25:5 They said, 'All of you turn now again, everyone from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the LORD has given to you and to your fathers forever and ever:
Jer 25:6 And do not go after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and do not provoke Me to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no *harm*.'
Jer 25:7 "Yet you all have not hearkened to Me", says the LORD; "that you might provoke Me to anger with the works of your hands, to your own hurt.
Jer 25:8 Therefore thus says the LORD of hosts; 'Because you have not heard My words,
Jer 25:9 behold, I will send and take all the families of the north', says the LORD, 'and Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, My servant, and will bring them against this land, and against its inhabitants, and against all these nations all around, and will utterly destroy them, and make them an astonishment, and a hissing, and perpetual desolations.
Jer 25:10 Moreover I will take from them the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle.
Jer 25:11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years.
Jer 25:12 And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation', says the LORD, 'for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it perpetual desolations.
Jer 25:13 And I will bring on that land all My words which I have pronounced against it, even all that is written in this book, which Jeremiah has prophesied against all the nations.
Jer 25:14 For many nations and great kings shall reduce them to subjection also: And I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands.' "
Jer 25:15 For thus says the LORD God of Israel to me; "Take the wine cup of this fury at My hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send you, to drink it.
Jer 25:16 And they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them."
Jer 25:17 Then I took the cup at the LORD's hand, and made all the nations to drink, to whom the LORD had sent me:
Jer 25:18 To wit, Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and her kings, and her princes, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, a hissing, and a curse; as it is this day;
Jer 25:19 pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people;

Jer 25:20 and all the mingled people, and all the kings of the land of Uz, and all the kings of the land of the Philistines, and Ashkelon, and Azzah, and Ekron, and the remnant of Ashdod,
Jer 25:21 Edom, and Moab, and the children of Ammon,
Jer 25:22 and all the kings of Tyrus, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the isles which are beyond the sea,
Jer 25:23 Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all that are in the utmost corners,
Jer 25:24 and all the kings of Arabia, and all the kings of the mingled people that dwell in the desert,
Jer 25:25 and all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of Elam, and all the kings of the Medes,
Jer 25:26 and all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which are on the face of the earth: And the king of Sheshach shall drink after them.
Jer 25:27 "Therefore you shall say to them, 'Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; "Drink all of you, and be drunken, and spew, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you." '
Jer 25:28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at your hand to drink, then you shall say to them, 'Thus says the LORD of hosts; "You shall certainly drink.
Jer 25:29 For lo, I begin to bring evil on the city which is called by My name, and should you be utterly unpunished? You shall not be unpunished: For I will call for a sword on all the inhabitants of the earth", says the LORD of hosts.'
Jer 25:30 Therefore prophesy you against them all these words, and say to them, 'The LORD shall roar from on high, and utter His voice from His holy habitation; He shall mightily roar on His habitation; He shall give a shout, as those who tread the grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth.
Jer 25:31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the LORD has a controversy with the nations, He will plead with all flesh; He will give those who are wicked to the sword', says the LORD."
Jer 25:32 Thus says the LORD of hosts, "Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the borders of the earth.
Jer 25:33 And *on* that day the slain of the LORD shall be from one end of the earth even to the other end of the earth: They shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground.
Jer 25:34 Howl, all of you shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes, you principal of the flock: For the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and you shall fall like a pleasant vessel.
Jer 25:35 And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.
Jer 25:36 A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and a howling of the principal of the flock, shall be heard: For the LORD has plundered their pasture.
Jer 25:37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce anger of the LORD.
Jer 25:38 He has forsaken His covert, as the lion: For their land is desolate because of the fierceness of the Oppressor, and because of His fierce anger."

Chapter 26

Jer 26:1 In the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah this word came from the LORD, saying,

Jer 26:2 "Thus says the LORD; 'Stand in the court of the LORD's house, and speak to all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the LORD's house, all the words that I command you to speak to them; diminish not a word:
Jer 26:3 It may be they will hearken, and every man turn from his evil way, that I Myself may repent of the evil which I purpose to do to them because of the evil of their doings.'
Jer 26:4 And you shall say to them, 'Thus says the LORD; "If you will not hearken to Me, to walk in My law, which I have set before you,
Jer 26:5 to hearken to the words of My servants the prophets, whom I sent to you, both rising up early, and sending them, but you all have not hearkened;
Jer 26:6 then I will make this house like Shiloh, and will make this city a curse to all the nations of the earth." ' "
Jer 26:7 So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking these words in the house of the LORD.
Jer 26:8 Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded him to speak to all the people, that the priests and the prophets and all the people took him, saying, "You shall surely die.
Jer 26:9 Why have you prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying, 'This house shall be like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant'?" And all the people were gathered against Jeremiah in the house of the LORD.
Jer 26:10 When the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house to the house of the LORD, and sat down in the entry of the new gate of the LORD's house.
Jer 26:11 Then the priests and the prophets spoke to the princes and to all the people, saying, "This man is worthy to die; for he has prophesied against this city, as you have heard with your ears."
Jer 26:12 Then Jeremiah spoke to all the princes and to all the people, saying, "The LORD sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that you have heard.
Jer 26:13 Therefore now amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the LORD your God; and the LORD Himself will repent of the evil that He has pronounced against you.
Jer 26:14 As for me, behold, I am in your hand: Do with me as seems good and *proper* to you.
Jer 26:15 But know for certain, that if you put me to death, you shall surely bring innocent blood on yourselves, and on this city, and on its inhabitants: For *truly* the LORD has sent me to you to speak all these words in your ears."
Jer 26:16 Then the princes and all the people said to the priests and to the prophets; "This man is not worthy to die: For he has spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God.
Jer 26:17 Then certain elders of the land rose up and spoke to all the assembly of the people, saying,
Jer 26:18 "Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spoke to all the people of Judah, saying, 'Thus says the LORD of hosts; "Zion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest." '
Jer 26:19 Did Hezekiah king of Judah and all Judah put *Micah* to death at *any point*? Did he not fear the LORD, and sought the LORD, and the LORD Himself repented of the evil which He had pronounced against them? Thus we might procure great evil against our souls."
Jer 26:20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, Urijah the son of Shemaiah of Kirjathjearim, who prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jeremiah.

Jer 26:21 And when Jehoiakim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: But when Urijah heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into Egypt;
Jer 26:22 and Jehoiakim the king sent men into Egypt, namely, Elnathan the son of Achbor, and certain men with him into Egypt.
Jer 26:23 And they fetched forth Urijah out of Egypt, and brought him to Jehoiakim the king; who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the common people.
Jer 26:24 Nevertheless the hand of Ahikam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

Chapter 27

Jer 27:1 In the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah came this word from the LORD to Jeremiah, saying,
Jer 27:2 "Thus said the LORD to me; 'Make bonds and yokes for yourself, and put them on your neck,
Jer 27:3 and send them to the king of Edom, and to the king of Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites, and to the king of Tyrus, and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers who come to Jerusalem to Zedekiah king of Judah;
Jer 27:4 and command them to say to their masters, "Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Thus you shall say to your masters;
Jer 27:5 'I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the ground, by My great power and by My outstretched arm, and have given it to whom it seemed *proper* to Me.
Jer 27:6 And now I have given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, My servant; and I have also given him the wild beasts of the field to serve him.
Jer 27:7 And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of his land comes: And then many nations and great kings shall *make* him serve *them*.
Jer 27:8 And it shall come to pass, that the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation I will punish', says the LORD, 'with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.
Jer 27:9 Therefore do not hearken to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak to you, saying, "You all shall not serve the king of Babylon":
Jer 27:10 For they prophesy a lie to you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and you should perish.
Jer 27:11 But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, those I will let remain still in their own land', says the LORD; 'and they shall till it, and dwell in it.' " ' "
Jer 27:12 I spoke also to Zedekiah king of Judah according to all these words, saying, "Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him and his people, and live.
Jer 27:13 Why will you die, you and your people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the LORD has spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon?
Jer 27:14 Therefore do not hearken to the words of the prophets that speak to you, saying, 'You all shall not serve the king of Babylon': For they prophesy a lie to you.
Jer 27:15 For I have not sent them", says the LORD, "yet they prophesy a lie in My name; that I might drive you out, and that you might perish, you, and the prophets that prophesy to you."

Jer 27:16 Also I spoke to the priests and to all this people, saying, "Thus says the LORD; 'Do not hearken to the words of your prophets that prophesy to you, saying, "Behold, the vessels of the LORD's house shall now shortly be brought *back* from Babylon": For they prophesy a lie to you.
Jer 27:17 Do not hearken to them; serve the king of Babylon, and live: Why should this city be laid waste?' "
Jer 27:18 But if they are prophets, and if the word of the LORD is with them, let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, do not go to Babylon.'
Jer 27:19 For thus says the LORD of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city.
Jer 27:20 Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon did not take, when he carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem;
Jer 27:21 yes, thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the vessels that remain in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Judah and of Jerusalem;
Jer 27:22 'They shall be carried to Babylon, and they shall be there until the day that I visit them", says the LORD; 'then I will bring them up, and restore them to this place.' "

Chapter 28

Jer 28:1 And it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the fourth year, and in the fifth month, that Hananiah the son of Azur the prophet, who was of Gibeon, spoke to me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying,
Jer 28:2 "Thus speaks the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, 'I have broken the yoke of the king of Babylon.
Jer 28:3 Within two full years I will bring into this place again all the vessels of the LORD's house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon:
Jer 28:4 And I will bring again to this place Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, with all the captives of Judah, that went into Babylon', says the LORD: 'for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.' "
Jer 28:5 Then the prophet Jeremiah said to the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people who stood in the house of the LORD,
Jer 28:6 even the prophet Jeremiah said, "Amen: The LORD do so: The LORD perform your words which you have prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the LORD's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Babylon into this place.
Jer 28:7 Nevertheless hear now this word that I speak in your ears, and in the ears of all the people;
Jer 28:8 the prophets who have been before me and before you of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence.
Jer 28:9 The prophet who prophesies of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, that the LORD has truly sent him."
Jer 28:10 Then Hananiah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and broke it.
Jer 28:11 And Hananiah spoke in the presence of all the people, saying, "Thus says the LORD; 'Even so I will break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years.' " And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

Jer 28:12 Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, after that Hananiah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, saying,
Jer 28:13 "Go and tell Hananiah, saying, 'Thus says the LORD; "You have broken the yokes of wood; but you shall make for them yokes of iron."
Jer 28:14 For thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; "I have put a yoke of iron on the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; and they shall serve him: And I have given him the wild beasts of the field also." ' "
Jer 28:15 Then the prophet Jeremiah said to Hananiah the prophet, "Hear now, Hananiah; The LORD has not sent you; but you make this people trust in a lie.
Jer 28:16 Therefore thus says the LORD; 'Behold, I will cast you from off the face of the earth: This year you shall die, because you have taught rebellion against the LORD.' "
Jer 28:17 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.

Chapter 29

Jer 29:1 Now these are the words of the letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem to the residue of the elders who were carried away captives, and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive from Jerusalem to Babylon;
Jer 29:2 (After that Jeconiah the king, and the queen, and the eunuchs, the princes of Judah and Jerusalem, and the carpenters, and the smiths, had departed from Jerusalem);
Jer 29:3 By the hand of Elasah the son of Shaphan, and Gemariah the son of Hilkiah, (whom Zedekiah king of Judah sent to Babylon to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon) saying,
Jer 29:4 "Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, to all who are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away from Jerusalem to Babylon;
Jer 29:5 'Build houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them;
Jer 29:6 take wives and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; that you may be increased there, and not diminished.
Jer 29:7 And seek the peace of the city where I have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray to the LORD for it: For in its peace you shall have peace.'
Jer 29:8 "For thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; 'Do not let your prophets and your diviners, who are in the midst of you, deceive you, nor hearken to your dreams which you all cause to be dreamed.
Jer 29:9 For they prophesy falsely to you in My name: I have not sent them', says the LORD.
Jer 29:10 For thus says the LORD, 'That after seventy years are accomplished at Babylon I will visit you, and perform My good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place.
Jer 29:11 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you', says the LORD, 'thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end.
Jer 29:12 Then you shall call upon Me, and you shall go and pray to Me, and I will hearken to you.
Jer 29:13 And you shall seek Me, and find Me, when you search for Me with all your heart.
Jer 29:14 And I will be found by you', says the LORD: 'and I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places where I have driven you', says the LORD; 'and I will bring you back again into the place from where I caused you to be carried away captive.' "
Jer 29:15 Because you have said, 'The LORD has raised us up prophets in Babylon';
Jer 29:16 know that thus says the LORD of the king that sits on the throne of David, and of all the people that dwell in this city, and of your brothers who have not gone forth with you into captivity;

Jer 29:17 thus says the LORD of hosts; 'Behold, I will send on them the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.
Jer 29:18 And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, to be a curse, and an astonishment, and a hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations where I have driven them:
Jer 29:19 Because they have not hearkened to My words', says the LORD, 'which I sent to them by My servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them; but you all would not hear', says the LORD."
Jer 29:20 Hear therefore the word of the LORD, all you of the captivity, whom I have sent from Jerusalem to Babylon:
Jer 29:21 Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, of Ahab the son of Kolaiah, and of Zedekiah the son of Maaseiah, who prophesy a lie to you in My name; 'Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall slay them before your eyes;
Jer 29:22 and a curse shall be taken up by all the captivity of Judah who are in Babylon concerning them, saying, "The LORD make you like Zedekiah and like Ahab, whom the king of Babylon roasted in the fire";
Jer 29:23 because they have committed villainy in Israel, and have committed adultery with their neighbors' wives, and have spoken lying words in My name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and am a witness', says the LORD.
Jer 29:24 Thus you shall also speak to Shemaiah the Nehelamite, saying,
Jer 29:25 'Thus speaks the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, "Because you have sent letters in your name to all the people that are at Jerusalem, and to Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, and to all the priests, saying,
Jer 29:26 'The LORD has made you priest in the stead of Jehoiada the priest, that you should be officers in the house of the LORD, for every man that is mad, and makes himself a prophet, that you should put him in prison, and in the stocks.
Jer 29:27 Now therefore why have you not reproved Jeremiah of Anathoth, who makes himself a prophet to you?
Jer 29:28 For therefore he sent to us in Babylon, saying, "This captivity is long: Build houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them." ' " ' "
Jer 29:29 And Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jeremiah the prophet.
Jer 29:30 Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying,
Jer 29:31 "Send to all them of the captivity, saying, 'Thus says the LORD concerning Shemaiah the Nehelamite; "Because that Shemaiah has prophesied to you, and I did not send him, and he caused you to trust in a lie":
Jer 29:32 Therefore thus says the LORD; "Behold, I will punish Shemaiah the Nehelamite, and his seed: He shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for My people", says the LORD; "because he has taught rebellion against the LORD." ' "

Chapter 30

Jer 30:1 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,
Jer 30:2 "Thus speaks the LORD God of Israel, saying, 'Write all the words that I have spoken to you in a book.
Jer 30:3 For lo, the days come', says the LORD, 'that I will bring again the captivity of My people Israel and Judah', says the LORD: 'and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.' "
Jer 30:4 And these are the words that the LORD spoke concerning Israel and concerning Judah.

Jer 30:5 "For thus says the LORD; 'We have heard a voice of trembling, of fear, and not of peace.
Jer 30:6 Ask now, and see whether a man does travail with child? Why do I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail, and all faces are turned into paleness?
Jer 30:7 Alas! For that day is great, so that none is like it: It is even the time of Jacob's trouble, but he shall be saved out of it.
Jer 30:8 For it shall come to pass in that day', says the LORD of hosts, 'that I will break his yoke from off your neck, and will burst your bonds, and strangers shall no *longer make* him serve *them*:
Jer 30:9 But they shall serve the LORD their God, and David their king, whom I will raise up to them.
Jer 30:10 Therefore fear not, O My servant Jacob', says the LORD; 'neither be dismayed, O Israel: For lo, I will save you from afar, and your seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make him afraid.
Jer 30:11 For I am with you', says the LORD, 'to save you: Though I make a full end of all nations where I have scattered you, yet I will not make a full end of you: But I will correct you in measure, and will not leave you altogether unpunished.'
Jer 30:12 For thus says the LORD, 'Your bruise is incurable, and your wound is grievous.
Jer 30:13 There is none to plead your cause, that you may be bound up: You have no healing medicines.
Jer 30:14 All your lovers have forgotten you; they do not seek you; for I have wounded you with the wound of an enemy, with the chastisement of a cruel one, for the multitude of your iniquity; because your sins were increased.
Jer 30:15 Why do you cry for your affliction? Your sorrow is incurable for the multitude of your iniquity: Because your sins were increased, I have done these things to you.
Jer 30:16 Therefore all they who devour you shall be devoured; and all your adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and they who plunder you shall be a plunder, and all who prey upon you I will *make* a prey.
Jer 30:17 For I will restore health to you, and I will heal you of your wounds', says the LORD; 'because they called you an Outcast, saying, "This is Zion, whom no man seeks after." '
Jer 30:18 Thus says the LORD; 'Behold, I will bring *back* the captivity of Jacob's tents, and have mercy on his dwelling places; and the city shall be built on her own heap, and the palace shall remain after its manner.
Jer 30:19 And out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of those who make merry: And I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them, and they shall not be small.
Jer 30:20 Their children also shall be as in former time, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all who oppress them.
Jer 30:21 And their nobles shall be from themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them; and I will cause him to draw near, and he shall approach Me: For who is this that engaged his heart to approach Me?' says the LORD.
Jer 30:22 'And you shall be My people, and I will be your God.' "
Jer 30:23 Behold, the whirlwind of the LORD goes forth with fury, a continuing whirlwind: It shall fall with pain on the head of the wicked.
Jer 30:24 The fierce anger of the LORD shall not return, until He has done it, and until He has performed the intents of His heart: In the latter days you shall consider it.

Chapter 31

Jer 31:1 "At the same time", says the LORD, "I will be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be My people."
Jer 31:2 Thus says the LORD, "The people who were left of the sword found grace in the barren wilderness; even Israel, when I went to cause him to rest."
Jer 31:3 The LORD has appeared to me of old, saying, "Yes, I have loved you with an everlasting love: Therefore with lovingkindness I have drawn you.
Jer 31:4 Again I will build you, and you shall be built, O virgin of Israel: You shall be adorned with your tabrets again, and shall go forth in the dances of those who make merry.
Jer 31:5 You shall yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: The planters shall plant, and shall eat them as common things.
Jer 31:6 For there shall be a day, that the watchmen on the Mount Ephraim shall cry, 'Arise all of you, and let us go up to Zion to the LORD our God.' "
Jer 31:7 For thus says the LORD; "Sing with gladness for Jacob, and shout among the chief of the nations: All of you publish, all of you praise, and say, 'O LORD, save Your people, the remnant of Israel.'
Jer 31:8 Behold, I will bring them from the north country, and gather them from the borders of the earth, and with them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her who *labors* with child together: A great company shall return there.
Jer 31:9 They shall come with weeping, and with supplications I will lead them: I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters in a straight way in which they shall not stumble: For I am a Father to Israel, and Ephraim is My firstborn.
Jer 31:10 Hear the word of the LORD, O you nations, and declare it in the isles afar off, and say, 'He that scattered Israel will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd does his flock.'
Jer 31:11 For the LORD has redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him from the hand of him who was stronger than he.
Jer 31:12 Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, and shall flow together to the goodness of the LORD, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: And their soul shall be as a watered garden; and they shall not sorrow any more at all.
Jer 31:13 Then the virgin shall rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: For I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow.
Jer 31:14 And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and My people shall be satisfied with My goodness", says the LORD.
Jer 31:15 Thus says the LORD; "A voice was heard in Ramah, lamentation, and bitter weeping; Rachel weeping for her children refused to be comforted in regard to her children, because they were not."
Jer 31:16 Thus says the LORD; "Refrain your voice from weeping, and your eyes from tears: For your work shall be rewarded", says the LORD; "and they shall come again from the land of the enemy.
Jer 31:17 And there is hope in your end", says the LORD, "that your children shall come again to their own border.
Jer 31:18 I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself *saying*; 'You have chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bull unaccustomed to the yoke: Turn me, and I shall be turned; for you are the LORD My God.
Jer 31:19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote on my thigh: I was ashamed, yes, even confounded, because I bore the reproach of my youth.'

Jer 31:20 Is Ephraim my dear son? Is he a pleasant child? For since I spoke against him, I earnestly do remember him still: Therefore My bowels are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy on him", says the LORD.
Jer 31:21 "Set up markers, make high heaps: Set your heart toward the highway, even the way which you went: Turn back again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these your cities.
Jer 31:22 How long will you go about, O you backsliding daughter? For the LORD has created a new thing *on* the earth, A woman shall compass a man."
Jer 31:23 Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; "As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah and in its cities, when I shall bring *back* their captivity; 'The LORD bless you, O habitation of justice, and mountain of holiness.'
Jer 31:24 And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all its cities together, farmers, and they who go forth with flocks.
Jer 31:25 For I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul."
Jer 31:26 On this I awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet to me.
Jer 31:27 "Behold, the days come", says the LORD, "that I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.
Jer 31:28 And it shall come to pass, that as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so I will watch over them, to build, and to plant", says the LORD."
Jer 31:29 "In those days they shall say no more, 'The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.'
Jer 31:30 But every one shall die for his own iniquity: Every man who eats the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.
Jer 31:31 "Behold, the days come", says the LORD, "that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah:
Jer 31:32 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; My covenant which they broke, although I was a husband to them", says the LORD:
Jer 31:33 "But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days", says the LORD, "I will put My law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be My people.
Jer 31:34 And they shall no longer teach, every man, his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, 'Know the LORD': For they shall all know Me, from the least of them to the greatest of them", says the LORD: "For I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more."
Jer 31:35 Thus says the LORD, who gives the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, who divides the sea when the waves of it roar; The LORD of hosts is His name:
Jer 31:36 "If those ordinances depart from before Me", says the LORD, "then the seed of Israel shall also cease from being a nation before Me forever."
Jer 31:37 Thus says the LORD; "If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done", says the LORD.
Jer 31:38 "Behold, the days come", says the LORD, "that the city shall be built to the LORD from the tower of Hananeel to the gate of the corner.
Jer 31:39 And the measuring line shall yet go forth in front of it on the hill Gareb, and shall compass about to Goath.

Jer 31:40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields to the brook of Kidron, to the corner of the horse gate toward the east, shall be holy to the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more forever."

Chapter 32

Jer 32:1 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar.
Jer 32:2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: And Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which was in the king of Judah's house.
Jer 32:3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, "Why do you prophesy, and say, 'Thus says the LORD, "Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it;
Jer 32:4 and Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes;
Jer 32:5 and he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and he shall be there until I visit him", says the LORD: "though you fight with the Chaldeans, you shall not prosper." ' "
Jer 32:6 And Jeremiah said, "The word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Jer 32:7 'Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum your uncle shall come to you saying, "Buy my field that is in Anathoth: For the right of redemption is yours to buy it." '
Jer 32:8 So Hanameel my uncle's son came to me in the court of the prison according to the word of the LORD, and said to me, 'Buy my field, I implore you, that is in Anathoth, which is in the country of Benjamin: For the right of inheritance is yours, and the redemption is yours; buy it for yourself.' Then I knew that this was the word of the LORD.
Jer 32:9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, even seventeen shekels of silver.
Jer 32:10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.
Jer 32:11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open:
Jer 32:12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase to Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, in the sight of Hanameel my uncle's son, and in the presence of the witnesses who subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews who sat in the court of the prison.
Jer 32:13 And I charged Baruch before them, saying,
Jer 32:14 'Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; "Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days."
Jer 32:15 For thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; "Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land." '
Jer 32:16 Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase to Baruch the son of Neriah, I prayed to the LORD, saying,
Jer 32:17 'Ah Lord GOD! Behold, You have made the heaven and the earth by Your great power and outstretched arm, and there is nothing too hard for you:
Jer 32:18 You show lovingkindness to thousands, and repay the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: The Great, the Mighty God, the LORD of hosts, is His name,
Jer 32:19 great in counsel, and mighty in work: For Your eyes are open on all the ways of the sons of men: To give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings:

Jer 32:20 Who has set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even to this day, and in Israel, and among other men; and have made *Yourself* a name, as *it is* this day;
Jer 32:21 and have brought forth Your people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with an out stretched arm, and with great terror;
Jer 32:22 and have given them this land, which You swore to their fathers to give them, "a land flowing with milk and honey";
Jer 32:23 and they came in, and possessed it; but they did not obey Your voice, neither walked in Your law; they have done nothing of all that you commanded them to do: Therefore you have caused all this evil to come upon them:
Jer 32:24 Behold the mounts, they have come to the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans, that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: And what you have spoken has come to pass; and behold, You see it.
Jer 32:25 And You have said to me, O Lord GOD, "Buy *yourself* the field for money, and take witnesses"; for the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.' "
Jer 32:26 Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying,
Jer 32:27 "Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh: Is there anything too hard for Me?
Jer 32:28 Therefore thus says the LORD; 'Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it:
Jer 32:29 And the Chaldeans, who fight against this city, shall come and set fire upon this city, and burn it with the houses, on whose roofs they have offered incense to Baal, and poured out drink offerings to other gods, to provoke Me to anger.
Jer 32:30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before Me from their youth: For the children of Israel have only provoked Me to anger with the work of their hands', says the LORD.
Jer 32:31 'For this city has been to Me as a provocation of My anger and of My fury from the day that they built it even to this day; that I should remove it from before My face,
Jer 32:32 because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke Me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.
Jer 32:33 And they have turned the back to Me, and not the face: Though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.
Jer 32:34 But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by My name, to defile it.
Jer 32:35 And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire to Molech; which I did not command them, neither did it come into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin.'
Jer 32:36 And now therefore thus says the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning this city, of which you say, 'It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence';
Jer 32:37 'Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, where I have driven them in My anger, and in My fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again to this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely:
Jer 32:38 And they shall be My people, and I will be their God:
Jer 32:39 And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear Me forever, for the good of them, and of their children after them:

Jer 32:40 And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good; but I will put My fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from Me.
Jer 32:41 Yes, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly with My whole heart and with My whole soul.'
Jer 32:42 For thus says the LORD; 'Like I have brought all this great evil on this people, so I will bring on them all the good that I have promised them.
Jer 32:43 And fields shall be bought in this land, of which you say, "It is desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the Chaldeans."
Jer 32:44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal them, and take witnesses in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: For I will cause their captivity to return', says the LORD."

Chapter 33

Jer 33:1 Moreover the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet shut up in the court of the prison, saying,
Jer 33:2 "Thus says the LORD the Maker of *the earth*, the LORD who formed it, to establish it; the LORD is His name;
Jer 33:3 'Call to Me, and I will answer you, and show you great and mighty things, which you do not know.'
Jer 33:4 For thus says the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are thrown down by the mounts, and by the sword;
Jer 33:5 'They come to fight with the Chaldeans, but it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in My anger and in My fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid My face from this city.
Jer 33:6 Behold, I will bring it health and *healing*, and I will cure them, and will reveal to them the abundance of peace and truth.
Jer 33:7 And I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will build them, as at the first.
Jer 33:8 And I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, by which they have sinned against Me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, by which they have sinned, and by which they have transgressed against Me.
Jer 33:9 And it shall be to Me a name of joy, a praise and an honor before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do to them: And they shall fear and tremble for all the goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure to it.'
Jer 33:10 Thus says the LORD; 'Again there shall be heard in this place, which you say shall be desolate without man and without beast, even in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast,
Jer 33:11 the voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of those that shall say, "Praise the LORD of hosts: For the LORD is good; for His mercy endures forever": And of those that shall bring the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first', says the LORD.
Jer 33:12 Thus says the LORD of hosts; 'Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all its cities, shall be a habitation of shepherds causing their flocks to lie down.

Jer 33:13 In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, shall the flocks pass again under the hands of him that tells them', says the LORD.
Jer 33:14 'Behold, the days come', says the LORD, 'that I will perform that good thing which I have promised to the house of Israel and to the house of Judah.
Jer 33:15 In those days, and at that time, I will cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up to David; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.
Jer 33:16 In those days Judah shall be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: And this is the name with which she shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.'
Jer 33:17 For thus says the LORD; 'David shall never want a man to sit on the throne of the house of Israel;
Jer 33:18 neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before Me to offer burnt offerings, and to kindle food offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.' "
Jer 33:19 And the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying,
Jer 33:20 "Thus says the LORD; 'If you can break My covenant of the day, and My covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season;
Jer 33:21 then also may My covenant be broken with David My servant, that he should not have a son to reign on his throne; and with the Levites the priests, My ministers.
Jer 33:22 As the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured: So I will multiply the seed of David My servant, and the Levites who minister to Me.'
Jer 33:23 Moreover the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying,
Jer 33:24 'Consider not what this people has spoken, saying, "The two families which the LORD has chosen, has he cast even them off?" Thus they have despised My people, that they should no more be a nation before them.'
Jer 33:25 Thus says the LORD; 'If My covenant is not with day and night, and if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth;
Jer 33:26 then I will cast away the seed of Jacob and David My servant, so that I will not take any of his seed to be rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: For I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them.' "

Chapter 34

Jer 34:1 The word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and all his army, and all the kingdoms of the earth of his dominion, and all the people, fought against Jerusalem, and against all its cities, saying,
Jer 34:2 "Thus says the LORD, the God of Israel; 'Go and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him, "Thus says the LORD; 'Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire:
Jer 34:3 And you shall not escape out of his hand, but shall surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and your eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and he shall speak with you mouth to mouth, and you shall go to Babylon.' " '
Jer 34:4 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zedekiah king of Judah; Thus says the LORD of you, 'You shall not die by the sword:
Jer 34:5 But you shall die in peace: And with the burnings of your fathers, the former kings which were before you, so they shall burn odors for you; and they will lament you, saying, "Ah lord!" For I have pronounced the word', says the LORD."
Jer 34:6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spoke all these words to Zedekiah king of Judah in Jerusalem,

Jer 34:7 when the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against Lachish, and against Azekah: For these defended cities remained of the cities of Judah.
Jer 34:8 This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, after that the king Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem, to proclaim liberty to them;
Jer 34:9 that every man should let his manservant, and every man his maidservant, being a Hebrew or a Hebrewess, go free; that none should serve himself of them, to wit, of a Jew his brother.
Jer 34:10 Now when all the princes, and all the people, who had entered into the covenant, heard that everyone should let his manservant, and everyone his maidservant, go free, that none should *retain them in service* anymore, then they obeyed, and let them go.
Jer 34:11 But afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids.
Jer 34:12 Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,
Jer 34:13 "Thus says the LORD, the God of Israel; 'I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of servants, saying,
Jer 34:14 "At the end of seven years you all *shall* let go every man, his brother a Hebrew, which has been sold to you; and when he has served you six years, you shall let him go free from you": But your fathers did not hearken to Me, neither inclined their ear.
Jer 34:15 And you were now turned, and had done right in My sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbor; and you had made a covenant before Me in the house which is called by My name:
Jer 34:16 But you turned and polluted My name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, whom he had set at liberty at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be to you for servants and for handmaids.'
Jer 34:17 Therefore thus says the LORD; 'You have not hearkened to Me, in proclaiming liberty, everyone to his brother, and every man to his neighbor: Behold, I proclaim a liberty for you', says the LORD, 'to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and I will make you to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.
Jer 34:18 And I will give the men who have transgressed My covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they made before Me, when they cut the calf in two, and passed between its parts,
Jer 34:19 the princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, who passed between the parts of the calf;
Jer 34:20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those who seek their life: And their dead bodies shall be for meat to the fowls of the heaven, and to the wild beasts of the earth.
Jer 34:21 And I will give Zedekiah king of Judah and his princes into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those who seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, who have gone up from you.
Jer 34:22 'Behold, I will command', says the LORD, 'and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire: And I will make the cities of Judah a desolation without an inhabitant.' "

Chapter 35

Jer 35:1 The word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,

Jer 35:2 "Go to the house of the Rechabites, and speak to them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, into one of the chambers, and give them wine to drink."
Jer 35:3 Then I took Jaazaniah the son of Jeremiah, the son of Habaziniah, and his brothers, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rechabites;
Jer 35:4 and I brought them into the house of the LORD, into the chamber of the sons of Hanan, the son of Igdaliah, a man of God, which was by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of Maaseiah the son of Shallum, the keeper of the door:
Jer 35:5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Rechabites pots full of wine, and cups, and I said to them, "Drink wine all of you."
Jer 35:6 But they said, "We will drink no wine: For Jonadab the son of Rechab our father commanded us, saying, 'You shall not drink wine, neither you, nor your sons forever:
Jer 35:7 Neither shall you build a house, nor sow seed, nor plant a vineyard, nor have any *of these*: But all your days you shall dwell in tents; that you may live many days in the land where you are strangers.'
Jer 35:8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rechab our father in all that he has charged us, to not drink wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;
Jer 35:9 nor to build houses for us to dwell in: Neither do we have a vineyard, nor field, nor seed:
Jer 35:10 But we have dwelled in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us.
Jer 35:11 But it came to pass, when Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, 'Come, and let us go to Jerusalem for fear of the army of the Chaldeans, and for fear of the army of the Syrians': So we dwell at Jerusalem."
Jer 35:12 Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying,
Jer 35:13 "Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; 'Go and tell the men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, "Will you not receive instruction to hearken to My words?" says the LORD.
Jer 35:14 "The words of Jonadab the son of Rechab, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed; for *up* to this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment: Notwithstanding, I have spoken to you, rising early and speaking; but you all have not hearkened to Me.
Jer 35:15 I have also sent My servants the prophets to you all, rising up early and sending them, saying, 'Return now *each* man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and do not go after other gods to serve them, and you shall dwell in the land which I have given to you, and to your fathers': But you have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened to Me.
Jer 35:16 Because the sons of Jonadab the son of Rechab have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people has not hearkened to Me:
Jer 35:17 Therefore thus says the LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel; 'Behold, I will bring on Judah and on all the inhabitants of Jerusalem all the evil that I have pronounced against them: Because I have spoken to them, but they have not heard; and I have called to them, but they have not answered.' "
Jer 35:18 And Jeremiah said to the house of the Rechabites, "Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; 'Because you have obeyed the commandment of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according to all that he has commanded you:
Jer 35:19 Therefore thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; "Jonadab the son of Rechab shall not want a man to stand before Me forever." ' "

Chapter 36

Jer 36:1 And it came to pass in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that this word came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,
Jer 36:2 "Take a *scroll* of a book, and write in it all the words that I have spoken to you against Israel, and against Judah, and against all the nations, from the day I spoke to you, from the days of Josiah, even to this day.
Jer 36:3 It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do to them; that they may return every man from his evil way; that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin."
Jer 36:4 Then Jeremiah called Baruch the son of Neriah: And Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD, which He had spoken to him, on a *scroll* of a book.
Jer 36:5 And Jeremiah commanded Baruch, saying, "I am shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD:
Jer 36:6 Therefore you go, and read the words of the LORD *from* the *scroll*, which you have written from my mouth, in the ears of the people in the LORD's house on the fasting day: And also you shall read them in the ears of all Judah who come out of their cities.
Jer 36:7 It may be they will present their supplication before the LORD, and will return everyone from his evil way: For great is the anger and the fury that the LORD has pronounced against this people."
Jer 36:8 And Baruch the son of Neriah did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading *from* the book the words of the LORD in the LORD's house.
Jer 36:9 And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before the LORD to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people who came from the cities of Judah to Jerusalem.
Jer 36:10 Then Baruch read *from* the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the LORD, in the chamber of Gemariah the son of Shaphan the scribe, in the higher court, at the entry of the new gate of the LORD's house, in the ears of all the people.
Jer 36:11 When Michaiah the son of Gemariah, the son of Shaphan, had heard all the words of the LORD out of the book,
Jer 36:12 then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: And lo, all the princes sat there, even Elishama the scribe, and Delaiah the son of Shemaiah, and Elnathan the son of Achbor, and Gemariah the son of Shaphan, and Zedekiah the son of Hananiah, and all the princes.
Jer 36:13 Then Michaiah declared to them all the words that he had heard, when Baruch read the book in the ears of the people.
Jer 36:14 Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the son of Nethaniah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi, to Baruch, saying, "Take in your hand the *scroll* in which you have read in the ears of the people, and come." So Baruch the son of Neriah took the *scroll* in his hand, and came to them.
Jer 36:15 And they said to him, "Sit down now, and read it in our ears." So Baruch read it in their ears.
Jer 36:16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other, and said to Baruch, "We will surely tell the king of all these words."
Jer 36:17 And they asked Baruch, saying, "Tell us now, How did you write all these words at his mouth?"
Jer 36:18 Then Baruch answered them, "He pronounced all these words to me with his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the book."

Jer 36:19 Then the princes said to Baruch, "Go, hide yourself, you and Jeremiah; and let no man know where you are."
Jer 36:20 And they went into the court to the king, but they laid up the *scroll* in the chamber of Elishama the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king.
Jer 36:21 So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the *scroll*: And he took it out of Elishama the scribe's chamber. And Jehudi read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes who stood beside the king.
Jer 36:22 Now the king sat in the winter house in the ninth month: And there was a fire on the hearth burning before him.
Jer 36:23 And it came to pass, that when Jehudi had read three or four leaves, he cut it with the penknife, and cast it into the fire that was on the hearth, until all the *scroll* was consumed in the fire that was on the hearth.
Jer 36:24 Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his servants who heard all these words.
Jer 36:25 Nevertheless Elnathan and Delaiah and Gemariah had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the *scroll*: But he would not hear them.
Jer 36:26 But the king commanded Jerahmeel the son of Hammelech, and Seraiah the son of Azriel, and Shelemiah the son of Abdeel, to take Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet: But the LORD hid them.
Jer 36:27 Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the *scroll*, and the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah, saying,
Jer 36:28 "Take again another *scroll*, and write in it all the former words that were in the first *scroll*, which Jehoiakim the king of Judah has burned.
Jer 36:29 And you shall say to Jehoiakim king of Judah, 'Thus says the LORD; "You have burned this *scroll*, saying, 'Why have you written in it, saying, "The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause man and beast to cease from there?" ' "
Jer 36:30 Therefore thus says the LORD of Jehoiakim king of Judah; "He shall have none to sit on the throne of David: And his dead body shall be cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost.
Jer 36:31 And I will punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but they did not hearken." ' "
Jer 36:32 Then Jeremiah took another *scroll*, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriah; who wrote in it from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire: And there were added to them besides many like words.

Chapter 37

Jer 37:1 And king Zedekiah the son of Josiah reigned instead of Coniah the son of Jehoiakim, whom Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon made king in the land of Judah.
Jer 37:2 But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, hearkened to the words of the LORD, which He spoke by the prophet Jeremiah.
Jer 37:3 And Zedekiah the king sent Jehucal the son of Shelemiah and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest to the prophet Jeremiah, saying, "Pray now to the LORD our God for us."
Jer 37:4 Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: For they had not put him into prison.
Jer 37:5 Then Pharaoh's army came forth out of Egypt: And when the Chaldeans who besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, they departed from Jerusalem.

Jer 37:6 Then the word of the LORD came to the prophet Jeremiah saying,
Jer 37:7 "Thus says the LORD, the God of Israel; 'Thus you all shall say to the king of Judah, who sent you to Me to inquire of Me; "Behold, Pharaoh's army, which came forth to help you, shall return to Egypt into their own land.
Jer 37:8 And the Chaldeans shall come again, and fight against this city, and take it, and burn it with fire.'
Jer 37:9 Thus says the LORD; 'Do not deceive yourselves, saying, "The Chaldeans shall surely depart from us: For they shall not depart.
Jer 37:10 For though you had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans who fight against you, and there remained but wounded men among them, yet they should rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.
Jer 37:11 And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chaldeans was broken up from Jerusalem for fear of Pharaoh's army,
Jer 37:12 then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusalem to go into the land of Benjamin, to separate himself there in the midst of the people.
Jer 37:13 And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was there, whose name was Irijah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah; and he took Jeremiah the prophet, saying, "You fall away to the Chaldeans."
Jer 37:14 Then Jeremiah said, "It is false; I do not fall away to the Chaldeans." But he did not hearken to him: So Irijah took Jeremiah, and brought him to the princes.
Jer 37:15 Therefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, and put him in prison in the house of Jonathan the scribe: For they had made that the prison.
Jer 37:16 When Jeremiah entered into the dungeon, and into the cabins, and Jeremiah had remained there many days;
Jer 37:17 then Zedekiah the king sent, and took him out: And the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, "Is there any word from the LORD?" And Jeremiah said, "There is": For He said, "You shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon."
Jer 37:18 Moreover Jeremiah said to king Zedekiah, "What have I offended against you, or against your servants, or against this people, that you have put me in prison?
Jer 37:19 Where now are your prophets who prophesied to you, saying, "The king of Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this land?"
Jer 37:20 Therefore hear now, I implore you, O my lord the king: Let my supplication, I implore you, be accepted before you; that you do not cause me to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there.
Jer 37:21 Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah into the court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers' street, until all the bread in the city was spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

Chapter 38

Jer 38:1 Then Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of Pashur, and Jucal the son of Shelemiah, and Pashur the son of Malchiah, heard the words that Jeremiah had spoken to all the people, saying,
Jer 38:2 "Thus says the LORD, 'He who remains in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: But he who goes forth to the Chaldeans shall live; for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live.'
Jer 38:3 Thus says the LORD, 'This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which shall take it.' "

Jer 38:4 Therefore the princes said to the king, "We beseech you, let this man be put to death: For thus he weakens the hands of the men of war who remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words to them: For this man seeks not the welfare of this people, but the hurt."
Jer 38:5 Then Zedekiah the king said, "Behold, he is in your hand: For the king is not he who can do anything against you."
Jer 38:6 Then they took Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the son of Hammelech, that was in the court of the prison: And they let down Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon there was no water, but mire: So Jeremiah sunk in the mire.
Jer 38:7 Now when Ebedmelech the Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs who was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dungeon; the king then sitting in the gate of Benjamin;
Jer 38:8 Ebedmelech went forth out of the king's house, and spoke to the king, saying,
Jer 38:9 "My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and he is likely to die for hunger in the place where he is: For there is no more bread in the city."
Jer 38:10 Then the king commanded Ebedmelech the Ethiopian, saying, "Take from hence thirty men with you, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he dies."
Jer 38:11 So Ebedmelech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took there old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.
Jer 38:12 And Ebedmelech the Ethiopian said to Jeremiah, "Now put these old cast clouts and rotten rags under your armholes under the cords." And Jeremiah did so.
Jer 38:13 So they drew up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: And Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.
Jer 38:14 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet to him into the third entry that is in the house of the LORD: And the king said to Jeremiah, "I will ask you a thing; hide nothing from me."
Jer 38:15 Then Jeremiah said to Zedekiah, "If I declare it to you, will you not surely put me to death? And if I give you counsel, will you not hearken to me?"
Jer 38:16 So Zedekiah the king swore secretly to Jeremiah, saying, "As the LORD lives, who made us this soul, I will not put you to death, neither will I give you into the hand of these men who seek your life."
Jer 38:17 Then Jeremiah said to Zedekiah, "Thus says the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; 'If you will assuredly go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, then your soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and you shall live, and your house:
Jer 38:18 But if you will not go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, then this city shall be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, and they shall burn it with fire, and you shall not escape out of their hand.' "
Jer 38:19 And Zedekiah the king said to Jeremiah, "I am afraid of the Jews who are fallen to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they mock me."
Jer 38:20 But Jeremiah said, "They shall not deliver you. Obey, I beseech you, the voice of the LORD, which I speak to you: So it shall be well with you, and your soul shall live.
Jer 38:21 But if you refuse to go forth, this is the word that the LORD has shown me:
Jer 38:22 'And behold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house shall be brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, and those women shall say, "Your friends have set you on, and have prevailed against you: Your feet are sunk in the mire, and they are turned back away."

Jer 38:23 So they shall bring out all your wives and your children to the Chaldeans: And you shall not escape out of their hand, but shall be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: And you shall cause this city to be burned with fire.' "
Jer 38:24 Then Zedekiah said to Jeremiah, "Let no man know of these words, and you shall not die.
Jer 38:25 But if the princes hear that I have talked with you, and they come to you, and say to you, 'Declare to us now what you have said to the king, do not hide it from us, and we will not put you to death; also what the king said to you':
Jer 38:26 Then you shall say to them, 'I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's house, to die there.' "
Jer 38:27 Then all the princes came to Jeremiah, and asked him: And he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not perceived.
Jer 38:28 So Jeremiah stayed in the court of the prison until the day that Jerusalem was taken: And he was there when Jerusalem was taken.

Chapter 39

Jer 39:1 In the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon and all his army came against Jerusalem, and they besieged it.
Jer 39:2 And in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken up.
Jer 39:3 And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and sat in the middle gate, even Nergalsharezer, Samgarnebo, Sarsechim, Rabsaris, Nergalsharezer, Rabmag, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Babylon.
Jer 39:4 And it came to pass, that when Zedekiah the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate between the two walls: And he went out the way of the plain.
Jer 39:5 But the Chaldeans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho: And when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath, where he gave judgment on him.
Jer 39:6 Then the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah in Riblah before his eyes: Also the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of Judah.
Jer 39:7 Moreover he put out Zedekiah's eyes, and bound him with chains, to carry him to Babylon.
Jer 39:8 And the Chaldeans burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and broke down the walls of Jerusalem.
Jer 39:9 Then Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the remnant of the people who remained in the city, and those who fell away, who fell to him, with the rest of the people who remained.
Jer 39:10 But Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard left the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards and fields at the same time.
Jer 39:11 Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah to Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard, saying,
Jer 39:12 "Take him, and look well to him, and do him no harm; but do to him even as he shall say to you."
Jer 39:13 So Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard sent, and Nebushasban, Rabsaris, and Nergalsharezer, Rabmag, and all the king of Babylon's princes;

Jer 39:14 they even sent, and took Jeremiah out of the court of the prison, and committed him to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, that he should carry him home: So he dwelled among the people.
Jer 39:15 Now the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying,
Jer 39:16 "Go and speak to Ebedmelech the Ethiopian, saying, 'Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; "Behold, I will bring My words on this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be accomplished in that day before you.
Jer 39:17 But I will deliver you in that day", says the LORD: "and you shall not be given into the hand of the men of whom you are afraid.
Jer 39:18 For I will surely deliver you, and you shall not fall by the sword, but your life shall be for a prey to you: Because you have put your trust in Me", says the LORD.' "

Chapter 40

Jer 40:1 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, after that Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard had let him go from Ramah, when he had taken him being bound in chains among all that were carried away captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive to Babylon.
Jer 40:2 And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and said to him, "The LORD your God has pronounced this evil on this place.
Jer 40:3 Now the LORD has brought it, and done accordingly *just* as He has said: Because you have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed His voice, therefore this thing has come on you.
Jer 40:4 And now, behold, I loose you this day from the chains which were on your hand. If it seems good to you to come with me into Babylon, come; and I will look well to you: But if it seems ill to you to come with me into Babylon, forbear: Behold, all the land is before you: Wherever it seems good and convenient for you to go, go there."
Jer 40:5 Now while he was not yet gone back, he said, "Go back also to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, whom the king of Babylon has made governor over the cities of Judah, and dwell with him among the people: Or go wherever it seems convenient to you to go." So the captain of the guard gave him food and a reward, and let him go.
Jer 40:6 Then Jeremiah went to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah; and dwelled with him among the people who were left in the land.
Jer 40:7 Now when all the captains of the forces who were in the fields, even they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam governor in the land, and had committed to him men, and women, and children, and the poor of the land, of those that were not carried away captive to Babylon;
Jer 40:8 then they came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth, and the sons of Ephai the Netophathite, and Jezaniah the son of a Maachathite, they and their men.
Jer 40:9 And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan swore to them and to their men, saying, "Fear not to serve the Chaldeans: Dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, and it shall be well with you.
Jer 40:10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mizpah, to serve the Chaldeans, which will come to us: But you, gather wine, and summer fruits, and oil, and put them in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that you have taken."

Jer 40:11 Likewise when all the Jews who were in Moab, and among the Ammonites, and in Edom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had set over them Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan;
Jer 40:12 even all the Jews returned out of all places where they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah, to Mizpah, and gathered wine and summer fruits in abundance.
Jer 40:13 Moreover Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces who were in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah,
Jer 40:14 and said to him, "Do you certainly know that Baalis the king of the Ammonites has sent Ishmael the son of Nethaniah to slay you?" But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam did not believe them.
Jer 40:15 Then Johanan the son of Kareah spoke to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly saying, "Let me go, I implore you, and I will slay Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and no man shall know it: Why should he slay you, that all the Jews which are gathered to you should be scattered, and the remnant in Judah perish?"
Jer 40:16 But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said to Johanan the son of Kareah, "You shall not do this thing: For you speak falsely of Ishmael."

Chapter 41

Jer 41:1 Now it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah the son of Elishama, of the royal seed, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him, came to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah; and there they ate bread together in Mizpah.
Jer 41:2 Then Ishmael the son of Nethaniah arose, and the ten men who were with him, and smote Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the land.
Jer 41:3 Ishmael also slew all the Jews who were with him, even with Gedaliah, at Mizpah, and the Chaldeans who were found there, and the men of war.
Jer 41:4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gedaliah, and no man knew it,
Jer 41:5 that there came certain *men* from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria, even eighty men, having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring them to the house of the LORD.
Jer 41:6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mizpah to meet them, weeping all along as he went: And it came to pass, as he met them, he said to them, "Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam."
Jer 41:7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, and cast them into the middle of the pit, he, and the men who were with him.
Jer 41:8 But ten men were found among them who said to Ishmael, "Do not slay us: For we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey." So he declined, and did not slay them among their brothers.
Jer 41:9 Now the pit into which Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men whom he had slain because of Gedaliah, it was *the one* which Asa the king had made for fear of Baasha king of Israel: And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with those who were slain.
Jer 41:10 Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people who were in Mizpah, even the king's daughters, and all the people who remained in Mizpah, whom Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard had committed to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam: And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah carried them away captive, and departed to go over to the Ammonites.
Jer 41:11 But when Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces who were with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had done,

Jer 41:12 then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and found him by the great waters that are in Gibeon.
Jer 41:13 Now it came to pass, that when all the people who were with Ishmael saw Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces who were with him, then they were glad.
Jer 41:14 So all the people who Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah cast about and returned, and went to Johanan the son of Kareah.
Jer 41:15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah escaped from Johanan with eight men, and went to the Ammonites.
Jer 41:16 Then Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces who were with him, took all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mizpah, after that he had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, even mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gibeon:
Jer 41:17 And they departed, and dwelled in the habitation of Chimham, which is by Bethlehem, to go enter into Egypt,
Jer 41:18 because of the Chaldeans: For they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.

Chapter 42

Jer 42:1 Then all the captains of the forces, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even to the greatest, came near,
Jer 42:2 and said to Jeremiah the prophet, "We beseech you, let our supplication be accepted before you, and pray for us to the LORD your God, even for all this remnant; (for we are but a few left of many, as your eyes do behold us):
Jer 42:3 That the LORD your God may show us the way in which we may walk, and the thing that we may do."
Jer 42:4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said to them, "I have heard you; behold, I will pray to the LORD your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass, that whatever thing the LORD shall answer you, I will declare it to you; I will keep nothing back from you."
Jer 42:5 Then they said to Jeremiah, "The LORD be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not *do* according to all things which the LORD your God shall send to us *by* you.
Jer 42:6 Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send you; that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the LORD our God."
Jer 42:7 And it came to pass after ten days, that the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah.
Jer 42:8 Then he called Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces who were with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest,
Jer 42:9 and said to them, "Thus says the LORD, the God of Israel, to whom you sent me to present your supplication before Him;
Jer 42:10 'If you will still abide in this land, then I will build you, and not pull you down, and I will plant you, and not pluck you up: For I repent of the evil that I have done to you.
Jer 42:11 Do not be afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom you are afraid; be not afraid of him', says the LORD: 'for I am with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand.
Jer 42:12 And I will show mercies to you, that he may have mercy on you, and cause you to return to your own land.
Jer 42:13 But if you say, "We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the LORD your God,

Jer 42:14 saying, 'No; but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell':
Jer 42:15 And now therefore hear the word of the LORD, you remnant of Judah; Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; 'If you wholly set your faces to enter into Egypt, and go to sojourn there;
Jer 42:16 then it shall come to pass, that the sword, which you feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, of which you were afraid, shall follow close after you there in Egypt; and there you shall die.
Jer 42:17 So it shall be with all the men who set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there; they shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: And none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring on them.'
Jer 42:18 For thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; 'As My anger and My fury has been poured forth on the inhabitants of Jerusalem; so shall My fury be poured forth on you, when you shall enter into Egypt: And you shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and you shall see this place no more.'
Jer 42:19 The LORD has said concerning you, O you remnant of Judah; 'Do not go into Egypt': Know certainly that I have admonished you this day.
Jer 42:20 For you dissembled in your hearts, when you sent me to the LORD your God, saying, 'Pray for us to the LORD our God; and according to all that the LORD our God shall say, "so declare to us, and we will do it.'
Jer 42:21 And now this day I have declared it to you; but you have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God, nor anything for which He has sent me to you.
Jer 42:22 Now therefore know certainly that you shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place where you desire to go and to sojourn."

Chapter 43

Jer 43:1 And it came to pass, that when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking to all the people all the words of the LORD their God, for which the LORD their God had sent him to them, even all these words,
Jer 43:2 then Azariah the son of Hoshaiah, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the proud men spoke, saying to Jeremiah, "You speak falsely: The LORD our God has not sent you to say, 'Do not go into Egypt to sojourn there':
Jer 43:3 But Baruch the son of Neriah sets you against us, to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Babylon."
Jer 43:4 So Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, did not obey the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Judah.
Jer 43:5 But Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, took all the remnant of Judah, who had returned from all nations where they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Judah;
Jer 43:6 even men, and women, and children, and the king's daughters, and every person that Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard had left with Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the prophet, and Baruch the son of Neriah.
Jer 43:7 So they came into the land of Egypt: For they did not obey the voice of the LORD: Thus they came even to Tahpanhes.
Jer 43:8 Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah in Tahpanhes, saying,
Jer 43:9 "Take great stones in your hand, and hide them in the clay in the brick kiln, which is at the entry of Pharaoh's house in Tahpanhes, in the sight of the men of Judah;

Jer 43:10 and say to them, 'Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; "Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, My servant, and will set his throne on these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them.
Jer 43:11 And when he comes, he shall smite the land of Egypt, and deliver *whoever is* for death to death; and *whoever is* for captivity to captivity; and *whoever is* for the sword to the sword.
Jer 43:12 And I will kindle a fire in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives: And he shall array himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd puts on his garment; and he shall go forth from there in peace.
Jer 43:13 He shall also break the images of Bethshemesh, who is in the land of Egypt; and the houses of the gods of the Egyptians he shall burn with fire." ' "

Chapter 44

Jer 44:1 The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews who dwell in the land of Egypt, which dwell at Migdol, and at Tahpanhes, and at Noph, and in the country of Pathros, saying,
Jer 44:2 "Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; 'You have seen all the evil that I have brought on Jerusalem, and on all the cities of Judah; and behold, this day they are a desolation, and no man dwells in them,
Jer 44:3 because of their wickedness which they have committed to provoke Me to anger, in that they went to burn incense, and to serve other gods, whom they did not know, neither they, you, nor your fathers.
Jer 44:4 However, I sent to you all my servants the prophets, rising early and sending them, saying, "Oh, do not do this abominable thing that I hate."
Jer 44:5 But they did not hearken, nor incline their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense to other gods.
Jer 44:6 Therefore My fury and My anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem; and they are wasted and desolate, as *it is* this day.'
Jer 44:7 Therefore now thus says the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; 'Why do you commit this great evil against your souls, to cut off man and woman from you, child and suckling, out of Judah, to leave none to remain;
Jer 44:8 in that you provoke Me to wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense to other gods in the land of Egypt, where you have gone to dwell, that you might cut yourselves off, and that you might be a curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth?
Jer 44:9 Have you forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem?
Jer 44:10 They are not humbled even to this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in My law, nor in My statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.
Jer 44:11 Therefore thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; 'Behold, I will set My face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah.
Jer 44:12 And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt; they shall even be consumed by the sword and by the famine: They shall die, from the least even to the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: And they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.
Jer 44:13 For I will punish those who dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence:

Jer 44:14 So that none of the remnant of Judah, which have gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to which they *have a* desire to return to dwell there: For no one shall return but such as shall escape.' "
Jer 44:15 Then all the men who knew that their wives had burned incense to other gods, and all the women who stood by, a great multitude, even all the people who dwelled in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying,
Jer 44:16 "As for the word that you have spoken to us in the name of the LORD, we will not hearken to you.
Jer 44:17 But we will certainly do whatever thing goes forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings to her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: For then we had plenty of food, and were well, and saw no evil.
Jer 44:18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings to her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.
Jer 44:19 And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings to her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink offerings to her, without our men?"
Jer 44:20 Then Jeremiah said to all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people who had given him that answer, saying,
Jer 44:21 "The incense that you burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, you, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the LORD remember them, and did it not come into His mind?
Jer 44:22 So that the LORD could no longer bear *it*, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which you have committed; therefore your land is a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as *it is* this day.
Jer 44:23 Because you have burned incense, and because you have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in His law, nor in His statutes, nor in His testimonies; therefore this evil has happened to you, as *it is* this day."
Jer 44:24 Moreover Jeremiah said to all the people, and to all the women, "Hear the word of the LORD, all Judah who are in the land of Egypt:
Jer 44:25 Thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; 'You and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, "We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings to her: You will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.
Jer 44:26 Therefore all of you hear the word of the LORD, all Judah that dwells in the land of Egypt; 'Behold, I have sworn by My great name', says the LORD, 'that My name shall no *longer* be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying, "The Lord GOD lives."
Jer 44:27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: And all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them.
Jer 44:28 Yet a small number who escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, who have gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose words shall stand, Mine, or theirs.
Jer 44:29 And this shall be a sign to you', says the LORD, 'that I will punish you in this place, that you may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil':

Jer 44:30 Thus says the LORD; 'Behold, I will give Pharaohhophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of those who seek his life; as I gave Zedekiah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life.' "

Chapter 45

Jer 45:1 The word that Jeremiah the prophet spoke to Baruch the son of Neriah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,
Jer 45:2 "Thus says the LORD, the God of Israel, to you, O Baruch:
Jer 45:3 'You did say, "Woe is me now! For the LORD has added grief to my sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest." '
Jer 45:4 Thus you shall say to him, 'The LORD said thus; "Behold, that which I have built I will break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up, even this whole land.
Jer 45:5 And do you seek great things for yourself? Do not seek them: For behold, I will bring evil on all flesh", says the LORD: "but I will give your life to you as *booty* in all places where you go." ' "

Chapter 46

Jer 46:1 The word of the LORD which came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Gentiles;
Jer 46:2 against Egypt, against the army of Pharaohnecho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah.
Jer 46:3 "Order the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.
Jer 46:4 Harness the horses; and get up you horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; furbish the spears, and put on the *body armor*.
Jer 46:5 Why have I seen them dismayed and turned back away? And their mighty ones are beaten down, and have fled *quickly*, and do not look back: For fear was *all* around", says the LORD.
Jer 46:6 "Do not let the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Euphrates.
Jer 46:7 Who is this who comes up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?
Jer 46:8 Egypt rises up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he said, 'I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and its inhabitants.'
Jer 46:9 Come up, you horses; and rage, you chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ethiopians and the Libyans, who handle the shield; and the Lydians, who handle and bend the bow.
Jer 46:10 For this is the day of the Lord GOD of hosts, a day of vengeance, that He may avenge Him of his adversaries: And the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: For the Lord GOD of hosts has a sacrifice in the north country by the river Euphrates.
Jer 46:11 Go up into Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: In vain you shall use many medicines; for you shall not be cured.
Jer 46:12 The nations have heard of your shame, and your cry has filled the land: For the mighty man has stumbled against the mighty, and they have both fallen together."
Jer 46:13 The word that the LORD spoke to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.
Jer 46:14 "Declare in Egypt, and publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph and in Tahpanhes: Say you, 'Stand fast, and prepare yourselves; for the sword shall devour all around you.'
Jer 46:15 Why are your valiant men swept away? They did not stand because the LORD drove them *away*.

Jer 46:16 He made many fall, yes, one fell on another: And they said, 'Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our nativity, from the oppressing sword.'
Jer 46:17 They cried there, 'Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise; he has passed the appointed time.'
Jer 46:18 "As I live", said the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, "Surely as Tabor is among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, so shall he come.
Jer 46:19 O you daughter dwelling in Egypt, furnish yourself to go into captivity: For Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant.
Jer 46:20 Egypt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction comes; it comes out of the north.
Jer 46:21 Also her hired men are in the midst of her like fattened bulls; for they are also turned back, and have fled away together: They did not stand, because the day of their calamity had come upon them, and the time of their visitation.
Jer 46:22 The *sound* of it is like a serpent as it goes; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.
Jer 46:23 They shall cut down her forest', says the LORD, 'though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the grasshoppers, and are innumerable.'
Jer 46:24 The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of the people of the north.
Jer 46:25 The LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, said; "Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Pharaoh, and all those who trust in him:
Jer 46:26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those who seek their lives, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of his servants: And afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old", says the LORD.
Jer 46:27 "But do not fear, O My servant Jacob, and do not be dismayed, O Israel: For, behold, I will save you from afar off, and your seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest and at ease, and none shall make him afraid.
Jer 46:28 Do not fear, O Jacob My servant", says the LORD: "for I am with you; for I will make a full end of all the nations where I have driven you: But I will not make a full end of you, but correct you in measure; yet I will not leave you wholly unpunished."

Chapter 47

Jer 47:1 The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote Gaza.
Jer 47:2 Thus says the LORD; "Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, and all that is in it; the city, and those who dwell in it: Then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl.
Jer 47:3 At the noise of the stamping of the hoofs of his strong horses, at the rushing of his chariots, and at the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers shall not look back to their children for feebleness of hands;
Jer 47:4 because of the day that comes to plunder all the Philistines, and to cut off from Tyrus and Zidon every helper who remains: For the LORD will plunder the Philistines, the remnant of the country of Caphtor.
Jer 47:5 Baldness has come on Gaza; Ashkelon is cut off with the remnant of their valley: How long will you cut yourself?
Jer 47:6 O sword of the LORD, how long will it be *before* you are quiet? Put yourself into your *sheath*, rest, and be still.

Jer 47:7 How can it be quiet, seeing the LORD has given it a charge against Ashkelon, and against the seashore? There He has appointed it."

Chapter 48

Jer 48:1 Against Moab thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; "Woe to Nebo! For it is plundered: Kiriathaim is confounded and taken: Misgab is confounded and dismayed.
Jer 48:2 There shall be no more praise of Moab: In Heshbon they have devised evil against it; 'Come, and let us cut it off from being a nation.' Also you shall be cut down, O Madmen; the sword shall pursue you.
Jer 48:3 A voice of crying shall be from Horonaim, 'Spoiling and great destruction.'
Jer 48:4 Moab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.
Jer 48:5 For in the going up of Luhith continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Horonaim the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.
Jer 48:6 Flee, save your lives, and be like the *juniper* in the barren wilderness.
Jer 48:7 For because you have trusted in your works and in your treasures, you shall also be taken: And Chemosh shall go forth into captivity with his priests and his princes together.
Jer 48:8 And the plunderer shall come on every city, and no city shall escape: The valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the LORD has spoken.
Jer 48:9 Give wings to Moab, that it may flee and get away: For its cities shall be desolate, without any to dwell in them.
Jer 48:10 Cursed be he who does the work of the LORD deceitfully, and cursed be he who keeps back his sword from blood.
Jer 48:11 Moab has been at ease from his youth, and he has settled on his lees, and has not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither has he gone into captivity: Therefore his taste remained in him, and his scent is not changed.
Jer 48:12 Therefore, behold, the days come", says the LORD, "that I will send to him wanderers, who shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles.
Jer 48:13 And Moab shall be ashamed of Chemosh, as the house of Israel was ashamed of Bethel their confidence.
Jer 48:14 How *can* you say, 'We are mighty and strong men for the war'?
Jer 48:15 Moab is plundered, and gone up out of her cities, and his chosen young men have gone down to the slaughter", said the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts.
Jer 48:16 "The calamity of Moab is coming near, and his affliction hastens fast.
Jer 48:17 All you who are around him, bemoan him; and all you who know his name, say, 'How the strong staff is broken, and the beautiful rod!'
Jer 48:18 You daughter who inhabits Dibon, come down from your glory, and sit in thirst; for the plunderer of Moab shall come on you, and he shall destroy your strongholds.
Jer 48:19 O inhabitant of Aroer, stand by the way, and espy; ask him who flees, and her who escapes, and say, 'What is done?'
Jer 48:20 Moab is confounded; for it is broken down: Howl and cry; tell it in Arnon, that Moab is plundered,
Jer 48:21 and judgment has come on the plain country; on Holon, and on Jahazah, and on Mephaath,
Jer 48:22 and on Dibon, and on Nebo, and on Bethdiblathaim,
Jer 48:23 and on Kiriathaim, and on Bethgamul, and on Bethmeon,
Jer 48:24 and on Kerioth, and on Bozrah, and on all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near.
Jer 48:25 The horn of Moab is cut off, and his arm is broken", says the LORD.

Jer 48:26 "Make you him drunken: For he magnified himself against the LORD: Moab also shall wallow in his vomit, and he shall also be in derision.
Jer 48:27 For was not Israel a derision to you? Was he found among thieves? For since you spoke of him, you skipped for joy.
Jer 48:28 O you who dwell in Moab, leave the cities, and dwell in the rock, and be like the dove that makes her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth.
Jer 48:29 We have heard the pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arrogance, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart.
Jer 48:30 I know his wrath", says the LORD; "but it shall not be so; his lies shall not effect it so.
Jer 48:31 Therefore I will I howl for Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab; my heart shall mourn for the men of Kirheres.
Jer 48:32 O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for you with the weeping of Jazer: Your plants have gone over the sea, they reach even to the sea of Jazer: The plunderer has fallen upon your summer fruits and upon your vintage.
Jer 48:33 And joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Moab, and I have caused wine to fail from the winepresses: None shall tread with shouting; their shouting shall not be *joyful* shouting.
Jer 48:34 From the cry of Heshbon even to Elealeh, and even to Jahaz, have they uttered their voice, from Zoar even to Horonaim, as a heifer of three years old: For the waters also of Nimrim shall be desolate.
Jer 48:35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab", says the LORD, "him who offers in the high places, and him who burns incense to his gods.
Jer 48:36 Therefore My heart shall sound for Moab like pipes, and My heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kirheres: Because the riches that he has gotten have perished.
Jer 48:37 For every head shall be bald, and every beard clipped: On all the hands shall be cuttings, and on the loins sackcloth.
Jer 48:38 There shall be lamentation generally on all the housetops of Moab, and in its streets: For I have broken Moab like a vessel in which is no pleasure", says the LORD.
Jer 48:39 "They shall howl, saying, 'How is it broken down! How has Moab turned the back with shame!' So shall Moab be a derision and a dismaying to all those about him."
Jer 48:40 For thus says the LORD; "Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall spread his wings over Moab.
Jer 48:41 Kerioth is taken, and the strongholds are surprised, and the mighty men's hearts in Moab *on* that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.
Jer 48:42 And Moab shall be destroyed from being a people, because he has magnified himself against the LORD.
Jer 48:43 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be upon you, O inhabitant of Moab", says the LORD.
Jer 48:44 "He who flees from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that gets up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: For I will bring upon it, even on Moab, the year of their visitation", says the LORD.
Jer 48:45 "They who fled stood under the shadow of Heshbon because of the force: But a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame from the middle of Sihon, and shall devour the corner of Moab, and the crown of the head of the tumultuous ones.
Jer 48:46 Woe be to you, O Moab! The people of Chemosh perish: For your sons are taken captives, and your daughters captives.

Jer 48:47 Yet I will bring again the captivity of Moab in the latter days", says the LORD. Thus far is the judgment of Moab.

Chapter 49

Jer 49:1 Concerning the Ammonites, thus says the LORD; "Has Israel no sons? Has he no heir? Why then does their king inherit Gad, and his people dwell in his cities?
Jer 49:2 Therefore, behold, the days come", says the LORD, "that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in Rabbah of the Ammonites; and it shall be a desolate heap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire: Then Israel shall be heir to them who were his heirs", says the LORD.
Jer 49:3 "Howl, O Heshbon, for Ai is plundered: Cry, you daughters of Rabbah, gird yourselves with sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro by the hedges; for their king shall go into captivity, and his priests and his princes together.
Jer 49:4 Why do you glory in the valleys, your flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? She trusted in her treasures, saying, 'Who shall come to me?'
Jer 49:5 Behold, I will bring a fear upon you", said the Lord GOD of hosts, "from all those who are *around* you; and you shall be driven out, every man *straight before him*; and none shall gather up him who wanders.
Jer 49:6 And afterward I will bring again the captivity of the children of Ammon", says the LORD.
Jer 49:7 Concerning Edom, thus says the LORD of hosts; "Is wisdom no more in Teman? Has counsel perished from the prudent? Has their wisdom vanished?
Jer 49:8 Flee, turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of Dedan; for I will bring the calamity of Esau on him, the time that I will visit him.
Jer 49:9 If grape gatherers come to you, would they not leave some gleaning grapes? If thieves by night, they will destroy until they have enough.
Jer 49:10 But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: His seed is plundered, and his brothers, and his neighbors, and he is *no more*.
Jer 49:11 Leave your fatherless children, I will preserve them alive; and let your widows trust in Me."
Jer 49:12 For thus says the LORD; "Behold, those whose judgment was to not drink of the cup have assuredly drunken; and are you he who shall go altogether unpunished? You shall not go unpunished, but you shall surely drink of it.
Jer 49:13 For I have sworn by Myself", says the LORD, "that Bozrah shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all her cities shall be perpetual wastes."
Jer 49:14 I have heard a rumor from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent to the heathen, saying, "Gather together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle.
Jer 49:15 For lo, I will make you small among the heathen, and despised among men.
Jer 49:16 Your terribleness has deceived you, and the pride of your heart, O you who dwell in the clefts of the rock, who hold the height of the hill: Though you should make your nest as high as the eagle, I will bring you down from there", says the LORD.
Jer 49:17 "Also Edom shall be a desolation: Everyone who goes by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all her plagues.
Jer 49:18 As in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighboring cities", says the LORD, "no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it.
Jer 49:19 Behold, he shall come up from the swelling of Jordan like a lion against the habitation of the strong: But I will suddenly make him run away from her: And who is a chosen man, whom I

may appoint over her? For who is like me? And who will appoint Me the time? And who is that shepherd who will stand before Me?
Jer 49:20 Therefore hear the counsel of the LORD that He has taken against Edom; and His purposes, that He has purposed against the inhabitants of Teman: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: Surely He shall make their habitations desolate with them.
Jer 49:21 The earth is moved at the noise of their fall, the noise of her cry was heard in the Red Sea.
Jer 49:22 Behold, He shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread His wings over Bozrah: And on that day the heart of the mighty men of Edom shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.
Jer 49:23 Concerning Damascus. Hamath is confounded, and Arpad: For they have heard evil tidings: They are fainthearted; there is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet.
Jer 49:24 Damascus is waxed feeble, and turns herself to flee, and fear has seized upon her: Anguish and sorrows have taken her, as a woman in travail.
Jer 49:25 How is the city of praise not left, the city of My joy!
Jer 49:26 Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be cut off in that day", says the LORD of hosts.
Jer 49:27 And I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall consume the palaces of Benhadad.
Jer 49:28 Concerning Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon shall smite", thus says the LORD; "Arise, go up to Kedar, and plunder the men of the east.
Jer 49:29 They shall take away their tents and their flocks: They shall take to themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels; and they shall cry to them, Fear is on every side.
Jer 49:30 Flee, go far *away*, dwell deep, O you inhabitants of Hazor", says the LORD; "for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon has taken counsel against you, and has conceived a purpose against you.
Jer 49:31 Arise, go up to the wealthy nation, who dwells without care", says the LORD, "which has neither gates nor bars, which dwells alone.
Jer 49:32 And their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their domestic beasts a plunder: And I will scatter into all winds those who are in the utmost corners; and I will bring their calamity from all sides of it", says the LORD.
Jer 49:33 "And Hazor shall be a dwelling for dragons, and a desolation forever: No man shall abide there, nor any son of man dwell in it."
Jer 49:34 The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against Elam in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, saying,
Jer 49:35 "Thus says the LORD of hosts; 'Behold, I will break the bow of Elam, the chief of their might.
Jer 49:36 And on Elam I will bring the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and will scatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be no nation where the outcasts of Elam shall not come.
Jer 49:37 For I will cause Elam to be dismayed before their enemies, and before those who seek their life: And I will bring evil on them, even My fierce anger', says the LORD; 'and I will send the sword after them, until I have consumed them:
Jer 49:38 And I will set My throne in Elam, and will destroy the king and the princes from there', says the LORD.

Jer 49:39 'But it shall come to pass in the latter days, that I will bring again the captivity of Elam', says the LORD."

Chapter 50

Jer 50:1 The word that the LORD spoke against Babylon and against the land of the Chaldeans by Jeremiah the prophet.
Jer 50:2 "Declare among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard; publish, and do not conceal: Say, 'Babylon is taken, Bel is confounded, Merodach is broken in pieces; her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces.'
Jer 50:3 For out of the north there comes up a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell in it: They shall move, they shall depart, both man and beast.
Jer 50:4 In those days, and at that time", says the LORD, "the children of Israel shall come, they and the children of Judah together, going and weeping: They shall go, and seek the LORD their God.
Jer 50:5 They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces towards it, saying, 'Come, and let us join ourselves to the LORD in a perpetual covenant that shall not be forgotten.'
Jer 50:6 My people have been lost sheep: Their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away upon the mountains: They have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their resting place.
Jer 50:7 All who found them have devoured them: And their adversaries said, 'We do not offend, because they have sinned against the LORD, the habitation of justice, even the LORD, the hope of their fathers.'
Jer 50:8 Remove out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans, and be as the he-goats before the flocks.
Jer 50:9 For lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly of great nations from the north country: And they shall set themselves in array against her; from there she shall be taken: Their arrows shall be as of a mighty expert man; none shall return in vain.
Jer 50:10 And Chaldea shall be a plunder: All that plunder her shall be satisfied", says the LORD.
Jer 50:11 "Because you were glad, because you rejoiced, O you destroyers of My heritage, because you have grown fat like a heifer *in the* grass, and bellow like bulls;
Jer 50:12 your mother shall be greatly confounded; she who bore you shall be ashamed: Behold, the last of the nations shall be a barren wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.
Jer 50:13 Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: Everyone who goes by Babylon shall be astonished, and hiss at all her plagues.
Jer 50:14 Put yourselves in array against Babylon *on every side*: All you who bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: For she has sinned against the LORD.
Jer 50:15 Shout against her *from every side*: She has given her hand: Her foundations have fallen, her walls are thrown down: For it is the vengeance of the LORD: Take vengeance on her; as she has done, do to her.
Jer 50:16 Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him who handles the sickle in the time of harvest: For fear of the oppressing sword everyone shall turn to his people, and everyone shall flee to his own land.
Jer 50:17 Israel is as scattered sheep; the lions have driven him away: First the king of Assyria has devoured him; and last this Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon has broken his bones."
Jer 50:18 Therefore thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; "Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon and his land, as I have punished the king of Assyria.

Jer 50:19 And I will bring Israel to his habitation again, and he shall feed on Carmel and Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied upon Mount Ephraim and Gilead.
Jer 50:20 In those days, and at that time", says the LORD, "the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: For I will pardon them whom I *preserve*.
Jer 50:21 Go up against the land of Merathaim, even against it, and against the inhabitants of Pekod: Waste and utterly destroy after them", says the LORD, "and do according to all that I have commanded you.
Jer 50:22 A sound of battle is in the land, and of great destruction.
Jer 50:23 How the hammer of the whole earth is cut asunder and broken! How Babylon has become a desolation among the nations!
Jer 50:24 I have laid a snare for you, and you are also taken, O Babylon, and you were not aware: You are found, and also caught, because you have strived against the LORD.
Jer 50:25 The LORD has opened His armory, and has brought forth the weapons of His indignation: For this is the work of the Lord GOD of hosts in the land of the Chaldeans.
Jer 50:26 Come against her from the utmost border, open her storehouses: Cast her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly: Let nothing be left of her.
Jer 50:27 Slay all her bulls; let them go down to the slaughter: Woe to them! For their day has come, the time of their visitation.
Jer 50:28 The voice of those who flee and escape out of the land of Babylon, to declare in Zion the vengeance of the LORD our God, the vengeance of His temple.
Jer 50:29 Call together the archers against Babylon: All you who bend the bow, camp against it all around; let none of them escape: Recompense her according to her work; according to all that she has done, do to her: For she has been proud against the LORD, against the Holy One of Israel.
Jer 50:30 Therefore her young men shall fall in the streets, and all her men of war shall be cut off in that day", says the LORD.
Jer 50:31 "Behold, I am against you, O you most proud", said the Lord GOD of hosts: "for your day has come, the time that I will visit you.
Jer 50:32 And the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: And I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all around him."
Jer 50:33 Thus says the LORD of hosts; "The children of Israel and the children of Judah were oppressed together: And all who took them captives held them fast; they refused to let them go.
Jer 50:34 Their Redeemer is strong; the LORD of hosts is His name: He shall thoroughly plead their cause, that He may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon.
Jer 50:35 A sword is upon the Chaldeans", says the LORD, "and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and upon her princes, and upon her wise men.
Jer 50:36 A sword is upon the liars; and they shall *become fools*: A sword is upon her mighty men; and they shall be dismayed.
Jer 50:37 A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the mingled people who are in the midst of her; and they shall become as women: A sword is upon her treasures; and they shall be robbed.
Jer 50:38 A drought is upon her waters; and they shall be dried up: For it is the land of graven images, and they are insane with their idols.
Jer 50:39 Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the wild beasts of the islands shall dwell there, and the owls shall dwell in it: And it shall no *longer* be inhabited forever; neither shall it be dwelled in from generation to generation.

Jer 50:40 As God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah and its neighbor cities", says the LORD; "so shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man dwell in it.
Jer 50:41 Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the borders of the earth.
Jer 50:42 They shall hold the bow and the lance: They are cruel, and will not show mercy: Their voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride on horses, everyone put in array like a man to the battle, against you O daughter of Babylon.
Jer 50:43 The king of Babylon has heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble: Anguish took hold of him, and pangs as of a woman in travail.
Jer 50:44 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan to the habitation of the strong: But I will make them suddenly run away from her: And who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? For who is like Me? And who will appoint Me the time? And who is that shepherd who will stand before Me?"
Jer 50:45 Therefore hear the counsel of the LORD, that He has taken against Babylon; and His purposes, that He has purposed against the land of the Chaldeans: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: Surely He shall make their habitation desolate with them.
Jer 50:46 At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

Chapter 51

Jer 51:1 Thus says the LORD; "Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and against those who dwell in the midst of them who rise up against Me, a destroying wind;
Jer 51:2 and will send to Babylon fanners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: For in the day of trouble they shall be against her on all sides.
Jer 51:3 Against him who bends let the archer bend his bow, and against him who lifts himself up in his brigandine: And do not spare her young men; utterly destroy all her host.
Jer 51:4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chaldeans, and they who are thrust through in her streets.
Jer 51:5 For Israel has not been forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Israel."
Jer 51:6 Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: Be not cut off in her iniquity; for this is the time of the LORD's vengeance; He will render to her a punishment.
Jer 51:7 Babylon has been a golden cup in the LORD's hand, who made all the earth drunk: The nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations have gone mad.
Jer 51:8 Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: Howl for her; take balm for her pain, it may be she be healed.
Jer 51:9 We would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: Forsake her, and let us go everyone to his own country: For her judgment reaches to heaven, and is lifted up even to the skies.
Jer 51:10 The LORD has brought forth our righteousness: Come, and let us declare in Zion the work of the LORD our God.
Jer 51:11 Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: The LORD has raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: For His device is against Babylon, to destroy it; because it is the vengeance of the LORD, the vengeance of His temple.
Jer 51:12 Set up the standard on the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes: For the LORD has both devised and done that which He spoke against the inhabitants of Babylon.

Jer 51:13 O you who dwell upon many waters, abundant in treasures, your end has come, and the measure of your covetousness.
Jer 51:14 The LORD of hosts has sworn by Himself, saying, "Surely I will fill you with men, as with *locusts*; and they shall lift up a shout against you."
Jer 51:15 He has made the earth by His power, He has established the world by His wisdom, and has outstretched the heaven by His understanding.
Jer 51:16 When he utters His voice, there is a multitude of waters in heaven; and He causes the vapors to ascend from the ends of the earth: He makes lightning with rain, and brings forth the wind out of His treasures.
Jer 51:17 Every man is brutish by his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: For his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.
Jer 51:18 They are vanity, the work of errors: In the time of their visitation they shall perish.
Jer 51:19 The portion of Jacob is not like them; for He is the *Maker* of all things: And Israel is the rod of His inheritance: The LORD of hosts is His name.
Jer 51:20 "You are my battle ax and weapons of war: For with you I will break in pieces the nations, and with you will I destroy kingdoms;
Jer 51:21 and with you will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with you I will break in pieces the chariot and his rider;
Jer 51:22 with you I will also break in pieces man and woman; and with you I will break in pieces old and young; and with you I will break in pieces the young man and the maid;
Jer 51:23 I will also break in pieces with you the shepherd and his flock; and with you I will break in pieces the farmer and his yoke of oxen; and with you I will break in pieces captains and rulers.
Jer 51:24 And I will render to Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight", says the LORD.
Jer 51:25 "Behold, I am against you, O destroying mountain", says the LORD, "which destroys all the earth: And I will stretch out My hand upon you, and roll you down from the rocks, and will make you a burnt mountain.
Jer 51:26 And they shall not take *from* you a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but you shall be desolate forever", says the LORD.
Jer 51:27 Set up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, prepare the nations against her, call together the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and Ashchenaz against her; appoint a captain against her; cause the horses to come up *like* the rough *locusts*.
Jer 51:28 Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, its captains, and all its rulers, and all the land of his dominion.
Jer 51:29 And the land shall tremble and sorrow: For every purpose of the LORD shall be performed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolation without an inhabitant.
Jer 51:30 The mighty men of Babylon have declined to fight, they have remained in their strongholds: Their might has failed; they became as women: They have burned her dwelling places; her bars are broken.
Jer 51:31 One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to show the king of Babylon that his city is taken at one end,
Jer 51:32 and that the passages are stopped, and they have burned the reeds with fire, and the men of war are frightened.
Jer 51:33 For thus says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; "The daughter of Babylon is like a threshing-floor, it is time to thresh her: Yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.

Jer 51:34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon has devoured me, he has crushed me, he has made me an empty vessel, he has swallowed me up like a dragon, he has filled his belly with my delicates, he has cast me out.
Jer 51:35 The violence done to me and to my flesh be on Babylon", shall the inhabitant of Zion say; "and my blood be upon the inhabitants of Chaldea", shall Jerusalem say.
Jer 51:36 Therefore thus says the LORD; "Behold, I will plead your cause, and take vengeance for you; and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.
Jer 51:37 And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwelling place for dragons, an astonishment, and a hissing, without an inhabitant.
Jer 51:38 They shall roar together like lions: They shall yell as lions' whelps.
Jer 51:39 In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake", says the LORD.
Jer 51:40 "I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he-goats.
Jer 51:41 How is Sheshach taken! And how is the praise of the whole earth surprised! How has Babylon become an astonishment among the nations!
Jer 51:42 The sea has come up upon Babylon: She is covered with the multitude of its waves.
Jer 51:43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a barren wilderness, a land in which no man dwells, neither does any son of man pass by it.
Jer 51:44 And I will punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he has swallowed up: And the nations shall not flow together to him any more: Yes, the wall of Babylon shall fall.
Jer 51:45 My people, go out of the midst of her, and deliver every man his soul from the fierce anger of the LORD.
Jer 51:46 And lest your heart faint, and you fear for the rumor that shall be heard in the land; a rumor shall both come one year, and after that in another year shall come a rumor, and violence in the land, ruler against ruler.
Jer 51:47 Therefore, behold, the days come, that I will do judgment on the graven images of Babylon: And her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.
Jer 51:48 Then the heaven and the earth, and all that is in them, shall sing for Babylon: For the plunderers shall come to her from the north", says the LORD.
Jer 51:49 As Babylon has caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon the slain of all the earth shall fall.
Jer 51:50 You who have escaped the sword, go away, do not stand still: Remember the LORD afar off, and let Jerusalem come into your mind.
Jer 51:51 We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: Shame has covered our faces: For strangers have come into the sanctuaries of the LORD's house.
Jer 51:52 "Therefore, behold, the days come", says the LORD, "that I will do judgment upon her graven images: And through all her land the wounded shall groan.
Jer 51:53 Though Babylon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, yet from Me shall plunderers come to her", says the LORD.
Jer 51:54 A sound of a cry comes from Babylon, and great destruction from the land of the Chaldeans:
Jer 51:55 Because the LORD has plundered Babylon, and destroyed the great voice out of her; when her waves roar like great waters, the noise of their voice is uttered:
Jer 51:56 Because the plunderer has come upon her, even on Babylon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of their bows is broken: For the LORD God of recompenses shall surely *repay*.

Jer 51:57 And I will make her princes drunk, and her wise men, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: And they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake", said the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts.
Jer 51:58 Thus says the LORD of hosts; "The broad walls of Babylon shall be utterly broken, and her high gates shall be burned with fire; and the people shall labor in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall be weary."
Jer 51:59 The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Seraiah the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, when he went with Zedekiah the king of Judah into Babylon in the fourth year of his reign. And this Seraiah was a quiet prince.
Jer 51:60 So Jeremiah wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Babylon, even all these words that are written against Babylon.
Jer 51:61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah, "When you come to Babylon, and shall see, and shall read all these words;
Jer 51:62 then you shall say, 'O LORD, You have spoken against this place, to cut it off, that none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be desolate forever.'
Jer 51:63 And it shall be, when you have made an end of reading this book, that you shall bind a stone to it, and cast it into the middle of Euphrates:
Jer 51:64 And you shall say, 'Thus shall Babylon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring on her: And they shall be weary.' " Thus far are the words of Jeremiah.

Chapter 52

Jer 52:1 Zedekiah was twenty-one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned *for* eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hamutal the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.
Jer 52:2 And he did that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that Jehoiakim had done.
Jer 52:3 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until He had cast them out from His presence, that Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon.
Jer 52:4 And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, on the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came against Jerusalem, he and all his army, and pitched against it, and built forts against it on every side.
Jer 52:5 So the city was besieged until the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.
Jer 52:6 And in the fourth month, on the ninth day of the month, the famine was severe in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land.
Jer 52:7 Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by the king's garden; (now the Chaldeans were by the city on all sides): And they went by the way of the plain.
Jer 52:8 But the army of the Chaldeans pursued after the king, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho; and all his army was scattered from him.
Jer 52:9 Then they took the king, and carried him up to the king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath; where he gave judgment on him.
Jer 52:10 And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes: He also slew all the princes of Judah in Riblah.
Jer 52:11 Then he put out the eyes of Zedekiah; and the king of Babylon bound him in chains, and carried him to Babylon, and put him in prison until the day of his death.
Jer 52:12 Now in the fifth month, on the tenth day of the month, which was the nineteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, Nebuzaradan, captain of the guard, who served the king of Babylon, came into Jerusalem,

Jer 52:13 and burned the house of the LORD, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jerusalem, and all the houses of the great men, he burned with fire:
Jer 52:14 And all the army of the Chaldeans, who were with the captain of the guard, broke down all the walls of Jerusalem on every side.
Jer 52:15 Then Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carried away captive certain of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people who remained in the city, and those who fell away, who fell to the king of Babylon, and the rest of the multitude.
Jer 52:16 But Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard left certain of the poor of the land for vinedressers and for farmers.
Jer 52:17 Also the pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brazen sea that was in the house of the LORD, the Chaldeans broke, and carried all the brass of them to Babylon.
Jer 52:18 The caldrons also, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the bowls, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass with which they ministered, they took away.
Jer 52:19 And the basins, and the fire-pans, and the bowls, and the caldrons, and the candlesticks, and the spoons, and the cups; that which was of gold in gold, and that which was of silver in silver, the captain of the guard took away.
Jer 52:20 The two pillars, one sea, and twelve brazen bulls that were under the bases, which king Solomon had made in the house of the LORD: The brass of all these vessels was without weight.
Jer 52:21 And concerning the pillars, the height of one pillar was eighteen cubits; and a fillet of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness of it was four fingers: It was hollow.
Jer 52:22 And a capital of brass was on it; and the height of one capital was five cubits, with network and pomegranates on the capitals all around, all of brass. The second pillar also and the pomegranates were like these.
Jer 52:23 And there were ninety-six pomegranates on a side; and all the pomegranates on the network were a hundred all around.
Jer 52:24 And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the door:
Jer 52:25 He took also out of the city an eunuch, which had the charge of the men of war; and seven men of those that were near the king's person, which were found in the city; and the principal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and three score men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city.
Jer 52:26 So Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon *at* Riblah.
Jer 52:27 And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death in Riblah in the land of Hamath. Thus Judah was carried away captive out of his own land.
Jer 52:28 This is the people whom Nebuchadrezzar carried away captive: In the seventh year three thousand and twenty-three Jews:
Jer 52:29 In the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar he carried away captive from Jerusalem eight hundred and thirty-two persons:
Jer 52:30 In the three and twentieth year of Nebuchadrezzar Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred and forty-five persons: All the persons were four thousand six hundred.
Jer 52:31 And it came to pass in the thirty-seventh year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the twenty-fifth day of the month, that Evilmerodach king of

Babylon in the first year of his reign lifted up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah, and brought him forth out of prison.
Jer 52:32 And spoke kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings who were with him in Babylon,
Jer 52:33 and changed his prison garments: And he continually ate bread before him all the days of his life.
Jer 52:34 And for his diet, there was a continual diet given him by the king of Babylon, every day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

Lamentations

Chapter 1

Lam 1:1 How the city that was full of people sits solitary! How she has become as a widow! She that was great among the nations, and princess among the provinces, how she has become *a* tribute *payer*!
Lam 1:2 She weeps bitterly in the night, and her tears are on her cheeks: She has none to comfort her among all her lovers: All her friends have dealt treacherously with her, they have become her enemies.
Lam 1:3 Judah has gone into captivity because of affliction, and because of great servitude: She dwells among the heathen, she finds no rest: All her persecutors overtook her between the straits.
Lam 1:4 The *roads* of Zion mourn, because no one comes to the solemn feasts: All her gates are desolate: Her priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and she is in bitterness.
Lam 1:5 Her adversaries are the chief, her enemies prosper; for the LORD has afflicted her for the multitude of her transgressions: Her children have gone into captivity before the enemy.
Lam 1:6 And all the beauty has departed from the daughter of Zion: Her princes have become like *bucks* that find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.
Lam 1:7 Jerusalem remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries all her pleasant things that she had in the days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy, and no one helped her: The adversaries saw her, and mocked at her Sabbaths.
Lam 1:8 Jerusalem has grievously sinned; therefore she is removed: All who honored her despise her, because they have seen her nakedness: Yes, she sighs, and turns backward.
Lam 1:9 Her filthiness is in her skirts; she does not remember her *final* end; therefore she came down wonderfully: She had no comforter. "O LORD, behold my affliction: For the enemy has magnified himself."
Lam 1:10 The adversary has spread out his hand upon all her pleasant things: For she has seen that the heathen entered into her sanctuary, whom You commanded that they should not enter into Your congregation.
Lam 1:11 All her people sigh, they seek bread; they have given their pleasant things for meat to relieve the soul: "See, O LORD, and consider; for I have become vile.
Lam 1:12 Is it nothing to you, all you who pass by? Behold, and see if there is any sorrow like my sorrow, which is done to me, with which the LORD has afflicted me in the day of His fierce anger.
Lam 1:13 From above He has sent fire into my bones, and it prevails against them: He has spread a net for my feet, He has turned me back: He has made me desolate and faint all the day *long*.
Lam 1:14 The yoke of my transgressions is bound by His hand: They are wreathed, and come up on my neck: He has made my strength to fall, the Lord has delivered me into their hands, from whom I am not able to rise up.

Lam 1:15 The Lord has trodden under foot all my mighty men in the midst of me: He has called an assembly against me to crush my young men: The Lord has trodden the virgin, the daughter of Judah, as in a winepress.
Lam 1:16 For these things I weep; my eye, my eye runs down with water, because the comforter who should relieve my soul is far from me: My children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed."
Lam 1:17 Zion spreads forth her hands, and there is none to comfort her: The LORD has commanded concerning Jacob, that his adversaries should be all around him: Jerusalem is as a menstruous woman among them.
Lam 1:18 "The LORD is righteous; for I have rebelled against His commandment: Hear, I implore you, all people, and behold my sorrow: My virgins and my young men have gone into captivity.
Lam 1:19 I called for my lovers, but they deceived me: My priests and my elders gave up the ghost in the city, while they sought their food to relieve their souls.
Lam 1:20 Behold, O LORD; for I am in distress: My bowels are troubled; my heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelled: Abroad the sword bereaves, at home *it* is like death.
Lam 1:21 They have heard that I sigh: There is none to comfort me: All my enemies have heard of my trouble; they are glad that you have done it: You will bring the day that you have *proclaimed*, and they shall *become* like me.
Lam 1:22 Let all their wickedness come before You; and do to them, as you have done to me for all my transgressions: For my sighs are many, and my heart is faint."

Chapter 2

Lam 2:1 How the Lord has covered the daughter of Zion with a cloud in His anger, and cast down the beauty of Israel from heaven to the earth, and did not remember His footstool in the day of His anger!
Lam 2:2 The Lord has swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and has not pitied: He has thrown down the strongholds of the daughter of Judah in His wrath; He has brought them down to the ground: He has polluted the kingdom and its princes.
Lam 2:3 He has cut off all the horn of Israel in His fierce anger: He has drawn back His right hand from before the enemy, and He burned against Jacob like a flaming fire, which devours on every side.
Lam 2:4 He has bent His bow like an enemy: He stood with His right hand as an adversary, and slew all who were pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion: He poured out his fury like fire.
Lam 2:5 The Lord was as an enemy: He has swallowed up Israel, He has swallowed up all her palaces: He has destroyed His strongholds, and has increased in the daughter of Judah mourning and lamentation.
Lam 2:6 And He has violently taken away His tabernacle, as if it were a garden: He has destroyed His places of the assembly: The LORD has caused the solemn feasts and Sabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and has despised the king and the priest in the indignation of His anger.
Lam 2:7 The Lord has cast off His altar, He has abhorred His sanctuary, He has given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces; they have made a noise in the house of the LORD, as in the day of a solemn feast.
Lam 2:8 The LORD has purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zion: He has outstretched a line, He has not withdrawn His hand from destroying: Therefore He made the rampart and the wall to lament; they languished together.

Lam 2:9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; He has destroyed and broken her bars: Her king and her princes are among the Gentiles: The law is no more; her prophets also find no vision from the LORD.
Lam 2:10 The elders of the daughter of Zion sit upon the ground, and keep silence: They have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded themselves with sackcloth: The virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground.
Lam 2:11 My eyes fail with tears, my bowels are troubled, my liver is poured on the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people; because the children and the sucklings swoon in the streets of the city.
Lam 2:12 They say to their mothers, "Where is grain and wine?" when they swoon as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured out into their mothers' bosom.
Lam 2:13 What thing shall I take to witness for you? What thing shall I liken to you, O daughter of Jerusalem? What shall I equal to you, that I may comfort you, O virgin daughter of Zion? For your breach is great like the sea: Who can heal you?
Lam 2:14 Your prophets have seen vain and foolish things for you: And they have not discovered your iniquity, to turn away your captivity; but have seen for you false burdens and causes of banishment.
Lam 2:15 All who pass by clap their hands at you; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, "Is this the city that men call 'The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth'?"
Lam 2:16 All your enemies have opened their mouth against you: They hiss and gnash the teeth: They say, "We have swallowed her up: Certainly this is the day that we looked for; we have found, we have seen it."
Lam 2:17 The LORD has done that which He had devised; He has fulfilled His word that He had commanded in the days of old: He has thrown down, and has not pitied: And He has caused your enemy to rejoice over you, He has set up the horn of your adversaries.
Lam 2:18 Their heart cried out to the Lord, "O wall of the daughter of Zion, let tears run down like a river day and night: Give yourself no rest; let not the apple of your eye cease.
Lam 2:19 Arise, cry out in the night: In the beginning of the watches pour out your heart like water before the face of the Lord: Lift up your hands toward Him for the life of your young children, who faint for hunger at the *head* of every street."
Lam 2:20 Behold, O LORD, and consider to whom You have done this. Shall the women eat their *offspring*, and children a span long? Shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?
Lam 2:21 The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: My virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; you have slain them in the day of Your anger; You have killed, and not pitied.
Lam 2:22 You have called as in a solemn *feast* day my terrors to every side, so that in the day of the LORD's anger none escaped nor remained: My enemy has consumed those whom I have swaddled and brought up.

Chapter 3

Lam 3:1 I AM the man that has seen affliction by the rod of His wrath.
Lam 3:2 He has led me, and brought me into darkness, but not into light.
Lam 3:3 Surely He is turned against me; He turns his hand against me all the day *long*.
Lam 3:4 He has made My flesh and my skin old; He has broken my bones.

Lam 3:5 He has built against me, and compassed me with gall and travail.
Lam 3:6 He has set me in dark places, like those who have *been long* dead.
Lam 3:7 He has hedged me about, that I cannot get out: He has made my chain heavy.
Lam 3:8 Also when I cry and shout, He shuts out my prayer.
Lam 3:9 He has enclosed my ways with hewn stone, He has made my paths crooked.
Lam 3:10 He was like a bear lying in wait to me, and as a lion in secret places.
Lam 3:11 He has turned my ways aside, and pulled me into pieces: He has made me desolate.
Lam 3:12 He has bent His bow, and set me as a mark for the arrow.
Lam 3:13 He has caused the arrows of His quiver to enter into my *inner* reins.
Lam 3:14 I was a derision to all my people; and their song all the day *long*.
Lam 3:15 He has filled me with bitterness, He has made me drunk with wormwood.
Lam 3:16 He has also broken my teeth with gravel stones, He has covered me with ashes.
Lam 3:17 And you have removed my soul far from peace: I forgot prosperity.
Lam 3:18 And I said, "My strength and my hope have perished from the LORD":
Lam 3:19 Remembering my affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall.
Lam 3:20 My soul has them in remembrance *even* still, and is humbled within me.
Lam 3:21 This I recall to my mind, therefore I have hope.
Lam 3:22 It is *only* by the LORD's mercies that we are not consumed, because His compassions *never* fail.
Lam 3:23 They are new every morning: Great is Your faithfulness.
Lam 3:24 "The LORD is my portion", said my soul; "therefore I will hope in Him."
Lam 3:25 The LORD is good to those who wait for Him, to the soul who seeks Him.
Lam 3:26 It is good that a man should both hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.
Lam 3:27 It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.
Lam 3:28 He sits alone and keeps silence, because He has borne it on him.
Lam 3:29 He puts his mouth in the dust; if so there may yet be hope.
Lam 3:30 He gives his cheek to him who smites him: He is fully filled with reproach.
Lam 3:31 For the Lord will not cast off forever:
Lam 3:32 But though He cause grief, yet He will have compassion according to the multitude of His mercies.
Lam 3:33 For He does not afflict willingly nor grieve the children of men.
Lam 3:34 To crush under His feet all the prisoners of the earth.
Lam 3:35 To turn aside the right of a man before the face of the Most High,
Lam 3:36 to subvert a man in his cause, the Lord does not approve.
Lam 3:37 Who is he who *speaks*, and it comes to pass, when the Lord does not command it?
Lam 3:38 Out of the mouth of the Most High does not evil and good proceed?
Lam 3:39 Why does a living man complain, a man for the punishment of his sins?
Lam 3:40 Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the LORD.
Lam 3:41 Let us lift up our heart with our hands to God in heaven.
Lam 3:42 We have transgressed and have rebelled: You have not pardoned.
Lam 3:43 You have covered with anger, and persecuted us: You have slain, You have not pitied.
Lam 3:44 You have covered yourself with a cloud, that our prayer should not pass through.
Lam 3:45 You have made us like the offscouring and refuse in the midst of the people.
Lam 3:46 All our enemies have opened their mouths against us.
Lam 3:47 Fear and a snare have come on us, desolation and destruction.
Lam 3:48 My eye runs down with rivers of water for the destruction of the daughter of my people.

Lam 3:49 My eye trickles down, and does not cease, without any intermission.
Lam 3:50 Until the LORD looks down, and beholds from heaven.
Lam 3:51 My eye affects my heart because of all the daughters of my city.
Lam 3:52 My enemies chased me fiercely, like a bird, without cause.
Lam 3:53 They have cut off my life in the dungeon, and cast a stone on me.
Lam 3:54 Waters flowed over my head; then I said, "I am cut off."
Lam 3:55 I called on Your name, O LORD, out of the low dungeon.
Lam 3:56 You have heard my voice: Hide not Your ear at my breathing, at my cry.
Lam 3:57 You drew near in the day that I called on You: You said, "Fear not."
Lam 3:58 O Lord, You have pleaded the causes of my soul; You have redeemed my life.
Lam 3:59 O LORD, You have seen my wrong: You judge my cause.
Lam 3:60 You have seen all their vengeance and all their imaginations against me.
Lam 3:61 You have heard their reproach, O LORD, and all their imaginations against me;
Lam 3:62 the lips of those who rose up against me, and their device against me all the day *long*.
Lam 3:63 Behold their sitting down, and their rising up; I am their music.
Lam 3:64 Render to them a punishment, O LORD, according to the work of their hands.
Lam 3:65 Give them sorrow of heart, your curse *be upon* them.
Lam 3:66 In anger persecute and destroy them from under heaven of the LORD.

Chapter 4

Lam 4:1 How the gold has become dim! How the most fine gold has changed! The stones of the sanctuary are poured out at the head of every street.
Lam 4:2 The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how they are esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!
Lam 4:3 Even the sea monsters draw out the breast, they suckle their young ones: The daughter of my people has become cruel, like the ostriches in the barren wilderness.
Lam 4:4 The tongue of the sucking child sticks to the roof of his mouth for thirst: The young children ask bread, and no man breaks it to them.
Lam 4:5 Those that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: Those that were brought up in scarlet embrace dunghills.
Lam 4:6 For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was overthrown in a moment, and no hands stayed on her.
Lam 4:7 Her Nazarites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than rubies, their polishing was of sapphire:
Lam 4:8 Their visage is blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: Their skin sticks to their bones; it is withered, it has become like a stick.
Lam 4:9 They who are slain with the sword are better than they who are slain with hunger: For these pine away, stricken through for want of the fruits of the field.
Lam 4:10 The hands of the pitiful women have boiled their own children: They were their food in the destruction of the daughter of my people.
Lam 4:11 The LORD has accomplished His fury; He has poured out His fierce anger, and has kindled a fire in Zion, and it has devoured its foundations.
Lam 4:12 The kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world, would not have believed that the adversary and the enemy would have entered into the gates of Jerusalem.
Lam 4:13 For the sins of her prophets, and the iniquities of her priests, that have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her,

Lam 4:14 they have wandered as blind men in the streets, they have polluted themselves with blood, so that men could not touch their garments.
Lam 4:15 They cried out to them, "Depart all of you; it is unclean; depart, depart, do not touch": When they fled away and wandered, they said among the heathen, "They shall no more sojourn there."
Lam 4:16 The anger of the LORD has divided them; He will no longer regard them: They did not respect the persons of the priests, they have not favored the elders.
Lam 4:17 As for us, our eyes yet failed, for our help is vain: In our watching we have watched for a nation that could not save us.
Lam 4:18 They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets: Our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for our end is come.
Lam 4:19 Our persecutors are swifter than the eagles of heaven: They pursued us upon the mountains, they laid in wait for us in the barren wilderness.
Lam 4:20 The breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the LORD, was taken in their pits, of whom we said, "Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen."
Lam 4:21 Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Edom, who dwell in the land of Uz; the cup shall also pass through to you: You shall be drunken, and shall make yourself naked.
Lam 4:22 The punishment of your iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zion; He will no longer carry you away into captivity: He will visit your iniquity, O daughter of Edom; He will discover your sins.

Chapter 5

Lam 5:1 Remember, O LORD, what has come on us: Consider, and behold our reproach.
Lam 5:2 Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens.
Lam 5:3 We are orphans and fatherless, our mothers are as widows.
Lam 5:4 We have drank our water for money; our wood is sold to us.
Lam 5:5 Our necks are under persecution: We labor, and have no rest.
Lam 5:6 We have given the hand to the Egyptians, and to the Assyrians, to be satisfied with bread.
Lam 5:7 Our fathers have sinned, and are no *more*; and we have borne their iniquities.
Lam 5:8 Servants have ruled over us: There is none that does deliver us out of their hand.
Lam 5:9 We got our bread with the peril of our lives because of the sword of the barren wilderness.
Lam 5:10 Our skin was black like an oven because of the terrible famine.
Lam 5:11 They ravished the women in Zion, and the maids in the cities of Judah.
Lam 5:12 Princes are hung up by their hand: The faces of elders were not honored.
Lam 5:13 They took the young men to grind, and the children fell under the wood.
Lam 5:14 The elders have ceased from the gate, the young men from their music.
Lam 5:15 The joy of our heart has ceased; our dance has turned into mourning.
Lam 5:16 The crown has fallen from our head: Woe to us, that we have sinned!
Lam 5:17 For this our heart is faint; for these things our eyes are dim.
Lam 5:18 Because of the mountain of Zion, which is desolate, the foxes walk on it.
Lam 5:19 You, O LORD, remain forever; Your throne from generation to generation.
Lam 5:20 Why do You forget us forever, and forsake us so long a time?
Lam 5:21 Turn us to You, O LORD, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old.
Lam 5:22 But You have utterly rejected us; You are very wroth against us.

Ezekiel

Chapter 1

Ezek 1:1 Now it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, on the fifth day of the month, as I was among the captives by the river of Chebar, that the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God.
Ezek 1:2 On the fifth day of the month, which was the fifth year of king Jehoiachin's captivity,
Ezek 1:3 the word of the LORD came expressly to Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans by the river Chebar; and the hand of the LORD was there on him.
Ezek 1:4 And I looked, and behold, a whirlwind came out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire enfolding itself, and a brightness was about it, and out of the middle of it *emanated* the color amber, out of the midst of the fire.
Ezek 1:5 Also out of the middle of it came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man.
Ezek 1:6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.
Ezek 1:7 And their feet were straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot: And they sparkled like the color of burnished brass.
Ezek 1:8 And they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and the four of them had their faces and their wings.
Ezek 1:9 Their wings were joined one to another; they did not turn when they went; they went every one straight forward.
Ezek 1:10 As for the likeness of their faces, they *each* had the face of a man, and the face of a lion on the right side: And *all* four had the face of an ox on the left side; the four also had the face of an eagle.
Ezek 1:11 Thus were their faces: And their wings were stretched upward; two wings of each one were joined one to another, and two covered their bodies.
Ezek 1:12 And they went straight forward: Wherever the spirit was to go, they went; and they did not turn when they went.
Ezek 1:13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: It went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.
Ezek 1:14 And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.
Ezek 1:15 Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold a wheel *was* upon the earth by each of the living creatures, with his four faces.
Ezek 1:16 The appearance of the wheels and their work was like the color of a beryl: And the four had one likeness: And their appearance and their workings was, as it were, a wheel in the middle of a wheel.
Ezek 1:17 When they went, they went on their four sides: And they did not turn when they went.
Ezek 1:18 As for their rims, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their rims were full of eyes, all around the four of them.
Ezek 1:19 And when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: And when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.
Ezek 1:20 Wherever the spirit was to go, they went, for there was their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up in front of them: For the spirit of the living creatures was in the wheels.

Ezek 1:21 When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up in front of them: For the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.
Ezek 1:22 And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was like the color of frightful crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.
Ezek 1:23 And under the firmament their wings were straight, the one toward the other: Every one had two, which covered their bodies on this side, and every one had two, which covered their bodies on that side.
Ezek 1:24 And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an army: When they stood *still*, they let down their wings.
Ezek 1:25 And there was a voice from the firmament that was over their heads, when they stood *still*, and had let down their wings.
Ezek 1:26 And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: And on the likeness of the throne was a likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it.
Ezek 1:27 And I saw as the color of amber, as the appearance of fire all around within it, from the appearance of His loins even upward, and from the appearance of His loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness all around.
Ezek 1:28 Like the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud on a rainy day, so was the appearance of the brightness all around. This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of One that spoke.

Chapter 2

Ezek 2:1 And He said to me, "Son of man, stand upon your feet, and I will speak to you."
Ezek 2:2 And the Spirit entered into me when he spoke to me, and set me on my feet, that I heard Him who spoke to me.
Ezek 2:3 And He said to me, "Son of man, I send you to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation that has rebelled against Me: They and their fathers have transgressed against Me, even to this very day.
Ezek 2:4 For they are impudent children and stiff hearted. I do send you to them; and you shall say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD.'
Ezek 2:5 And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house), Yet *they* shall know that there has been a prophet among them.
Ezek 2:6 And you, son of man, do not be afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns are with you, and you dwell among scorpions: Do not be afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they are a rebellious house.
Ezek 2:7 And you shall speak My words to them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: For they are most rebellious.
Ezek 2:8 But you, son of man, hear what I say to you; Do not be rebellious like that rebellious house: Open your mouth, and eat *what* I give you.
Ezek 2:9 And when I looked, behold, a hand was sent to me; and lo, a scroll of a book was in it;
Ezek 2:10 and He spread it before me; and it was written within and *on the back*: And written on it *were* lamentations, and mourning, and woe.

Chapter 3

Ezek 3:1 Moreover He said to me, "Son of man, eat what you find; eat this scroll, and go speak to the house of Israel."
Ezek 3:2 So I opened my mouth, and He caused me to eat that scroll.
Ezek 3:3 And He said to me, "Son of man, cause your belly to eat, and fill your bowels with this scroll that I give you." Then I ate it; and it was like honey in my mouth for sweetness.
Ezek 3:4 And He said to me, "Son of man, go, get yourself to the house of Israel, and speak with My words to them.
Ezek 3:5 For you are not sent to a people of a strange speech and of a hard language, but to the house of Israel;
Ezek 3:6 not to many people of a strange speech and of a hard language, whose words you cannot understand. Surely, had I sent you to them, they would have hearkened to you.
Ezek 3:7 But the house of Israel will not hearken to you; for they will not hearken to Me: For all the house of Israel are impudent and hardhearted.
Ezek 3:8 Behold, I have made your face strong against their faces, and your forehead strong against their foreheads.
Ezek 3:9 I have made your forehead like an adamant harder than flint: Do not fear them, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they are a rebellious house."
Ezek 3:10 Moreover He said to me, "Son of man, receive in your heart all My words that I shall speak to you, and hear with your ears.
Ezek 3:11 And go, get yourself to those of the captivity, to the children of your people, and speak to them, and tell them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD'; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear."
Ezek 3:12 Then the Spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, "Blessed be the glory of the LORD from His place."
Ezek 3:13 I also heard the noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels in front of them, and a noise of a great rushing.
Ezek 3:14 So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went in bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but the hand of the LORD was strong on me.
Ezek 3:15 Then I came to those of the captivity at Telabib, who dwelled by the river of Chebar, and I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished among them seven days.
Ezek 3:16 And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 3:17 "Son of man, I have made you a watchman to the house of Israel: Therefore hear the word of My mouth, and give them warning from Me.
Ezek 3:18 When I say to the wicked, 'You shall surely die'; and you do not give him warning, nor speak to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood I will require at your hand.
Ezek 3:19 Yet if you warn the wicked, and he does not turn from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but you have delivered your soul.
Ezek 3:20 Again, When a righteous man does turn from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumbling-block before him, he shall die: Because you have not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he has done shall not be remembered; but his blood I will require at your hand.

Ezek 3:21 Nevertheless if you warn the righteous man, that the righteous do not sin, and he does not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned; also you have delivered your soul."
Ezek 3:22 And the hand of the LORD was there on me; and he said to me, "Arise, go forth into the plain, and I will talk with you there."
Ezek 3:23 Then I arose, and went forth into the plain: And behold, the glory of the LORD stood there, like the glory which I saw by the river of Chebar: And I fell on my face.
Ezek 3:24 Then the Spirit entered into me, and set me on my feet, and spoke with me, and said to me, "Go, shut yourself within your house.
Ezek 3:25 But you, O son of man, behold, they shall put bands on you, and shall bind you with them, and you shall not go out among them:
Ezek 3:26 And I will make your tongue stick to the roof of your mouth, that you shall be dumb, and shall not be to them a reprover: For they are a rebellious house.
Ezek 3:27 But when I speak with you, I will open your mouth, and you shall say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD'; He who hears, let him hear; and he that declines, let him forbear: For they are a rebellious house."

Chapter 4

Ezek 4:1 "You also, son of man, take to yourself a tile, and lay it before you, and portray on it the city, even Jerusalem:
Ezek 4:2 And lay siege against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it; set the camp also against it, and set battering rams against it on every side.
Ezek 4:3 Moreover take to yourself an iron pan, and set it as a wall of iron between you and the city: And set your face against it, and it shall be besieged, and you shall lay siege against it. This shall be a sign to the house of Israel.
Ezek 4:4 Lie also on your left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel on it: According to the number of the days that you shall lie on it you shall bear their iniquity.
Ezek 4:5 For I have laid on you the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, three hundred and ninety days: So shall you bear the iniquity of the house of Israel.
Ezek 4:6 And when you have accomplished them, lie again on your right side, and you shall bear the iniquity of the house of Judah forty days: I have appointed you each day for a year.
Ezek 4:7 Therefore you shall set your face toward the siege of Jerusalem, and your arm shall be uncovered, and you shall prophesy against it.
Ezek 4:8 And behold, I will lay bands on you, and you shall not turn from one side to another, until you have ended the days of your siege.
Ezek 4:9 Take also to yourself wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentils, and millet, and fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make them into bread for yourself, according to the number of the days that you shall lie on your side, three hundred and ninety days you shall eat of it.
Ezek 4:10 And your meat which you shall eat shall be by weight, twenty shekels a day: From time to time you shall eat it.
Ezek 4:11 You shall also drink water by measure, the sixth part of a hin: From time to time you shall drink.
Ezek 4:12 And you shall eat it as barley cakes, and you shall bake it with dung that comes out of man, in their sight."
Ezek 4:13 And the LORD said, "Even thus shall the children of Israel eat their defiled bread among the Gentiles, where I will drive them."

Ezek 4:14 Then I said, "Ah Lord GOD! Behold, my soul has not been polluted: For from my youth up until even now have I not eaten of that which dies of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither did there come abominable flesh into my mouth."
Ezek 4:15 Then He said to me, "See, I have given you cow's dung for man's dung, and you shall prepare your bread with it."
Ezek 4:16 Moreover He said to me, "Son of man, behold, I will break the staff of bread in Jerusalem: And they shall eat bread by weight, and with care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment:
Ezek 4:17 That they may want bread and water, and be astonished with one another, and consume away for their iniquity."

Chapter 5

Ezek 5:1 "And you, son of man, take a sharp knife, take a barber's razor, and cause it to pass on your head and on your beard: Then take balances to weigh and divide the hair.
Ezek 5:2 You shall burn with fire a third part in the midst of the city, when the days of the siege are fulfilled: And you shall take a third part, and smite *around* it with a knife: And a third part you shall scatter in the wind; and I will draw out a sword after them.
Ezek 5:3 You shall also take a few of them in number, and bind them in your *lower garments*.
Ezek 5:4 Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; from which a fire shall come forth into all the house of Israel.
Ezek 5:5 Thus says the Lord GOD; 'This is Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries that are around her.
Ezek 5:6 And she has changed My judgments into wickedness more than the nations, and My statutes more than the countries that are around her: For they have refused My judgments and My statutes, they have not walked in them.'
Ezek 5:7 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; 'Because you multiplied more than the nations that are around you, and have not walked in My statutes, neither have kept My judgments, neither have done according to the judgments of the nations that are around you;'
Ezek 5:8 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; 'Behold, I, even I, am against you, and will execute judgments in the midst of you in the sight of the nations.
Ezek 5:9 And I will do in you that which I have not done, and the like of which I will not do any more, because of all your abominations.
Ezek 5:10 Therefore the fathers shall eat the sons in the midst of you, and the sons shall eat their fathers; and I will execute judgments in you, and I will scatter the whole remnant of you into all the winds.
Ezek 5:11 Therefore, as I live', said the Lord GOD; 'Surely, because you have defiled My sanctuary with all your detestable things, and with all your abominations, therefore I will also diminish you; neither shall My eye spare, neither will I have any pity.
Ezek 5:12 A third part of you shall die with the pestilence, and they shall be consumed with famine in the midst of you: And a third part shall fall by the sword all around you; and I will scatter a third part into all the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them.
Ezek 5:13 Thus shall My anger be accomplished, and I will cause My fury to rest on them, and I will be comforted: And they shall know that I the LORD have spoken it in My zeal, when I have accomplished My fury in them.
Ezek 5:14 Moreover I will make you waste, and a reproach among the nations that are around you, in the sight of all who pass by.

Ezek 5:15 So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, an instruction and an astonishment to the nations that are around you, when I shall execute judgments in you in anger and in fury and in furious rebukes. I the LORD have spoken it.
Ezek 5:16 When I shall send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you: And I will increase the famine on you, and will break your staff of bread:
Ezek 5:17 So too I will send on you famine and evil beasts, and they shall bereave you: And pestilence and blood shall pass through you; and I will bring the sword on you. I the LORD have spoken it.' "

Chapter 6

Ezek 6:1 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 6:2 "Son of man, set your face toward the mountains of Israel, and prophesy against them,
Ezek 6:3 and say, 'You mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus says the Lord GOD to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys; "Behold, I, even I, will bring a sword on you, and I will destroy your high places.
Ezek 6:4 And your altars shall be desolate, and your images shall be broken: And I will cast down your slain men before your idols.
Ezek 6:5 And I will lay the dead carcasses of the children of Israel before their idols; and I will scatter your bones around your altars.
Ezek 6:6 In all your dwelling places the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished.
Ezek 6:7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and you shall know that I am the LORD.
Ezek 6:8 Yet I will leave a remnant, that you may have some who shall escape the sword among the nations, when you shall be scattered through the countries.
Ezek 6:9 And those of you who escape shall remember Me among the nations where they shall be carried captives, because I am broken with their whorish heart, which has departed from Me, and with their eyes, which go a whoring after their idols: And they shall loathe themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations.
Ezek 6:10 And they shall know that I am the LORD, and that I have not said in vain that I would do this evil to them."
Ezek 6:11 Thus says the Lord GOD; "Smite with your hand, and stamp with your foot, and say, 'Alas for all the evil abominations of the house of Israel! For they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.
Ezek 6:12 He who is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he who is near shall fall by the sword; and he who remains and is besieged shall die by the famine: Thus will I accomplish my fury on them.
Ezek 6:13 Then you shall know that I am the LORD, when their slain men shall be among their idols around their altars, on every high hill, in all the tops of the mountains, and under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they offered sweet smell to all their idols.
Ezek 6:14 So I will stretch out My hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yes, more desolate than the barren wilderness toward Diblath, in all their habitations: And they shall know that I am the LORD.' " ' "

Chapter 7

Ezek 7:1 Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 7:2 "Also you, son of man, thus says the Lord GOD to the land of Israel; 'An end! The end has come on the four corners of the land.
Ezek 7:3 Now the end has come on you, and I will send My anger on you, and will judge you according to your ways, and will avenge upon you all your abominations.
Ezek 7:4 And My eye shall not spare you, neither will I have pity: But I will recompense your ways upon you, and your abominations shall be in the midst of you: And you shall know that I am the LORD.'
Ezek 7:5 Thus says the Lord GOD; 'Behold, an evil, a *one of a kind* evil, has come.
Ezek 7:6 An end has come, the end has come: It watches for you; behold, it has come.
Ezek 7:7 The morning has come to you, O you who dwell in the land: The time has come, the day of trouble is near, and not the *joyful* sounds of the mountains again.
Ezek 7:8 Shortly now I will pour out My fury on you, and accomplish My anger upon you: And I will judge you according to your ways, and will punish you for all your abominations.
Ezek 7:9 And My eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense you according to your ways and your abominations that are in the midst of you; and you shall know that I am the LORD who smites.
Ezek 7:10 Behold the day, behold, it has come: The morning has gone forth; the rod has blossomed, pride has budded.
Ezek 7:11 Violence has risen up into a rod of wickedness: None of them shall remain, nor of their multitude, nor any of their *abundance*: Neither shall there be wailing for them.
Ezek 7:12 The time has come, the day draws near: Let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: For wrath is upon all their multitude.
Ezek 7:13 For the seller shall not return to that which was sold, although they were yet alive: For the vision is touching the whole multitude, which shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself in the iniquity of his life.
Ezek 7:14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make *everyone* ready; but none goes to the battle: For My wrath is on all the multitude.
Ezek 7:15 The sword is *outside*, and the pestilence and the famine within: He who is in the field shall die with the sword; and he who is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.
Ezek 7:16 But those of them who escape shall *survive*, and shall be upon the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, everyone for his iniquity.
Ezek 7:17 All hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall be weak *like* water.
Ezek 7:18 They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and horror shall cover them; and shame shall be upon all faces, and baldness on all their heads.
Ezek 7:19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: Their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the LORD: They shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: Because it is the stumbling-block of their iniquity.
Ezek 7:20 As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty: But they made the images of their abominations and of their detestable things *in that place*: Therefore have I set it far from them.
Ezek 7:21 And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for *plunder*, and to the wicked of the earth for a plunder; and they shall pollute it.
Ezek 7:22 I will also turn My face from them, and they shall pollute My secret place: For the robbers shall enter into it, and defile it.

Ezek 7:23 Make a chain: For the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence.
Ezek 7:24 *Therefore* I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and their holy places shall be defiled.
Ezek 7:25 Destruction comes; and they shall seek peace, and there shall be none.
Ezek 7:26 Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumor shall be upon rumor; then they shall seek a vision of the prophet; but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the *elders*.
Ezek 7:27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do to them *according to* their way, and I will judge them according to their *uncleanness*; and they shall know that I am the LORD.' "

Chapter 8

Ezek 8:1 And it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, on the fifth day of the month, as I sat in my house, and the elders of Judah sat before me, that the hand of the Lord GOD fell there on me.
Ezek 8:2 Then I beheld, and saw a likeness as the appearance of fire: From the appearance of His loins even downward, fire; and from His loins even upward, as the appearance of brightness, as the color of amber.
Ezek 8:3 And He put forth the form of a hand, and took me by a lock of my head; and the Spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and brought me in the visions of God to Jerusalem, to the door of the inner gate that looks toward the north; where the seat of the image of jealousy was, which provokes to jealousy.
Ezek 8:4 And behold, the glory of the God of Israel was there, according to the vision that I saw in the plain.
Ezek 8:5 Then He said to me, "Son of man, now lift up your eyes toward the way *to* the north." So I lifted up my eyes toward the way *to* the north, and behold northward at the gate of the altar, this image of jealousy was in the entrance.
Ezek 8:6 He said furthermore to me, "Son of man, see what they do? Even the great abominations that the house of Israel commits here, that I should go far *away* from My sanctuary? But turn yet again, and you shall see greater abominations."
Ezek 8:7 And He brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall.
Ezek 8:8 Then He said to me, "Son of man, dig now in the wall": And when I had dug in the wall, behold a door.
Ezek 8:9 And He said to me, "Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here."
Ezek 8:10 So I went in and saw; and behold every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, portrayed on the wall all around.
Ezek 8:11 And there stood before them seventy men of the *elders* of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Jaazaniah the son of Shaphan, every man with his censer in his hand; and a thick cloud of incense went up.
Ezek 8:12 Then He said to me, "Son of man, have you seen what the *elders* of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? For they say, 'the LORD does not see us; the LORD has forsaken the earth.' "
Ezek 8:13 He also said to me, "Turn yet again, and you shall see greater abominations that they do."
Ezek 8:14 Then He brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD's house which was toward the north; and behold, there women sat weeping for Tammuz.

Ezek 8:15 Then He said to me, "Have you seen this, O son of man? Turn yet again, and you shall see greater abominations than these."
Ezek 8:16 And He brought me into the inner court of the LORD's house, and behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, between the porch and the altar, were about twenty-five men, with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshiped the sun toward the east.
Ezek 8:17 Then He said to me, "Have you seen this, O son of man? Is it a light thing to the house of Judah that they commit the abominations which they commit here? For they have filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke Me to anger: And lo, they put the branch to their nose.
Ezek 8:18 Therefore I will also deal in fury: My eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: And though they cry in My ears with a loud voice, yet I will not hear them."

Chapter 9

Ezek 9:1 He cried also in my ears with a loud voice, saying, "Cause those that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand."
Ezek 9:2 And behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, which lies toward the north, and every man *had* a slaughter weapon in his hand; and one man among them was clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn by his side: And they went in, and stood beside the brazen altar.
Ezek 9:3 And the glory of the God of Israel had gone up from the cherub, where it had been, to the threshold of the house. And He called to the man clothed with linen, who had the writer's inkhorn by his side;
Ezek 9:4 and the LORD said to him, "Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark on the foreheads of the men that sigh and who cry for all the abominations that are done in the midst of it."
Ezek 9:5 And to the others He said in my hearing, "Go after him through the city, and smite: Do not let your eye spare, neither have pity:
Ezek 9:6 Utterly slay old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: But do not come near any man on whom is the mark; and begin at My sanctuary." Then they began at the elderly men who were before the house.
Ezek 9:7 And he said to them, "Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: Go forth." And they went forth, and slew in the city.
Ezek 9:8 And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I fell upon my face, and cried out, and said, "Ah Lord GOD! Will You destroy all the residue of Israel in Your pouring out of Your fury on Jerusalem?"
Ezek 9:9 Then said He to me, "The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is exceedingly great, and the land is full of blood, and the city full of perverseness: For they say, 'The LORD has forsaken the earth, and the LORD does not see.'
Ezek 9:10 And as for Me also, My eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, but I will recompense their way upon their head."
Ezek 9:11 And behold, the man clothed with linen, who had the inkhorn by his side, reported the matter, saying, "I have done as you have commanded me."

Chapter 10

Ezek 10:1 Then I looked, and behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.

Ezek 10:2 And He spoke to the man clothed with linen, and said, "Go in between the wheels, even under the cherub, and fill your hand with coals of fire from between the cherubims, and scatter them over the city." And he entered in my sight.
Ezek 10:3 Now the cherubims stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and the cloud filled the inner court.
Ezek 10:4 Then the glory of the LORD went up from the cherub, and stood over the threshold of the house; and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the LORD's glory.
Ezek 10:5 And the sound of the cherubims' wings was heard even to the outer court, as the voice of the Almighty God when He speaks.
Ezek 10:6 And it came to pass, that when He had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, "Take fire from between the wheels, from between the cherubim"; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.
Ezek 10:7 And one cherub stretched forth his hand from between the cherubims to the fire that was between the cherubims, and took of it, and put it into the hands of him who was clothed with linen: Who took it, and went out.
Ezek 10:8 And there appeared in the cherubims the form of a man's hand under their wings.
Ezek 10:9 And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: And the appearance of the wheels was as the color of a beryl stone.
Ezek 10:10 And as for their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the middle of a wheel.
Ezek 10:11 When they went, they went on their four sides; they did not turn as they went, but to the place where the head looked they followed it; they did not turn as they went.
Ezek 10:12 And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, were full of eyes all around, even the wheels that they four had.
Ezek 10:13 As for the wheels, it was cried out to them in my hearing, "O wheel."
Ezek 10:14 And every one had four faces: The first face was the face of a cherub, and the second face was the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.
Ezek 10:15 And the cherubims were lifted up. This is the living creature that I saw by the river of Chebar.
Ezek 10:16 And when the cherubims went, the wheels went by them: And when the cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also did not turn from beside them.
Ezek 10:17 When they stood, these stood; and when they were lifted up, these lifted themselves up also: For the spirit of the living creature was in them.
Ezek 10:18 Then the glory of the LORD departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubims.
Ezek 10:19 And the cherubims lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: When they went out, the wheels also were beside them, and every one stood at the door of the east gate of the LORD's house; and the glory of the God of Israel was over above them.
Ezek 10:20 This is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of Chebar; and I knew that they were the cherubims.
Ezek 10:21 Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; and the likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings.

Ezek 10:22 And the likeness of their faces was the same faces which I saw by the river of Chebar, their appearances and themselves: Every one went straight forward.

Chapter 11

Ezek 11:1 Moreover the Spirit lifted me up, and brought me to the east gate of the LORD's house, which looks eastward: And behold twenty-five men *were* at the door of the gate; among whom I saw Jaazaniah the son of Azur, and Pelatiah the son of Benaiah, princes of the people.
Ezek 11:2 Then He said to me, "Son of man, these are the men that devise mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city:
Ezek 11:3 Who say, 'It is not near; let us build houses: This city is the caldron, and we are the flesh.'
Ezek 11:4 Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man."
Ezek 11:5 And the Spirit of the LORD fell on me, and said to me, "Speak; 'Thus says the LORD; "Thus have you said, "O house of Israel: For I know the things that come into your mind, every one of them.
Ezek 11:6 You have multiplied your slain in this city, and you have filled its streets with the slain."
Ezek 11:7 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "Your slain whom you have laid in the midst of it, they are the flesh, and this city is the caldron: But I will bring you forth out of the midst of it.
Ezek 11:8 You have feared the sword; and I will bring a sword on you", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 11:9 "And I will bring you out of the midst of it, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and will execute judgments among you.
Ezek 11:10 You shall fall by the sword; I will judge you in the border of Israel; and you shall know that I am the LORD.
Ezek 11:11 This city shall not be your caldron, neither shall you be the flesh in the middle of it; but I will judge you in the border of Israel:
Ezek 11:12 And you shall know that I am the LORD: For you have not walked in My statutes, neither executed My judgments, but have done after the manners of the heathen that are all around you." ' "
Ezek 11:13 And it came to pass, when I prophesied, that Pelatiah the son of Benaiah died. Then I fell down on my face, and cried out with a loud voice, and said, "Ah Lord GOD! Will you make a *complete* end of the remnant of Israel?"
Ezek 11:14 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 11:15 "Son of man, your brothers, even your brothers, the men of your kindred, and all the whole house of Israel, are they to whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, 'Get far from the LORD: This land is given to us in possession.'
Ezek 11:16 Therefore say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, yet I will be to them like a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come." '
Ezek 11:17 Therefore say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where you have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Israel." '
Ezek 11:18 And they shall come there, and they shall take away all the detestable things of it and all its abominations from there.
Ezek 11:19 And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them a heart of flesh:

Ezek 11:20 That they may walk in My statutes, and keep My ordinances, and do them: And they shall be My people, and I will be their God.
Ezek 11:21 But as for those whose heart walks after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, I will recompense their way on their own heads", said the Lord GOD.'
Ezek 11:22 Then the cherubims lifted up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of Israel was over above them.
Ezek 11:23 And the glory of the LORD went up from the midst of the city, and stood on the mountain which is on the east side of the city.
Ezek 11:24 Afterwards the Spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Chaldea, to those of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me.
Ezek 11:25 Then I spoke to those of the captivity all the things that the LORD had showed me.

Chapter 12

Ezek 12:1 The word of the LORD also came to me, saying,
Ezek 12:2 "Son of man, you dwell in the midst of a rebellious house, who have eyes to see, and don't see; they have ears to hear, and don't hear: For they are a rebellious house.
Ezek 12:3 Therefore, son of man, prepare your stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and you shall remove from your place to another place in their sight: It may be they will consider, though they are a rebellious house.
Ezek 12:4 Then you shall bring forth your stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: And you shall go forth at evening in their sight, like those who go forth into captivity.
Ezek 12:5 Dig through the wall in their sight, and carry out through it.
Ezek 12:6 You shall bear it on your shoulders in their sight, and carry it forth in the twilight: You shall cover your face, that you do not see the ground: For I have set you for a sign to the house of Israel."
Ezek 12:7 And I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the evening I dug through the wall with my hand; I brought it forth in the twilight, and I bore it on my shoulder in their sight.
Ezek 12:8 And in the morning the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 12:9 "Son of man, has not the house of Israel, the rebellious house, said to you, 'What are you doing?'
Ezek 12:10 Say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "This burden concerns the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel who are among them." '
Ezek 12:11 Say, 'I am your sign: Like I have done, so shall it be done to them: They shall remove and go into captivity.'
Ezek 12:12 And the prince who is among them shall bear on his shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth: They shall dig through the wall to carry out through it: He shall cover his face, that he does not see the ground with his eyes.
Ezek 12:13 I will also spread My net on him, and he shall be taken in My snare: And I will bring him to Babylon to the land of the Chaldeans; yet he shall not see it, though he shall die there.
Ezek 12:14 And I will scatter toward every wind all who are about him to help him, and all his bands; and I will draw out the sword after them.
Ezek 12:15 And they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countries.

Ezek 12:16 But I will leave a few men of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence; that they may declare all their abominations among the heathen where they *go*; and they shall know that I am the LORD."
Ezek 12:17 Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 12:18 "Son of man, eat your bread with quaking, and drink your water with trembling and with carefulness;
Ezek 12:19 and say to the people of the land, 'Thus says the Lord GOD of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and of the land of Israel; "They shall eat their bread with carefulness, and drink their water with astonishment, that her land may be desolate from all who are in it, because of the violence of all those who dwell in it.
Ezek 12:20 And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate; and you shall know that I am the LORD."
Ezek 12:21 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 12:22 "Son of man, what is that proverb that you have in the land of Israel, saying, 'The days are prolonged, and every vision fails?'
Ezek 12:23 Tell them therefore, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no *longer* use it as a proverb in Israel"; but say to them, "The days are at hand, and the effect of every vision.
Ezek 12:24 For there shall be no *longer* any vain vision nor flattering divination within the house of Israel.
Ezek 12:25 For I am the LORD: I will speak, and the word that I shall speak shall come to pass; it shall not be prolonged *any longer*: For in your days, O rebellious house, I will say the word, and will perform it", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 12:26 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying.
Ezek 12:27 "Son of man, behold, those of the house of Israel say, 'The vision that he sees is for many days to come, and he prophesies of the times that are far off.'
Ezek 12:28 Therefore say to them, "Thus says the Lord GOD; 'My words shall not be prolonged any *longer*, but the word which I have spoken shall be done", said the Lord GOD.' "

Chapter 13

Ezek 13:1 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 13:2 "Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Israel who prophesy, and say to those who prophesy out of their own hearts, 'Hear the word of the LORD;
Ezek 13:3 thus says the Lord GOD; "Woe to the foolish prophets, who follow their own spirit, and have seen nothing!
Ezek 13:4 O Israel, your prophets are like the foxes in the deserts.
Ezek 13:5 You have not gone up into the *breach*, neither *built* up the *wall* for the house of Israel to stand in the battle on the day of the LORD.
Ezek 13:6 They have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, 'The LORD said': And the LORD has not sent them: And they have made others to hope that they would confirm the word.
Ezek 13:7 Have you not seen a vain vision, and have you not spoken a lying divination, whereas you say, 'The LORD said it'; albeit I have not spoken?"
Ezek 13:8 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "Because you have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I am against you", said the Lord GOD.

Ezek 13:9 And My hand shall be on the prophets who see vanity, and who divine lies: They shall not be in the assembly of My people, neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Israel, neither shall they enter into the land of Israel; and you shall know that I am the Lord GOD.
Ezek 13:10 Because, even because they have seduced My people, saying, "Peace; and there was no peace; and one built up a wall, and lo, others daubed it with untempered mortar:
Ezek 13:11 Say to those who daub it with untempered mortar, that it shall fall: There shall be an overflowing shower; and you, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend it.
Ezek 13:12 See, when the wall has fallen, shall it not be said to you, 'Where is the daubing with which you have daubed it?' "
Ezek 13:13 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "I will even rend it with a stormy wind in My fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in My anger, and great hailstones in My fury to consume it.
Ezek 13:14 So I will break down the wall that you have daubed with untempered mortar, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation of it shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and you shall be consumed in its midst: And you shall know that I am the LORD.
Ezek 13:15 Thus I will accomplish My wrath upon the wall, and on those who have daubed it with untempered mortar, and will say to you, 'The wall is no more, neither are they who daubed it';
Ezek 13:16 to wit, the prophets of Israel who prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and who see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 13:17 "Likewise, you son of man, set your face against the daughters of your people, who prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy against them,
Ezek 13:18 and say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Woe to the women who sew pillows to all armholes, and make kerchiefs on the head of every stature to hunt souls! Will you hunt the souls of My people, and will you save alive the souls who come to you?
Ezek 13:19 And will you pollute Me among My people for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls who should not die, and to save alive the souls that should not live, by your lying to My people who hear your lies?"
Ezek 13:20 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I am against your pillows, with which you hunt the souls to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls who you hunt to make them fly.
Ezek 13:21 I will tear your kerchiefs, and deliver My people out of your hand, and they shall be no *longer be* in your hand to be hunted; and you shall know that I am the LORD.
Ezek 13:22 Because with lies you have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life:
Ezek 13:23 Therefore you shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: For I will deliver My people out of your hand: And you shall know that I am the LORD." ' "

Chapter 14

Ezek 14:1 Then certain of the elders of Israel came to me, and sat before me.
Ezek 14:2 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 14:3 "Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put the stumbling-block of their iniquity before their face: Should I be inquired of by them at all?
Ezek 14:4 Therefore speak to them, and say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Every man of the house of Israel who sets up his idols in his heart, and puts the stumbling-block of his iniquity

before his face, and comes to the prophet; I the LORD will answer him who comes according to the multitude of his idols;
Ezek 14:5 that I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because they are all estranged from Me through their idols." '
Ezek 14:6 "Therefore say to the house of Israel, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Repent, and turn yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations.
Ezek 14:7 For everyone of the house of Israel, or the stranger who sojourns in Israel, who separates himself from Me, and sets up his idols in his heart, and puts the stumbling-block of his iniquity before his face, and comes to a prophet to inquire of him concerning Me; I the LORD will answer him by Myself:
Ezek 14:8 And I will set My face against that man, and will make him a sign and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of My people; and you shall know that I am the LORD.
Ezek 14:9 And if the prophet is deceived when he has spoken a thing, I the LORD have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out My hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of My people Israel.
Ezek 14:10 And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity: The punishment of the prophet shall be *the same* as the punishment of him who seeks him;
Ezek 14:11 that the house of Israel may no *longer* go astray from Me, neither be polluted any *longer* with all their transgressions; but that they may be My people, and I may be their God", said the Lord GOD.' "
Ezek 14:12 The word of the LORD came again to me, saying,
Ezek 14:13 "Son of man, when the land sins against Me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out My hand upon it, and will break the staff of its breads, and will send famine on it, and will cut off man and beast from it:
Ezek 14:14 Though these three men, Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, they should deliver *only* their own souls by their righteousness", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 14:15 "If I cause noxious beasts to pass through the land, and they plunder it, so that it is desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts:
Ezek 14:16 Though these three men were in it, as I live", said the Lord GOD, "they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; only they shall be delivered, but the land shall be desolate.
Ezek 14:17 Or if I bring a sword on that land, and say, 'Sword, go through the land'; so that I cut off man and beast from it:
Ezek 14:18 Though these three men were in it, as I live", said the Lord GOD, "they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but only they themselves shall be delivered.
Ezek 14:19 Or if I send a pestilence into that land, and pour out My fury on it in blood, to cut off man and beast from it:
Ezek 14:20 Though Noah, Daniel, and Job were in it, as I live", said the Lord GOD, "they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall deliver *only* their own souls by their righteousness."
Ezek 14:21 For thus says the Lord GOD; "How much more when I send My four sore judgments on Jerusalem, the sword, and the famine, and the noxious beast, and the pestilence, to cut off man and beast from it?
Ezek 14:22 Yet, behold, there shall be left a remnant in it that shall be brought forth, both sons and daughters: Behold, they shall come forth to you, and you shall see their way and their doings: And you shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought on Jerusalem, even concerning all that I have brought on it.

Ezek 14:23 And they shall comfort you, when you see their ways and their doings: And you shall know that I have not done all that I have done in it without cause", said the Lord GOD.

Chapter 15

Ezek 15:1 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 15:2 "Son of man, what is the vine tree more than any *other* tree, or than a branch which is among the trees of the forest?
Ezek 15:3 Shall wood be taken from it to do any work? Or will men take a *peg* of it to hang any vessel upon it?
Ezek 15:4 Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devours both the ends of it, and the middle of it is burned. Is it suitable for any work?
Ezek 15:5 Behold, when it was whole, it was not suitable for work: How much less shall it be suitable for any work, when the fire has devoured it, and it is burned?
Ezek 15:6 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; 'As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given for fuel to the fire, so I will give the inhabitants of Jerusalem.
Ezek 15:7 And I will set My face against them; they shall go out from one fire, and another fire shall devour them; and you shall know that I am the LORD, when I set My face against them.
Ezek 15:8 And I will make the land desolate, because they have committed a trespass', said the Lord GOD."

Chapter 16

Ezek 16:1 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 16:2 "Son of man, cause Jerusalem to know her abominations,
Ezek 16:3 and say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD to Jerusalem; "Your birth and your nativity is of the land of Canaan; your father was an Amorite, and your mother a Hittite.
Ezek 16:4 And as for your nativity, in the day you were born your navel was not cut, neither were you washed in water to supple you; you were not salted at all, nor swaddled at all.
Ezek 16:5 No eye pitied you, to do any of these to you, to have compassion on you; but you were cast out in the open field, to the loathing of your person, in the day that you were born.
Ezek 16:6 And when I passed by you, and saw you polluted in your own blood, I said to you when you were in your blood, 'Live'; yes, I said to you when you were in your blood, 'Live.'
Ezek 16:7 I have caused you to multiply as the bud of the field, and you have increased and become great, and you have come to excellent ornaments: Your breasts are fashioned, and your hair is grown, whereas you were naked and bare.
Ezek 16:8 Now when I passed by you, and looked on you, behold, your time was the time of love; and I spread my *lower garment* over you, and covered your nakedness: Yes, I swore to you, and entered into a covenant with you", said the Lord GOD, "and you became Mine.
Ezek 16:9 Then I washed you with water; yes, I thoroughly washed away your blood from you, and I anointed you with oil.
Ezek 16:10 I also clothed you with broidered work, and shod you with badgers' skin, and I girded you about with fine linen, and I covered you with silk.
Ezek 16:11 I decked you also with ornaments, and I put bracelets upon your hands, and a chain on your neck.
Ezek 16:12 And I put a jewel on your forehead, and earrings in your ears, and a beautiful crown on your head.

Ezek 16:13 Thus were you decked with gold and silver; and your clothing was of fine linen, and silk, and broidered work; you ate fine flour, and honey, and oil: And you were exceeding beautiful, and you did prosper into a kingdom.
Ezek 16:14 And your renown went forth among the heathen for your beauty: For it was perfect through My *splendor*, which I had put on you", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 16:15 "But you trusted in your own beauty, and played the harlot because of your renown, and poured out your fornications on every one who passed by; his it was.
Ezek 16:16 And you took from your garments, and decked your high places with *various* colors, and played the harlot upon them: Things which should not come, neither should they be so.
Ezek 16:17 You have also taken your fair jewels of My gold and of My silver, which I had given you, and made to yourself images of men, and did commit whoredom with them,
Ezek 16:18 and took your broidered garments, and covered them: And you have set My oil and My incense before them.
Ezek 16:19 Also My meat which I gave you, fine flour, and oil, and honey, with which I fed you, you have even set it before them for a sweet smell: And thus it was", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 16:20 "Moreover you have taken your sons and your daughters, whom you have borne to Me, and you have sacrificed these *ones* to them to be devoured. Are your whoredoms a small matter,
Ezek 16:21 that you have slain My children, and delivered and caused these *ones* to pass through the fire for them?
Ezek 16:22 And in all your abominations and your whoredoms you have not remembered the days of your youth, when you were naked and bare, and were polluted in your blood.
Ezek 16:23 And it came to pass after all your wickedness, ('woe, woe to you!' said the Lord GOD);
Ezek 16:24 That you have also built to yourselves an eminent place, and have made a high place in every street.
Ezek 16:25 You have built your high place at every head of *a road*, and have made your beauty to be abhorred, and have opened your feet to everyone who passed by, and multiplied your whoredoms.
Ezek 16:26 You have also committed fornication with your neighbors the Egyptians, great of flesh; and have increased your whoredoms, to provoke Me to anger.
Ezek 16:27 Behold, therefore I have outstretched My hand over you, and have diminished your ordinary food, and delivered you to the will of those who hate you, the daughters of the Philistines, who are ashamed of your lewd way.
Ezek 16:28 You have also played the whore with the Assyrians, because you were insatiable; yes, you have played the harlot with them, and yet could not be satisfied.
Ezek 16:29 Moreover you have multiplied your fornication in the land of Canaan to Chaldea; and yet *even with this* you were not satisfied.
Ezek 16:30 How weak is your heart", said the Lord GOD, "seeing you do all these things, the work of an imperious whorish woman;
Ezek 16:31 in that you build your eminent place at the head of every *road*, and make your high place in every street; and have not been as a harlot, in that you scorn hire;
Ezek 16:32 but *rather* as a wife who commits adultery, who takes strangers instead of her husband!
Ezek 16:33 They give gifts to all whores: But you give your gifts to all your lovers, and hire them, that they may come to you on every side for your whoredom.

Ezek 16:34 And you are contrary from other women in your whoredoms, *in that no one* follows you to commit whoredoms: And in that you give a reward, and no reward is given to you, therefore you are contrary."
Ezek 16:35 *Therefore*, O harlot, hear the word of the LORD:
Ezek 16:36 Thus says the Lord GOD; "Because your filthiness was poured out, and your nakedness discovered through your whoredoms with your lovers, and with all the idols of your abominations, and by the blood of your children, which you gave to them;
Ezek 16:37 behold, therefore I will gather all your lovers, with whom you have taken pleasure, and all those who you have loved, with all those who you have hated; I will even gather them against you *on every side*, and will *uncover* your nakedness to them, that they may see all your nakedness.
Ezek 16:38 And I will judge you, as women who break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and I will *bring* blood upon you in fury and jealousy.
Ezek 16:39 And I will also give you into their hand, and they shall throw down your eminent place, and shall break down your high places: They shall also strip you of your clothes, and shall take your fair jewels, and leave you naked and bare.
Ezek 16:40 They shall also bring up a company against you, and they shall stone you with stones, and thrust you through with their swords.
Ezek 16:41 And they shall burn your houses with fire, and execute judgments on you in the sight of many women: And I will cause you to cease from playing the harlot, and also you shall no *longer* give hire.
Ezek 16:42 So I will make My fury toward you to rest, and My jealousy shall depart from you, and I will be quiet, and will no *longer* be angry.
Ezek 16:43 Because you have not remembered the days of your youth, but have fretted Me in all these things; behold, therefore I will also recompense your way upon your head", said the Lord GOD: "and you shall not commit this lewdness above all your abominations.
Ezek 16:44 Behold, everyone who uses proverbs shall use this proverb against you, saying, 'As is the mother, so is her daughter.'
Ezek 16:45 You are your mother's daughter, who loathes her husband and her children; and you are the sister of your sisters, who loathed their husbands and their children: Your mother was a Hittite, and your father an Amorite.
Ezek 16:46 And your elder sister is Samaria, she and her daughters who dwell at your left hand: And your younger sister, who dwells at your right hand, is Sodom and her daughters.
Ezek 16:47 Yet you have not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations: But, as if that were a very little thing, you were corrupted more than they in all your ways.
Ezek 16:48 As I live", said the Lord GOD, "Sodom your sister has not done, she nor her daughters, as you have done, you and your daughters.
Ezek 16:49 Behold, this was the iniquity of your sister Sodom, pride, fullness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.
Ezek 16:50 And they were haughty, and committed abomination before Me: Therefore I took them away as I saw good.
Ezek 16:51 Neither has Samaria committed half of your sins; but you have multiplied your abominations more than they, and have justified your sisters in all your abominations which you have done.

Ezek 16:52 You also, who have judged your sisters, bear your own shame for your sins that you have committed more abominable than they: They are more righteous than you: Yes, be confounded also, and bear your shame, in that you have justified your sisters.
Ezek 16:53 When I shall bring their captivity again, the captivity of Sodom and her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her daughters, then I will bring *back* the captivity of your captives in the midst of them:
Ezek 16:54 That you may bear your own shame, and may be confounded in all that you have done, in that you are a comfort to them.
Ezek 16:55 When your sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, and Samaria and her daughters shall return to their former estate, then you and your daughters shall return to your former estate.
Ezek 16:56 For your sister Sodom was not mentioned by your mouth in the day of your pride,
Ezek 16:57 before your wickedness was discovered, as at the time of your reproach of the daughters of Syria, and all who are around her, the daughters of the Philistines, who despise you all around.
Ezek 16:58 You have borne your lewdness and your abominations", says the LORD.
Ezek 16:59 For thus says the Lord GOD; "I will even deal with you as you have done, who have despised the oath in breaking the covenant.
Ezek 16:60 Nevertheless I will remember My covenant with you in the days of your youth, and I will establish to you an everlasting covenant.
Ezek 16:61 Then you shall remember your ways, and be ashamed, when you shall receive your sisters, your elder and your younger: And I will give them to you for daughters, but not by your covenant.
Ezek 16:62 And I will establish My covenant with you; and you shall know that I am the LORD:
Ezek 16:63 That you may remember, and be confounded, and never open your mouth any more because of your shame, when I am pacified toward you for all that you have done", said the Lord GOD.' "

Chapter 17

Ezek 17:1 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 17:2 "Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a parable to the house of Israel;
Ezek 17:3 and say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "A great eagle with great wings, long winged, full of feathers, which had various colors, came to Lebanon, and took the highest branch of the cedar:
Ezek 17:4 He cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it into a land of traffic; he set it in a city of merchants.
Ezek 17:5 He also took of the seed of the land, and planted it in a fruitful field; he placed it by great waters, and set it as a willow tree.
Ezek 17:6 And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and its roots were under him: So it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.
Ezek 17:7 There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: And behold, this vine bent her roots toward him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation.
Ezek 17:8 It was planted in a good soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine."

Ezek 17:9 Say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Shall it prosper? Shall He not pull up its roots, and cut off its fruit, that it wither? It shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power or many people to pluck it up by its roots.
Ezek 17:10 Yes, behold, being planted, shall it prosper? Shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind touches it? It shall wither in the furrows where it grew." ' "
Ezek 17:11 Moreover the Word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 17:12 "Say now to the rebellious house, 'Do you not know what these things mean?' Tell them, 'Behold, the king of Babylon has come to Jerusalem, and has taken its king, and its princes, and led them with him to Babylon;
Ezek 17:13 and has taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, and has taken an oath of him: He has also taken the mighty of the land:
Ezek 17:14 That the kingdom might be *lowly*, that it might not lift itself up, but that by keeping his covenant it might stand.
Ezek 17:15 But he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into Egypt, that they might give him horses and many people. Shall he prosper? Shall he escape who does such things? Or shall he break the covenant, and be delivered?
Ezek 17:16 As I live', said the Lord GOD, 'surely in the place where the king dwells who made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant he broke, even with him in the midst of Babylon he shall die.
Ezek 17:17 Neither shall Pharaoh with his mighty army and great company *help* him in the war, by casting up mounts, and building forts, to cut off many persons:
Ezek 17:18 Seeing he despised the oath by breaking the covenant, when, lo, he had given his hand, and has done all these things, he shall not escape.' "
Ezek 17:19 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "As I live, surely My oath that he has despised, and My covenant that he has broken, I will even recompense it on his own head.
Ezek 17:20 And I will spread My net on him, and he shall be taken in My snare, and I will bring him to Babylon, and will plead with him there for his trespass which he has trespassed against Me.
Ezek 17:21 And all his fugitives with all his bands shall fall by the sword, and those who remain shall be scattered toward all winds: And you shall know that I the LORD have spoken it."
Ezek 17:22 Thus says the Lord GOD; "I will also take of the highest branch of the high cedar, and will set it; I will crop off from the top of his young twigs a tender one, and will plant it on a high and eminent mountain:
Ezek 17:23 I plant it on the mountain of the height of Israel: And it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: And under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of *its* branches they shall dwell.
Ezek 17:24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the LORD have spoken and have done it."

Chapter 18

Ezek 18:1 The word of the LORD came to me again, saying,
Ezek 18:2 "What do you mean, that you use this proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying, 'The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge'?
Ezek 18:3 As I live", said the Lord GOD, "you shall not have occasion to use this proverb in Israel any more.

Ezek 18:4 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father is mine, so also is the soul of the son: The soul that sins, it shall die.
Ezek 18:5 But if a man be just, and do that which is lawful and right,
Ezek 18:6 and has not eaten upon the mountains, neither has lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, neither has defiled his neighbor's wife, neither has come near to a menstruous woman,
Ezek 18:7 and has not oppressed any, but has restored to the debtor his pledge, has plundered none by violence, has given his bread to the hungry, and has covered the naked with a garment;
Ezek 18:8 he who has not given forth on interest, neither has taken any increase, who has withdrawn his hand from iniquity, has executed true judgment between man and man,
Ezek 18:9 has walked in My statutes, and has kept My judgments, to deal truly; he is just, he shall surely live", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 18:10 "If he beget a son who is a robber, a shedder of blood, and who does the like to any one of these things,
Ezek 18:11 and who does none of those duties, but even has eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbor's wife,
Ezek 18:12 has oppressed the poor and needy, has plundered by violence, has not restored the pledge, and has lifted up his eyes to the idols, has committed abomination,
Ezek 18:13 has given forth on interest, and has taken increase: Shall he then live? He shall not live: He has done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his blood shall be upon him.
Ezek 18:14 Now, lo, if he beget a son, who sees all his father's sins which he has done, and considers, and does not such like,
Ezek 18:15 who has not eaten upon the mountains, neither has lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, has not defiled his neighbor's wife,
Ezek 18:16 neither has oppressed any, has not withheld the pledge, neither has plundered by violence, but has given his bread to the hungry, and has covered the naked with a garment,
Ezek 18:17 who has taken off his hand from the poor, that has not received interest nor increase, has executed my judgments, has walked in My statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.
Ezek 18:18 As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, plundered his brother by violence, and did that which is not good among his people, lo, even he shall die in his iniquity.
Ezek 18:19 Yet you say, "Why? Does not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son has done that which is lawful and right, and has kept all My statutes, and has done them, he shall surely live.
Ezek 18:20 The soul that sins, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: The righteousness of the righteous shall be on him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be on him.
Ezek 18:21 But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he has committed, and keep all My statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die.
Ezek 18:22 All his transgressions that he has committed, they shall not be mentioned to him: In his righteousness that he has done he shall live.
Ezek 18:23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die?" said the Lord GOD: "and not that he should return from his ways, and live?"
Ezek 18:24 But when the righteous turns away from his righteousness, and commits iniquity, and does according to all the abominations that the wicked man does, shall he live? All his

righteousness that he has done shall not be mentioned: In his trespass that he has trespassed, and in his sin that he has sinned, in them he shall die.
Ezek 18:25 Yet you say, 'The way of the Lord is not equal.' Hear now, O house of Israel; Is My way not equal? Are not your ways unequal?
Ezek 18:26 When a righteous man turns away from his righteousness, and commits iniquity, and dies in it; he shall die for his iniquity that he has done.
Ezek 18:27 Again, when the wicked man turns away from his wickedness that he has committed, and does that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.
Ezek 18:28 Because he considers, and turns away from all his transgressions that he has committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.
Ezek 18:29 Yet the house of Israel said, 'The way of the Lord is not equal.' O house of Israel, are not My ways equal? Are not your ways unequal?
Ezek 18:30 Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, everyone according to his ways", said the Lord GOD. "Repent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin.
Ezek 18:31 Cast away all your transgressions from you, by which you have transgressed; and make yourself a new heart and a new spirit: For why will you die, O house of Israel?
Ezek 18:32 For I have no pleasure in the death of him who dies", said the Lord GOD: "therefore turn yourselves, and live."

Chapter 19

Ezek 19:1 "Moreover take up a lamentation for the princes of Israel,
Ezek 19:2 and say, 'What is your mother? A lioness: She lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among young lions.
Ezek 19:3 And she brought up one of her whelps: It became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men.
Ezek 19:4 The nations also heard of him; he was taken in their pit, and they brought him with chains to the land of Egypt.
Ezek 19:5 Now when she saw that she had waited, and her hope was lost, then she took another of her whelps, and made him a young lion.
Ezek 19:6 And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, and devoured men.
Ezek 19:7 And he knew their desolate palaces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fullness of it, by the noise of his roaring.
Ezek 19:8 Then the nations set against him from the provinces on every side, and spread their net over him: He was taken in their pit.
Ezek 19:9 And they put him in *the prison* ward in chains, and brought him to the king of Babylon: They brought him into the place of confinement, that his voice should no *longer* be heard upon the mountains of Israel.
Ezek 19:10 Your mother is like a vine in your blood, planted by the waters: She was fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters.
Ezek 19:11 And she had strong rods for the scepters of those who bore rule, and her stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches.
Ezek 19:12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the east wind dried up her fruit: Her strong rods were broken and withered; the fire consumed them.

Ezek 19:13 And now she is planted in the barren wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground.
Ezek 19:14 And fire has gone out from a rod of her branches, which has devoured her fruit, so that she has no strong rod to be a scepter to rule.' " This is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

Chapter 20

Ezek 20:1 And it came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that certain of the elders of Israel came to inquire of the LORD, and sat before me.
Ezek 20:2 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 20:3 "Son of man, speak to the elders of Israel, and say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Have you come to inquire of me? As I live", said the Lord GOD, "I will not be inquired of by you." '
Ezek 20:4 Will you judge them, son of man, will you judge them? Cause them to know the abominations of their fathers:
Ezek 20:5 And say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "In the day when I chose Israel, and lifted up My hand to the seed of the house of Jacob, and made Myself known to them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up My hand to them, saying, 'I am the LORD your God';
Ezek 20:6 in the day that I lifted up My hand to them, to bring them forth from the land of Egypt into a land that I had *searched out* for them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands:
Ezek 20:7 Then I said to them, 'Let every man cast away the abominations of his eyes, and do not defile yourselves with the idols of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.'
Ezek 20:8 But they rebelled against Me, and would not hearken to Me: They did not cast away, every man, the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt: Then I said, 'I will pour out My fury upon them, to accomplish My anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt.'
Ezek 20:9 But I worked for My name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made Myself known to them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt.
Ezek 20:10 Therefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the barren wilderness.
Ezek 20:11 And I gave them My statutes, and showed them My judgments, which if a man do, he shall live in *and by* them.
Ezek 20:12 Moreover I also gave them My Sabbaths, to be a sign between Me and them, that they might know that I am the LORD who sanctifies them.
Ezek 20:13 But the house of Israel rebelled against Me in the barren wilderness: They did not walk in My statutes, and they despised My judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; and they greatly polluted My Sabbaths: Then I said, 'I will pour out My fury upon them in the barren wilderness, to consume them.'
Ezek 20:14 But I worked for My name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out.
Ezek 20:15 Yet I also lifted up My hand to them in the barren wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands;
Ezek 20:16 because they despised My judgments, and did not walk in My statutes, but polluted My Sabbaths: For their heart went after their idols.

Ezek 20:17 Nevertheless My eye spared from destroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the barren wilderness.
Ezek 20:18 But I said to their children in the barren wilderness, 'Do not walk in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols:
Ezek 20:19 I am the LORD your God; walk in My statutes, and keep My judgments, and do them;
Ezek 20:20 and hallow My Sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between Me and you, that you may know that I am the LORD your God.'
Ezek 20:21 Notwithstanding the children rebelled against Me: They did not walk in My statutes, neither kept My judgments to do them, which if a man do, he shall live in *and by* them; they polluted My Sabbaths: Then I said, 'I *will* pour out My fury on them, to accomplish My anger against them in the barren wilderness.'
Ezek 20:22 Nevertheless I withdrew My hand, and worked for My name's sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.
Ezek 20:23 I also lifted up My hand to them in the barren wilderness, that I would scatter them among the heathen, and disperse them through the countries;
Ezek 20:24 because they had not executed My judgments, but had despised My statutes, and had polluted My Sabbaths, and their eyes were after their fathers' idols.
Ezek 20:25 *Therefore* I gave them also statutes that were not good, and judgments by which they should not live;
Ezek 20:26 and I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused all who open the womb to pass through the fire, that I might make them desolate, to the end that they might know that I am the LORD." '
Ezek 20:27 Therefore, son of man, speak to the house of Israel, and say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Yet in this your fathers have blasphemed Me, in that they have committed a trespass against Me.
Ezek 20:28 For when I had brought them into the land, for which I lifted up My hand to give it to them, then they saw every high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered their sacrifices there, and they presented the provocation of their offering there: There also they made their sweet smell, and poured out their drink offerings there."
Ezek 20:29 Then I said to them, 'What is the high place where you go?' And its name is called Bamah to this day." '
Ezek 20:30 Why does the house of Israel say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Are you polluted after the manner of your fathers? And do you commit whoredom after their abominations?
Ezek 20:31 For when you offer your gifts, when you make your sons to pass through the fire, you pollute yourselves with all your idols, even to this day: And shall I be inquired of by you, O house of Israel? As I live", said the Lord GOD, "I will not be inquired of by you.
Ezek 20:32 And that which comes into your mind shall not be at all, that you say, 'We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, to serve wood and stone.'
Ezek 20:33 As I live", said the Lord GOD, "surely with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with fury poured out, I will rule over you:
Ezek 20:34 And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries in which you are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with fury poured out.
Ezek 20:35 And I will bring you into the barren wilderness of the people, and there I will plead with you face to face.

Ezek 20:36 Like I pleaded with your fathers in the barren wilderness of the land of Egypt, so I will plead with you", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 20:37 "And I will cause you to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant:
Ezek 20:38 And I will purge out the rebels from among you, and those who transgress against Me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall not enter into the land of Israel: And you shall know that I am the LORD.
Ezek 20:39 As for you, O house of Israel", thus says the Lord GOD; "You go, everyone serve his idols, and hereafter also, if you will not hearken to Me: But do not pollute My holy name *any longer* with your gifts, and with your idols.
Ezek 20:40 For in My holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel", said the Lord GOD, "there all the house of Israel, all of those in the land, shall serve Me: There I will accept them, and there I will require your offerings, and the firstfruits of your oblations, with all your holy things.
Ezek 20:41 I will accept you with your sweet smell, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries in which you have been scattered; and I will be sanctified in you before the heathen.
Ezek 20:42 And you shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country for which I lifted up My hand to give it to your fathers.
Ezek 20:43 And there you shall remember your ways, and all your doings, in which you have been defiled; and you shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that you have committed.
Ezek 20:44 And you shall know that I am the LORD when I have worked with you for My name's sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O you house of Israel", said the Lord GOD.' "
Ezek 20:45 Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 20:46 "Son of man, set your face toward the south, and drop your word toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field;
Ezek 20:47 and say to the forest of the south, 'Hear the word of the LORD; Thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I will kindle a fire in you, and it shall devour every green tree in you, and every dry tree: The *blazing* flame shall not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the north shall be burned in it.
Ezek 20:48 And all flesh shall see that I the LORD have kindled it: It shall not be quenched." ' "
Ezek 20:49 Then I said, "Ah Lord GOD! They say of me, 'Does he not speak parables?' "

Chapter 21

Ezek 21:1 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 21:2 "Son of man, set your face toward Jerusalem, and drop your word toward the holy places, and prophesy against the land of Israel,
Ezek 21:3 and say to the land of Israel, 'Thus says the LORD; "Behold, I am against you, and will draw forth My sword out of its sheath, and will cut off the righteous and the wicked from you.
Ezek 21:4 Seeing then that I will cut off from you the righteous and the wicked, therefore My sword shall go forth out of its sheath against all flesh from the south to the north:
Ezek 21:5 That all flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth My sword out of its sheath: It shall not return any more." '
Ezek 21:6 Sigh therefore, you son of man, with the breaking of your loins; and sigh before their eyes with bitterness.

Ezek 21:7 And it shall be, when they say to you, 'Why do you sigh?' That you shall answer, 'On account of the news; because it comes: And every heart shall melt, and all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees shall be weak *like* water': Behold, it comes, and shall be brought to pass", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 21:8 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 21:9 "Son of man, prophesy, and say, 'Thus says the LORD'; Say, 'A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished:
Ezek 21:10 It is sharpened to make a *severe* slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: Should we then make mirth? It scorns the rod of My son, as every tree.
Ezek 21:11 And He has given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: This sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of the slayer.'
Ezek 21:12 Cry and howl, son of man: For it shall be on My people, it shall be on all the princes of Israel: Terrors by reason of the sword shall be on My people: Therefore smite on your thigh.
Ezek 21:13 Because it is a trial, and what if the sword scorn even the rod? It shall be no more", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 21:14 "You therefore, son of man, prophesy, and *strike* your hands together. And let the sword be doubled a third time, the sword of the slain: It is the sword of the great men who are slain, which enters into their private chambers.
Ezek 21:15 I have set the point of the sword against all their gates, that their heart may faint, and their ruins be multiplied: Ah! It is made bright, it is wrapped up for the slaughter.
Ezek 21:16 Go one way or the other, either on the right hand side, or on the left, wherever your face is set.
Ezek 21:17 I will also *strike* My hands together, and I will cause My fury to rest: I the LORD have said it."
Ezek 21:18 The word of the LORD came to me again, saying,
Ezek 21:19 "Also, you son of man, appoint two ways, that the sword of the king of Babylon may come: The two shall both come forth out of one land: And choose a place, choose it at the head of the way to the city.
Ezek 21:20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to Judah in Jerusalem the defended.
Ezek 21:21 For the king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: He made his arrows bright, he consulted with images, he looked in the liver.
Ezek 21:22 At his right hand was the divination for Jerusalem, to appoint captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to lift up the voice with shouting, to appoint battering rams against the gates, to cast a mount, and to build a fort.
Ezek 21:23 And it shall be to them as a false divination in their sight, to those who have sworn oaths: But He will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be taken.
Ezek 21:24 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; 'Because you have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because, I say, "that you have come to remembrance, you shall be taken with the hand.
Ezek 21:25 And you, profane wicked prince of Israel, whose day has come, when iniquity shall have an end,'
Ezek 21:26 Thus says the Lord GOD; "Remove the diadem, and take off the crown: This shall not be the same: Exalt him who is low, and abase him who is high.
Ezek 21:27 I will overturn, overturn, overturn, it: And it shall be no more, until He come whose right it is; and I will give it Him." '

Ezek 21:28 And you, son of man, prophesy and say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD concerning the Ammonites, and concerning their reproach'; even say, 'The sword, the sword is drawn: It is furbished for the slaughter, to consume because of the glittering:
Ezek 21:29 While they see vanity to *tell* you, while they divine a lie to you, to bring you on the necks of those who are slain, of the wicked, whose day has come, when their iniquity shall have an end.
Ezek 21:30 Shall I cause it to return into his sheath? I will judge you in the place where you were created, in the land of your nativity.
Ezek 21:31 And I will pour out My indignation on you, I will blow against you in the fire of My wrath, and deliver you into the hand of brutish men, and skillful to destroy.
Ezek 21:32 You shall be for fuel to the fire; your blood shall be in the midst of the land; you shall be no *longer* remembered: For I the LORD have spoken it.' "

Chapter 22

Ezek 22:1 Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 22:2 "Now, you son of man, will you judge, will you judge the bloody city? Yes, you shall show her all her abominations.
Ezek 22:3 Then say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD, "The city sheds blood in the midst of it, that her time may come, and makes idols against herself to defile herself.
Ezek 22:4 You have become guilty in your blood that you have shed; and have defiled yourself in your idols which you have made; and you have caused your days to draw near, and have come to *the full measure of* your years: Therefore I have made you a reproach to the heathen, and a mocking to all countries.
Ezek 22:5 Those who are near, and those who are far from you shall mock you, *you* who are infamous and much vexed.
Ezek 22:6 Behold, the princes of Israel, everyone in you *has used* their power to shed blood.
Ezek 22:7 In you they have set light by father and mother: In the midst of you they have dealt with the stranger by oppression: In you they have vexed the fatherless and the widow.
Ezek 22:8 You have despised My holy things, and have profaned My Sabbaths.
Ezek 22:9 In you are men who carry tales to shed blood: And in you they eat upon the mountains: In the midst of you they commit lewdness.
Ezek 22:10 In you they have discovered their fathers' nakedness: In you they have humbled her who was set apart for pollution.
Ezek 22:11 And one has committed abomination with his neighbor's wife; and another has lewdly defiled his daughter-in-law; and another in you has humbled his sister, his father's daughter.
Ezek 22:12 In you they have taken gifts to shed blood; you have taken interest and increase, and you have greedily gained from your neighbors by extortion, and have forgotten Me", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 22:13 "Behold, therefore I have smitten My hand at your dishonest gain which you have made, and at your blood which has been in the midst of you.
Ezek 22:14 Can your heart endure, or can your hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with you? I the LORD have spoken it, and will do it.
Ezek 22:15 And I will scatter you among the heathen, and disperse you in the countries, and will consume your filthiness out of you.
Ezek 22:16 And you shall take your inheritance in yourself in the sight of the heathen, and you shall know that I am the LORD." ' "

Ezek 22:17 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 22:18 "Son of man, the house of Israel has become dross to Me: They are brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are even the dross of silver."
Ezek 22:19 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "Because you have all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem.
Ezek 22:20 As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the middle of the furnace, to blow the fire on it, to melt it; so will I gather you in My anger and in My fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you.
Ezek 22:21 Yes, I will gather you, and blow on you in the fire of My wrath, and you shall be melted in the midst of it.
Ezek 22:22 As silver is melted in the middle of the furnace, so you shall be melted in the midst of it; and you shall know that I the LORD have poured out My fury on you.' "
Ezek 22:23 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 22:24 "Son of man, say to her, 'You are the land that is not cleansed, nor rained on in the day of indignation.'
Ezek 22:25 There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst of her, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst of her.
Ezek 22:26 Her priests have violated My law, and have profaned My holy things: They have put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they showed difference between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from My Sabbaths, and I am profaned among them.
Ezek 22:27 Her princes in the middle of her are like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain.
Ezek 22:28 And her prophets have daubed them with untempered mortar, seeing vanity, and divining lies to them, saying, 'Thus says the Lord GOD', when the LORD has not spoken.
Ezek 22:29 The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy: Yes, they have oppressed the stranger wrongfully.
Ezek 22:30 And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before Me for the land, that I should not destroy it: But I found none.
Ezek 22:31 Therefore I have poured out My indignation on them; I have consumed them with the fire of My wrath: Their own way I have recompensed on their heads", said the Lord GOD.

Chapter 23

Ezek 23:1 The word of the LORD came again to me, saying,
Ezek 23:2 "Son of man, there were two women, the daughters of one mother:
Ezek 23:3 And they committed whoredoms in Egypt; they committed whoredoms in their youth: Their breasts were pressed there, and they bruised the teats of their virginity there.
Ezek 23:4 And the names of them were Aholah the elder, and Aholibah her sister: And they were Mine, and they bore sons and daughters. Thus were their names; Samaria is Aholah, and Jerusalem Aholibah.
Ezek 23:5 And Aholah played the harlot when she was Mine; and she doted on her lovers, on the Assyrians her neighbors,
Ezek 23:6 who were clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

Ezek 23:7 Thus she committed her whoredoms with them, with all them who were the chosen men of Assyria, and with all upon whom she doted: With all their idols she defiled herself.
Ezek 23:8 Neither did she leave her whoredoms brought from Egypt: For in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon her.
Ezek 23:9 *Therefore* I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, upon whom she doted.
Ezek 23:10 These discovered her nakedness: They took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with the sword: And she became famous among women; for they had executed judgment upon her.
Ezek 23:11 And when her sister Aholibah saw this, she was more corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms more than her sister in her whoredoms.
Ezek 23:12 She doted on the Assyrians her neighbors, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men.
Ezek 23:13 Then I saw that she was defiled, that they took both one way,
Ezek 23:14 and that she increased her whoredoms: For when she saw men portrayed on the wall, the images of the Chaldeans portrayed with vermilion,
Ezek 23:15 girded with girdles on their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Babylonians of Chaldea, the land of their nativity:
Ezek 23:16 And as soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted on them, and sent messengers to them into Chaldea.
Ezek 23:17 And the Babylonians came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and her mind was alienated from them.
Ezek 23:18 So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: Then My mind was alienated from her, like My mind was alienated from her sister.
Ezek 23:19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, in which she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt.
Ezek 23:20 For she doted on their paramours, whose flesh is as the flesh of donkeys, and whose issue is like the issue of horses.
Ezek 23:21 Thus you called to remembrance the lewdness of your youth, in bruising your teats by the Egyptians for the breasts of your youth.
Ezek 23:22 Therefore, O Aholibah, thus says the Lord GOD; 'Behold, I will raise up your lovers against you, from whom your mind is alienated, and I will bring them against you on every side;
Ezek 23:23 the Babylonians, and all the Chaldeans, Pekod, and Shoa, and Koa, and all the Assyrians with them: All of them desirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.
Ezek 23:24 And they shall come against you with chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people, who shall set against you buckler and shield and helmet on every side: And I will set judgment before them, and they shall judge you according to their judgments.
Ezek 23:25 And I will set My jealousy against you, and they shall deal furiously with you: They shall take away your nose and your ears; and your remnant shall fall by the sword: They shall take your sons and your daughters; and your residue shall be devoured by the fire.
Ezek 23:26 They shall also strip you out of your clothes, and take away your fair jewels.
Ezek 23:27 Thus I will make your lewdness to cease from you, and your whoredom brought from the land of Egypt: So that you shall not lift up your eyes to them, nor remember Egypt any more.' "
Ezek 23:28 For thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I will deliver you into the hand of those who you hate, into the hand of those from whom your mind is alienated:

Ezek 23:29 And they shall deal with you hatefully, and shall take away all your labor, and shall leave you naked and bare: And the nakedness of your whoredoms shall be discovered, both your lewdness and your whoredoms.
Ezek 23:30 I will do these things to you, because you have gone a whoring after the heathen, and because you are polluted with their idols.
Ezek 23:31 You have walked in the way of your sister; therefore I will give her cup into your hand."
Ezek 23:32 Thus says the Lord GOD; "You shall drink of your sister's cup deep and large: You shall be laughed to scorn and *held* in derision; it contains much.
Ezek 23:33 You shall be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of your sister Samaria.
Ezek 23:34 You shall even drink it and suck it out, and you shall break its shards, and pluck off your own breasts: For I have spoken it", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 23:35 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "Because you have forgotten Me, and cast Me behind your back, therefore bear also your lewdness and your whoredoms."
Ezek 23:36 The LORD said moreover to me; "Son of man, will you judge Aholah and Aholibah? Yes, declare to them their abominations;
Ezek 23:37 that they have committed adultery, and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery, and have also caused their sons, whom they bore to Me, to pass through the fire for them, to devour them.
Ezek 23:38 Moreover they have done this to Me: They have defiled My sanctuary in the same day, and have profaned My Sabbaths.
Ezek 23:39 For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into My sanctuary to profane it; and lo, thus they have done in the midst of My house.
Ezek 23:40 And furthermore, that you have sent for men to come from afar, to whom a messenger was sent; and lo, they came: For whom you did wash yourself, painted your eyes, and decked yourself with ornaments,
Ezek 23:41 and sat on a stately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon you have set My incense and My oil.
Ezek 23:42 And a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: And with the men of the common sort were brought Sabeans from the barren wilderness, who put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns on their heads.
Ezek 23:43 Then I said to her that was old in adulteries, 'Will they now commit whoredoms with her, and she with them?'
Ezek 23:44 Yet they went in to her, as they go in to a woman who plays the harlot: So they went in to Aholah and to Aholibah, the lewd women.
Ezek 23:45 And the righteous men, they shall judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women who shed blood; because they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands."
Ezek 23:46 For thus says the Lord GOD; 'I will bring up a company on them, and will give them to be removed and plundered.
Ezek 23:47 And the company shall stone them with stones, and dispatch them with their swords; they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire.
Ezek 23:48 Thus I will cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness.
Ezek 23:49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and you shall bear the sins of your idols: And you shall know that I am the Lord GOD.' "

Chapter 24

Ezek 24:1 Again in the ninth year, in the tenth month, on the tenth day of the month, the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 24:2 "Son of man, write the name of the day, even of this same day: The king of Babylon set himself against Jerusalem this same day.
Ezek 24:3 And utter a parable to the rebellious house, and say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Set on a pot, set it on, and also pour water into it:
Ezek 24:4 Gather its pieces into it, even every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder; fill it with the choice bones.
Ezek 24:5 Take the choice of the flock, and also burn the bones under it, and make it boil well, and let them *boil* its bones in it."
Ezek 24:6 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "Woe to the bloody city, to the pot whose scum is in it, and whose scum has not gone out of it! Bring it out piece by piece; let no lot fall upon it.
Ezek 24:7 For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it on the top of a rock; she did not pour it upon the ground, to cover it with dust;
Ezek 24:8 that it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; I have set her blood on the top of a rock, that it should not be covered."
Ezek 24:9 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "Woe to the bloody city! I will even make the pile for fire great.
Ezek 24:10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burned.
Ezek 24:11 Then set it empty on its coals, that the brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and that the filthiness of it may be molten in it, that the scum of it may be consumed.
Ezek 24:12 She has wearied herself with lies, and her great scum has not gone forth out of her: Her scum shall be in the fire.
Ezek 24:13 In your filthiness is lewdness: Because I have purged you, and you were not purged, you shall not be purged from your filthiness any more, until I have caused My fury to rest on you.
Ezek 24:14 I the LORD have spoken it: It shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, neither will I spare, neither will I repent; according to your ways, and according to your doings, they shall judge you", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 24:15 Also the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 24:16 "Son of man, behold, I take away from you the desire of your eyes with a stroke: Yet you shall neither mourn nor weep, neither shall your tears run down.
Ezek 24:17 Forbear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, bind the *turbans* of your head on you, and put on your shoes on your feet, and do not cover your lips, and do not eat the bread of men."
Ezek 24:18 So I spoke to the people in the morning: And at evening my wife died; and I did in the morning as I was commanded.
Ezek 24:19 And the people said to me, "Will you not tell us what these things *mean* to us, that you do so?"
Ezek 24:20 Then I answered them, "The word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 24:21 'Speak to the house of Israel, Thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I will profane My sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, the desire of your eyes, and that which your soul pities; and your sons and your daughters whom you have left shall fall by the sword.
Ezek 24:22 And you shall do as I have done: You shall not cover your lips, nor eat the bread of men.

Ezek 24:23 And your *turbans* shall be upon your heads, and your shoes on your feet: You shall not mourn nor weep; but you shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one toward another.
Ezek 24:24 Thus Ezekiel is a sign to you: According to all that he has done you shall do: And when this comes, you shall know that I am the Lord GOD.' "
Ezek 24:25 'Also, you son of man, shall it not be in the day when I take their strength from them, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and that on which they set their minds, their sons and their daughters,
Ezek 24:26 that he who escapes in that day shall come to you, to cause you to hear it with your ears?
Ezek 24:27 In that day your mouth shall be opened to him who has escaped, and you shall speak, and be no more dumb: And you shall be a sign to them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.' "

Chapter 25

Ezek 25:1 The word of the LORD came to me again, saying,
Ezek 25:2 "Son of man, set your face against the Ammonites, and prophesy against them;
Ezek 25:3 and say to the Ammonites, 'Hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus says the Lord GOD; "Because you said, 'Aha', against My sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, when it was desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity;
Ezek 25:4 behold, therefore I will deliver you to the men of the east for a possession, and they shall set their palaces in you, and make their dwellings in you: They shall eat your fruit, and they shall drink your milk.
Ezek 25:5 And I will make Rabbah a stable for camels, and the Ammonites a couching place for flocks: And you shall know that I am the LORD."
Ezek 25:6 For thus says the Lord GOD; "Because you have clapped your hands, and stomped with *your* feet, and rejoiced in heart with all your spite against the land of Israel;
Ezek 25:7 behold, therefore I will stretch out My hand upon you, and will deliver you for a plunder to the heathen; and I will cut you off from the people, and I will cause you to perish out of the countries: I will destroy you; and you shall know that I am the LORD."
Ezek 25:8 Thus says the Lord GOD; "Because Moab and Seir say, 'Behold, the house of Judah is like all the heathen;'
Ezek 25:9 Therefore, behold, I will open the side of Moab from the cities, from his cities which are on his frontiers, the glory of the country, Bethjeshimoth, Baalmeon, and Kiriathaim,
Ezek 25:10 to the men of the east with the Ammonites, and will give them possession, that the Ammonites may not be remembered among the nations.
Ezek 25:11 And I will execute judgments on Moab; and they shall know that I am the LORD."
Ezek 25:12 Thus says the Lord GOD; "Because Edom has dealt against the house of Judah by taking vengeance, and has greatly offended, and revenged himself on them;"
Ezek 25:13 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "I will also stretch out My hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from Teman; and those from Dedan shall fall by the sword.
Ezek 25:14 And I will lay My vengeance on Edom by the hand of My people Israel: And they shall do in Edom according to My anger and according to My fury; and they shall know My vengeance", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 25:15 Thus says the Lord GOD; "Because the Philistines have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a spiteful heart, to destroy it for the old hatred;"

Ezek 25:16 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I will stretch out My hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the Cherethims, and destroy the remnant of the sea coast.
Ezek 25:17 And I will execute great vengeance on them with furious rebukes; and they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall lay My vengeance on them." ' "

Chapter 26

Ezek 26:1 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, on the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 26:2 "Son of man, because Tyrus has said against Jerusalem, 'Aha, she who was the gates of the people is broken: She has turned to me: I shall be replenished, now she is laid waste:'
Ezek 26:3 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; 'Behold, I am against you, O Tyrus, and will cause many nations to come up against you, as the sea causes his waves to come up.
Ezek 26:4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tyrus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a rock.
Ezek 26:5 It shall be a place for the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea: For I have spoken it', said the Lord GOD: 'and it shall become a plunder to the nations.
Ezek 26:6 And her daughters which are in the field shall be slain by the sword; and they shall know that I am the LORD.'
Ezek 26:7 For thus says the Lord GOD; 'Behold, I will bring on Tyrus Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, a king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and *many* people.
Ezek 26:8 He shall slay your daughters in the field with the sword: And he shall make a fort against you, and cast a mount against you, and lift up the buckler shield against you.
Ezek 26:9 And he shall set engines of war against your walls, and with his axes he shall break down your towers.
Ezek 26:10 By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover you: Your walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into your gates, as men enter into a city in which is made a breach.
Ezek 26:11 With the hoofs of his horses he shall tread down all your streets: He shall slay your people by the sword, and your strong garrisons shall go down to the ground.
Ezek 26:12 And they shall make a plunder of your riches, and make a prey of your merchandise: And they shall break down your walls, and destroy your pleasant houses: And they shall lay your stones and your timber and your dust in the midst of the water.
Ezek 26:13 And I will cause the noise of your songs to cease; and the sound of your harps shall no *longer* be heard.
Ezek 26:14 And I will make you like the top of a rock: You shall be a place to spread nets on; you shall be built no more: For I the LORD have spoken it', said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 26:15 Thus says the Lord GOD to Tyrus; 'Shall not the isles shake at the sound of your fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of you?
Ezek 26:16 Then all the princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their broidered garments: They shall clothe themselves with trembling; they shall sit upon the ground, and shall tremble at every moment, and be astonished at you.
Ezek 26:17 And they shall take up a lamentation for you, and say to you, "How you are destroyed, who were inhabited by seafaring men, the renowned city which was strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, who caused their terror to be upon all who haunt it!

Ezek 26:18 Now shall the isles tremble in the day of your fall; yes, the isles that are in the sea shall be troubled at your departure." '
Ezek 26:19 For thus says the Lord GOD; 'When I shall make you a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep upon you, and great waters shall cover you;
Ezek 26:20 when I shall bring you down with those who descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set you in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with those who go down to the pit, that you be not inhabited; and I shall set glory in the land of the living;
Ezek 26:21 I will make you a terror, and you shall be no more: Though you are sought for, yet you shall never be found again', said the Lord GOD."

Chapter 27

Ezek 27:1 The word of the LORD came again to me, saying,
Ezek 27:2 "Now, you son of man, take up a lamentation for Tyrus;
Ezek 27:3 and say to Tyrus, 'O you who are situated at the entry of the sea, who are a merchant of the people for many isles, Thus says the Lord GOD; "O Tyrus, you have said, 'I am of perfect beauty.'
Ezek 27:4 Your borders are in the midst of the seas, your builders have perfected your beauty.
Ezek 27:5 They have made all your ship boards of fir trees from Senir: They have taken cedars from Lebanon to make masts for you.
Ezek 27:6 Of the oaks of Bashan have they made your oars; the company of the Ashurites have made your benches of ivory, brought out of the isles of Chittim.
Ezek 27:7 Fine linen with broidered work from Egypt was that with which you spread forth to be your sail; blue and purple from the isles of Elishah was that which covered you.
Ezek 27:8 The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad were your mariners: O Tyrus, your wise men who were in you were your pilots.
Ezek 27:9 The ancients of Gebal and its wise men were your caulkers: All the ships of the sea with their mariners were in you to occupy your merchandise.
Ezek 27:10 Those from Persia and of Lud and of Phut were in your army, your men of war: They hung the shield and helmet in you; they set forth your *splendor*.
Ezek 27:11 The men of Arvad with your army were on your walls *all* around, and the Gammadims were in your towers: They hung their shields on your walls *all* around; they have made your beauty perfect.
Ezek 27:12 Tarshish was your merchant by reason of the multitude of all kinds of riches; with silver, iron, tin, and lead, they traded in your fairs.
Ezek 27:13 Javan, Tubal, and Meshech, they were your merchants: They traded the persons of men and vessels of brass in your market.
Ezek 27:14 They of the house of Togarmah traded in your fairs with horses and horsemen and mules.
Ezek 27:15 The men of Dedan were your merchants; many isles were the merchandise of your hand: They brought you horns of ivory and ebony for a present.
Ezek 27:16 Syria was your merchant by reason of the multitude of the wares of your making: They occupied in your fairs with emeralds, purple, and broidered work, and fine linen, and coral, and agate.
Ezek 27:17 Judah and the land of Israel were your merchants: They traded in your market wheat from Minnith, and Pannag, and honey, and oil, and balm.

Ezek 27:18 Damascus was your merchant in the multitude of the wares of your making, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Helbon, and white wool.
Ezek 27:19 Dan and Javan also going to and fro occupied in your fairs: Bright iron, cassia, and calamus, were in your market.
Ezek 27:20 Dedan was your merchant in precious clothes for chariots.
Ezek 27:21 Arabia, and all the princes of Kedar, they occupied with you in lambs, and rams, and goats: In these they were your merchants.
Ezek 27:22 The merchants of Sheba and Raamah, they were your merchants: They occupied in your fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious stones, and gold.
Ezek 27:23 Haran, and Canneh, and Eden, the merchants of Sheba, Asshur, and Chilmad, were your merchants.
Ezek 27:24 These were your merchants in all sorts of things, in blue clothes, and broidered work, and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords, and made of cedar, among your merchandise.
Ezek 27:25 The ships of Tarshish sang of you in your market: And you were replenished, and made very glorious in the midst of the seas.
Ezek 27:26 Your rowers have brought you into great waters: The east wind has broken you in the midst of the seas.
Ezek 27:27 Your riches, and your fairs, your merchandise, your mariners, and your pilots, your caulkers, and the occupiers of your merchandise, and all your men of war, that are in you, and in all your company which is in the midst of you, shall fall into the midst of the seas in the day of your ruin.
Ezek 27:28 The suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry of your pilots.
Ezek 27:29 And all who handle the oar, the mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land;
Ezek 27:30 and shall cause their voice to be heard against you, and shall cry bitterly, and shall cast up dust upon their heads, they shall wallow themselves in the ashes:
Ezek 27:31 And they shall make themselves utterly bald for you, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for you with bitterness of heart and bitter wailing.
Ezek 27:32 And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for you, and lament over you, saying, 'What city is like Tyrus, like those destroyed in the midst of the sea?
Ezek 27:33 When your wares went forth out of the seas, you filled many people; you did enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of your riches and of your merchandise.
Ezek 27:34 In the time when you shall be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters, your merchandise and all your company in the midst of you shall fall.
Ezek 27:35 All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at you, and their kings shall be *terribly* afraid, they shall be troubled in their countenance.
Ezek 27:36 The merchants among the people shall hiss at you; you shall be a terror, and never shall be any more.' " ' "

Chapter 28

Ezek 28:1 The word of the LORD came to me again, saying,
Ezek 28:2 "Son of man, say to the prince of Tyrus, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Because your heart is lifted up, and you have said, 'I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas'; yet you are a man, and not God, though you set your heart as the heart of God:
Ezek 28:3 Behold, you are wiser than Daniel; there is no secret that they can hide from you:

Ezek 28:4 With your wisdom and with your understanding you have gotten your riches, and have gotten gold and silver into your treasures:
Ezek 28:5 By your great wisdom and by your traffic you have increased your riches, and your heart is lifted up because of your riches:"
Ezek 28:6 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "Because you have set your heart as the heart of God;
Ezek 28:7 behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon you, the terrible *ones* of the nations: And they shall draw their swords against the beauty of your wisdom, and they shall defile your brightness.
Ezek 28:8 They shall bring you down to the pit, and you shall die the deaths of those who are slain in the midst of the seas.
Ezek 28:9 Will you yet say before him who slays you, 'I am God?' But you shall be a man, and no God, in the hand of him who slays you.
Ezek 28:10 You shall die the deaths of the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: For I have spoken it", said the Lord GOD.' "
Ezek 28:11 Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 28:12 "Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say to him, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "You seal up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.
Ezek 28:13 You have been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was your covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: The workmanship of your *timbrels* and of your pipes was prepared in you in the day that you were created. [1] [2] [3]
Ezek 28:14 You *were* the anointed cherub that covers; and I have set you so: You were on the holy mountain of God; you have walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.
Ezek 28:15 You were perfect in your ways from the day that you were created, until iniquity was found in you.
Ezek 28:16 By the multitude of your merchandise they have filled the midst of you with violence, and you have sinned: Therefore I will cast you out of the mountain of God as profane: And I will destroy you, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.
Ezek 28:17 Your heart was lifted up because of your beauty, you have corrupted your wisdom by reason of your brightness: I will cast you to the ground, I will lay you before kings, that they may behold you.
Ezek 28:18 You have defiled your sanctuaries by the multitude of your iniquities, by the iniquity of your traffic; therefore I will bring forth a fire from the midst of you, it shall devour you, and I will bring you to ashes on the earth in the sight of all those who behold you.
Ezek 28:19 All those who know you among the people shall be astonished at you: You shall be a terror, and you shall never *return* to being any more." ' "
Ezek 28:20 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 28:21 "Son of man, set your face against Zidon, and prophesy against it,
Ezek 28:22 and say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I am against you, O Zidon; and I will be glorified in the midst of you: And they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be sanctified in her.

---

1 [Note: sardius; or, ruby]
2 [Note: beryl; or, chrysolite]
3 [Note: emerald; or, chrysoprase]

Ezek 28:23 For I will send pestilence into her, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword on her on every side; and they shall know that I am the LORD.
Ezek 28:24 And there shall be no *longer* a pricking brier to the house of Israel, nor any grieving thorn *from* all who are around them, who despised them; and they shall know that I am the Lord GOD."
Ezek 28:25 Thus says the Lord GOD; "When I have gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then they shall dwell in their land that I have given to My servant Jacob.
Ezek 28:26 And they shall dwell safely in it, and shall build houses, and plant vineyards; yes, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those who despise them around them; and they shall know that I am the LORD their God." ' "

Chapter 29

Ezek 29:1 In the tenth year, in the tenth month, on the twelfth day of the month, the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 29:2 "Son of man, set your face against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and prophesy against him, and against all Egypt:
Ezek 29:3 Speak, and say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I am against you, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great dragon who lies in the middle of his rivers, who has said, 'My river is my own, and I have made it for myself.'
Ezek 29:4 But I will put hooks in your jaws, and I will cause the fish of your rivers to stick to your scales, and I will bring you up out of the midst of your rivers, and all the fish of your rivers shall stick to your scales.
Ezek 29:5 And I will leave you thrown into the barren wilderness, you and all the fish of your rivers: You shall fall upon the open fields; you shall not be brought together, nor gathered: I have given you to the wild beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven for meat.
Ezek 29:6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I am the LORD, because they have been a staff of reed to the house of Israel.
Ezek 29:7 When they took hold of you by your hand, you broke, and rend all their shoulder: And when they leaned upon you, you broke, and made all their loins to be at a stand."
Ezek 29:8 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I will bring a sword upon you, and cut off man and beast out of you.
Ezek 29:9 And the land of Egypt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I am the LORD: Because he has said, 'The river is mine, and I have made it.'
Ezek 29:10 Behold, therefore I am against you, and against your rivers, and I will make the land of Egypt utterly waste and desolate, from the tower of Syene even to the border of Ethiopia.
Ezek 29:11 No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years.
Ezek 29:12 And I will make the land of Egypt desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be desolate forty years among the cities that are laid waste: And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries."
Ezek 29:13 Yet thus says the Lord GOD; "At the end of forty years I will gather the Egyptians from the people where they were scattered:
Ezek 29:14 And I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return into the land of Pathros, into the land of their habitation; and they shall be a *lowly* kingdom there.

Ezek 29:15 It shall be the *lowest* of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself above the nations any more: For I will diminish them, that they shall no *longer* rule over the nations.
Ezek 29:16 And it shall no *longer* be the confidence of the house of Israel, who brings their iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them: But they shall know that I am the Lord GOD." ' "
Ezek 29:17 And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first month, on the first day of the month, the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 29:18 "Son of man, Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against Tyrus: Every head was made bald, and every shoulder was peeled: Yet he had no wages, nor his army, for Tyrus, for the service that he had served against it:
Ezek 29:19 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; 'Behold, I will give the land of Egypt to Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall take her multitude, and take her plunder, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army.
Ezek 29:20 I have given him the land of Egypt for his labor with which he served against it, because they worked for Me', said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 29:21 In that day I will cause the horn of the house of Israel to bud forth, and I will give you the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.' "

Chapter 30

Ezek 30:1 The word of the LORD came again to me, saying,
Ezek 30:2 "Son of man, prophesy and say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Howl, 'Woe is the day!'
Ezek 30:3 For the day is near, even the day of the LORD is near, a cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen.
Ezek 30:4 And the sword shall come upon Egypt, and great pain shall be in Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt, and they shall take away her multitude, and her foundations shall be broken down.
Ezek 30:5 Ethiopia, and Libya, and Lydia, and all the mingled people, and Chub, and the men of the land who are in league, shall fall by the sword with them."
Ezek 30:6 Thus says the LORD; "Those also that uphold Egypt shall fall; and the pride of her power shall come down: From the tower of Syene they shall fall in it by the sword", says the Lord GOD.
Ezek 30:7 "And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted.
Ezek 30:8 And they shall know that I am the LORD, when I have set a fire in Egypt, and when all her helpers shall be destroyed.
Ezek 30:9 In that day messengers shall go forth from Me in ships to make the careless Ethiopians afraid, and great pain shall come upon them, as in the day of Egypt: For lo, it comes."
Ezek 30:10 Thus says the Lord GOD; "I will also make the multitude of Egypt cease by the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon.
Ezek 30:11 He and his people with him, the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: And they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain.
Ezek 30:12 And I will make the rivers dry, and sell the land into the hand of the wicked: And I will make the land waste, and all that is in it, by the hand of strangers: I the LORD have spoken it."
Ezek 30:13 Thus says the Lord GOD; "I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause their images to cease out of Noph; and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt: And I will put a fear in the land of Egypt.
Ezek 30:14 And I will make Pathros desolate, and will set fire in Zoan, and will execute judgments in No.

Ezek 30:15 And I will pour My fury on Sin, the strength of Egypt; and I will cut off the multitude of No.
Ezek 30:16 And I will set fire in Egypt: Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be *torn* asunder, and Noph shall have distresses daily.
Ezek 30:17 The young men of Aven and of Pibeseth shall fall by the sword: And these cities shall go into captivity.
Ezek 30:18 At Tehaphnehes the day shall also be darkened, when I shall break the yokes of Egypt there: And the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: As for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.
Ezek 30:19 Thus I will execute judgments in Egypt: And they shall know that I am the LORD." ' "
Ezek 30:20 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first month, on the seventh day of the month, that the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 30:21 "Son of man, I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and lo, it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.
Ezek 30:22 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; 'Behold, I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.
Ezek 30:23 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.
Ezek 30:24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put My sword in his hand: But I will break Pharaoh's arms, and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded man.
Ezek 30:25 But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; and they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall put My sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt.
Ezek 30:26 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall know that I am the LORD.' "

Chapter 31

Ezek 31:1 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, on the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 31:2 "Son of man, speak to Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to his multitude; 'Whom are you like in your greatness?
Ezek 31:3 Behold, the Assyrian was a cedar in Lebanon with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of a high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.
Ezek 31:4 The waters made him great, the deep set him up on high with her rivers running around his plants, and sent her little rivers to all the trees of the field.
Ezek 31:5 Therefore his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, when he shot forth.
Ezek 31:6 All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches all the wild beasts of the field brought forth their young, and under his shadow all great nations dwelled.
Ezek 31:7 Thus he was fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: For his root was by great waters.
Ezek 31:8 The cedars in the garden of God could not hide him: The fir trees were not like his boughs, and the chestnut trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in the garden of God was like him in his beauty.

Ezek 31:9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: So that all the trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, envied him.'
Ezek 31:10 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; 'Because you have lifted yourself up in height, and he has shot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart is lifted up in his height;
Ezek 31:11 I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.
Ezek 31:12 And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: On the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth have gone down from his shadow, and have left him.
Ezek 31:13 All the fowls of the heaven shall remain on his ruin, and all the wild beasts of the field shall be on his branches:
Ezek 31:14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all who drink water: For they are all delivered to death, to the lower parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with those who go down to the pit.'
Ezek 31:15 Thus says the Lord GOD; 'In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained its floods, and the great waters were stayed: And I caused Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.
Ezek 31:16 I made the nations shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with those who descend into the pit: And all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the lower parts of the earth.
Ezek 31:17 They also went down into hell with him to those who were slain with the sword; and they who were his arm, who dwelled under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.
Ezek 31:18 To whom are you thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? Yet you shall be brought down with the trees of Eden to the lower parts of the earth: You shall lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with those who are slain by the sword. This is Pharaoh and all his multitude', said the Lord GOD."

Chapter 32

Ezek 32:1 And it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, on the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 32:2 "Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say to him, 'You are like a young lion of the nations, and you are as a whale in the seas: And you came forth with your rivers, and troubled the waters with your feet, and fouled their rivers.'
Ezek 32:3 Thus says the Lord GOD; 'I will therefore spread out My net over you with a company of many people; and they shall bring you up in My net.
Ezek 32:4 Then I will leave you upon the land, I will cast you forth on the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain on you, and I will fill the wild beasts of the whole earth with you.
Ezek 32:5 And I will lay your flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with your height.
Ezek 32:6 I will also water the land with your blood in which you swim, even to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of you.
Ezek 32:7 And when I shall put you out, I will cover the heaven, and make its stars dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.
Ezek 32:8 I will make all the bright lights of heaven dark over you, and set darkness on your land', said the Lord GOD.

Ezek 32:9 'I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring your destruction among the nations, into the countries which you have not known.
Ezek 32:10 Yes, I will make many people amazed at you, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for you, when I shall brandish My sword before them; and they shall tremble at every moment, every man for his own life, in the day of your fall.'
Ezek 32:11 For thus says the Lord GOD; 'The sword of the king of Babylon shall come on you.
Ezek 32:12 By the swords of the mighty I will cause your multitude to fall, the terrible of the nations, all of them: And they shall plunder the pomp of Egypt, and all its multitude shall be destroyed.
Ezek 32:13 I will also destroy all its beasts from beside the great waters; neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.
Ezek 32:14 Then I will make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil', said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 32:15 'When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall be destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all those who dwell in it, then they shall know that I am the LORD.
Ezek 32:16 This is the lamentation with which they shall lament her: The daughters of the nations shall lament her: They shall lament for her, even for Egypt, and for all her multitude', said the Lord GOD."
Ezek 32:17 It also came to pass in the twelfth year, on the fifteenth day of the month, that the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 32:18 "Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, to the lower parts of the earth, with those who go down into the pit.
Ezek 32:19 'Whom do you pass in beauty? Go down, and be laid with the uncircumcised.'
Ezek 32:20 They shall fall in the midst of those who are slain by the sword: She is delivered to the sword: Draw her and all her multitudes.
Ezek 32:21 The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with those who help him: 'they have gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.'
Ezek 32:22 Asshur is there and all her company: His graves are about him: All of them slain, fallen by the sword:
Ezek 32:23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is all around her grave: All of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the land of the living.
Ezek 32:24 There is Elam and all her multitude around her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which have gone down uncircumcised into the lower parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet they have borne their shame with those who go down to the pit.
Ezek 32:25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: Her graves are all around him: All of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: Though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet they have borne their shame with those who go down to the pit: He is put in the midst of those who are slain.
Ezek 32:26 There is Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: Her graves are all around him: All of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the living.
Ezek 32:27 And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, who have gone down to hell with their weapons of war: And they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be on their bones, though they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

Ezek 32:28 Yes, you shall be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shall lie with those who are slain with the sword.
Ezek 32:29 There is Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are laid by those who were slain by the sword: They shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with those who go down to the pit.
Ezek 32:30 There are the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zidonians, who have gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with those who are slain by the sword, and bear their shame with those who go down to the pit.
Ezek 32:31 Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over all his multitude, even Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 32:32 "For I have caused My terror in the land of the living: And he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with those who are slain with the sword, even Pharaoh and all his multitude", said the Lord GOD.

Chapter 33

Ezek 33:1 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 33:2 "Son of man, speak to the children of your people, and say to them, 'When I bring the sword on a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchman:
Ezek 33:3 If when he sees the sword come upon the land, he blows the trumpet, and warns the people;
Ezek 33:4 then whoever hears the sound of the trumpet, and does not take warning; if the sword comes, and takes him away, his blood shall be on his own head.
Ezek 33:5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and did not take warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he who takes warning shall deliver his soul.
Ezek 33:6 But if the watchman sees the sword come, and does not blow the trumpet, and the people are not warned; if the sword comes, and takes any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood I will require at the watchman's hand.'
Ezek 33:7 So you, O son of man, I have set you a watchman to the house of Israel; therefore you shall hear the Word at My mouth, and warn them from Me.
Ezek 33:8 When I say to the wicked, 'O wicked man, you shall surely die'; if you do not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but I will require his blood at your hand.
Ezek 33:9 Nevertheless, if you warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he does not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but you have delivered your soul.
Ezek 33:10 Therefore, O you son of man, speak to the house of Israel; Thus speak, saying, 'If our transgressions and our sins are on us, and we pine away in them, how should we then live?'
Ezek 33:11 Say to them, 'As I live', said the Lord GOD, 'I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: Turn yourself, turn from your evil ways; for why will you die, O house of Israel?'
Ezek 33:12 Therefore, you son of man, say to the children of your people, 'The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: As for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall *because of it* in the day that he turns from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his righteousness in the day that he sins.'
Ezek 33:13 When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; if he trusts in his own righteousness, and commits iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he has committed, he shall die for it.

Ezek 33:14 Again, when I say to the wicked, 'You shall surely die'; if he turns from his sin, and does that which is lawful and right;
Ezek 33:15 if the wicked restores the pledge, gives back what he had robbed, walks in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die.
Ezek 33:16 None of his sins that he has committed shall be mentioned to him: He has done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.
Ezek 33:17 Yet the children of your people say, 'The way of the Lord is not equal': But as for them, their way is not equal.
Ezek 33:18 When the righteous turns from his righteousness, and commits iniquity, for that he shall even die.
Ezek 33:19 But if the wicked turns from his wickedness, and does that which is lawful and right, for that he shall live.
Ezek 33:20 Yet you say, 'The way of the Lord is not equal.' O you house of Israel, I will judge everyone of you after his ways."
Ezek 33:21 And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, on the fifth day of the month, that one who had escaped out of Jerusalem came to me, saying, "The city is smitten."
Ezek 33:22 Now the hand of the LORD was on me in the evening, before he who had escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until He came to me in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.
Ezek 33:23 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 33:24 "Son of man, those who inhabit those wastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, 'Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: But we are many; the land is given to us as an inheritance.'
Ezek 33:25 *Therefore* say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "You eat with the blood, and lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood: And shall you possess the land?
Ezek 33:26 You all stand upon your sword, you work abomination, and you defile, every one, his neighbor's wife: And shall you possess the land?" '
Ezek 33:27 Thus say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "As I live, surely those who are in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and he who is in the open field I will give to the beasts to be devoured, and they who are in the forts and in the caves shall die of the pestilence.
Ezek 33:28 For I will lay the land most desolate, and the pomp of her strength shall cease; and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.
Ezek 33:29 Then they shall know that I am the LORD, when I have laid the land most desolate because of all their abominations which they have committed." '
Ezek 33:30 Also, you son of man, the children of your people are still talking against you by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, everyone to his brother, saying, 'Come, I implore you, and hear what is the word that comes forth from the LORD.'
Ezek 33:31 And they come to you according to the coming of the people, and they sit before you as My people, and they hear your words, but they will not do them: For with their mouth they show much love, but their heart goes after their covetousness.
Ezek 33:32 And, see, you are to them as a very lovely song of one who has a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: For they hear your words, but they do them not.
Ezek 33:33 And when this comes to pass, (see, it will come), then they shall know that a prophet has been among them."

Chapter 34

Ezek 34:1 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 34:2 "Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD to the shepherds; "Woe to the shepherds of Israel who feed themselves! Should not the shepherds feed the flocks?
Ezek 34:3 You eat the fat, and you clothe yourselves with the wool, you kill those who are fed: But you do not feed the flock.
Ezek 34:4 You have not strengthened the diseased, neither have you healed those who were sick, neither have you bound up those who were broken, neither have you brought *back* those who were driven away, neither have you sought those who were lost; but with force and with cruelty you have ruled them.
Ezek 34:5 And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: And they became meat to all the wild beasts of the field, when they were scattered.
Ezek 34:6 My sheep wandered all through the mountains, and on every high hill: Yes, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and no one searched or sought after them."
Ezek 34:7 Therefore, you shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;
Ezek 34:8 "As I live", said the Lord GOD, "surely because My flock became a prey, and My flock became meat to every wild beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, neither did My shepherds search for My flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and did not feed My flock;"
Ezek 34:9 Therefore, O you shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;
Ezek 34:10 thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I am against the shepherds; and I will require My flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver My flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them."
Ezek 34:11 For thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I, even I, will both search My sheep, and seek them out.
Ezek 34:12 As a shepherd seeks out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so I will seek out My sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day.
Ezek 34:13 And I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country.
Ezek 34:14 I will feed them in a good pasture, and their fold shall be on the high mountains of Israel: They shall lie there in a good fold, and in a fat pasture they shall feed upon the mountains of Israel.
Ezek 34:15 I will feed My flock, and I will cause them to lie down", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 34:16 "I will seek those who were lost, and bring *back* those who were driven away, and will bind up those who were broken, and will strengthen those who were sick: But I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment.
Ezek 34:17 And as for you, O My flock", thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I judge between domestic beasts and domestic beasts, between the rams and the he-goats.
Ezek 34:18 It seems a small thing to you to have eaten up the good pasture, but must you tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? And to have drunk of the deep waters, but must you foul the residue with your feet?
Ezek 34:19 And as for My flock, they eat that which you have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which you have fouled with your feet."

Ezek 34:20 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD to them; "Behold, I, even I, will judge between the fat domestic beasts and between the lean domestic beasts.
Ezek 34:21 Because you have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till you have scattered them abroad;
Ezek 34:22 therefore I will save My flock, and they shall no *longer* be a prey; and I will judge between domestic beasts and domestic beasts.
Ezek 34:23 And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even My servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.
Ezek 34:24 And I the LORD will be their God, and My servant David a prince among them; I the LORD have spoken it.
Ezek 34:25 And I will make a covenant of peace with them, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: And they shall dwell safely in the barren wilderness, and sleep in the woods.
Ezek 34:26 And I will make them and the places around My hill a blessing; and I will cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be showers of blessing.
Ezek 34:27 And the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I am the LORD, when I have broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those who served themselves of them.
Ezek 34:28 And they shall no *longer* be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the wild beast of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them afraid.
Ezek 34:29 And I will raise up for them a plant of renown, and they shall no *longer* be consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.
Ezek 34:30 Thus they shall know that I the LORD their God am with them, and that they, even the house of Israel, are My people", said the Lord GOD.' "
Ezek 34:31 "And you My flock, the flock of My pasture, are men, and I am your God", said the Lord GOD.

Chapter 35

Ezek 35:1 Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 35:2 "Son of man, set your face against Mount Seir, and prophesy against it,
Ezek 35:3 and say to it, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, O Mount Seir, I am against you, and I will stretch out My hand against you, and I will make you most desolate.
Ezek 35:4 I will lay your cities waste, and you shall be desolate, and you shall know that I am the LORD.
Ezek 35:5 Because you have had a perpetual hatred, and have shed the blood of the children of Israel by force of the sword in the time of their calamity, in the time that their iniquity had an end:
Ezek 35:6 Therefore, as I live", said the Lord GOD, "I will prepare you *for* blood, and blood shall pursue you: Since you have not hated blood, even blood shall pursue you.
Ezek 35:7 Thus I will make Mount Seir most desolate, and cut off from it he who passes out and he who returns.
Ezek 35:8 And I will fill his mountains with his slain men: In your hills, and in your valleys, and in all your rivers, *those* who are slain with the sword shall fall.
Ezek 35:9 I will make you perpetual desolations, and your cities shall not return: And you shall know that I am the LORD.
Ezek 35:10 Because you have said, 'These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we will possess it'; *although* the LORD was there:

Ezek 35:11 Therefore, as I live", said the Lord GOD, "I will even do according to your anger, and according to your envy which you have used against them out of your hatred; and I will make Myself known among them, when I have judged you.
Ezek 35:12 And you shall know that I am the LORD, and that I have heard all your blasphemies which you have spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, 'They are laid desolate, they are given to us to consume.'
Ezek 35:13 Thus with your mouth you have boasted against Me, and have multiplied your words against Me: I have heard them."
Ezek 35:14 Thus says the Lord GOD; "When the whole earth rejoices, I will make you desolate.
Ezek 35:15 As you rejoiced at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so I will do to you: You shall be desolate, O Mount Seir, and all Idumea, even all of it: And they shall know that I am the LORD." ' "

Chapter 36

Ezek 36:1 "Also, you son of man, prophesy to the mountains of Israel, and say, 'You mountains of Israel, hear the word of the LORD:
Ezek 36:2 Thus says the Lord GOD; "Because the enemy has said against you, 'Aha, even the ancient high places are ours in possession': " '
Ezek 36:3 Therefore prophesy and say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Because they have made you desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that you might be a possession to the residue of the heathen, and you are taken up in the lips of talkers, and are an infamy of the people:"
Ezek 36:4 Therefore, you mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus says the Lord GOD to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes, and to the cities that are forsaken, which became a prey and derision to the residue of the heathen that are all around;
Ezek 36:5 therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "Surely in the fire of My jealousy I have spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all Idumea, which have appointed My land into their possession with the joy of all their heart, with spiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey." '
Ezek 36:6 Prophesy therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I have spoken in My jealousy and in My fury, because you have borne the shame of the heathen:"
Ezek 36:7 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "I have lifted up My hand, Surely the heathen who are *around* you, they shall bear their shame.
Ezek 36:8 But you, O mountains of Israel, you shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to My people of Israel; for they are *soon* to come.
Ezek 36:9 For, behold, I am for you, and I will turn to you, and you shall be tilled and sown:
Ezek 36:10 And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, even all of it: And the cities shall be inhabited, and the wastes shall be built:
Ezek 36:11 And I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bring fruit: And I will settle you after your old estates, and will do better to you than at your beginnings: And you shall know that I am the LORD.
Ezek 36:12 Yes, I will cause men to walk upon you, even My people Israel; and they shall possess you, and you shall be their inheritance, and from now on you shall no *longer* bereave them of *children*."
Ezek 36:13 Thus says the Lord GOD; "Because they say to you, '*Your* land devours up men, and has bereaved your nation *of children*:"

Ezek 36:14 Therefore you shall no *longer* devour men, neither bereave your nations any more", said the Lord GOD.
Ezek 36:15 "Neither will I cause men to hear the shame of the heathen in you any more, neither shall you bear the reproach of the people any more, neither shall you cause your nations to fall any more", said the Lord GOD.' "
Ezek 36:16 Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 36:17 "Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelled in their own land, they defiled it by their own way and by their doings: Their way before Me was as the uncleanness of a woman in her customary impurity.
Ezek 36:18 *Therefore* I poured My fury on them for the blood that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols with which they had polluted it:
Ezek 36:19 And I scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: I judged them according to their way and according to their doings.
Ezek 36:20 And when they entered to the heathen, where they went, they profaned My holy name, when they said to them, 'These are the people of the LORD, and have gone forth out of His land.'
Ezek 36:21 But I had pity for My holy name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the heathen, where they went.
Ezek 36:22 Therefore say to the house of Israel, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "I do not do this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for My holy name's sake, which you have profaned among the heathen, where you went.
Ezek 36:23 And I will sanctify My great name, which was profaned among the heathen, which you have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I am the LORD", said the Lord GOD, "when I shall be sanctified in you before their eyes.
Ezek 36:24 For I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land.
Ezek 36:25 Then I will sprinkle clean water on you, and you shall be clean: I will cleanse you from all your filthiness, and from all your idols.
Ezek 36:26 I will also give you a new heart, and I will put a new spirit within you: And I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you a heart of flesh.
Ezek 36:27 And I will put My spirit within you, and cause you to walk in My statutes, and you shall keep My judgments, and do them.
Ezek 36:28 And you shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; and you shall be My people, and I will be your God.
Ezek 36:29 I will also save you from all your uncleannesses: And I will call for the grain, and will increase it, and lay no famine on you.
Ezek 36:30 And I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that you shall no *longer* receive the reproach of famine among the heathen.
Ezek 36:31 Then you shall remember your own evil ways, and your doings that were not good, and shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your abominations.
Ezek 36:32 I do not do this for your sakes", said the Lord GOD, "be it known to you: Be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel."
Ezek 36:33 Thus says the Lord GOD; "In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I will also cause you to dwell in the cities, and the waste *places* shall be built.
Ezek 36:34 And the desolate land shall be tilled, *instead of lying* desolate in the sight of all who passed by.

Ezek 36:35 And they shall say, 'This land that was desolate has become like the garden of Eden; and the waste and desolate *places* and ruined cities have become fenced, and are inhabited."
Ezek 36:36 Then the heathen who are left all around you shall know that I the LORD build the ruined places, and plant that which was desolate: I the LORD have spoken it, and I will do it."
Ezek 36:37 Thus says the Lord GOD; "For this I will yet be inquired of by the house of Israel, to do it for them; I will increase them with men like a flock.
Ezek 36:38 As the holy flock, as the flock of Jerusalem in her solemn feasts; so shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: And they shall know that I am the LORD." ' "

Chapter 37

Ezek 37:1 The hand of the LORD was on me, and carried me out in the Spirit of the LORD, and set me down in the middle of the valley which was full of bones,
Ezek 37:2 and caused me to pass by them roundabout: And behold, there were very many in the open valley; and lo, they were very dry.
Ezek 37:3 And He said to me, "Son of man, can these bones live?" And I answered, "O Lord GOD, You know."
Ezek 37:4 Again He said to me, "Prophesy upon these bones, and say to them, 'O *all* you dry bones, hear the word of the LORD.
Ezek 37:5 Thus says the Lord GOD to these bones; "Behold, I will cause breath to enter into you, and you shall live:
Ezek 37:6 And I will lay sinews on you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and you shall live; and you shall know that I am the LORD." ' "
Ezek 37:7 So I prophesied as I was commanded: And as I prophesied, there was a noise, and behold a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone.
Ezek 37:8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came upon them, and the skin covered them above: But there was no breath in them.
Ezek 37:9 Then He said to me, "Prophesy to the wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe on these slain, that they may live." ' "
Ezek 37:10 So I prophesied as He commanded me, and the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up on their feet, an exceeding great army.
Ezek 37:11 Then He said to me, "Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel: Behold, they say, 'Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: We are cut off for our parts.
Ezek 37:12 Therefore prophesy and say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, O My people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into the land of Israel.
Ezek 37:13 And you shall know that I am the LORD, when I have opened your graves, O My people, and brought you up out of your graves,
Ezek 37:14 and shall put My spirit in you, and you shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: Then you shall know that I the LORD have spoken it, and performed it", says the LORD.' "
Ezek 37:15 The word of the LORD came to me again, saying,
Ezek 37:16 moreover, you son of man, take *for yourself* one stick, and write on it, For Judah, and for his companions the children of Israel: Then take another stick, and write on it, For Joseph, the stick of Ephraim and for all the house of Israel his companions:
Ezek 37:17 And join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become one in your hand.
Ezek 37:18 And when the children of your people shall speak to you, saying, 'Will you not show us what you mean by these?'

Ezek 37:19 Say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I will take the stick of Joseph, which is in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel his fellows, and will put them with him, even with the stick of Judah, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in My hand." '
Ezek 37:20 And the sticks on which you write shall be in your hand before their eyes.
Ezek 37:21 And say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, where they have gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:
Ezek 37:22 And I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be king to them all: And they shall no *longer* be two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all.
Ezek 37:23 Neither shall they defile themselves with their idols any more, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: But I will save them out of all their dwelling places, in which they have sinned, and will cleanse them: So shall they be My people, and I will be their God.
Ezek 37:24 And David My servant shall be king over them; and they shall all have one shepherd: They shall also walk in My judgments, and observe My statutes, and do them.
Ezek 37:25 And they shall dwell in the land that I have given to Jacob My servant, in which your fathers have dwelled; and they shall dwell in it, even they and their children, and their children's children forever: And My servant David shall be their prince forever.
Ezek 37:26 Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: And I will place them, and multiply them, and will set My sanctuary in the midst of them forevermore.
Ezek 37:27 My tabernacle also shall be with them: Yes, I will be their God, and they shall be My people.
Ezek 37:28 And the heathen shall know that I the LORD do sanctify Israel, when My sanctuary shall be in the midst of them forevermore." ' "

Chapter 38

Ezek 38:1 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Ezek 38:2 "Son of man, set your face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him,
Ezek 38:3 and say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I am against you, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:
Ezek 38:4 And I will turn you back, and put hooks into your jaws, and I will bring you forth, and all your army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armor, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:
Ezek 38:5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them; all of them with shield and helmet:
Ezek 38:6 Gomer, and all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands: And many people with you.
Ezek 38:7 Be prepared, and prepare for yourself, you, and all your company that are assembled to you, and be a guard to them.
Ezek 38:8 After many days you shall be visited: In the latter years you shall come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and is gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have always been waste: But it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely, all of them.
Ezek 38:9 You shall ascend and come like a storm, you shall be like a cloud to cover the land, you, and all your bands, and many people with you."

Ezek 38:10 Thus says the Lord GOD; "It shall also come to pass, that at the same time things shall come into your mind, and you shall think an evil thought:
Ezek 38:11 And you shall say, 'I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to those that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates,
Ezek 38:12 to take a plunder, and to take a prey; to turn your hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten domestic beasts and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land.'
Ezek 38:13 Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions of *it*, shall say to you, Have you come to take a plunder? Have you gathered your company to take a prey? To carry away silver and gold, to take away domestic beasts and goods, to take a great plunder?' " '
Ezek 38:14 Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say to Gog, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "In that day when My people of Israel dwell safely, shall you not know it?
Ezek 38:15 And you shall come from your place out of the north parts, you, and many people with you, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army:
Ezek 38:16 And you shall come up against My people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring you *back* against My land, that the heathen may know Me, when I shall be sanctified in you, O Gog, before their eyes."
Ezek 38:17 Thus says the Lord GOD; "Are you he of whom I have spoken in old times by My servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days that many years *from then* I would bring you *back* against them?
Ezek 38:18 And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel", said the Lord GOD, "that My fury shall come up in My face.
Ezek 38:19 For in My jealousy and in the fire of My wrath I have spoken, 'Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel;
Ezek 38:20 so that the fish of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the wild beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at My presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.'
Ezek 38:21 And I will call for a sword against him throughout all My mountains", says the Lord GOD: "Every man's sword shall be against his brother.
Ezek 38:22 And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.
Ezek 38:23 Thus I will magnify Myself, and sanctify Myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the LORD." ' "

Chapter 39

Ezek 39:1 "Therefore, you son of man, prophesy against Gog, and say, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "Behold, I am against you, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:
Ezek 39:2 And I will turn you back, and leave only the sixth part of you, and will cause you to come up from the north parts, and will bring you upon the mountains of Israel:
Ezek 39:3 And I will smite your bow out of your left hand, and will cause your arrows to fall out of your right hand.
Ezek 39:4 You shall fall upon the mountains of Israel, you, and all your bands, and the people that are with you: I will give you to the ravenous birds of every sort, and to the wild beasts of the field to be devoured.

Ezek 39:5 You shall fall upon the open field: For I have spoken it", says the Lord GOD.
Ezek 39:6 "And I will send a fire upon Magog, and among those that dwell carelessly in the isles: And they shall know that I am the LORD.
Ezek 39:7 So I will make My holy name known in the midst of My people Israel; and I will not let them pollute My holy name any more: And the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, the Holy One in Israel.
Ezek 39:8 Behold, it is come, and it is done", says the Lord GOD; "this is the day of which I have spoken.
Ezek 39:9 And those that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the javelins, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years:
Ezek 39:10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any *trees* out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: And they shall plunder those that plundered them, and rob those that robbed them", says the Lord GOD.
Ezek 39:11 "And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give to Gog a place of graves there in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: And it shall stop the noses of the passengers: And they shall bury Gog and all his multitude there: And they shall call it The valley of Hamongog.
Ezek 39:12 And the house of Israel shall be burying them *for* seven months, that they may cleanse the land.
Ezek 39:13 Yes, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown the day that I shall be glorified", says the Lord GOD.
Ezek 39:14 "And they shall separate out men *for* continual employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, to cleanse it: After the end of seven months they shall search.
Ezek 39:15 And the passengers that pass through the land, when any *of them* sees a man's bone, he shall then set up a sign by it, until the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hamongog.
Ezek 39:16 And also the name of the city shall be Hamonah. Thus they shall cleanse the land.
Ezek 39:17 "And, you son of man, thus says the Lord GOD; 'Speak to every feathered fowl, and to every wild beast of the field, "Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to My sacrifice that I sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that you may eat flesh, and drink blood.
Ezek 39:18 You shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bulls, all of them fatted calves of Bashan.
Ezek 39:19 And you shall eat fat until you are full, and drink blood until you are drunk, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.
Ezek 39:20 Thus you shall be filled at My table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war" ', says the Lord GOD.
Ezek 39:21 And I will set My glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see My judgment that I have executed, and My hand that I have laid upon them.
Ezek 39:22 So the house of Israel shall know that I am the LORD their God from that day and forward.
Ezek 39:23 And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity: Because they trespassed against Me, therefore I hid My face from them, and gave them into the hand of their enemies: So they all fell by the sword.

Ezek 39:24 According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions I have done to them, and hid My face from them.
Ezek 39:25 Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; 'Now I will bring *back* again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for My holy name;
Ezek 39:26 after they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses by which they have trespassed against Me, when they dwelled safely in their land, and none made them afraid.
Ezek 39:27 When I have brought them *back* again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations;
Ezek 39:28 then they shall know that I am the LORD their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: But I have gathered them to their own land, and have left none of them there any more.
Ezek 39:29 Neither will I hide My face from them any more: For I have poured out My spirit upon the house of Israel', says the Lord GOD."

Chapter 40

Ezek 40:1 In the twenty-fifth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, on the tenth day of the month, in the fourteenth year after the city was smitten, on the same day the hand of the LORD was upon me, and brought me to that place.
Ezek 40:2 In the visions of God He brought me into the land of Israel, and set me upon a very high mountain, nearby which *was a structure* like the frame of a city on the south.
Ezek 40:3 And he brought me to that place, and behold, there was a man, whose appearance was like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate.
Ezek 40:4 And the man said to me, "Son of man, behold with your eyes, and hear with your ears, and set your heart upon all that I shall show you; because you *were* brought to this place for the intent that I might show them to you: Declare all that you see to the house of Israel."
Ezek 40:5 And behold, a wall on the outside of the house all around, and in the man's hand a measuring reed six cubits long by the cubit and a hand-breadth: So he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed. [1]
Ezek 40:6 Then he came to the gate which looks toward the east, and went up *its* stairs, and measured the threshold of the gate, which was one reed wide; and the other threshold of the gate, which was one reed wide.
Ezek 40:7 And every little chamber was one reed long, and one reed wide; and between the little chambers were five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the inside gate was one reed.
Ezek 40:8 He also measured the porch of the inside gate, one reed.
Ezek 40:9 Then he measured the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and *its* posts, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was inward.
Ezek 40:10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they were three of one measure: And the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.
Ezek 40:11 And he measured the breadth of the entrance of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits.

---

[1] [Note: 1 measuring reed equals 1 cubit + 1 hand-breadth, or approximately 12.94 feet, or ~3.96 meters; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary's definition for "Hand-breadth" (~4 inches), and its "cubit" conversion (21.888 inches) from Appendix VI.]

Ezek 40:12 Also, the space before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the space was one cubit on that side: And the little chambers were six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.
Ezek 40:13 He then measured the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: The breadth was twenty-five cubits, from door to door.
Ezek 40:14 He also made sixty cubit *high* posts, even *up* to the posts of the court all around the gate. [2]
Ezek 40:15 And from the face of the gate of the entrance to the face of the porch of the inner gate was fifty cubits.
Ezek 40:16 And there were narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate all around, and likewise to the arches: And windows were all around *facing* inward: And upon each post were palm trees.
Ezek 40:17 Then he brought me into the outwardly-facing court, and look, there were chambers, and a pavement made for the court all around: Thirty chambers were upon the pavement.
Ezek 40:18 And the pavement by the side of the gates *which corresponds to* the length of the gates was the lower pavement.
Ezek 40:19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate to the forefront of the inner court outside, a hundred cubits eastward and northward.
Ezek 40:20 And the gate of the outwardly-facing court that looked toward the north, he measured *its* length, and *its* breadth.
Ezek 40:21 And the little chambers of *it* were three on this side and three on that side; and *its* posts and *its* arches were after the measure of the first gate: *its* length was fifty cubits, and the breadth twenty-five cubits.
Ezek 40:22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, were according to the measurements of the gate that looks toward the east; and they went up to it by seven steps; and *its* arches were before them.
Ezek 40:23 And the gate of the inner court was in front of the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate a hundred cubits.
Ezek 40:24 After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: And he measured *its* posts and *its* arches according to these measures.
Ezek 40:25 And there were windows in it and in *its* arches all around, like those windows: The length was fifty cubits, and the breadth twenty-five cubits.
Ezek 40:26 And there were seven steps to go up to it, and *its* arches were before them: And it had palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon *its* posts.
Ezek 40:27 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south: And he measured from gate to gate toward the south a hundred cubits.
Ezek 40:28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: And he measured the south gate according to these measures;
Ezek 40:29 and the little chambers of *it*, and *its* posts, and *its* arches, according to these measures: And there were windows in it and in *its* arches all around: It was fifty cubits long, and twenty-five cubits broad.
Ezek 40:30 And the arches all around were twenty-five cubits long, and five cubits broad.
Ezek 40:31 And *its* arches were toward the outermost court; and palm trees were upon *its* posts: And the stairway going up to it had eight steps.

---

2 [Note: 60 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) high is approximately 109.5 feet, or ~33.4m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Ezek 40:32 And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: And he measured the gate according to these measures.
Ezek 40:33 And the little chambers of *it*, and *its* posts, and *its* arches, were according to these measures: And there were windows in it and in *its* arches all around: It was fifty cubits long, and twenty-five cubits broad.
Ezek 40:34 And *its* arches were toward the outwardly-facing court; and palm trees were upon *its* posts, on this side, and on that side: And the stairway going up to it had eight steps.
Ezek 40:35 And he brought me to the north gate, and measured it according to these measures;
Ezek 40:36 *its* little chambers, *its* posts, and *its* arches, and the windows to it all around: The length was fifty cubits, and the breadth twenty-five cubits.
Ezek 40:37 And *its* posts were toward the outermost court; and palm trees were upon *its* posts, on this side, and on that side: And the stairway going up to it had eight steps.
Ezek 40:38 And the chambers and *its* entries were by the posts of the gates, where they washed the burnt offering.
Ezek 40:39 And in the porch of the gate were two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay upon it the burnt offering and the sin offering and the trespass offering.
Ezek 40:40 And *on* the side outside, as one goes up to the entry of the north gate, were two tables; and on the other side, which was at the porch of the gate, were two tables.
Ezek 40:41 Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew their sacrifices.
Ezek 40:42 And the four tables were of hewn stone for the burnt offering, of a cubit and a half long, and a cubit and a half wide, and one cubit high: Upon which they also laid the instruments with which they slew the burnt offering and the sacrifice.
Ezek 40:43 And inside were hooks, a hand-breadth wide, fastened all around: And upon the tables was the flesh of the offering.
Ezek 40:44 And outside the inner gate were the chambers of the singers in the inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south: One at the side of the east gate having the prospect toward the north.
Ezek 40:45 And he said to me, "This chamber, whose view is toward the south, is for the priests, the keepers of the ordinances of the house.
Ezek 40:46 And the chamber whose view is toward the north is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the altar: These are the sons of Zadok among the sons of Levi, which come near the LORD to minister to Him."
Ezek 40:47 So he measured the court, a hundred cubits long, and a hundred cubits wide, foursquare; and the altar that was before the house.
Ezek 40:48 And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured each post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: And the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side.
Ezek 40:49 The length of the porch was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits, and he brought me near the steps by which they went up to it: And there were pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

Chapter 41

Ezek 41:1 Afterward he brought me to the temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the tabernacle.

Ezek 41:2 And the breadth of the door was ten cubits; and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: And he measured *its* length, forty cubits: And the breadth, twenty cubits.
Ezek 41:3 Then he went inside, and measured the post of the door, two cubits; and the door, six cubits; and the breadth of the door, seven cubits.
Ezek 41:4 So he measured *its* length, twenty cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the temple: And he said to me, "This is the Most Holy Place."
Ezek 41:5 After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of every side chamber, four cubits, all around the house on every side.
Ezek 41:6 And the side chambers were three, one over another, and thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which was for the side chambers of the house all around, that they might *provide* support, but they did not *provide* support in the wall of the house.
Ezek 41:7 And there was an enlarging, and a winding around continuously upward to the side chambers: For the winding around of the house went continuously upward all around the house: Therefore the breadth of the house was continuously upward, and so increased from the lowest chamber to the highest near the middle.
Ezek 41:8 I also saw the height of the house all around: The foundations of the side chambers were a full reed of six great cubits.
Ezek 41:9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side chamber outside, was five cubits: And that which was left was the place *for* the side chambers that were inside.
Ezek 41:10 And between the chambers was a width of twenty cubits all around the house on every side.
Ezek 41:11 And the doors of the side chambers were toward the place that was left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: And the breadth of the place that was left was five cubits all around.
Ezek 41:12 Now the building that was before the separate place at the end toward the west was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick all around, and *its* length ninety cubits.
Ezek 41:13 So he measured the house, a hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with *its* walls, a hundred cubits long;
Ezek 41:14 also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, a hundred cubits.
Ezek 41:15 And he measured the length of the building in front of the separate place which was behind it, and *its* galleries on the one side and on the other side, a hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and the porches of the court;
Ezek 41:16 the door posts, and the narrow windows, and the galleries all around on their three stories, in front of the door, paneled with wood all around, and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows were covered;
Ezek 41:17 to that *area* above the door, even to the inner house, and outside, and by the entire wall all around inside and outside, by measure.
Ezek 41:18 And it was made with cherubims and palm trees, so that a palm tree was between a cherub and a cherub; and every cherub had two faces;
Ezek 41:19 so that the face of a man was toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: It was made through the entire house all around.
Ezek 41:20 From the ground to above the door cherubims and palm trees were made, and on the wall of the temple.

Ezek 41:21 The posts of the temple were squared, and the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of the one as the appearance of the other.
Ezek 41:22 The altar of wood was three cubits high, and *its* length two cubits; and *its* corners, and *its* length, and *its* walls, were *made* of wood: And he said to me, "This is the table that is before the LORD."
Ezek 41:23 And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.
Ezek 41:24 And the doors had two leaves apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.
Ezek 41:25 And on the doors of the temple there were made cherubims and palm trees, resembling *the ones* made upon the walls; and there were thick planks on the face of the porch outside.
Ezek 41:26 And there were narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and on the side chambers of the house, and thick planks.

Chapter 42

Ezek 42:1 Then he brought me forth into the outermost court, the *pathway* toward the north: And he brought me into the chamber that was in front of the separate place, and which was before the building toward the north.
Ezek 42:2 Before the north door was a length of one hundred cubits, and the width was fifty cubits.
Ezek 42:3 Over against the twenty cubits which were for the inner court, and in front of the pavement which was for the outermost court, was gallery against gallery in three stories.
Ezek 42:4 And before the chambers was an inside *walkway* ten cubits wide, a *pathway* of one cubit; and their doors *faced* toward the north.
Ezek 42:5 Now the upper chambers were shorter: For the galleries were higher than those, than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building.
Ezek 42:6 For they were in three stories, but did not have pillars like the pillars of the courts: Therefore the building was made more narrow than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground.
Ezek 42:7 And the wall that was without in front of the chambers, toward the outermost court on the forepart of the chambers, *its* length was fifty cubits.
Ezek 42:8 For the length of the chambers that were in the outermost court was fifty cubits: And look, before the temple was a hundred cubits.
Ezek 42:9 And from under these chambers was the entry on the east side, as one goes into them from the outermost court.
Ezek 42:10 The chambers were in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, in front of the separate place, and in front of the building.
Ezek 42:11 And the *passageway* before them was like the appearance of the chambers which were toward the north, as long as them, and as wide as them: And all their *boundaries* were according to both their fashions, and according to their doors.
Ezek 42:12 And in accordance with the doors of the chambers that were toward the south was a door in the beginning of the *passageway*, even the *passageway* directly before the wall toward the east, as one enters into them.
Ezek 42:13 Then said he to me, "The north chambers and the south chambers, which are before the separate place, they are holy chambers, where the priests that approach the LORD shall eat the most holy things: There they shall lay the most holy things, and the food offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; for the place is holy.

Ezek 42:14 When the priests enter in it, then they shall not go out of the holy place into the outermost court, but they shall lay their garments in which they minister there; for they are holy; and shall put on other garments, and shall approach those things which are for the people."
Ezek 42:15 Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the gate whose view is toward the east, and measured it all around.
Ezek 42:16 He measured the east side with the measuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed all around.
Ezek 42:17 He measured the north side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed all around.
Ezek 42:18 He measured the south side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.
Ezek 42:19 He turned around to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds with the measuring reed.
Ezek 42:20 He measured it by the four sides: It had a wall all around, five hundred reeds long, and five hundred wide, to make a separation between the sanctuary and the profane place.

Chapter 43

Ezek 43:1 Afterward he brought me to the gate, even the gate that looks toward the east:
Ezek 43:2 And behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the *pathway* of the east: And His voice was like a noise of many waters: And the earth shined with His glory.
Ezek 43:3 And it was according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, even according to the vision that I saw when I came to destroy the city: And the visions were like the vision that I saw by the river Chebar; and I fell upon my face.
Ezek 43:4 And the glory of the LORD came into the house by the *entranceway* of the gate whose view is toward the east.
Ezek 43:5 So the spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house.
Ezek 43:6 And I heard Him speaking to me *from* out of the house; and the man stood by me.
Ezek 43:7 And He said to me, "Son of man, the house of Israel shall no *longer* defile the place of My throne, and the place of the soles of My feet, where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel forever, and My holy name, neither they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by the carcasses of their kings in their high places.
Ezek 43:8 In their setting of their threshold by My thresholds, and their post by My posts, and the wall between Me and them, they have even defiled My holy name by their abominations that they have committed: For which reason I have consumed them in My anger.
Ezek 43:9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcasses of their kings, far from Me, and I will dwell in the midst of them forever.
Ezek 43:10 You son of man, show the house to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities: And let them measure the pattern.
Ezek 43:11 And if they are ashamed of all that they have done, show them the form of the house, and *its* fashion, and the *boundaries* of *it*, and the entrances of *it*, and all the *stones* of it, and all *its* ordinances, and all *its* forms, and all *its* laws: And write it in their sight, that they may keep the whole form of *it*, and all *its* ordinances, and do them.
Ezek 43:12 This is the law of the house; Upon the top of the mountain, the whole limit of *it* all around shall be most holy. Behold, this is the law of the house.
Ezek 43:13 And these are the measurements of the altar *using* cubits: The cubit is a cubit and a hand-breadth; even the bottom shall be a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and *its* border by *its* edge all around shall be a span: And this shall be the higher place of the altar.

Ezek 43:14 And from the bottom upon the ground even to the lower *level* shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser *level* even to the greater *level* shall be four cubits, and the breadth one cubit.
Ezek 43:15 So the altar shall be four cubits; and from the altar and upward shall be four horns.
Ezek 43:16 And the altar shall be twelve cubits long, twelve wide, square in the four squares of *it*.
Ezek 43:17 And the *main level* shall be fourteen cubits long and fourteen wide in the four squares of *it*; and the border around it shall be half a cubit; and *its* bottom shall be a cubit around; and his stairs shall look toward the east.
Ezek 43:18 And He said to me, "Son of man, thus says the Lord GOD; 'These are the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt offerings on it, and to sprinkle blood on it.
Ezek 43:19 And you shall give a young bull for a sin offering to the Levite priests that are of the seed of Zadok, which approach Me, to minister to Me', says the Lord GOD.
Ezek 43:20 And you shall take of *its* blood, and put it on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the *main level*, and upon the border all around: Thus you shall cleanse and purge it.
Ezek 43:21 You shall also take the bull of the sin offering, and he shall burn it in the appointed place of the house, outside the sanctuary.
Ezek 43:22 And on the second day you shall offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they cleansed it with the bull.
Ezek 43:23 When you have made an end of cleansing it, you shall offer a young bull without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.
Ezek 43:24 And you shall offer them before the LORD, and the priests shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt offering to the LORD.
Ezek 43:25 Every day for seven days you shall prepare a goat for a sin offering: They shall also prepare a young bull, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish.
Ezek 43:26 Seven days they shall purge the altar and purify it; and they shall consecrate themselves.
Ezek 43:27 And when these days are expired, it shall be, that on the eighth day, and from this time forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your peace offerings; and I will accept you', says the Lord GOD."

Chapter 44

Ezek 44:1 Then he brought me back through the gate of the outwardly-facing sanctuary which looks toward the east; and it was shut.
Ezek 44:2 Then the LORD said to me; "This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; because the LORD, the God of Israel, has entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut.
Ezek 44:3 It is for the prince; the prince, he shall sit in it to eat bread before the LORD; he shall enter by the *entranceway* of the porch of that gate, and shall go out by the same *passageway*."
Ezek 44:4 Then he brought me *up* the *pathway* of the north gate before the house: And I looked, and behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: And I fell upon my face.
Ezek 44:5 And the LORD said to me, "Son of man, consider well, and behold with your eyes, and hear with your ears all that I say to you concerning all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all *its* laws; and mark well the entrance of the house, with every outgoing *passageway* from the sanctuary.
Ezek 44:6 And you shall say to the rebellious, even to the house of Israel, 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "O house of Israel, let all your abominations be enough *for* you,

Ezek 44:7 in that you have brought into My sanctuary strangers, uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in My sanctuary, to pollute it, even My house, when you offer My bread, the fat and the blood, and they have broken My covenant because of all your abominations.
Ezek 44:8 And you have not kept the ordinances of My holy things: But you have set keepers of My ordinances in My sanctuary for yourselves."
Ezek 44:9 Thus says the Lord GOD; "No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into My sanctuary, of any stranger that is among the children of Israel.
Ezek 44:10 And the Levites that have gone far away from Me, when Israel went astray, which went astray away from Me following after their idols; they shall even bear their iniquity.
Ezek 44:11 Yet they shall be ministers in My sanctuary, having *oversight* at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: They shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister to them.
Ezek 44:12 Because they ministered to them before their idols, and caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity; therefore I have lifted up My hand against them", says the Lord GOD, "and they shall bear their iniquity.
Ezek 44:13 And they shall not come near to Me, to do the office of a priest to Me, nor to come near any of My holy things, in the Most Holy Place: But they shall bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed.
Ezek 44:14 But I will make them keepers of the ordinances of the house, for all *its* service, and for all that shall be done in it.
Ezek 44:15 But the priests, the Levites, the sons of Zadok, that kept the ordinances of My sanctuary when the children of Israel went astray from Me, they shall come near to Me to minister to Me, and they shall stand before Me to offer to Me the fat and the blood", says the Lord GOD:
Ezek 44:16 "They shall enter into My sanctuary, and they shall come near My table, to minister to Me, and they shall keep My ordinances.
Ezek 44:17 And it shall come to pass, that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed with linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, while they minister in the gates of the inner court, and within *the court*.
Ezek 44:18 They shall have linen turbans upon their heads, and shall have linen trousers upon their loins; they shall not gird themselves with anything that causes sweat.
Ezek 44:19 And when they go forth into the outermost court, even into the outermost court to the people, they shall put off their garments in which they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not sanctify the people with their garments.
Ezek 44:20 Neither shall they shave their heads, nor allow their hair to grow long; they shall only trim their heads.
Ezek 44:21 Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.
Ezek 44:22 Neither shall they take a widow as their wife, nor her that is divorced: But they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow that had a priest before.
Ezek 44:23 And they shall teach My people the difference between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.
Ezek 44:24 And in controversy they shall stand in judgment; and they shall judge it according to My judgments: And they shall keep My laws and My statutes in all My assemblies; and they shall hallow My Sabbaths.

Ezek 44:25 And they shall not approach a dead person to defile themselves: But for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that has had no husband, they may defile themselves.
Ezek 44:26 And after he is cleansed, they shall account to him seven days *before ministering*.
Ezek 44:27 And in the day that he goes into the sanctuary, to the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall offer his sin offering", says the Lord GOD.
Ezek 44:28 "And it shall be to them for an inheritance: I am their inheritance: And you shall give them no possession in Israel: I am their possession.
Ezek 44:29 They shall eat the food offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering: And every dedicated thing in Israel shall be theirs.
Ezek 44:30 And the first of all the firstfruits of all things, and every oblation of all, of every sort of your oblations, shall be the priest's: You shall also give to the priest the first of your dough, that he may cause the blessing to rest in your house.
Ezek 44:31 The priests shall not eat of anything that is dead of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast."

Chapter 45

Ezek 45:1 Moreover, when you shall divide the land by lot for inheritance, you shall offer an oblation to the LORD, a holy portion of the land: The length shall be twenty-five thousand reeds, and the width shall be ten thousand. This shall be holy in all *its* borders all around.
Ezek 45:2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary five hundred in length, with five hundred in width, square all around; and fifty cubits all around for *its* suburbs.
Ezek 45:3 And of this measure you shall measure the length of twenty-five thousand, and the width of ten thousand: And in it shall be the sanctuary and the Most Holy Place.
Ezek 45:4 The holy portion of the land shall be for the priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister to the LORD: And it shall be a place for their houses, and a holy place for the sanctuary.
Ezek 45:5 And the twenty-five thousand of length, and the ten thousand of width, the Levites, the ministers of the house, shall also have for themselves, for a possession of twenty chambers.
Ezek 45:6 And you shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand wide, and twenty-five thousand long, *adjacent to* the oblation of the holy *parcel*: It shall be for the whole house of Israel.
Ezek 45:7 And a portion shall be for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy *parcel*, and of the possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy *parcel*, and before the possession of the city, from the west side westward, and from the east side eastward: And the length shall be *adjacent to* one of the *parcels*, from the west border to the east border.
Ezek 45:8 His possession shall be in the land of Israel: And My princes shall no longer oppress My people; and they shall give the rest of the land to the house of Israel according to their tribes."
Ezek 45:9 Thus says the Lord GOD; "Let it suffice you, O princes of Israel: Remove violence and plunder, and execute judgment and justice, take away your exactions from My people", says the Lord GOD.
Ezek 45:10 "You shall have just balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.
Ezek 45:11 The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of a homer, and the ephah the tenth part of a homer: *its* measure shall be according to the homer.
Ezek 45:12 And the shekel shall be twenty gerahs: Twenty shekels, twenty-five shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your maneh.

Ezek 45:13 This is the oblation that you shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah of a homer of wheat, and you shall give the sixth part of an ephah of a homer of barley:
Ezek 45:14 Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, you shall offer the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, which is a homer of ten baths; for ten baths are a homer:
Ezek 45:15 And one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Israel; for a meat offering, and for a burnt offering, and for peace offerings, to make reconciliation for them", says the Lord GOD.
Ezek 45:16 "All the people of the land shall give this oblation for the prince in Israel.
Ezek 45:17 And it shall be the prince's part to give burnt offerings, and food offerings, and drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and on the Sabbaths, in all solemnities of the house of Israel: He shall prepare the sin offering, and the food offering, and the burnt offering, and the peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel."
Ezek 45:18 Thus says the Lord GOD; "In the first month, on the first day of the month, you shall take a young bull without blemish, and cleanse the sanctuary:
Ezek 45:19 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put it upon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the *main level* of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.
Ezek 45:20 And so you shall do the seventh day of the month for everyone that errs, and for him that is simple: In this manner you shall reconcile the house.
Ezek 45:21 In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month, you shall have the Passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.
Ezek 45:22 And on that day the prince shall prepare a bull *as* a sin offering for himself and for all the people of the land.
Ezek 45:23 And he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD seven days of the feast, seven bulls and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; and a kid of the goats daily for a sin offering.
Ezek 45:24 And he shall prepare a food offering of an ephah for a bull, and an ephah for a ram, and a hin of oil for an ephah.
Ezek 45:25 In the seventh month, on the fifteenth day of the month, he shall do likewise *during* the feast of the seven days, according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the food offering, and according to the oil."

Chapter 46

Ezek 46:1 Thus says the Lord GOD; "The gate of the inner court that looks toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the Sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.
Ezek 46:2 And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate outside, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: Then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.
Ezek 46:3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the LORD on the Sabbaths and in the new moons.
Ezek 46:4 And the burnt offering that the prince shall offer to the LORD on the Sabbath day shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish.
Ezek 46:5 And the food offering shall be an ephah for a ram, and the food offering for the lambs as he shall be able to give, and a hin of oil to an ephah.

Ezek 46:6 And in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bull without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: They shall be without blemish.
Ezek 46:7 And he shall prepare a food offering, an ephah for a bull, and an ephah for a ram, and for the lambs according *to* as his hand shall attain to, and a hin of oil to an ephah.
Ezek 46:8 And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the *entranceway* of the porch of that gate, and he shall go forth by *its passage*way.
Ezek 46:9 But when the people of the land shall come before the LORD in the solemn feasts, he that enters in by the *entranceway* of the north gate to worship shall go out by the *passageway* of the south gate; and he that enters by the *entranceway* of the south gate shall go forth by the *passageway* of the north gate: He shall not return on the *passageway* of the gate by which he came in, but shall go forth across from it.
Ezek 46:10 And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth, shall go forth.
Ezek 46:11 And in the feasts and in the solemnities the food offering shall be an ephah to a bull, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and a hin of oil to an ephah.
Ezek 46:12 Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt offering or peace offerings voluntarily to the LORD, one shall then open the gate that looks toward the east *for* him, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he did on the Sabbath day: Then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.
Ezek 46:13 You shall prepare a daily burnt offering to the LORD *consisting* of a lamb of the first year without blemish: You shall prepare it every morning.
Ezek 46:14 And you shall prepare a food offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of a hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a food offering continually by a perpetual ordinance to the LORD.
Ezek 46:15 Thus they shall prepare the lamb, and the food offering, and the oil, every morning for a continual burnt offering."
Ezek 46:16 'Thus says the Lord GOD; "If the prince gives a gift to any of his sons, the inheritance of *it* shall be his sons'; it shall be their possession by inheritance.
Ezek 46:17 But if he gives a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his *until* the year of liberty; after *that* it shall return to the prince: But his inheritance shall be his sons' for them.
Ezek 46:18 Moreover the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; but he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession: That My people are not scattered, every man, from his possession." ' "
Ezek 46:19 After he brought me through the entry, which was at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: And behold, there was a place on the two sides westward.
Ezek 46:20 Then he said to me, "This is the place where the priests shall boil the trespass offering and the sin offering, where they shall bake the food offering; that they do not carry them outside into the outermost court, to sanctify the people."
Ezek 46:21 Then he brought me forth into the outermost court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and behold, in every corner of the court there was a court *within a court*.
Ezek 46:22 In the four corners of the court there were courts joined, *each being* forty cubits long and thirty wide: These four corners were of one *and the same* measurements.
Ezek 46:23 And there was a row of building *stone* all around in them, all around those four, and it was made with boiling places under the rows *of stone* all around.

Ezek 46:24 Then he said to me, "These are the places for those who boil, where the ministers of the house shall boil the sacrifice of the people."

Chapter 47

Ezek 47:1 Afterward he brought me again to the door of the house; and behold, waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: For the forefront of the house stood toward the east, and the waters came down from under the right side of the house, at the south side of the altar.
Ezek 47:2 Then he brought me out of the *passageway* of the gate northward, and led me around the *pathway* outside to the outermost gate by the *entrance*way that looks eastward; and behold, there ran out waters on the right side.
Ezek 47:3 And when the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the waters were to the ankles.
Ezek 47:4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters were to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters were to the loins.
Ezek 47:5 Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass over: For the waters had risen, waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.
Ezek 47:6 And he said to me, "Son of man, have you seen this?" Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river.
Ezek 47:7 Now when I had returned, behold, at the bank of the river were very many trees on the one side and on the other.
Ezek 47:8 Then he said to me, "These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the desert, and go into the sea: Which being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.
Ezek 47:9 And it shall come to pass, that every thing which lives, *and* moves, wherever the rivers shall come, shall live: And there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come there: For they shall be healed; and every thing shall live where the river comes.
Ezek 47:10 And it shall come to pass, that the fishers shall stand upon it from Engedi even to Eneglaim; they shall be a place to spread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish of the Great Sea, exceedingly many.
Ezek 47:11 But the miry places of *it* and *its* marshes shall not be healed; they shall be given to salt.
Ezek 47:12 And by the river upon *its* bank, on this side and on that side, shall grow all trees for food, whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall *its* fruit be consumed: It shall bring forth new fruit according to his months, because *of* their waters *which* issued out of the sanctuary: And *its* fruit shall be for food, and *its* leaf for medicine."
Ezek 47:13 Thus says the Lord GOD; "This shall be the border, by which you shall inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of Israel: Joseph shall have two portions.
Ezek 47:14 And you shall inherit it, one as well as another: Concerning that which I have lifted up My hand to give to your fathers: And this land shall fall to you for inheritance.
Ezek 47:15 And this shall be the border of the land toward the north side, from the Great Sea, the *roadway* of Hethlon, as men go to Zedad;
Ezek 47:16 Hamath, Berothah, Sibraim, which is between the border of Damascus and the border of Hamath; Hazarhatticon, which is by the border of Hauran.
Ezek 47:17 And the border from the sea shall be Hazarenan, the border of Damascus, and the north northward, and the border of Hamath. And this is the north side.

Ezek 47:18 And the east side you shall measure from Hauran, and from Damascus, and from Gilead, and from the land of Israel by Jordan, from the border to the east sea. And this is the east side.
Ezek 47:19 And the south side southward, from Tamar even to the waters of strife in Kadesh, the river to the Great Sea. And this is the south side southward.
Ezek 47:20 The west side shall also be the Great Sea from the border, until a man comes in front of Hamath. This is the west side.
Ezek 47:21 So shall you divide this land to yourselves according to the tribes of Israel.
Ezek 47:22 And it shall come to pass, that you shall divide it by lot *as* an inheritance to yourselves, and to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you: And they shall be to you as born in the country among the children of Israel; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel.
Ezek 47:23 And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger sojourns, there you shall give him his inheritance", says the Lord GOD.

Chapter 48

Ezek 48:1 "Now these are the names of the tribes. From the north end to the border of the *roadway* of Hethlon, as one goes to Hamath, Hazarenan, the border of Damascus northward, to the border of Hamath; for these are his east and west sides; a portion for Dan.
Ezek 48:2 And by the border of Dan, from the east side to the west side, a portion for Asher.
Ezek 48:3 And by the border of Asher, from the east side even to the west side, a portion for Naphtali.
Ezek 48:4 And by the border of Naphtali, from the east side to the west side, a portion for Manasseh.
Ezek 48:5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side to the west side, a portion for Ephraim.
Ezek 48:6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the east side even to the west side, a portion for Reuben.
Ezek 48:7 And by the border of Reuben, from the east side to the west side, a portion for Judah.
Ezek 48:8 And by the border of Judah, from the east side to the west side, shall be the offering which you shall offer of twenty-five thousand reeds in width, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east side to the west side: And the sanctuary shall be in the middle of it.
Ezek 48:9 The oblation that you shall offer to the LORD shall be of twenty-five thousand in length, and of ten thousand in width.
Ezek 48:10 And for these, even for the priests, shall be this holy oblation; toward the north twenty-five thousand in length, and toward the west ten thousand in width, and toward the east ten thousand in width, and toward the south twenty-five thousand in length: And the sanctuary of the LORD shall be in the middle of it.
Ezek 48:11 It shall be for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok; which have kept My ordinances, which did not go astray when the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites went astray.
Ezek 48:12 And this oblation of the land that is offered shall be to them a most holy *place* by the border of the Levites.
Ezek 48:13 And alongside the border of the priests the Levites shall have twenty-five thousand in length, and ten thousand in width: All the length shall be twenty-five thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

Ezek 48:14 And they shall not sell *any* of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the firstfruits of the land: For it is holy to the LORD.
Ezek 48:15 And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth in front of the twenty-five thousand, shall be a profane place for the city, for dwelling, and for suburbs: And the city shall be in the middle of it.
Ezek 48:16 And these shall be *its* measures; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred.
Ezek 48:17 And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.
Ezek 48:18 And the residue in length *adjacent to* the oblation of the holy *parcel* shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: And it shall be *adjacent to* the oblation of the holy *parcel*; and *its* increase shall be for food to those that serve the city.
Ezek 48:19 And those that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel.
Ezek 48:20 All the oblation shall be twenty-five thousand by twenty-five thousand: You shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.
Ezek 48:21 And the residue shall be for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, in front of the twenty-five thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward in front of the twenty-five thousand toward the west border, alongside the portions for the prince: And it shall be the holy oblation; and the sanctuary of the house shall be in the middle of it.
Ezek 48:22 Moreover, from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, being in the midst of that which is the prince's, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince.
Ezek 48:23 As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side to the west side, Benjamin shall have a portion.
Ezek 48:24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side to the west side, Simeon shall have a portion.
Ezek 48:25 And by the border of Simeon, from the east side to the west side, Issachar a portion.
Ezek 48:26 And by the border of Issachar, from the east side to the west side, Zebulun a portion.
Ezek 48:27 And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side to the west side, Gad a portion.
Ezek 48:28 And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from Tamar to the waters of strife in Kadesh, and to the river toward the Great Sea.
Ezek 48:29 This is the land which you shall divide by lot to the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these are their portions", says the Lord GOD.
Ezek 48:30 And these are the *boundaries* of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.
Ezek 48:31 And the gates of the city shall be named after the tribes of Israel: Three gates northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi.
Ezek 48:32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: And three gates; and one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan.
Ezek 48:33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: And three gates; one gate of Simeon, one gate of Issachar, one gate of Zebulun.
Ezek 48:34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, with their three gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naphtali.

Ezek 48:35 It was eighteen thousand measures all around: And the name of the city from that day *forward* shall be, 'The LORD is there.' " [1] [2]

Daniel

Chapter 1

Dan 1:1 In the third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came to Jerusalem, and besieged it.
Dan 1:2 And the Lord gave Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, with part of the vessels of the house of God: Which he carried into the land of Shinar to the house of his god; and he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god.
Dan 1:3 And the king spoke to Ashpenaz, the master of his eunuchs, that he should bring certain *ones* of the children of Israel, and of the king's seed, and of the princes;
Dan 1:4 children in whom was no blemish, but well-favored, and skillful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as had ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and whom they might teach the learning and the language of the Chaldeans.
Dan 1:5 And the king appointed them a daily portion of the king's food, and of the wine which he drank: So nourishing them three years, *so* that at the end of that time they might stand before the king.
Dan 1:6 Now among them were four of the children of Judah; Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah:
Dan 1:7 To whom the prince of the eunuchs gave names: For he gave to Daniel the name of Belteshazzar; and to Hananiah, Shadrach; and to Mishael, Meshach; and to Azariah, Abednego.
Dan 1:8 But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself with the portion of the king's food, nor with the wine which he drank: Therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself.
Dan 1:9 Now God had brought Daniel into favor and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.
Dan 1:10 And the prince of the eunuchs said to Daniel, "I fear my lord the king, who has appointed your food and your drink: For why should he see your faces appearing worse than the children which are of your sort? Then you would make me endanger my head with the king."
Dan 1:11 Then Daniel said to Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah,
Dan 1:12 "I beseech you, prove your servants ten days; and let them give us *legume* pulse to eat, and water to drink.
Dan 1:13 Then let our countenances be looked upon in front of you, and the countenance of the children that eat from the portion of the king's food: And as you discern, deal with your servants."
Dan 1:14 So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them *through testing for* ten days.
Dan 1:15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which had eaten the portion of the king's food.
Dan 1:16 Thus Melzar took away the portion of their food, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them *legume* pulse.

---

1 [Note: 18000 measures equals 18000 x (6 cubits + 6 hand-breadths), or approximately 232992 feet, or ~44.13 miles; or ~71016 meters, or ~71.02 km; per Ezekiel 40:5 and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary's definition for "Hand-breadth" (~4 inches), and its "cubit" conversion (21.888 inches) from Appendix VI.]
2 [Note: The LORD is there: In Hebrew, Jehovahshammah]

Dan 1:17 As for these four children, God gave them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: And Daniel had understanding in all visions and dreams.
Dan 1:18 Now at the end of the days that the king had appointed to bring them in, the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nebuchadnezzar.
Dan 1:19 And the king communed with them; and among them all not one was found like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: Therefore they stood before the king.
Dan 1:20 And in all matters of wisdom and understanding, that the king inquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and astrologers that were in his entire realm.
Dan 1:21 And Daniel continued to even the first year of King Cyrus.

Chapter 2

Dan 2:1 And in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams, with which his spirit was troubled, and his sleep broke from him.
Dan 2:2 Then the king commanded to call to the magicians, and the astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, to show the king his dreams. So they came and stood before the king.
Dan 2:3 And the king said to them, "I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream."
Dan 2:4 Then the Chaldeans spoke to the king in Syriac, "O king, live forever: Tell your servants the dream, and we will show the interpretation."
Dan 2:5 The king answered and said to the Chaldeans, "The *decree* from me has *already* gone *out*: If you all will not make known to me the dream, with *its* interpretation, you shall be cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill.
Dan 2:6 But if you make known the dream, and the interpretation of it, you shall receive from me gifts and rewards and great honor: Therefore make known to me the dream, and the interpretation of it."
Dan 2:7 They answered again and said, "Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will make known the interpretation of it."
Dan 2:8 The king answered and said, "I *knew* for certain that you all would *buy* time, because you see the *decree* has *already* gone *out* from me.
Dan 2:9 But if you will not make the dream known to me, there is but one decree for you: For you have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, until the time is changed: Therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that you can show me the interpretation of it."
Dan 2:10 The Chaldeans answered before the king, and said, "There is not a man upon the earth that can show the king's matter: Therefore there is no king, lord, nor ruler, that asked such things of any magician, or astrologer, or Chaldean.
Dan 2:11 And it is a rare thing that the king requires, and there is none that can show it before the king, except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh."
Dan 2:12 For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all the wise men of Babylon.
Dan 2:13 And the decree went forth that the wise men should be slain; and they sought Daniel and his fellows to be slain.
Dan 2:14 Then Daniel answered with counsel and wisdom to Arioch the captain of the king's guard, who had gone forth to slay the wise men of Babylon:
Dan 2:15 He answered and said to Arioch the king's captain, "Why is the decree so hasty from the king?" Then Arioch made the thing known to Daniel.

Dan 2:16 Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would show the king the interpretation.
Dan 2:17 Then Daniel went to his house, and made the matter known to Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah, his companions:
Dan 2:18 That they would desire mercies from the God of heaven concerning this secret; that Daniel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise men of Babylon.
Dan 2:19 Then the secret was revealed to Daniel in a night vision. And Daniel blessed the God of heaven.
Dan 2:20 Daniel answered and said, "Blessed be the name of God forever and ever: For wisdom and might are His:
Dan 2:21 And He changes the times and the seasons: He removes kings, and sets up kings: He gives wisdom to the wise, and knowledge to those that know understanding:
Dan 2:22 He reveals the deep and secret things: He knows what is in the darkness, and the light dwells with Him.
Dan 2:23 I thank You, and praise You, O God of my fathers, Who has given me wisdom and might, and now has made known to me what we desired of You: For You have now made known to us the king's matter."
Dan 2:24 Therefore Daniel went in to Arioch, whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise men of Babylon: He went and said thus to him; "Do not destroy the wise men of Babylon: Bring me in before the king, and I will show to the king the interpretation."
Dan 2:25 Then Arioch brought in Daniel before the king in haste, and said thus to him, "I have found a man of the captives of Judah, who will make known to the king the interpretation."
Dan 2:26 The king answered and said to Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, "Are you able to make known to me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation of it?"
Dan 2:27 Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, "The secret which the king has demanded cannot be shown to the king by the wise men, the astrologers, the magicians, or the soothsayers;
Dan 2:28 but there is a God in heaven that reveals secrets, and makes known to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the latter days. Your dream, and the visions of your head upon your bed, are these;
Dan 2:29 as for you, O king, your thoughts came into your mind upon your bed, what should come to pass hereafter: And He that reveals secrets makes known to you what shall come to pass.
Dan 2:30 But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than anyone living, but for their sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that you might know the thoughts of your heart.
Dan 2:31 You, O king, saw, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before you; and the form of it was terrible.
Dan 2:32 This image's head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brass,
Dan 2:33 his legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.
Dan 2:34 You saw until a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and broke them to pieces.
Dan 2:35 Then the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, were broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshing-floors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: And the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.

Dan 2:36 This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation of it before the king.
Dan 2:37 You, O king, are a king of kings: For the God of heaven has given you a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.
Dan 2:38 And wherever the children of men dwell, He has given the wild beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven into your hand, and has made you ruler over them all. You are this head of gold.
Dan 2:39 And after you shall arise another kingdom inferior to yours, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.
Dan 2:40 And the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: In as much as iron breaks in pieces and subdues all things: And as iron that breaks all these, it shall break in pieces and bruise.
Dan 2:41 And whereas you saw the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it the strength of the iron, in as much as you saw the iron mixed with miry clay.
Dan 2:42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken.
Dan 2:43 And whereas you saw iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: But they shall not cleave to one another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.
Dan 2:44 And in the days of these kings the God of heaven shall set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: And the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand forever.
Dan 2:45 In as much as you saw that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it broke in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God has made known to the king what shall come to pass in time to come: And the dream is certain, and the interpretation of it sure."
Dan 2:46 Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and worshiped Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation and sweet odors to him.
Dan 2:47 The king answered to Daniel, and said, "It is true that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing you could reveal this secret."
Dan 2:48 Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and chief of the governors over all the wise men of Babylon.
Dan 2:49 And Daniel requested of the king, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, over the affairs of the province of Babylon: But Daniel sat in the gate of the king.

Chapter 3

Dan 3:1 Nebuchadnezzar the king made an image of gold, whose height was sixty cubits, and its breadth six cubits: He set it up in the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon. [1]
Dan 3:2 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent to gather together the princes, the governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counselors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.
Dan 3:3 Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counselors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together to the dedication of the

---

1 [Note: 60 Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures) high is approximately 109.5 feet, or ~33.4m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.; and 6 Hebrew cubits wide is approximately 11 feet, or ~3.3m: Per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set up.
Dan 3:4 Then a herald cried aloud, "To you it is commanded, O people, nations, and languages,
Dan 3:5 that at what time you hear the sound of the horn, flute, harp, sackbut trumpet, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of music, you fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king has set up:
Dan 3:6 And whoever does not fall down and worship shall in the same hour be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace."
Dan 3:7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the horn, flute, harp, sackbut trumpet, psaltery, and all kinds of music, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshiped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.
Dan 3:8 For this reason at that time certain Chaldeans came near, and accused the Jews.
Dan 3:9 They spoke and said to the king Nebuchadnezzar, "O king, live forever.
Dan 3:10 You, O king, have made a decree, that every man who shall hear the sound of the horn, flute, harp, sackbut trumpet, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of music, shall fall down and worship the golden image:
Dan 3:11 And whoever does not fall down and worship, that he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.
Dan 3:12 There are certain Jews whom you have set over the affairs of the province of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego; these men, O king, have not regarded you: They do not serve your gods, nor worship the golden image which you have set up."
Dan 3:13 Then Nebuchadnezzar in his rage and fury commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego. Then they brought these men before the king.
Dan 3:14 Nebuchadnezzar spoke and said to them, "Is it true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, *that* all of you do not serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?
Dan 3:15 Now if you are ready that at what time you hear the sound of the horn, flute, harp, sackbut trumpet, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, you fall down and worship the image which I have made; well: But if you do not worship, you shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and who is the God that shall deliver you out of my hands?"
Dan 3:16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego answered and said to the king, "O Nebuchadnezzar, we are not anxious to answer you in this matter.
Dan 3:17 If that is the case, our God Whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and He will deliver us out of your hand, O king.
Dan 3:18 But if not, let it be known to you, O king, that we will not serve your gods nor worship the golden image which you have set up."
Dan 3:19 Then Nebuchadnezzar was full of fury, and the expression of his face was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego: Therefore he spoke, and commanded that they should heat the furnace seven times more than it was usually heated.
Dan 3:20 And he commanded the most mighty men that were in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, and to cast them into the burning fiery furnace.
Dan 3:21 Then these men were bound in their coats, their trousers, and their hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.
Dan 3:22 Therefore because the king's commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceedingly hot, the flame of the fire slew those men who took up Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego.

Dan 3:23 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.
Dan 3:24 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonished, and rose up in haste, and spoke, and said to his counselors, "Did we not cast three men bound into the midst of the fire?" They answered and said to the king, "True, O king."
Dan 3:25 He answered and said, "Look, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they are not hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God."
Dan 3:26 Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the mouth of the burning fiery furnace, and spoke, and said, "Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, servants of the Most High God, come out, and come here." Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego came out of the midst of the fire.
Dan 3:27 And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counselors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was the hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor was the smell of fire passed on to them.
Dan 3:28 Then Nebuchadnezzar spoke, and said, "Blessed be the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, Who has sent His angel, and delivered His servants who trusted in Him, and has changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God.
Dan 3:29 Therefore I make a decree, that every people, nation, and language, which speak anything amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill: Because there is no other God that can deliver in this manner."
Dan 3:30 Then the king promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego in the province of Babylon.

Chapter 4

Dan 4:1 Nebuchadnezzar the king, to all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth: "Peace be multiplied to you.
Dan 4:2 I thought it would be good to show the signs and wonders that the high God has worked in regard to me.
Dan 4:3 How great are His signs! And how mighty are His wonders! His kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and His dominion is from generation to generation."
Dan 4:4 I, Nebuchadnezzar, was at rest in my house, and flourishing in my palace:
Dan 4:5 I saw a dream which made me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head troubled me.
Dan 4:6 Therefore I made a decree to bring in all the wise men of Babylon before me, that they might make known to me the interpretation of the dream.
Dan 4:7 Then the magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers came in: And I told the dream before them; but they did not make the interpretation of it known to me.
Dan 4:8 But at last Daniel came in before me, whose name was Belteshazzar, according to the name of my god, and in whom is the spirit of the holy gods: And I told the dream before him, saying,
Dan 4:9 "O Belteshazzar, master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in you, and no secret troubles you, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation of it.
Dan 4:10 Thus were the visions of my head in my bed; I saw, and behold a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height of it was great.

Dan 4:11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height of it reached to heaven, and the sight of it to the end of all the earth:
Dan 4:12 Its leaves were fair, and its fruit plentiful, and in it was food for all: The wild beasts of the field had shade under it, and the birds of heaven dwelt in its boughs, and all flesh was fed by it.
Dan 4:13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and behold, a watcher and a holy one came down from heaven;
Dan 4:14 he cried aloud, and said thus, 'Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: Let the beasts get away from under it, and the birds from his branches:
Dan 4:15 Nevertheless, leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth:
Dan 4:16 Let his heart be changed from a man's, and let a beast's heart be given to him; and let seven times pass over him.
Dan 4:17 This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: *With* the intent that the living may know that the Most High rules in the kingdom of men, and gives it to whomever He will, and sets up over it the basest of men.'
Dan 4:18 This dream I, king Nebuchadnezzar, have seen. Now you, O Belteshazzar, declare the interpretation of it, because all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to make the interpretation known to me: But you are able; for the spirit of the holy gods is in you."
Dan 4:19 Then Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, was astonished for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king spoke, and said, "Belteshazzar, do not let the dream, or the interpretation of it trouble you." Belteshazzar answered and said, "My lord, the dream be to those who hate you, and the interpretation of it to your enemies.
Dan 4:20 The tree that you saw, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached to the heaven, and the sight of it to all the earth;
Dan 4:21 whose leaves were fair, and its fruit plentiful, and in it was food for all; under which the wild beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the birds of the heaven had their habitation:
Dan 4:22 It is you, O king, that are grown and have become strong: For your greatness has grown, and reaches to heaven, and your dominion to the end of the earth.
Dan 4:23 And as the king saw a watcher and a holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, 'Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of its roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the wild beasts of the field, until seven times pass over him;'
Dan 4:24 This is the interpretation, O king, and this is the decree of the Most High, which has come upon my lord the king:
Dan 4:25 That they shall drive you from men, and your dwelling shall be with the wild beasts of the field, and they shall make you to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet you with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over you, until you know that the Most High rules in the kingdom of men, and gives it to whomever He will.
Dan 4:26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; your kingdom shall be sure to you, after that you shall make known that the heavens do rule.
Dan 4:27 Therefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable to you, and break off your sins by righteousness, and your iniquities by showing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of your tranquility."

Dan 4:28 All this came upon king Nebuchadnezzar.
Dan 4:29 At the end of twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon.
Dan 4:30 The king spoke, and said, "Is not this great Babylon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the honor of my majesty?"
Dan 4:31 While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, saying, "O king Nebuchadnezzar, to you it is spoken; the kingdom has departed from you.
Dan 4:32 And they shall drive you from men, and your dwelling shall be with the wild beasts of the field: They shall make you to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over you, until you know that the Most High rules in the kingdom of men, and gives it to whomever He wills."
Dan 4:33 The same hour the thing was fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: And he was driven from men, and ate grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, until his hairs were grown like eagles' feathers, and his nails like birds' claws.
Dan 4:34 And at the end of the days, I, Nebuchadnezzar, lifted up my eyes to heaven, and my understanding returned to me, and I blessed the Most High, and I praised and honored Him that lives forever, whose dominion is an everlasting dominion, and His kingdom is from generation to generation:
Dan 4:35 And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: And He does according to His will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: And none can restrain His hand, or say to Him, "What are You doing?"
Dan 4:36 At the same time my reason returned to me; and for the glory of my kingdom, my honor and brightness returned to me; and my counselors and my lords sought me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was added to me.
Dan 4:37 Now I, Nebuchadnezzar, praise and extol and honor the King of heaven, all whose works are truth, and His ways judgment: And those who walk in pride He is able to abase.

Chapter 5

Dan 5:1 Belshazzar the king made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.
Dan 5:2 Belshazzar, while he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels which his father Nebuchadnezzar had taken out of the temple which was in Jerusalem; that the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, might drink from them.
Dan 5:3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was at Jerusalem; and the king, and his princes, his wives and his concubines, drank from them.
Dan 5:4 They drank wine, and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.
Dan 5:5 In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote in front of the candlestick upon the plaster of the wall of the king's palace: And the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.
Dan 5:6 Then the king's countenance was changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the joints of his loins were loosened, and his knees knocked against one another.
Dan 5:7 The king cried aloud to bring in the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers. And the king spoke, and said to the wise men of Babylon, "Whoever shall read this writing, and show me the interpretation of it, shall be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold around his neck, and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom."
Dan 5:8 Then all the king's wise men came in: But they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation of it.

Dan 5:9 Then king Belshazzar was greatly troubled, and his countenance was changed in him, and his lords were astonished.
Dan 5:10 Now the queen came into the banquet house because of the words of the king and his lords: And the queen spoke and said, "O king, live forever: Do not let your thoughts trouble you, nor let your countenance be changed.
Dan 5:11 There is a man in your kingdom, in whom is the spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of your father light and understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nebuchadnezzar your father, the king, I say, "your father made master of the magicians, astrologers, Chaldeans, and soothsayers;
Dan 5:12 in as much as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting of dreams, and explaining of hard sentences, and the dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named Belteshazzar: Now let Daniel be called, and he will show the interpretation."
Dan 5:13 Then Daniel was brought in before the king. And the king spoke and said to Daniel, "Are you that Daniel, which is of the children of captivity of Judah, whom my father the king brought out of Judah?
Dan 5:14 I have even heard of you, that the spirit of the gods is in you, and that light and understanding and excellent wisdom are found in you.
Dan 5:15 And now the wise men, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known to me the interpretation of it: But they could not show the interpretation of the thing:
Dan 5:16 And I have heard of you, that you can make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: Now if you can read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation of it, you shall be clothed with scarlet and have a chain of gold around your neck, and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom."
Dan 5:17 Then Daniel answered and said before the king, "Let your gifts be to yourself, and give your rewards to another; yet I will read the writing to the king, and make known to him the interpretation.
Dan 5:18 O king, the Most High God gave Nebuchadnezzar your father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and honor:
Dan 5:19 And for the majesty that He gave him, all people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: He slew whom he would, and he kept alive whom he would; and he set up whom he would; and he put down whom he would.
Dan 5:20 But when his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened in pride, he was disposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him:
Dan 5:21 And he was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild donkeys: They fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven; until he knew that the Most High God ruled in the kingdom of men, and that He appoints over it whomever He will.
Dan 5:22 And you his son, O Belshazzar, have not humbled your heart, though you knew all this;
Dan 5:23 but have lifted up yourself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of His house before you, and you, and your lords, your wives, and your concubines, have drunk wine from them; and have praised the gods of silver and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which do not see, nor hear, nor know: And the God in Whose hand is your breath, and Whose are all your ways, you have not glorified:
Dan 5:24 Then the part of the hand was sent from Him; and this writing was written.
Dan 5:25 And this is the writing that was written: MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.

Dan 5:26 This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God has numbered your kingdom, and finished it.
Dan 5:27 TEKEL; you are weighed in the balances, and are found wanting.
Dan 5:28 PERES; your kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians."
Dan 5:29 Then Belshazzar commanded, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold around his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.
Dan 5:30 During that night Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans was slain.
Dan 5:31 And Darius the Median took the kingdom, being about sixty-two years old.

Chapter 6

Dan 6:1 It pleased Darius to set over the kingdom a hundred and twenty princes, which should be over the whole kingdom;
Dan 6:2 and over them were three presidents; of whom Daniel was the first: That the princes might give accounts to them, and the king should have no damage.
Dan 6:3 Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm.
Dan 6:4 Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find no occasion nor fault; because he was faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him.
Dan 6:5 Then these men said, "We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except *if* we find it against him concerning the law of his God."
Dan 6:6 Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and said thus to him, "king Darius, live forever.
Dan 6:7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counselors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree, that whoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty days, except of you, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions.
Dan 6:8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which does not alter."
Dan 6:9 Therefore king Darius signed the writing and the decree.
Dan 6:10 Now when Daniel knew the writing document was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did before.
Dan 6:11 Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying and making supplication before his God.
Dan 6:12 Then they came near, and spoke before the king concerning the king's decree; "Have you not signed a decree, that every man who shall ask a petition of any God or man within thirty days, except of you, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions?" The king answered and said, "The thing is true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which does not alter."
Dan 6:13 Then they answered and said before the king, "That Daniel, who is of the children of the captivity of Judah, does not regard you, O king, nor the decree that you have signed, but makes his petition three times a day."
Dan 6:14 Then the king, when he heard these words, was very much displeased with himself, and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him: And he labored until the going down of the sun to deliver him.

Dan 6:15 Then these men assembled to the king, and said to the king, "Know, O king, that the law of the Medes and Persians is that no decree nor statute which the king establishes may be changed."
Dan 6:16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king spoke and said to Daniel, "Your God Whom you serve continually, He will deliver you."
Dan 6:17 And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.
Dan 6:18 Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: Neither were instruments of music brought before him: And his sleep went from him.
Dan 6:19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste to the den of lions.
Dan 6:20 And when he came to the den, he cried out with a lamentable voice to Daniel: And the king spoke and said to Daniel, "O Daniel, servant of the living God, is your God, Whom you serve continually, able to deliver you from the lions?"
Dan 6:21 Then Daniel said to the king, "O king, live forever.
Dan 6:22 My God has sent His angel, and has shut the lions' mouths, and they have not hurt me: In as much as innocency was found in me before Him; and also before you, O king, I have done no hurt."
Dan 6:23 Then the king was exceedingly glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of injury was found upon him, because he believed in his God.
Dan 6:24 And the king commanded, and they brought those men who had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives; and the lions had mastery of them, and broke all their bones in pieces even before they came to the bottom of the den.
Dan 6:25 Then king Darius wrote to all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; "Peace be multiplied to you.
Dan 6:26 I make a decree, that in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: For He is the living God, and stedfast forever, and His kingdom is that which shall not be destroyed, and His dominion shall even be to the end.
Dan 6:27 He delivers and rescues, and He works signs and wonders in heaven and on earth, Who has delivered Daniel from the power of the lions."
Dan 6:28 So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in the reign of Cyrus the Persian.

Chapter 7

Dan 7:1 In the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon, Daniel had a dream and visions of his head upon his bed: Then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the matters.
Dan 7:2 Daniel spoke and said, "I saw in my vision by night, and behold, the four winds of heaven strove upon the Great Sea.
Dan 7:3 And four great beasts came up from the sea, diverse from one another.
Dan 7:4 The first was a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld until its wings were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made to stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.
Dan 7:5 And behold another beast, a second, like a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in its mouth between its teeth: And they said thus to it, 'Arise, devour much flesh.'

Dan 7:6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had four wings of a fowl upon its back; the beast also had four heads; and dominion was given to it.
Dan 7:7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold, a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and exceedingly strong; and it had great iron teeth: It devoured and broke in pieces, and stomped the residue with its feet: And it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns.
Dan 7:8 I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom three of the first horns were plucked up by the roots: And behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things.
Dan 7:9 I beheld until the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of Days sat, Whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of His head like pure wool: His throne was like the fiery flame, and His wheels as burning fire.
Dan 7:10 A fiery stream issued and came out from before Him: Thousand thousands ministered to Him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before Him: The judgment was set, and the books were opened.
Dan 7:11 I then beheld because of the voice of the great words which the horn spoke: I beheld until the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.
Dan 7:12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: Yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.
Dan 7:13 I saw in the night visions, and behold, One like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of Days, and they brought Him near before Him.
Dan 7:14 And there was dominion, and glory, and a kingdom given to Him, that all people, nations, and languages should serve Him: His dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and His kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.
Dan 7:15 I, Daniel, was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my body, and the visions of my head troubled me.
Dan 7:16 I came near to one of those who stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things.
Dan 7:17 'These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth.
Dan 7:18 But the saints of the Most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom forever, even forever and ever.'
Dan 7:19 Then I willed to know the truth about the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceedingly dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, broke in pieces, and stomped the residue with his feet;
Dan 7:20 and of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spoke very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows.
Dan 7:21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;
Dan 7:22 until the Ancient of Days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the Most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.
Dan 7:23 Thus he said, 'The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.
Dan 7:24 And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: And another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

Dan 7:25 And he shall speak great words against the Most High, and shall wear out the saints of the Most High, and think to change times and laws; and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.
Dan 7:26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it to the end.
Dan 7:27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the Most High, Whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey Him.'
Dan 7:28 At this time is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my thoughts troubled me greatly, and my countenance changed in me: But I kept the matter in my heart."

Chapter 8

Dan 8:1 In the third year of the reign of King Belshazzar a vision appeared to me, even to me, Daniel, after that which appeared to me the first *time*.
Dan 8:2 And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I looked, that I was at Shushan in the palace, which is in the province of Elam; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river Ulai.
Dan 8:3 Then I lifted up my eyes, and looked, and behold, a ram stood there before the river which had two horns: And the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last.
Dan 8:4 I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; but he did according to his will, and became great.
Dan 8:5 And as I was considering, behold, a he-goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and did not touch the ground: And the he-goat had a notable horn between his eyes.
Dan 8:6 And he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran to him in the fury of his power.
Dan 8:7 And I saw him come close to the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and broke his two horns: And there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stomped upon him: And there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.
Dan 8:8 Therefore the he-goat waxed very great: And when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and in its place came up four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven.
Dan 8:9 And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceedingly great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land.
Dan 8:10 And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stomped upon them.
Dan 8:11 Yes, he magnified himself even to the Prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of His sanctuary was cast down.
Dan 8:12 And a host was given to him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practiced, and prospered.
Dan 8:13 Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said to that certain saint which spoke, "How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?"
Dan 8:14 And he said to me, "To two thousand and three hundred days; then the sanctuary shall be cleansed."

Dan 8:15 And it came to pass, when I, even I, Daniel, had seen the vision and sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me as the appearance of a man.
Dan 8:16 And I heard a man's voice between the banks of Ulai, which called, and said, "Gabriel, make this man understand the vision."
Dan 8:17 So he came near where I stood: And when he came, I was afraid, and fell upon my face: But he said to me, "Understand, O son of man: For at the time of the end shall be the vision."
Dan 8:18 Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: But he touched me, and set me upright.
Dan 8:19 And he said, "Behold, I will make you know what shall be in the last end *period* of the indignation: For at the time appointed the end shall be.
Dan 8:20 The ram which you saw having two horns are the kings of Media and Persia.
Dan 8:21 And the rough goat is the king of Greece: And the great horn that is between his eyes is the first king.
Dan 8:22 Now that being broken, when in fact four stood up in its place, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power.
Dan 8:23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors have come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.
Dan 8:24 And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: And he shall destroy in a manner that excites wonder, and shall prosper, and practice, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people.
Dan 8:25 And through his policy he shall also cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: He shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.
Dan 8:26 And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: After this, shut up the vision; for it shall be for many days *in the future*."
Dan 8:27 And I, Daniel, fainted, and was sick for days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astounded at the vision, but none understood it.

Chapter 9

Dan 9:1 In the first year of Darius the son of Ahasuerus, of the seed of the Medes, who was made king over the realm of the Chaldeans;
Dan 9:2 in the first year of his reign I, Daniel, understood by books the number of the years, which came by the Word of the LORD to Jeremiah the prophet, that He would fulfill seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem.
Dan 9:3 And I set my face toward the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes:
Dan 9:4 And I prayed to the LORD my God and made my confession, and said, "O Lord, the great and frightful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to those who love Him, and to those who keep His commandments;
Dan 9:5 we have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from Your precepts and from Your judgments:
Dan 9:6 Neither have we hearkened to Your servants the prophets, who spoke in Your name to our princes, our rulers, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.
Dan 9:7 O Lord, righteousness belongs to You, but to us confusion of faces, as at this time; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to all Israel, that are near, and that are far

off, through all the countries to which You have driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against You.
Dan 9:8 O Lord, to us belongs confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against You.
Dan 9:9 To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against Him;
Dan 9:10 neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in His laws, which He set before us by His servants the prophets.
Dan 9:11 Yes, all Israel has transgressed Your law, even by departing, that they might not obey Your voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that is written in the law of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against Him.
Dan 9:12 And He has confirmed His words, which He spoke against us, and against our judges who judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: For under the whole heaven it has not been done as has been done upon Jerusalem.
Dan 9:13 As it is written in the law of Moses, all this evil has come upon us: Yet we did not make our prayer before the LORD our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand Your truth.
Dan 9:14 Therefore, the LORD has watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: For the LORD our God is righteous in all His works which He does: For we did not obey His voice.
Dan 9:15 And now, O Lord our God, that has brought Your people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and has brought Yourself renown, as it is this day: We have sinned, we have done wickedly.
Dan 9:16 O Lord, I beseech You, according to all Your righteousness, let Your anger and Your fury be turned away from Your city Jerusalem, Your holy mountain: Because of our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and Your people have become a reproach to all those that are around us.
Dan 9:17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of Your servant, and his supplications, and cause Your face to shine upon Your sanctuary that is desolate, for the Lord's sake.
Dan 9:18 O my God, incline Your ear, and hear; open Your eyes, and behold our desolations, and the city which is called by Your name: For we do not present our supplications before You on account of our righteousnesses, but because of Your great mercies.
Dan 9:19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; Defer not, for Your own sake, O my God: For Your city and Your people are called by Your name."
Dan 9:20 And while I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God for the holy mountain of my God;
Dan 9:21 yes, while I was speaking in prayer, even the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, touched me about the time of the evening oblation.
Dan 9:22 And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, "O Daniel, I have now come forth to give you skill and understanding.
Dan 9:23 At the beginning of your supplications the commandment came forth, and I have come to show you; for you are greatly beloved: Therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision.
Dan 9:24 Seventy weeks are determined upon your people and upon your holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy.

Dan 9:25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem to the Messiah, the Prince, shall be seven weeks, and sixty-two weeks: The street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.
Dan 9:26 And after sixty-two weeks Messiah shall be cut off, but not for Himself: And the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end of it shall be with a flood, and until the end of the war desolations are determined.
Dan 9:27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: And in the middle of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that *which is* determined shall be poured upon the desolate."

Chapter 10

Dan 10:1 In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia something was revealed to Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar; and the thing was true, but the time appointed was long: And he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision.
Dan 10:2 In those days I, Daniel, was mourning three full weeks.
Dan 10:3 I ate no pleasant bread, neither did flesh nor wine come into my mouth, nor did I anoint myself at all, until three whole weeks were fulfilled.
Dan 10:4 And on the twenty-fourth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which is Hiddekel; [1]
Dan 10:5 then I lifted up my eyes, and looked, and behold, a certain man was clothed in linen, whose loins were girded with fine gold of Uphaz:
Dan 10:6 His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet were like polished brass in color, and the voice of his words like the voices of a multitude.
Dan 10:7 And I, Daniel, alone saw the vision: For the men who were with me did not see the vision; but a great trembling fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves.
Dan 10:8 Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me: For my becoming manner was turned into corruption in me, and I retained no strength.
Dan 10:9 Yet I heard the voice of his words: And when I heard the voice of his words, then I was in a deep sleep on my face, and my face was toward the ground.
Dan 10:10 And behold, a hand touched me, which set me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands.
Dan 10:11 And he said to me, "O Daniel, a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak to you, and stand upright: For to you I am now sent." And when he had spoken this word to me, I stood up trembling.
Dan 10:12 Then he said to me, "Fear not, Daniel: For from the first day that you set your heart to understand, and to chasten yourself before your God, your words were heard, and I have come because of your words.
Dan 10:13 Except the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me twenty-one days: But lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained with the kings of Persia.
Dan 10:14 Now I have come to make you understand what shall befall your people in the latter days, for the vision is still for many days yet *into the future*." [2]

---

1 [Note: Hiddekel probably became the Tigris]
2 [Note: into the future; as referenced from the time of Daniel's Vision of the End, circa 536 BC (Before Christ).]

Dan 10:15 And when he had spoken such words to me, I set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb.
Dan 10:16 And behold, one resembling the likeness of the sons of men touched my lips: Then I opened my mouth, and spoke, and said to him that stood before me, "O my lord, by the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength.
Dan 10:17 For how can the servant of my lord talk with my lord? Now as for me, right away there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me."
Dan 10:18 Then one like the appearance of a man came again and touched me, and he strengthened me,
Dan 10:19 and said, "O man greatly beloved, do not fear: Peace be to you, be strong, yes, be strong." And when he had spoken to me, I was strengthened, and said, "Let my lord speak; for you have strengthened me."
Dan 10:20 Then he said, "Do you know why I come to you? And now I will return to fight with the prince of Persia: And when I have gone forth, lo, the prince of Greece shall come.
Dan 10:21 But I will show you that which is noted in the Scripture of Truth: And there is none that holds fast with me in these things, except Michael your prince."

Chapter 11

Dan 11:1 "Also I, in the first year of Darius the Mede, even I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.
Dan 11:2 And now I will show you the truth. Behold, there shall yet stand up three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than all of them: And by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Greece.
Dan 11:3 And a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and do according to his will.
Dan 11:4 And when he shall stand up, his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; and not to his descendants, nor according to his dominion with which he ruled: For his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others besides those.
Dan 11:5 And the king of the south shall be strong, and one of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion shall be a great dominion.
Dan 11:6 And *during* the End of Years they shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make an agreement: But she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm: But she shall be given up, and those who brought her, and he who begat her, and he who strengthened her in these times.
Dan 11:7 But out of a branch of her roots one shall stand up in his estate, who shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail:
Dan 11:8 And shall also carry captives into Egypt, their gods, with their princes, and with their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue more years than the king of the north.
Dan 11:9 So the king of the south shall come into his kingdom, and shall return into his own land.
Dan 11:10 But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: And one shall certainly come, and overflow, and pass through: Then he shall return, and be stirred up, even to his fortress.
Dan 11:11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the king of the north: And he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand.

Dan 11:12 And when he has taken away the multitude, his heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down many tens of thousands: But he shall not be strengthened by it.
Dan 11:13 For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and after some years shall certainly come with a great army and with exceeding riches.
Dan 11:14 And in those times there shall stand up many against the king of the south: Also the robbers of your people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fall.
Dan 11:15 So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take the most fenced cities: And the arms of the south shall not withstand, nor his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand.
Dan 11:16 But he who comes against him shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: And he shall stand in the glorious land, which shall be consumed by his hand.
Dan 11:17 He also shall set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and upright ones with him; thus he shall do: And he shall give him the daughter of women, corrupting her: But she shall not stand on his side, nor be for him.
Dan 11:18 After this he shall turn his face to the isles, and shall take many: But a prince on his own behalf shall cause the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause it to turn upon him.
Dan 11:19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: But he shall stumble and fall, and not be found.
Dan 11:20 Then a raiser of taxes shall stand up in his estate, in the glory of the kingdom: But within a few days he shall be destroyed, neither in anger, nor in battle.
Dan 11:21 And in his estate a vile person shall stand up, to whom they shall not give the honor of the kingdom: But he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries.
Dan 11:22 And with the arms of a flood they shall be overflown from before him, and shall be broken; yes, also the prince of the covenant.
Dan 11:23 And after the league is made with him he shall work deceitfully: For he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.
Dan 11:24 He shall enter peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and plunder, and riches: Yes, and he shall forecast his devices against the strongholds, even for a time.
Dan 11:25 And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: For they shall forecast devices against him.
Dan 11:26 Yes, those who feed from the portion of his food shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow: And many shall fall down slain.
Dan 11:27 And both these kings' hearts shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak lies to each other at one table; but it shall not prosper: For the end shall still be at the time appointed.
Dan 11:28 Then he shall return into his land with great riches; and his heart shall be against the holy covenant; and he shall do exploits, and return to his own land.
Dan 11:29 At the time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, nor as the latter.
Dan 11:30 For the ships of Chittim shall come against him: Therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant: So he shall do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsakes the holy covenant.

Dan 11:31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the abomination that makes desolate.
Dan 11:32 And he shall corrupt by flatteries those who do wickedly against the covenant: But the people that know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.
Dan 11:33 And those who understand among the people shall instruct many: Yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by plunder, many days.
Dan 11:34 Now when they fall, they shall be assisted with a little help: But many shall cleave to them with flatteries.
Dan 11:35 And some of them of understanding shall fall, to purify them, and to purge, and to make them white, even to the time of the end: Because it is yet for an appointed time.
Dan 11:36 And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvelous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper until the indignation is accomplished: For that which is determined shall be done.
Dan 11:37 He shall not regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: For he shall magnify himself above all.
Dan 11:38 But in his estate he shall honor the god of forces: And he shall honor a god whom his fathers did not know with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.
Dan 11:39 Thus he shall perform in the greatest strongholds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory: And he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.
Dan 11:40 And at the time of the end the king of the south shall push at him: And the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over.
Dan 11:41 He shall also enter into the glorious land, and many countries shall be overthrown: But these shall escape out of his hand, even Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon.
Dan 11:42 He shall also stretch forth his hand upon the countries: And the land of Egypt shall not escape.
Dan 11:43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: And the Libyans and the Ethiopians shall be at his steps.
Dan 11:44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: Therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and to utterly slay.
Dan 11:45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him."

Chapter 12

Dan 12:1 "And at that time Michael shall stand up, the great prince which stands for the children of your people: And there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: And at that time your people shall be delivered, everyone who shall be found written in the book.
Dan 12:2 And many of those that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.
Dan 12:3 And those who are wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and those who turn many to righteousness as the stars forever and ever.
Dan 12:4 But you, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: Many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

Dan 12:5 Then I, Daniel, looked; and behold, there stood two others, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the one on that side of the bank of the river.
Dan 12:6 And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river: "How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?"
Dan 12:7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand to heaven, and swore by Him that lives forever that "it shall be for a time, times, and a half; and when he has accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished."
Dan 12:8 And I heard, but I did not understand: Then I said, "O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?"
Dan 12:9 And he said, "Go your way, Daniel: For the words are closed up and sealed until the time of the end.
Dan 12:10 Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: And none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.
Dan 12:11 And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that makes desolate *gets* set up, there shall be one thousand two hundred and ninety days.
Dan 12:12 Blessed is he that waits, and comes to the thousand three hundred and thirty-five days.
Dan 12:13 But you, go your way till the end be: For you shall rest, and stand in your lot at the end of the days."

Hosea

Chapter 1

Hos 1:1 The word of the LORD that came to Hosea, the son of Beeri, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel.
Hos 1:2 The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea. And the LORD said to Hosea, "Go, take to yourself a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: For the land has committed great whoredoms, departing from the LORD."
Hos 1:3 So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived, and bore him a son.
Hos 1:4 And the LORD said to him, "Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little while, and I will avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu, and will cause the kingdom of the house of Israel to cease.
Hos 1:5 And it shall come to pass on that day, that I will break the bow of Israel, in the valley of Jezreel."
Hos 1:6 And she conceived again, and bore a daughter. And God said to him, "Call her name Loruhamah: For I will no *longer* have mercy upon the house of Israel; but I will utterly take them away.
Hos 1:7 But I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen."
Hos 1:8 Now when she had weaned Loruhamah, she conceived, and bore a son.
Hos 1:9 Then God said, "Call his name Loammi: For you are not My people, and I will not be your God.

Hos 1:10 Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said to them, 'You are not My people', there it shall be said to them, 'You are the sons of the living God.'
Hos 1:11 Then the children of Judah and the children of Israel shall be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: For great shall be the day of Jezreel."

Chapter 2

Hos 2:1 "Say to your brothers, Ammi; and to your sisters, Ruhamah.
Hos 2:2 Plead with your mother, plead: For she is not my wife, neither am I her husband: Let her therefore put away her whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts;
Hos 2:3 lest I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was born, and make her as a barren wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with thirst.
Hos 2:4 And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they are the children of whoredoms.
Hos 2:5 For their mother has played the harlot: She that conceived them has done shamefully: For she said, 'I will go after my lovers, that give me my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, my oil and my drink.'
Hos 2:6 Therefore, behold, I will hedge up your way with thorns, and make a wall, that she shall not find her paths.
Hos 2:7 And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them: Then she shall say, 'I will go and return to my first husband; for then it was better with me than now.'
Hos 2:8 For she did not know that I gave her grain, and wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, which they prepared for Baal.
Hos 2:9 Therefore I will return, and take away My grain in *its* time, and My wine in *its* season, and will recover My wool and My flax given to cover her nakedness.
Hos 2:10 And now I will reveal her lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of My hand.
Hos 2:11 I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her Sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts.
Hos 2:12 And I will destroy her vines and her fig trees, *about* which she has said, 'These are my rewards that my lovers have given me': And I will make them a forest, and the wild beasts of the field shall eat them.
Hos 2:13 And I will visit upon her the days of Baalim, in which she burned incense to them, and she decked herself with her earrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgot Me", says the LORD.
Hos 2:14 "Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and bring her into the barren wilderness, and speak comfortably to her.
Hos 2:15 And I will give her her vineyards from there, and the valley of Achor for a door of hope: And she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt.
Hos 2:16 And it shall be on that day", says the LORD, "that you shall call Me Ishi; and shall no *longer* call Me Baali.
Hos 2:17 For I will take away the names of Baalim out of her mouth, and they shall no *longer* be remembered by their name.

Hos 2:18 And in that day I will make a covenant for them with the wild beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground: And I will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to lie down safely.
Hos 2:19 And I will betroth you to Me forever; yes, I will betroth you to Me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lovingkindness, and in mercies.
Hos 2:20 I will even betroth you to Me in faithfulness: And you shall know the LORD.
Hos 2:21 And it shall come to pass in that day, I will hear", says the LORD, "I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth;
Hos 2:22 and the earth shall hear the grain, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear Jezreel.
Hos 2:23 And I will sow her to Me *on* the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I will say to those which were not My people, 'You are My people'; and they shall say, 'You are My God.' "

Chapter 3

Hos 3:1 Then the LORD said to me, "Notwithstanding go, love a woman beloved of her friend, yet an adulteress, according to the love of the LORD toward the children of Israel, who look to other gods, and love flagon *pitchers* of wine."
Hos 3:2 So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces of silver, and for a homer of barley, and a half homer of barley:
Hos 3:3 And I said to her, "You shall abide for me many days; you shall not play the harlot, and you shall not be for another man: So I also will be for you."
Hos 3:4 For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without a *standing* image, and without an ephod, and without teraphim:
Hos 3:5 Afterward the children of Israel shall return, and seek the LORD their God, and David their king; and shall fear the LORD and His goodness in the latter days.

Chapter 4

Hos 4:1 Hear the word of the LORD, you children of Israel: For the LORD has a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land.
Hos 4:2 By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and blood touches blood.
Hos 4:3 Therefore the land shall mourn, and everyone that dwells in it shall languish, with the wild beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yes, the fish of the sea also shall be taken away.
Hos 4:4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: For your people are as those that strive with the priest.
Hos 4:5 Therefore you shall fall in the day, and the prophet shall also fall with you in the night, and I will destroy your mother.
Hos 4:6 My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: Because you have rejected knowledge, I will also reject you, *such* that you shall not be priests to Me: Seeing you have forgotten the law of your God, I will also forget your children.
Hos 4:7 As they were increased, to that degree they sinned against Me: Therefore I will change their glory into shame.
Hos 4:8 They eat up the sin of My people, and they set their heart on their iniquity.
Hos 4:9 And there shall be, like people, like priest: And I will punish them for their ways, and reward them their doings.

Hos 4:10 For they shall eat, and not have enough: They shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: Because they have ceased to take heed to the LORD.
Hos 4:11 Whoredom and wine and new wine take away the heart.
Hos 4:12 My people ask counsel *from* their wooden *idols*, and their *wooden* staff declares to them: For the spirit of whoredoms has caused them to err, and they have gone a whoring from under their God.
Hos 4:13 They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under oaks and poplars and elms, because *its* shadow is good: Therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery.
Hos 4:14 I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery: For *they* themselves are separated with whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: Therefore the people that do not understand shall fall.
Hos 4:15 Though you, Israel, play the harlot, yet let not Judah offend; and you are not to come to Gilgal, neither go up to Bethaven, nor swear, '*As* the LORD lives.'
Hos 4:16 For Israel slides back as a backsliding heifer: Now the LORD will feed them as a lamb in a large place.
Hos 4:17 Ephraim is joined to idols: Let him alone.
Hos 4:18 Their drink is sour: They have committed whoredom continually: With shame, her rulers do love *it*, Give you*rself*.
Hos 4:19 The wind has bound her up in her wings, and they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices."

Chapter 5

Hos 5:1 "Hear this, O priests; and hearken, you house of Israel; and give ear, O house of the king; for judgment is toward you, because you have been a snare on Mizpah, and a net spread on Tabor.
Hos 5:2 And the revolters are *intellectually* profound to make slaughter, though I have been a rebuker of them all.
Hos 5:3 I know Ephraim, and Israel is not hid from Me: For now, O Ephraim, you commit whoredom, and Israel is defiled.
Hos 5:4 They will not frame their doings to turn to their God: For the spirit of whoredoms is in the midst of them, and they have not known the LORD.
Hos 5:5 And the pride of Israel testifies to his face: Therefore Israel and Ephraim shall fall in their iniquity: Judah shall also fall with them.
Hos 5:6 They shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD; but they shall not find Him; he has withdrawn Himself from them.
Hos 5:7 They have dealt treacherously against the LORD: For they have begotten strange children: Now a *single* month shall devour them with their portions.
Hos 5:8 Blow the cornet in Gibeah, and the trumpet in Ramah: Cry aloud at Bethaven, 'Behind you, O Benjamin!'
Hos 5:9 Ephraim shall be desolate in the day of rebuke: Among the tribes of Israel I have made known that which shall surely be.
Hos 5:10 The princes of Judah were like those that remove the *property* boundary *monuments*: Therefore I will pour out My wrath upon them like water.
Hos 5:11 Ephraim is oppressed and broken in judgment, because he willingly walked after the commandment.

Hos 5:12 Therefore I will be to Ephraim as a moth, and to the house of Judah as rottenness.
Hos 5:13 When Ephraim saw his sickness, and Judah saw his wound, then Ephraim went to the Assyrian, and sent to king Jareb: Yet he could not heal you, nor cure you of your wound.
Hos 5:14 For I will be to Ephraim as a lion, and as a young lion to the house of Judah: I, even I, will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall rescue him.
Hos 5:15 I will go and return to My place, until they acknowledge their offense, and seek My face: In their affliction they will seek Me early."

Chapter 6

Hos 6:1 Come, and let us return to the LORD: For He has torn, and He will heal us; He has smitten, and He will bind us up.
Hos 6:2 After two days He will revive us: On the third day He will raise us up, and we shall live in His sight.
Hos 6:3 Then we shall know, if we follow on *pursuing* to know the LORD: His going forth is prepared like the morning; and He shall come to us as the rain, as the latter and former rain to the earth.
Hos 6:4 O Ephraim, what shall I do to you? O Judah, what shall I do to you? For your goodness is as a morning cloud, and as the early dew it goes away.
Hos 6:5 Therefore I have hewed them by the prophets; I have slain them by the words of My mouth: And your judgments are as the light that goes forth.
Hos 6:6 For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.
Hos 6:7 But they have transgressed the covenant like *average* men: *In this* they have dealt treacherously against Me.
Hos 6:8 Gilead is a city of those that work iniquity, and is polluted with blood.
Hos 6:9 And as troops of robbers wait for a man, so the company of priests murder in the streets by consent: For they commit lewdness.
Hos 6:10 I have seen a horrible thing in the house of Israel: There is the whoredom of Ephraim, Israel is defiled.
Hos 6:11 Also, O Judah, he has set a harvest for you, when I returned the captivity of My people."

Chapter 7

Hos 7:1 "When I would have healed Israel, then the iniquity of Ephraim was discovered, and the wickedness of Samaria: For they commit falsehood; and the thief comes in, and the troop of robbers plunders outside.
Hos 7:2 And they do not consider in their hearts that I remember all their wickedness: Now their own doings have beset them on every side; they are before My face.
Hos 7:3 They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with their lies.
Hos 7:4 They are all adulterers, as an oven heated by the baker, who ceases from producing *bread* after he has kneaded the dough, until it is leavened.
Hos 7:5 In the day of our king the princes have made him sick with bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners.
Hos 7:6 For they have made their heart ready like an oven, while they lie in wait: Their baker sleeps all *through* the night; in the morning it burns as a flaming fire.
Hos 7:7 They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their kings are fallen: There is none among them that calls to Me.

Hos 7:8 Ephraim, he has mixed himself among the people; Ephraim is a cake not turned.
Hos 7:9 Strangers have devoured his strength, and he does not know it: Yes, gray hairs are here and there upon him, yet he knows it not.
Hos 7:10 And the pride of Israel testifies to his face: And they do not return to the LORD their God, nor seek Him on account of all this.
Hos 7:11 Ephraim also is like a silly dove without heart: They call to Egypt, they go to Assyria.
Hos 7:12 When they go, I will spread My net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them, as their congregation has heard.
Hos 7:13 Woe to them! For they have fled from Me: Destruction to them! Because they have transgressed against Me: Though I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against Me.
Hos 7:14 And they have not cried out to Me with their heart, when they howled upon their beds: They assemble themselves for grain and wine, and they rebel against Me.
Hos 7:15 Though I have bound and strengthened their arms, yet they imagine mischief against Me.
Hos 7:16 They return, but not to the most High: They are like a deceitful bow: Their princes shall fall by the sword on account of the rage of their tongue: This shall be their derision in the land of Egypt."

Chapter 8

Hos 8:1 "Set the trumpet to your mouth. He shall come as an eagle against the house of the LORD, because they have transgressed My covenant, and trespassed against My law.
Hos 8:2 Israel shall cry out to Me, 'My God, we know You.'
Hos 8:3 Israel has cast off the thing that is good: The enemy shall pursue him.
Hos 8:4 They have set up kings, but not by Me: They have made princes, and I knew it not: They have made idols *for* themselves from their silver and their gold, that they may be cut off.
Hos 8:5 Your calf, O Samaria, has cast you off; My anger is kindled against them: How long will it be before they attain innocence?
Hos 8:6 For it also *came* from Israel: The workman made it; therefore it is not God: But the calf of Samaria shall be broken in pieces.
Hos 8:7 For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: It has no stalk; the bud shall yield no grain-meal: If *per chance* it does yield, the strangers shall swallow it up.
Hos 8:8 Israel is swallowed up: Now they shall be among the Gentiles as a vessel in which is no pleasure.
Hos 8:9 For they have gone up to Assyria, a wild donkey alone by himself: Ephraim has hired lovers.
Hos 8:10 Yes, though they have hired among the nations, now I will gather them, and they shall sorrow a little for the burden of the king of princes.
Hos 8:11 Because Ephraim has made many altars to sin, altars shall be to him *for* sin.
Hos 8:12 I have written to him the great things of My law, but they were counted as a strange thing.
Hos 8:13 They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of My offerings, and eat it; but the LORD does not accept them; now He will remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: They shall return to Egypt.
Hos 8:14 For Israel has forgotten his Maker, and builds temples; and Judah has multiplied fenced cities: But I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces of *them*."

Chapter 9

Hos 9:1 O Israel, rejoice not for joy, as other people *do*: For you have gone a whoring from your God, you have loved a reward upon every grain floor.
Hos 9:2 The floor and the winepress shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her.
Hos 9:3 They shall not dwell in the LORD's land; but Ephraim shall return to Egypt, and they shall eat unclean things in Assyria.
Hos 9:4 They shall not offer wine offerings to the LORD, neither shall they be pleasing to Him: Their sacrifices shall be to them as the bread of mourners; all that eat of *it* shall be polluted: For their bread for their soul shall not come into the house of the LORD.
Hos 9:5 What will you do in the solemn day, and in the day of the feast of the LORD?
Hos 9:6 For lo, they are gone because of destruction: Egypt shall gather them up, Memphis shall bury them: The pleasant places for their silver shall be occupied by nettles: Thorns shall be in their tabernacles.
Hos 9:7 The days of visitation have come, the days of recompense have come; Israel shall know it: The prophet is a fool, the spiritual man is mad, for the multitude of your iniquity, and the great hatred.
Hos 9:8 The watchman of Ephraim was with my God: But the prophet is a snare of a fowler in all his ways, and hatred in the house of his God.
Hos 9:9 They have deeply corrupted themselves, as in the days of Gibeah: Therefore he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins.
Hos 9:10 I found Israel like grapes in the barren wilderness; I saw your fathers as the first ripe fruit in the fig tree at her first *harvest*-time: But they went to Baalpeor, and separated themselves to that shame; and their abominations were in accordance with *that which* they loved.
Hos 9:11 As for Ephraim, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the conception.
Hos 9:12 Though they bring up their children, yet I will bereave them, that there shall not be a man left: Yes, woe also to them when I depart from them!
Hos 9:13 Ephraim, as I saw Tyrus, is planted in a pleasant place: But Ephraim shall bring forth his children to the murderer."
Hos 9:14 Give them, O LORD: What will you give? Give them a miscarrying womb and dry breasts.
Hos 9:15 "All their wickedness is in Gilgal: For there I hated them: I will drive them out of My house for the wickedness of their doings, I will love them no more: All their princes are revolters.
Hos 9:16 Ephraim is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: Yes, though they bring forth, yet I will slay even the beloved fruit of their womb."
Hos 9:17 My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken to Him: And they shall be wanderers among the nations.

Chapter 10

Hos 10:1 Israel is an empty vine, he brings forth fruit to himself: According to the multitude of his fruit he has increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly images.
Hos 10:2 Their heart is divided; now they shall be found faulty: He shall break down their altars, he shall plunder their images.

Hos 10:3 For now they shall say, "We have no king, because we did not fear the LORD; what then should a king do to us?"
Hos 10:4 They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: Thus judgment springs up as hemlock in the furrows of the field.
Hos 10:5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear because of the calves of Bethaven: For *its* people shall mourn over it, and *their* priests that rejoiced on it, for the glory of it; because *the glory* has departed from it.
Hos 10:6 It shall also be carried to Assyria for a present to king Jareb: Ephraim shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed of his own counsel.
Hos 10:7 As for Samaria, her king is cut off as the foam on the water.
Hos 10:8 Also the high places of Aven, the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: The thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and they shall say to the mountains, 'Cover us'; and to the hills, 'Fall on us.'
Hos 10:9 "O Israel, you have sinned from the days of Gibeah: There they stood: The battle in Gibeah against the children of iniquity did not overtake them.
Hos 10:10 It is in My desire that I should chastise them; and the people shall be gathered against them, when they shall bind themselves in their two furrows.
Hos 10:11 And Ephraim is as a heifer that is taught, and loves to tread out the grain; but I passed over upon her fair neck: I will make Ephraim to ride; Judah shall plow, and Jacob shall break his clods *of earth*."
Hos 10:12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: For it is time to seek the LORD, until He comes and rains righteousness upon you.
Hos 10:13 You have plowed wickedness, you have reaped iniquity; you have eaten the fruit of lies: Because you trusted in your way, in the multitude of your mighty men.
Hos 10:14 Therefore a tumult shall arise among your people, and all your fortresses shall be plundered, as Shalman plundered Betharbel in the day of battle: The mother was dashed in pieces upon her children.
Hos 10:15 So shall Bethel do to you because of your great wickedness: In a morning the king of Israel shall utterly be cut off.

Chapter 11

Hos 11:1 "When Israel was a child, I loved him then, and called My son out of Egypt.
Hos 11:2 As they called them, to that degree they went from them: They sacrificed to Baalim, and burned incense to graven images.
Hos 11:3 I also taught Ephraim to go, taking them by their arms; but they did not know that I healed them.
Hos 11:4 I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: And I was to them as those that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid *up* food to them.
Hos 11:5 He shall not return into the land of Egypt, and the Assyrian shall be his king, because they refused to return.
Hos 11:6 And the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour them, because of their own counsels.
Hos 11:7 And My people are bent to backsliding *away* from Me: Though they called them to the most High, none would exalt Him at all.

Hos 11:8 How shall I give you up, Ephraim? How shall I deliver you, Israel? How shall I make you as Admah? How shall I set you as Zeboim? My heart is turned within Me, My repentings are kindled together.
Hos 11:9 I will not execute the fierceness of My anger, I will not return to destroy Ephraim: For I am God, and not man; the Holy One in the midst of you: And I will not enter into the city.
Hos 11:10 They shall walk after the LORD: He shall roar like a lion: When He shall roar, then the children from the west shall tremble.
Hos 11:11 They shall tremble as a bird out of Egypt, and as a dove out of the land of Assyria: And I will place them in their houses", says the LORD.
Hos 11:12 Ephraim compasses Me around with lies, and the house of Israel with deceit: But Judah still rules with God, and is faithful with the saints."

Chapter 12

Hos 12:1 "Ephraim feeds on wind, and follows after the east wind: He daily increases lies and desolation; and they make a covenant with the Assyrians, and oil is carried into Egypt.
Hos 12:2 The LORD also has a controversy with Judah, and will punish Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings He will recompense him.
Hos 12:3 He took his brother by the heel in the womb, and by his strength he had power with God:
Hos 12:4 Yes, he had power over the angel, and prevailed: He wept, and made supplication to him: He found him in Bethel, and there He spoke with us;
Hos 12:5 even the LORD God of hosts; the LORD is His memorial.
Hos 12:6 Therefore turn to your God: Keep mercy and judgment, and wait on your God continually.
Hos 12:7 He is a merchant, the balances of deceit are in his hand: He loves to oppress.
Hos 12:8 And Ephraim said, 'Yet I have become rich, I have found my substance: In all my labors they shall find no iniquity in me that was sin.'
Hos 12:9 And I that am the LORD your God from the land of Egypt will even yet make you dwell in tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn feast.
Hos 12:10 I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets."
Hos 12:11 Is there iniquity in Gilead? Surely they are vanity: They sacrifice bulls in Gilgal; yes, their altars are as heaps in the furrows of the fields.
Hos 12:12 And Jacob fled into the country of Syria, and Israel served for a wife, and for a wife he kept sheep.
Hos 12:13 And by a prophet the LORD brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet he was preserved.
Hos 12:14 Ephraim provoked Him to anger most bitterly: Therefore He shall leave his blood upon him, and his Lord shall return his reproach to him.

Chapter 13

Hos 13:1 When Ephraim spoke trembling, he exalted himself in Israel; but when he offended in Baal, he died.
Hos 13:2 And now they sin more and more, and have made themselves molten images of their silver, and idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: They say of them, "Let the men that sacrifice kiss the calves."

Hos 13:3 Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passes away, as the chaff that is driven out of the *threshing* floor with the whirlwind, and as the smoke out of the chimney.
Hos 13:4 "Yet I am the LORD your God from the land of Egypt, and you shall know no god but Me: For there is no Savior besides Me.
Hos 13:5 I knew you in the barren wilderness, in the land of great drought.
Hos 13:6 According to their pasture, so they were filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore they have forgotten Me.
Hos 13:7 Therefore I will be to them as a lion: As a leopard by the *pathway*, I will observe them:
Hos 13:8 I will meet them as a bear that is bereaved of her whelps, and will tear the membrane of their heart, and I will devour them there like a lion: The wild beast shall tear them.
Hos 13:9 O Israel, you have destroyed yourself; but in Me is your help.
Hos 13:10 I will be your king: Where in all your cities is any other that may save you? And your judges of whom you said, 'Give me a king and princes'?
Hos 13:11 I gave you a king in My anger, and took him away in My wrath.
Hos 13:12 The iniquity of Ephraim is bound up; his sin is hid.
Hos 13:13 The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: He is an unwise son; for he should not stay long in the place of the *birthing* forth of children.
Hos 13:14 I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be your plagues; O grave, I will be your destruction: Repentance shall be hid from My eyes."
Hos 13:15 Though he is fruitful among his brothers, an east wind shall come, the wind of the LORD shall come up from the barren wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: He shall plunder the treasure of all pleasant vessels.
Hos 13:16 Samaria shall become desolate; for she has rebelled against her God: They shall fall by the sword: Their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and their women with child shall be ripped up.

Chapter 14

Hos 14:1 O Israel, return to the LORD your God; for you have fallen by your iniquity.
Hos 14:2 Take with you words, and turn to the LORD: Say to Him, "Take away all iniquity, and receive us graciously: So will we render the calves of our lips.
Hos 14:3 Asshur shall not save us; we will not ride upon horses: Neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, 'You are our gods': For in You the fatherless finds mercy."
Hos 14:4 "I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely: For My anger is turned away from him.
Hos 14:5 I will be as the dew to Israel: He shall grow as the lily, and cast forth his roots as Lebanon.
Hos 14:6 His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and his smell as Lebanon.
Hos 14:7 Those that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive as the grain, and grow as the vine: *its* scent shall be as the wine of Lebanon.
Hos 14:8 Ephraim shall say, 'What have I to do with idols any more?' I have heard him, and observed him: I am like a green fir tree. From Me your fruit is found."
Hos 14:9 Who is wise? He shall understand these things. *Who is* prudent? He shall know them. For the ways of the LORD are right, and the just shall walk in them: But the transgressors shall stumble and fall in them.

Joel

Chapter 1

Joel 1:1 The word of the LORD that came to Joel, the son of Pethuel.
Joel 1:2 Hear this, all you old men, and give ear, you inhabitants of the land. Has this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers?
Joel 1:3 Tell your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation.
Joel 1:4 That which the palmerworm has left the locust has eaten; and that which the locust has left the cankerworm has eaten; and that which the cankerworm has left the caterpillar has eaten.
Joel 1:5 Awake, you drunkards, and weep; and howl, all you drinkers of wine, because of the new wine; for it is cut off from your mouth.
Joel 1:6 For a nation has come up upon my land, strong, and without number, whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he has the cheek teeth of a great lion.
Joel 1:7 He has laid My vine waste, and barked My fig tree: He has made it entirely bare, and cast it away; *its* branches are made white.
Joel 1:8 Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth.
Joel 1:9 The food offering and the drink offering are cut off from the house of the LORD; the priests, the LORD's ministers, mourn.
Joel 1:10 The field is wasted, the land mourns; for the grain is wasted: The new wine is dried up, the oil languishes.
Joel 1:11 Be ashamed, O you farmers; howl, O you vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field has perished.
Joel 1:12 The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languishes; the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: Because joy is withered away from the sons of men.
Joel 1:13 Gird yourselves, and lament, you priests: Howl, you ministers of the altar: Come, lie all night in sackcloth, you ministers of my God: For the food offering and the drink offering is withheld from the house of your God.
Joel 1:14 Sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the LORD your God, and cry to the LORD,
Joel 1:15 alas for the day! For the day of the LORD is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty it shall come.
Joel 1:16 Is not the food cut off before our eyes, yes, joy and gladness from the house of our God?
Joel 1:17 The seed is rotten under their clods *of earth*, the granaries are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the grain is withered.
Joel 1:18 How the beasts groan! The herds of domestic beasts are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yes, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.
Joel 1:19 O LORD, to You I will cry: For the fire has devoured the pastures of the barren wilderness, and the flame has burned all the trees of the field.
Joel 1:20 The wild beasts of the field also cry to You: For the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire has devoured the pastures of the barren wilderness.

Chapter 2

Joel 2:1 Blow the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in My holy mountain: Let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: For the day of the LORD comes, for it is near at hand;
Joel 2:2 A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: A great people and a strong; there has not ever been the like, neither shall *there* be any more after it, even to the years of many generations.
Joel 2:3 A fire devours before them; and behind them a flame burns: The land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate barren wilderness; yes, and nothing shall escape them.
Joel 2:4 The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.
Joel 2:5 Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains they shall leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devours the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.
Joel 2:6 Before their face the people shall be severely pained: All faces shall gather blackness.
Joel 2:7 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march, everyone, on his pathways, and they shall not break their ranks:
Joel 2:8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk, everyone, in his path: And when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.
Joel 2:9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up on the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.
Joel 2:10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: The sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:
Joel 2:11 And the LORD shall utter His voice before His army: For His camp is very great: For He is strong that executes His word: For the day of the LORD is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?
Joel 2:12 "Therefore now also," says the LORD, "turn even to Me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:
Joel 2:13 And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn to the LORD your God: For He is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and *it* repents Him *concerning* the evil.
Joel 2:14 Who knows if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a food offering and a drink offering to the LORD your God?"
Joel 2:15 Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:
Joel 2:16 Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: Let the bridegroom go forth from his chamber, and the bride out of her room.
Joel 2:17 Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, "Spare Your people, O LORD, and do not give Your heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: Why should they say among the people, 'Where is their God?' "
Joel 2:18 Then the LORD will be jealous for His land, and pity His people.
Joel 2:19 Yes, the LORD will answer and say to His people, "Behold, I will send you grain kernels, and wine, and oil, and you shall be satisfied with them: And I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen:
Joel 2:20 But I will remove far off from you the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face toward the east sea, and his hinder part toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill smell shall come up, because he has done great things.

Joel 2:21 Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: For the LORD will do great things.
Joel 2:22 Do not be afraid, you wild beasts of the field: For the pastures of the barren wilderness do spring, for the tree bears her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.
Joel 2:23 Be glad then, all you children of Zion, and rejoice in the LORD your God: For He has given you the former rain *in* moderation, and He will cause the rain to come down for you, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month.
Joel 2:24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the vats shall overflow with wine and oil.
Joel 2:25 And I will restore to you the years that the locust has eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, My great army which I sent among you.
Joel 2:26 And you shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the LORD your God, that has dealt wondrously with you: And My people shall never be ashamed.
Joel 2:27 And all of you shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the LORD your God, and *there is* none other: And My people shall never be ashamed.
Joel 2:28 And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out My Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:
Joel 2:29 And I will also pour out My Spirit upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days.
Joel 2:30 And I will show wonders in the heavens and *on* the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.
Joel 2:31 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD comes.
Joel 2:32 And it shall come to pass, that whoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: For in Mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD has said, "and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call."

Chapter 3

Joel 3:1 For, behold, in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem,
Joel 3:2 I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them there for My people and for My heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and divided My land.
Joel 3:3 And they have cast lots for My people; and have given a boy for a harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.
Joel 3:4 Yes, and what have you to do with Me, O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the borders of Palestine? Will you render Me a recompense? And if you recompense Me, swiftly and speedily I will return your recompense upon your own head;
Joel 3:5 because you have taken My silver and My gold, and have carried My goodly pleasant things into your temples:
Joel 3:6 You have also sold the children of Judah and the children of Jerusalem to the Grecians, that you might remove them far from their border.
Joel 3:7 Behold, I will raise them out of the place where you have sold them, and will return your recompense upon your own head:
Joel 3:8 And I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the Sabeans, to a people far off: For the LORD has spoken it.

Joel 3:9 Proclaim this among the Gentiles; "Prepare war", wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up:
Joel 3:10 Beat your plowshares into swords, and your pruning-hooks into spears: Let the weak say, "I am strong."
Joel 3:11 Assemble yourselves, and come, all you heathen, and gather yourselves together all around: Cause Your mighty ones to come down to that place, O LORD.
Joel 3:12 Let the heathen be awakened, and come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat: For there I will sit to judge all the heathen compassed around.
Joel 3:13 Put in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: Come, get down; for the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great.
Joel 3:14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: For the day of the LORD is near in the valley of decision.
Joel 3:15 The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.
Joel 3:16 The LORD also shall roar out of Zion, and utter His voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: But the LORD will be the hope of His people, and the strength of the children of Israel.
Joel 3:17 "So shall you know that I am the LORD your God dwelling in Zion, My holy mountain: Then Jerusalem shall be holy, and no strangers shall pass through her any more.
Joel 3:18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall flow with waters, and a fountain shall come forth out of the house of the LORD, and shall water the valley of Shittim.
Joel 3:19 Egypt shall be a desolation, and Edom shall be a desolate barren wilderness, for the violence against the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.
Joel 3:20 But Judah shall dwell forever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation.
Joel 3:21 For I will cleanse their blood *which* I have not cleansed: For the LORD dwells in Zion."

Amos

Chapter 1

Amos 1:1 The words of Amos, who was among the herdsmen of Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel in the days of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before the earthquake.
Amos 1:2 And he said, "The LORD will roar from Zion, and utter His voice from Jerusalem; and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of Carmel shall wither."
Amos 1:3 Thus says the LORD; "For three transgressions of Damascus, and for four, I will not turn away *its* punishment; because they have threshed Gilead with threshing instruments of iron:
Amos 1:4 But I will send a fire into the house of Hazael, which shall devour the palaces of Benhadad.
Amos 1:5 I will also break the *gate* bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Aven, and *from* him *of* the house of Eden that holds the scepter: And the people of Syria shall go into captivity to Kir", says the LORD.
Amos 1:6 Thus says the LORD; "For three transgressions of Gaza, and for four, I will not turn away *its* punishment; because they carried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver them up to Edom:
Amos 1:7 But I will send a fire upon the wall of Gaza, which shall devour *its* palaces:

Amos 1:8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and *from* him *of* Ashkelon that holds the scepter, and I will turn My hand against Ekron: And the remnant of the Philistines shall perish", says the Lord GOD.
Amos 1:9 Thus says the LORD; "For three transgressions of Tyrus, and for four, I will not turn away *its* punishment; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and did not remember the brotherly covenant:
Amos 1:10 But I will send a fire upon the wall of Tyrus, which shall devour *its* palaces."
Amos 1:11 Thus says the LORD; "For three transgressions of Edom, and for four, I will not turn away *its* punishment; because he pursued his brother with the sword, and laid aside all pity, and his anger tore in pieces perpetually, and he kept his wrath forever:
Amos 1:12 But I will send a fire upon Teman, which shall devour the palaces of Bozrah."
Amos 1:13 Thus says the LORD; "For three transgressions of the children of Ammon, and for four, I will not turn away *its* punishment; because they have ripped up the pregnant women of Gilead, that they might enlarge their border:
Amos 1:14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of Rabbah, and it shall devour *its* palaces, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind:
Amos 1:15 And their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together", says the LORD.

Chapter 2

Amos 2:1 Thus says the LORD; "For three transgressions of Moab, and for four, I will not turn away *its* punishment; because he burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime:
Amos 2:2 But I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces of Kirioth: And Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet:
Amos 2:3 And I will cut off the judge from *its* midst, and will slay all *their* princes with him", says the LORD.
Amos 2:4 Thus says the LORD; "For three transgressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away *its* punishment; because they have despised the law of the LORD, and have not kept His commandments, and their lies caused them to err, *the same errors* after which their fathers have walked:
Amos 2:5 But I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem.
Amos 2:6 Thus says the LORD; "For three transgressions of Israel, and for four, I will not turn away *its* punishment; because they sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes;
Amos 2:7 that pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and turn aside the way of the meek: And a man and his father will go in to the same maid, to profane My holy name:
Amos 2:8 And they lay themselves down upon clothes laid *in* pledge by every altar, and they drink the wine of the condemned in the house of their god.
Amos 2:9 Yet I destroyed the Amorite before them, whose height was like the height of the cedars, and he was strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath.
Amos 2:10 Also I brought you up from the land of Egypt, and led you forty years through the barren wilderness, to possess the land of the Amorite.
Amos 2:11 And I raised up prophets out of your sons, and Nazarites from your young men. Is it not even thus, O you children of Israel?", says the LORD.
Amos 2:12 "But you gave the Nazarites wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, saying, 'Do not prophesy.'
Amos 2:13 Behold, I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed that is full of sheaves.

Amos 2:14 Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself:
Amos 2:15 Neither shall he stand that handles the bow; and he that is swift of foot shall not deliver himself: Neither shall he that rides the horse deliver himself.
Amos 2:16 And he that is courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day", says the LORD.

Chapter 3

Amos 3:1 Hear this word that the LORD has spoken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying,
Amos 3:2 "I have known only you of all the families of the earth: Therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities.
Amos 3:3 Can two walk together, except *if* they be agreed?
Amos 3:4 Will a lion roar in the forest, when he has no prey? Will a young lion cry out from his den, if he has taken nothing?
Amos 3:5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no trap is *set* for him? Shall one take up a snare from the earth, and have caught nothing at all?
Amos 3:6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? Shall there be evil in a city, and the LORD has not done it?
Amos 3:7 Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but He reveals His secret to His servants the prophets.
Amos 3:8 The lion has roared, who will not fear? The Lord GOD has spoken, who can *help* but prophesy?
Amos 3:9 Publish in the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say, 'Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of Samaria, and behold the great tumults in *their* midst, and the oppressed in the midst of *it*.
Amos 3:10 For they do not know to do right', says the LORD, 'who store up violence and robbery in their palaces.' " [1]
Amos 3:11 Therefore, thus says the Lord GOD; "There shall be an adversary even all around the land; and he shall bring you down from your strength, and your palaces shall be plundered."
Amos 3:12 Thus says the LORD; "As the shepherd takes out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; so shall the children of Israel be taken out that dwell in Samaria in the corner of a bed, and in Damascus on a couch.
Amos 3:13 Hear, and testify in the house of Jacob", says the Lord GOD, the God of hosts,
Amos 3:14 that in the day that I shall visit the transgressions of Israel upon him, I will also visit the altars of Bethel: And the horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground.
Amos 3:15 And I will smite the winter house with the summer house; and the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end", says the LORD.

Chapter 4

Amos 4:1 Hear this word, you cows of Bashan, that are in the mountain of Samaria, which oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, "Bring forth, and let us drink."
Amos 4:2 The Lord GOD has sworn by His holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that He will take you away with hooks, and your posterity with fishhooks.

---

1 [Note: robbery; or, plunder]

Amos 4:3 And you shall go out at the breaches *in the walls*, every cow *following* that which is before her; and you shall cast them into the palace", says the LORD.
Amos 4:4 "Come to Bethel, and transgress; at Gilgal multiply transgression; and bring your sacrifices every morning, and your tithes after three years:
Amos 4:5 And offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven, and proclaim and publish the free *will* offerings *by burning*: For this you like, O you children of Israel", says the Lord GOD. [1]
Amos 4:6 "And I have also given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and *a* want of bread in all your places: Yet you have not returned to Me", says the LORD.
Amos 4:7 "And I also have withheld the rain from you, when there were yet three months *until* the harvest: And I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: One piece of land was rained upon, and the piece of land upon which it did not rain withered.
Amos 4:8 So two or three cities wandered to one city, to drink water; but they were not satisfied: Yet you have not returned to Me", says the LORD.
Amos 4:9 "I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: When your gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, the palmerworm devoured them: Yet you have not returned to Me", says the LORD.
Amos 4:10 "I have sent the pestilence among you after the manner of Egypt: I have slain your young men with the sword, and have taken away your horses; and I have made the stink of your camps to come up to your nostrils: Yet you have not returned to Me", says the LORD. [2]
Amos 4:11 "I have overthrown some of you, as God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and you were as a firebrand plucked out of the burning: Yet you have not returned to Me", says the LORD.
Amos 4:12 "Therefore thus I will do to you, O Israel: And because I will do this to you, prepare to meet your God, O Israel."
Amos 4:13 For lo, He that forms the mountains, and creates the wind, and declares to man what His thought is, that makes the morning darkness, and treads upon the high places of the earth, The LORD, The God of hosts, is His name. [3]

Chapter 5

Amos 5:1 Hear this word which I take up against you, even a lamentation, O house of Israel.
Amos 5:2 The virgin of Israel has fallen; she shall rise no more: She is forsaken upon her land; there is none to raise her up.
Amos 5:3 For thus says the Lord GOD; "The city that went out by a thousand shall leave a hundred, and that which went forth by a hundred shall leave ten, to the house of Israel."
Amos 5:4 For thus says the LORD to the house of Israel, "Seek Me, and you shall live:
Amos 5:5 But do not seek Bethel, nor enter into Gilgal, and do not pass over to Beersheba: For Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and Bethel shall come to nothing.
Amos 5:6 Seek the LORD, and you shall live; lest He break out like fire in the house of Joseph, and devour it, and there be none to quench it in Bethel.
Amos 5:7 You who turn judgment to wormwood, and leave off righteousness *on* the earth,
Amos 5:8 seek Him that makes the seven stars and Orion, and turns the shadow of death into the morning, and makes the day dark with night: That calls for the waters of the sea, and pours them out upon the face of the earth: The LORD is His name:

---

1 [Note: this you like: In Hebrew, so you love]
2 [Note: after the manner; or, in the way]
3 [Note: wind; or, spirit]

Amos 5:9 That strengthens the plundered against the strong, so that the plundered shall come against the fortress.
Amos 5:10 They hate him that rebukes in the gate, and they abhor him that speaks uprightly.
Amos 5:11 Therefore, as much as your treading is upon the poor, and you take burdens of wheat from him: You have built houses of hewn stone, but you shall not dwell in them; you have planted pleasant vineyards, but you shall not drink wine from them.
Amos 5:12 For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: They afflict the just, they take a bribe, and they turn aside the poor in the gate from their rights.
Amos 5:13 Therefore the prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it is an evil time.
Amos 5:14 Seek good, and not evil, that you may live: And so the LORD, the God of hosts, shall be with you, as you have spoken.
Amos 5:15 Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: It may be that the LORD God of hosts will be gracious to the remnant of Joseph.
Amos 5:16 Therefore the LORD, the God of hosts, the Lord, said thus; "Wailing shall be in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, 'Alas! Alas!' And they shall call the farmer to mourning, and such as are skillful of lamentation to wailing.
Amos 5:17 And *there* shall be wailing in all vineyards: For I will pass through you", says the LORD.
Amos 5:18 Woe to you that desire the day of the LORD! To what end is it for you? The day of the LORD is darkness, and not light.
Amos 5:19 As if a man fled from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.
Amos 5:20 Shall not the day of the LORD be darkness, and not light? Even very dark, and no brightness in it?
Amos 5:21 I hate, I despise your feast days, and I will not smell *scents* in your solemn assemblies. [1]
Amos 5:22 Though you offer me burnt offerings and your food offerings, I will not accept them: Neither will I regard the peace offerings of your fat *domestic* beasts. [2]
Amos 5:23 Take away the noise of your songs from Me; for I will not hear the melody of your viols.
Amos 5:24 But let judgment run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream.
Amos 5:25 Have you offered to Me sacrifices and offerings in the barren wilderness forty years, O house of Israel?
Amos 5:26 But you have borne the tabernacle of your Moloch and Chiun, your images, the star of your god, which you made *for* yourselves.
Amos 5:27 Therefore I will cause you to go into captivity beyond Damascus", says the LORD, Whose name is The God of hosts.

Chapter 6

Amos 6:1 Woe to those that are at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountain of Samaria, which are named chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel came!
Amos 6:2 Pass over to Calneh, and see; and from there go to Hamath the great: Then go down to Gath of the Philistines: Are they better than these kingdoms? Or their border greater than your border?

---

1 [Note: solemn assemblies; or, holy days]
2 [Note: peace offerings; or, thank offerings]

Amos 6:3 You that assume the evil day *is* far away, and cause the seat of violence to come near; [1]
Amos 6:4 that lie on beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall;
Amos 6:5 that chant to the sound of the viol, and invent instruments of music for themselves, like David;
Amos 6:6 that drink wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief ointments: But they are not grieved for the affliction of Joseph.
Amos 6:7 Therefore, they shall now go captive with the first *of them* that go captive, and the banquet of those that stretched themselves *out* shall be removed.
Amos 6:8 The Lord GOD has sworn by Himself, says the LORD the God of hosts, "I abhor the excellency of Jacob, and hate his palaces: Therefore I will deliver up the city with all that is in it.
Amos 6:9 And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.
Amos 6:10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he that burns him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say to him that is by the sides of the house, "Are there still any with you?" And he shall say, "No." Then he shall say, "Hold your tongue: For we may not make mention of the name of the LORD."
Amos 6:11 For, behold, the LORD commands, and He will smite the great house with breaches, and the little house with cracks.
Amos 6:12 Shall horses run upon the rock? Will one plow there with oxen? For you have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into hemlock:
Amos 6:13 You *who* rejoice in a worthless thing, which say, "Have we not taken to ourselves horns by our own strength?"
Amos 6:14 "But, behold, I will raise up a nation against you, O house of Israel", says the LORD the God of hosts; "and they shall afflict you from the *entranceway* of Hemath to the river of the barren wilderness." [2]

Chapter 7

Amos 7:1 Thus has the Lord GOD showed to me; and behold, He formed grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and lo, it was the latter growth after the king's mowings. [1]
Amos 7:2 And it came to pass, that when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, "O Lord GOD, forgive, I beseech You: By whom shall Jacob arise? For he is small."
Amos 7:3 The LORD repented for this: "It shall not be", says the LORD.
Amos 7:4 Thus has the Lord GOD showed to me: And behold, the Lord GOD called to contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and ate up a part.
Amos 7:5 Then I said, "O Lord GOD, cease, I beseech You: By whom shall Jacob arise? For he is small."
Amos 7:6 The LORD repented for this: "This also shall not be", says the Lord GOD.
Amos 7:7 Thus he showed me: And behold, the Lord stood upon a wall made by a plumb-line, with a plumb line in His hand.
Amos 7:8 And the LORD said to me, "Amos, what do you see?" And I said, "A plumb-line." Then the Lord said, "Behold, I will set a plumb-line in the midst of My people Israel: I will not again pass by them any more:

---

1 [Note: seat; or, habitation]
2 [Note: river; or, valley]
1 [Note: grasshoppers; or, green worms]

Amos 7:9 And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and I will rise against the house of Jeroboam with the sword."
Amos 7:10 Then Amaziah the priest of Bethel sent to Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, "Amos has conspired against you in the midst of the house of Israel: The land is not able to bear all his words.
Amos 7:11 For thus says Amos, 'Jeroboam shall die by the sword, and Israel shall surely be led away captive out of their own land.' "
Amos 7:12 Also Amaziah said to Amos, "O you seer, go, flee away into the land of Judah, and there eat bread, and prophesy there:
Amos 7:13 But do not prophesy again any more at Bethel: For it is the king's chapel, and it is the king's court." [2] [3]
Amos 7:14 Then Amos answered, and said to Amaziah, "I was not *a* prophet, neither was I a prophet's son; but I was a herdsman, and a gatherer of sycamore fruit: [4]
Amos 7:15 And the LORD took me as I followed the flock, and the LORD said to me, 'Go, prophesy to My people Israel.'
Amos 7:16 Now therefore hear the word of the LORD: You say, 'Do not prophesy against Israel, and do not drop your word against the house of Isaac.'
Amos 7:17 Therefore thus says the LORD; 'Your wife shall be a harlot in the city, and your sons and your daughters shall fall by the sword, and your land shall be divided by line; and you shall die in a polluted land: And Israel shall surely go forth into captivity from his land.' "

Chapter 8

Amos 8:1 Thus has the Lord GOD showed to me: And behold a basket of summer fruit.
Amos 8:2 And he said, "Amos, what do you see?" And I said, "A basket of summer fruit." Then the LORD said to me, "The end has come upon My people of Israel; I will not again pass by them any more.
Amos 8:3 And the songs of the temple shall be howlings in that day", says the Lord GOD: "There shall be many dead bodies in every place; they shall cast them forth with silence." [1]
Amos 8:4 Hear this, O you that swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to fail,
Amos 8:5 saying, "When will the new moon be gone, that we may sell grain? And the Sabbath, that we may set forth wheat, making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and falsifying the balances by deceit? [2]
Amos 8:6 That we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; yes, and sell the refuse of the wheat?"
Amos 8:7 The LORD has sworn by the excellency of Jacob, "Surely I will never forget any of their works.
Amos 8:8 Shall the land not tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwells in it? And it shall wholly rise up as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.
Amos 8:9 And it shall come to pass in that day", says the Lord GOD, "that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day:

---

[2] [Note: chapel; or, sanctuary]
[3] [Note: king's court: In Hebrew, house of the kingdom]
[4] [Note: sycamore fruit; or, wild figs]
[1] [Note: shall be howlings: In Hebrew, shall howl]
[2] [Note: new moon; or, month]

Amos 8:10 And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end of it as a bitter day.
Amos 8:11 Behold, the days come", says the Lord GOD, "that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD:
Amos 8:12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find it.
Amos 8:13 In that day the fair virgins and young men shall faint for thirst.
Amos 8:14 Those that swear by the sin of Samaria, and say, 'Your God, O Dan, lives'; and, 'The manner of Beersheba lives'; even they shall fall, and never rise up again." [3]

Chapter 9

Amos 9:1 I saw the Lord standing upon the altar: And He said, "Smite the lintel of the door, that the posts may shake: And cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: He that flees from them shall not flee away, and he that escapes from them shall not be delivered. [1]
Amos 9:2 Though they dig into hell, there My hand shall take them; though they climb up to heaven, there I will bring them down:
Amos 9:3 And though they hide themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search and take them out from there; and though they hide from My sight in the bottom of the sea, there I will command the serpent, and he shall bite them:
Amos 9:4 And though they go into captivity before their enemies, I will command the sword in that place, and it shall slay them: And I will set My eyes upon them for evil, and not for good."
Amos 9:5 And the Lord GOD of hosts is He that touches the land, and it shall melt, and all that dwell in it shall mourn: And it shall rise up wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.
Amos 9:6 It is He that builds His stories in the heaven, and has founded His troop *on* the earth; He that calls for the waters of the sea, and pours them out upon the face of the earth: The LORD is His name. [2] [3]
Amos 9:7 "Are you not as children of the Ethiopians to Me, O children of Israel?", says the LORD. "Have I not brought up Israel out of the land of Egypt? And the Philistines from Caphtor, and the Syrians from Kir?
Amos 9:8 Behold, the eyes of the Lord GOD are upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy it from off the face of the earth; except that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob", says the LORD.
Amos 9:9 "For lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, as grain is sifted in a sieve, yet the smallest grain shall not fall upon the earth. [4] [5]
Amos 9:10 All the sinners of My people shall die by the sword, which say, 'The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.'
Amos 9:11 In that day I will raise up the tabernacle of David that has fallen, and close up *its* breaches; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old:

---

[3] [Note: manner: In Hebrew, way]
[1] [Note: cut; or, wound]
[2] [Note: stories; or, spheres: In Hebrew, ascensions]
[3] [Note: troop; or, bundle]
[4] [Note: sift: In Hebrew, cause to move]
[5] [Note: grain: In Hebrew, stone]

Amos 9:12 That they may possess the remnant of Edom, and of all the heathen, which are called by My name", says the LORD that does this.
Amos 9:13 "Behold, the days come", says the LORD, "that the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that sows seed; and the mountains shall drop sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt. [6]
Amos 9:14 And I will bring *home* again the captivity of My people of Israel, and they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink *its* wine; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them.
Amos 9:15 And I will plant them upon their land, and they shall no *longer* be pulled up out of their land which I have given them", says the LORD your God.

Obadiah

Chapter 1

Obad 1:1 The vision of Obadiah. Thus says the Lord GOD concerning Edom; We have heard a rumor from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, "Arise, and let us rise up against her in battle."
Obad 1:2 Behold, I have made you small among the heathen: You are greatly despised.
Obad 1:3 The pride of your heart has deceived you, you that dwell in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation is high; that says in his heart, 'Who shall bring me down to the ground?'
Obad 1:4 Though you exalt yourself as the eagle, and though you set your nest among the stars, I will bring you down from there", says the LORD.
Obad 1:5 If thieves came to you, if robbers by night, (how you are cut off!) would they not have stolen until they had enough? If the grape-gatherers came to you, would they not leave some grapes? [1]
Obad 1:6 How the things of Esau are searched out! How his hidden things are sought *for* up *and down*!
Obad 1:7 All the men of your confederacy have brought you even to the border: The men that were at peace with you have deceived you, and prevailed against you; that they eat your bread have laid a wound under you: There is no understanding in him. [2]
Obad 1:8 Shall I not in that day even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau?", says the LORD.
Obad 1:9 "And your mighty men, O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter.
Obad 1:10 Shame shall cover you for your violence against your brother Jacob, and you shall be cut off forever.
Obad 1:11 In the day that you stood on the other side, in the day that the strangers carried his forces away captive, and foreigners entered into his gates, and cast lots upon Jerusalem, even you were as one of them.

---

6 [Note: sweet; or, new]
1 [Note: some grapes; or, some gleanings]
2 [Note: in him; or, of it]

Obad 1:12 But you should not have looked on the day of your brother in the day that he became a stranger; neither should you have rejoiced over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; neither should you have spoken proudly in the day of distress. [3]
Obad 1:13 You should not have entered into the gate of My people in the day of their calamity; yes, you should not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid hands on their substance in the day of their calamity; [4]
Obad 1:14 neither should you have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither should you have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.
Obad 1:15 For the day of the LORD is near upon all the heathen: As you have done, it shall be done to you: Your just retribution shall return upon your own head.
Obad 1:16 For as you have drunk upon My holy mountain, so shall all the heathen drink continually, yes, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been. [5]
Obad 1:17 But upon Mount Zion shall be deliverance, and there shall be holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions. [6] [7]
Obad 1:18 And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle *inside* them, and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau"; for the LORD has spoken it.
Obad 1:19 And those of the south shall possess the mount of Esau; *as shall also* those of the plain of the Philistines: And they shall possess the fields of Ephraim, and the fields of Samaria: And Benjamin shall possess Gilead.
Obad 1:20 And the captivity of this army of the children of Israel shall possess that of the Canaanites, even to Zarephath; and the captivity of Jerusalem, which is in Sepharad, shall possess the cities of the south.
Obad 1:21 And saviors shall come up on Mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the kingdom shall be the LORD's.

Jonah

Chapter 1

Jonah 1:1 Now the word of the LORD came to Jonah the son of Amittai, saying,
Jonah 1:2 "Arise, go to Nineveh, that great city, and cry out against it; for their wickedness has come up before me."
Jonah 1:3 But Jonah rose up to flee to Tarshish from the presence of the LORD, and went down to Joppa; and he found a ship going to Tarshish: So he paid the fare *for* it, and went down into it, to go with them to Tarshish *away* from the presence of the LORD.
Jonah 1:4 But the LORD sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was likely to be broken.

---

[3] [Note: spoken proudly: In Hebrew, magnified your mouth]
[4] [Note: substance; or, forces]
[5] [Note: swallow down; or, sup up]
[6] [Note: deliverance; or, those that escape]
[7] [Note: there shall be holiness; or, it shall be holy]

Jonah 1:5 Then the mariners were afraid, and every man cried out to his god, and cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to lighten it of them. But Jonah had gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep.
Jonah 1:6 So the shipmaster came to him, and said to him, "What do you intend, O sleeper? Arise, call upon your God, if *it is that* God will think upon us, *then we may* not perish."
Jonah 1:7 And everyone said to his fellow *associate*, "Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us." So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah.
Jonah 1:8 Then they said to him, "Tell us, we implore you, for whose cause is this evil upon us; What is your occupation? And from where do you come? What is your country? And of what people are you?"
Jonah 1:9 And he said to them, "I am a Hebrew; and I fear the LORD, the God of heaven, which has made the sea and the dry land."
Jonah 1:10 Then the men were exceedingly afraid, and said to him, "Why have you done this?" For the men knew that he fled from the presence of the LORD, because He had told them.
Jonah 1:11 Then they said to him, "What shall we do to you, that the sea may be calm to us?" For the sea worked *up and down up and down*, and was tempestuous.
Jonah 1:12 And he said to them, "Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm to you: For I know that for my sake this great tempest is upon you."
Jonah 1:13 Nevertheless the men rowed hard to bring it to the land; but they could not: For the sea worked *up and down*, and was tempestuous against them.
Jonah 1:14 Therefore they cried out to the LORD, and said, "We beseech You, O LORD, we beseech You, do not let us perish for this man's life, and do not lay upon us innocent blood: For You, O LORD, have done as it pleased You."
Jonah 1:15 So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: And the sea ceased from her raging.
Jonah 1:16 Then the men feared the LORD exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice to the LORD, and made vows.
Jonah 1:17 Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.

Chapter 2

Jonah 2:1 Then Jonah prayed to the LORD his God out of the fish's belly,
Jonah 2:2 and said, "I cried by reason of my affliction to the LORD, and He heard me; out of the belly of hell I cried out, and You heard my voice.
Jonah 2:3 For you had cast me into the deep, in the midst of the seas; and the floods compassed around me: All Your billows and Your waves passed over me.
Jonah 2:4 Then I said, 'I am cast out of Your sight; yet I will look again toward Your holy temple.'
Jonah 2:5 The waters encompassed me, even to the soul: The depth closed me *in* all around, the weeds were wrapped about my head.
Jonah 2:6 I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars was about me forever: Yet You have brought up my life from corruption, O LORD my God.
Jonah 2:7 When my soul fainted within me I remembered the LORD: And my prayer came in to You, into Your holy temple.
Jonah 2:8 Those that observe lying vanities forsake their own mercy.
Jonah 2:9 But I will sacrifice to You with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that which I have vowed. Salvation is of the LORD."

Jonah 2:10 And the LORD spoke to the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.

Chapter 3

Jonah 3:1 And the word of the LORD came to Jonah the second time, saying,
Jonah 3:2 "Arise, go to Nineveh, that great city, and preach to it the preaching that I bid you."
Jonah 3:3 So Jonah arose, and went to Nineveh, according to the word of the LORD. Now Nineveh was an exceedingly large city of three days' journey *across*.
Jonah 3:4 And Jonah began to enter into the city one day's journey, and he cried out, and said, "Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown."
Jonah 3:5 So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.
Jonah 3:6 For word came to the king of Nineveh, and he arose from his throne, and he set apart his robe from him, and covered himself with sackcloth, and sat in ashes.
Jonah 3:7 And he caused it to be proclaimed and published throughout Nineveh by the decree of the king and his nobles, saying, "Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste anything: Let them not feed, nor drink water:
Jonah 3:8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily to God: Yes, let everyone turn from his evil way, and from the violence that is in their hands.
Jonah 3:9 Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from His fierce anger, that we do not perish?"
Jonah 3:10 And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that He had said that He would do to them; and He did not do it.

Chapter 4

Jonah 4:1 But it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry.
Jonah 4:2 And he prayed to the LORD, and said, "I implore You, O LORD, was this not my concern, when I was still in my country? Therefore I fled beforehand to Tarshish: For I knew that You are a gracious God, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and You repent of the evil.
Jonah 4:3 Therefore, O LORD, take now, I beseech You, my life from me; for it is better for me to die than to live.
Jonah 4:4 Then the LORD said, "Do you do well to be angry?"
Jonah 4:5 So Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and made himself a booth there, and sat under it in the shadow, until he might see what would become of the city.
Jonah 4:6 And the LORD God prepared a gourd, and made it to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Jonah was exceedingly glad *because* of the gourd.
Jonah 4:7 But God prepared a worm when the morning dawned the next day, and it smote the gourd *such* that it withered.
Jonah 4:8 And it came to pass, when the sun arose, that God prepared a vehement east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, such that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, "It is better for me to die than to live."
Jonah 4:9 And God said to Jonah, "Do you do well to be angry on account of the gourd?" And he said, "I do well to be angry, even to death."
Jonah 4:10 Then the LORD said, "You have had pity on the gourd, for which you have not labored, neither made it grow; which came up in a night, and perished in a night:

Jonah 4:11 And should I not spare Nineveh, that large city, in which are more than one hundred and twenty thousand people that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and also many domestic beasts?"

Micah

Chapter 1

Mic 1:1 The word of the LORD that came to Micah the Morasthite in the days of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem.
Mic 1:2 Hear, all you people; hearken, O earth, and all that is in it: And let the Lord GOD be witness against you, the Lord from His holy temple.
Mic 1:3 For, behold, the LORD comes forth out of His place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth.
Mic 1:4 And the mountains shall be molten under Him, and the valleys shall be split apart, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down a steep place.
Mic 1:5 All this is for the transgression of Jacob, and for the sins of the house of Israel. What is the transgression of Jacob? Is it not Samaria? And what are the high places of Judah? Are they not Jerusalem?
Mic 1:6 "Therefore I will make Samaria as a heap of the field, and as plantings of a vineyard: And I will pour down *its* stones into the valley, and I will discover *its* foundations.
Mic 1:7 And all the graven images of *it* shall be beaten to pieces, and all *its* hires shall be burned with the fire, and all *its* idols I will lay desolate: For she gathered it from the hire of a harlot, and they shall return to the hire of a harlot."
Mic 1:8 Therefore I will wail and howl, I will go stripped and naked: I will make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the owls.
Mic 1:9 For her wound is incurable; for it has come to Judah; it has come to the gate of My people, even to Jerusalem.
Mic 1:10 Do not declare it at Gath, do not weep at all: In the house of Aphrah roll yourself in the dust.
Mic 1:11 Pass *on* your way, you inhabitant of Saphir, having your shame naked: The inhabitant of Zaanan did not come forth in the mourning of Bethezel; he shall receive from you his standing.
Mic 1:12 For the inhabitant of Maroth waited carefully for good: But evil came down from the LORD to the gate of Jerusalem.
Mic 1:13 O you inhabitant of Lachish, bind the chariot to the swift beast: She is the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Zion: For the transgressions of Israel were found in you.
Mic 1:14 Therefore you shall give presents to Moreshethgath: The houses of Achzib shall be a lie to the kings of Israel.
Mic 1:15 Yet I will bring an heir to you, O inhabitant of Mareshah: He shall come to Adullam, the glory of Israel.
Mic 1:16 Make yourself bald, and shave yourself for your delicate children; enlarge your baldness as the eagle; for they have gone into captivity *away* from you.

Chapter 2

Mic 2:1 Woe to those that devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! When the morning is light, they practice it, because it is in the power of their hand.

Mic 2:2 And they covet fields, and take them by violence; and houses, and take them away: So they oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage. [1]
Mic 2:3 Therefore thus says the LORD; "Behold, against this family I devise an evil, from which you shall not remove your necks; neither shall you go haughtily: For this time is evil.
Mic 2:4 In that day one shall take up a parable against you, and lament with a doleful lamentation, and say, 'We are utterly pillaged: He has changed the portion of my people: How He has removed it from me! Turning away He has divided our fields.' "
Mic 2:5 Therefore you shall have none that shall cast a cord by lot in the congregation of the LORD.
Mic 2:6 "Do not prophesy", they say to those that prophesy: They shall not prophesy to them, that they shall not take shame.
Mic 2:7 "O you that are named the house of Jacob, is the Spirit of the LORD confined? Are these His doings? Do not My words do good to him that walks uprightly?
Mic 2:8 Even of late My people are risen up as an enemy: You pull off the robe with the garment from those that pass by securely, as men averse from war.
Mic 2:9 You all have cast out the women of My people from their pleasant houses; from their children you have taken away My glory forever. [2]
Mic 2:10 Arise, and depart; for this is not your rest: Because it is polluted, it shall destroy you, even with a sore destruction.
Mic 2:11 If a man walking in the spirit and falsehood *speaks* lies, saying, 'I will prophesy to you from wine and from strong drink'; he shall even be the prophet of this people.
Mic 2:12 I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of you; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: They shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men.
Mic 2:13 The breaker has come up before them: They have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and have gone out by it: And their king shall pass before them, and the LORD on the head of them."

Chapter 3

Mic 3:1 And I said, "Hear, I implore you, O heads of Jacob, and all you princes of the house of Israel; Is it not for you to know judgment?
Mic 3:2 Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones;
Mic 3:3 who also eat the flesh of My people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron."
Mic 3:4 Then they shall cry to the LORD, but He will not hear them: He will even hide His face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves badly in their doings.
Mic 3:5 Thus says the LORD concerning the prophets that make My people err, that bite with their teeth, and cry, "Peace"; and he that does not put into their mouths, they even prepare war against him.
Mic 3:6 Therefore night shall be to you, that you all shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark to you, that you shall not divine; and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them.

---

1 [Note: oppress; or, defraud]
2 [Note: women; or, wives]

Mic 3:7 Then the seers shall be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: Yes, they shall all cover their lips; for there is no answer from God."
Mic 3:8 But truly I am full of power by the Spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, to declare to Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin.
Mic 3:9 Hear this, I implore you, all you heads of the house of Jacob, and princes of the house of Israel, that abhor judgment, and pervert all equity.
Mic 3:10 They build up Zion with blood, and Jerusalem with iniquity.
Mic 3:11 The heads of *it* judge for reward, and *its* priests teach for hire, and *its* prophets divine for money: Yet they will lean upon the LORD, and say, "Is not the LORD among us? No evil can come upon us."
Mic 3:12 Therefore for your sake Zion shall be plowed as a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.

Chapter 4

Mic 4:1 But in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established on the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow to it.
Mic 4:2 And many nations shall come, and say, "Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and He will teach us of His ways, and we will walk in His paths": For the law shall go forth from Zion, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.
Mic 4:3 And He shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: Nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.
Mic 4:4 But they shall sit, every man, under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make them afraid: For the mouth of the LORD of hosts has spoken it.
Mic 4:5 For all people will walk, every one, in the name of his god, and we will walk in the name of the LORD our God forever and ever.
Mic 4:6 "In that day", says the LORD, "I will assemble her that limps, and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted;
Mic 4:7 and I will make her that limped a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: And the LORD shall reign over them in Mount Zion from now on, even forever.
Mic 4:8 And you, O tower of the flock, the stronghold of the daughter of Zion, to you it shall come, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem."
Mic 4:9 Now why do you cry out aloud? Is there no king in you? Has your counselor perished? For pangs have taken you as a woman in travail.
Mic 4:10 Be in pain, and labor to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail: For now you shall go forth out of the city, and you shall dwell in the field, and you shall even go to Babylon; there you shall be delivered; there the LORD shall redeem you from the hand of your enemies.
Mic 4:11 Now also many nations are gathered against you, that say, "Let her be defiled, and let our eye look upon Zion."
Mic 4:12 But they do not know the thoughts of the LORD, neither do they understand His counsel: For He shall gather them as the sheaves into the floor.
Mic 4:13 "Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion: For I will make your horn iron, and I will make your hoofs brass: And you shall beat in pieces many people: And I will consecrate their gain to the LORD, and their substance to the Lord of the whole earth."

Chapter 5

Mic 5:1 Now gather yourself in troops, O daughter of troops: He has laid siege against us: They shall smite the judge of Israel upon the cheek with a rod.
Mic 5:2 "But you, Bethlehem Ephratah, though you are little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of you He shall come forth to Me that is to be Ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting."
Mic 5:3 Therefore He will give them up, until the time that she which travails has brought forth: Then the remnant of His brethren shall return to the children of Israel.
Mic 5:4 And He shall stand and feed in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD His God; and they shall abide: For now He shall be great to the ends of the earth.
Mic 5:5 And this Man shall be the peace, when the Assyrian shall come into our land: And when he shall tread in our palaces, then we shall raise against him seven shepherds, and eight principal men. [1]
Mic 5:6 And they shall waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of Nimrod in *its entranceways*: Thus He shall deliver us from the Assyrian, when he comes into our land, and when he treads within our borders.
Mic 5:7 And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as a dew from the LORD, as the showers upon the grass, that does not tarry on account of man, nor wait for the sons of men.
Mic 5:8 And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people as a lion among the wild beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep: Who, if he goes through, both treads down, and tears in pieces, and none can deliver.
Mic 5:9 Your hand shall be lifted up upon your adversaries, and all your enemies shall be cut off.
Mic 5:10 And it shall come to pass in that day", says the LORD, "that I will cut off your horses out of the midst of you, and I will destroy your chariots:
Mic 5:11 And I will cut off the cities of your land, and throw down all your strongholds:
Mic 5:12 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of your hand; and you shall have no more soothsayers:
Mic 5:13 I will also cut off your graven images, and your standing images out of the midst of you; and you shall not worship the work of your hands *any more*. [2]
Mic 5:14 And I will pluck up your groves out of the midst of you: In like manner I will destroy your cities.
Mic 5:15 And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have *never* heard *of*."

Chapter 6

Mic 6:1 Hear now what the LORD says; "Arise, contend yourselves before the mountains, and let the hills hear your voice.
Mic 6:2 Hear, O mountains, the LORD's controversy, and you strong foundations of the earth: For the LORD has a controversy with His people, and He will plead with Israel.
Mic 6:3 O My people, what have I done to you? And in what respect have I wearied you? Testify against Me.

---

1 [Note: principal: In Hebrew, princes of]
2 [Note: standing images; or, statues]

Mic 6:4 For I brought you up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of servants; and I sent Moses, Aaron, and Miriam before you.
Mic 6:5 O My people, remember now what Balak king of Moab consulted, and what Balaam the son of Beor answered him from Shittim to Gilgal; that all of you may know the righteousness of the LORD."
Mic 6:6 With what shall I come before the LORD, and bow myself before the high God? Shall I come before Him with burnt offerings, with calves of a year old?
Mic 6:7 Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of rivers of oil? Shall I give my firstborn for my transgression, the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul?
Mic 6:8 He has shown you, O man, what is good; and what does the LORD require of you, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with your God?
Mic 6:9 The LORD's voice cries to the city, and the man of wisdom shall see Your name: "Hear the rod all you, and Who has appointed it.
Mic 6:10 Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the scant measure that is abominable?
Mic 6:11 Shall I count them pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights?
Mic 6:12 For *their* rich men are full of violence, and *its* inhabitants have spoken lies, and their tongue is deceitful in their mouth.
Mic 6:13 Therefore I also will make you sick in smiting you, in making you desolate because of your sins.
Mic 6:14 You shall eat, but not be satisfied; and your casting down shall be in the midst of you; and you shall take hold, but shall not deliver; and that which you deliver I will give up to the sword.
Mic 6:15 You shall sow, but you shall not reap; you shall tread the olives, but you shall not anoint yourself with oil; and *tread* sweet wine, but shall not drink wine.
Mic 6:16 For the statutes of Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of Ahab, and you walk in their counsels; that I should make you a desolation, and *its* inhabitants a hissing: Therefore all of you shall bear the reproach of My people."

Chapter 7

Mic 7:1 Woe is me! For I am as when they have gathered the summer fruits, as the grape-gleanings of the vintage: There is no cluster to eat: My soul desired the first ripe fruit.
Mic 7:2 The good man has perished out of the earth: And there is none upright among men: They all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man, his brother, with a net. [1]
Mic 7:3 That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asks, and the judge asks for a reward; and the great man, he utters his mischievous desire: So they wrap it up. [2]
Mic 7:4 The best of them is as a brier: The most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge: The day of your watchmen and your visitation comes; now shall be their perplexity.
Mic 7:5 Do not trust in a friend, do not put your confidence in a guide: Keep the doors of your mouth from her that lies in your bosom.
Mic 7:6 For the son dishonors the father, the daughter rises up against her mother, the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; a man's enemies are the men of his own house.
Mic 7:7 Therefore I will look to the LORD; I will wait for the God of my salvation: My God will hear me.

---

1 [Note: good; or, godly, or, merciful]
2 [Note: his mischievous desire: In Hebrew, the mischief of his soul]

Mic 7:8 Rejoice not against me, O my enemy: When I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the LORD shall be a light to me.
Mic 7:9 I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against Him, until He pleads my cause, and executes judgment for me: He will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold His righteousness.
Mic 7:10 Then she that is my enemy shall see it, and shame shall cover her who said to me, "Where is the LORD your God?" My eyes shall behold her: Now she shall be trodden down as the mire of the streets.
Mic 7:11 In the day that your walls are to be built, in that day the decree shall be far removed.
Mic 7:12 Also in that day he shall even come to you from Assyria, and from the fortified cities, and from the fortress even to the river, and from sea to sea, and from mountain to mountain.
Mic 7:13 Notwithstanding, the land shall be desolate because of those that dwell in it, for the fruit of their doings.
Mic 7:14 Feed your people with your rod, the flock of your heritage, which dwell solitarily in the woods, in the middle of Carmel: Let them feed in Bashan and Gilead, as in the days of old.
Mic 7:15 "According to the days of your coming out of the land of Egypt, I will show him marvelous things."
Mic 7:16 The nations shall see and be confounded at all their might: They shall lay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf.
Mic 7:17 They shall lick the dust like a serpent, they shall move out of their holes like worms of the earth: They shall be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall fear because of You.
Mic 7:18 Who is a God like You, that pardons iniquity, and passes by the transgression of the remnant of His heritage? He does not maintain His anger forever, because He delights in mercy.
Mic 7:19 He will return again, He will have compassion upon us; He will subdue our iniquities; and You will cast all their sins into the depths of the sea.
Mic 7:20 You will perform the truth to Jacob, and the mercy to Abraham, which You have sworn to our fathers from the days of old.

Nahum

Chapter 1

Nah 1:1 The burden of Nineveh. The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite.
Nah 1:2 God is jealous, and the LORD revenges; the LORD revenges, and is furious; the LORD will take vengeance on His adversaries, and He reserves wrath for His enemies.
Nah 1:3 The LORD is slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked: The LORD has His way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of His feet.
Nah 1:4 He rebukes the sea, and makes it dry, and dries up all the rivers: Bashan languishes, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebanon languishes.
Nah 1:5 The mountains quake at Him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at His presence, yes, the world, and all that dwell in it.
Nah 1:6 Who can stand before His indignation? And who can abide in the fierceness of His anger? His fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by Him. [1]
Nah 1:7 The LORD is good, a stronghold in the day of trouble; and He knows those that trust in Him.

---

[1] [Note: abide: In Hebrew, stand up]

Nah 1:8 But with an overrunning flood He will make an utter end of *that* place, and darkness shall pursue His enemies.
Nah 1:9 What do all you imagine against the LORD? He will make an utter end *of it*: Affliction shall not rise up the second time.
Nah 1:10 For while they are entwined together as thorns, and while they are drunken as drunkards, they shall be devoured as fully dried stubble.
Nah 1:11 There is one *that* comes out of you, that imagines evil against the LORD, a wicked counselor. [2]
Nah 1:12 Thus says the LORD; "Though they be quiet, and likewise many, yet they shall be cut down, when he shall pass through. Though I have afflicted you, I will afflict you no more.
Nah 1:13 For now I will break his yoke from off you, and will burst your bonds apart."
Nah 1:14 And the LORD has given a commandment concerning you, that, "Your name will not be sown any more: I will cut off the graven image and the molten image out of the house of your gods: I will make your grave; for you are vile."
Nah 1:15 Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that brings good tidings, that publishes peace! O Judah, keep your solemn feasts, perform your vows: For the wicked shall no longer pass through you; he is utterly cut off. [3]

Chapter 2

Nah 2:1 He that dashes in pieces has come up before your face: Keep the fortification, watch the way, make your loins strong, fortify your power mightily.
Nah 2:2 For the LORD has turned away the excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: For the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine branches.
Nah 2:3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are in scarlet: The chariots shall be with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir trees shall be shaken terribly.
Nah 2:4 The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall jostle one against another in the broad ways: They shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings.
Nah 2:5 He shall recount his nobles: They shall stumble in their walk; they shall make haste to *its* wall, and the defense shall be prepared.
Nah 2:6 The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be dissolved.
Nah 2:7 And Huzzab shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead her as with the voice of doves, beating upon their breasts.
Nah 2:8 But Nineveh is of old like a pool of water: Yet they shall flee away. "Stand, stand", they shall cry; but none shall look back.
Nah 2:9 Take the plunder of silver, take the plunder of gold, all of you: For there is no end of the storehouse and glory proceeding from all the pleasant furnishings.
Nah 2:10 She is empty, and void, and wasted: And the heart melts, and the knees smite together, and much pain is in all loins, and the faces of them all gather blackness.
Nah 2:11 Where is the dwelling of the lions, and the feeding place of the young lions, where the lion, even the old lion, walked, and the lion's whelp, and none made them afraid?
Nah 2:12 The lion tore in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with shred.

---

[2] [Note: a wicked counselor: In Hebrew, a counselor of Belial]
[3] [Note: the wicked: In Hebrew, Belial]

Nah 2:13 "Behold, I am against you", says the LORD of hosts, "and I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour your young lions: And I will cut off your prey from the earth, and the voice of your messengers shall no *longer* be heard."

Chapter 3

Nah 3:1 Woe to the bloody city! It is all full of lies and robbery; the prey does not depart;
Nah 3:2 the noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the prancing horses, and of the jumping chariots.
Nah 3:3 The horseman lifts up both the bright sword and the glittering spear: And there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcasses; and there is no end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses: [1]
Nah 3:4 Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the well-favored harlot, the mistress of witchcrafts, that sells nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts.
Nah 3:5 "Behold, I am against you", says the LORD of hosts; "and I will expose your *lower garments* upon your face, and I will show the nations your nakedness, and the kingdoms your shame.
Nah 3:6 And I will cast abominable filth upon you, and make you vile, and will set you as a gazingstock.
Nah 3:7 And it shall come to pass, that all those that look upon you shall flee from you, and say, 'Nineveh is laid waste: Who will bemoan her?' From where shall I seek comforters for you?"
Nah 3:8 Are you better than populous No, that was situated among the rivers, that had the waters all around it, whose rampart was the sea, and her wall was from the sea? [2]
Nah 3:9 Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength, and it was infinite; Put and Lubim were your helpers.
Nah 3:10 Yet she was carried away, she went into captivity: Her young children also were dashed in pieces at the head of all the streets: And they cast lots for her honorable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.
Nah 3:11 You also shall be drunken: You shall be hid, you also shall seek strength because of the enemy.
Nah 3:12 All your strongholds shall be like fig trees with the first ripe figs: If they are shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.
Nah 3:13 Behold, your people in the midst of you are women: The gates of your land shall be set wide open to your enemies: The fire shall devour your bars.
Nah 3:14 Draw yourself waters for the siege, fortify your strongholds: Go into clay, and tread the mortar, make strong the brick kiln.
Nah 3:15 There the fire shall devour you; the sword shall cut you off, it shall eat you up like the cankerworm: Make yourself many as the cankerworm, make yourself many as the locusts.
Nah 3:16 You have multiplied your merchants above the stars of heaven: The cankerworm spoils, and flees away.
Nah 3:17 Your crowned are as the locusts, and your captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges *on* the cold day, but when the sun arises they flee away, and their place where they are is not known.

---

1 [Note: the bright sword and the glittering spear: In Hebrew, the flame of the sword, and the lightning of the spear]
2 [Note: populous No: In Hebrew, No Amon]

Nah 3:18 Your shepherds slumber, O king of Assyria: Your nobles shall dwell in the dust: Your people are scattered upon the mountains, and no man gathers them.
Nah 3:19 There is no healing of your bruise; your wound is grievous: All that hear the report of you shall clap the hands over you: For upon whom has your wickedness not passed continually?

Habakkuk

Chapter 1

Hab 1:1 The burden which Habakkuk the prophet saw.
Hab 1:2 O LORD, how long shall I cry, and You will not hear? I even cry out to You *on account* of violence, and You will not save!
Hab 1:3 Why do You show me iniquity, and cause me to behold grievance? For plundering and violence are before me: And there are *things* that raise up strife and contention.
Hab 1:4 Therefore the law is slacked, and judgment never goes forth: For the wicked compass around the righteous; therefore wrong judgment proceeds.
Hab 1:5 "Behold among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvelously, all of you: For I will work a feat in your days, which you will not believe, though it is told *to* you.
Hab 1:6 For lo, I raise up the Chaldeans, that bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the breadth of the land, to possess the dwelling places that are not theirs.
Hab 1:7 They are terrible and dreadful: Their judgment and their dignity shall proceed from themselves.
Hab 1:8 Their horses are also swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves: And their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from afar; they shall fly as the eagle that hastens to eat.
Hab 1:9 They shall all come for violence: Their faces shall sup up as the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand.
Hab 1:10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn to them: They shall deride every stronghold; for they shall heap dust, and take it.
Hab 1:11 Then his mind shall change, and he shall pass over, and offend, imputing his power to his god."
Hab 1:12 Are You not from everlasting, O LORD my God, my Holy One? We shall not die. O LORD, You have ordained them for judgment; and, O mighty God, You have established them for correction.
Hab 1:13 You are of purer eyes than to behold evil, and cannot look on iniquity: Why *do* You look upon those that deal treacherously, and hold Your tongue when the wicked devours the man that is more righteous than he?
Hab 1:14 And make men as the fish of the sea, as the creeping things, that have no ruler over them?
Hab 1:15 They take all of them up with the hook, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag*net*: Therefore they rejoice and are glad.
Hab 1:16 Therefore they sacrifice to their net, and burn incense to their drag*net*; because by them their portion is fat, and their meat plenteous.
Hab 1:17 Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare to continually slay the nations?

Chapter 2

Hab 2:1 I will stand on my watch, and set myself upon the tower, and will watch to see what He will say to me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved.
Hab 2:2 And the LORD answered me, and said, "Write the vision, and make it plain upon tablets, that he may run that reads it.
Hab 2:3 For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: Though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry.
Hab 2:4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: But the just shall live by his faith.
Hab 2:5 Yes also, because he transgresses by wine, he is a proud man, neither keeps at home, who enlarges his desire as hell, and is as death, and cannot be satisfied, but gathers to him all nations, and heaps to him all people:
Hab 2:6 Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against him, and say, 'Woe to him that increases that which is not his! How long? And *woe* to him that lades himself with thick clay!'?
Hab 2:7 Shall they not rise up suddenly that *will* bite you, and awake that shall vex you, and you shall be for booty to them?
Hab 2:8 Because you have plundered many nations, all the remnant of the people shall plunder you; because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell in it.
Hab 2:9 Woe to him that covets an evil covetousness to *establish* his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the power of evil!
Hab 2:10 You have consulted shame to *establish* your house by cutting off many people, and have sinned against your soul.
Hab 2:11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beam out of the timber shall answer it.
Hab 2:12 Woe to him that builds a town with blood, and establishes a city by iniquity!
Hab 2:13 Behold, is it not of the LORD of hosts that the people shall labor in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves in quest of much vanity?
Hab 2:14 For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.
Hab 2:15 Woe to him that gives his neighbor drink, that puts your bottle to him, and also makes him drunk, that you may look on their nakedness!
Hab 2:16 You are filled with shame for glory: Drink also, and let your foreskin be uncovered: The cup of the LORD's right hand shall be turned toward you, and shameful spewing shall be on your glory.
Hab 2:17 For the violence of Lebanon shall cover you, and the plunder of beasts, which made them afraid, because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell in it.
Hab 2:18 What profits the graven image that *its* maker has graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work trusts in it, to make dumb idols?
Hab 2:19 Woe to him that says to the wood, 'Awake'; to the dumb stone, 'Arise, it shall teach!' Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and there is no breath at all in the midst of it.
Hab 2:20 But the LORD is in His holy temple: Let all the earth keep silence before Him."

Chapter 3

Hab 3:1 A prayer of Habakkuk the prophet upon Shigionoth.

Hab 3:2 O LORD, I have heard Your speech, and was afraid: O LORD, revive Your work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make *it* known; in wrath remember mercy.
Hab 3:3 God came from Teman, and the Holy One from Mount Paran. Selah. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of His praise.
Hab 3:4 And His brightness was as the light; He had horns coming out of His hand: And there was the hiding of His power.
Hab 3:5 Before Him went the pestilence, and burning coals went forth at His feet.
Hab 3:6 He stood, and measured the earth: He beheld, and drove apart the nations; and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual hills bowed down: His ways are everlasting.
Hab 3:7 I saw the tents of Cushan in affliction: And the curtains of the land of Midian trembled. [1]
Hab 3:8 Was the LORD displeased against the rivers? Was Your anger against the rivers? Was Your wrath against the sea, that You rode upon Your horses and Your chariots of salvation?
Hab 3:9 Your bow was made quite naked, according to the oaths of the tribes, even Your word. Selah. You have cleaved the earth with rivers.
Hab 3:10 The mountains saw You, and they trembled: The overflowing of the water passed by: The deep uttered its voice, and lifted up its hands on high.
Hab 3:11 The sun and moon stood still in their habitation: At the light of Your arrows they went, and at the shining of Your glittering spear.
Hab 3:12 You marched through the land in indignation, You threshed the heathen in anger.
Hab 3:13 You went forth for the salvation of Your people, even for salvation with Your anointed; You wounded the head out of the house of the wicked, by discovering the foundation to the neck. Selah.
Hab 3:14 You struck through the head of his villages with his staffs: They came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: Their rejoicing was to even devour the poor secretly.
Hab 3:15 You walked through the sea with Your horses, through the heap of great waters.
Hab 3:16 When I heard, my belly trembled; my lips quivered at the voice: Rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself, that I might rest in the day of trouble: When he comes up to the people, he will invade them with his troops.
Hab 3:17 Although the fig tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in the vines; the labor of the olive shall fail, and the fields shall yield no food; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls:
Hab 3:18 Yet I will rejoice in the LORD, I will joy in the God of my salvation.
Hab 3:19 The LORD God is my strength, and He will make my feet like hinds' feet, and He will make me to walk upon my high places. To the chief singer on my stringed instruments.

Zephaniah

Chapter 1

Zeph 1:1 The word of the LORD which came to Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of Hizkiah, in the days of Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah.
Zeph 1:2 "I will utterly consume all things from off the land", says the LORD. [1]

---

[1] [Note: Cushan; or, Ethiopia]
[1] [Note: the land: In Hebrew, the face of the land]

Zeph 1:3 "I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fish of the sea, and the stumbling-blocks with the wicked: And I will cut off man from off the land", says the LORD. [2]
Zeph 1:4 "I will also stretch out My hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, and the name of the Chemarims with the priests;
Zeph 1:5 and those that worship the host of heaven upon the housetops; and those that worship and that swear by the LORD, and that swear by Malcham;
Zeph 1:6 and those that are turned back from the LORD; and those that have not sought the LORD, nor inquired for Him."
Zeph 1:7 Hold your peace at the presence of the Lord GOD: For the day of the LORD is at hand: For the LORD has prepared a sacrifice, he has bid his guests. [3]
Zeph 1:8 "And it shall come to pass in the day of the LORD's sacrifice, that I will punish the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are clothed with strange apparel.
Zeph 1:9 On the same day I will also punish all those that leap on the threshold, which fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit.
Zeph 1:10 And it shall come to pass in that day", says the LORD, "that there shall be the noise of a cry from the Fish Gate, and a howling from the second, and a great crashing from the hills.
Zeph 1:11 Howl, you inhabitants of Maktesh, for all the merchant people are cut down; all those that bear silver are cut off.
Zeph 1:12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Jerusalem with candles, and punish the men that are settled on their lees: That say in their heart, 'The LORD will not do good, neither will He do evil.'
Zeph 1:13 Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: They shall also build houses, but not inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, but not drink the wine *of them*."
Zeph 1:14 The great day of the LORD is near, it is near, and hastens greatly, even the voice of the day of the LORD: The mighty man shall cry bitterly there.
Zeph 1:15 That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of destruction and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness,
Zeph 1:16 A day of the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.
Zeph 1:17 "And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD: And their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung."
Zeph 1:18 Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the LORD's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of His jealousy: For He shall even make a speedy riddance of all those that dwell in the land.

Chapter 2

Zeph 2:1 Gather yourselves together, yes, gather together, O undesired nation;
Zeph 2:2 before the decree is brought forth, before the day passes as the chaff, before the fierce anger of the LORD comes upon you, before the day of the LORD's anger comes upon you.

---

[2] [Note: stumbling-blocks; or, idols]
[3] [Note: bid: In Hebrew, sanctified]

Zeph 2:3 Seek the LORD, all you meek of the earth, which have worked His judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: It may be you all shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.
Zeph 2:4 For Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation: They shall drive out Ashdod at the noon day, and Ekron shall be rooted up.
Zeph 2:5 Woe to the inhabitants of the sea coast, the nation of the Cherethites! The word of the LORD is against you; O Canaan, the land of the Philistines, "I will even destroy you, that there shall be no inhabitants *left*."
Zeph 2:6 And the sea coast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepherds, and folds for flocks.
Zeph 2:7 And the coast shall be for the remnant of the house of Judah; they shall feed there: In the houses of Ashkelon they shall lie down in the evening: For the LORD their God shall visit them, and turn away their captivity.
Zeph 2:8 "I have heard the reproach of Moab, and the revilings of the children of Ammon, by which they have reproached My people, and magnified themselves against their border.
Zeph 2:9 Therefore as I live," says the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, "surely Moab shall be as Sodom, and the children of Ammon as Gomorrah, even the breeding of nettles, and salt pits, and a perpetual desolation: The residue of My people shall plunder them, and the remnant of My people shall possess them."
Zeph 2:10 This *is what* they shall receive for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the LORD of hosts.
Zeph 2:11 The LORD will be terrible to them: For He will famish all the gods of the earth; and men shall worship Him, every one from his place, even all the isles of the heathen.
Zeph 2:12 "You Ethiopians also, you all shall be slain by My sword."
Zeph 2:13 And He will stretch out His hand against the north, and destroy Assyria; and will make Nineveh a desolation, and dry like a barren wilderness.
Zeph 2:14 And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all the wild beasts of the nations: Both the sea raven and the heron shall lodge in the pillar upper capitals of it; their voices shall sing in the windows; desolation shall be in the thresholds; for He shall uncover the cedar work. [1] [2] [3]
Zeph 2:15 This is the rejoicing city that dwelled carelessly, that said in her heart, "I am, and there is none besides me": How she has become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! Everyone that passes by her shall hiss, and wag his hand.

Chapter 3

Zeph 3:1 Woe to her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city!
Zeph 3:2 She did not obey the voice; she did not receive correction; she did not trust in the LORD; she did not draw near to her God.
Zeph 3:3 Her princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are evening wolves; they do not gnaw the bones until the next day.
Zeph 3:4 Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: Her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law.
Zeph 3:5 The just LORD is in the midst of it; He will not do iniquity: Every morning He brings His judgment to light, He does not fail; but the unjust knows no shame. [1]

---

[1] [Note: sea raven: In KJV, cormorant]
[2] [Note: heron: In KJV, bittern]
[3] [Note: pillar upper capitals: In KJV, upper lintels]
[1] [Note: Every morning: In Hebrew, Morning by morning]

Zeph 3:6 "I have cut off the nations: Their towers are desolate; I made their streets waste, that none passes by: Their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is no inhabitant.
Zeph 3:7 I said, 'Surely you will fear Me, you will receive instruction'; so their dwelling should not be cut off, in whatever manner I punished them: But they rose early, and corrupted all their doings.
Zeph 3:8 Therefore wait upon Me", says the LORD, "until the day that I rise up to the prey: For My determination is to gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them My indignation, even all My fierce anger: For all the earth shall be devoured with the fire of My jealousy.
Zeph 3:9 For then I will turn the people to a pure language, that they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to serve Him with one consent.
Zeph 3:10 From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia My humble petitioners, even the daughter of My dispersed, shall bring My offering.
Zeph 3:11 In that day you shall not be ashamed for all your doings, in which you have transgressed against Me: For then I will take away out of the midst of you those that rejoice in your pride, and you shall no *longer* be haughty because of My holy mountain.
Zeph 3:12 I will also leave an afflicted and poor people in the midst of you, and they shall trust in the name of the LORD.
Zeph 3:13 The remnant of Israel shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: For they shall feed and lie down, and no one shall make them afraid.
Zeph 3:14 Sing, O daughter of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem.
Zeph 3:15 The LORD has taken away your judgments, He has cast out your enemy: The King of Israel, even the LORD, is in the midst of you: You shall not see evil any more.
Zeph 3:16 In that day it shall be said to Jerusalem, "Fear not": And to Zion, "Let not your hands be slack.
Zeph 3:17 The LORD your God is mighty in the midst of you; He will save, He will rejoice over you with joy; He will rest in His love, He will joy over you with singing."
Zeph 3:18 "I will gather those that are sorrowful on account of the solemn assembly, who are *among* you, to whom the reproach of it was a burden.
Zeph 3:19 Behold, at that time I will undo all *those* that afflict you: And I will save her that limps, and gather her that was driven out; and I will get them praise and fame in every land where they have been put to shame.
Zeph 3:20 At that time I will bring you *back* again, even in the time that I gather you: For I will make you a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity before your eyes", says the LORD.

Haggai

Chapter 1

Hag 1:1 In the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, on the first day of the month, the word of the LORD came by Haggai the prophet to Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, saying,
Hag 1:2 "Thus speaks the LORD of hosts, saying, '*These* people say, "The time has not come, the time that the LORD's house should be built." '
Hag 1:3 Then the word of the LORD came by Haggai the prophet, saying,

Hag 1:4 "Is it time for you, O all you, to dwell in your paneled houses, and this house lie *in* waste?"
Hag 1:5 Now therefore thus says the LORD of hosts; "Consider your ways.
Hag 1:6 You all have sown much, and bring in little; all you eat, but you do not have enough; you drink, but you are not filled with drink; you clothe yourselves, but there are none warm; and he that earns wages earns wages to put them into a bag with holes."
Hag 1:7 Thus says the LORD of hosts; "Consider your ways.
Hag 1:8 Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified", says the LORD.
Hag 1:9 "You all looked for much, and lo, it came to little; and when you brought it home, I blew upon it. Why?" says the LORD of hosts. "Because of My house that is *in* waste, and all of you, every man, runs to his own house.
Hag 1:10 Therefore the heaven over you is kept back from dew, and the earth is kept back from her fruit.
Hag 1:11 And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the grain, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground brings forth, and upon men, and upon domestic beasts, and upon all the labor of the hands."
Hag 1:12 Then Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent him, and the people feared before the LORD.
Hag 1:13 Then the LORD's messenger Haggai spoke the LORD's message to the people, saying, " 'I am with you', says the LORD."
Hag 1:14 And the LORD stirred up the spirit of Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; and they came and worked in the house of the LORD of hosts, their God,
Hag 1:15 on the twenty-fourth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Darius the king.

Chapter 2

Hag 2:1 In the seventh month, on the twenty-first day of the month, the word of the LORD came by the prophet Haggai, saying,
Hag 2:2 "Now speak to Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, and to the residue of the people, saying,
Hag 2:3 'Who is left among you that saw this house in her first glory? And how do you see it now? Is it not in your eyes *but* nothing in comparison *to before*?
Hag 2:4 Yet now be strong, O Zerubbabel,' says the LORD; 'and be strong, O Joshua, son of Josedech, the high priest; and be strong, all you people of the land', says the LORD, 'and work: For I am with you', says the LORD of hosts:
Hag 2:5 'According to the word that I covenanted with you when all of you came out of Egypt, so My Spirit remains among you: Fear not.'
Hag 2:6 For thus says the LORD of hosts; 'Still once, it is *yet* a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land;
Hag 2:7 and I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: And I will fill this house with glory', says the LORD of hosts.
Hag 2:8 'The silver is Mine, and the gold is Mine', says the LORD of hosts.
Hag 2:9 'The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former', says the LORD of hosts: 'And in this place I will give peace', says the LORD of hosts."

Hag 2:10 In the twenty-fourth day of the ninth month, in the second year of Darius, the word of the LORD came by Haggai the prophet, saying,
Hag 2:11 "Thus says the LORD of hosts; 'Now ask the priests concerning the law, saying,
Hag 2:12 "If one carries holy flesh in the *lower portion* of his garment, and with his *lower garment* touches bread, or soup, or wine, or oil, or any food, shall it be holy?" ' " And the priests answered and said, "No." [1]
Hag 2:13 Then Haggai said, "If one that is unclean by a dead body touches any of these, shall it be unclean?" And the priests answered and said, "It shall be unclean."
Hag 2:14 Then Haggai answered, and said, " 'So is this people, and so is this nation before Me,' says the LORD; 'and so is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean.
Hag 2:15 And now, I implore you, consider from this day onward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD:
Hag 2:16 *Ever* since those days, when one came to a heap of twenty measures *of grain-meal*, there were but only ten: When one came to the fat-press to draw out fifty vessels from the press, there were but only twenty. [2] [3]
Hag 2:17 I smote you with blasting, and with mildew, and with hail in all the labors of your hands; yet you all have not turned to Me', says the LORD.
Hag 2:18 'Now consider from this day onward, from the twenty-fourth day of the ninth month, even from the day that the foundation of the LORD's temple was laid, consider it.
Hag 2:19 Is the seed still in the barn? Yes, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree have not brought forth: From this day *forward* I will bless you.' "
Hag 2:20 And again the word of the LORD came to Haggai on the twenty-fourth day of the month, saying,
Hag 2:21 "Speak to Zerubbabel, governor of Judah, saying, 'I will shake the heavens and the earth;
Hag 2:22 and I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.
Hag 2:23 In that day', says the LORD of hosts, 'I will take you, O Zerubbabel, My servant, the son of Shealtiel,' says the LORD, 'and will make you as a signet: For I have chosen you', says the LORD of hosts."

Zechariah

Chapter 1

Zec 1:1 In the eighth month, in the second year of Darius, the word of the LORD came to Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying,
Zec 1:2 "The LORD has been severely displeased with your fathers.

---

1 [Note: soup: In KJV, pottage]
2 [Note: The word for dry *measure* in the Greek is defined as a Roman modius and a half, which is nearly a [UK] peck and a half, short by just over a [UK] pint; per Thayer's Greek Lexicon (G4568). Using this assumption, 20 dry *measures* of grain-meal equates to approximately 1099.0 [US] cups, ~260.0 liters, or ~1040.0 [metric] cups.]
3 [Note: The word for dry *measure* in the Greek is defined as a Roman modius and a half, which is nearly a [UK] peck and a half, short by just over a [UK] pint; per Thayer's Greek Lexicon (G4568). Using this assumption, 10 dry *measures* of grain-meal equates to approximately 549.5 [US] cups,~130.0 liters, or ~520.0 [metric] cups.]

Zec 1:3 Therefore say you to them, 'Thus says the LORD of hosts; "Turn to Me", says the LORD of hosts, "and I will turn to you", says the LORD of hosts.
Zec 1:4 "Do not be as your fathers, to whom the former prophets have cried out, saying, 'Thus says the LORD of hosts; "Turn now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings, all of you" ': But they did not hear, nor hearken to Me", says the LORD.
Zec 1:5 "Your fathers, where are they? And the prophets, do they live forever?
Zec 1:6 But My words and My statutes, which I commanded My servants the prophets, did they not take hold of your fathers? And they returned and said, 'As the LORD of hosts thought to do to us, according to our ways, and according to our doings, in this manner He has dealt with us.' "
Zec 1:7 On the twenty-fourth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, the word of the LORD came to Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying,
Zec 1:8 "I saw by night, and behold a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that were in the bottom; and behind him there were red horses, speckled, and white."
Zec 1:9 Then I said, "O my lord, what are these?" And the angel that talked with me said to me, "I will show you what these are."
Zec 1:10 And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, "These are those whom the LORD has sent to walk to and fro through the earth."
Zec 1:11 And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, "We have walked to and fro through the earth, and behold, all the earth sits still, and is at rest."
Zec 1:12 Then the angel of the LORD answered and said, "O LORD of hosts, how long will You not have mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which You have had indignation these *past* seventy years?"
Zec 1:13 And the LORD answered the angel that talked with me with good words and comfortable words.
Zec 1:14 So the angel that communed with me said to me, "Cry out, saying, 'Thus says the LORD of hosts; "I am jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a great jealousy.
Zec 1:15 And I am very sorely displeased with the heathen that are at ease: For I was only a little displeased, and they helped advance the affliction."
Zec 1:16 Therefore thus says the LORD; "I have returned to Jerusalem with mercies: My house shall be built in it", says the LORD of hosts, "and a line shall be stretched forth upon Jerusalem." '
Zec 1:17 Cry out at this time, saying, 'Thus says the LORD of hosts; "Through prosperity My cities shall be spread abroad even still; and the LORD shall yet comfort Zion, and shall yet choose Jerusalem."
Zec 1:18 Then I lifted up my eyes, and saw, and behold four horns.
Zec 1:19 And I said to the angel that talked with me, "What are these?" And he answered me, "These are the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem."
Zec 1:20 And the LORD showed me four carpenters.
Zec 1:21 Then I said, "What have these come to do?" And he spoke, saying, "These are the horns which have scattered Judah, so that no man lifted up his head: But these have come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gentiles, which lifted up their horn over the land of Judah to scatter it."

Chapter 2

Zec 2:1 I lifted up my eyes again, and looked, and behold a man with a measuring line in his hand.

Zec 2:2 Then I said, "Where are you going?" And he said to me, "To measure Jerusalem, to see what is *its* width, and what is *its* length."
Zec 2:3 And behold, the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him,
Zec 2:4 and said to him, "Run, speak to this young man, saying, 'Jerusalem shall be inhabited as towns without walls for the multitude of men and domestic beasts within it:
Zec 2:5 For I', says the LORD, 'will be to her a wall of fire all around, and will be the glory in the midst of her.' "
Zec 2:6 "Ho, ho, come forth, and flee from the land of the north", says the LORD: "For I have spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven", says the LORD.
Zec 2:7 "Deliver yourself, O Zion, that dwell with the daughter of Babylon."
Zec 2:8 For thus says the LORD of hosts; "After the glory, He has sent me to the nations which plundered you: For he that touches you touches the apple of His eye.
Zec 2:9 For behold, I will shake My hand upon them, and they shall be a pillage to their servants: And you all shall know that the LORD of hosts has sent me.
Zec 2:10 Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: For lo, I come, and I will dwell in the midst of you", says the LORD.
Zec 2:11 "And many nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be My people: And I will dwell in the midst of you, and you shall know that the LORD of hosts has sent me to you.
Zec 2:12 And the LORD shall inherit Judah, His portion, in the holy land, and shall choose Jerusalem again.
Zec 2:13 Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD: For He is raised up out of His holy habitation."

Chapter 3

Zec 3:1 And He showed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the LORD, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.
Zec 3:2 And the LORD said to Satan, "The LORD rebuke you, O Satan; even the LORD that has chosen Jerusalem rebuke you: Is this not a brand plucked out of the fire?"
Zec 3:3 Now Joshua was clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the angel.
Zec 3:4 And He answered and spoke to those that stood before him, saying, "Take away the filthy garments from him." And to him He said, "Behold, I have caused your iniquity to pass from you, and I will clothe you with *a* change of apparel."
Zec 3:5 And I said, "Let them set a fair turban upon his head." So they set a fair turban upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the LORD stood by.
Zec 3:6 And the angel of the LORD protested to Joshua, saying,
Zec 3:7 "Thus says the LORD of hosts; 'If you will walk in My ways, and if you will keep My ordinances, then you shall also judge My house, and shall also keep My courts, and I will give you places to walk among these that stand by.
Zec 3:8 Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, you, and your fellows that sit before you: For they are men wondered at: For, behold, I will bring forth My Servant the BRANCH.
Zec 3:9 For behold the stone that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone shall be seven eyes: Behold, I will engrave the carved work *upon it*', says the LORD of hosts, 'and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.
Zec 3:10 In that day', says the LORD of hosts, 'all of you shall call every man his neighbor, under the vine and under the fig tree.' "

Chapter 4

Zec 4:1 And the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep.
Zec 4:2 And said to me, "What do you see?" And I said, "I have looked, and behold a candlestick of all gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and its seven lamps, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top of it:
Zec 4:3 And two olive trees by it, one on the right side of the bowl, and the other on the left side of *it*."
Zec 4:4 So I answered and spoke to the angel that talked with me, saying, "What are these, my lord?"
Zec 4:5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said to me, "Do you not know what these are?" And I said, "No, my lord."
Zec 4:6 Then he answered and spoke to me, saying, "This is the word of the LORD to Zerubbabel, saying, 'Not by might, nor by power, but by My spirit', says the LORD of hosts.
Zec 4:7 'Who are you, O great mountain? Before Zerubbabel you shall become a plain: And he shall bring forth *its* headstone with shoutings, crying out, "Grace, grace to it."
Zec 4:8 Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Zec 4:9 "The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also finish it"; and you shall know that the LORD of hosts has sent me to you.
Zec 4:10 "For who has despised the day of small things? For they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel with those seven; they are the eyes of the LORD, which run to and fro through the whole earth."
Zec 4:11 Then I answered, and said to him, "What are these two olive trees on the right side of the candlestick and on the left side of *it*?"
Zec 4:12 And I answered again, and said to him, "What are these two olive branches which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves?"
Zec 4:13 And he answered me and said, "Do you not know what these are?" And I said, "No, my lord."
Zec 4:14 Then he said, "These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth."

Chapter 5

Zec 5:1 Then I turned, and lifted up my eyes, and looked, and behold a flying roll.
Zec 5:2 And he said to me, "What do you see?" And I answered, "I see a flying roll; *its* length is twenty cubits, and *its* width ten cubits." [1]
Zec 5:3 Then he said to me, "This is the curse that goes forth over the face of the whole earth: For everyone that steals shall be cut off as on this side according to it; and everyone that swears shall be cut off as on that side according to it."
Zec 5:4 "I will bring it forth", says the LORD of hosts, "and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of him that swears falsely by My name: And it shall remain in the midst of his house, and shall consume it with *its* timber and *its* stones."

---

1 [Note: Using Hebrew cubits (of the scriptures), this L x W equates to approximately 36.5 feet x 18.2 feet, respectively; or approximately 11.12m x 5.56m; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary and Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Zec 5:5 Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said to me, "Now lift up your eyes, and see what is this that goes forth."
Zec 5:6 And I said, "What is it?" And he said, "This is an ephah that goes forth." Moreover he said, "This is their resemblance through all the earth." [2]
Zec 5:7 And behold, there was lifted up a talent of lead: And this is a woman that sits in the middle of the ephah. [3]
Zec 5:8 And he said, "This is wickedness." And he cast it into the middle of the ephah; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth of it.
Zec 5:9 Then I lifted up my eyes, and looked, and behold, there came out two women, and the wind was in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a stork: And they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven.
Zec 5:10 Then I said to the angel that talked with me, "To where do these carry the ephah?"
Zec 5:11 And he said to me, "To build it a house in the land of Shinar: And it shall be established, and set there upon her own base." [4]

Chapter 6

Zec 6:1 And I turned, and lifted up my eyes, and looked, and behold, there came four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains were mountains of brass.
Zec 6:2 In the first chariot were red horses; and in the second chariot black horses;
Zec 6:3 and in the third chariot white horses; and in the fourth chariot *dappled* gray and reddish-brown horses.
Zec 6:4 Then I answered and said to the angel that talked with me, "What are these, my lord?"
Zec 6:5 And the angel answered and said to me, "These are the four spirits of the heavens, which go forth from standing before the Lord of all the earth.
Zec 6:6 The black horses which are in there go forth into the north country; and the white go forth after them; and the *dappled* gray go forth toward the south country."
Zec 6:7 And the reddish-brown went forth, and sought to go that they might walk to and fro through the earth: And he said, "Go from here, walk to and fro through the earth." So they walked to and fro through the earth.
Zec 6:8 Then he cried upon me, and spoke to me, saying, "Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted My Spirit in the north country."
Zec 6:9 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
Zec 6:10 "Take of those *subjected to* the captivity, even of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of Jedaiah, which have come from Babylon, and you *are to* come the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the son of Zephaniah;
Zec 6:11 then take silver and gold, and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest;
Zec 6:12 and speak to him, saying, 'Thus speaks the LORD of hosts, saying, "Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and He shall grow up out of His place, and He shall build the temple of the LORD:

---

2 [Note: ephah; or, diverse measure]
3 [Note: 1 Hebrew talent of lead weighed 125 troy pounds, or ~56.7 kilograms; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]
4 [Note: Shinar was a plain in Southern Babylonia; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary.]

Zec 6:13 He shall even build the temple of the LORD; and He shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon His throne; and He shall be a priest upon His throne: And the counsel of peace shall be between them both." '
Zec 6:14 And the crowns shall be to Helem, and to Tobijah, and to Jedaiah, and to Hen the son of Zephaniah, for a memorial in the temple of the LORD.
Zec 6:15 And those that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the LORD", and you all shall know that the LORD of hosts has sent me to you. And this shall come to pass, if you will diligently obey the voice of the LORD your God.

Chapter 7

Zec 7:1 And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Darius, that the word of the LORD came to Zechariah on the fourth day of the ninth month, even in Chisleu;
Zec 7:2 when they had sent to the house of God Sherezer and Regemmelech, and their men, to pray before the LORD,
Zec 7:3 and to speak to the priests which were in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, "Should I weep in the fifth month, separating myself, as I have done *for* so many years?"
Zec 7:4 Then the word of the LORD of hosts came to me, saying,
Zec 7:5 "Speak to all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, 'When you all fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh month, even those seventy years, did you *really* fast to Me at all, even to Me?
Zec 7:6 And when you all ate, and when you all drank, did you not eat for yourselves, and drink for yourselves?
Zec 7:7 Should not all of you hear the words which the LORD has cried out by the former prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosperity, and *also its* cities all around her, when men inhabited the south and the plain?' "
Zec 7:8 And the word of the LORD came to Zechariah, saying,
Zec 7:9 "Thus speaks the LORD of hosts, saying, 'Execute true judgment, and show mercy and compassions, every man to his brother:
Zec 7:10 And do not oppress the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.'
Zec 7:11 But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that they should not hear.
Zec 7:12 Yes, they made their hearts as an adamant stone, lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts has sent in His Spirit by the former prophets: Therefore a great wrath came from the LORD of hosts.
Zec 7:13 Therefore it has come to pass, that as He cried out, and they would not hear; so they cried out, and I would not hear", says the LORD of hosts:
Zec 7:14 "But I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they did not know. Thus the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: For they laid the pleasant land desolate."

Chapter 8

Zec 8:1 Again the word of the LORD of hosts came to me, saying,
Zec 8:2 "Thus says the LORD of hosts; 'I was jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury.'

Zec 8:3 Thus says the LORD; 'I have returned to Zion, and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: And Jerusalem shall be called a city of truth; and the mountain of the LORD of hosts the holy mountain.'
Zec 8:4 Thus says the LORD of hosts; 'There shall yet dwell old men and old women in the streets of Jerusalem, and every man with his staff in his hand on account of great age.
Zec 8:5 And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in *those* streets.'
Zec 8:6 Thus says the LORD of hosts; 'If it is marvelous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, should it also be marvelous in My eyes?' says the LORD of hosts.
Zec 8:7 Thus says the LORD of hosts; 'Behold, I will save My people from the east country, and from the west country; [1]
Zec 8:8 and I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: And they shall be My people, and I will be their God, in truth and in righteousness.'
Zec 8:9 Thus says the LORD of hosts; 'Let your hands be strong, all you that hear these words by the mouth of the prophets in these days, which were in the day that the foundation of the house of the LORD of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built.
Zec 8:10 For before these days there was no hire for man, nor any hire for beast; neither was there any peace to him that went out or came in because of the affliction: For I set all men, every one, against his neighbor.
Zec 8:11 But now I will not be to the residue of this people as in the former days', says the LORD of hosts.
Zec 8:12 'For the seed shall be prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, and the heavens shall give their dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to possess all these things.
Zec 8:13 And it shall come to pass, that as you all were a curse among the heathen, O house of Judah, and house of Israel; to that degree I will save you, and you shall be a blessing: Fear not, but let your hands be strong.'
Zec 8:14 For thus says the LORD of hosts; 'As I thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked Me to wrath,' says the LORD of hosts, 'and I did not repent:
Zec 8:15 So again I have thought in these days to do well to Jerusalem and to the house of Judah: Fear not, all of you.
Zec 8:16 These are the things that you all shall do; Speak the truth, every man, to his neighbor; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates:
Zec 8:17 And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbor; and do not love false oaths: For all these are things that I hate', says the LORD."
Zec 8:18 And the word of the LORD of hosts came to me, saying,
Zec 8:19 "Thus says the LORD of hosts; 'The fast of the fourth month, and the fast of the fifth, and the fast of the seventh, and the fast of the tenth, shall be joy and gladness to the house of Judah, and cheerful feasts; therefore love the truth and peace.'
Zec 8:20 Thus says the LORD of hosts; 'It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:
Zec 8:21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, "Let us go speedily to pray before the LORD, and to seek the LORD of hosts: I will go also."
Zec 8:22 Yes, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the LORD.'

---

[1] [Note: the west country: In Hebrew, the country of the going down of the sun]

Zec 8:23 Thus says the LORD of hosts; 'In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the *lower garment* of him that is a Jew, saying, "We will go with you: For we have heard that God is with you."

Chapter 9

Zec 9:1 The burden of the word of the LORD in the land of Hadrach, and Damascus shall be *its* resting place: When the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel, shall be toward the LORD.
Zec 9:2 And Hamath shall also border by it; Tyrus, and Zidon, though it is very wise.
Zec 9:3 And Tyrus built herself a stronghold, and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.
Zec 9:4 Behold, the Lord will cast her out, and He will smite her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire.
Zec 9:5 Ashkelon shall see it, and fear; Gaza also shall see it, and be very sorrowful, and Ekron; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gaza, and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited.
Zec 9:6 "And a bastard shall dwell in Ashdod, and I will cut off the pride of the Philistines.
Zec 9:7 And I will take away his blood out of his mouth, and his abominations from between his teeth: But he that remains, even he, shall be for our God, and he shall be as a governor in Judah, and Ekron as a Jebusite.
Zec 9:8 And I will encamp around My house because of the army, because of him that passes by, and because of him that returns: And no oppressor shall pass through them any more: For now I have seen with My eyes.
Zec 9:9 Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: Behold, your King comes to you: He is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon a donkey, and upon a colt, the foal of a donkey.
Zec 9:10 And I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle bow shall be cut off: And He shall speak peace to the heathen: And His dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth.
Zec 9:11 As for you also, by the blood of your covenant I have sent forth your prisoners out of the pit in which *there* is no water.
Zec 9:12 Turn to the stronghold, all you prisoners of hope: Even today I do declare that I will render double to you;
Zec 9:13 when I have bent Judah for Me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and raised up your sons, O Zion, against your sons, O Greece, and made you as the sword of a mighty man."
Zec 9:14 And the LORD shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: And the Lord God shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south.
Zec 9:15 The LORD of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and subdue with sling stones; and they shall drink, and make a noise as through wine; and they shall be filled like bowls, and as the corners of the altar.
Zec 9:16 And the LORD their God shall save them in that day as the flock of His people: For they shall be as the stones of a crown, lifted up as an ensign upon His land.
Zec 9:17 For how great is His goodness, and how great is His beauty! Grain kernels shall make the young men cheerful, and new wine the virgins.

Chapter 10

Zec 10:1 Ask rain of the LORD in the time of the latter rain, all of you; so the LORD shall make bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to everyone grass in the field.
Zec 10:2 For the idols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie, and have told false dreams; they comfort in vain: Therefore they went their way as a flock, they were troubled, because there was no shepherd.
Zec 10:3 "My anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I punished the goats: For the LORD of hosts has visited His flock, the house of Judah, and has made them as His goodly horse in the battle.
Zec 10:4 Out of him came forth the corner, out of him the nail, out of him the battle bow, out of him every oppressor together.
Zec 10:5 And they shall be as mighty men, which tread down their enemies in the mire of the streets in the battle: And they shall fight, because the LORD is with them, and the riders on horses shall be confounded.
Zec 10:6 And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Joseph, and I will bring them *back* again to place *and settle* them; for I have mercy upon them: And they shall be as though I had not cast them off: For I am the LORD their God, and will hear them.
Zec 10:7 And those of Ephraim shall be like a mighty man, and their heart shall rejoice as through wine: Yes, their children shall see it, and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the LORD.
Zec 10:8 I will hiss for them, and gather them; for I have redeemed them: And they shall increase as they have *formerly* increased.
Zec 10:9 And I will sow them among the people: And they shall remember Me in far countries; and they shall live with their children, and return again.
Zec 10:10 I will also bring them *back* again out of the land of Egypt, and gather them out of Assyria; and I will bring them into the land of Gilead and Lebanon; and not *enough* room shall be found for them.
Zec 10:11 And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up: And the pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and the scepter of Egypt shall depart away.
Zec 10:12 And I will strengthen them in the LORD; and they shall walk up and down in His name", says the LORD.

Chapter 11

Zec 11:1 Open your doors, O Lebanon, that the fire may devour your cedars.
Zec 11:2 Howl, fir tree; for the cedar has fallen; because the mighty are *ruined*: Howl, O all you oaks of Bashan; for the forest of the vintage has come down.
Zec 11:3 There is a voice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is *in ruins*: A voice of the roaring of young lions; for the pride of Jordan is *in ruins*.
Zec 11:4 Thus says the LORD my God; "Feed the flock of the slaughter;
Zec 11:5 whose possessors slay them, and hold themselves not guilty: And those that sell them say, 'Blessed be the LORD; for I am rich': And their own shepherds do not pity them.
Zec 11:6 For I will not pity the inhabitants of the land any more", says the LORD: "But lo, I will deliver the men, every one, into his neighbor's hand, and into the hand of his king: And they shall smite the land, and I will not deliver them out of their hand."

Zec 11:7 And I will feed the flock of slaughter, even you, O poor of the flock. And I took to myself two staffs; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called Bands; and I fed the flock.
Zec 11:8 I also cut off three shepherds in one month; and my soul loathed them, and their soul also abhorred me.
Zec 11:9 Then I said, "I will not feed you: That which dies, let it die; and that which is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat, everyone, the flesh of another."
Zec 11:10 And I took my staff, even Beauty, and cut it apart, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people.
Zec 11:11 And it was broken in that day: And so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it was the word of the LORD.
Zec 11:12 And I said to them, "If you all think *it is* good, give me my price; and if not, forbear." So they weighed my price, thirty pieces of silver.
Zec 11:13 And the LORD said to me, "Cast it to the potter": A goodly price which I was *appraised* at *by* them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.
Zec 11:14 Then I cut apart my other staff, even Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.
Zec 11:15 And the LORD said to me, "At this time take to yourself the instruments of a foolish shepherd.
Zec 11:16 For lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, which shall not visit those that are cut off, neither shall *he* seek the young one, nor heal that which is broken, nor feed that which stands still: But he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.
Zec 11:17 Woe to the idol shepherd that leaves the flock! The sword shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: His arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened."

Chapter 12

Zec 12:1 The burden of the word of the LORD for Israel, says the LORD, which stretches forth the heavens, and lays the foundation of the earth, and forms the spirit of man within him.
Zec 12:2 "Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of trembling to all the people compassed around, when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and against Jerusalem.
Zec 12:3 And in that day I will make Jerusalem a burdensome stone for all people: All that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered together against it.
Zec 12:4 In that day", says the LORD, "I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: And I will open My eyes upon the house of Judah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness.
Zec 12:5 And the governors of Judah shall say in their heart, 'The inhabitants of Jerusalem shall be my strength in the LORD of hosts their God.'
Zec 12:6 In that day I will make the governors of Judah like a hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people compassed around, on the right hand and on the left: And Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place, even in Jerusalem.
Zec 12:7 The LORD also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem do not magnify themselves against Judah.
Zec 12:8 In that day the LORD shall defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at that time shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God, as the angel of the LORD before them.

Zec 12:9 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem.
Zec 12:10 And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: And they shall look upon Me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for Him, as one mourns for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for Him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.
Zec 12:11 In that day there shall be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon.
Zec 12:12 And the land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nathan apart, and their wives apart;
Zec 12:13 the family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family of Shimei apart, and their wives apart;
Zec 12:14 all the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart."

Chapter 13

Zec 13:1 "In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for uncleanness.
Zec 13:2 And it shall come to pass in that day", says the LORD of hosts, "that I will cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no *longer* be remembered: And I will also cause the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land.
Zec 13:3 And it shall come to pass, that when anyone shall still prophesy even yet, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say to him, 'You shall not live; for you speak lies in the name of the LORD': And his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesies.
Zec 13:4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophets shall be ashamed, every one, of his vision, when he has prophesied; neither shall they wear a rough garment *in order* to deceive: [1]
Zec 13:5 But he shall say, 'I am no prophet, I am a farmer; for man taught me to keep domestic beasts from my youth.'
Zec 13:6 And one shall say to him, 'What are these wounds in your hands?' Then he shall answer, 'Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.' "
Zec 13:7 "Awake, O sword, against My shepherd, and against the man that is My fellow", says the LORD of hosts: "Smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: And I will turn My hand upon the little ones.
Zec 13:8 And it shall come to pass, that in all the land", says the LORD, "two-thirds in it shall be cut off and die; but one-third shall be left in *the land*.
Zec 13:9 And I will bring the one-third through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will prove them *through testing* as gold is proved: They shall call on My name, and I will hear them: I will say, 'It is My people': And they shall say, 'The LORD is my God.' "

Chapter 14

Zec 14:1 Behold, the day of the LORD comes, and your plunder shall be divided in the midst of you.

---

[1] [Note: rough garment: In Hebrew, garment of hair]

Zec 14:2 "For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses pillaged, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city."
Zec 14:3 Then the LORD shall go forth, and fight against those nations, as when He fought in the day of battle.
Zec 14:4 And His feet shall stand in that day upon the Mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and the Mount of Olives shall split in the middle of it toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall move toward the north, and half of it toward the south.
Zec 14:5 "And you all shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach to Azal: Yes, you shall flee, like you fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah": And the LORD my God shall come, and all the saints with You.
Zec 14:6 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the light shall not be clear, nor dark:
Zec 14:7 But it shall be one day which shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: But it shall come to pass, that at evening time it shall be light.
Zec 14:8 And it shall be in that day, that living waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: In summer and in winter it shall be. [1]
Zec 14:9 And the LORD shall be King over all the earth: In that day there shall be one LORD, and His name one.
Zec 14:10 All the land shall be turned as a plain from Geba to Rimmon south of Jerusalem: And it shall be lifted up, and inhabited in her place, from Benjamin's gate to the place of the first gate, to the Corner Gate, and from the tower of Hananeel to the king's winepresses.
Zec 14:11 And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be no more utter destruction; but Jerusalem shall be safely inhabited.
Zec 14:12 And this shall be the plague with which the LORD will smite all the people that have fought against Jerusalem; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.
Zec 14:13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a great tumult from the LORD shall be among them; and they shall lay hold, everyone, on the hand of his neighbor, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbor.
Zec 14:14 And Judah also shall fight at Jerusalem; and the wealth of all the heathen compassed around shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.
Zec 14:15 And *likewise* shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the donkey, and of all the beasts that shall be in these camps, *even* as this plague.
Zec 14:16 And it shall come to pass, that everyone who is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep the Feast of Tabernacles.
Zec 14:17 And it shall be, that whoever will not come up of all the families of the earth to Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, upon them shall even be no rain.
Zec 14:18 And if the family of Egypt does not go up, and does not come, that have no rain; there shall be the plague, with which the LORD will smite the heathen that do not come up to keep the Feast of Tabernacles. [2]

---

1 [Note: former; or, eastern]
2 [Note: that have no rain: In Hebrew, upon whom there is not rain]

Zec 14:19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that do not come up to keep the Feast of Tabernacles.
Zec 14:20 In that day there shall be upon the bells of the horses, "HOLINESS TO THE LORD"; and the pots in the LORD's house shall be like the bowls before the altar.
Zec 14:21 Yes, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness to the LORD of hosts: And all those that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and boil in them: And in that day there shall no longer be the Canaanite in the house of the LORD of hosts.

Malachi

Chapter 1

Mal 1:1 The burden of the word of the LORD to Israel by Malachi.
Mal 1:2 "I have loved you", says the LORD. "Yet you all say, 'In what have You loved us?' Was not Esau Jacob's brother?" says the LORD: "Yet I loved Jacob,
Mal 1:3 and I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage desolate for the dragons of the barren wilderness." [1]
Mal 1:4 Yet when Edom says, "We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places"; thus says the LORD of hosts, "They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, 'The border of wickedness', and, 'The people against whom the LORD has indignation forever.'
Mal 1:5 And your eyes shall see, and all of you shall say, 'The LORD will be magnified from the border of Israel.' "
Mal 1:6 "A son honors his father, and a servant his master: If then I am a father, where is My honor? And if I am a master, where is My fear? Says the LORD of hosts to you, O priests, that despise My name. And you all say, 'In what have we despised Your name?'
Mal 1:7 You all offer polluted bread upon My altar; and you say, 'In what have we polluted You?' In that you say, 'The table of the LORD is contemptible.'
Mal 1:8 And if you all offer the blind for sacrifice, is it not evil? And if you offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? Offer it now to your governor; will he be pleased with you, or accept your person?", says the LORD of hosts.
Mal 1:9 "And now, I implore you, beseech God that He will be gracious to us: This has been by your *own* hand: Will He regard your persons?", says the LORD of hosts.
Mal 1:10 "Who is there among you that would even shut the doors for *free*? Neither do you all kindle fire on My altar for *free*. I have no pleasure in you", says the LORD of hosts, "Neither will I accept an offering from your hand.
Mal 1:11 For from the rising of the sun even to the going down of the same, My name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered to My name, and a pure offering: For My name shall be great among the heathen", says the LORD of hosts.
Mal 1:12 "But you all have profaned it, in that you say, 'The table of the LORD is polluted; and *its* fruit, even His food, is contemptible.'
Mal 1:13 You all also said, 'Behold, what a weariness it is!' And you have snuffed at it", says the LORD of hosts; "and you brought that which was torn, and the lame, and the sick; in this manner you brought an offering: Should I accept this from your hand?", says the LORD.

---

1 [Note: desolate: In KJV, waste]

Mal 1:14 "But cursed be the deceiver, which has in his flock a male, and vows, and sacrifices to the Lord a corrupt thing: For I am a great King", says the LORD of hosts, "and My name is frightening among the heathen."

Chapter 2

Mal 2:1 "And now, O all you priests, this commandment is for you.
Mal 2:2 If you all will not hear, and if you will not lay it to heart, to give glory to My name", says the LORD of hosts, "I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: Yes, I have cursed them already, because you do not lay it to heart.
Mal 2:3 Behold, I will corrupt your seed, and spread dung upon your faces, even the dung of your solemn feasts; and one shall take you away with it.
Mal 2:4 And all of you shall know that I have sent this commandment to you, that My covenant might be with Levi", says the LORD of hosts.
Mal 2:5 "My covenant of life and peace was with him; and I gave them to him for the fear with which he feared Me, and was afraid before My name.
Mal 2:6 The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: He walked with Me in peace and equity, and turned many away from iniquity.
Mal 2:7 For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: For he is the messenger of the LORD of hosts.
Mal 2:8 But you all have departed out of the way; you have caused many to stumble at the law; you have corrupted the covenant of Levi", says the LORD of hosts.
Mal 2:9 "Therefore I have also made you contemptible and lowly before all the people, according *to* as you all have not kept My ways, but have been partial in the law."
Mal 2:10 Have we not all one father? Has not one God created us? Why do we deal treacherously, every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers?
Mal 2:11 Judah has dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah has profaned the holiness of the LORD which He loved, and has married the daughter of a strange god.
Mal 2:12 The LORD will cut off the man that does this, the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jacob, and him that offers an offering to the LORD of hosts.
Mal 2:13 And this you all have done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, so that He does not regard the offering any more, nor receives it with good will at your hand.
Mal 2:14 Yet all you say, "Why?" Because the LORD has been witness between you and the wife of your youth, against whom you have dealt treacherously: Yet she is your companion, and the wife of your covenant.
Mal 2:15 And did He not make *them* one? Yet he had the residue of the Spirit. And why one? That He might seek a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of his youth.
Mal 2:16 For the LORD, the God of Israel, says that He hates putting away: "For one covers violence with his garment", says the LORD of hosts: "Therefore take heed to your spirit, that you all do not deal treacherously."
Mal 2:17 You all have wearied the LORD with your words. Yet you say, "In what have we wearied Him?" When you say, "Everyone that does evil is good in the sight of the LORD, and He delights in them"; or, "Where is the God of judgment?"

Chapter 3

Mal 3:1 "Behold, I will send My messenger, and he shall prepare the way before Me: And the Lord, Whom all of you seek, shall suddenly come to His temple, even the Messenger of the covenant, Whom you delight in: Behold, He shall come", says the LORD of hosts.
Mal 3:2 "But who may abide the day of His coming? And who shall stand when He appears? For He is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap:
Mal 3:3 And He shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: And He shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer to the LORD an offering in righteousness.
Mal 3:4 Then the offering of Judah and Jerusalem shall be pleasant to the LORD, as in the days of old, and as in former years.
Mal 3:5 And I will come near to you to *decree* judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his rights, and do not fear Me", says the LORD of hosts.
Mal 3:6 "For I am the LORD, I do not change; therefore all you sons of Jacob are not consumed.
Mal 3:7 Even from the days of your fathers, you all have gone away from My ordinances, and have not kept them. Return to Me, and I will return to you", says the LORD of hosts. "But you say, 'In what shall we return?'
Mal 3:8 Will a man rob God? Yet you all have robbed Me. But you say, 'In what have we robbed You?' In tithes and offerings.
Mal 3:9 You all are cursed with a curse: For you have robbed Me, even this whole nation.
Mal 3:10 Bring all the tithes into the storehouse, all of you, that there may be food in My house, and prove Me now with this", says the LORD of hosts, "if I will not open *to* you the windows of heaven, and pour out a blessing *upon* you, *such* that there shall not be room enough to receive it.
Mal 3:11 And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the *harvest* time in the field", says the LORD of hosts.
Mal 3:12 "And all nations shall call you blessed: For you all shall be a delightsome land", says the LORD of hosts.
Mal 3:13 "Your words have been stout against Me", says the LORD. "Yet you say, 'What have we spoken so *boldly* against You?'
Mal 3:14 You all have said, 'It is vain to serve God: And what profit is it that we have kept His ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD of hosts?
Mal 3:15 And now we call the proud happy; yes, those that work wickedness are established; yes, those that tempt God are even delivered.' "
Mal 3:16 Then those that feared the LORD spoke to one another often: And the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those that feared the LORD, and that thought upon His name.
Mal 3:17 "And they shall be Mine", says the LORD of hosts, "in that day when I make up My jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spares his own son that serves him."
Mal 3:18 Then you all shall return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serves God and him that does not serve Him.

Chapter 4

Mal 4:1 "For behold, the day comes, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yes, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: And the day that comes shall burn them up", says the LORD of hosts, "that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.
Mal 4:2 But to you that fear My name, the Sun of Righteousness shall arise with healing in His wings; and you all shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.
Mal 4:3 And all of you shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this", says the LORD of hosts.
Mal 4:4 "Remember the law of Moses My servant, all of you, which I commanded to him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments.
Mal 4:5 Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD:
Mal 4:6 And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse."

Matthew

Chapter 1

Matt 1:1 The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the Son of David, the Son of Abraham.
Matt 1:2 Abraham begot Isaac, and Isaac begot Jacob, and Jacob begot Judah and his brethren.
Matt 1:3 And Judah begot Perez and Zerah by Tamar, and Perez begot Hezron, and Hezron begot Ram.
Matt 1:4 And Ram begot Amminadab, and Amminadab begot Naasson, and Naasson begot Salmon.
Matt 1:5 And Salmon begot Boaz by Rahab, and Boaz begot Obed by Ruth, and Obed begot Jesse,
Matt 1:6 and Jesse begot David the king, and David the king begot Solomon by her who had been the wife of Uriah.
Matt 1:7 And Solomon begot Rehoboam, and Rehoboam begot Abijah, and Abijah begot Asa.
Matt 1:8 And Asa begot Jehoshaphat, and Jehoshaphat begot Joram, and Joram begot Uzziah,
Matt 1:9 And Uzziah begot Jotham, and Jotham begot Ahaz, and Ahaz begot Hezekiah.
Matt 1:10 And Hezekiah begot Manasseh, and Manasseh begot Amon, and Amon begot Josias.
Matt 1:11 And Josias begot Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon.
Matt 1:12 And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begot Salathiel, and Salathiel begot Zorobabel.
Matt 1:13 And Zorobabel begot Abiud, and Abiud begot Eliakim, and Eliakim begot Azor.
Matt 1:14 And Azor begot Sadoc, and Sadoc begot Achim, and Achim begot Eliud.
Matt 1:15 And Eliud begot Eleazar, and Eleazar begot Matthan, and Matthan begot Jacob.
Matt 1:16 And Jacob begot Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.
Matt 1:17 So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations, and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations, and from the carrying away into Babylon to Christ are fourteen generations.

Matt 1:18 Now the birth of Jesus Christ was like this: After His mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child from the Holy Spirit.
Matt 1:19 Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a public example, was minded to put her away privately.
Matt 1:20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream, saying, "Joseph, son of David, fear not to take to yourself Mary your wife: For that which is conceived in her is from the Holy Spirit.
Matt 1:21 And she shall bring forth a Son, and you shall call His name JESUS: For He shall save His people from their sins."
Matt 1:22 Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,
Matt 1:23 "Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a Son, and they shall call His name Emmanuel," which being interpreted is, "God with us."
Matt 1:24 Then Joseph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had commanded him, and took to himself his wife:
Matt 1:25 And knew her not until she had brought forth her firstborn Son: And he called His name JESUS.

Chapter 2

Matt 2:1 Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea in the days of Herod the king, behold, wise men from the east came to Jerusalem,
Matt 2:2 saying, "Where is He that has been born King of the Jews? For we have seen His star in the east, and have come to worship Him."
Matt 2:3 When Herod the king heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.
Matt 2:4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born.
Matt 2:5 And they said to him, "In Bethlehem of Judea: For thus it is written by the prophet,
Matt 2:6 'And you Bethlehem, in the land of Judah, are not the least among the princes of Judah: For out of you shall come a Governor, that shall rule My people Israel.' "
Matt 2:7 Then Herod, when he had privately called the wise men, inquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.
Matt 2:8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, "Go and search diligently for the young Child; and when you have found Him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship Him also."
Matt 2:9 When they heard the king, they departed; and lo, the star which they saw in the east went before them, until it came and stood over where the young Child was.
Matt 2:10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceedingly great joy.
Matt 2:11 And when they had come into the house, they saw the young Child with Mary His mother, and fell down, and worshiped Him: And when they had opened their treasures, they presented to Him gifts; gold, frankincense, and myrrh.
Matt 2:12 And being warned by God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.
Matt 2:13 Now when they had departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream, saying, "Arise, take the young Child and His mother, flee into Egypt, and remain there until I bring you word: For Herod will seek the young Child to destroy Him."
Matt 2:14 When he arose, he took the young Child and His mother by night, and departed into Egypt:

Matt 2:15 And was there until the death of Herod: That it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, "Out of Egypt I have called My Son."
Matt 2:16 Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked by the wise men, was exceedingly wroth, and sent forth, and killed all the children that were in Bethlehem, and inside all its borders, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently inquired of the wise men.
Matt 2:17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying,
Matt 2:18 "In Ramah there was a voice heard, lamentation, weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are no more."
Matt 2:19 But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared in a dream to Joseph in Egypt,
Matt 2:20 saying, "Arise, and take the young Child and His mother, and go into the land of Israel: For those who sought the young Child's life are dead."
Matt 2:21 And he arose, and took the young Child and His mother, and came into the land of Israel.
Matt 2:22 But when he heard that Archelaus was reigning in Judea in the place of his father Herod, he was afraid to go there: Nevertheless, being warned by God in a dream, he turned aside into part of Galilee:
Matt 2:23 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, "He shall be called a Nazarene."

Chapter 3

Matt 3:1 In those days John the Baptist came preaching in the barren wilderness of Judea,
Matt 3:2 and saying, "Repent: For the kingdom of heaven is at hand."
Matt 3:3 For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Isaiah, saying, "The voice of one crying in the barren wilderness, 'Prepare the way of the Lord, make His paths straight.' "
Matt 3:4 And the same John had his clothing from camel's hair, with a leather girdle around his loins; and his food was locusts and wild honey.
Matt 3:5 Then Jerusalem, all Judea, and all the region around the Jordan went out to him,
Matt 3:6 and were baptized by him in the Jordan, confessing their sins.
Matt 3:7 But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees coming to his baptism, he said to them, "O generation of vipers, who has warned you to flee from the wrath to come?
Matt 3:8 Therefore bring forth fruits suitable for repentance:
Matt 3:9 And do not think to say within yourselves, 'We have Abraham as our father': For I say to you that God is able to raise up children to Abraham from these stones.
Matt 3:10 And even now the axe is laid to the root of the trees: Therefore every tree which does not bring forth good fruit is hewed down, and cast into the fire.
Matt 3:11 I indeed baptize you with water as to repentance: But He that comes after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to carry: He shall baptize you with the Holy Spirit, and with fire:
Matt 3:12 Whose fan is in His hand, and He will thoroughly purge His floor, and gather His wheat into the granary; but He will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire."
Matt 3:13 Then Jesus came from Galilee to the Jordan to John, to be baptized by him.
Matt 3:14 But John forbade Him, saying, "I have need to be baptized by You, and You come to me?"

Matt 3:15 And Jesus answering said to him, "Let it be so now: For thus it befits us to fulfill all righteousness." Then he let Him.
Matt 3:16 And when Jesus was baptized, He immediately went up out of the water: And lo, the heavens were opened to Him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon Him:
Matt 3:17 And behold a voice from heaven, saying, "This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased."

Chapter 4

Matt 4:1 Then Jesus was led up by the Spirit into the barren wilderness to be tempted by the devil.
Matt 4:2 And when He had fasted forty days and forty nights, afterward He was hungry.
Matt 4:3 And when the tempter came to Him, he said, "If You are the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread."
Matt 4:4 But He answered and said, "It is written, 'Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of God.' "
Matt 4:5 Then the devil took Him up into the holy city, and set Him on a pinnacle of the temple,
Matt 4:6 and said to Him, "If You are the Son of God, throw Yourself down: For it is written, 'He shall give His angels charge concerning You'; and, 'In their hands they shall bear You up, lest at any time You dash Your foot against a stone.' "
Matt 4:7 Jesus said to him, "*Yet* again, it is written, 'You shall not tempt the Lord your God.' "
Matt 4:8 Again, the devil took Him up into an exceedingly high mountain, and showed Him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;
Matt 4:9 and said to Him, "I will give You all these things, if You will fall down and worship me."
Matt 4:10 Then Jesus said to Him, "Get away from here, Satan: For it is written, 'You shall worship the Lord your God, and Him only shall you serve.' "
Matt 4:11 Then the devil left Him; and behold, angels came and ministered to Him.
Matt 4:12 Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, He departed into Galilee;
Matt 4:13 and leaving Nazareth, He came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, inside the borders of Zebulun and Naphtali:
Matt 4:14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying,
Matt 4:15 "The land of Zebulun, and the land of Naphtali, by the way of the sea, beyond the Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles;
Matt 4:16 the people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to those that sat in the region and shadow of death, light has sprung up."
Matt 4:17 From that time *on* Jesus began to preach, and to say, "Repent: For the kingdom of heaven is at hand."
Matt 4:18 And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: For they were fishermen.
Matt 4:19 And He said to them, "Follow Me, and I will make you fishers of men."
Matt 4:20 And they immediately left their nets, and followed Him.
Matt 4:21 And going on from there, He saw two other brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and He called them.
Matt 4:22 And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed Him.
Matt 4:23 Then Jesus went all around Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all kinds of sickness and all sorts of disease among the people.

Matt 4:24 And His fame went throughout all Syria: And they brought to Him all sick people that were taken with diverse diseases and torments, and those who were possessed with devils, and those who were lunatics, and those that had the palsy; and He healed them.
Matt 4:25 And large multitudes of people followed Him from Galilee, from Decapolis, from Jerusalem, from Judea, and from beyond the Jordan.

Chapter 5

Matt 5:1 And seeing the multitudes, He went up into a mountain: And when He was set, His disciples came to Him:
Matt 5:2 Then He opened His mouth, and taught them, saying,
Matt 5:3 "Blessed are the poor in spirit: For theirs is the kingdom of heaven.
Matt 5:4 Blessed are those who mourn: For they shall be comforted.
Matt 5:5 Blessed are the meek: For they shall inherit the earth.
Matt 5:6 Blessed are those who hunger and thirst after righteousness: For they shall be filled.
Matt 5:7 Blessed are the merciful: For they shall obtain mercy.
Matt 5:8 Blessed are the pure in heart: For they shall see God.
Matt 5:9 Blessed are the peacemakers: For they shall be called the children of God.
Matt 5:10 Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness' sake: For theirs is the kingdom of heaven.
Matt 5:11 Blessed are you when men revile you, persecute you, and say all manner of evil against you falsely, for My sake.
Matt 5:12 Rejoice, and be exceedingly glad: For great is your reward in heaven: For in like manner they persecuted the prophets which were before you.
Matt 5:13 You all are the salt of the earth: But if the salt has lost his savor, with what shall it be salted? It is then good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden underfoot by men.
Matt 5:14 You all are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid.
Matt 5:15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel *basket*, but on a candlestick; and it gives light to all who are in the house.
Matt 5:16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.
Matt 5:17 Do not think that I have come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I did not come to destroy, but to fulfill.
Matt 5:18 For truly I say to you, Until heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall by no means pass from the law, until all is fulfilled.
Matt 5:19 Whoever therefore breaks one of these least commandments, and teaches men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: But whoever does and teaches them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.
Matt 5:20 For I say to you, That unless your righteousness exceeds the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, you shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.
Matt 5:21 You have heard that it was said by those of old times, 'You shall not kill; and whoever kills shall be in danger of the judgment':
Matt 5:22 But I say to you, That whoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: And whoever shall say to his brother, 'You vain fellow' shall be in danger of the council: But whoever says, 'You fool', shall be in danger of hell fire.
Matt 5:23 Therefore if you bring your gift to the altar, and there remember that your brother has something against you;

Matt 5:24 leave your gift there before the altar, and go your way; first be reconciled to your brother, and then come and offer your gift.
Matt 5:25 Agree with your adversary quickly, while you are on the way with him; lest at any time your adversary deliver you to the judge, and the judge deliver you to the officer, and you be cast into prison.
Matt 5:26 Truly I say to you, You shall by no means come out of there, until you have paid the uttermost one fourth copper coin.
Matt 5:27 You have heard that it was said by those of old times, 'You shall not commit adultery':
Matt 5:28 But I say to you that whoever looks upon a woman, to lust after her has committed adultery with her already in his heart.
Matt 5:29 And if your right eye causes you to offend, pluck it out, and cast it from you: For it is better for you that one of your members should perish, and not that your whole body should be cast into hell.
Matt 5:30 And if your right hand causes you to offend, cut it off and cast it from you; for it is better for you that one of your members should perish, and not that your whole body be cast into hell.
Matt 5:31 It has been said, 'Whoever puts away his wife, let him give her a *formal notice* of divorce':
Matt 5:32 But I say to you, That whoever puts away his wife, except for the cause of fornication, causes her to commit adultery: And whoever marries her that is divorced commits adultery.
Matt 5:33 Again, you have heard that it has been said by those of old times, 'You shall not swear falsely, but shall perform to the Lord your oaths':
Matt 5:34 But I say to you, Do not swear at all; neither by heaven, for it is God's throne:
Matt 5:35 Nor by the earth, for it is His footstool: Neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King.
Matt 5:36 Neither shall you swear by your head, because you cannot make one hair white or black.
Matt 5:37 But let your communication be, 'yes', 'yes'; *or* 'no', 'no': For whatever is more than these comes from evil.
Matt 5:38 You have heard that it has been said, 'An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth':
Matt 5:39 But I say to you, That you are not to resist evil: But whoever smites you on your right cheek, turn to him the other also.
Matt 5:40 And if any man will sue you at the *court of* law, and take away your coat, let him have your cloak also.
Matt 5:41 And whoever compels you to go a mile, go with him two.
Matt 5:42 Give to him that asks you, and from him that would desire to borrow from you do not turn away.
Matt 5:43 You have heard that it has been said, 'You shall love your neighbor, and hate your enemy.'
Matt 5:44 But I say to you, Love your enemies, bless those that curse you, do good to those that hate you, and pray for those who despitefully use you, and persecute you;
Matt 5:45 that you may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: For He makes His sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sends rain on the just and on the unjust.
Matt 5:46 For if you love those who love you, what reward do you have? Do not even the publicans do the same?
Matt 5:47 And if you salute your brethren only, what do you do more than others? Do not even publicans do so?

Matt 5:48 Therefore be perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

Chapter 6

Matt 6:1 "Take heed that you all don't do your charitable deeds in front of men, to be seen by them: Otherwise you have no reward from your Father which is in heaven.
Matt 6:2 Therefore, when you do your charitable deeds, do not sound a trumpet before you, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory from men. Truly I say to you, they have their reward.
Matt 6:3 But when you do charitable deeds, do not let your left hand know what your right hand does:
Matt 6:4 That your charitable deeds may be in secret: And your Father which sees in secret shall Himself reward you openly.
Matt 6:5 And when you pray, you shall not be as the hypocrites are: For they love to pray standing in the synagogues and on the corners of the streets, that they may be seen by men. Truly I say to you, they have their reward.
Matt 6:6 But you, when you pray, enter into your closet, and when you have shut your door, pray to your Father which is in secret: And your Father which sees in secret shall reward you openly.
Matt 6:7 But when you pray, do not use vain repetitions, as the heathen do: For they think that they shall be heard because of their many words.
Matt 6:8 Therefore, do not be like them: For your Father knows what things you have need of, before you ask Him.
Matt 6:9 In this manner, therefore, pray: 'Our Father which is in heaven, hallowed be Your name.
Matt 6:10 Your kingdom come. Your will be done on earth, as it is in heaven.
Matt 6:11 Give us this day our daily bread.
Matt 6:12 And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.
Matt 6:13 And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For Yours is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.'
Matt 6:14 For if you forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:
Matt 6:15 But if you do not forgive men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.
Matt 6:16 Moreover, when you fast, do not be as the hypocrites, with a sad countenance: For they disfigure their faces, that they may appear to men to be fasting. Truly I say to you, they have their reward.
Matt 6:17 But you, when you fast, anoint your head, and wash your face;
Matt 6:18 so that you do not appear to men to be fasting, but *fast* to your Father which is in secret: And your Father, which sees in secret, shall reward you openly.
Matt 6:19 Do not store up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust corrupts, and where thieves break in and steal:
Matt 6:20 But store up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust corrupts, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:
Matt 6:21 For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also.
Matt 6:22 The light of the body is the eye: If therefore your eye is single, your whole body shall be full of light.
Matt 6:23 But if your eye is evil, your whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in you is darkness, how great is that darkness!

Matt 6:24 No one can serve two masters: For either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon.
Matt 6:25 Therefore I say to you, Take no thought for your life, what you shall eat, or what you shall drink; nor even for your body, what you shall put on. Is not the life more than food, and the body more than clothing?
Matt 6:26 Behold the birds of the air: For they do not sow, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not much better than they?
Matt 6:27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit to his stature? [1]
Matt 6:28 So why do you worry about clothing? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow: They neither toil nor spin;
Matt 6:29 And yet I say to you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.
Matt 6:30 Now if God so clothes the grass of the field, which today is, and tomorrow is cast into the oven, shall He not much more clothe you, O you of little faith?
Matt 6:31 Therefore take no thought, saying, 'What shall we eat?' or, 'What shall we drink?' or, 'With what shall we be clothed?'
Matt 6:32 (For the Gentiles seek after all these things:) For your heavenly Father knows that you have need of all these things.
Matt 6:33 But you, seek first the kingdom of God, and His righteousness; and all these things shall be added to you.
Matt 6:34 Therefore take no thought concerning tomorrow: For tomorrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient for the day is the evil of it.

Chapter 7

Matt 7:1 "Judge not, that you be not judged.
Matt 7:2 For with the judgment you judge, you shall be judged: And with what measure you use to measure, it shall be measured to you again.
Matt 7:3 And why do you behold the speck that is in your brother's eye, but do not consider the plank that is in your own eye?
Matt 7:4 Or how can you say to your brother, 'Let me take the speck out of your eye'; and behold, a plank is in your own eye?
Matt 7:5 You hypocrite, first take the plank out of your own eye; and then you shall see clearly to take the speck out of your brother's eye.
Matt 7:6 Do not give that which is holy to the dogs, nor cast your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn *back* again and tear you to pieces.
Matt 7:7 Ask, and it shall be given to you; seek, and you shall find; knock, and it shall be opened to you:
Matt 7:8 For everyone that asks receives; and he that seeks finds; and to him that knocks it shall be opened.
Matt 7:9 Or what man is there among you, who if his son asks for bread, will give him a stone?
Matt 7:10 Or if he asks for a fish, will he give him a serpent?
Matt 7:11 If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to those who ask Him?

---

1 [Note: 1 Roman cubit is approximately 17.4 inches, or ~44.2 centimeters; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]

Matt 7:12 Therefore, whatever things you all would be disposed that men ought *to* do to you, all of you *should* do even in like manner to them: For this is the Law and the prophets.
Matt 7:13 Enter in at the narrow gate: For wide is the gate, and broad is the way that leads to destruction, and there are many who go in through it:
Matt 7:14 Because straight is the gate, and narrow is the pathway which leads to life, and there are few that find it.
Matt 7:15 Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves.
Matt 7:16 You shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes from thornbushes, or figs from thistles?
Matt 7:17 Likewise, every good tree brings forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree brings forth evil fruit.
Matt 7:18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.
Matt 7:19 Every tree that does not bring forth good fruit is cut down, and cast into the fire.
Matt 7:20 Therefore, by their fruits you shall know them.
Matt 7:21 Not everyone that says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that does the will of My Father which is in heaven.
Matt 7:22 Many will say to Me in that day, 'Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name? And in Your name have cast out devils? And in Your name done many wonderful works?'
Matt 7:23 And then I will profess to them, 'I never knew you: Depart from me, you that work iniquity.'
Matt 7:24 Therefore whoever hears these sayings of Mine, and does them, I will liken him to a wise man, who built his house upon a rock:
Matt 7:25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it did not fall: For it was founded upon a rock.
Matt 7:26 And everyone that hears these sayings of Mine, and does not do them, shall be likened to a foolish man, who built his house upon the sand:
Matt 7:27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: And great was the fall of it."
Matt 7:28 And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at His doctrine:
Matt 7:29 For He taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes.

Chapter 8

Matt 8:1 When He had come down from the mountain, large multitudes followed Him.
Matt 8:2 And behold, a leper came and worshiped Him, saying, "Lord, if you are willing, You can make me clean."
Matt 8:3 And Jesus put forth His hand, and touched him, saying, "I will: You, be clean." And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.
Matt 8:4 And Jesus said to him, "See that you tell no man; but go your way, show yourself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony to them."
Matt 8:5 Now when Jesus had entered into Capernaum, a centurion came to Him, beseeching Him,
Matt 8:6 saying, "Lord, my servant lays at home sick from the palsy, grievously tormented.
Matt 8:7 And Jesus said to Him, "I will come and heal him."
Matt 8:8 The centurion answered and said, "Lord, I am not worthy that You should come under my roof: But only speak the word, and my servant shall be healed.

Matt 8:9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: And I say to this man, 'Go,' and he goes; and to another, 'Come,' and he comes; and to my servant, 'Do this,' and he does it."
Matt 8:10 When Jesus heard it, He marveled, and said to those who followed, "Truly I say to you, I have not found such great faith, no, not in Israel.
Matt 8:11 And I say to you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.
Matt 8:12 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."
Matt 8:13 And Jesus said to the centurion, "Go your way; and as you have believed, so be it done to you." And his servant was healed that same hour.
Matt 8:14 Now when Jesus had come into Peter's house, He saw his wife's mother laying down, and sick with a fever.
Matt 8:15 So He touched her hand, and the fever left her: And she arose, and ministered to them.
Matt 8:16 When the evening had come, they brought to Him many who were possessed with devils: And He cast out the spirits with His word, and healed all who were sick:
Matt 8:17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying, "He Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses."
Matt 8:18 Now when Jesus saw large multitudes around Him, He gave a command to depart to the other side.
Matt 8:19 Then a certain scribe came, and said to him, "Master, I will follow You wherever You go."
Matt 8:20 And Jesus said to Him, "The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man has nowhere to lay His head."
Matt 8:21 And another of His disciples said to Him, "Lord, permit me to first go and bury my father."
Matt 8:22 But Jesus said to him, "Follow Me; and let the dead bury their dead."
Matt 8:23 Then when He entered onto a ship, His disciples followed Him.
Matt 8:24 And behold, there arose a large tempest in the sea, so that the ship was covered with the waves: But He was asleep.
Matt 8:25 And His disciples came to Him, and awoke Him, saying, "Lord, save us: We perish."
Matt 8:26 But He said to them, "Why are you fearful, O you of little faith?" Then He arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm.
Matt 8:27 So the men marveled, saying, "What sort of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey Him?"
Matt 8:28 And when He had come to the other side into the country of the Gergesenes, there two possessed with devils met him, coming out of the tombs, exceedingly fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.
Matt 8:29 And behold, they cried out, saying, "What have we to do with You, Jesus, You Son of God? Have You come here to torment us before the time?
Matt 8:30 And a good ways off from them there was a herd of many swine feeding.
Matt 8:31 So the devils implored Him, saying, "If You cast us out, permit us to go away into the herd of swine."
Matt 8:32 And He said to them, "Go." And when they had come out, they went into the herd of swine: And behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

Matt 8:33 And those that kept them fled, and *they* went their ways into the city, and told everything, and what had happened to the*m* possessed with the devils.
Matt 8:34 And behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: And when they saw Him, they implored Him that He would depart out of their borders.

Chapter 9

Matt 9:1 Therefore He entered onto a ship, and sailed over, and came into His own city.
Matt 9:2 Then behold, they brought to Him a man sick from the palsy, lying on a bed: And Jesus seeing their faith said to the *one* sick from the palsy, "Son, be of good cheer; your sins are forgiven you."
Matt 9:3 And behold, certain *ones* of the scribes said within themselves, "This Man blasphemes."
Matt 9:4 But Jesus knowing their thoughts said, "Why do you think evil in your hearts?
Matt 9:5 For which is easier, to say, 'Your sins are forgiven you'; or to say, 'Arise, and walk'?
Matt 9:6 But that you may know that the Son of man has power upon earth to forgive sins," then He said to the *one* sick from the palsy, "Arise, take up your bed, and go your way into your house."
Matt 9:7 And he arose, and departed to his house.
Matt 9:8 Now when the multitudes saw it, they marveled, and glorified God, which had given such power to men.
Matt 9:9 And as Jesus departed from there, He saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of customs: And He said to him, "Follow Me." And he arose, and followed Him.
Matt 9:10 And it came to pass, as Jesus sat *to eat* in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with Him and His disciples.
Matt 9:11 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said to His disciples, "Why does your Master eat with publicans and sinners?"
Matt 9:12 But when Jesus heard that, He said to them, "Those that are whole have no need of a physician, but *rather* those that are sick.
Matt 9:13 But go and learn what this means: 'I will have mercy, and not sacrifice': For I did not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance."
Matt 9:14 Then the disciples of John came to Him, saying, "Why do we and the Pharisees fast often, but your disciples do not fast?"
Matt 9:15 And Jesus said to them, "Can the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then they shall fast.
Matt 9:16 No man puts a piece of new cloth on to an old garment, for that which is put on to fill it in takes *material* from the garment, and the tear is made worse.
Matt 9:17 Neither do men put new wine into old leather vessels: Otherwise the leather vessels break, and the wine spills out, and the leather vessels perish: But they put new wine into new leather vessels, and both are preserved."
Matt 9:18 While He spoke these things to them, behold, a certain ruler came, and worshiped Him, saying, "My daughter is even now dead: But come and lay Your hand upon her, and she shall live."
Matt 9:19 Therefore Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did His disciples.
Matt 9:20 And behold, a woman who was diseased with an issue of blood for twelve years came from behind Him, and touched the hem of His garment:
Matt 9:21 For she said within herself, "If I may only touch His garment, I shall be whole."
Matt 9:22 But Jesus turned himself around, and when He saw her, He said, "Daughter, be of good comfort; your faith has made you whole." And the woman was made whole from that hour.

Matt 9:23 And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the musicians and the people making a noise,
Matt 9:24 He said to them, "Give place: For the girl is not dead, but sleeps." And they laughed Him to scorn.
Matt 9:25 But when the people were put out, He went in, and took her by the hand, and the girl arose.
Matt 9:26 And the fame of this spread abroad into all that land.
Matt 9:27 And when Jesus departed from there, two blind men followed Him, crying, and saying, "You, Son of David, have mercy on us."
Matt 9:28 And when He had come into the house, the blind men came to Him: And Jesus said to them, "Do you believe that I am able to do this?" They said to Him, "Yes, Lord."
Matt 9:29 Then He touched their eyes, saying, "According to your faith be it *done* to you."
Matt 9:30 And their eyes were opened; and Jesus strictly charged them, saying, "See that no man knows it."
Matt 9:31 But when they were departed, they spread abroad His fame in all that country.
Matt 9:32 As they went out, behold, they brought to Him a mute man possessed with a devil.
Matt 9:33 And when the devil was cast out, the mute spoke: And the multitudes marveled, saying, "It was never so seen in Israel."
Matt 9:34 But the Pharisees said, "He casts out devils through the prince of the devils."
Matt 9:35 Then Jesus went around all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.
Matt 9:36 But when He saw the multitudes, He was moved with compassion for them, because they fainted, and were scattered widely, as sheep having no shepherd.
Matt 9:37 And He said to His disciples, "The harvest truly is plentiful, but the laborers are few:
Matt 9:38 Therefore pray to the Lord of the harvest, that He will send forth laborers into His harvest."

Chapter 10

Matt 10:1 And when He had called His twelve disciples to Him, He gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all kinds of sickness and all kinds of disease.
Matt 10:2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these: The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother;
Matt 10:3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus, whose surname was Thaddaeus;
Matt 10:4 Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed Him.
Matt 10:5 These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, "Do not go onto the highway of the Gentiles, and do not enter into any city of the Samaritans:
Matt 10:6 But rather go to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.
Matt 10:7 And as you go, preach, saying, 'The kingdom of heaven is at hand.'
Matt 10:8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: Freely you have received, freely give.
Matt 10:9 Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your money pouch,
Matt 10:10 nor bag for your journey, nor two coats, neither shoes, nor even *walking* staffs: For the workman is worthy of his food.

Matt 10:11 Also, whatever city or town you enter into, inquire who in it is worthy, and there abide until you depart out of it.
Matt 10:12 And when you come into a house, salute it.
Matt 10:13 And if the house is worthy, let your peace come upon it: But if it is not worthy, let your peace return to you.
Matt 10:14 And whoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when you depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust from your feet.
Matt 10:15 Truly I say to you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city.
Matt 10:16 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: Therefore be wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.
Matt 10:17 But beware of men: For they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues;
Matt 10:18 and you shall be brought before governors and kings for My sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles.
Matt 10:19 But when they deliver you up, take no thought on how or what you shall speak: For it shall be given to you in that same hour what you shall speak.
Matt 10:20 For it is not you who speaks, but the Spirit of your Father which speaks in you.
Matt 10:21 And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: And the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death.
Matt 10:22 And you shall be hated by all people for My name's sake: But he who endures to the end shall be saved.
Matt 10:23 But when they persecute you in this city, flee into another: For truly I say to you, You shall not finish going through the cities of Israel, until the Son of man comes.
Matt 10:24 The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.
Matt 10:25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more shall they call those of his household?
Matt 10:26 Therefore do not fear them: For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.
Matt 10:27 What I tell you in darkness, that speak in light: And what you hear in the ear, that preach upon the housetops.
Matt 10:28 And do not fear those which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: But rather fear Him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.
Matt 10:29 Are not two sparrows sold for a copper coin? And one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.
Matt 10:30 But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.
Matt 10:31 Fear not therefore; you are of more value than many sparrows.
Matt 10:32 Therefore whoever confesses Me before men, him I will also confess before My Father which is in heaven.
Matt 10:33 But whoever denies Me before men, him I will also deny before My Father which is in heaven.
Matt 10:34 Do not think that I came to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.
Matt 10:35 For I have come to 'set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law.'

Matt 10:36 And 'a man's foes shall be those of his own household.'
Matt 10:37 He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me: And he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me.
Matt 10:38 And he who does not take up his cross, and follow after Me, is not worthy of Me.
Matt 10:39 He who finds his life shall lose it: And he who loses his life for My sake shall find it.
Matt 10:40 He who receives you receives Me, and he who receives Me receives Him who sent Me.
Matt 10:41 He who receives a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he who receives a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.
Matt 10:42 And whoever shall give one of these little ones only a cup of cold water to drink in the name of a disciple, truly I say to you, He shall in no case lose his reward."

Chapter 11

Matt 11:1 And it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding His twelve disciples, He departed from there to teach and to preach in their cities.
Matt 11:2 Now when John had heard in the prison about the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples,
Matt 11:3 and said to Him, "Are You He that should come? Or should we look for another?"
Matt 11:4 Jesus answered and said to them, "Go and show John again those things which you hear and see:
Matt 11:5 The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them.
Matt 11:6 And blessed is he who shall not be offended in Me."
Matt 11:7 And as they departed, Jesus began to say to the multitudes concerning John: "What did you go out into the barren wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?
Matt 11:8 But what did you go out to see? A man clothed in soft apparel? Behold, those who wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.
Matt 11:9 But what did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I say to you, And more than a prophet.
Matt 11:10 For this is he, of whom it is written, 'Behold, I send My messenger before Your face, which shall prepare Your way before You.'
Matt 11:11 Truly I say to you, Among them that are born of women there has not risen one greater than John the Baptist: But he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than him.
Matt 11:12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffers violence, and the violent take it by force.
Matt 11:13 For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John.
Matt 11:14 And if you will receive it, this is Elijah, who was to come beforehand.
Matt 11:15 He who has ears to hear, let him hear.
Matt 11:16 But to what shall I liken this generation? It is likened to children sitting in the marketplaces, and calling to their friends,
Matt 11:17 and saying: 'We have piped to you, and you have not danced; we have mourned to you, and you have not lamented.'
Matt 11:18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, 'He has a devil.'
Matt 11:19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, 'Behold a gluttonous man, and a wine drinker, a friend of publicans and sinners.' But wisdom is justified by her children."

Matt 11:20 Then He began to reproach the cities where most of His mighty works were done, because they did not repent:
Matt 11:21 Woe to you, Chorazin! Woe to you, Bethsaida! For if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes.
Matt 11:22 But I say to you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon in the day of judgment, than for you.
Matt 11:23 And you, Capernaum, which are exalted to heaven, shall be brought down to hell: For if the mighty works which have been done in you had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.
Matt 11:24 But I say to you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for you."
Matt 11:25 At that time Jesus answered and said, "I thank You, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because You have hidden these things from the wise and prudent, and have revealed them to babes.
Matt 11:26 Even so, Father: For thus it seemed good in Your sight.
Matt 11:27 All things are delivered to Me from My Father: And no man knows the Son, except the Father; neither does any man know the Father, except the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal Him.
Matt 11:28 Come to Me, all you that labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.
Matt 11:29 Take My yoke upon you, and learn from Me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: And you shall find rest for your souls.
Matt 11:30 For My yoke is easy, and My burden is light."

Chapter 12

Matt 12:1 At that time Jesus went through the grainfields on the Sabbath day; and His disciples were hungry, and began to pluck the heads of grain, and to eat.
Matt 12:2 But when the Pharisees saw it, they said to Him, "Behold, Your disciples do that which is not lawful to do on the Sabbath day."
Matt 12:3 But He said to them, "Have you not read what David did when he was hungry, and those who were with him;
Matt 12:4 how he entered into the house of God, and ate the showbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, nor for those who were with him, but only for the priests?
Matt 12:5 Or have you not read in the law, how on the Sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the Sabbath, and are blameless?
Matt 12:6 But I say to you that in this place there is One greater than the temple.
Matt 12:7 But if you had known what this means, 'I will have mercy, and not sacrifice,' you would not have condemned the guiltless.
Matt 12:8 For the Son of man is Lord even of the Sabbath day"
Matt 12:9 And when He had departed from there, He went into their synagogue:
Matt 12:10 And behold, there was a man who had his hand withered. And they asked Him, saying, "Is it lawful to heal on the Sabbath days?" That they might accuse Him.
Matt 12:11 And He said to them, "What man shall there be among you, that has one sheep, and if it falls into a pit on the Sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out?
Matt 12:12 How much better then is a man than a sheep? Therefore it is lawful to do well on the Sabbath days."

Matt 12:13 Then He said to the man, "Stretch forth your hand." And he stretched it forth, and it was restored whole, like the other.
Matt 12:14 Then the Pharisees went out and held a council against Him, how they might destroy Him.
Matt 12:15 But when Jesus knew it, He withdrew Himself from there: And large multitudes followed Him; and He healed them all;
Matt 12:16 And commanded them that they should not make Him known,
Matt 12:17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying,
Matt 12:18 "Behold My Servant, whom I have chosen; My beloved, in whom My soul is well pleased: I will put My Spirit upon Him, and He shall show judgment to the Gentiles.
Matt 12:19 He shall not strive, nor cry out; neither shall any man hear His voice in the streets.
Matt 12:20 A bruised reed He shall not break, and smoking flax He shall not quench, until He sends forth judgment to victory.
Matt 12:21 And in His name the Gentiles shall trust."
Matt 12:22 Then someone was brought to Him who was possessed with a devil, blind, and mute; and He healed him, so that the blind and mute both spoke and saw.
Matt 12:23 And all the people were amazed, and said, "Is this not the Son of David?"
Matt 12:24 But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, "This fellow does not cast out devils, except by Beelzebub the prince of the devils."
Matt 12:25 And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said to them, "Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:
Matt 12:26 And if Satan casts out Satan, he is divided against himself; how then shall his kingdom stand?
Matt 12:27 And if I cast out devils through Beelzebub, by whom do your children cast them out? Therefore they shall be your judges.
Matt 12:28 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God has come to you.
Matt 12:29 Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and plunder his goods, except *if* he first binds the strong man? And then he shall plunder his house.
Matt 12:30 He that is not with Me is against Me; and he that does not gather with Me scatters abroad.
Matt 12:31 Therefore I say to you, All forms of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven men: But the blasphemy against the Holy Spirit shall not be forgiven men.
Matt 12:32 And whoever speaks a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: But whoever speaks against the Holy Spirit, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, nor in the world to come.
Matt 12:33 Either make the tree good, and its fruit good, or else make the tree bad, and its fruit bad: Because the tree is known by its fruit.
Matt 12:34 O generation of vipers, how can you, being evil, speak good things? For out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks.
Matt 12:35 A good man out of the good treasure of the heart brings forth good things: And an evil man out of the evil treasure brings forth evil things.
Matt 12:36 But I say to you that every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account of it in the day of judgment.
Matt 12:37 For by your words you shall be justified, and by your words you shall be condemned."
Matt 12:38 Then certain *ones* of the scribes and Pharisees answered, saying, "Master, we desire to see a sign from You."

Matt 12:39 But He answered and said to them, "An evil and adulterous generation seeks after a sign; and there shall be no sign given to it, except the sign of the prophet Jonah:
Matt 12:40 For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.
Matt 12:41 The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and will condemn it: Because they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and behold, one greater than Jonah is here.
Matt 12:42 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: For she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, one greater than Solomon is here.
Matt 12:43 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walks through dry places seeking rest, and finds none.
Matt 12:44 Then he says, 'I will return into my house from which I came out'; and when he has come, he finds it empty, swept, and garnished.
Matt 12:45 Then he goes, and takes with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: And the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so it shall also be to this wicked generation."
Matt 12:46 While He yet talked to the people, behold, His mother and His brothers stood outside, desiring to speak with Him.
Matt 12:47 Then one said to Him, "Behold, Your mother and Your brothers stand outside, desiring to speak with You."
Matt 12:48 But He answered and said to him who told Him, "Who is My mother? And who are My brothers?
Matt 12:49 And He stretched forth His hand toward His disciples, and said, "Behold My mother and My brothers!
Matt 12:50 For whoever does the will of My Father which is in heaven, the same is My brother, and sister, and mother."

Chapter 13

Matt 13:1 That same day Jesus went out of the house, and sat by the sea side.
Matt 13:2 And large multitudes were gathered together to Him, therefore He went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.
Matt 13:3 Then He spoke many things to them in parables, saying, "Behold, a sower went forth to sow;
Matt 13:4 and when he sowed, some seeds fell by the roadside, and the fowls came and devoured them up:
Matt 13:5 Some fell upon stony places, where they did not have much earth: And immediately they sprang up, because they had no deepness of earth:
Matt 13:6 And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away.
Matt 13:7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked them:
Matt 13:8 But others fell into good ground, and bore fruit: Some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.
Matt 13:9 He who has ears to hear, let him hear."
Matt 13:10 And the disciples came, and said to Him, "Why do You speak to them in parables?"
Matt 13:11 He answered and said to them, "Because it is given to you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.

Matt 13:12 For whoever has, to him more shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: But whoever does not have, even what he has shall be taken away from him.
Matt 13:13 Therefore I speak to them in parables: Because seeing they do not see; and hearing they do not hear, neither do they understand.
Matt 13:14 And in them the prophecy of Isaiah is fulfilled, which says, 'By hearing you shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing you shall see, and shall not perceive:
Matt 13:15 For this people's heart is waxed over, and their ears are dull of hearing, and they have closed their eyes; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.'
Matt 13:16 But blessed are your eyes, for they see: And your ears, for they hear.
Matt 13:17 For truly I say to you, That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which you see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which you hear, and have not heard them.
Matt 13:18 Therefore all of you, hear the parable of the sower.
Matt 13:19 When anyone hears the word of the kingdom, and does not understand it, then the wicked one comes, and takes away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the wayside.
Matt 13:20 But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that hears the word, and immediately receives it with joy;
Matt 13:21 yet he has no root in himself, but endures for a while: Then when tribulation or persecution arises because of the word, immediately he is offended.
Matt 13:22 He that received seed among the thorns is also he that hears the word; and the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches choke the word, and he becomes unfruitful.
Matt 13:23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that hears the word, and understands it; which also bears fruit, and brings forth, some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty."
Matt 13:24 He put forth another parable to them, saying, "The kingdom of heaven is likened to a man that sowed good seed in his field:
Matt 13:25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.
Matt 13:26 But when the stalk sprang up, and brought forth fruit, then the tares appeared also.
Matt 13:27 So the servants of the householder came and said to him, 'Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? How then does it have tares?'
Matt 13:28 He said to them, 'An enemy has done this.' The servants said to him, 'Do you then desire that we go and gather them up?'
Matt 13:29 But he said, 'No; lest while you gather up the tares, you also uproot the wheat with them.
Matt 13:30 Let both grow together until the harvest, and at harvest time I will tell the reapers, "First gather together the tares and bind them in bundles to burn them, but gather the wheat into my barn." '
Matt 13:31 He put forth another parable to them, saying, "The kingdom of heaven is likened to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field:
Matt 13:32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds: But when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becomes a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in its branches."

Matt 13:33 He spoke another parable to them: "The kingdom of heaven is like leaven, which a woman took and hid within three measures of grain-meal, until the whole *mass* was leavened." [1]
Matt 13:34 Jesus spoke all these things to the multitudes in parables; and He did not speak to them without a parable:
Matt 13:35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, "I will open My mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world."
Matt 13:36 Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: And His disciples came to Him, saying, "Declare to us *plainly* the parable of the tares of the field."
Matt 13:37 He answered and said to them, "He that sows the good seed is the Son of man;
Matt 13:38 the field is the world; the good seeds are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one;
Matt 13:39 the enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.
Matt 13:40 Therefore, as the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so it shall be at the end of this world.
Matt 13:41 The Son of man shall send forth His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all things that offend, and those which do iniquity;
Matt 13:42 and shall cast them into a furnace of fire: There shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.
Matt 13:43 Then the righteous shall shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. He who has ears to hear, let him hear.
Matt 13:44 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like treasure hid in a field; which when a man has found it, he hides it, and out of joy over it he goes and sells all that he has, and buys that field.
Matt 13:45 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a merchant man, seeking better *quality* pearls:
Matt 13:46 Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.
Matt 13:47 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind:
Matt 13:48 Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.
Matt 13:49 So shall it be at the end of the world: The angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just,
Matt 13:50 and shall cast them into a furnace of fire: There shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth."
Matt 13:51 Jesus said to them, "Have you understood all these things?" They said to Him, "Yes, Lord."
Matt 13:52 Then He said to them, "Therefore every scribe which is instructed concerning the kingdom of heaven is like a man who is a householder, who brings forth out of his treasure things new and old."
Matt 13:53 And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, He departed from that place.
Matt 13:54 And when He had come into His own country, He taught them in their synagogue, so that they were astonished, and said, "How does this Man have this wisdom, and these mighty works?

---

1 [Note: The word for dry *measure* in the Greek is defined to be a Roman modius and a half, which is nearly a [UK] peck and a half, short by just over a [UK] pint; per Thayer's Greek Lexicon (G4568). Thus 3 dry *measures* of grain-meal equates to approximately 164.8 [US] cups, ~39 liters, or ~156.0 [metric] cups.]

Matt 13:55 Is this not the carpenter's son? Is not His mother called Mary? And His brothers James, Joses, Simon, and Judas?
Matt 13:56 And His sisters, are they not all with us? How then does this Man have all these things?"
Matt 13:57 And they were offended at Him. But Jesus said to them, "A prophet is not without honor, except in his own country, and in his own house."
Matt 13:58 Therefore He did not do many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

Chapter 14

Matt 14:1 At that time Herod the tetrarch heard about the fame of Jesus,
Matt 14:2 and said to his servants, "This is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works show forth themselves in him."
Matt 14:3 For Herod had laid hold of John and bound him, and put him in prison because of Herodias, his brother Philip's wife.
Matt 14:4 Because John said to him, "It is not lawful for you to have her."
Matt 14:5 And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they counted him as a prophet.
Matt 14:6 But when Herod's birthday was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod.
Matt 14:7 Upon that he promised with an oath to give her whatever she would ask.
Matt 14:8 And she, being instructed beforehand by her mother, said, "Give me John the Baptist's head here on a platter."
Matt 14:9 And the king was grieved: Nevertheless because of the oath's sake, and those who sat with him at the table, he commanded it to be given to her.
Matt 14:10 So he sent, and beheaded John in the prison.
Matt 14:11 And his head was brought on a platter, and given to the damsel: And she brought it to her mother.
Matt 14:12 Then his disciples came, and took away the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus.
Matt 14:13 When Jesus heard about it, He departed from there by ship into a deserted place apart: But when the people heard of it, they followed Him on foot out of the cities.
Matt 14:14 And Jesus went forth, and saw a large crowd, and was moved with compassion toward them, and He healed their sick.
Matt 14:15 Moreover when it was evening, His disciples came to Him, saying, "This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy food for themselves."
Matt 14:16 But Jesus said to them, "They need not depart; you give them something to eat."
Matt 14:17 And they said to Him, "We have here only five loaves, and two fish."
Matt 14:18 He said, "Bring them here to Me."
Matt 14:19 Then He commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fish, and looking up to heaven, He blessed, and broke, and gave the loaves to His disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.
Matt 14:20 Then they all ate, and were filled: And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments that remained.
Matt 14:21 Now those who had eaten were about five thousand men, besides women and children.

Matt 14:22 And immediately Jesus compelled His disciples to get into a ship, and go before Him to the other side, while He sent the multitudes away.
Matt 14:23 And when He had sent the multitudes away, He went up into a mountain apart to pray: And when evening came, He was there alone.
Matt 14:24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed by the waves: For the wind was contrary.
Matt 14:25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went to them, walking on the sea.
Matt 14:26 And when the disciples saw Him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, "It is a spirit"; and they cried out for fear.
Matt 14:27 But immediately Jesus spoke to them, saying, "Be of good cheer; it is I; do not be afraid."
Matt 14:28 And Peter answered Him and said, "Lord, if it is You, command me to come to You on the water."
Matt 14:29 And He said, "Come." And when Peter had come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus.
Matt 14:30 But when he saw the wind was boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried out, saying, "Lord, save me."
Matt 14:31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth His hand, and caught him, and said to him, "O you of little faith, why did you doubt?"
Matt 14:32 And when they came into the ship, the wind ceased.
Matt 14:33 Then those who were in the ship came and worshiped Him, saying, "Truly You are the Son of God."
Matt 14:34 And when they had sailed over, they came into the land of Gennesaret.
Matt 14:35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of Him, they sent out into all that surrounding country, and brought to Him all who were diseased;
Matt 14:36 and implored Him that they might only touch the hem of His garment: And as many as touched it were made perfectly whole.

Chapter 15

Matt 15:1 Then the scribes and Pharisees came to Jesus, which were of Jerusalem, saying,
Matt 15:2 "Why do Your disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? For they do not wash their hands when they eat bread."
Matt 15:3 And He answered and said to them, "Why do you also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?
Matt 15:4 For God commanded, saying, 'Honor your father and mother': And, 'He that curses father or mother, let him die the death.'
Matt 15:5 But you say, 'Whoever says to his father or his mother, "Whatever you might be profited by me, it is a gift";
Matt 15:6 and does not honor his father or his mother, *thinking* he shall be exempt.' Thus you have made the commandment of God of no effect by your tradition.
Matt 15:7 You hypocrites, Isaiah prophesied well concerning you, saying:
Matt 15:8 'These people draw near to Me with their mouth, and honor Me with their lips; but their heart is far from Me.
Matt 15:9 But they worship Me in vain, teaching as doctrines the commandments of men.' "
Matt 15:10 Then He called the multitude, and said to them, "Hear and understand:

Matt 15:11 That which goes into the mouth does not defile a man; but that which comes out of the mouth, this defiles a man."
Matt 15:12 Then His disciples came, and said to Him, "Do you know that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying?"
Matt 15:13 But He answered and said, "Every plant, which My heavenly Father has not planted, shall be plucked up by the root.
Matt 15:14 Leave them alone: They are blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind leads the blind, both shall fall into the ditch."
Matt 15:15 Then Peter answered and said to Him, "Declare this parable *plainly* to us."
Matt 15:16 And Jesus said, "Are you also still without understanding?
Matt 15:17 Do you not yet understand that whatever enters in at the mouth goes into the belly, and is cast out into the drain?
Matt 15:18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.
Matt 15:19 For out of the heart proceeds evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:
Matt 15:20 These are the things which defile a man: But to eat with unwashed hands does not defile a man."
Matt 15:21 Then Jesus went from that place, and departed into the borders of Tyre and Sidon.
Matt 15:22 And behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same borders, and cried to Him, saying, "Have mercy on me, O Lord, Son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil."
Matt 15:23 But He did not answer her a word. And His disciples came and implored Him, saying, "Send her away; for she cries out after us."
Matt 15:24 But He answered and said, "I am not sent except to the lost sheep of the house of Israel."
Matt 15:25 Then she came and worshiped Him, saying, "Lord, help me."
Matt 15:26 But He answered and said, "It is not proper to take the children's bread, and throw it to dogs."
Matt 15:27 And she said, "True, Lord: Yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table."
Matt 15:28 Then Jesus answered and said to her, "O woman, great is your faith: Be it to you even as you intend." And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.
Matt 15:29 Then Jesus departed from that place, and came near to the sea of Galilee; and went up into a mountain, and sat down there.
Matt 15:30 And large multitudes came to Him, having with them those that were lame, blind, mute, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet; and He healed them:
Matt 15:31 So that the multitude wondered, when they saw the mute to speak, the maimed be made whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: And they glorified the God of Israel.
Matt 15:32 Then Jesus called His disciples to Himself, and said, "I have compassion on the multitude, because they have continued with Me for three days now, and have nothing to eat: And I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint on the road."
Matt 15:33 And His disciples said to Him, "How should we have so much bread in the barren wilderness, as to fill so large a multitude?"
Matt 15:34 And Jesus said to them, "How many loaves do you have?" And they said, "Seven, and a few small fish."
Matt 15:35 And He commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

Matt 15:36 And He took the seven loaves and the fish, and gave thanks, then broke them, and gave to His disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.
Matt 15:37 And they all ate, and were filled: And they took up seven full baskets of the fragments that were left.
Matt 15:38 Now those who ate were four thousand men, besides women and children.
Matt 15:39 And He sent away the multitude, entered onto a ship, and came into the coasts of Magdala.

Chapter 16

Matt 16:1 The Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and tempting Him *they* asked that He would show them a sign from heaven.
Matt 16:2 He answered and said to them, "When it is evening, you say, 'It will be fair weather: For the sky is red.'
Matt 16:3 And in the morning, 'It will be foul weather today: For the sky is red and dark.' O all you hypocrites, you can discern the face of the sky; but can't you all discern the signs of the times?
Matt 16:4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeks after a sign; and there shall be no sign given to it, except the sign of the prophet Jonah." And He left them, and departed.
Matt 16:5 And when His disciples had come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.
Matt 16:6 Then Jesus said to them, "Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees."
Matt 16:7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, "It is because we have taken no bread."
Matt 16:8 Which when Jesus perceived, He said to them, "O all you of little faith, why do you reason among yourselves, because you have brought no bread?
Matt 16:9 Do you not yet understand, nor remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets you took up?
Matt 16:10 Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets you took up?
Matt 16:11 How is it that you do not understand that I did not speak to you concerning bread, *rather* that you should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees?"
Matt 16:12 Then they understood that He did not tell them to beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.
Matt 16:13 When Jesus came inside the borders of Caesarea Philippi, He asked His disciples, saying, "Who do men say that I, the Son of man, am?"
Matt 16:14 And they said, "Some say that You are John the Baptist: Some Elijah; and others Jeremiah, or one of the prophets."
Matt 16:15 And He said to them, "But who do you say that I am?"
Matt 16:16 And Simon Peter answered and said, "You are the Christ, the Son of the living God."
Matt 16:17 And Jesus answered and said to him, "Blessed are you, Simon Bar-Jonah: For flesh and blood has not revealed this to you, but My Father which is in heaven.
Matt 16:18 And I also say to you that you are Peter, and upon the Rock *you just declared* I will build My church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.
Matt 16:19 And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven: And whatever you shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: And whatever you shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven."
Matt 16:20 Then He charged His disciples that they should tell no man that He was Jesus the Christ.

Matt 16:21 From that time forward Jesus began to show to His disciples how He must go to Jerusalem, and suffer many things from the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised again the third day.
Matt 16:22 Then Peter took Him *aside*, and began to rebuke Him, saying, "Far be it from You, Lord: This shall not befall You."
Matt 16:23 But He turned, and said to Peter, "Get behind Me, Satan: You are an offense to Me: For you do not savor the things that are of God, but those that are of men."
Matt 16:24 Then Jesus said to His disciples, "If any man will come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me.
Matt 16:25 For whoever will save his life shall lose it: And whoever will lose his life for My sake shall find it.
Matt 16:26 For what is a man profited, if he gains the whole world, and lose his own soul? Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?
Matt 16:27 For the Son of man shall come in the glory of His Father with His angels; and then He shall reward every man according to his works.
Matt 16:28 Truly I say to you, There are some standing here who shall not taste death, until they see the Son of man coming in His kingdom.

Chapter 17

Matt 17:1 Then after six days Jesus took Peter, James, and John his brother, and brought them up into a high mountain apart,
Matt 17:2 and was transfigured before them: And His face shined as the sun, and His clothes were white as the light.
Matt 17:3 And behold, Moses and Elijah appeared to them there, talking with Him.
Matt 17:4 Then Peter answered, and said to Jesus, "Lord, it is good for us to be here: If you are willing, let us make three tabernacles here; one for You, one for Moses, and one for Elijah."
Matt 17:5 While he still spoke, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: And behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, "This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear Him."
Matt 17:6 And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their faces, and were greatly afraid.
Matt 17:7 Then Jesus came and touched them, and said, "Arise, and do not be afraid."
Matt 17:8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, except Jesus only.
Matt 17:9 Then as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, "Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man is risen again from the dead."
Matt 17:10 And His disciples asked Him, saying, "Why then do the scribes say that Elijah must come first?"
Matt 17:11 And Jesus answered and said to them, "Truly Elijah shall come first, and restore all things.
Matt 17:12 But I say to you, That Elijah has come already, and they did not know him, but have done to him whatever they intended. Likewise the Son of man shall also suffer *because* of them."
Matt 17:13 Then the disciples understood that He spoke to them about John the Baptist.
Matt 17:14 And when they had come to the multitude, a certain man came to Him, kneeling down to Him, and saying,
Matt 17:15 "Lord, have mercy on my son, for he is a lunatic, and sorely vexed: For he often falls into the fire, and often into the water.
Matt 17:16 And I brought him to Your disciples, but they could not cure him."

Matt 17:17 And Jesus answering said, "O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? How long shall I endure you? Bring him here to Me."
Matt 17:18 And Jesus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: And the child was cured from that very hour.
Matt 17:19 Then the disciples came to Jesus apart, and said, "Why could we not cast him out?"
Matt 17:20 And Jesus said to them, "Because of your unbelief: For truly I say to you, If you all have faith as a grain of mustard seed, you shall say to this mountain, 'Remove from here to yonder place', and it shall move; and nothing shall be impossible to you.
Matt 17:21 Nevertheless, this kind does not go out except by prayer and fasting."
Matt 17:22 And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said to them, "The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:
Matt 17:23 And they shall kill Him, and the third day He shall be raised again." And they were exceedingly sorrowful.
Matt 17:24 And when they had come to Capernaum, those who received tribute money came to Peter, and said, "Does not your Master pay tribute?"
Matt 17:25 He said, "Yes." And when he had come into the house, Jesus *anticipated* him, saying, "What do you think, Simon? From whom do the kings of the earth take customs or tribute? From their own children, or from strangers?"
Matt 17:26 Peter said to Him, "From strangers." Jesus said to him, "Then the children are free.
Matt 17:27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go to the sea, and cast a hook, and take up the fish that first comes up; and when you have opened its mouth, you shall find a piece of money: Take that, and give it to them for Me and you."

Chapter 18

Matt 18:1 At the same time the disciples came to Jesus asking, "Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?"
Matt 18:2 And Jesus called a little child to Him, and set him in the midst of them,
Matt 18:3 and said, "Truly I say to you, Unless you are converted, and become as little children, you shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.
Matt 18:4 Therefore whoever humbles himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.
Matt 18:5 And whoever receives one such little child in My name receives Me.
Matt 18:6 But whoever offends one of these little ones who believes in Me, it would be better for him that a millstone were hung around his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.
Matt 18:7 Woe to the world because of offenses! For offenses must come; but woe to that man by whom the offense comes!
Matt 18:8 For which reason if your hand or your foot causes you to offend, cut them off, and cast them away from you: It is better for you to enter into life lame or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire.
Matt 18:9 And if your eye causes you to offend, pluck it out, and throw it away from you: It is better for you to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.
Matt 18:10 Take heed that you do not despise one of these little ones; for I say to you that in heaven their angels always behold the face of My Father which is in heaven.
Matt 18:11 For the Son of man has come to save that which was lost.

Matt 18:12 What do you think? If a man has a hundred sheep, and one of them has gone astray, does he not leave the ninety-nine, and go into the mountains, and seek that which has gone astray?
Matt 18:13 And if it so happens that he finds it, truly I say to you, He rejoices more over that sheep, than over the ninety-nine which did not go astray.
Matt 18:14 Likewise, it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven that one of these little ones should perish.
Matt 18:15 Moreover, if your brother trespasses against you, go and tell him his fault between you and him alone: If he hears you, you have gained your brother.
Matt 18:16 But if he will not hear you, then take with you one or two more, that 'by the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.'
Matt 18:17 And if he neglects to hear them, tell it to the church: But if he refuses even to listen to the church, let him be to you as a heathen man and a publican.
Matt 18:18 Truly I say to you, Whatever you shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: And whatever you shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.
Matt 18:19 Again I say to you, That if two of you agree on earth concerning anything that they ask, it shall be done for them of My Father which is in heaven.
Matt 18:20 For where two or three are gathered together in My name, there I am in the midst of them."
Matt 18:21 Then Peter came to Him and said, "Lord, how often shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? Until seven times?"
Matt 18:22 Jesus said to him, "I do not say to you, Until seven times; but until seventy times seven.
Matt 18:23 Therefore the kingdom of heaven is likened to a certain king, who would take account of his servants.
Matt 18:24 And when he had begun to settle accounts, one was brought to him, who owed him ten thousand talents. [1]
Matt 18:25 But since he did not have it to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.
Matt 18:26 Therefore the servant fell down, and worshiped him, saying, 'Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay you all of it.'
Matt 18:27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.
Matt 18:28 But the same servant went out and found one of his fellow-servants, who owed him a hundred silver coins: And he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, 'Pay me what you owe!'
Matt 18:29 Then his fellow-servant fell down at his feet, and implored him, saying, 'Have patience with me, and I will pay you all of it.'
Matt 18:30 And he would not: But went and cast him into prison, until he should pay the debt.
Matt 18:31 So when his fellow-servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told all that was done to their lord.
Matt 18:32 Then his lord, after he had called him, said to him, 'O you wicked servant; I forgave you all that debt, because you desired me *to*:

---

1 [Note: 10000 (Hebrew gold coin) talents weighed approximately 416.7 troy pounds, or ~155.5 kg; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]

Matt 18:33 Should you not have also had compassion on your fellow-servant, even as I had pity on you?'
Matt 18:34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors until he should pay all that was due to him.
Matt 18:35 So likewise my heavenly Father shall also do to you, if each one of you do not forgive from your hearts his brother their trespasses."

Chapter 19

Matt 19:1 And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these sayings, that He departed from Galilee, and came inside the borders of Judea beyond the Jordan;
Matt 19:2 And large multitudes followed Him; and He healed them there.
Matt 19:3 The Pharisees also came to Him, tempting Him, and saying to Him, "Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?"
Matt 19:4 And He answered and said to them, "Have you not read, that He which made them at the beginning 'made them male and female,'
Matt 19:5 and said, 'For this reason a man shall leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: And those two shall be one flesh?'
Matt 19:6 For which reason they are no longer two, but one flesh. Therefore, what God has joined together, let not man separate."
Matt 19:7 They said to Him, "Why then did Moses command to give a *formal notice* of divorce, and to put her away?"
Matt 19:8 He said to them, "Moses permitted you to put away your wives because of the hardness of your hearts: But from the beginning it was not so.
Matt 19:9 And I say to you, Whoever puts away his wife, except *if* it be for fornication, and marries another, commits adultery: And whoever marries her that is put away commits adultery."
Matt 19:10 His disciples said to Him, "If this is the case for a man with his wife, it is not good to marry."
Matt 19:11 But He said to them, "Not all men can receive this saying, except those to whom it is given.
Matt 19:12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: And there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs by men: And there are eunuchs who have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it."
Matt 19:13 Then little children were brought to Him, that He should put His hands on them, and pray: And the disciples rebuked them.
Matt 19:14 But Jesus said, "Permit little children to come to Me, and do not forbid them: For of such is the kingdom of heaven."
Matt 19:15 And He laid His hands on them, and departed from there.
Matt 19:16 And behold, one came and said to Him, "Good Master, what good thing should I do, that I may have eternal life?"
Matt 19:17 And He said to him, "Why do you call Me good? There are none good except One, that is, God: But if you desire to enter into life, keep the commandments."
Matt 19:18 He said to Him, "Which ones?" Jesus said, " 'You shall not murder,' 'You shall not commit adultery,' 'You shall not steal,' 'You shall not bear false witness,'
Matt 19:19 'Honor your father and your mother,' and, 'You shall love your neighbor as yourself.' "

Matt 19:20 The young man said to Him, "I have kept all these things from my youth on up: What do I still lack?"
Matt 19:21 Jesus said to Him, "If you desire to be perfect, go and sell what you have, and give to the poor, and you shall have treasure in heaven: And come and follow Me."
Matt 19:22 But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: For he had many possessions.
Matt 19:23 Then Jesus said to His disciples, "Truly I say to you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.
Matt 19:24 And again I say to you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God."
Matt 19:25 When His disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, "Who then can be saved?"
Matt 19:26 But Jesus beheld them, and said to them, "With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible."
Matt 19:27 Then Peter answered and said to Him, "Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed You; what shall we therefore have?"
Matt 19:28 And Jesus said to them, "Truly I say to you, That in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit on the throne of His glory, you who have followed Me shall also sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.
Matt 19:29 And everyone who has forsaken houses, or brothers, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for My name's sake, shall receive a hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.
Matt 19:30 But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first."

Chapter 20

Matt 20:1 "For the kingdom of heaven is likened to a man who is a householder, who went out early in the morning to hire laborers into his vineyard.
Matt 20:2 And when he had agreed with the laborers for a silver coin a day, he sent them into his vineyard.
Matt 20:3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace,
Matt 20:4 and said to them; 'You also go into the vineyard, and whatever is right I will give you.' And they went their way.
Matt 20:5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.
Matt 20:6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and said to them, 'Why do you stand here idle all day?'
Matt 20:7 They said to him, 'Because no man has hired us.' He said to them, 'You also go into the vineyard; and whatever is right, that you shall receive.'
Matt 20:8 So when evening had come, the lord of the vineyard said to his steward, 'Call the laborers, and give them their wages, beginning from the last to the first.'
Matt 20:9 And when those who were hired about the eleventh hour came, every man received a silver coin.
Matt 20:10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should receive more; and they likewise received a silver coin each.
Matt 20:11 And when they received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house,
Matt 20:12 saying, 'These last have worked only one hour, and you have made them equal to us who have carried the burden and heat of the day.'

Matt 20:13 But he answered one of them, and said, 'Friend, I do you no wrong: Did you not agree with me for a silver coin?
Matt 20:14 Take what is yours, and go your way: I will give to this last, even as to you.
Matt 20:15 Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with my own? Is your eye evil because I am good?'
Matt 20:16 So the last shall be first, and the first last: For many are called, but few chosen.
Matt 20:17 Then Jesus going up to Jerusalem took the twelve disciples aside on the way, and said to them,
Matt 20:18 "Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed to the chief priests and to the scribes, and they shall condemn Him to death,
Matt 20:19 and shall deliver Him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify Him: And the third day He shall rise again."
Matt 20:20 Then the mother of Zebedee's children came to Him with her sons, worshiping Him, and desiring a certain thing from Him.
Matt 20:21 And He said to her, "What do you desire?" She said to Him, "Grant that these two sons of mine may sit, the one on Your right hand, and the other on the left, in Your kingdom."
Matt 20:22 And Jesus answered and said, "You do not know what you ask. Are you able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?" They said to Him, "We are able."
Matt 20:23 And He said to them, "You shall indeed drink of My cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: But to sit on My right hand, and on My left, is not Mine to give, but it shall be given to those for whom it is prepared by My Father."
Matt 20:24 And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren.
Matt 20:25 But Jesus called them to Him, and said, "You know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and those that are great exercise authority upon them.
Matt 20:26 But it shall not be so among you: But whoever desires to be great among you, let him be your minister.
Matt 20:27 And whoever desires to be chief among you, let him be your servant:
Matt 20:28 Even as the Son of man did not come to be ministered to, but to minister, and to give His life a ransom for many."
Matt 20:29 And as they departed from Jericho, a large multitude followed Him.
Matt 20:30 And behold, two blind men sitting by the roadside, when they heard that Jesus was passing by, cried out, saying, "Have mercy on us, O Lord, Son of David."
Matt 20:31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: But they cried out all the more, saying, "Have mercy on us, O Lord, Son of David."
Matt 20:32 Then Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, "What do you will that I do to you?"
Matt 20:33 They said to Him, "Lord, that our eyes may be opened."
Matt 20:34 So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: And immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed Him.

Chapter 21

Matt 21:1 And when they drew near to Jerusalem, and came to Bethphage, to the mount of Olives, then Jesus sent two disciples,
Matt 21:2 saying to them, "Go into the village before you, and immediately you shall find a donkey tied, and a colt with her: Loose them, and bring them to Me.

Matt 21:3 And if any man says anything to you, you shall say, 'The Lord has need of them'; and he will immediately send them."
Matt 21:4 All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,
Matt 21:5 "Tell the daughter of Zion, 'Behold, your King comes to you, meek, and sitting upon a donkey, and a colt the foal of a donkey.' "
Matt 21:6 And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them,
Matt 21:7 and brought the donkey, and the colt, put their clothes on them, and they set Him upon them.
Matt 21:8 And a very large multitude spread their clothes on the road; others cut down branches from the trees, and strew them on the road.
Matt 21:9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried out, saying: "Hosanna to the Son of David: Blessed is He that comes in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest."
Matt 21:10 And when He came into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, "Who is this?"
Matt 21:11 Moreover the multitude said, "This is Jesus the prophet from Nazareth of Galilee."
Matt 21:12 And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all those who sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of those who sold doves,
Matt 21:13 and said to them, "It is written, 'My house shall be called the house of prayer'; but all you have made it a 'den of thieves.' "
Matt 21:14 Then the blind and the lame came to Him in the temple; and He healed them.
Matt 21:15 But when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that He did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, "Hosanna to the Son of David"; they were intensely displeased,
Matt 21:16 and said to Him, "Do You hear what these say?" And Jesus said to them, "Yes; have you never read, 'Out of the mouth of babes and nursing infants You have perfected praise'?"
Matt 21:17 Then He left them, and went out of the city into Bethany; and He lodged there.
Matt 21:18 Now in the morning as He returned to the city, He was hungry.
Matt 21:19 And when He saw a fig tree beside the road, He came to it, and found nothing on it except leaves only, and said to it, "Let no fruit grow on you from this time forward forever." And immediately the fig tree withered away.
Matt 21:20 So when the disciples saw it, they marveled, saying, "How soon the fig tree is withered away!"
Matt 21:21 Jesus answered and said to them, "Truly I say to you, If you all have faith, and do not doubt, you shall not only do *what was* done to the fig tree, but also if you shall say to this mountain, 'Be removed, and be cast into the sea'; it shall be done.
Matt 21:22 And all things, whatever you shall ask in prayer, believing, you shall receive."
Matt 21:23 And when He came into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came to Him as He was teaching, and said, "By what authority do you do these things? And who gave You this authority?"
Matt 21:24 And Jesus answered and said to them, "I will also ask you one thing, which if you tell me, I likewise will tell you by what authority I do these things.
Matt 21:25 The baptism of John, where was it from? From heaven, or from men?" And they reasoned among themselves, saying, "If we say, 'From heaven'; He will say to us, 'Why then did you not believe him?'
Matt 21:26 But if we say, 'From men'; we fear the people; for all hold John as a prophet."

Matt 21:27 Therefore they answered Jesus, and said, "We cannot tell." And He said to them, "Neither will I tell you by what authority I do these things.
Matt 21:28 But what do you think? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, 'Son, go work today in my vineyard.'
Matt 21:29 He answered and said, 'I will not': But afterward he repented, and went.
Matt 21:30 Then he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, 'I will go, sir': And did not go.
Matt 21:31 Which of those two did the will of his father?" They said to Him, "The first." Jesus said to them, "Truly I say to you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.
Matt 21:32 For John came to you in the way of righteousness, and you did not believe him: But the publicans and the harlots believed him: And you, when you had seen it, did not repent afterward, that you might believe him.
Matt 21:33 Hear another parable: There was a certain householder who planted a vineyard, and hedged it all around, and dug a winepress in it, and built a tower, and leased it out to vinedressers, and went into a far country:
Matt 21:34 Now when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the vinedressers, that they might receive the fruit of it.
Matt 21:35 But the vinedressers took his servants, and beat one, killed another, and stoned *yet* another.
Matt 21:36 Again, he sent other servants more than the first: And they did likewise to them.
Matt 21:37 But last of all he sent his son to them, saying, 'They will reverence my son.'
Matt 21:38 But when the vinedressers saw the son, they said among themselves, 'This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.'
Matt 21:39 And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him.
Matt 21:40 Therefore when the lord of the vineyard comes, what will he do to those vinedressers?
Matt 21:41 They said to Him, "He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will lease out his vineyard to other vinedressers, which shall give him the fruits in their seasons."
Matt 21:42 Jesus said to them, "Have you never read in the scriptures: 'The stone which the builders rejected, the same has become the head of the corner: This is the Lord's doing, and it is marvelous in our eyes'?
Matt 21:43 Therefore I say to you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits of it.
Matt 21:44 And whoever falls on this stone shall be broken: But on whomever it falls, it will grind him to powder."
Matt 21:45 And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard His parables, they perceived that He spoke about them.
Matt 21:46 But when they sought to lay hands on Him, they feared the multitude, because they *held* Him as a prophet.

Chapter 22

Matt 22:1 And Jesus answered and spoke to them again by parables, and said,
Matt 22:2 "The kingdom of heaven is likened to a certain king who made a marriage for his son,
Matt 22:3 and sent forth his servants to call those who were invited to the wedding: And they would not come.

Matt 22:4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, 'Tell those who are invited, "Behold, I have prepared my dinner; my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: Come to the marriage." '
Matt 22:5 But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:
Matt 22:6 And the rest took his servants, treated them spitefully, and slew them.
Matt 22:7 But when the king heard about it, he was wroth: And he sent forth his armies, destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.
Matt 22:8 Then he said to his servants, 'The wedding is ready, but those who were invited were not worthy.
Matt 22:9 Therefore go into the highways, and as many as you shall find, invite to the marriage.'
Matt 22:10 So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together as many as they all found, both bad and good: And the wedding was furnished with guests.
Matt 22:11 But when the king came in to see the guests, he saw a man there who did not have on a wedding garment:
Matt 22:12 And he said to him, 'Friend, how did you come in here not having a wedding garment?' And he was speechless.
Matt 22:13 Then the king said to the servants, 'Bind him hand and foot, take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.'
Matt 22:14 For many are called, but few are chosen."
Matt 22:15 Then the Pharisees went, and took counsel how they might entangle Him in His speech.
Matt 22:16 And they sent out to Him their disciples with the Herodians, saying, "Master, we know that You are true, and teach the way of God in truth; neither do you care for any man: For You do not regard the person of men.
Matt 22:17 Tell us therefore, what do You think? Is it lawful to give tribute to Caesar, or not?"
Matt 22:18 But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, "Why do you tempt Me, you hypocrites?
Matt 22:19 Show Me the tribute money." And they brought to Him a silver coin. [1]
Matt 22:20 And He said to them, "Whose image and inscription is this?"
Matt 22:21 They said to Him, "Caesar's." Then He said to them, "Render therefore to Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and to God the things that are God's."
Matt 22:22 When they heard these words, they marveled, and left Him, and went their way.
Matt 22:23 The same day the Sadducees, who say that there is no resurrection, came to Him and asked Him,
Matt 22:24 saying, "Master, Moses said that if a man dies, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed to his brother.
Matt 22:25 Now there were with us seven brothers: After the first had married a wife, he died, and having no offspring, left his wife to his brother:
Matt 22:26 Likewise the second also, and the third, until the seventh.
Matt 22:27 And last of all, the woman died also.
Matt 22:28 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of the seven shall she be? For they all had her."
Matt 22:29 Jesus answered and said to them, "You are mistaken, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.

---

[1] [Note: silver coin; or, penny, or, (Roman) denarius]

Matt 22:30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.
Matt 22:31 But concerning the resurrection of the dead, have you not read that which was spoken to you by God, saying,
Matt 22:32 'I am the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob'? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living."
Matt 22:33 And when the multitude heard this, they were astonished at His doctrine.
Matt 22:34 But when the Pharisees heard that He had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together.
Matt 22:35 Then one of them, who was a lawyer, asked Him a question, tempting Him, and saying,
Matt 22:36 "Master, which is the greatest commandment in the law?"
Matt 22:37 Jesus said to him, " 'You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your mind.'
Matt 22:38 This is the first and great commandment.
Matt 22:39 And the second is like it, 'You shall love your neighbor as yourself.'
Matt 22:40 On these two commandments hang all the Law and the prophets."
Matt 22:41 While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them,
Matt 22:42 saying, "What do you think of Christ? Whose Son is He?" They said to Him, "The Son of David."
Matt 22:43 He said to them, "How then does David in the Spirit call Him 'Lord,' saying:
Matt 22:44 'The LORD said to my Lord, "Sit at My right hand, until I make Your enemies Your footstool" '?
Matt 22:45 If David then calls Him 'Lord,' how is He his Son?"
Matt 22:46 And no man was able to answer Him a word, neither did any man ask Him any more questions from that day forward.

Chapter 23

Matt 23:1 Then Jesus spoke to the multitude, and to His disciples,
Matt 23:2 saying, "The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat:
Matt 23:3 Therefore whatever they tell you to observe, that observe and do; but don't do *it* according to their works: For they talk, and don't do.
Matt 23:4 For they bind heavy burdens, grievous to carry, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not *help* move them with *even only* one of their fingers.
Matt 23:5 But they do all their works to be seen by men: They make their phylacteries broad, and enlarge the borders of their garments.
Matt 23:6 And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, the chief seats in the synagogues,
Matt 23:7 greetings in the markets, and to be called by men, 'Rabbi, Rabbi.'
Matt 23:8 But you all, do not be called 'Rabbi': Because One is your Master, even Christ; and you are all brethren.
Matt 23:9 And do not call any man your father upon the earth: For One is your Father, which is in heaven.
Matt 23:10 Neither be called masters; For One is your Master, even Christ.
Matt 23:11 But he who is greatest among you shall be your servant.
Matt 23:12 And whoever exalts himself shall be abased; and he that humbles himself shall be exalted.

Matt 23:13 But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: For you neither go in yourselves, nor do you permit those who are entering to go in.
Matt 23:14 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you devour widows' houses, and for a show make long prayers: Therefore you shall receive the greater damnation.
Matt 23:15 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, you make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.
Matt 23:16 Woe to you, you blind guides, who say, 'Whoever swears by the temple, it is nothing; but whoever swears by the gold of the temple, he is obligated!'
Matt 23:17 You fools and blind: For which is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifies the gold?
Matt 23:18 And, 'Whoever swears by the altar, it is nothing; but whoever swears by the gift that is upon it, he is bound.'
Matt 23:19 You fools and blind: For which is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifies the gift?
Matt 23:20 Therefore whoever shall swear by the altar, swears by it, and by all things upon it.
Matt 23:21 And whoever shall swear by the temple, swears by it, and by Him that dwells in it.
Matt 23:22 And he who swears by heaven, swears by the throne of God, and by Him that sits upon it.
Matt 23:23 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! Because you pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law: Judgment, mercy, and faith. You should have done these, without leaving the others undone.
Matt 23:24 You blind guides, who strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.
Matt 23:25 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you clean the outside of the cup and the platter, but inside they are full of extortion and excess.
Matt 23:26 You blind Pharisee, first cleanse that which is inside the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.
Matt 23:27 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are similar to whitened sepulchers, which indeed appear beautiful outwardly, but inside are full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.
Matt 23:28 Even so you also outwardly appear righteous to men, but inside you are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.
Matt 23:29 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! Because you build the tombs of the prophets, and adorn the sepulchers of the righteous,
Matt 23:30 and say, 'If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.'
Matt 23:31 Therefore you are witnesses against yourselves, that you are the children of those who killed the prophets.
Matt 23:32 Fill up then the measure of your fathers.
Matt 23:33 You serpents, you generation of vipers, how can you escape the damnation of hell?
Matt 23:34 Therefore, behold, I send to you prophets, wise men, and scribes: And some of them you shall kill and crucify; and some of them you shall scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city:
Matt 23:35 That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom you slew between the temple and the altar.

Matt 23:36 Truly I say to you, All these things shall come upon this generation.
Matt 23:37 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you that kill the prophets, and stone those which are sent to you; how often I would have gathered your children together, even as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, but you were not willing!
Matt 23:38 Behold, your house is left to you desolate.
Matt 23:39 For I say to you, You shall not see me from this time forward, until you say, 'Blessed is He that comes in the name of the Lord.' "

Chapter 24

Matt 24:1 Then Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: And His disciples came to Him to show Him the buildings of the temple.
Matt 24:2 And Jesus said to them, "Do you not see all these things? Truly I say to you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down."
Matt 24:3 And as He sat on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to Him privately, *inquiring*, "Tell us, when shall these things happen? And what shall be the sign of Your coming, and of the end of the world?"
Matt 24:4 And Jesus answered and said to them, "Take heed that no man deceive you.
Matt 24:5 For many shall come in My name, saying, 'I am Christ'; and shall deceive many.
Matt 24:6 And you shall hear of wars and rumors of wars: See that you are not troubled: For all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.
Matt 24:7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: And there shall be famines, pestilences, and earthquakes, in diverse places.
Matt 24:8 All these are the beginning of sorrows.
Matt 24:9 Then they shall deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: And you shall be hated by all nations for My name's sake.
Matt 24:10 And then many shall be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.
Matt 24:11 Then many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.
Matt 24:12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.
Matt 24:13 But he who endures to the end, the same shall be saved.
Matt 24:14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness to all nations; and then the end shall come.
Matt 24:15 Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation', spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoever reads, let him understand):
Matt 24:16 Then let those who are in Judea flee into the mountains:
Matt 24:17 Let him who is on the housetop not come down to take anything out of his house:
Matt 24:18 Neither let him who is in the field return back to take his clothes.
Matt 24:19 But woe to those who are *pregnant* with *a* child, and to those who are breastfeeding in those days!
Matt 24:20 But pray that your flight is not in the winter, nor on the Sabbath day:
Matt 24:21 For then shall be great tribulation, such as has not been since the beginning of the world until this time, no, nor ever shall be.
Matt 24:22 And unless those days are shortened, no flesh would be saved: But for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.
Matt 24:23 Then if any man says to you, 'Look, here is Christ,' or 'There'; do not believe it.

Matt 24:24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders; so that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.
Matt 24:25 Behold, I have told you beforehand.
Matt 24:26 If they therefore say to you, 'Behold, He is in the desert'; do not go forth: Or 'Behold, He is in the secret chambers'; do not believe it.
Matt 24:27 For as the lightning comes out of the east, and flashes *all the way* to the west; so also shall the coming of the Son of man be.
Matt 24:28 For wherever the carcass is, there the eagles will be gathered together.
Matt 24:29 Immediately after the tribulation of those days the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:
Matt 24:30 And then the sign of the Son of man shall appear in heaven: And then all the tribes of the earth shall mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.
Matt 24:31 And He shall send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.
Matt 24:32 Now learn a parable of the fig tree; when its branch is still tender, and puts forth leaves, you know that summer is near:
Matt 24:33 So you likewise, when you see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors.
Matt 24:34 Truly I say to you, This generation shall not pass, until all these things are fulfilled.
Matt 24:35 **Heaven and earth shall pass away: But My words shall not pass away.**
Matt 24:36 But of that day and hour no man knows, no, not the angels of heaven, but My Father only.
Matt 24:37 But as the days of Noah were, so also shall the coming of the Son of man be.
Matt 24:38 For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark,
Matt 24:39 and did not know until the flood came, and took them all away; so also shall the coming of the Son of man be.
Matt 24:40 Then two will be in the field: The one will be taken and the other left.
Matt 24:41 Two women will be grinding at the mill: One will be taken and the other left.
Matt 24:42 Watch therefore: For you do not know what hour your Lord comes.
Matt 24:43 But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have let his house be broken through.
Matt 24:44 Therefore you also be ready: For the Son of man comes at such an hour that you do not think.
Matt 24:45 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord has made ruler over his household, to give them food in due season?
Matt 24:46 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord shall find so doing when he comes.
Matt 24:47 Truly I say to you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.
Matt 24:48 But if that evil servant says in his heart, 'My lord delays his coming';
Matt 24:49 and begins to smite his fellow-servants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;
Matt 24:50 the lord of that servant shall come *on* a day when he is not looking for him, and at an hour that he is not aware of,
Matt 24:51 and shall cut him apart, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."

Chapter 25

Matt 25:1 "Then the kingdom of heaven shall be likened to ten virgins, who took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.
Matt 25:2 And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.
Matt 25:3 Those who were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:
Matt 25:4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.
Matt 25:5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.
Matt 25:6 And at midnight a cry was made, 'Behold, the bridegroom comes; go out to meet him.'
Matt 25:7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.
Matt 25:8 And the foolish said to the wise, 'Give us some of your oil; for our lamps have gone out.'
Matt 25:9 But the wise answered, saying, 'Not so, lest there not be enough for us and you: But rather go to those that sell, and buy for yourselves.'
Matt 25:10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and those who were ready went in with him to the marriage: And the door was shut.
Matt 25:11 Afterward the other virgins came also, saying, 'Lord, Lord, open to us.'
Matt 25:12 But he answered and said, 'Truly I say to you, I do not know you.'
Matt 25:13 Watch therefore, for you know neither the day nor the hour in which the Son of man comes.
Matt 25:14 For the kingdom of heaven is like a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered his goods to them.
Matt 25:15 And to one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his distinct ability; and immediately took his journey. [1] [2] [3]
Matt 25:16 Then he who had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made with them another five talents.
Matt 25:17 And likewise he who had received two, he also gained another two.
Matt 25:18 But he who had received one went and dug in the earth, and hid his lord's money.
Matt 25:19 After a long time the lord of those servants came, and settled accounts with them.
Matt 25:20 And so he who had received five talents came and brought another five talents, saying, 'Lord, you delivered to me five talents: Behold, I have gained five more talents besides them.
Matt 25:21 His lord said to him, 'Well done, you good and faithful servant; you have been faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things: Enter into the joy of your lord.'
Matt 25:22 He also who had received two talents came and said, 'Lord, you delivered to me two talents: Behold, I have gained two other talents besides them.'
Matt 25:23 His lord said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful servant; you have been faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things: Enter into the joy of your lord.'
Matt 25:24 Then he who had received the one talent came and said, 'Lord, I knew that you are a hard man, reaping where you have not sown, and gathering where you have not scattered seed:
Matt 25:25 And I was afraid, and went and hid your talent in the earth: Look, there you have what is yours.'
Matt 25:26 His lord answered and said to him, 'You wicked and slothful servant, you knew that I reap where I have not sown, and gather where I have not scattered seed:

---

1 [Note: 5 (Hebrew gold coin) talents weighed 2.5 troy ounces, or ~77.8 grams; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]
2 [Note: 2 (Hebrew gold coin) talents weighed 1.0 troy ounces, or ~31.1 grams; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]
3 [Note: 1 (Hebrew gold coin) talent weighed 0.5 troy ounces, or ~15.6 grams; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]

Matt 25:27 Therefore you ought to have put my money with the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received back my own with interest.
Matt 25:28 Therefore take the talent from him, and give it to him who has ten talents.
Matt 25:29 For to everyone that has, more shall be given, and he shall have abundance: But from him who does not have, even that which he has shall be taken away.
Matt 25:30 And cast the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.'
Matt 25:31 When the Son of man comes in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then He shall sit upon the throne of His glory:
Matt 25:32 And all nations shall be gathered before Him: And He shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats:
Matt 25:33 And He shall set the sheep on His right hand, but the goats on the left.
Matt 25:34 Then the King shall say to those on His right hand, 'Come, you blessed of My Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:
Matt 25:35 For I was hungry, and you gave Me food: I was thirsty, and you gave Me drink: I was a stranger, and you took Me in:
Matt 25:36 Naked, and you clothed Me: I was sick, and you visited Me: I was in prison, and you came to Me.'
Matt 25:37 Then the righteous shall answer Him, saying, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry, and feed You? Or thirsty, and gave You a drink?'
Matt 25:38 When did we see You a stranger, and take You in? Or naked, and clothe You?
Matt 25:39 Or when did we see You sick, or in prison, and came to You?'
Matt 25:40 And the King shall answer and say to them, 'Truly I say to you, Inasmuch as you have done it to one of the least of these My brethren, you have done it to Me.'
Matt 25:41 Then He shall say also to those on the left hand, 'Depart from Me, you cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:
Matt 25:42 For I was hungry, and you gave Me no food: I was thirsty, and you gave Me no drink:
Matt 25:43 I was a stranger, and you did not take Me in: Naked, and you did not clothe Me: Sick, and in prison, and you did not visit Me.'
Matt 25:44 Then they also shall answer Him, saying, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry, or thirsty, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister to You?'
Matt 25:45 Then He shall answer them, saying, 'Truly I say to you, Inasmuch as you did not do it to one of the least of these, you did not do it to Me.'
Matt 25:46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: But the righteous into life eternal."

Chapter 26

Matt 26:1 And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, He said to His disciples,
Matt 26:2 "You know that after two days is the Feast of the Passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified."
Matt 26:3 Then the chief priests, the scribes, and the elders of the people assembled together at the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas,
Matt 26:4 and consulted that they might take Jesus through cunning, and kill Him.
Matt 26:5 But they said, "Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar among the people."
Matt 26:6 Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,

Matt 26:7 there a woman came to Him having an alabaster box of very precious fragrant ointment, and poured it on His head, as He sat *to eat*.
Matt 26:8 But when His disciples saw it, they were indignant, saying, "For what purpose is this waste?
Matt 26:9 For this fragrant ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor."
Matt 26:10 When Jesus understood this, He said to them, "Why do you all trouble the woman? For she has done a good work upon Me.
Matt 26:11 For you always have the poor with you; but Me you do not have always.
Matt 26:12 For as she has poured this fragrant ointment on My body, she did it for My burial.
Matt 26:13 Truly I say to you, Wherever this gospel is preached in the whole world, there also shall be told what this woman has done, as a memorial of her."
Matt 26:14 Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went to the chief priests,
Matt 26:15 and said to them, "What will you give me, and I will deliver Him to you?" And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.
Matt 26:16 Therefore, from that time he sought opportunity to betray Him.
Matt 26:17 Now on the first day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying to Him, "Where would you like that we prepare for You to eat the Passover?"
Matt 26:18 And He said, "Go into the city to such a man, and say to him, 'The Master says, "My time is at hand; I will keep the Passover at your house with My disciples." ' "
Matt 26:19 Then the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the Passover.
Matt 26:20 Now when the evening had come, He sat down with the twelve.
Matt 26:21 And as they were eating, He said, "Truly I say to you, That one of you shall betray me."
Matt 26:22 And they were exceedingly sorrowful, and every one of them began to say to Him, "Lord, is it I?"
Matt 26:23 And He answered and said, "He who dips his hand with Me in the dish, the same shall betray Me.
Matt 26:24 The Son of man goes as it is written of Him; but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! It would have been good for that man if he had not been born."
Matt 26:25 Then Judas, who betrayed Him, answered and said, "Master, is it I?" He said to him, "You have said it."
Matt 26:26 And as they ate, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and broke it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, "Take, eat; this is My body."
Matt 26:27 Then He took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, "Drink from it, all of you;
Matt 26:28 for this is My blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.
Matt 26:29 But I say to you, I will not drink of this fruit of the vine from this time forward, until that day when I drink it new with you in My Father's kingdom."
Matt 26:30 And when they had sung a hymn, they went out to the Mount of Olives.
Matt 26:31 Then Jesus said to them, "All of you shall be offended because of Me this night: For it is written, 'I will smite the Shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.'
Matt 26:32 But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee."
Matt 26:33 Peter answered and said to Him, "Though all men shall be offended because of You, yet I will never be offended."

Matt 26:34 Jesus said to him, "Truly I say to you, That this night, before the rooster crows, you shall deny Me three times."
Matt 26:35 Peter said to Him, "Even if I must die with You, yet I will not deny You." All the disciples also said likewise.
Matt 26:36 Then Jesus came with them to a place called Gethsemane, and said to the disciples, "Sit here, while I go and pray over there."
Matt 26:37 And He took Peter and the two sons of Zebedee with Him, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.
Matt 26:38 And He said to them, "My soul is exceedingly sorrowful, even to death: Tarry here, and watch with Me."
Matt 26:39 And He went a little further, fell on His face, and prayed, saying, "O My Father, if it is possible, let this cup pass from Me: Nevertheless not as I will, but as You will."
Matt 26:40 Then He came to the disciples, and found them asleep, and said to Peter, "What, could you not watch with Me one hour?
Matt 26:41 Watch and pray, that you do not enter into temptation: The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak."
Matt 26:42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, "O My Father, if this cup may not pass away from Me, unless I drink it, Your will be done."
Matt 26:43 And He came and found them asleep again; for their eyes were heavy.
Matt 26:44 So He left them, went away again, and prayed *for* the third time, saying the same words.
Matt 26:45 Then He came to His disciples, and said to them, "Sleep on now, and take your rest: Behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.
Matt 26:46 Rise, let us be going: Behold, he who betrays Me is at hand."
Matt 26:47 And while He was still speaking, behold, Judas came, one of the twelve, and with him a large multitude with swords and *wooden* staffs, from the chief priests and elders of the people.
Matt 26:48 Now he who betrayed Him gave them a sign, saying, "Whomever I kiss, that same is He: Take Him."
Matt 26:49 And immediately he came to Jesus, and said, "Hail, Master"; and kissed Him.
Matt 26:50 And Jesus said to him, "Friend, why have you come?" Then they came, and laid hands on Jesus, and took Him.
Matt 26:51 And behold, one of those who were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and cut off his ear.
Matt 26:52 Then Jesus said to him, "Put back your sword into its place: For all those who take the sword shall perish by the sword.
Matt 26:53 Do you not think that I can now pray to My Father, and He shall give Me more than twelve legions of angels at this time?
Matt 26:54 But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that it must happen in this manner?"
Matt 26:55 In that same hour Jesus said to the multitudes, "Have you come out as against a thief with swords and *wooden* staffs to take Me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and you did not lay hold of Me.
Matt 26:56 But all this was done that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled." Then all the disciples forsook Him, and fled.
Matt 26:57 And those who had laid hold of Jesus led Him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

Matt 26:58 But Peter followed Him afar off to the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end.
Matt 26:59 Now the chief priests, elders, and all the council sought false witness against Jesus, to put Him to death;
Matt 26:60 but found none: Yes, though many false witnesses came, yet they found none. Finally two false witnesses came,
Matt 26:61 and said, "This fellow said, 'I am able to destroy the temple of God and to build it in three days.' "
Matt 26:62 And the high priest arose, and said to Him, "Do You answer nothing? What is it which these witness against You?"
Matt 26:63 But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said to Him, "I adjure You by the living God, that You tell us whether You are the Christ, the Son of God."
Matt 26:64 Jesus said to Him, "You have said it: Nevertheless I say to you all, in time to come you shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven."
Matt 26:65 Then the high priest tore his clothes, saying, "He has spoken blasphemy; what need do we have of any further witnesses? Behold, now you have heard His blasphemy.
Matt 26:66 What do you think?" They answered and said, "He is guilty of death."
Matt 26:67 Then they spat in His face, and buffeted Him; and others smote Him with the palms of their hands,
Matt 26:68 saying, "Prophesy to us, You Christ; who is he that smote You?"
Matt 26:69 Now Peter sat outside in the palace: And a damsel came to him, saying, You also were with Jesus of Galilee.
Matt 26:70 But he denied it before them all, saying, "I do not know what you are saying."
Matt 26:71 And when he had gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said to those that were there, "This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth."
Matt 26:72 But again he denied with an oath, "I do not know the Man."
Matt 26:73 And after a while those who stood by came to him, and said to Peter, "Surely you also are one of them; for your speech betrays you."
Matt 26:74 And he began to curse and to swear, saying, "I do not know the Man." And immediately the rooster crowed.
Matt 26:75 And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, who said to him, "Before the rooster crows, you shall deny Me three times." Then he went out, and wept bitterly.

Chapter 27

Matt 27:1 When the morning came, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put Him to death:
Matt 27:2 And when they had bound Him, they led Him away, and delivered Him to the governor Pontius Pilate.
Matt 27:3 Then Judas, who had betrayed Him, when he saw that He was condemned, repented himself, and brought back the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and the elders,
Matt 27:4 saying, "I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood." And they said, "What is that to us? You see to that."
Matt 27:5 Then he threw down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hung himself.
Matt 27:6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, "It is not lawful to put them into the treasury, because it is the price for blood."

Matt 27:7 And they took counsel, and bought the potter's field with the *silver pieces*, to bury strangers in.
Matt 27:8 Therefore that field was called 'The field of blood', even to this day.
Matt 27:9 Then that which was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet was fulfilled, saying, "And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of Him that was valued, whom those of the children of Israel did value;
Matt 27:10 and gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me."
Matt 27:11 Now Jesus stood before the governor: And the governor asked Him, saying, "Are You the King of the Jews?" And Jesus said to him, "You said it."
Matt 27:12 And when He was accused by the chief priests and elders, He answered nothing.
Matt 27:13 Then Pilate said to Him, "Do You not hear how many things they witness against You?"
Matt 27:14 But He never answered a word to him; therefore the governor marveled greatly.
Matt 27:15 Now at that feast the governor was accustomed to release a prisoner to the people, whoever they desired.
Matt 27:16 And at that time they had a notable prisoner, called Barabbas.
Matt 27:17 Therefore, when they had gathered together, Pilate said to them, "Who would you rather that I release to you? Barabbas, or Jesus who is called Christ?"
Matt 27:18 For he knew that they had delivered Him out of envy.
Matt 27:19 While he was sitting down on the judgment seat, his wife sent to him, saying, "Have nothing to do with that just Man: For I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of Him."
Matt 27:20 But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask for Barabbas, and destroy Jesus.
Matt 27:21 The governor answered and said to them, "Which of the two would you rather that I release to you?" They said, "Barabbas."
Matt 27:22 Pilate said to them, "What then shall I do with Jesus who is called Christ?" They all said to him, "Let Him be crucified."
Matt 27:23 And the governor said, "Why, what evil has He done?" But they cried out all the more, saying, "Let Him be crucified."
Matt 27:24 When Pilate saw that he could prevail in nothing, but rather that a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, "I am innocent of the blood of this just Person: You see to it."
Matt 27:25 Then all the people answered, and said, "His blood be on us, and on our children."
Matt 27:26 Then he released Barabbas to them: And when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered Him to be crucified.
Matt 27:27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered the whole band of soldiers to Him.
Matt 27:28 And they stripped Him, and put a scarlet robe on Him.
Matt 27:29 And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon His head, and a reed in His right hand: And they bowed the knee before Him, and mocked Him, saying, "Hail, King of the Jews!"
Matt 27:30 Then they spat upon Him, and took the reed, and smote Him on the head.
Matt 27:31 And after they had mocked Him, they took the robe off Him, put His own clothes on Him, and led Him away to crucify Him.

Matt 27:32 Now as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: They compelled him to carry His cross.
Matt 27:33 And when they came to a place called Golgotha, that is to say, Place of a Skull,
Matt 27:34 they gave Him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: But when He had tasted of it, He would not drink.
Matt 27:35 And they crucified Him, and divided His garments, casting lots: That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet: "They divided My garments among them, and upon My clothing they cast lots."
Matt 27:36 And sitting down they watched Him there;
Matt 27:37 and set up over His head His accusation written as: THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.
Matt 27:38 At that time there were two thieves crucified with Him, one on the right hand, and another on the left.
Matt 27:39 And those that passed by reviled Him, wagging their heads,
Matt 27:40 and saying, "You that destroy the temple, and build it in three days, save Yourself. If You are the Son of God, come down from the cross."
Matt 27:41 Likewise the chief priests also mocking Him, with the scribes and elders, said,
Matt 27:42 "He saved others; He cannot save Himself. If He is the King of Israel, let Him now come down from the cross, and we will believe Him.
Matt 27:43 He trusted in God; let Him deliver Him now, if He will have Him: For He said, 'I am the Son of God.' "
Matt 27:44 The thieves also, which were crucified with Him, cast the same in His teeth.
Matt 27:45 Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land until the ninth hour.
Matt 27:46 And about the ninth hour Jesus cried out with a loud voice, saying, "Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?" That is to say, "My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?"
Matt 27:47 Some of those who stood there, when they heard that, said, "This Man calls for Elijah."
Matt 27:48 And immediately one of them ran, took a sponge, filled it with vinegar, put it on a reed, and gave it *to* Him to drink.
Matt 27:49 The rest said, "Let Him be; let us see whether Elijah will come to save Him."
Matt 27:50 Jesus, when He had cried out again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.
Matt 27:51 Then, behold, the veil of the temple was torn in two from the top to the bottom; and the earth quaked, and the rocks fissured open;
Matt 27:52 and the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which were laid down arose, [1]
Matt 27:53 and came out of the graves after His resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared to many.
Matt 27:54 Now when the centurion, and those who were with him, all watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, "Truly this was the Son of God."
Matt 27:55 And many women were there beholding afar off, who had followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering to Him:
Matt 27:56 Among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's children.
Matt 27:57 When the evening had come, there came a rich man of Arimathaea, named Joseph, who himself was also Jesus' disciple:

---

[1] [Note: were laid down: In KJV, slept]

Matt 27:58 He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered.
Matt 27:59 And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,
Matt 27:60 and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: And he rolled a large stone to the doorway of the sepulcher, and departed.
Matt 27:61 And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting before the sepulcher.
Matt 27:62 Now the next day, which followed the Day of the Preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together to Pilate,
Matt 27:63 saying, "Sir, we remember that while He was still alive, that deceiver said, 'After three days I will rise again.'
Matt 27:64 Command therefore that the sepulcher be made secure until the third day, lest His disciples come by night, and steal Him away, and say to the people, 'He is risen from the dead': So the last error shall be worse than the first."
Matt 27:65 Pilate said to them, "You have a guard; go your way, make it as secure as you can."
Matt 27:66 So they went, and made the sepulcher secure, sealing the stone, and setting a guard.

Chapter 28

Matt 28:1 In the end of the Sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, Mary Magdalene and the other Mary came to see the sepulcher.
Matt 28:2 And behold, there was a large earthquake; for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.
Matt 28:3 His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:
Matt 28:4 And the keepers shook in fear of him, and became as dead men.
Matt 28:5 And the angel answered and said to the women, "Fear not: For I know that you seek Jesus, which was crucified.
Matt 28:6 He is not here: For He is risen, as He said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.
Matt 28:7 And go quickly, and tell His disciples that He is risen from the dead; and behold, He goes before you into Galilee; there you shall see Him: Look, I have told you."
Matt 28:8 Then they departed quickly from the sepulcher with fear and great joy; and ran to bring His disciples word.
Matt 28:9 And as they went to tell His disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, "All hail." And they came and held Him by the feet, and worshiped Him.
Matt 28:10 Then Jesus said to them, "Do not be afraid: Go tell My brethren to go into Galilee, and there they shall see Me."
Matt 28:11 Now when they were going, behold, some of the watchmen came into the city, and reported to the chief priests all the things that were done.
Matt 28:12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave a large amount of money to the soldiers,
Matt 28:13 saying, "All of you *should* say, 'His disciples came by night, and stole Him away while we slept.'
Matt 28:14 And if this comes to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and *make* you secure."
Matt 28:15 So they took the money, and did as they were instructed: And this saying is commonly reported among the Jews to this day.
Matt 28:16 Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, to a mountain where Jesus had appointed them.
Matt 28:17 And when they saw Him, they worshiped Him; but some doubted.

Matt 28:18 And Jesus came and spoke to them, saying, "All power is given to Me in heaven and on earth.
Matt 28:19 Go therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit:
Matt 28:20 Teaching them to observe all things that I have commanded you: And lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the world." Amen.

Mark

Chapter 1

Mrk 1:1 The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God;
Mrk 1:2 as it is written in the prophets: "Behold, I send My messenger before Your face, which shall prepare Your way before You.
Mrk 1:3 The voice of one crying in the barren wilderness, 'Prepare the way of the Lord, make His paths straight.' "
Mrk 1:4 John baptized in the barren wilderness, and preached the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins.
Mrk 1:5 And all the land of Judea went out to him, and those of Jerusalem, and were all baptized by him in the Jordan River, confessing their sins.
Mrk 1:6 Now John was clothed with camel's hair, and a girdle of a skin around his loins; and he ate locusts and wild honey;
Mrk 1:7 and he preached, saying, "There comes one mightier than I after me, the strap of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.
Mrk 1:8 I indeed have baptized you with water, but He shall baptize you with the Holy Spirit."
Mrk 1:9 And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized by John in the Jordan.
Mrk 1:10 And immediately coming up out of the water, He saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon Him:
Mrk 1:11 And there came a voice from heaven, saying, "You are My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased."
Mrk 1:12 And immediately the Spirit drove Him into the barren wilderness.
Mrk 1:13 And He was there in the barren wilderness forty days, tempted by Satan; and was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered to Him.
Mrk 1:14 Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,
Mrk 1:15 and saying, "The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: Repent, and believe the gospel."
Mrk 1:16 Now as He walked by the sea of Galilee, He saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: For they were fishers.
Mrk 1:17 And Jesus said to them, "Follow after Me, and I will make you become fishers of men."
Mrk 1:18 And immediately they forsook their nets, and followed Him.
Mrk 1:19 And when He had gone a little further from that place, He saw James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.
Mrk 1:20 And immediately He called them; and they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after Him.

Mrk 1:21 Then they went into Capernaum; and without delay on the Sabbath day He entered into the synagogue, and taught.
Mrk 1:22 And they were astonished at His doctrine: For He taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.
Mrk 1:23 And there was a man in their synagogue with an unclean spirit; and he cried out,
Mrk 1:24 saying, "Let us alone; what have we to do with You, Jesus of Nazareth? Have You come to destroy us? I know who You are, the Holy One of God."
Mrk 1:25 Then Jesus rebuked him, saying, "Hold your peace, and come out of him."
Mrk 1:26 And when the unclean spirit had torn him, and cried out with a loud voice, he came out of him.
Mrk 1:27 Then they were all amazed, so that they questioned among themselves, saying, "What thing is this? What new doctrine is this? For with authority He commands even the unclean spirits, and they obey Him."
Mrk 1:28 And immediately His fame spread abroad throughout all the region around Galilee.
Mrk 1:29 And immediately, when they came out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John.
Mrk 1:30 But Simon's wife's mother lay sick from a fever, and they immediately told Him about her.
Mrk 1:31 Therefore He came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered to them.
Mrk 1:32 And at evening, when the sun had set, they brought to Him all who were sick, and those who were possessed with devils.
Mrk 1:33 And the entire city was gathered together at the door.
Mrk 1:34 And He healed many that were sick with diverse diseases, and cast out many devils; and He did not permit the devils to speak, because they knew Him.
Mrk 1:35 Then in the morning, rising up a long while before daylight, He went out, and departed into a solitary place, and prayed there.
Mrk 1:36 And Simon and those that were with Him followed after Him.
Mrk 1:37 And when they had found Him, they said to Him, "All men seek for You."
Mrk 1:38 And He said to them, "Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: For this purpose I have come forth."
Mrk 1:39 And He preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils.
Mrk 1:40 And a leper came to Him, beseeching Him, kneeling down to Him, and saying to Him, "If You are willing, You can make me clean."
Mrk 1:41 Now Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth His hand, and touched him, and said to him, "I will: You, be clean."
Mrk 1:42 And as soon as He had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.
Mrk 1:43 And He strictly instructed him, and soon sent him away;
Mrk 1:44 and said to him, "See that you say nothing to any man: But go your way, show yourself to the priest, and offer for your cleansing those things which Moses commanded, for a testimony to them."
Mrk 1:45 But he went out, and began to proclaim it often, and to spread the matter abroad, so that Jesus could no longer openly enter into the city, but was outside in deserted places: And they came to Him from every quarter.

Chapter 2

Mrk 2:1 And after some days He entered again into Capernaum; and it was spread by report that He was in the house.
Mrk 2:2 And immediately many were gathered together, so that there was no room to receive them, no, not even near the door: And He preached the word to them.
Mrk 2:3 Then they came to Him, bringing one sick of the palsy, who was carried by four *men*.
Mrk 2:4 And when they could not come near to Him because of the crowd of people, they uncovered the roof where He was: And when they had broken it up, they let down the bed on which the *one* sick from the palsy laid.
Mrk 2:5 When Jesus saw their faith, He said to the *one* sick from the palsy, "Son, your sins are forgiven you."
Mrk 2:6 But there were certain *ones* of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,
Mrk 2:7 "Why does this Man speak blasphemies like this? Who can forgive sins but God only?"
Mrk 2:8 But immediately, when Jesus perceived in His spirit that they reasoned like this within themselves, He said to them, "Why do you reason these things in your hearts?
Mrk 2:9 Which is easier, to say to the *one* sick from the palsy, 'Your sins are forgiven you'; or to say, 'Arise, take up your bed, and walk'?
Mrk 2:10 But that you may know that the Son of man has power upon earth to forgive sins," He said to the *one* sick from the palsy,
Mrk 2:11 "I say to you, Arise, take up your bed, and go your way into your house."
Mrk 2:12 And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; so that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, "We never saw anything done in this fashion."
Mrk 2:13 Then He went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude accompanied Him, and He taught them.
Mrk 2:14 And as He passed by, He saw Levi the son of Alphaeus sitting at the receipt of customs, and said to him, "Follow Me." And he arose and followed Him.
Mrk 2:15 And it came to pass, that as Jesus sat at a meal in Levi's house, many publicans and sinners also sat together with Jesus and His disciples: For there were many, and they followed Him.
Mrk 2:16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw Him eat with publicans and sinners, they said to His disciples, "Why is it that He eats and drinks with publicans and sinners?"
Mrk 2:17 When Jesus heard it, He said to them, "Those that are whole have no need of the physician, but *rather* those that are sick: I did not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance."
Mrk 2:18 And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: And they came and said to Him, "Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but Your disciples do not fast?"
Mrk 2:19 Then Jesus said to them, "Can the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? As long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.
Mrk 2:20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then they shall fast in those days.
Mrk 2:21 Also no man sews a piece of new cloth on an old garment; or else the new piece that filled it in rips up from the old, and the tear is made worse.
Mrk 2:22 And no man puts new wine into old leather vessels: Or else the new wine bursts the leather vessels, and the wine is spilled, and the leather vessels shall be destroyed: But new wine must be put into new leather vessels."

Mrk 2:23 And it came to pass, that He went through the grain-fields on the Sabbath day; and His disciples began to pluck the ears of grain as they went.
Mrk 2:24 And the Pharisees said to Him, "Behold, why on the Sabbath day do they do that which is not lawful?"
Mrk 2:25 And He said to them, "Have you never read what David did when he had need, and was hungry; he and those that were with him?
Mrk 2:26 How he went into the house of God in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and ate the showbread, which is not lawful to eat except for the priests, and also gave some to those who were with him?"
Mrk 2:27 And He said to them, "The Sabbath was made for man, and not man for the Sabbath:
Mrk 2:28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the Sabbath."

Chapter 3

Mrk 3:1 And He entered into the synagogue again; and a man was there who had a withered hand.
Mrk 3:2 Therefore they watched Him, whether He would heal him on the Sabbath day; that they might accuse Him.
Mrk 3:3 And He said to the man who had the withered hand, "Stand forth."
Mrk 3:4 And He said to them, "Is it lawful to do good on the Sabbath days, or to do evil? To save life, or to kill?" But they held their peace.
Mrk 3:5 And when He had looked around at them with anger, being grieved because of the hardness of their hearts, He said to the man, "Stretch forth your hand." And he stretched it out; and his hand was restored whole like the other.
Mrk 3:6 Then the Pharisees went out, and immediately took counsel with the Herodians against Him, how they might destroy Him.
Mrk 3:7 But Jesus withdrew Himself with His disciples to the sea: And a large multitude from Galilee followed Him, and from Judea,
Mrk 3:8 also from Jerusalem, and Idumea, and from beyond the Jordan; and those around Tyre and Sidon, when they had heard what great things He did, a large multitude came to Him.
Mrk 3:9 Then He told His disciples that a small ship should wait on Him because of the multitude, lest they should swarm Him.
Mrk 3:10 For He had healed many; therefore as many as had plagues pressed upon Him to touch Him.
Mrk 3:11 And unclean spirits, whenever they saw Him, fell down before Him, and cried out, saying, "You are the Son of God."
Mrk 3:12 Therefore He strictly charged them that they should not make Him known.
Mrk 3:13 And He went up into a mountain, and called to Him those whom He wished: And they came to Him.
Mrk 3:14 Then He ordained twelve, that they should be with Him, and that He might send them forth to preach,
Mrk 3:15 and to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:
Mrk 3:16 And Simon He surnamed Peter;
Mrk 3:17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and He surnamed them Boanerges, which is, "The sons of thunder";
Mrk 3:18 and Andrew, Philip, Bartholomew, Matthew, Thomas, James the son of Alphaeus, Thaddaeus, and Simon the Canaanite,

Mrk 3:19 and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed Him: And they went into a house.
Mrk 3:20 And the multitude came together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread.
Mrk 3:21 Then when His friends heard about it, they went out to lay hold on Him: For they said, "He is beside Himself."
Mrk 3:22 And the scribes who came down from Jerusalem said, "He has Beelzebub," and "By the prince of the devils He casts out devils."
Mrk 3:23 Then He called them to Him, and said to them in parables: "How can Satan cast out Satan?
Mrk 3:24 And if a kingdom is divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.
Mrk 3:25 And if a house is divided against itself, that house cannot stand.
Mrk 3:26 And if Satan rises up against himself, and is divided, he cannot stand, but has an end.
Mrk 3:27 No man can enter into a strong man's house, and plunder his goods, unless he first binds the strong man; and then he shall plunder his house.
Mrk 3:28 Truly I say to you, All sins shall be forgiven the sons of men, and whichever blasphemies they shall blaspheme:
Mrk 3:29 But he that blasphemes against the Holy Spirit never has forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation":
Mrk 3:30 Because they said, "He has an unclean spirit."
Mrk 3:31 Then His brothers and His mother came, and standing outside they sent to Him, calling Him.
Mrk 3:32 And the multitude sat around Him, and they said to Him, "Behold, Your mother and Your brethren outside seek You."
Mrk 3:33 But He answered them, saying, "Who is My mother, or My brothers?"
Mrk 3:34 And He looked around at those who sat about Him, and said, "Behold My mother and My brothers!
Mrk 3:35 For whoever does the will of God, the same is My brother, and My sister, and mother."

Chapter 4

Mrk 4:1 And He began again to teach by the sea side: And there was a large multitude gathered to Him, so that He entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.
Mrk 4:2 Then He taught them many things by parables, and said to them in His doctrine,
Mrk 4:3 "Hearken; behold, a sower went out to sow:
Mrk 4:4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the wayside, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.
Mrk 4:5 And some fell on stony ground, where it did not have much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:
Mrk 4:6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.
Mrk 4:7 And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.
Mrk 4:8 But the other fell on good ground, and yielded fruit that sprang up, increased, and produced: Some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some a hundred."
Mrk 4:9 And He said to them, "He who has ears to hear, let him hear."
Mrk 4:10 And when He was alone, those who were around Him with the twelve asked Him about the parable.
Mrk 4:11 And He said to them, "To you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: But to those that are outside, all these things are done in parables:

Mrk 4:12 That 'Seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them.' "
Mrk 4:13 And He said to them, "Do you not know this parable? And how then will you know all parables?
Mrk 4:14 The sower sows the word.
Mrk 4:15 And these are those by the wayside, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan comes immediately, and takes away the word that was sown in their hearts.
Mrk 4:16 And likewise, these are they which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;
Mrk 4:17 but have no root in themselves, and so endure only for a time: Afterward, when affliction or persecution arises for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.
Mrk 4:18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,
Mrk 4:19 but the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becomes unfruitful.
Mrk 4:20 But these are they which are sown on good ground, those who hear the word, receive it, and bear fruit: Some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some a hundred."
Mrk 4:21 And He said to them, "Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? Is it not to be set on a candlestick?
Mrk 4:22 For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was anything kept secret, but that it should come abroad.
Mrk 4:23 If any man has ears to hear, let him hear."
Mrk 4:24 And He said to them, "Take heed what you hear: With the same measure you use, it shall be measured to you: And to you who hear, more shall be given.
Mrk 4:25 For he that has, to him *more* shall be given: And he that does not have, from him shall be taken even that which he has."
Mrk 4:26 And He said, "So is the kingdom of God, as if a man casts seed into the ground;
Mrk 4:27 and sleeps, and rises night and day, and the seed springs and grows up, he does not know how.
Mrk 4:28 For the earth yields crops from itself: First the blade, then the head, after that the full grain in the head.
Mrk 4:29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he puts in the sickle, because the harvest has come."
Mrk 4:30 And He said, "To what shall we liken the kingdom of God? Or with what comparison shall we compare it?
Mrk 4:31 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is smaller than all the seeds that are in the earth:
Mrk 4:32 But when it is sown, it grows up, and becomes greater than all herbs, and shoots out large branches; so that the birds of the air may lodge under its shadow."
Mrk 4:33 And with many such parables He spoke the word to them, as they were able to hear it.
Mrk 4:34 But He did not speak to them without a parable: And when they were alone, He expounded all things to His disciples.
Mrk 4:35 And the same day, when evening had come, He said to them, "Let us pass over to the other side."
Mrk 4:36 And when they had sent away the multitude, they took Him even as He was in the ship. And there were also with Him other little ships.

Mrk 4:37 Then there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full.
Mrk 4:38 And He was in the back part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: And they awoke Him, and said to Him, "Master, do You not care that we perish?"
Mrk 4:39 Then He arose, and rebuked the wind, and said to the sea, "Peace, be still." And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.
Mrk 4:40 And He said to them, "Why are you so fearful? How is it that you have no faith?"
Mrk 4:41 And they feared exceedingly, and said to one another, "What sort of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey Him?"

Chapter 5

Mrk 5:1 Then they came over to the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes.
Mrk 5:2 And when He had come out of the ship, immediately there met Him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,
Mrk 5:3 who had his dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:
Mrk 5:4 Because he had often been bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been pulled apart by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: Neither could any man tame him.
Mrk 5:5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.
Mrk 5:6 But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshiped Him,
Mrk 5:7 and cried out with a loud voice, and said, "What have I to do with You, Jesus, You Son of the Most High God? I adjure You by God, that You do not torment me."
Mrk 5:8 For He said to him, "Come out of the man, you unclean spirit."
Mrk 5:9 Also He asked him, "What is your name?" And he answered, saying, "My name is Legion: For we are many."
Mrk 5:10 And he much implored Him that He would not send them away out of the country.
Mrk 5:11 Now there was a large herd of swine feeding there near the mountains.
Mrk 5:12 And all the devils implored Him, saying, "Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them."
Mrk 5:13 And immediately Jesus gave them leave. Then the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: And the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (there were about two thousand); and choked in the sea.
Mrk 5:14 And those who fed the swine fled, and went and told it in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.
Mrk 5:15 Then they came to Jesus, and saw him who was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind: And they were afraid.
Mrk 5:16 And those who saw it told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and also concerning the swine.
Mrk 5:17 Then they began to beseech Him to depart out from their coasts.
Mrk 5:18 And when He came into the ship, he that had been possessed with the devil implored Him that he might be with Him.
Mrk 5:19 Nevertheless, Jesus did not permit him, but said to him, "Go home to your friends, and tell them what great things the Lord has done for you, and has had compassion on you."
Mrk 5:20 And he departed, and began to proclaim in Decapolis what great things Jesus had done for him: And all men marveled.

Mrk 5:21 And when Jesus had sailed over again by ship to the other side, many people gathered to Him; and He was near the sea.
Mrk 5:22 And behold, there came one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw Him, he fell at His feet,
Mrk 5:23 and implored Him greatly, saying, "My little daughter lies at the point of death: I beseech you, come and lay Your hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live."
Mrk 5:24 Then Jesus went with him; and many people followed Him, and crowded Him.
Mrk 5:25 And a certain woman, who had a flow of blood for twelve years,
Mrk 5:26 and had suffered many things from many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and nothing was better, but rather grew worse,
Mrk 5:27 When she had heard of Jesus, came up behind Him within the multitude, and touched His garment.
Mrk 5:28 For she said, "If I may only touch His garment, I shall be whole."
Mrk 5:29 And immediately the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague.
Mrk 5:30 And Jesus, immediately knowing in Himself that virtue had gone out of Him, turned himself around in the multitude, and said, "Who touched My clothes?"
Mrk 5:31 And His disciples said to Him, "You see the multitude crowding You, and You say, 'Who touched Me?' "
Mrk 5:32 And He looked around to see her who had done this thing.
Mrk 5:33 But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before Him, and told Him all the truth.
Mrk 5:34 And He said to her, "Daughter, your faith has made you whole; go in peace, and be whole of your plague."
Mrk 5:35 While He yet spoke, there came certain ones from the ruler of the synagogue's house who said, "Your daughter is dead. Why trouble the Master any further?"
Mrk 5:36 As soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken, He said to the ruler of the synagogue, "Do not be afraid, only believe."
Mrk 5:37 And He permitted no man to follow Him, except Peter, James, and John the brother of James.
Mrk 5:38 Then He came to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and saw the tumult, and those who wept and wailed greatly.
Mrk 5:39 And when He came in, He said to them, "Why make this ado, and weep? The damsel is not dead, but sleeps."
Mrk 5:40 And they laughed Him to scorn. But when He had put them all out, He took the father and the mother of the damsel, and those who were with Him, and entered in where the damsel was lying.
Mrk 5:41 Then He took the damsel by the hand, and said to her, "Talitha cumi"; which being interpreted is, "Damsel, I say to you, Arise."
Mrk 5:42 And immediately the damsel arose, and walked; for she was twelve years of age. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.
Mrk 5:43 And He charged them strictly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

Chapter 6

Mrk 6:1 Then He went out from there, and came into His own country; and His disciples follow Him.
Mrk 6:2 And when the Sabbath day had come, He began to teach in the synagogue: And many hearing Him were astonished, saying, "From what source does this Man obtain these things? And what wisdom is this which is given to Him, that even such mighty works are performed by His hands?
Mrk 6:3 Is this not the carpenter, the Son of Mary, the brother of James, Joses, Juda, and Simon? And are not His sisters here with us?" And they were offended at Him.
Mrk 6:4 But Jesus said to them, "A prophet is not without honor, except in his own country, among his own blood relatives, and in his own house."
Mrk 6:5 And He could do no mighty work there, except that He laid His hands upon a few sick people, and healed them.
Mrk 6:6 And He marveled because of their unbelief. Then He went all around the villages, teaching.
Mrk 6:7 And He called the twelve to Himself, and began to send them forth two by two; and gave them power over unclean spirits;
Mrk 6:8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for their journey, except a staff; no bag, no bread, no money in their money pouch:
Mrk 6:9 But be shod with sandals; and do not put on two coats.
Mrk 6:10 And He said to them, "In whatever place where you enter into a house, abide there until you depart from that place.
Mrk 6:11 And whoever does not receive you, nor hear you, when you depart from there, shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Truly I say to you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city."
Mrk 6:12 Then they went out, and preached that people should repent.
Mrk 6:13 And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many who were sick, and healed them.
Mrk 6:14 And King Herod heard of Him; (for His name was spread abroad): And he said that, "John the Baptist has risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works show forth themselves in him." [1]
Mrk 6:15 Others said, "It is Elijah." And others said, "It is a prophet, or like one of the prophets."
Mrk 6:16 But when Herod heard of it, he said, "This is John, whom I beheaded; he has risen from the dead."
Mrk 6:17 For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife; for he had married her.
Mrk 6:18 For John had said to Herod, "It is not lawful for you to have your brother's wife."
Mrk 6:19 Therefore Herodias had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not:
Mrk 6:20 For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly.
Mrk 6:21 Then when a convenient day came, Herod made a supper on his birthday to his lords, high captains, and chief estate *owners* of Galilee;

---

[1] [Note: King Herod; namely, Herod Antipas, the son of Herod the Great]

Mrk 6:22 And when Herodias' daughter came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and those who sat with him, the king said to the damsel, "Ask of me whatever you desire, and I will give it to you."
Mrk 6:23 He even swore to her, "Whatever you shall ask of me, I will give it to you, up to half of my kingdom."
Mrk 6:24 Now she went forth, and said to her mother, "What shall I ask?" And she said, "The head of John the Baptist."
Mrk 6:25 And she came in immediately with haste to the king, and asked *it*, saying, "I desire that without delay you give me the head of John the Baptist on a platter."
Mrk 6:26 And the king was exceedingly sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for the sakes of those who sat with him, he would not reject her *request*.
Mrk 6:27 Therefore the king immediately sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought; and he went and beheaded him in the prison,
Mrk 6:28 brought his head on a platter, and gave it to the damsel: And the damsel gave it to her mother.
Mrk 6:29 And when his disciples heard of it, they came and took away his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.
Mrk 6:30 Then the apostles gathered themselves together to Jesus, and told Him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught.
Mrk 6:31 And He said to them, "Come out by yourselves into a deserted place, and rest a while": For there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure time even so much as to eat.
Mrk 6:32 Therefore they departed into a deserted place by ship privately.
Mrk 6:33 But the people saw them departing, and many knew Him, and ran there on foot out of all the cities, passed them, and came together to Him.
Mrk 6:34 And Jesus, when He came out, saw many people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: And He began to teach them many things.
Mrk 6:35 And when the day was now far spent, His disciples came to Him, and said, "This is a deserted place, and now the time is far passed:
Mrk 6:36 Send them away, that they may go into the country all around, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: For they have nothing to eat."
Mrk 6:37 He answered and said to them, "You give them something to eat." And they said to Him, "Shall we go and buy two hundred silver coins worth of bread, and give them it to eat?"
Mrk 6:38 He said to them, "How many loaves do you have? Go and see." And when they knew, they said, "Five, and two fish."
Mrk 6:39 Then He commanded them to make everyone sit down by companies upon the green grass.
Mrk 6:40 Then they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties.
Mrk 6:41 And when He had taken the five loaves and the two fish, He looked up to heaven, blessed and broke the loaves, and gave them to His disciples to set before them; and the two fish He divided among them all.
Mrk 6:42 Yet they all ate, and were filled.
Mrk 6:43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fish.
Mrk 6:44 And those who had eaten the loaves were about five thousand men.
Mrk 6:45 And immediately He compelled His disciples to get into the ship, and go before Him to the other side to Bethsaida, while He sent away the people.
Mrk 6:46 And when He had sent them away, He departed into a mountain to pray.

Mrk 6:47 Then when evening came, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and He alone was on the land.
Mrk 6:48 And He saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary to them: And about the fourth watch of the night He came to them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them.
Mrk 6:49 But when they saw Him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out:
Mrk 6:50 For they all saw Him, and were troubled. Then immediately He talked with them, and said to them, "Be of good cheer: It is I; do not be afraid."
Mrk 6:51 Then He went up to them into the ship; and the wind ceased: And they were exceedingly amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.
Mrk 6:52 For they did not consider the miracle of the loaves: For their heart was hardened.
Mrk 6:53 And when they had sailed over, they came to the land of Gennesaret, and drew to the shore.
Mrk 6:54 And when they came out of the ship, immediately they knew Him,
Mrk 6:55 And ran through that whole region all around, and began to carry about in beds those who were sick to wherever they heard He was.
Mrk 6:56 And whatever place He entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and implored Him that they might touch but the hem of His garment: And as many as touched Him were made whole.

Chapter 7

Mrk 7:1 Then the Pharisees and certain *ones* of the scribes came together to Him, having come from Jerusalem.
Mrk 7:2 And when they saw some of His disciples eat bread with defiled, that is to say, with unwashed hands, they found fault.
Mrk 7:3 For the Pharisees and all the Jews do not eat unless they wash their hands often, holding the tradition of the elders.
Mrk 7:4 And when they come from the market, they do not eat unless they wash. And there are many other things which they have received to keep, like the washing of cups, pots, brazen vessels, and of tables.
Mrk 7:5 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked Him, "Why do Your disciples not walk according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashed hands?"
Mrk 7:6 He answered and said to them, "Isaiah has prophesied well of you hypocrites, as it is written, 'This people honor Me with their lips, but their heart is far from Me.
Mrk 7:7 Moreover they worship Me in vain, teaching as doctrines the commandments of men.'
Mrk 7:8 For laying aside the commandment of God, you hold the tradition of men, like with the washing of pots and cups; and many other such things you do."
Mrk 7:9 And He said to them, "Full well you reject the commandment of God, that you may keep your own tradition.
Mrk 7:10 For Moses said, 'Honor your father and your mother'; and, 'Whoever curses father or mother, let him die the death':
Mrk 7:11 But you say, 'If a man says to his father or mother, "Whatever you might be profited through me is Corban" ', that is to say, a gift; he shall be free *of obligation*.
Mrk 7:12 And you no longer permit him to do anything for his father or his mother;
Mrk 7:13 making the Word of God of no effect through your tradition, which you have passed down: And many such similar things you do."

Mrk 7:14 And when He had called all the people to Himself, He said to them, "Hearken to Me, everyone of you, and understand:
Mrk 7:15 There is nothing from outside a man, which entering into him can defile him: But the things which come out of him, those are the things that defile the man.
Mrk 7:16 If any man has ears to hear, let him hear."
Mrk 7:17 And when He had entered into the house *away* from the people, His disciples asked Him concerning the parable.
Mrk 7:18 And He said to them, "Are you likewise without understanding also? Do you not perceive, that whatever thing from outside which enters into the man, it cannot defile him;
Mrk 7:19 because it does not enter into his heart, but into the belly, and goes out into the drain, purging all foods?"
Mrk 7:20 And He said, "That which comes out of the man, that defiles the man.
Mrk 7:21 For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,
Mrk 7:22 thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:
Mrk 7:23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man."
Mrk 7:24 And from there He arose, and went inside the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and entered into a house, and would have had no man know it; but He could not be hid.
Mrk 7:25 For a certain woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of Him, and came and fell at His feet:
Mrk 7:26 The woman was a Greek, a Syrophenician by nationality; and she implored Him that He would cast the devil out of her daughter.
Mrk 7:27 But Jesus said to her, "Let the children first be filled: For it is not proper to take the children's bread, and to cast it to the dogs."
Mrk 7:28 And she answered and said to Him, "Yes, Lord: Yet the dogs under the table eat from the children's crumbs."
Mrk 7:29 Then He said to her, "Because of this saying go your way; the devil has gone out of your daughter."
Mrk 7:30 And when she had come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daughter lying upon the bed.
Mrk 7:31 And again, departing out of the borders of Tyre and Sidon, He came to the Sea of Galilee, through the midst of the Decapolis.
Mrk 7:32 Then they brought to Him one who was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they implored Him to put His hand upon him.
Mrk 7:33 And He took him aside from the multitude, and put His fingers into his ears, and He spat and touched his tongue;
Mrk 7:34 And looking up to heaven, He sighed, and said to him, "Ephphatha," that is, "Be opened."
Mrk 7:35 And immediately his ears were opened, and the *muscle* string of his tongue was loosed, and he spoke plainly.
Mrk 7:36 Then He commanded them that they should tell no one; but the more He commanded them, the more widely they proclaimed it.
Mrk 7:37 and they were astonished beyond measure, saying, "He has done all things well: He makes both the deaf to hear, and the mute to speak."

Chapter 8

Mrk 8:1 In those days, the multitude being very large, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called His disciples to Himself, and said to them,
Mrk 8:2 "I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with Me three days, and have nothing to eat:
Mrk 8:3 And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint on the way: For some of them came from afar."
Mrk 8:4 And His disciples answered Him, "From where can a man satisfy these people with bread here in the barren wilderness?"
Mrk 8:5 Therefore He asked them, "How many loaves do you have?" And they said, "Seven."
Mrk 8:6 Then He commanded the people to sit down on the ground: And He took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, broke them, and gave them to His disciples to set before them; and they set them before the people.
Mrk 8:7 And they had a few small fish: And he blessed *them*, and also commanded to set *the fish* before them.
Mrk 8:8 So they ate, and were filled: And they took up seven baskets of the leftover food fragments.
Mrk 8:9 Now those who had eaten were about four thousand: And He sent them away.
Mrk 8:10 And immediately He entered into a ship with His disciples, and came into the coast of Dalmanutha.
Mrk 8:11 And the Pharisees came forth, and began questioning with Him, seeking a sign from heaven of Him, tempting Him.
Mrk 8:12 Then He sighed deeply in His spirit, and said, "Why does this generation seek after a sign? Truly I say to you, There shall be no sign given to this generation."
Mrk 8:13 And He left them, and entering into the ship again departed to the other side.
Mrk 8:14 Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, neither did they have more than one loaf in the ship with them.
Mrk 8:15 And He charged them, saying, "Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod."
Mrk 8:16 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, "It is because we have no bread."
Mrk 8:17 Then when Jesus knew it, He said to them, "Why do you reason, because you have no bread? Do you not yet perceive, neither understand? Do you still have your heart hardened?
Mrk 8:18 Having eyes, do you not see? And having ears, do you not hear? And do you not remember?
Mrk 8:19 When I broke the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments did you take up?" They said to Him, "Twelve."
Mrk 8:20 "Also, when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments did you take up?" And they said, "Seven."
Mrk 8:21 And He said to them, "How is it that you do not understand?"
Mrk 8:22 Then He came to Bethsaida; and they brought a blind man to Him, and implored Him to touch him.
Mrk 8:23 And He took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when He had spat on his eyes, and put His hands upon him, He asked him if he saw anything.
Mrk 8:24 And he looked up, and said, "I see men like trees, walking."

Mrk 8:25 After that He put His hands upon his eyes again, and made him look up: And he was restored, and saw everyone clearly.
Mrk 8:26 Then He sent him away to his house, saying, "Neither go into the town, nor tell it to anyone in the town."
Mrk 8:27 And Jesus went out, and His disciples, into the towns of Caesarea Philippi: And by the road He asked His disciples, saying to them, "Who do men say that I am?"
Mrk 8:28 Now they answered, "John the Baptist: But some say, Elijah; and others, one of the prophets."
Mrk 8:29 And He said to them, "But who do you say that I am?" And Peter answered and said to Him, "You are the Christ."
Mrk 8:30 Then He strictly instructed them that they should tell no one about Him.
Mrk 8:31 And He began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected by the elders, and by the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.
Mrk 8:32 And He spoke that *insight* openly. Then Peter took Him, and began to rebuke Him.
Mrk 8:33 But when He had turned around and looked upon His disciples, He rebuked Peter, saying, "Get behind Me, Satan: For you do not savor the things that are of God, but the things that are of men."
Mrk 8:34 And when He had called the people to Him with His disciples also, He said to them, "Whoever is willing to come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me.
Mrk 8:35 For whoever intends to save his life shall lose it; but whoever shall lose his life for My sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.
Mrk 8:36 For what shall it profit a man, if he gains the whole world, and loses his own soul?
Mrk 8:37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?
Mrk 8:38 For whoever therefore shall be ashamed of Me and of My words in this adulterous and sinful generation; the Son of man shall also be ashamed of him, when He comes in the glory of His Father with the holy angels."

Chapter 9

Mrk 9:1 And He said to them, "Truly I say to you, That there are some of those who stand here, which shall not taste of death, until they have seen the kingdom of God come with power."
Mrk 9:2 And after six days Jesus took Peter, James, and John with Him, and led them up into a high mountain apart by themselves: And He was transfigured before them.
Mrk 9:3 Then His clothes became shining, exceedingly white as snow; such as no launderer on earth can whiten them.
Mrk 9:4 And there appeared to them Elijah with Moses: And they were talking with Jesus.
Mrk 9:5 Then Peter answered, and said to Jesus, "Master, it is good for us to be here: And let us make three tabernacles; one for You, one for Moses, and one for Elijah."
Mrk 9:6 For he did not know what to say; because they were severely afraid.
Mrk 9:7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, "This is My beloved Son: Hear Him."
Mrk 9:8 Then suddenly, when they had looked all around, they saw no man anymore, except Jesus only with themselves.
Mrk 9:9 Now as they came down from the mountain, He commanded them that they should tell no one the things they had seen, until the Son of man had risen from the dead.

Mrk 9:10 And they kept that matter to themselves, questioning with one another what the *Son of Man* rising from the dead should mean.
Mrk 9:11 And they asked Him, saying, "Why do the scribes say that Elijah must come first?"
Mrk 9:12 And He answered and told them, "Elijah truly comes first, and restores all things; and how it is written *concerning* the Son of man, that He must suffer many things, and be disregarded as nothing.
Mrk 9:13 But I say to you, That Elijah has indeed come, and they have done to him whatever they intended, as it is written of him."
Mrk 9:14 And when He came to His disciples, He saw a large multitude around them, and the scribes questioning with them.
Mrk 9:15 And when all the people beheld Him, immediately they were greatly amazed, and *while* running to Him saluted Him.
Mrk 9:16 And He asked the scribes, "What are you questioning with them?"
Mrk 9:17 Then one of the multitude answered and said, "Master, I brought my son to You, who has a mute spirit;
Mrk 9:18 and wherever it takes him, it dashes him: And he foams, gnashes with his teeth, and withers away: Therefore I spoke to Your disciples, that they should cast it out; but they could not."
Mrk 9:19 He answered him, and said, "O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? How long shall I bear with you? Bring him to Me."
Mrk 9:20 Then they brought him to Him: And when he saw Him, immediately the spirit dashed him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming.
Mrk 9:21 So He asked his father, "How long ago was it since this came to him?" And he said, "From childhood.
Mrk 9:22 And oftentimes it has cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: But if You can do anything, have compassion on us, and help us."
Mrk 9:23 Jesus said to him, "If you can believe, all things are possible to him that believes."
Mrk 9:24 And immediately the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, "Lord, I believe; help my unbelief!"
Mrk 9:25 When Jesus saw that the people came running together, He rebuked the fowl spirit, saying to it: "You dumb and deaf spirit, I charge you, come out of him, and enter no more into him."
Mrk 9:26 Then the spirit cried out, tore him sore, and came out of him: And he was as *if* one dead; to the *extent* that many said, "He is dead."
Mrk 9:27 But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose.
Mrk 9:28 And when He had come into the house, His disciples asked Him privately, "Why couldn't we cast *it* out?"
Mrk 9:29 And He said to them, "This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting."
Mrk 9:30 Then they departed from there, and passed through Galilee; and He did not intend that anyone should know it.
Mrk 9:31 For He taught His disciples, and said to them, "The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill Him; then after He is killed, He shall rise the third day."
Mrk 9:32 But they did not understand this saying, and were afraid to ask Him.
Mrk 9:33 Then He came to Capernaum: And being in the house He asked them, "What was it that you disputed among yourselves by the road?"
Mrk 9:34 But they held their peace: For by the road they had disputed among themselves, who should be the greatest.

Mrk 9:35 And He sat down, called the twelve, and said to them, "If any man desires to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all."
Mrk 9:36 Then He took a child, and set him in the midst of them: And when He had taken him in His arms, He said to them,
Mrk 9:37 "Whoever receives one such of these children in My name, receives Me: And whoever receives Me, receives not Me, but Him that sent Me."
Mrk 9:38 And John answered Him, saying, "Master, we saw someone casting out devils in Your name, and he does not follow us: Therefore we forbade him, because he does not follow us."
Mrk 9:39 But Jesus said, "Do not forbid him: For there is no man who does a miracle in My name, that can quickly afterward speak evil of Me.
Mrk 9:40 For he who is not against us is on our side.
Mrk 9:41 For whoever gives you a cup of water to drink in My name, because you belong to Christ, truly I say to you, He shall not lose his reward.
Mrk 9:42 But whoever offends one of these little ones that believe in Me, it would be better for him that a millstone were hung around his neck, and he were cast into the sea.
Mrk 9:43 And if your hand causes you to offend, cut it off: It is better for you to enter into life maimed, than to go into hell having two hands, into the fire that shall never be quenched:
Mrk 9:44 Where 'Their worm does not die, and the fire is not quenched.'
Mrk 9:45 And if your foot causes you to offend, cut it off: It is better for you to enter into life crippled, than to be cast into hell having two feet, into the fire that shall never be quenched:
Mrk 9:46 Where 'Their worm does not die, and the fire is not quenched.'
Mrk 9:47 And if your eye causes you to offend, pluck it out: It is better for you to enter the kingdom of God with one eye, than to be cast into hell fire having two eyes:
Mrk 9:48 Where 'Their worm does not die, and the fire is not quenched.'
Mrk 9:49 For everyone shall be seasoned with fire, and every sacrifice shall be seasoned with salt.
Mrk 9:50 Salt is good; but if the salt has lost its saltiness, with what will you season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace with one another."

Chapter 10

Mrk 10:1 And He arose from that place, and came into the borders of Judea by the far side of the Jordan: And the people went with Him again; and as He was accustomed to, He taught them *with repetition*.
Mrk 10:2 Then the Pharisees came to Him, and asked Him, "Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife?" testing Him.
Mrk 10:3 And He answered and said to them, "What did Moses command you?"
Mrk 10:4 And they said, "Moses permitted to write a *formal notice* of divorce, and to put her away."
Mrk 10:5 And Jesus answered and said to them, "For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept.
Mrk 10:6 But from the beginning of the creation God 'made them male and female.'
Mrk 10:7 For this reason a man shall leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife;
Mrk 10:8 and the two shall be one flesh: So then they are no longer two, but one flesh.
Mrk 10:9 Therefore what God has joined together, let not man separate."
Mrk 10:10 And in the house His disciples asked Him again about the same matter.
Mrk 10:11 And He said to them, "Whoever puts away his wife, and marries another, commits adultery against her.
Mrk 10:12 And if a woman puts away her husband, and marries another, she commits adultery."

Mrk 10:13 Then they brought young children to Him, that He should touch them; and His disciples rebuked those who brought them.
Mrk 10:14 But when Jesus saw it, He was greatly displeased, and said to them, "Permit the little children to come to Me, and do not forbid them: For of such is the kingdom of God.
Mrk 10:15 Truly I say to you, Whoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter into it."
Mrk 10:16 And He took them up in His arms, put His hands upon them, and blessed them.
Mrk 10:17 And when He had gone forth into the roadway, there came one running, and he kneeled to Him, and asked Him, "Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?"
Mrk 10:18 And Jesus said to him, "Why do you call Me good? There is none good, except One, that is, God.
Mrk 10:19 You know the commandments: 'Do not commit adultery,' 'Do not kill,' 'Do not steal,' 'Do not bear false witness,' 'Do not defraud,' 'Honor your father and your mother.' "
Mrk 10:20 And he answered and said to Him, "Master, I have observed all these from my youth."
Mrk 10:21 Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said to him, "One thing you lack: Go your way, sell whatever you have, and give to the poor, and you shall have treasure in heaven: And come, take up the cross, and follow Me."
Mrk 10:22 And he was sad at that word, and went away grieved: For he had great possessions.
Mrk 10:23 Then Jesus looked around, and said to His disciples, "How hardly shall those that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!"
Mrk 10:24 And the disciples were astonished at His words. But Jesus answered again, and said to them, "Children, how hard it is for those who trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!
Mrk 10:25 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God."
Mrk 10:26 And they were exceedingly astonished, saying among themselves, "Who then can be saved?"
Mrk 10:27 Now Jesus looking upon them said, "With men it is impossible, but not with God: For with God all things are possible."
Mrk 10:28 Then Peter began to say to Him, "Look, we have left all, and have followed You."
Mrk 10:29 And Jesus answered and said, "Truly I say to you, There is no man who has left house, or brothers, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for My sake, and the gospel's,
Mrk 10:30 but he shall receive a hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brothers, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.
Mrk 10:31 But many that are first shall be last; and the last first."
Mrk 10:32 Now they were on the road going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before them: And they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. Then He took the twelve again, and began to tell them what things would happen to Him,
Mrk 10:33 saying, "Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered to the chief priests, and to the scribes; and they shall condemn Him to death, and shall deliver Him to the Gentiles:
Mrk 10:34 And they shall mock Him, and shall scourge Him, and shall spit upon Him, and shall kill Him: And the third day He shall rise again."
Mrk 10:35 Then James and John, the sons of Zebedee, came to Him, saying, "Master, we would *like* that You do for us whatever we desire."
Mrk 10:36 And He said to them, "What do you will that I should do for you?"

Mrk 10:37 They said to Him, "Grant to us that we may sit, one on Your right hand, and the other on Your left hand, in Your glory."
Mrk 10:38 But Jesus said to them, "You do not know what you ask: Can you drink of the cup that I drink of? And be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?"
Mrk 10:39 And they said to Him, "We can." And Jesus said to them, "You shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and you shall be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with:
Mrk 10:40 But to sit on My right hand and on My left hand is not Mine to give; but it shall be given to those for whom it is prepared."
Mrk 10:41 And when the ten heard it, they began to be greatly displeased with James and John.
Mrk 10:42 But Jesus called them to Him, and said to them, "You know that those who are deemed to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them.
Mrk 10:43 But it shall not be so among you: Indeed whoever will be great among you, shall be your minister:
Mrk 10:44 And whoever of you will be the chief, shall be servant of all.
Mrk 10:45 For even the Son of man did not come to be ministered to, but to minister, and to give His life a ransom for many."
Mrk 10:46 And they came to Jericho: Then as He went out of Jericho with His disciples and a large number of people, blind Bartimaeus, the son of Timaeus, sat by the side of the highway begging.
Mrk 10:47 And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, "Jesus, Son of David, have mercy on me."
Mrk 10:48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace: But he cried out a great deal more, "Son of David, have mercy on me."
Mrk 10:49 Then Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they called the blind man, saying to him, "Be of good comfort, rise; He calls *for* you."
Mrk 10:50 And casting away his garment, he rose, and came to Jesus.
Mrk 10:51 And Jesus answered and said to him, "What do you will that I should do to you?" The blind man said to Him, "Lord, that I may receive my sight."
Mrk 10:52 Then Jesus said to him, "Go your way; your faith has made you whole." And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jesus on the road.

Chapter 11

Mrk 11:1 Then when they came near to Jerusalem, to Bethphage and Bethany, at the Mount of Olives, He sent forth two of His disciples,
Mrk 11:2 and said to them, "Go your way into the village before you: And as soon as you all have entered into it, you shall find a colt tied, upon which no man ever sat; loose him, and bring him.
Mrk 11:3 And if anyone says to you, 'Why are you doing this?' say that, 'The Lord has need of him'; and immediately he will send him here."
Mrk 11:4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door outside in a place where two roads met; and they loosed him.
Mrk 11:5 Then some of them that stood there said to them, "What are you doing, loosing the colt?"
Mrk 11:6 And they said to them according to how Jesus had commanded: And they let them go.
Mrk 11:7 Then they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and He sat upon him.

Mrk 11:8 And many spread their clothes on the road: And others cut down branches off the trees, and spread them on the road.
Mrk 11:9 Also those who went before, and those who followed, cried out, saying, "Hosanna; 'Blessed is He that comes in the name of the Lord':
Mrk 11:10 Blessed be the kingdom of our father David, that comes in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest."
Mrk 11:11 And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: And when He had looked around upon all things, and already the evening had come, He went out to Bethany with the twelve.
Mrk 11:12 Then the next day, when they had come out from Bethany, He was hungry:
Mrk 11:13 And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, He moved towards it, if perhaps He might find anything upon it: And when He came to it, He found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not yet.
Mrk 11:14 And Jesus answered and said to it, "No man eat fruit from you any longer forever." And His disciples heard it.
Mrk 11:15 Then they came to Jerusalem: And Jesus went into the temple, and began to drive out those who sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money changers, and the seats of those who sold doves;
Mrk 11:16 and would not permit any man to carry any vessel through the temple.
Mrk 11:17 Then He taught, saying to them, "Is it not written, 'My house shall be called the house of prayer of all nations'? But all you have made it a 'den of thieves.' "
Mrk 11:18 And the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might destroy Him: For they feared Him, because all the people were astonished at His doctrine.
Mrk 11:19 And when evening had come, He went out of the city.
Mrk 11:20 Then in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots.
Mrk 11:21 And Peter, remembering, said to Him, "Master, behold, the fig tree which You cursed is withered away."
Mrk 11:22 And Jesus answered and said to them, "Have faith in God.
Mrk 11:23 For truly, I say to you, that whoever shall say to this mountain, 'Be removed, and be cast into the sea'; and shall not doubt in his heart, but believes that those things which he says shall come to pass; he shall have whatever he says.
Mrk 11:24 Therefore I say to you, Whatever things you desire, when you pray, believe that you receive them, and you shall have them.
Mrk 11:25 And when you all stand praying, if you have anything against anyone, forgive: That your Father which is in heaven may also forgive you your trespasses.
Mrk 11:26 But if you do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses."
Mrk 11:27 Then they came again to Jerusalem: And as He was walking in the temple, the chief priests, the scribes, and the elders came to Him,
Mrk 11:28 And they said to Him, "By what authority do you do these things? And who gave You this authority to do these things?"
Mrk 11:29 And Jesus answered and said to them, "I will also ask you one question, and answer Me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.
Mrk 11:30 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or from men? Answer Me."
Mrk 11:31 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, "If we say, 'From heaven'; He will say, 'Why then did you not believe him?'

Mrk 11:32 But if we say, 'From men' "; they feared the people: For all men counted John, that he was a prophet indeed.
Mrk 11:33 Therefore they answered and said to Jesus, "We cannot tell." And Jesus answered and said to them, "Neither will I tell you by what authority I do these things."

Chapter 12

Mrk 12:1 Then He began to speak to them in parables. "A certain man planted a vineyard, and set a hedge around it, dug a place for the wine vat, and built a tower; and he leased it to vinedressers, and went into a far country.
Mrk 12:2 And when the season came he sent a servant to the vinedressers, that he might receive some of the fruit of the vineyard from the vinedressers.
Mrk 12:3 And they took him, and beat him, and sent him away empty handed.
Mrk 12:4 Yet again he sent another servant to them; and they cast stones at him, wounded him in the head, and sent him away shamefully treated.
Mrk 12:5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.
Mrk 12:6 Therefore still having one son, his well-beloved, he also sent him to them last, saying, 'They will reverence my son.'
Mrk 12:7 But those vinedressers said among themselves, 'This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance will be ours.'
Mrk 12:8 Then they took him, and killed him, and cast him out of the vineyard.
Mrk 12:9 Therefore what shall the lord of the vineyard do? He will come and destroy the vinedressers, and will give the vineyard to others.
Mrk 12:10 And have you not read this scripture; 'The stone which the builders rejected has become the head of the corner:
Mrk 12:11 This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvelous in our eyes'? "
Mrk 12:12 And they sought to lay hold of Him, but feared the people: For they knew that He had spoken the parable against them: And they left Him, and went their way.
Mrk 12:13 Then they sent to Him certain *ones* of the Pharisees and of the Herodians, to catch Him in His words.
Mrk 12:14 Moreover when they had come, they said to Him, "Master, we know that You are true, and revere no man; for You do not regard the person of men, but teach the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Caesar, or not?
Mrk 12:15 Should we give, or should we not give?" But He, knowing their hypocrisy, said to them, "Why do you tempt Me? Bring Me a silver coin, that I may see it." [1]
Mrk 12:16 And they brought it. And He said to them, "Whose image and inscription is this?" They said to Him, "Caesar's."
Mrk 12:17 And Jesus answering said to them , "Render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's; and to God the things that are God's." And they marveled at Him.
Mrk 12:18 Then the Sadducees came to Him, who say there is no resurrection; and they asked Him, saying,
Mrk 12:19 "Master, Moses wrote to us that if any man's brother dies, and leaves his wife behind, and leaves no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed to his brother.
Mrk 12:20 Now there were seven brothers: And the first took a wife; and dying left no seed.

---

[1] [Note: silver coin; or, penny, or, (Roman) denarius]

Mrk 12:21 And the second took her, and died, and he did not leave any seed either: And the third likewise.
Mrk 12:22 Even all seven had her, and left no seed: Last of all the woman died also.
Mrk 12:23 Therefore, in the resurrection when they rise, whose wife shall she be of them? For all seven had her as wife."
Mrk 12:24 Jesus answering said to them, "Are you not therefore in error, because you do not know the scriptures, nor the power of God?
Mrk 12:25 For when they rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven.
Mrk 12:26 And concerning the dead, that they rise: Have you not read in the book of Moses, how in the bush God spoke to him, saying, 'I am the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob'?
Mrk 12:27 He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: Therefore you error greatly."
Mrk 12:28 Then one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, perceiving that He had answered them well, asked Him, "Which is the first commandment of all?"
Mrk 12:29 And Jesus answered him, "The first of all the commandments is, 'Hear, O Israel; the Lord our God is one Lord:
Mrk 12:30 And you shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind, and with all your strength': This is the first commandment.
Mrk 12:31 And the second is alike, namely this, 'You shall love your neighbor as yourself.' There is no other commandment greater than these."
Mrk 12:32 Therefore the scribe said to Him, "Well *said*, Master, You have spoken the truth: For there is one God; and there is no other but He:
Mrk 12:33 And to love Him with all the heart, with all the understanding, with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbor as himself, is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices."
Mrk 12:34 Then when Jesus saw that he answered prudently, He said to him, "You are not far from the kingdom of God." And after that no man dared ask Him any question.
Mrk 12:35 Then Jesus answered, while He taught in the temple, and said, "How come the scribes say that Christ is the Son of David?
Mrk 12:36 For David himself said by the Holy Spirit, 'The LORD said to my Lord, "Sit at My right hand, until I make Your enemies Your footstool." '
Mrk 12:37 Therefore David himself calls Him 'Lord'; how then is He his Son?" And the common people heard Him gladly.
Mrk 12:38 Then He said to them in His doctrine, "Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, love salutations in the marketplaces,
Mrk 12:39 the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts:
Mrk 12:40 Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretense make long prayers: These shall receive greater damnation."
Mrk 12:41 And Jesus sat before the treasury, and beheld how the people cast money into the treasury: And many who were rich cast in much.
Mrk 12:42 Then a certain poor widow came, and she threw in two small bronze coins, which make half a silver coin. [2] [3]

---

[2] [Note: two small bronze coins: In KJV, two mites; which were each equivalent to 1/8'th of an assarius "as" coin during Roman times.]
[3] [Note: half a silver coin: In KJV, farthing; which was equivalent to 1/4 of an English/British penny.]

Mrk 12:43 Then He called His disciples to Him, and said to them, "Truly I say to you, That this poor widow has cast more in, than all those who have cast into the treasury:
Mrk 12:44 For they all cast in out of their abundance; but out of her need she cast in all that she had, even all her *means of* living."

Chapter 13

Mrk 13:1 Then, as He went out of the temple, one of His disciples said to Him, "Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings are here!"
Mrk 13:2 And Jesus answering said to him, "Do you see these great buildings? There shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down."
Mrk 13:3 And as He sat upon the Mount of Olives before the temple, Peter, James, John, and Andrew asked Him privately,
Mrk 13:4 "Tell us, when shall these things be? And what shall be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?"
Mrk 13:5 And Jesus answering them began to say, "Take heed lest any man deceive you:
Mrk 13:6 For many shall come in My name, saying, 'I am Christ'; and shall deceive many.
Mrk 13:7 And when you hear of wars and rumors of wars, do not be troubled: For such things must come to pass; but the end shall not be yet.
Mrk 13:8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: And there shall be earthquakes in diverse places, and there shall be famines and troubles: These are the beginnings of sorrows.
Mrk 13:9 But take heed to yourselves: For they shall deliver you up to councils; and you shall be beaten in the synagogues: And you shall be brought before rulers and kings for My sake, for a testimony against them.
Mrk 13:10 And the gospel must first be published among all nations.
Mrk 13:11 But when they lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what you shall speak, neither shall you premeditate: But whatever is given you in that hour, you speak that: For it is not you that speaks, but the Holy Spirit.
Mrk 13:12 Now the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall cause them to be put to death.
Mrk 13:13 And you shall be hated by all people for My name's sake: But he who endures to the end, the same shall be saved.
Mrk 13:14 But when you all see the 'abomination of desolation', spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not (let him that reads understand), then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains:
Mrk 13:15 Let him who is on the housetop not go down into the house, nor enter into it to take anything out of his house.
Mrk 13:16 And let him who is in the field not turn back again to pick up his garment.
Mrk 13:17 But woe to those who are *pregnant* with *a* child, and to those who are breastfeeding in those days!
Mrk 13:18 And pray that your flight not be in the winter.
Mrk 13:19 For in those days there shall be affliction, such as has not been since the beginning of the creation which God created until this time, nor shall be *again*.
Mrk 13:20 And unless the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh would be saved: But for the elect's sake, whom He has chosen, He has shortened the days.

Mrk 13:21 Then also if any man says to you, 'Look, here is Christ'; or, 'Look, He is there'; do not believe him:
Mrk 13:22 For false christs and false prophets shall rise and show signs and wonders to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.
Mrk 13:23 But take heed: Behold, I have foretold you all things.
Mrk 13:24 But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light,
Mrk 13:25 and the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken.
Mrk 13:26 And then they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.
Mrk 13:27 And then He shall send His angels, and shall gather together His elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.
Mrk 13:28 Now learn a parable of the fig tree; when its branch is yet tender, and puts forth leaves, you know that summer is near:
Mrk 13:29 So you in like manner, when you see these things come to pass, know that it is near, even at the doors.
Mrk 13:30 Truly I say to you, That this generation shall not pass, until all these things are done.
Mrk 13:31 **Heaven and earth shall pass away: But My words shall not pass away.**
Mrk 13:32 But of that day and that hour no man knows, no, not the angels which are in heaven, nor the Son, but the Father.
Mrk 13:33 Take heed, watch and pray: For you do not know when the time is.
Mrk 13:34 For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.
Mrk 13:35 Watch therefore: For you do not know when the master of the house comes, in the evening, at midnight, at the crowing of the rooster, or in the morning:
Mrk 13:36 Lest coming suddenly, he find you sleeping.
Mrk 13:37 And what I say to you I say to all, Watch."

Chapter 14

Mrk 14:1 After two days it was the Feast of the Passover, and of Unleavened Bread: And the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take Him by craftiness, and put Him to death.
Mrk 14:2 But they said, "Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar of the people."
Mrk 14:3 And being in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as He sat at a meal, there came a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment of spikenard; and she broke the box, and poured it on His head. [1]
Mrk 14:4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, "Why was this waste of the fragrant ointment made?
Mrk 14:5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred silver coins, and have been given to the poor." And they murmured against her.
Mrk 14:6 And Jesus said, "Leave her alone; why do you trouble her? She has done a good work on Me.
Mrk 14:7 For you have the poor with you always, and whenever you choose you may do them good: But Me you do not always have.
Mrk 14:8 She has done what she could: She has come beforehand to anoint My body for burial.

---

1 [Note: spikenard; that is, oil from a flowering plant in the honeysuckle family.]

Mrk 14:9 Truly I say to you, Wherever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this which she has done shall also be spoken of for a memorial of her."
Mrk 14:10 Then Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went to the chief priests to betray Him to them.
Mrk 14:11 And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. Therefore he sought how he might conveniently betray Him.
Mrk 14:12 Then on the first day of Unleavened Bread, when they killed the Passover *lamb*, His disciples said to Him, "Where would you like that we go and prepare, that You may eat the Passover?"
Mrk 14:13 And He sent forth two of His disciples, and said to them, "Go into the city, and a man shall meet you carrying a pitcher of water; follow him.
Mrk 14:14 And wherever he goes in, say to the goodman of the house, 'The Master says, "Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the Passover with My disciples?" '
Mrk 14:15 Then he will show you a large upper room, furnished and prepared: There make ready for us."
Mrk 14:16 Then His disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found it just as He had said to them: And they made ready the Passover.
Mrk 14:17 In the evening He came with the twelve.
Mrk 14:18 And as they sat and ate, Jesus said, "Truly I say to you, One of you who eats with Me shall betray Me."
Mrk 14:19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to say to Him one by one, "Is it I?" And another said, "Is it I?"
Mrk 14:20 He answered and said to them, "It is one of the twelve, who dips with Me in the dish.
Mrk 14:21 The Son of man indeed goes as it is written of Him; but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! It would have been good for that man if he had never been born."
Mrk 14:22 And as they ate, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and broke it, and gave to them, and said "Take, eat; this is My body."
Mrk 14:23 Then He took the cup, and when He had given thanks, He gave it to them: And they all drank of it.
Mrk 14:24 And He said to them, "This is My blood of the new testament, which is shed for many.
Mrk 14:25 Truly I say to you, I will no longer drink of the fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new in the kingdom of God."
Mrk 14:26 And when they had sung a hymn, they went out to the Mount of Olives.
Mrk 14:27 Then Jesus said to them, "All of you shall be offended because of Me this night: For it is written, 'I will smite the Shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.'
Mrk 14:28 But after I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee."
Mrk 14:29 But Peter said to Him, "Although all shall be offended, yet I will not be."
Mrk 14:30 And Jesus said to him, "Truly, I say to you that today, even this night, before the rooster crows twice, you shall deny Me three times."
Mrk 14:31 But he spoke more vehemently, "If I need to die with You, I will not in any case deny You." They all also said likewise.
Mrk 14:32 Then they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: And He said to His disciples, "You sit here, while I pray."
Mrk 14:33 And He took Peter, James, and John with Him, and began to be greatly alarmed, and to be very heavy;
Mrk 14:34 And He said to them, "My soul is exceedingly sorrowful, even to death: Tarry here, and watch."

Mrk 14:35 He went forward a little *farther*, and fell on the ground, and prayed that if it were possible, the hour might pass from Him.
Mrk 14:36 And He said, "Abba, Father, all things are possible for You; take away this cup from Me: Nevertheless not what I will, but what You will."
Mrk 14:37 Then He came, and found them sleeping, and said to Peter, "Simon, do you sleep? Could you not watch one hour?
Mrk 14:38 Watch and pray, all of you, lest you enter into temptation. Truly the spirit is ready, but the flesh is weak."
Mrk 14:39 And He went away again, and prayed, and spoke the same words.
Mrk 14:40 And when He returned, He found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy); neither did they know what to answer Him.
Mrk 14:41 Then He came a third time, and said to them, "Sleep on now, and take your rest: It is enough, the hour has come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.
Mrk 14:42 Rise up, let us go; look, he who betrays Me is at hand."
Mrk 14:43 And immediately, while He was still speaking, Judas came, one of the twelve, and with him a large multitude with swords and *wooden* staffs, from the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders.
Mrk 14:44 Moreover he who betrayed Him gave them a sign, saying, "Whomever I kiss, that same is He: Take Him, and lead Him away safely."
Mrk 14:45 And as soon as he had come, he immediately went to Him, and said, "Master, Master"; and kissed Him.
Mrk 14:46 And they laid their hands on Him, and took Him.
Mrk 14:47 And one of those who stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest's, and cut off his ear.
Mrk 14:48 Then Jesus answered and said to them, "Have you come out, as against a thief, with swords and with *wooden* staffs to take Me?
Mrk 14:49 I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and you did not lay hold of Me: But the scriptures must be fulfilled."
Mrk 14:50 Then they all forsook Him, and fled.
Mrk 14:51 And a certain young man followed Him, having a linen cloth flung around his naked body; and the young men laid hold of him:
Mrk 14:52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.
Mrk 14:53 And they led Jesus away to the high priest; and with him were assembled all the chief priests, the elders, and the scribes.
Mrk 14:54 But Peter followed Him afar off, even into the palace courtyard of the high priest: And he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.
Mrk 14:55 And the chief priests and all the council sought testimony against Jesus to put Him to death; but found none.
Mrk 14:56 For many bore false witness against Him, but their testimonies did not agree together.
Mrk 14:57 Then certain *ones* arose, and bore false witness against Him, saying,
Mrk 14:58 "We heard Him say, 'I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.' "
Mrk 14:59 But not even then did their testimony agree together.
Mrk 14:60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, "Do You answer nothing? What is it which these people witness against You?"

Mrk 14:61 But He held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked Him, saying to Him, "Are You the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?"
Mrk 14:62 And Jesus said, "I am: And you shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven."
Mrk 14:63 Then the high priest tore his clothes, and said, "What need do we have of any further witnesses?
Mrk 14:64 You have heard the blasphemy: What do you think?" And they all condemned Him to be guilty of death.
Mrk 14:65 Then some began to spit on Him, and to cover His face, and to buffet Him, and to say to Him, "Prophesy": And the servants struck Him with the palms of their hands.
Mrk 14:66 And as Peter was down beneath in the palace, there came one of the maids of the high priest:
Mrk 14:67 And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, "You also were with Jesus of Nazareth."
Mrk 14:68 But he denied it, saying, "I do not know, neither do I understand what you are saying." And he went out into the porch; and the rooster crowed.
Mrk 14:69 And the maid saw him again, and began to say to those who stood by, "This is one of them."
Mrk 14:70 But he denied it again. And a little later those who stood by said to Peter again, "Surely you are one of them: For you are a Galilean, and your speech agrees with this."
Mrk 14:71 And he began to curse and to swear, saying, "I do not know this Man of whom you speak."
Mrk 14:72 And the rooster crowed for the second time. Then Peter remembered the word that Jesus said to him, "Before the rooster crows twice, you shall deny Me three times." And when he thought upon that, he wept.

Chapter 15

Mrk 15:1 Then in the morning without delay, the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jesus, carried Him away, and delivered Him to Pilate.
Mrk 15:2 And Pilate asked Him, "Are You the King of the Jews?" And He answering said to them, "You said it."
Mrk 15:3 And the chief priests accused Him of many things: But He answered nothing.
Mrk 15:4 Moreover Pilate asked Him again, *inquiring*, "Do You answer nothing? Behold how many things they witness against You."
Mrk 15:5 But Jesus still answered nothing; so that Pilate marveled.
Mrk 15:6 Now at that feast he released one prisoner to them, whomever they desired.
Mrk 15:7 And there was one named Barabbas, who lay bound with those who made an insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.
Mrk 15:8 Then the multitude crying aloud began to desire him to do like he had always done for them.
Mrk 15:9 But Pilate answered them, saying, "Are you willing that I release to you the King of the Jews?"
Mrk 15:10 For he knew that the chief priests had delivered Him because of envy.
Mrk 15:11 But the chief priests stirred up the people, so that he should rather release Barabbas to them.

Mrk 15:12 And Pilate answered and said again to them, "What then would you rather that I do to Him whom you call the King of the Jews?"
Mrk 15:13 Moreover they cried out again, "Crucify Him."
Mrk 15:14 Then Pilate said to them, "Why, what evil has He done?" And they exceedingly cried out *all* the more, "Crucify Him."
Mrk 15:15 And so Pilate, willing to please the people, released Barabbas to them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged Him, to be crucified.
Mrk 15:16 And the soldiers led Him away into the hall, called Praetorium, and they called together the whole band of soldiers.
Mrk 15:17 Then they clothed Him with purple, platted a crown of thorns, and put it around His head,
Mrk 15:18 and began to salute Him, "Hail, King of the Jews!"
Mrk 15:19 Then they smote Him on the head with a reed, and spat on Him, and bowing their knees worshiped Him.
Mrk 15:20 And when they had mocked Him, they took the purple off of Him, put His own clothes on Him, and led Him out to crucify Him.
Mrk 15:21 Then they compelled one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to carry His cross.
Mrk 15:22 And they brought Him to the place Golgotha, which being interpreted is, The Place of a Skull.
Mrk 15:23 Then they gave Him wine mingled with myrrh to drink: But He did not take it.
Mrk 15:24 And when they crucified Him, they divided His clothes, casting lots for them, to determine what every man should take.
Mrk 15:25 Now it was the third hour, and they crucified Him.
Mrk 15:26 And the superscription of His accusation was written over Him, THE KING OF THE JEWS.
Mrk 15:27 And with Him they crucified two thieves; one on His right hand, and the other on His left.
Mrk 15:28 Therefore the scripture was fulfilled, which says, "And He was numbered with the transgressors."
Mrk 15:29 And those who passed by railed at Him, wagging their heads, and saying, "Ah, You that destroy the temple, and rebuild it in three days,
Mrk 15:30 save Yourself, and come down from the cross."
Mrk 15:31 Likewise also the chief priests mocking, said among themselves with the scribes, "He saved others; He cannot save Himself.
Mrk 15:32 Let Christ, the King of Israel, descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe." Even those who were crucified with Him reviled Him.
Mrk 15:33 And when the sixth hour had come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.
Mrk 15:34 Then at the ninth hour Jesus cried out with a loud voice, saying, "Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani?" which being interpreted is, "My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?"
Mrk 15:35 And when they heard it, some of those who stood by said, "Behold, He calls Elijah."
Mrk 15:36 And someone ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, put it on a reed, and gave it to Him to drink, saying, "Let Him alone; let us see if Elijah will come to take Him down."
Mrk 15:37 And Jesus cried out with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.
Mrk 15:38 Then the veil of the temple was torn in two from the top to the bottom.

Mrk 15:39 And when the centurion, who stood facing against Him, saw that He cried out in this manner, and gave up the ghost, he said, "Truly this Man was the Son of God."
Mrk 15:40 There were also women looking on from afar: Among whom was Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James the Less and of Joses, and Salome;
Mrk 15:41 (who also followed Him when He was in Galilee, and ministered to Him); and many other women who came up with Him to Jerusalem.
Mrk 15:42 Then when evening had come, because it was the Preparation, that is, the day before the Sabbath,
Mrk 15:43 Joseph of Arimathaea, an honorable counsellor, who also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly to Pilate, and earnestly begged the body of Jesus.
Mrk 15:44 Moreover Pilate marveled that He was already dead: And calling the centurion to him, he asked him whether He had been dead for a while.
Mrk 15:45 Then when he was sure of it from the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph.
Mrk 15:46 He even bought fine linen, took Him down, and wrapped Him in the linen, and laid Him in a sepulcher which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone to the door of the sepulcher.
Mrk 15:47 And Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of Joses beheld where He was laid.

Chapter 16

Mrk 16:1 Then when the Sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James, and Salome, bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint Him.
Mrk 16:2 And very early in the morning on the first day of the week, they came to the sepulcher at the rising of the sun.
Mrk 16:3 And they said among themselves, "Who shall roll away the stone from the door of the sepulcher for us?"
Mrk 16:4 Then when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: For it was very large.
Mrk 16:5 And entering into the sepulcher, they saw a young man clothed in a long white robe sitting on the right side; and they were frightened.
Mrk 16:6 Moreover he said to them, "Do not be affrightened: You seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: He is risen; He is not here: Behold the place where they laid Him.
Mrk 16:7 But go your way, tell His disciples and Peter, that He goes before you into Galilee: There you shall see Him, as He said to you."
Mrk 16:8 Therefore they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulcher; for they trembled and were amazed: Neither did they say anything to anyone; for they were afraid.
Mrk 16:9 Now when Jesus was risen early on the first day of the week, He appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom He had cast seven devils.
Mrk 16:10 And she went and told those who had been with Him, as they mourned and wept.
Mrk 16:11 And when they heard that He was alive, and had been seen by her, they did not believe.
Mrk 16:12 After that, He appeared in another form to two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.
Mrk 16:13 And they went and told it to the rest: Yet they did not believe them either.
Mrk 16:14 Afterward He appeared to the eleven as they sat at a meal, and reproved them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they did not believe those who had seen Him after He was risen.
Mrk 16:15 And He said to them, "Go into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

Mrk 16:16 He who believes and is baptized shall be saved; but he who does not believe shall be damned.
Mrk 16:17 And these signs shall follow those who believe; in My name they shall cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues;
Mrk 16:18 they shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover."
Mrk 16:19 So then after the Lord had spoken to them, He was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God.
Mrk 16:20 And they went forth, and preached everywhere, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

Luke

Chapter 1

Luk 1:1 Inasmuch as many have gone about to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us,
Luk 1:2 even when they delivered them to us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word;
Luk 1:3 it seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the beginning, to write to you in order, most excellent Theophilus,
Luk 1:4 that you might know the certainty of those things, in which you have been instructed.
Luk 1:5 There was in the days of Herod, the king of Judea, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abia: And his wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth.
Luk 1:6 And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless.
Luk 1:7 Yet they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they were both now well advanced in years.
Luk 1:8 And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course,
Luk 1:9 according to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord.
Luk 1:10 And the whole multitude of the people were praying outside at the time of incense.
Luk 1:11 Moreover there appeared to him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense.
Luk 1:12 And when Zacharias saw him, he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.
Luk 1:13 But the angel said to him, "Fear not, Zacharias: For your prayer is heard; and your wife Elisabeth shall bear you a son, and you shall call his name John.
Luk 1:14 And you shall have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth.
Luk 1:15 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Spirit, even from his mother's womb.
Luk 1:16 And he shall turn many of the children of Israel to the Lord their God.
Luk 1:17 For He shall go before Him in the spirit and power of Elijah, 'to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children,' and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord."
Luk 1:18 And Zacharias said to the angel, "By what shall I know this? For I am an old man, and my wife well advanced in years."

Luk 1:19 And the angel answering said to him, "I am Gabriel, that stands in the presence of God; and am sent to speak to you, and to show you these glad tidings.
Luk 1:20 Yet behold, you shall be mute, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because you did not believe my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season."
Luk 1:21 And the people waited for Zacharias, and marveled that he tarried so long in the temple.
Luk 1:22 Moreover when he came out, he could not speak to them: And they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple: For he beckoned to them, and remained speechless.
Luk 1:23 Also it came to pass, that as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house.
Luk 1:24 And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying,
Luk 1:25 "Thus has the Lord dealt with me in the days in which He looked on me, to take away my reproach among men."
Luk 1:26 And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God to a city of Galilee, named Nazareth,
Luk 1:27 to a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary.
Luk 1:28 And the angel came in to her, and said, "Be glad, you who are highly favored, the Lord is with you: Blessed are you among women."
Luk 1:29 Now when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and considered what manner of salutation this was.
Luk 1:30 Then the angel said to her, "Fear not, Mary: For you have found favor with God.
Luk 1:31 And behold, you shall conceive in your womb, and bring forth a Son, and shall call His name JESUS.
Luk 1:32 He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: And the Lord God shall give to Him the throne of His father David:
Luk 1:33 And He shall reign over the house of Jacob forever; and of His kingdom there shall be no end."
Luk 1:34 Then Mary said to the angel, "How shall this be, seeing I have not known a man?"
Luk 1:35 And the angel answered and said to her, "The Holy Spirit shall come upon you, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow you: Therefore that Holy One which shall be born of you shall also be called the Son of God.
Luk 1:36 And behold, your cousin Elisabeth has also conceived a son in her old age: And this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren.
Luk 1:37 For with God nothing shall be impossible."
Luk 1:38 And Mary said, "Behold the handmaid of the Lord; may it be to me according to your word." And the angel departed from her.
Luk 1:39 And Mary arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, into a city of Judah;
Luk 1:40 and entered into the house of Zacharias, and greeted Elisabeth.
Luk 1:41 And it came to pass, that when Elisabeth heard the greeting of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Spirit:
Luk 1:42 And she spoke out with a loud voice, and said, "Blessed are you among women, and blessed is the fruit of your womb.
Luk 1:43 And how is this granted to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?
Luk 1:44 For see, as soon as the voice of your greeting sounded in my ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

Luk 1:45 And blessed is she who believed: For there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord."
Luk 1:46 Then Mary said: "My soul magnifies the Lord,
Luk 1:47 and my spirit has rejoiced in God my Savior.
Luk 1:48 For He has regarded the lowly state of His handmaiden: For behold, from this time forward all generations shall call me blessed.
Luk 1:49 For He that is mighty has done great things to me; and holy is His name.
Luk 1:50 And His mercy is on those who fear Him from generation to generation.
Luk 1:51 He has shown strength with His arm; He has scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.
Luk 1:52 He has put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted those of low degree.
Luk 1:53 He has filled the hungry with good things; and the rich He has sent away empty.
Luk 1:54 He has helped His servant Israel, in remembrance of His mercy;
Luk 1:55 as He spoke to our fathers, to Abraham, and to His seed forever."
Luk 1:56 Moreover Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.
Luk 1:57 Now Elisabeth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.
Luk 1:58 And her neighbors and her cousins heard how the Lord had shown great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her.
Luk 1:59 And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father.
Luk 1:60 But his mother answered and said, "Not so; but he shall be called John."
Luk 1:61 And they said to her, "There is none of your kindred who is called by this name."
Luk 1:62 And they made signs to his father, what he would have him called.
Luk 1:63 And he asked for a writing tablet, and wrote, saying, "His name is John." Therefore they all marveled.
Luk 1:64 And His mouth was immediately opened, and his tongue loosed, and he spoke, and praised God.
Luk 1:65 Then fear came on all who dwelt around them: And all these words were spread abroad throughout all the hill country of Judea.
Luk 1:66 And all those who heard them laid them up in their hearts, saying, "What sort of child shall this be?" And the hand of the Lord was with him.
Luk 1:67 Also his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Spirit, and prophesied, saying,
Luk 1:68 "Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for He has visited and redeemed His people,
Luk 1:69 and has raised up a horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David;
Luk 1:70 as He spoke by the mouth of His holy prophets, who have been since the world began:
Luk 1:71 That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all who hate us;
Luk 1:72 to perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember His holy covenant;
Luk 1:73 the oath which He swore to our father Abraham,
Luk 1:74 that He would grant to us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve Him without fear,
Luk 1:75 in holiness and righteousness before Him, all the days of our life.
Luk 1:76 And you, child, shall be called the prophet of the Highest: For you shall go before the face of the Lord to prepare His ways;
Luk 1:77 to give knowledge of salvation to His people by the remission of their sins,
Luk 1:78 through the tender mercy of our God; by which the Dayspring from on high has visited us,

Luk 1:79 to give light to those who sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace."
Luk 1:80 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts until the day of his presentation to Israel.

Chapter 2

Luk 2:1 And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed.
Luk 2:2 (And this taxing was first made when Cyrenius was governor of Syria.)
Luk 2:3 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.
Luk 2:4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, to the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; (because he was of the house and lineage of David):
Luk 2:5 To be taxed with Mary, his espoused wife, who was great with child.
Luk 2:6 And so it was, that while they were there, the days were fulfilled that she should be delivered.
Luk 2:7 And she brought forth her firstborn Son, and wrapped Him in swaddling clothes, and laid Him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.
Luk 2:8 Also in the same country there were shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night.
Luk 2:9 And lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone all around them: And they were exceedingly afraid.
Luk 2:10 Then the angel said to them, "Fear not: For behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.
Luk 2:11 For there is born to you this day in the city of David a Savior, which is Christ the Lord.
Luk 2:12 And this shall be a sign to you; you shall find the Babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger."
Luk 2:13 Then suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,
Luk 2:14 "Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men."
Luk 2:15 And it came to pass, as *soon as* the angels had gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said to one another, "Let us now travel even to Bethlehem, and see this thing that has come to pass, which the Lord has made known to us."
Luk 2:16 And they came with haste, and found Mary, and Joseph, and the Babe lying in a manger.
Luk 2:17 Moreover, when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told *to* them concerning this Child.
Luk 2:18 And all those who heard it wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds.
Luk 2:19 But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart.
Luk 2:20 Then the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told to them.
Luk 2:21 And when eight days were fulfilled for the circumcising of the Child, His name was called JESUS, as named by the angel before He was conceived in the womb.
Luk 2:22 Then when the days of her purification according to the law of Moses were fulfilled, they brought Him to Jerusalem, to present Him to the Lord;
Luk 2:23 (as it is written in the law of the Lord, "Every male who opens the womb shall be called holy to the Lord");

Luk 2:24 and to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, "A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons."
Luk 2:25 And behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and this same man was just and devout, waiting for the Consolation of Israel: And the Holy Spirit was upon him.
Luk 2:26 And it was revealed to him by the Holy Spirit, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ.
Luk 2:27 And he came by the Spirit into the temple: And when the parents brought in the Child Jesus, to do for Him after the custom of the law,
Luk 2:28 then he took Him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said,
Luk 2:29 "Lord, now let Your servant depart in peace, according to Your word:
Luk 2:30 For my eyes have seen Your salvation,
Luk 2:31 which You have prepared before the face of all people;
Luk 2:32 a light to bring revelation to the Gentiles, and the glory of Your people Israel."
Luk 2:33 And Joseph and His mother marveled at those things which were spoken about Him.
Luk 2:34 Then Simeon blessed them, and said to Mary His mother, "Behold, this Child is appointed for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against;
Luk 2:35 (yes, a sword shall pierce through your own soul also), that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed."
Luk 2:36 Also there was one, Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Asher: She was of a great age, and had lived with a husband seven years from her virginity;
Luk 2:37 and she was a widow of about eighty-four years, who did not depart from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day.
Luk 2:38 And coming in that instant, she likewise gave thanks to the Lord, and spoke of Him to all those who looked for redemption in Jerusalem.
Luk 2:39 Then after they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned to Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.
Luk 2:40 And the Child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom: And the grace of God was upon Him.
Luk 2:41 Now His parents went to Jerusalem every year at the Feast of the Passover.
Luk 2:42 And when He was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem according to the custom of the feast.
Luk 2:43 When they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the Child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and His mother were not aware of it.
Luk 2:44 But supposing Him to have been in the company, they went a day's journey; and they sought Him among their kindred and acquaintances.
Luk 2:45 Then when they did not find Him, they turned back returning again to Jerusalem, seeking Him.
Luk 2:46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found Him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors *of the law*, both hearing them, and asking them questions.
Luk 2:47 Moreover, all who heard Him were astonished at His understanding and answers.
Luk 2:48 Therefore when they saw Him, they were amazed: And His mother said to Him, "Son, why have you dealt like this with us? Behold, Your father and I have sought You sorrowing."
Luk 2:49 He said to them, "Why is it that you sought Me? Were you not aware that I must be about My Father's business?"
Luk 2:50 Yet they did not understand the saying which He spoke to them.

Luk 2:51 Then He went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject to them: But His mother kept all these sayings in her heart.
Luk 2:52 And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favor with God and man.

Chapter 3

Luk 3:1 Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, his brother Philip tetrarch of Ituraea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene, [1]
Luk 3:2 Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests, the Word of God came to John, the son of Zacharias, in the barren wilderness.
Luk 3:3 And he came into all the country around the Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins;
Luk 3:4 as it is written in the book of the words of Isaiah the prophet, saying: "The voice of one crying in the barren wilderness, 'Prepare the way of the Lord, make His paths straight.'
Luk 3:5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked place will be made straight, and the rough ways shall be made smooth;
Luk 3:6 and all flesh shall see the salvation of God.' "
Luk 3:7 Then he said to the multitude that came forth to be baptized by him, "O generation of vipers, who has warned you to flee from the wrath to come?
Luk 3:8 Therefore bring forth fruits suitable for repentance: And do not begin to say within yourselves, 'We have Abraham as our father': For I say to you that God is able to raise up children to Abraham from these stones.
Luk 3:9 And even now the axe is laid to the root of the trees: Every tree therefore which does not bring forth good fruit is cut down, and cast into the fire."
Luk 3:10 Therefore the people asked him, saying, "What shall we do then?"
Luk 3:11 He answered and said to them, "He who has two coats, let him give to him who has none; and he who has food, let him do likewise."
Luk 3:12 Then publicans also came to be baptized, and said to him, "Master, what shall we do?"
Luk 3:13 And he said to them, "Require no more than that which is appointed to you."
Luk 3:14 Likewise the soldiers demanded of him, saying, "And what shall we do?" And he said to them, "Do violence to no man, nor accuse anyone falsely; and be content with your wages."
Luk 3:15 And as the people were in expectation, and all men thought deeply about John in their hearts, whether he was the Christ, or not;
Luk 3:16 John answered, saying to them all, "I indeed baptize you with water; but One mightier than I comes, the strap of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: He shall baptize you with the Holy Spirit and with fire:
Luk 3:17 Whose fan is in His hand, and He will thoroughly purge His floor, and will gather the wheat into His granary; but the chaff He will burn with unquenchable fire."
Luk 3:18 And in His exhortation he preached many other things to the people.
Luk 3:19 But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him over Herodias, his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done,
Luk 3:20 yet above all added this, that he shut up John in prison.
Luk 3:21 Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass that Jesus was also being baptized, and praying, *when* the heaven was opened,

---

1 [Note: tetrarch; or, governor of four provinces]

Luk 3:22 and the Holy Spirit descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon Him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, "You are My beloved Son; in You I am well pleased."
Luk 3:23 And Jesus Himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, who was the son-*in*-*law* of Heli, [2]
Luk 3:24 who was the son of Matthat, who was the son of Levi, who was the son of Melchi, who was the son of Janna, who was the son of Joseph,
Luk 3:25 who was the son of Mattathias, who was the son of Amos, who was the son of Nahum, who was the son of Esli, who was the son of Nagge,
Luk 3:26 who was the son of Maath, who was the son of Mattathias, who was the son of Semei, who was the son of Joseph, who was the son of Judah,
Luk 3:27 who was the son of Joanna, who was the son of Rhesa, who was the son of Zorobabel, who was the son of Salathiel, who was the son of Neri,
Luk 3:28 who was the son of Melchi, who was the son of Addi, who was the son of Cosam, who was the son of Elmodam, who was the son of Er,
Luk 3:29 who was the son of Jose, who was the son of Eliezer, who was the son of Jorim, who was the son of Matthat, who was the son of Levi,
Luk 3:30 who was the son of Simeon, who was the son of Judah, who was the son of Joseph, who was the son of Jonan, who was the son of Eliakim,
Luk 3:31 who was the son of Melea, who was the son of Menan, who was the son of Mattatha, who was the son of Nathan, who was the son of David,
Luk 3:32 who was the son of Jesse, who was the son of Obed, who was the son of Boaz, who was the son of Salmon, who was the son of Naasson,
Luk 3:33 who was the son of Amminadab, who was the son of Aram, who was the son of Esrom, who was the son of Phares, who was the son of Juda,
Luk 3:34 who was the son of Jacob, who was the son of Isaac, who was the son of Abraham, who was the son of Terah, who was the son of Nachor,
Luk 3:35 who was the son of Saruch, who was the son of Ragau, who was the son of Phalec, who was the son of Heber, who was the son of Sala,
Luk 3:36 who was the son of Cainan, who was the son of Arphaxad, who was the son of Shem, who was the son of Noah, who was the son of Lamech,
Luk 3:37 who was the son of Mathusala, who was the son of Enoch, who was the son of Jared, who was the son of Maleleel, who was the son of Cainan,
Luk 3:38 who was the son of Enos, who was the son of Seth, who was the son of Adam, who was the son of God.

Chapter 4

Luk 4:1 Moreover, Jesus being full of the Holy Spirit returned from the Jordan, and was led by the Spirit into the barren wilderness,
Luk 4:2 being tempted forty days by the devil. And in those days He ate nothing: And when they were ended, afterward He hungered.
Luk 4:3 And the devil said to Him, "If You are the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread."
Luk 4:4 And Jesus answered him, saying, "It is written that, 'Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.' "

---

[2] [Note: Heli; or, Eli]

Luk 4:5 Then the devil, taking Him up onto a high mountain, showed Him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.
Luk 4:6 And the devil said to Him, "I will give You all this power, and the glory of them: For that is delivered to me; and I give it to whomever I desire.
Luk 4:7 Therefore, if You will worship me, all shall be Yours."
Luk 4:8 And Jesus answered and said to him, "Get behind Me, Satan: For it is written, 'You shall worship the Lord your God, and Him only shall you serve.' "
Luk 4:9 Then he brought Him to Jerusalem, set Him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said to Him, "If You are the Son of God, throw Yourself down from here:
Luk 4:10 For it is written, 'He shall give His angels charge over you, to keep You':
Luk 4:11 and, 'In their hands they shall bear You up, lest at any time You dash Your foot against a stone.' "
Luk 4:12 And Jesus answering said to him, "It is said, 'You shall not tempt the Lord your God.' "
Luk 4:13 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from Him for a season.
Luk 4:14 Then Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: And a fame of Him went out through the region all around.
Luk 4:15 And He taught in their synagogues, being glorified by all.
Luk 4:16 Then He came to Nazareth, where He had been brought up: And as His custom was, He went into the synagogue on the Sabbath day, and stood up to read.
Luk 4:17 And the book of the prophet Isaiah was delivered to Him. And when He had opened the book, He found the place where it was written,
Luk 4:18 "The Spirit of the Lord is upon Me, because He has anointed Me to preach the gospel to the poor; He has sent Me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty those that are bruised,
Luk 4:19 to preach the acceptable year of the Lord."
Luk 4:20 Then He closed the book, and He gave it back to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all of those who were in the synagogue were fixed on Him.
Luk 4:21 And He began to say to them, "Today this scripture is fulfilled in your ears."
Luk 4:22 Therefore all bore Him witness, and marveled at the gracious words which proceeded out of His mouth. And they said, "Is this not Joseph's son?"
Luk 4:23 And He said to them, "You will surely say this proverb to Me, 'Physician, heal yourself: Whatever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here in Your country.' "
Luk 4:24 And He said, "Truly I say to you, No prophet is accepted in his own country.
Luk 4:25 But I tell you in truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elijah, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;
Luk 4:26 but Elijah was not sent to any of them, except to Sarepta, a city of Sidon, to a woman who was a widow.
Luk 4:27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Elisha the prophet; and none of them were cleansed, except Naaman the Syrian."
Luk 4:28 Then all those in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,
Luk 4:29 and rose up, and thrust Him out of the city, and led Him to the edge of the hill on which their city was built, that they might throw Him down headfirst.
Luk 4:30 But passing through the midst of them He went His way,
Luk 4:31 and came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and taught them on the Sabbath days.
Luk 4:32 And they were astonished at His doctrine: For His word was with power.

Luk 4:33 Then in the synagogue there was a man who had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,
Luk 4:34 saying, "Let us alone; what have we to do with You, Jesus of Nazareth? Did you come to destroy us? I know who You are; the Holy One of God."
Luk 4:35 Then Jesus rebuked him, saying, "Hold your peace, and come out of him." And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, it came out of him, and did not hurt him.
Luk 4:36 Therefore they were all amazed, and spoke among themselves, saying, "What a word this is! For with authority and power He commands the unclean spirits, and they come out."
Luk 4:37 And the fame of him went out into every place of the country all around.
Luk 4:38 And He arose out from the synagogue, and entered into Simon's house. But Simon's wife's mother was sick with a high fever, and they entreated Him on behalf of her.
Luk 4:39 Therefore He stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: And immediately she arose and ministered to them.
Luk 4:40 Now when the sun was setting, all those who had any sick with diverse diseases brought them to Him; and He laid His hands on every one of them, and healed them.
Luk 4:41 And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, "You are Christ the Son of God." And He, rebuking them, did not permit them to speak: For they knew that He was Christ.
Luk 4:42 Now when it was day, He departed and went into a deserted place: And the people sought Him, and came to Him, and retained Him, that he should not depart from them.
Luk 4:43 And He said to them, "I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: For this purpose I am sent."
Luk 4:44 And He preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

Chapter 5

Luk 5:1 And it came to pass, that as the people pressed upon Him to hear the Word of God, He stood by the Lake of Gennesaret,
Luk 5:2 and saw two ships standing by the lake: But the fishermen had gone out of them, and were washing their nets.
Luk 5:3 Moreover, He entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and implored him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And He sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.
Luk 5:4 Now when He had ceased speaking, He said to Simon, "Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draw."
Luk 5:5 And Simon answering said to Him, "Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: Nevertheless at Your word I will let down the net."
Luk 5:6 And when they had done this, they inclosed a great multitude of fish: And their net broke.
Luk 5:7 Therefore they beckoned to their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.
Luk 5:8 When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, "Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord."
Luk 5:9 For he was astonished, and all who were with him, at the draw of the fish which they had taken:
Luk 5:10 And so also were James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, who were partners with Simon. And Jesus said to Simon, "Fear not; from this time forward you shall catch men."
Luk 5:11 Therefore when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed Him.

Luk 5:12 And it came to pass, when He was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy: Who seeing Jesus fell on his face, and implored Him, saying, "Lord, if You are willing, You can make me clean."
Luk 5:13 Then He put forth His hand, and touched him, saying, "I will: You, be clean." And immediately the leprosy departed from him.
Luk 5:14 And He charged him to tell no one: "But go, and show yourself to the priest, and offer for your cleansing, according to how Moses commanded, for a testimony to them."
Luk 5:15 But more and more there went a fame of Him everywhere: And large multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by Him of their infirmities.
Luk 5:16 And He withdrew Himself into the barren wilderness, and prayed.
Luk 5:17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as He was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, who had come out of every town of Galilee, Judea, and Jerusalem: And the power of the Lord was present to heal them.
Luk 5:18 Also behold, men brought in a man on a bed who was taken with a palsy: And they sought a way to bring him in, and to lay him before Him.
Luk 5:19 And when they could not find by what means they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the housetop, and let him down through the tiling with his bed into the midst before Jesus.
Luk 5:20 And when He saw their faith, He said to him, "Man, your sins are forgiven you."
Luk 5:21 And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, "Who is this which speaks blasphemies? Who can forgive sins, but God alone?"
Luk 5:22 But when Jesus perceived their thoughts, He answering said to them, "What are you reasoning in your hearts?
Luk 5:23 Which is easier, to say, 'Your sins are forgiven you'; or to say, 'Rise up and walk'?
Luk 5:24 But that you may know that the Son of man has power upon earth to forgive sins," (He said to the man sick with the palsy), "I say to you, Arise, take up your bed, and go your way into your house."
Luk 5:25 And immediately he rose up before them, took up what he had been lying on, and departed to his own house, glorifying God.
Luk 5:26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, "We have seen strange things today."
Luk 5:27 And after these things He went forth, and saw a publican named Levi sitting at the receipt of customs: And He said to him, "Follow Me."
Luk 5:28 Then he left everything, rose up, and followed Him.
Luk 5:29 Levi also made Him a great feast in his own house: And there were a large number of publicans and others who sat down with them.
Luk 5:30 But their scribes and Pharisees murmured against His disciples, saying, "Why do You eat and drink with publicans and sinners?"
Luk 5:31 And Jesus answering said to them, "Those that are whole have no need of a physician, but *rather* those that are sick.
Luk 5:32 I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance."
Luk 5:33 Also they said to Him, "Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Pharisees; but Yours eat and drink?"
Luk 5:34 And He said to them, "Can you make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?

Luk 5:35 But the days will come when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then they shall fast in those days."
Luk 5:36 Moreover He also spoke a parable to them: "No one puts a piece of a new garment upon an old; otherwise the new makes both tear, and the piece that was taken out of the new does not agree with the old.
Luk 5:37 And no man puts new wine into old leather vessels: Or else the new wine will burst the leather vessels, and be spilled, and the leather vessels shall be destroyed.
Luk 5:38 But new wine must be put into new leather vessels; and both are preserved.
Luk 5:39 Also, no one having drunk old wine immediately desires new: For he says, 'The old is better.' "

Chapter 6

Luk 6:1 And it came to pass on the second Sabbath after the first, that He went through the grainfields; and His disciples plucked the heads of grain, and ate them, rubbing them in their hands.
Luk 6:2 And certain ones of the Pharisees said to them, "Why are you doing that which is not lawful to do on the Sabbath days?"
Luk 6:3 And Jesus answering them said, "Have you not even read this, what David did, when he hungered, and those who were with him;
Luk 6:4 How he went into the house of God, took and ate the showbread, and also gave some to those that were with him; which is not lawful to eat except for the priests alone?"
Luk 6:5 And He said to them, "The Son of man is Lord also of the Sabbath."
Luk 6:6 And it came to pass also on another Sabbath, that He entered into the synagogue and taught: And there was a man whose right hand was withered.
Luk 6:7 Moreover the scribes and Pharisees watched Him, whether He would heal on the Sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against Him.
Luk 6:8 But He knew their thoughts, and said to the man who had the withered hand, "Rise up, and stand forth in the midst." And he arose and stood forth.
Luk 6:9 Then Jesus said to them, "I will ask you one thing; is it lawful on the Sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? To save life, or to destroy it?"
Luk 6:10 And looking around at them all, He said to the man, "Stretch forth your hand." And he did so: And his hand was restored whole as the other.
Luk 6:11 Now they were filled with madness; and communed with one another what they might do to Jesus.
Luk 6:12 And it came to pass in those days, that He went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.
Luk 6:13 And when it was day, He called His disciples to Him: And He chose twelve from them, whom He also named apostles;
Luk 6:14 Simon, (whom He also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew,
Luk 6:15 Matthew and Thomas, James the son of Alphaeus, and Simon called Zelotes,
Luk 6:16 And Judas the brother of James, and Judas Iscariot, who also was the traitor.
Luk 6:17 And He came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of His disciples, and a large multitude of people out of all Judea and Jerusalem, and from the seacoast of Tyre and Sidon, who came to hear Him, and to be healed of their diseases;
Luk 6:18 also those who were vexed with unclean spirits: And they were healed.

Luk 6:19 And the whole multitude sought to touch Him: For there went virtue out of Him, and healed them all.
Luk 6:20 Then He lifted up His eyes upon His disciples, and said, "Blessed are you poor: For yours is the kingdom of God.
Luk 6:21 Blessed are you that hunger now: For you shall be filled. Blessed are you that weep now: For you shall laugh.
Luk 6:22 Blessed are you, when men hate you, and when they separate you from their company, and reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.
Luk 6:23 Rejoice in that day, and leap for joy: For behold, your reward is great in heaven: For in like manner their fathers did to the prophets.
Luk 6:24 But woe to you that are rich! For you have received your consolation.
Luk 6:25 Woe to you that are full! For you shall hunger. Woe to you that laugh now! For you shall mourn and weep.
Luk 6:26 Woe to you, when all men speak well of you! For so their fathers did to the false prophets.
Luk 6:27 But I say to you who hear; Love your enemies, do good to those who hate you,
Luk 6:28 bless those that curse you, and pray for those who despitefully use you.
Luk 6:29 And to him that smites you on the one cheek, offer also the other; and him that takes away your cloak, do not forbid to take your coat also.
Luk 6:30 Give to every man that asks of you; and from him that takes away your goods, do not ask for them back again.
Luk 6:31 And as you would like that men should do to you, you also do to them likewise.
Luk 6:32 For if you love those who love you, what thanks do you have? For sinners also love those that love them.
Luk 6:33 And if you do good to those who do good to you, what thanks do you have? For even sinners do the same also.
Luk 6:34 And if you lend to those from whom you hope to receive back, what thanks do you have? For sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much back.
Luk 6:35 But love your enemies, do good, and lend, hoping for nothing in return; and your reward shall be great, and you shall be the children of the Highest: For He is kind to the unthankful and to the evil.
Luk 6:36 Therefore be merciful, as your Father also is merciful.
Luk 6:37 Judge not, and you shall not be judged: Condemn not, and you shall not be condemned: Forgive, and you shall be forgiven:
Luk 6:38 Give, and it shall be given to you: Good measure, pressed down, shaken together, and running over will men give into your bosom. Because with the same measure that you use, it shall be measured back to you."
Luk 6:39 And He spoke a parable to them, "Can the blind lead the blind? Shall they not both fall into the ditch?
Luk 6:40 The disciple is not above his master: But everyone who is perfect shall be as his master.
Luk 6:41 And why do you behold the speck that is in your brother's eye, but do not perceive the beam that is in your own eye?
Luk 6:42 Or how can you say to your brother, 'Brother, let me take out the speck that is in your eye,' when you yourself do not see the beam that is in your own eye? You hypocrite, first take the beam out of your own eye, and then you shall see clearly to take out the speck that is in your brother's eye.

Luk 6:43 Indeed, a good tree does not bring forth corrupt fruit; neither does a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.
Luk 6:44 For every tree is known by his own fruit. For men do not gather figs from thorns, nor do they gather grapes from a bramble bush.
Luk 6:45 A good man out of the good treasure of his heart brings forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart brings forth that which is evil: Because out of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaks.
Luk 6:46 Moreover, why do you all call Me 'Lord, Lord', and don't do the things which I say?
Luk 6:47 Whoever comes to Me, and hears My sayings, and does them, I will show you whom he is like:
Luk 6:48 He is like a man who built a house, who dug deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: And when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: For it was founded upon a rock.
Luk 6:49 But he who hears, and does not do, is like a man that built a house upon the earth without a foundation; against which the stream beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great."

Chapter 7

Luk 7:1 Now when He ended all His sayings in the audience of the people, He entered into Capernaum.
Luk 7:2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear to him, was sick, and ready to die.
Luk 7:3 Now when he heard about Jesus, he sent the elders of the Jews to Him, beseeching Him that He would come and heal his servant.
Luk 7:4 And when they came to Jesus, they implored Him diligently, saying that he was worthy for whom He should do this:
Luk 7:5 "For he loves our nation, and he has built us a synagogue."
Luk 7:6 Then Jesus went with them. And when He was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to Him, saying to Him, "Lord, do not trouble Yourself: For I am not worthy that You should enter under my roof:
Luk 7:7 Therefore I neither did I count myself worthy to come to You: But say in a word, and my servant shall be healed.
Luk 7:8 For I also am a man set under authority, having soldiers under me, and I say to one, 'Go,' and he goes; and to another, 'Come,' and he comes; and to my servant, 'Do this,' and he does it."
Luk 7:9 When Jesus heard these things, He marveled at him, and turned himself around, and said to the people that followed Him, "I say to you, I have not found such great faith, no, not in Israel."
Luk 7:10 And those that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick.
Luk 7:11 And it came to pass the day after, that He went into a city called Nain; and many of His disciples went with Him, and a great many people.
Luk 7:12 Now when He came near the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man being carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: And a great many people from the city were with her.
Luk 7:13 And when the Lord saw her, He had compassion on her, and said to her, "Do not weep."
Luk 7:14 Then He came and touched the coffin: And those who bore him stood still. And He said, "Young man, I say to you, Arise."
Luk 7:15 Then he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And He delivered him to his mother.

Luk 7:16 And there came a fear on everyone: And they glorified God, saying that, "A great prophet is risen up among us"; and that, "God has visited His people."
Luk 7:17 And this rumor about Him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all the surrounding region.
Luk 7:18 Then the disciples of John brought word to him about all these things.
Luk 7:19 And John, calling two of his disciples to him, sent them to Jesus, saying, "Are You He that should come? Or should we look for another?"
Luk 7:20 When the men had come to Him, they said, "John the Baptist has sent us to You, saying, 'Are You He that should come? Or should we look for another?' "
Luk 7:21 And in that same hour He cured many of their infirmities and plagues, and from evil spirits; and to many that were blind He gave sight.
Luk 7:22 Then Jesus answering said to them, "Go your way and tell John the things you have seen and heard: That the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, the poor have the gospel preached to them.
Luk 7:23 And blessed is he who shall not be offended in Me."
Luk 7:24 And when the messengers of John were departed, He began to speak to the people concerning John, "What did you go out into the barren wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?
Luk 7:25 But what did you go out to see? A man clothed in soft apparel? Behold, those who are gorgeously clothed, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.
Luk 7:26 But what did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I say to you, And much more than a prophet.
Luk 7:27 This is he, of whom it is written, 'Behold, I send My messenger before Your face, which shall prepare Your way before You.'
Luk 7:28 For I say to you, Among those who are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: But he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he."
Luk 7:29 And all the people who heard Him, and the publicans, justified God, being baptized with the baptism of John.
Luk 7:30 But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against themselves, not being baptized by him.
Luk 7:31 And the Lord said, "To what then shall I liken the men of this generation? And to what are they like?
Luk 7:32 They are like children sitting in the marketplace, and calling to one another, saying, 'We have piped to you, and you have not danced; we have mourned to you, and you have not wept.'
Luk 7:33 For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and you say, 'He has a devil.'
Luk 7:34 The Son of man has come eating and drinking; and you say, 'Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!'
Luk 7:35 But wisdom is justified by all her children."
Luk 7:36 Moreover one of the Pharisees desired that He would eat with him. And He went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to *eat*.
Luk 7:37 And behold, a woman in the city who was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat *to eat* in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of fragrant ointment,
Luk 7:38 and stood at His feet behind Him weeping, and began to wash His feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head; and kissed His feet, and anointed them with the fragrant ointment.

Luk 7:39 Now when the Pharisee who had invited Him saw this, he spoke within himself, saying, "This Man, if He were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman this is that touches Him: For she is a sinner."
Luk 7:40 And Jesus answering said to him, "Simon, I have something to say to you." So he said, "Master, speak on."
Luk 7:41 "There was a certain creditor who had two debtors: The one owed five hundred silver coins, and the other fifty.
Luk 7:42 And when they had nothing with which to repay, he freely forgave them both. Tell Me therefore, which of them will love him most?"
Luk 7:43 Simon answered and said, "I suppose that the one to whom he forgave most." And He said to him, "You have rightly judged."
Luk 7:44 Then He turned to the woman, and said to Simon, "Do you see this woman? I entered into your house, you gave Me no water for My feet: But she has washed My feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head.
Luk 7:45 You gave Me no kiss: But this woman has not ceased to kiss My feet since the time I came in.
Luk 7:46 You did not anoint My head with oil, but this woman has anointed My feet with fragrant ointment.
Luk 7:47 Therefore I say to you, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: But to whom little is forgiven, the same loves little."
Luk 7:48 Moreover He said to her, "Your sins are forgiven."
Luk 7:49 And those who sat *to eat* with Him began to say within themselves, "Who is this that forgives sins also?"
Luk 7:50 And He said to the woman, "Your faith has saved you; go in peace."

Chapter 8

Luk 8:1 And it came to pass afterward, that He went throughout every city and village, preaching and showing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: And the twelve were with Him,
Luk 8:2 and certain women, who had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven devils,
Luk 8:3 and Joanna the wife of Chuza, Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, who ministered to Him out of their substance.
Luk 8:4 And when many people were gathered together, and had come to Him out of every city, He spoke by a parable:
Luk 8:5 "A sower went out to sow his seed: And as he sowed, some fell by the wayside; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.
Luk 8:6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it sprang up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.
Luk 8:7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.
Luk 8:8 And other fell on good ground, sprang up, and bore fruit a hundredfold." And when He had said these things, He cried out, "He who has ears to hear, let him hear."
Luk 8:9 And His disciples asked Him, saying, "What might this parable mean?"
Luk 8:10 And He said, "To you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: But to others in parables; that 'Seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.'
Luk 8:11 Now the parable is this: The seed is the Word of God.

Luk 8:12 Those by the wayside are those that hear; then the devil comes, and takes away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.
Luk 8:13 Those upon the rock are they which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, who for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.
Luk 8:14 And that which fell among thorns are they which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection.
Luk 8:15 But that on the good ground are those, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.
Luk 8:16 No man, when he has lit a candle, covers it with a vessel, or puts it under a bed; but sets it on a candlestick, that those which enter in may see the light.
Luk 8:17 For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither anything hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.
Luk 8:18 Therefore take heed how you hear: For whoever has, to him more shall be given; and whoever does not have, even that which he seems to have shall be taken from him."
Luk 8:19 Then His mother and brothers came to Him, and could not draw near to Him because of the press.
Luk 8:20 And it was told Him by certain *individuals* who said, "Your mother and Your brothers stand outside, desiring to see You."
Luk 8:21 And He answered and said to them, "My mother and My brethren are these which hear the Word of God, and do it."
Luk 8:22 Now it came to pass on a certain day, that He went into a ship with His disciples: And He said to them, "Let us go over to the other side of the lake." Then they launched out.
Luk 8:23 But as they sailed He fell asleep: And a windstorm came down on the lake, and they were filled with water, and were in jeopardy.
Luk 8:24 And they came to Him, and awoke Him, saying, "Master, Master, we perish!" Then He arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: And they ceased, and there was a calm.
Luk 8:25 And He said to them, "Where is your faith?" And they being afraid wondered, saying to one another, "What kind of man is this? For He commands even the winds and water, and they obey Him."
Luk 8:26 Then they arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is across from Galilee.
Luk 8:27 And when He went forth to land, there met Him a certain man out of the city, who had devils a long time, and wore no clothes, neither abode in any house, but in the tombs.
Luk 8:28 When he saw Jesus, he cried out, fell down before Him, and with a loud voice said, "What have I to do with You, Jesus, You Son of God most high? I beseech You, do not torment me."
Luk 8:29 (For He had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: And he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he broke the bands, and was driven by the devil into the barren wilderness.)
Luk 8:30 And Jesus asked him, saying, "What is your name?" And he said, "Legion": Because many devils were entered into him.
Luk 8:31 And they implored Him that He would not command them to go out into the deep.
Luk 8:32 Moreover there was a herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: And they implored Him that He would permit them to enter into them. And He permitted them.
Luk 8:33 Then the devils went out of the man, and entered into the swine: And the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

Luk 8:34 When those who fed them saw what was done, they fled, and went and told it in the city, and in the country.
Luk 8:35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: And they were afraid.
Luk 8:36 They who saw it also told them by what means he that was possessed by the devils was healed.
Luk 8:37 Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gadarenes all around implored Him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: And He went up into the ship, and returned back again.
Luk 8:38 Now the man out of whom the devils had departed implored Him that he might be with Him: But Jesus sent him away, saying,
Luk 8:39 "Return to your own house, and show what great things God has done to you." And he went his way, and proclaimed throughout the whole city what great things Jesus had done to him.
Luk 8:40 And it came to pass, that when Jesus returned, the people gladly received Him: For they were all waiting for Him.
Luk 8:41 And behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: And he fell down at Jesus' feet, and implored Him that He would come into his house:
Luk 8:42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay dying. But as He went the people crowded Him.
Luk 8:43 Also a woman, having a flow of blood for twelve years, who had spent all her *means of* living upon physicians, neither could be healed by any,
Luk 8:44 came behind Him, and touched the hem of His garment. And immediately her flow of blood stopped.
Luk 8:45 And Jesus said, "Who touched Me?" When all denied it, Peter and those that were with him said, "Master, the multitude throngs and presses You, and You say, 'Who touched Me?' "
Luk 8:46 And Jesus said, "Somebody touched Me: For I perceive that virtue has gone out of Me."
Luk 8:47 Now when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before Him, she declared to Him before all the people for what cause she had touched Him, and how she was healed immediately.
Luk 8:48 And He said to her, "Daughter, be of good comfort: Your faith has made you whole; go in peace."
Luk 8:49 While He was still speaking, there came one from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him, "Your daughter is dead; do not trouble the Master."
Luk 8:50 But when Jesus heard it, He answered him, saying, "Fear not: Believe only, and she shall be made whole."
Luk 8:51 And when He came into the house, He permitted no one to go in, except Peter, James, and John, and the father and mother of the maiden.
Luk 8:52 Moreover all wept, and mourned for her: But He said, "Do not weep; she is not dead, but sleeps."
Luk 8:53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.
Luk 8:54 And He put them all out, took her by the hand, and called, saying, "Little girl, arise."
Luk 8:55 Then her spirit came again, and she arose immediately: And He commanded to give her food.
Luk 8:56 And her parents were astonished, but He commanded them that they should tell no one what had happened.

Chapter 9

Luk 9:1 Then He called His twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases.
Luk 9:2 And He sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.
Luk 9:3 And He said to them, "Take nothing for your journey, neither *walking* staffs, nor bag, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece.
Luk 9:4 And whatever house you enter into, there abide, and from there depart.
Luk 9:5 And whoever will not receive you, when you go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them."
Luk 9:6 And they departed and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing everywhere.
Luk 9:7 Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by Him: And he was perplexed, because it was said by some, that John was risen from the dead;
Luk 9:8 and by some, that Elijah had appeared; and by others, that one of the old prophets was risen again.
Luk 9:9 And Herod said, "John I have beheaded: But who is this, of whom I hear such things?" And he desired to see Him.
Luk 9:10 And the apostles, when they had returned, told Him all that they had done. And He took them, and went aside privately into a deserted place belonging to the city called Bethsaida.
Luk 9:11 Now when the people knew it, they followed Him: And He received them, and spoke to them about the kingdom of God, and healed those that had need of healing.
Luk 9:12 And when the day began to wear away, then the twelve came, and said to Him, "Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country all around, and lodge, and get provisions: For we are here in a deserted place."
Luk 9:13 But He said to them, "You give them something to eat." And they said, "We have no more except five loaves and two fish; unless we should go and buy food for all these people."
Luk 9:14 For there were about five thousand men. And He said to His disciples, "Make them sit down by fifties in a company."
Luk 9:15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.
Luk 9:16 Then He took the five loaves and the two fish, and looking up to heaven, He blessed them, and broke, and gave them to the disciples to set before the multitude.
Luk 9:17 And they ate, and were all filled: And there was taken up twelve baskets of fragments that remained to them.
Luk 9:18 And it came to pass, as He was alone praying, His disciples were with Him: And He asked them, saying, "Who do the people say that I am?"
Luk 9:19 They answering said, "John the Baptist; but some say, Elijah; and others say, that one of the old prophets is risen again."
Luk 9:20 And He said to them, "But who do you say that I am?" Peter answering said, "The Christ of God."
Luk 9:21 And He strictly instructed them, and commanded them to tell this thing to no one;
Luk 9:22 saying, "The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected by the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day."
Luk 9:23 Moreover He said to them all, "If any man will come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow Me.

Luk 9:24 For whoever intends to save his life shall lose it: But whoever intends to lose his life for My sake, the same shall save it.
Luk 9:25 For what is a man advantaged, if he gains the whole world, and loses himself, or is cast away?
Luk 9:26 For whoever is ashamed of Me and of My words, of him the Son of man shall be ashamed, when He comes in His own glory, and in His Father's *glory*, and of the holy angels.
Luk 9:27 But I tell you in truth, there are some standing here who shall not taste of death, until they see the kingdom of God."
Luk 9:28 And it came to pass about eight days after these sayings, He took Peter, John, and James, and went up into a mountain to pray.
Luk 9:29 Then, as He prayed, the fashion of His countenance was altered, and His vesture was white and glistening.
Luk 9:30 And behold, two men talked with Him there, which were Moses and Elijah:
Luk 9:31 Who appeared in glory, and spoke of His decease which He should accomplish at Jerusalem.
Luk 9:32 But Peter and those that were with him were heavy with sleep: And when they were awake, they saw His glory, and the two men that stood with Him.
Luk 9:33 Then it came to pass, as they departed from Him, Peter said to Jesus, "Master, it is good for us to be here: And let us make three tabernacles; one for You, one for Moses, and one for Elijah": Not knowing what he said.
Luk 9:34 While he spoke this, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: And they feared as they entered into the cloud.
Luk 9:35 And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, "This is My beloved Son: Hear Him."
Luk 9:36 Then when the voice was past, Jesus was found alone. And they kept it close *to their chests*, and told no one in those days any of those things which they had seen.
Luk 9:37 And it came to pass on the next day, when they had come down from the hill, a great many people met Him.
Luk 9:38 And behold, a man from the multitude cried out, saying, "Master, I beseech You, look upon my son: For he is my only child.
Luk 9:39 And look, a spirit takes him, and he suddenly cries out; and it tears him that he foams afterward, and bruising him it harshly departs from him.
Luk 9:40 Therefore I implored Your disciples to cast it out; but they could not."
Luk 9:41 And Jesus answering said, "O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and bear with you? Bring your son here."
Luk 9:42 And as he was still coming, the devil threw him down, and tore him. Now Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, healed the child, and delivered him again to his father.
Luk 9:43 And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while everyone wondered about all the things which Jesus did, He said to His disciples,
Luk 9:44 "Let these sayings sink down into your ears: For the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men."
Luk 9:45 But they did not understand this saying, and it was hid from them, such that they did not perceive it: And they feared to ask Him about that saying.
Luk 9:46 Then there arose a dispute among them, which of them should be greatest.
Luk 9:47 And Jesus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by Him,

Luk 9:48 and said to them, "Whoever receives this child in My name receives Me: And whoever receives Me receives Him that sent Me: For he that is least among you all, the same shall be great."
Luk 9:49 Moreover John answered and said, "Master, we saw someone casting out devils in Your name; and we forbade him, because he does not follow with us."
Luk 9:50 But Jesus said to him, "Do not forbid him: For he that is not against us is for us."
Luk 9:51 And it came to pass, when the time had come that he was to be received up, He steadfastly set His face to go to Jerusalem,
Luk 9:52 and sent messengers before His face: And they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for Him.
Luk 9:53 And they did not receive Him, because His face was as though He would go to Jerusalem.
Luk 9:54 And when His disciples James and John saw this, they said, "Lord, would you like that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elijah did?"
Luk 9:55 But He turned and rebuked them, and said, "You do not know what manner of spirit you are of.
Luk 9:56 For the Son of man did not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them." And they went to another village.
Luk 9:57 And it came to pass, that as they journeyed on the roadway, a certain man said to Him, "Lord, I will follow You wherever You go."
Luk 9:58 And Jesus said to him, "Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man has nowhere to lay His head."
Luk 9:59 Moreover He said to another, "Follow Me." But he said, "Lord, permit me first to go and bury my father."
Luk 9:60 Jesus said to him, "Let the dead bury their dead: But you go and preach the kingdom of God."
Luk 9:61 And another also said, "Lord, I will follow You; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house."
Luk 9:62 But Jesus said to him, "No man, having put his hand to the plow, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God."

Chapter 10

Luk 10:1 After these things the Lord appointed seventy others also, and sent them two and two before His face into every city and place, where He Himself was about to go. [1]
Luk 10:2 For this reason He said to them, "The harvest truly is great, but the laborers are few: Therefore, pray to the Lord of the harvest, that He would send forth laborers into His harvest.
Luk 10:3 Go your ways: Behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.
Luk 10:4 Carry neither money bag, nor satchel, nor shoes: And salute no man by the road.
Luk 10:5 And whatever house you enter into, first say, 'Peace be to this house.'
Luk 10:6 And if the son of peace is there, your peace shall rest upon it: If not, it shall return to you again.

---

1 [Note: seventy: The vast majority of ancient Greek manuscripts state 'seventy', although four Greek manuscripts state 'seventy-two'. The number seventy (70) is symbolic because there were seventy on the Sanhedrin, seventy nations listed in Genesis 10, all the souls that came from the loins of Jacob were seventy, Gideon had begotten seventy sons, and there were seventy years of captivity in Babylon. Seventy-two (72) has absolutely no biblical significance.]

Luk 10:7 And remain in the same house, eating and drinking such things as they give: For the laborer is worthy of his wages. Do not go from house to house.
Luk 10:8 And whatever city you enter into, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:
Luk 10:9 And heal the sick that are there, and say to them, 'The kingdom of God has come near to you.'
Luk 10:10 But whatever city you enter into, and they do not receive you, go your way out into the streets of the same, and say,
Luk 10:11 'Even the very dust of your city, which sticks on us, we wipe off against you: Nevertheless be sure of this, that the kingdom of God has come near to you.'
Luk 10:12 But I say to you, That it shall be more tolerable in that Day for Sodom, than for that city.
Luk 10:13 Woe to you, Chorazin! Woe to you, Bethsaida! For if the mighty works which have been done in you had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented a long while ago, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.
Luk 10:14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you.
Luk 10:15 And you, Capernaum, who are exalted to heaven, shall be thrust down to hell.
Luk 10:16 He who hears you hears Me; he who despises you despises Me; and he who despises Me despises Him that sent Me."
Luk 10:17 And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, "Lord, even the devils are subject to us through Your name." [2]
Luk 10:18 And He said to them, "I beheld Satan fall from heaven as lightning.
Luk 10:19 Behold, I give to you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: And nothing shall by any means hurt you.
Luk 10:20 Nevertheless do not rejoice in this, that the spirits are subject to you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven."
Luk 10:21 In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, "I thank You, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that You have hid these things from the wise and prudent, and have revealed them to babes: Even so, Father; for so it seemed good in Your sight."
Luk 10:22 All things are delivered to Me from My Father: And no one knows Who the Son is, except the Father; and Who the Father is, except the Son, and the one to whom the Son will reveal Him."
Luk 10:23 Then He turned to His disciples and said privately, "Blessed are the eyes which see the things that you see:
Luk 10:24 For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which you see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which you hear, and have not heard them."
Luk 10:25 And behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted Him, saying, "Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?"
Luk 10:26 He said to him, "What is written in the law? How do you read it?"
Luk 10:27 So he answering said, " 'You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your strength, and with all your mind,' and '*love* your neighbor as yourself.' "
Luk 10:28 And He said to him, "You have answered right: Do this, and you shall live."

---

[2] [Note: seventy: The vast majority of ancient Greek manuscripts state 'seventy', although four Greek manuscripts state 'seventy-two'. The number seventy (70) is symbolic because there were seventy on the Sanhedrin, seventy nations listed in Genesis 10, all the souls that came from the loins of Jacob were seventy, Gideon had begotten seventy sons, and there were seventy years of captivity in Babylon. Seventy-two (72) has absolutely no biblical significance.]

Luk 10:29 But he, desiring to justify himself, said to Jesus, "And who is my neighbor?"
Luk 10:30 And Jesus answering said, "A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, who stripped him of his clothing, wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.
Luk 10:31 Now by chance a certain priest came down that road: And when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.
Luk 10:32 And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked upon him, and passed by on the other side.
Luk 10:33 But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: And when he saw him, he had compassion on him,
Luk 10:34 and went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, brought him to an inn, and took care of him.
Luk 10:35 And on the next day when he departed, he took out two silver coins, gave them to the host, and said to him, 'Take care of him; and whatever more you spend, when I come again, I will repay you.'
Luk 10:36 Therefore which of these three do you think was a neighbor to him that fell among the thieves?"
Luk 10:37 And he said, "He that showed mercy on him." Then Jesus said to him, "Go, and you do likewise."
Luk 10:38 Now it came to pass, as they went, that He entered into a certain village: And a certain woman named Martha received Him into her house.
Luk 10:39 And she had a sister called Mary, who also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard His word.
Luk 10:40 But Martha was encumbered with much serving, and came to Him, and said, "Lord, do You not care that my sister has left me to serve alone? Bid her therefore, so that she *will* help me."
Luk 10:41 And Jesus answered and said to her, "Martha, Martha, you are anxious and troubled about many things:
Luk 10:42 But one thing is necessary: And Mary has chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her."

Chapter 11

Luk 11:1 And it came to pass as He was praying in a certain place, when He ceased, that one of His disciples said to Him, "Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples."
Luk 11:2 And He said to them, "When you pray, say: Our Father which is in heaven, Hallowed be Your name. Your kingdom come. Your will be done, as in heaven, so also on earth.
Luk 11:3 Give us day by day our daily bread.
Luk 11:4 And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive everyone who is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil."
Luk 11:5 And He said to them, "Which of you having a friend, will go to him at midnight, and say to him, 'Friend, lend me three loaves;
Luk 11:6 For a friend of mine on his journey has come to me, and I have nothing to set before him'?
Luk 11:7 And from within he shall answer and say, 'Do not trouble me: The door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give to you.'
Luk 11:8 I say to you, Though he will not rise and give to him because he is his friend, yet because of his pressing requests he will rise and give him as much as he needs.

Luk 11:9 So I say to you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and you shall find; knock, and it shall be opened to you.
Luk 11:10 For everyone that asks receives; and he that seeks finds; and to him that knocks it shall be opened.
Luk 11:11 If a son shall ask for bread from any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? Or if he asks for a fish, will he give him a serpent instead of a fish?
Luk 11:12 Or if he asks for an egg, will he offer him a scorpion?
Luk 11:13 If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children: How much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to those who ask Him?"
Luk 11:14 And He was casting out a devil, and it was mute. And it came to pass, when the devil had gone out, the mute spoke; and the people wondered.
Luk 11:15 But some of them said, "He casts out devils through Beelzebub, the chief of the devils."
Luk 11:16 And others, tempting Him, sought from Him a sign from heaven.
Luk 11:17 But He, knowing their thoughts, said to them, "Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation, and a house divided against a house falls.
Luk 11:18 If Satan also is divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? Because you say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub.
Luk 11:19 And if I cast out devils through Beelzebub, by whom do your sons cast them out? Therefore they shall be your judges.
Luk 11:20 But if I cast out devils with the finger of God, no doubt the kingdom of God has come upon you.
Luk 11:21 When a strong and armed man keeps his palace, his goods are in peace:
Luk 11:22 But when one stronger than he comes upon him, and overcomes him, he takes from him all his armor in which he trusted, and divides his spoils.
Luk 11:23 He who is not with Me is against Me: And he that does not gather with Me scatters.
Luk 11:24 When the unclean spirit has gone out of a man, he walks through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he says, 'I will return to my house from which I came out.'
Luk 11:25 And when he comes, he finds it swept and furnished.
Luk 11:26 Then he goes, and takes with him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: And the last state of that man is worse than the first."
Luk 11:27 And it came to pass, as He spoke these things, a certain woman from the multitude lifted up her voice, and said to Him, "Blessed is the womb that bore You, and the nipples which You have sucked."
Luk 11:28 But He said, "Rather, blessed are those who hear the Word of God, and keep it."
Luk 11:29 And when the people were gathered thickly together, He began to say, "This is an evil generation: They seek a sign; and no sign shall be given it, except the sign of Jonah the prophet.
Luk 11:30 For as Jonah was a sign to the Ninevites, so also shall the Son of man be to this generation.
Luk 11:31 The queen of the South shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: For she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, one greater than Solomon is here.
Luk 11:32 The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: For they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and behold, one greater than Jonah is here.
Luk 11:33 No man, when he has lit a candle, puts it in a secret place, nor under a basket, but on a candlestick, that those who come in may see the light.

Luk 11:34 The light of the body is the eye: Therefore when your eye is single, your whole body is also full of light; but when your eye is evil, your body is also full of darkness.
Luk 11:35 Therefore take heed that the light which is in you is not darkness.
Luk 11:36 If therefore your whole body is full of light, having no part dark, the complete whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle gives you light."
Luk 11:37 And as He spoke, a certain Pharisee implored Him to dine with him: And He went in, and sat down to *eat*.
Luk 11:38 And when the Pharisee saw it, he marveled that He had not first washed before dinner.
Luk 11:39 And the Lord said to him, "Now you Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.
Luk 11:40 You fools, did not He that made that which is outside make that which is inside also?
Luk 11:41 But rather give alms of such things as you have; and behold, all things are clean to you.
Luk 11:42 But woe to you, Pharisees! For you tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: These you ought to have done, and not left the others undone.
Luk 11:43 Woe to you, Pharisees! For you love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.
Luk 11:44 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are as graves which are not visible, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them."
Luk 11:45 Then one of the lawyers answered, and said to Him, "Master, in this saying You reproach us also."
Luk 11:46 And He said, "Woe to you also, you lawyers! For you load men with burdens grievous to bear, and you yourselves do not touch the burdens with one of your fingers.
Luk 11:47 Woe to you! For you build the sepulchers of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.
Luk 11:48 Truly you bear witness that you allow the deeds of your fathers: For they indeed killed them, and you build their sepulchers.
Luk 11:49 Therefore the wisdom of God also said, 'I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall slay and persecute':
Luk 11:50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation;
Luk 11:51 from the blood of Abel to the blood of Zacharias, who perished between the altar and the temple: Truly I say to you, It shall be required of this generation.
Luk 11:52 Woe to you, lawyers! For you have taken away the key of knowledge: You did not enter in yourselves, and you hindered those that were entering in."
Luk 11:53 And as He said these things to them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to quarrel against Him vehemently, and to provoke Him to speak of many things:
Luk 11:54 Lying in wait for Him, and seeking to catch something out of His mouth, that they might accuse Him.

Chapter 12

Luk 12:1 In the meantime, when there was an innumerable multitude of people gathered together, so that they trod upon one another, He began to say first of all to His disciples, "Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.
Luk 12:2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; nor hid, that shall not be known.
Luk 12:3 Therefore whatever you have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which you have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the housetops.

Luk 12:4 And I say to you My friends, do not be afraid of those that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.
Luk 12:5 But I will forewarn you whom you shall fear: Fear Him, which after He has killed has power to cast into hell; yes, I say to you, Fear Him.
Luk 12:6 Are not five sparrows sold for two bronze coins, and not one of them is forgotten before God? [1]
Luk 12:7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore; you are of more value than many sparrows.
Luk 12:8 Also I say to you, Whoever shall confess Me before men, him the Son of man shall also confess before the angels of God:
Luk 12:9 But he that denies Me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.
Luk 12:10 And whoever speaks a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: But to him that blasphemes against the Holy Spirit it shall not be forgiven.
Luk 12:11 And when they bring you to the synagogues, and to magistrates, and powers, take no thought how or what thing you shall answer, or what you shall say:
Luk 12:12 For the Holy Spirit shall teach you in the same hour what you ought to say."
Luk 12:13 And one from the assembly said to Him, "Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me."
Luk 12:14 And He said to him, "Man, who made Me a judge or a divider over you?"
Luk 12:15 And He said to them, "Take heed, and beware of covetousness: For a man's life does not subsist in the abundance of the things which he possesses."
Luk 12:16 Moreover He spoke a parable to them, saying, "The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:
Luk 12:17 And he thought within himself, saying, 'What shall I do, because I have no room where to stow my fruits?'
Luk 12:18 So he said, 'I will do this: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there I will stow all my fruits and my goods.
Luk 12:19 And I will say to my soul, "Soul, you have a great many goods laid up for many years; take your ease, eat, drink, and be merry." '
Luk 12:20 But God said to him, 'You fool, this night your soul shall be required of you: Then whose shall those things be, which you have provided?'
Luk 12:21 So is he that lays up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God."
Luk 12:22 And He said to His disciples, Therefore I say to you, Take no thought for your life, what you shall eat; neither for the body, what you shall put on.
Luk 12:23 The life is more than food, and the body is more than clothing.
Luk 12:24 Consider the ravens: For they neither sow nor reap; which have neither storehouse nor barn; and God feeds them: How much more are you better than the birds?
Luk 12:25 And which of you with taking thought can add one cubit to his stature? [2]
Luk 12:26 If then all of you are not able to do that thing which is least, why do you take thought about the rest?
Luk 12:27 Consider the lilies, how they grow: They don't toil, *nor* do they spin; and yet I say to you, that *even* Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.
Luk 12:28 If then God so clothes the grass, which today is in the field, and tomorrow is cast into the oven; how much more will He clothe you, O you of little faith?

---

1 [Note: two bronze coins: In KJV, two farthings]
2 [Note: 1 Roman cubit is approximately 17.4 inches, or ~44.2 centimeters; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]

Luk 12:29 And do not seek what you shall eat, or what you shall drink, neither be of a doubtful mind.
Luk 12:30 For all these things the nations of the world seek after: And your Father knows that you have need of these things.
Luk 12:31 But rather seek the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added to you.
Luk 12:32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.
Luk 12:33 Sell what you have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which do not wax old, a treasure in the heavens that does not fail, where no thief approaches, neither moth corrupts.
Luk 12:34 For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also.
Luk 12:35 Let your loins be girded around, and your lights burning;
Luk 12:36 and liken yourselves to men that wait for their lord, when he shall return from the wedding; that when he comes and knocks, they may open to him immediately.
Luk 12:37 Blessed are those servants, whom when the lord comes shall find watching: Truly I say to you, That he shall gird himself, and make them sit down to *eat*, and will come forth and serve them.
Luk 12:38 And if he should come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.
Luk 12:39 But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have let his house be broken through.
Luk 12:40 Therefore you also be ready: For the Son of man comes at an hour you would not think."
Luk 12:41 Then Peter said to Him, "Lord, do You speak this parable to us, or to all even?"
Luk 12:42 And the Lord said, "Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of food in due season?
Luk 12:43 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord shall find so doing when he comes.
Luk 12:44 Truly, I say to you, That he will make him ruler over all that he has.
Luk 12:45 But then, if that servant says in his heart, 'My lord delays his coming'; and begins to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and be drunk;
Luk 12:46 the lord of that servant shall come *on* a day when he is not looking for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in two, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.
Luk 12:47 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and did not prepare himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes.
Luk 12:48 But he that did not know, and committed things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with a few stripes. For *everyone* to whom much is given, from him much shall be required: And to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask *all* the more.
Luk 12:49 I have come to send fire on the earth; and what will I *do*, if it is already kindled?
Luk 12:50 But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how pressed I am until it is accomplished!
Luk 12:51 Do you suppose that I have come to give peace on earth? I tell you, no; but rather division:
Luk 12:52 For from this time forward there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.
Luk 12:53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law."

Luk 12:54 Moreover He also said to the people, "When you see a cloud rise out of the west, immediately you say, 'There comes a shower'; and so it is.
Luk 12:55 And when you see the south wind blow, you say, 'There will be heat'; and it comes to pass.
Luk 12:56 You hypocrites, you can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that you do not discern this time?
Luk 12:57 Yes, and why do you not judge what is right, even of yourselves?
Luk 12:58 When you go with your adversary to the magistrate, as you are on the road, give diligence that you may be delivered from him; lest he haul you to the judge, and the judge deliver you to the officer, and the officer cast you into prison.
Luk 12:59 I tell you, you shall not depart from that place, until you have paid the very last small bronze coin." [3]

Chapter 13

Luk 13:1 There were present in that season some that told Him of the Galileans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.
Luk 13:2 And Jesus answering said to them, "Do you suppose that these Galileans were sinners more than all the other Galileans, because they suffered such things?
Luk 13:3 I tell you, no: But unless you repent, you shall all likewise perish.
Luk 13:4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, do you think that they were sinners more than all other men that dwelt in Jerusalem?
Luk 13:5 I tell you, no: But unless you repent, you shall all likewise perish."
Luk 13:6 He also spoke this parable: "A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit on it, and found none.
Luk 13:7 Then he said to the dresser of his vineyard, 'Behold, for three years I have come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: Cut it down; why does it encumber the ground?'
Luk 13:8 And he answering said to him, 'Lord, let it alone this year also, until I dig around it, and dung it.
Luk 13:9 And if it bears fruit, well: And if not, then after that you should cut it down.' "
Luk 13:10 And He was teaching in one of the synagogues on the Sabbath.
Luk 13:11 And behold, there was a woman who had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and utterly could not lift herself up.
Luk 13:12 And when Jesus saw her, He called her to Him, and said to her, "Woman, you are loosed from your infirmity."
Luk 13:13 And He laid His hands on her: And immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.
Luk 13:14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because Jesus had healed on the Sabbath day, and said to the people, "There are six days in which men ought to work: Therefore come on them and be healed, and not on the Sabbath day."
Luk 13:15 The Lord then answered him, and said, "You hypocrite, does not each one of you on the Sabbath loose his ox or his donkey from the stall, and lead him away to watering?
Luk 13:16 And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan has bound, see, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the Sabbath day?"

---

[3] [Note: small bronze coin: In KJV, mite; which was equivalent to 1/8'th of an assarius "as" coin during Roman times.]

Luk 13:17 And when He had said these things, all His adversaries were ashamed: And all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by Him.
Luk 13:18 Then He said, "What is like the kingdom of God? And to what should I liken it?
Luk 13:19 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and became a large tree: And the birds of the air lodged in its branches."
Luk 13:20 And again He said, "To what shall I liken the kingdom of God?
Luk 13:21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid within three measures of grain-meal, until the whole *mass* was leavened." [1]
Luk 13:22 And He went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem.
Luk 13:23 Then one said to Him, "Lord, are there few who are saved?" And He said to them,
Luk 13:24 "Strive to enter in at the narrow gate: For many, I say to you, will seek to enter in, and will not be able.
Luk 13:25 When *all at* once the Master of the house is risen up, and has shut the door, and you all begin to stand outside, and to knock at the door, saying, 'Lord, Lord, open to us'; and He shall answer and say to you, 'I do not know you, *nor* where you are from'
Luk 13:26 Then you all shall begin to say, 'We have eaten and drank in Your presence, and You have taught in our streets.'
Luk 13:27 But He shall say, 'I tell you, I do not know you, *nor* what place you all are from; depart from Me, all you workers of iniquity.'
Luk 13:28 There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when you see Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out.
Luk 13:29 And they shall come from the east, and from the west, from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.
Luk 13:30 And behold, there are last who shall be first, and there are first who shall be last."
Luk 13:31 The same day there came certain *ones* of the Pharisees, saying to Him, "Get out, and depart from this place: For Herod will kill You."
Luk 13:32 And He said to them, "You all go, and tell that fox, 'Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures today and tomorrow, and the third day I shall be perfected.
Luk 13:33 Nevertheless I must walk today, tomorrow, and the day following: For it cannot be that a prophet perish outside of Jerusalem.'
Luk 13:34 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which kills the prophets, and stones those who are sent to you; how often I would have gathered your children together, as a hen gathers her brood under her wings, but you were not willing!
Luk 13:35 Behold, your house is left to you desolate: And truly I say to you, You shall not see Me, until the time comes when you shall say, 'Blessed is He that comes in the name of the Lord.' "

Chapter 14

Luk 14:1 And it came to pass, as He went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the Sabbath day, that they watched Him.
Luk 14:2 And behold, there was a certain man before Him who had the dropsy. [1]

---

1 [Note: The word for dry *measure* in the Greek is defined to be a Roman modius and a half, which is nearly a [UK] peck and a half, short by just over a [UK] pint; per Thayer's Greek Lexicon (G4568). Thus 3 dry *measures* of grain-meal equates to approximately 164.8 [US] cups, ~39 liters, or ~156.0 [metric] cups.]
1 [Note: dropsy; that is, edema]

Luk 14:3 And Jesus answering spoke to the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, "Is it lawful to heal on the Sabbath day?"
Luk 14:4 And they held their peace. And He took him, and healed him, and let him go;
Luk 14:5 then He answered them, saying, "Which of you would have a donkey or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not immediately pull him out on the Sabbath day?"
Luk 14:6 And again they could not answer Him *concerning* these things.
Luk 14:7 And He put forth a parable to those who were invited, when He *noticed* how they chose *only* the uppermost rooms; saying to them,
Luk 14:8 "When you are invited by anyone to a wedding, do not sit down in the highest room; lest a man more honorable than you be called by him;
Luk 14:9 and he that invited you and him come and say to you, 'Give this man *a* place'; and you begin with shame to take the lowest room.
Luk 14:10 But when you are invited, go and sit down in the lowest room; *so* that when he who invited you comes, he may say to you, 'Friend, go up higher': Then you shall have honor in the presence of those that sit at the table with you.
Luk 14:11 For whoever exalts himself shall be abased; and he that humbles himself shall be exalted."
Luk 14:12 Then He also said to him that invited Him, "When you make a dinner or a supper, do not call your friends, nor your brothers, neither your kinsmen, nor your rich neighbors; lest they also invite you back again, and a recompense is made to you.
Luk 14:13 But when you make a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind:
Luk 14:14 And you shall be blessed; for they cannot recompense you: For you shall be recompensed at the resurrection of the just."
Luk 14:15 Now when one of those who sat *to eat* with Him heard these things, he said to Him, "Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God."
Luk 14:16 Then He said to him, "A certain man made a large supper, and invited many:
Luk 14:17 And sent his servant at supper time to say to those who were invited, 'Come; for all things are now ready.'
Luk 14:18 But they all in one accord began to make excuses. The first said to him, 'I have bought a piece of ground, and I really need to go and see it: I beseech you to have me excused.'
Luk 14:19 And another said, 'I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to examine them: I beseech you to have me excused.'
Luk 14:20 Yet another said, 'I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.'
Luk 14:21 So that servant came, and brought word of these things to his lord. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, 'Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring into this place the poor, and the maimed, and the lame, and the blind.'
Luk 14:22 And the servant said, 'Lord, it is done as you have commanded, and yet there is room.'
Luk 14:23 Then the lord said to the servant, 'Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.
Luk 14:24 For I say to you, That none of those men who were called shall taste of my supper.' "
Luk 14:25 And large multitudes went with Him: And He turned, and said to them,
Luk 14:26 "If anyone comes to Me, and does not hate his father, mother, wife, children, brethren, and sisters, yes, and his own life also, he cannot be My disciple.
Luk 14:27 And whoever does not bear his cross, and come after Me, cannot be My disciple.
Luk 14:28 For which of you, intending to build a tower, does not sit down first, and count the cost, whether he has enough to finish it?

Luk 14:29 Lest perhaps, after he has laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to mock him,
Luk 14:30 saying, 'This man began to build, and was not able to finish.'
Luk 14:31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, does not sit down first, and consult whether he is able with ten thousand to meet him that comes against him with twenty thousand?
Luk 14:32 Or else, while the other is still a great way off, he sends a delegation, and desires conditions of peace.
Luk 14:33 So likewise, whoever he is among you who does not forsake all that he has, he cannot be My disciple.
Luk 14:34 Salt is good: But if the salt has lost its savor, with what shall it be seasoned?
Luk 14:35 It is neither fit for the land, nor even for the dunghill; but men throw it out. He that has ears to hear, let him hear."

Chapter 15

Luk 15:1 Then all the publicans and sinners drew near to Him to hear Him.
Luk 15:2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, "This Man receives sinners, and eats with them."
Luk 15:3 And He spoke this parable to them, saying,
Luk 15:4 "What man of you, having a hundred sheep, if he loses one of them, does not leave the ninety-nine in the barren wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he finds it?
Luk 15:5 And when he has found it, he lays it on his shoulders, rejoicing.
Luk 15:6 And when he comes home, he calls together his friends and neighbors, saying to them, 'Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.'
Luk 15:7 I say to you, That likewise more joy shall be in heaven over one sinner who repents, than over ninety-nine just persons, which need no repentance.
Luk 15:8 Or what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she loses one piece, does not light a candle, sweep the house, and seek it diligently until she finds it?
Luk 15:9 And when she has found it, she calls her friends and her neighbors together, saying, 'Rejoice with me; for I have found the silver piece which I lost.'
Luk 15:10 Likewise, I say to you, There is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner who repents."
Luk 15:11 Moreover He said, "A certain man had two sons:
Luk 15:12 And the younger of them said to his father, 'Father, give me the portion of goods that falls to me.' Therefore he divided to them his estate.
Luk 15:13 And not many days after the younger son gathered everything together, he took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his goods with riotous living.
Luk 15:14 And when he had spent all, there arose a very severe famine in that land; and he began to be in want.
Luk 15:15 Then he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.
Luk 15:16 And he would have gladly filled his belly with the husks that the swine ate: But no one gave to him.
Luk 15:17 And when he came to himself, he said, 'How many of my father's hired servants have enough bread with some to spare, *yet* I perish with hunger!

Luk 15:18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say to him, "Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before you,
Luk 15:19 and am no longer worthy to be called your son: Make me as one of your hired servants." '
Luk 15:20 And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was still a long way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.
Luk 15:21 And the son said to him, 'Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in your sight, and am no longer worthy to be called your son.'
Luk 15:22 But the father said to his servants, 'Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet:
Luk 15:23 And bring here the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry:
Luk 15:24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found.' And they began to be merry.
Luk 15:25 Now his elder son was in the field: And as he came and drew near to the house, he heard music and dancing.
Luk 15:26 Therefore he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.
Luk 15:27 And he said to him, 'Your brother has come; and your father has killed the fatted calf, because he has received him safe and sound.'
Luk 15:28 But he was angry, and would not go in: Therefore his father came out, and implored him.
Luk 15:29 And he answering said to his father, 'Look, these many years I serve you, neither have I transgressed your commandment at any time: And yet you never gave me a kid goat, that I might make merry with my friends:
Luk 15:30 But as soon as this son of yours came, who has devoured your estate with harlots, you killed the fatted calf for him.'
Luk 15:31 And he said to him, 'Son, you are always with me, and all that I have is yours.
Luk 15:32 It was proper that we should make merry, and be glad: For your brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.' "

Chapter 16

Luk 16:1 Moreover He also said to His disciples, "There was a certain rich man which had a steward; and the same *steward* was accused to him that he had wasted his goods.
Luk 16:2 Therefore he called him, and said to him, 'What is this that I hear about you? Give an account of your stewardship; for you may no longer be steward.'
Luk 16:3 Then the steward said within himself, 'What shall I do? For my lord is taking away the stewardship from me: I cannot dig; I am ashamed to beg.
Luk 16:4 I have resolved what to do, that when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.'
Luk 16:5 Then he called every one of his lord's debtors to himself, and said to the first, 'How much do you owe to my lord?'
Luk 16:6 And he said, 'A hundred measures of oil.' And he said to him, 'Take your bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.' [1]

---

[1] [Note: 100 liquid *measures* of oil was equivalent to approximately 300.2 [US] liquid gallons, or 1136.5 liters; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Luk 16:7 Then he said to another, 'And how much do you owe?' So he said, 'A hundred measures of wheat.' And he said to him, 'Take your bill, and write eighty.'
Luk 16:8 Yet the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: For the children of this world in their generation are wiser than the children of light.
Luk 16:9 And I say to you, 'Make for yourselves friends from the mammon of unrighteousness; that when all you fail, they may receive you into perpetual habitations.'
Luk 16:10 He who is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: And he who is unjust in the least is also unjust in much.
Luk 16:11 Therefore, if you have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches?
Luk 16:12 And if you have not been faithful in what is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?
Luk 16:13 No servant can serve two masters: For either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon."
Luk 16:14 Moreover the Pharisees, who were covetous, also heard all these things: And they derided Him.
Luk 16:15 And He said to them, "You are those who justify yourselves before men; but God knows your hearts: For that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.
Luk 16:16 The Law and the prophets were until John: Since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presses into it.
Luk 16:17 And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.
Luk 16:18 Whoever puts away his wife, and marries another, commits adultery: And whoever marries her that is put away from her husband commits adultery.
Luk 16:19 There was a certain rich man who was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:
Luk 16:20 Also there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, who was laid at his gate, full of sores,
Luk 16:21 and desired to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: Moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores.
Luk 16:22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: The rich man also died, and was buried;
Luk 16:23 And in hell he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and saw Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.
Luk 16:24 Then he cried and said, 'Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.'
Luk 16:25 But Abraham said, 'Son, remember that in your lifetime you received your good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things; but now he is comforted, and you are tormented.
Luk 16:26 And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: So that those which would pass from this place to you cannot; neither can those which would come from that place pass to us.'
Luk 16:27 Then he said, 'I beseech you therefore, father, that you would send him to my father's house:
Luk 16:28 For I have five brothers; that he may testify to them, lest they also come into this place of torment.'
Luk 16:29 Abraham said to him, 'They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.'
Luk 16:30 And he said, 'No, father Abraham: But if one went to them from the dead, they will repent.'

Luk 16:31 But he said to him, 'If they do not hear Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rise from the dead.' "

Chapter 17

Luk 17:1 Then He said to the disciples, "It is impossible except that offenses will come: But woe to him, through whom they come!
Luk 17:2 It would be better for him that a millstone were hung around his neck, and he was cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.
Luk 17:3 Take heed to yourselves: If your brother trespasses against you, rebuke him; and if he repents, forgive him.
Luk 17:4 And if he trespasses against you seven times in a day, and seven times in a day returns to you, saying, 'I repent'; you shall forgive him."
Luk 17:5 Moreover the apostles said to the Lord, "Increase our faith."
Luk 17:6 And the Lord said, "If you all had faith as a grain of mustard seed, you might say to this sycamore tree, 'Be plucked up by the root, and be planted in the sea', and it should obey you.
Luk 17:7 But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding domestic beasts, will say to him as soon as he has come in from the field, 'Go and sit down to *eat*'?
Luk 17:8 Rather, will he not say to him, 'Make ready a supper which I may eat, and gird yourself, and serve me, until I have eaten and drunk; and afterward you shall eat and drink'?
Luk 17:9 Does he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I think not.
Luk 17:10 So likewise you, when you have done all those things which you are commanded, say, 'We are unprofitable servants: We have done what was our duty to do.' "
Luk 17:11 And it came to pass, as He went to Jerusalem, that He passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee.
Luk 17:12 Then, as He entered into a certain village, there met Him ten men that were lepers, who stood afar off.
Luk 17:13 And they lifted up their voices, and said, "Jesus, Master, have mercy on us."
Luk 17:14 And when He saw them, He said to them, "Go, show yourselves to the priests." And it came to pass, that as they went, they were cleansed.
Luk 17:15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, returned, and with a loud voice glorified God,
Luk 17:16 and fell down on his face at His feet, giving Him thanks: And he was a Samaritan.
Luk 17:17 And Jesus responding said, "Were there not ten cleansed? But where are the nine?
Luk 17:18 There are not any found which *have* returned to give glory to God, except this stranger."
Luk 17:19 And said to him, "Arise, go your way: Your faith has made you whole."
Luk 17:20 Also when the Pharisees demanded of Him, when the kingdom of God should come, He answered them and said, "The kingdom of God does not come with observation:
Luk 17:21 Neither shall they say, 'Look here!' or 'Look there!' For behold, the kingdom of God is within you."
Luk 17:22 Moreover He said to the disciples, "The days will come when you shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and you shall not see it.
Luk 17:23 And they shall say to you, 'See here'; or 'See there': Do not go after them, nor follow them.
Luk 17:24 For as the lightning, that flashes out of one part under heaven, shines to the other part under heaven; so also shall the Son of man be in His day.

Luk 17:25 But first He must suffer many things, and be rejected by this generation.
Luk 17:26 And as it was in the days of Noah, so also shall it be in the days of the Son of man.
Luk 17:27 They ate, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.
Luk 17:28 Likewise also, as it was in the days of Lot; they ate, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they built;
Luk 17:29 but the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all.
Luk 17:30 Even like this shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.
Luk 17:31 In that day, he who shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: And he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.
Luk 17:32 Remember Lot's wife.
Luk 17:33 Whoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.
Luk 17:34 I tell you, in that night there will be two men in one bed: The one will be taken and the other will be left.
Luk 17:35 Two women will be grinding together: The one will be taken and the other left.
Luk 17:36 Two men will be in the field: The one will be taken and the other left."
Luk 17:37 And they answered and said to Him, "Where, Lord?" And He said to them, "Wherever the body is, there the eagles will be gathered together."

Chapter 18

Luk 18:1 Moreover He spoke a parable to them *drawing* this conclusion, that men always ought to pray, and not to faint;
Luk 18:2 saying, "There was a judge in a city, who did not fear God, nor regarded man:
Luk 18:3 And there was a widow in that city; and she came to him, saying, 'Avenge me from my adversary.'
Luk 18:4 And he would not for a while: But afterward he said within himself, 'Though I do not fear God, nor regard man;
Luk 18:5 yet because this widow troubles me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.' "
Luk 18:6 And the Lord said, "Hear what the unjust judge said.
Luk 18:7 And shall not God avenge His own elect, who cry day and night to Him, though He bears long with them?
Luk 18:8 I tell you that He will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless, when the Son of man comes, shall He find faith on the earth?"
Luk 18:9 Moreover He spoke this parable to certain *ones* who trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others:
Luk 18:10 "Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican.
Luk 18:11 The Pharisee stood and prayed in this manner *speaking* with himself, 'God, I thank You that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.
Luk 18:12 I fast twice *a* week, I give tithes of all that I possess.'
Luk 18:13 And the publican, standing afar off, would not so much as lift up his eyes to heaven, but smote his breast, saying, 'God, be merciful to me a sinner.'

Luk 18:14 I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: For everyone who exalts himself shall be abased; and he that humbles himself shall be exalted."
Luk 18:15 Also they brought infants to Him, that He would touch them: But when His disciples saw it, they rebuked them.
Luk 18:16 But Jesus called them to Him, and said, "Permit little children to come to Me, and do not forbid them: For of such is the kingdom of God.
Luk 18:17 Truly I say to you, Whoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no case enter in there."
Luk 18:18 Then a certain ruler asked Him, saying, "Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?"
Luk 18:19 And Jesus said to him, "Why do you call Me good? There is none good, except One, that is, God.
Luk 18:20 You know the commandments: 'Do not commit adultery,' 'Do not kill,' 'Do not steal,' 'Do not bear false witness,' 'Honor your father and your mother.' "
Luk 18:21 And he said, "All these things I have kept from my youth up."
Luk 18:22 Now when Jesus heard these things, He said to him, "You still lack one thing: Sell all that you have, and distribute to the poor, and you shall have treasure in heaven: And come, follow Me."
Luk 18:23 And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: For he was very rich.
Luk 18:24 And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, He said, "How hardly shall those that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!
Luk 18:25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God."
Luk 18:26 And those who heard it said, "Who then can be saved?"
Luk 18:27 And He said, "The things which are impossible with men are possible with God."
Luk 18:28 Then Peter said, "Look, we have left all, and followed You."
Luk 18:29 And He said to them, "Truly I say to you, There is no man that has left house, or parents, or brothers, or wife, or children, for the sake of the kingdom of God,
Luk 18:30 who shall not receive many times more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting."
Luk 18:31 Then He took the twelve to Himself, and said to them, "Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.
Luk 18:32 For He shall be delivered to the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully treated, and spit on:
Luk 18:33 Then they shall scourge Him, and put Him to death: And the third day He shall rise again."
Luk 18:34 Yet they understood none of these things: And this saying was hid from them, neither did they know the things which were spoken.
Luk 18:35 Now it came to pass, that as He was coming near Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the roadside begging:
Luk 18:36 And hearing the multitude passing by, he asked what it meant.
Luk 18:37 And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth was passing by.
Luk 18:38 Then he cried out, saying, "Jesus, Son of David, have mercy on me."
Luk 18:39 And those who went in front rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: But he cried out all the more, "Son of David, have mercy on me."

Luk 18:40 Now Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be brought to Him: And when he had come near, He asked him,
Luk 18:41 saying, "What is your will that I should do to you?" And he said, "Lord, that I may receive my sight."
Luk 18:42 Then Jesus said to him, "Receive your sight: Your faith has saved you."
Luk 18:43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed Him, glorifying God: And all the people, when they saw it, gave praise to God.

Chapter 19

Luk 19:1 Then Jesus entered and passed through Jericho.
Luk 19:2 And behold, there was a man named Zacchaeus, who was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.
Luk 19:3 And he sought to see Jesus, who He was, but could not because of the pressing multitude, for he was little in stature.
Luk 19:4 Therefore he ran ahead, and climbed up into a sycamore tree to see Him: For He was to pass that way.
Luk 19:5 And when Jesus came to the place, He looked up and saw him, and said to him, "Zacchaeus, make haste, and come down; for today I must abide at your house."
Luk 19:6 Then he made haste, and came down, and received Him joyfully.
Luk 19:7 Yet when they saw it, they all murmured, saying, "He has gone to be a guest with a man who is a sinner."
Luk 19:8 Now Zacchaeus stood, and said to the Lord; "Behold, Lord, I give half of my goods to the poor; and if I have taken anything from anyone by false accusation, I restore him fourfold."
Luk 19:9 And Jesus said to him, "This day salvation has come to this house, because he also is a son of Abraham.
Luk 19:10 For the Son of man has come to seek and to save that which was lost."
Luk 19:11 Now as they heard these things, He added and spoke another parable, because He was near Jerusalem, and because they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.
Luk 19:12 Therefore He said, "A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.
Luk 19:13 Also he called his ten servants, delivered to them ten pounds *of silver*, and said to them, 'Occupy until I come.' [1]
Luk 19:14 But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, 'We will not have this man to reign over us.'
Luk 19:15 And it came to pass, that when he returned, having received the kingdom, he then commanded these servants to be called to him, to whom he had given the money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading.
Luk 19:16 Then came the first, saying, 'Lord, your pound has gained ten *more* pounds *of silver*.' [2]
Luk 19:17 And he said to him, 'Well done, good servant: Because you have been faithful in a very little, you have authority over ten cities.'
Luk 19:18 And the second came, saying, 'Lord, your pound has gained five *more* pounds *of silver*.' [3]

---

1 [Note: 10 troy pounds *of silver* equals 120 troy ounces, or approximately 3.73 kilograms]
2 [Note: 10 troy pounds *of silver* equals 120 troy ounces, or approximately 3.73 kilograms]
3 [Note: 5 troy pounds *of silver* equals 60 troy ounces, or approximately 1.87 kilograms]

Luk 19:19 And He said likewise to him, 'You also be over five cities.'
Luk 19:20 Then another came, saying, 'Lord, behold, here is your pound *of silver*, which I have kept laid up in a napkin: [4]
Luk 19:21 For I feared you, because you are an austere man: You take up that which you did not lay down, and reap what you did not sow.'
Luk 19:22 And he said to him, 'Out of your own mouth I will judge you, you wicked servant. You knew that I was an austere man, taking up that which I did not lay down, and reaping what I did not sow:
Luk 19:23 Why then did you not give my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have claimed my own with interest?'
Luk 19:24 And he said to those that stood by, 'Take the pound *of silver* from him, and give it to him that has ten pounds.' [5]
Luk 19:25 (Then they said to him, 'Lord, he has ten pounds *of silver*.')
Luk 19:26 For I say to you, That to everyone who has, *more* shall be given; and from him that does not have, even what he has shall be taken away from him.
Luk 19:27 But bring here those enemies of mine, who were not willing that I reign over them, and slay them before me.' "
Luk 19:28 Then after He had spoken this, He went in front, ascending up to Jerusalem.
Luk 19:29 And it came to pass, when He drew near to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mountain called The Mount of Olives, that He sent two of His disciples,
Luk 19:30 saying, "Go into the village before you; in which you shall find a colt tied upon your entering, on which no one has ever sat: Loose him, and bring him here.
Luk 19:31 And if anyone asks you, 'Why are you loosing him?'; this is what you shall say to him, 'Because the Lord has need of him.' "
Luk 19:32 And those that were sent went their way, and found it exactly as He had said to them.
Luk 19:33 Moreover, as they were loosing the colt, the owners of him said to them, "Why are you loosing the colt?"
Luk 19:34 And they said, "The Lord has need of him."
Luk 19:35 And they brought him to Jesus: And they cast their clothes upon the colt, and they set Jesus on him.
Luk 19:36 And as He went, they spread their clothes on the road.
Luk 19:37 Then, as He was drawing near, that is, already at the descent of the Mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen,
Luk 19:38 saying, " 'Blessed be the King that comes in the name of the Lord': Peace in heaven, and glory in the highest."
Luk 19:39 And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said to Him, "Master, rebuke Your disciples."
Luk 19:40 And He answered and said to them, "I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out."
Luk 19:41 And when He drew near, He beheld the city, and wept over it,
Luk 19:42 saying, "If you had known, even you, in the smallest degree on this day, the things which pertain to your peace! But now they are hid from your eyes.

---

[4] [Note: 1 troy pound *of silver* equals 12 troy ounces, or approximately 373.2 grams]
[5] [Note: 10 troy pounds *of silver* equals 120 troy ounces, or approximately 3.73 kilograms]

Luk 19:43 For the days shall come upon you, that your enemies shall cast a trench around you, surround you, and keep you in on every side,
Luk 19:44 and shall level you even with the ground, and your children within you; and they shall not leave one stone upon another in you; because you did not know the time of your visitation."
Luk 19:45 Then He went into the temple, and began to drive out those who sold in it, and those who bought;
Luk 19:46 saying to them, "It is written, 'My house is the house of prayer': but all you have made it a 'den of thieves.' "
Luk 19:47 And He taught daily in the temple. But the chief priests, the scribes, and the chief of the people sought to destroy Him,
Luk 19:48 and could not find what they might do: For all the people were very attentive to hear Him.

Chapter 20

Luk 20:1 And it came to pass, that on one of those days, as He taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon Him with the elders,
Luk 20:2 and spoke to Him, saying, "Tell us, by what authority do You do these things? Or whom is he that gave You this authority?"
Luk 20:3 And He answered and said to them, "I will also ask you one thing; and answer Me:
Luk 20:4 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or from men?"
Luk 20:5 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, "If we say, 'From heaven'; He will say, 'Why then did you not believe him?'
Luk 20:6 But if we say, 'From men'; all the people will stone us: For they are persuaded that John was a prophet."
Luk 20:7 Therefore they answered that they could not tell where it was from.
Luk 20:8 And Jesus said to them, "Neither will I tell you by what authority I do these things."
Luk 20:9 Then He began to tell the people this parable: "A certain man planted a vineyard, and leased it out to vinedressers, and went into a far country for a long time.
Luk 20:10 And in due season he sent a servant to the vinedressers, that they should give him some of the fruit of the vineyard: But the vinedressers beat him, and sent him away empty handed.
Luk 20:11 And again he sent another servant: And they beat him also, treated him shamefully, and sent him away empty handed.
Luk 20:12 And again he sent a third: And they wounded him also, and cast him out.
Luk 20:13 Then the lord of the vineyard said, 'What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: It may be they will reverence him when they see him.'
Luk 20:14 But when the vinedressers saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, 'This is the heir; come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours.'
Luk 20:15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. Therefore, what shall the lord of the vineyard do to them?
Luk 20:16 He shall come and destroy those vinedressers, and shall give the vineyard to others." And when they heard it, they said, "God forbid."
Luk 20:17 Moreover He beheld them, and said, "What is this then that is written, 'The stone which the builders rejected, the same has become the head of the corner'?
Luk 20:18 Whoever falls upon that stone shall be broken: But on whomever it falls, it will grind him to powder."

Luk 20:19 And that same hour the chief priests and the scribes sought to lay hands on Him; but they feared the people: For they perceived that He had spoken this parable against them.
Luk 20:20 Therefore they watched Him, and sent forth spies, who would feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of His words, so that they might deliver Him to the power and authority of the governor.
Luk 20:21 Then they asked Him, saying, "Master, we know that You say and teach rightly, neither do You revere the person of any, but teach the way of God in truth:
Luk 20:22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute to Caesar, or not?"
Luk 20:23 But He perceived their craftiness, and said to them, "Why do you tempt Me?
Luk 20:24 Show Me a silver coin. Whose image and inscription does it have?" They answered and said, "Caesar's." [1]
Luk 20:25 And He said to them, "Render therefore to Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and to God the things that are God's."
Luk 20:26 Therefore they could not take hold of His words in front of the people: And they marveled at His answer, and held their peace.
Luk 20:27 Then certain Sadducees came to Him, which deny that there is any resurrection; and they asked Him,
Luk 20:28 saying, "Master, Moses wrote to us that if any man's brother dies *while still* having a wife, and he dies without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed to his brother.
Luk 20:29 There were then seven brothers: And the first took a wife, and died without children.
Luk 20:30 And the second took her as wife, and he died childless.
Luk 20:31 Then the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: And they left no children, and died.
Luk 20:32 Last of all the woman died also.
Luk 20:33 Therefore, in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? For all seven had her as wife."
Luk 20:34 Then Jesus answering said to them, "The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:
Luk 20:35 But those who shall be counted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:
Luk 20:36 Neither can they die anymore: For they are equal to the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.
Luk 20:37 Now Moses even told at the bush that the dead are raised, when he called the Lord 'the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.'
Luk 20:38 For He is not a God of the dead, but of the living: For all live to Him."
Luk 20:39 Then certain *ones* of the scribes answering said, "Master, You have spoken well."
Luk 20:40 Moreover, after that they dared not ask Him any question at all.
Luk 20:41 And He said to them, "How can they say that Christ is David's Son?
Luk 20:42 Even David himself said in the Book of Psalms, 'The LORD said to my Lord, "Sit at My right hand,
Luk 20:43 until I make Your enemies Your footstool." '
Luk 20:44 David therefore called Him 'Lord'; how then is He his Son?"
Luk 20:45 Then, in the audience of all the people He said to His disciples,

---

[1] [Note: silver coin; or, penny, or, (Roman) denarius]

Luk 20:46 "Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts;
Luk 20:47 which devour widows' houses, and for a show make long prayers: The same shall receive greater damnation."

Chapter 21

Luk 21:1 And He looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.
Luk 21:2 And He also saw a certain poor widow casting two small bronze coins in there. [1]
Luk 21:3 And He said, "Truly I say to you, That this poor widow has cast in more than all of them:
Luk 21:4 For all these out of their abundance have cast in offerings for God: But she out of her poverty has cast in all the livelihood that she had."
Luk 21:5 Then, as some spoke of the temple, how it was adorned with beautiful stones and gifts, He said,
Luk 21:6 "As for these things which you behold, the days will come, in which there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down."
Luk 21:7 And they asked Him, saying, "Master, but when shall these things be? And what sign will there be, when these things shall come to pass?"
Luk 21:8 And He said, "Take heed that you all are not deceived: For many shall come in My name, saying, 'I am Christ'; and, 'The time has drawn near': Do not therefore go after them.
Luk 21:9 But when you hear of wars and commotions, do not be terrified: For these things must first come to pass; but the end is not immediately."
Luk 21:10 Then He said to them, "Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:
Luk 21:11 And great earthquakes shall be in diverse places, and famines, and pestilences; and there shall be fearful sights and great signs from heaven.
Luk 21:12 But before all these things, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons; being brought before kings and rulers for My name's sake.
Luk 21:13 And it shall turn out for you to be a testimony.
Luk 21:14 Therefore settle it in your hearts, not to meditate beforehand on what you shall answer:
Luk 21:15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to speak against nor resist.
Luk 21:16 Moreover you all shall be betrayed *even* by parents, and brothers, and blood relatives, and friends; and they shall cause some of you to be put to death.
Luk 21:17 And you shall be hated by all people for My name's sake.
Luk 21:18 But not a hair of your head shall perish.
Luk 21:19 In your patience you possess your souls.
Luk 21:20 Moreover, when you all see Jerusalem compassed around with armies, then know that its desolation is near.
Luk 21:21 Then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains; and let those who are in the midst of it depart out; and do not let those who are in the countries enter into it.
Luk 21:22 Because these are the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled.

---

1 [Note: two small bronze coins: In KJV, two mites; which were each equivalent to 1/8'th of an assarius "as" coin during Roman times.]

Luk 21:23 But woe to those who are with child, and to those who breastfeed in those days! For there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.
Luk 21:24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: And Jerusalem shall be trodden down by the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled.
Luk 21:25 And there shall be signs in the sun, in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;
Luk 21:26 men's hearts failing them from fear, and the expectation of those things which are coming on the earth: For the powers of heaven shall be shaken.
Luk 21:27 And then they shall see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.
Luk 21:28 Now when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draws near."
Luk 21:29 He also spoke to them a parable; "Behold the fig tree, and all the trees;
Luk 21:30 when they shoot forth, you see and know for yourselves that summer is now near at hand.
Luk 21:31 So you likewise, when you see these things come to pass, know that the kingdom of God is near at hand.
Luk 21:32 Truly I say to you, This generation shall not pass away, until all is fulfilled.
Luk 21:33 **Heaven and earth shall pass away: But My words shall not pass away.**
Luk 21:34 Also take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with gluttony, drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you *when* unaware.
Luk 21:35 For it shall come as a snare on all those who dwell on the face of the whole earth.
Luk 21:36 Watch therefore, and pray always, that you may be counted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man."
Luk 21:37 And in the daytime He was teaching in the temple; and at night He went out, and abode in the mount that is called The Mount of Olives.
Luk 21:38 Then early in the morning all the people came to Him in the temple, to hear Him.

Chapter 22

Luk 22:1 Now the Feast of Unleavened Bread drew near, which is called The Passover.
Luk 22:2 And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill Him; for they feared the people.
Luk 22:3 Then Satan entered into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being numbered as one of the twelve.
Luk 22:4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray Him to them.
Luk 22:5 And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money.
Luk 22:6 Therefore he promised, and sought opportunity to betray Him to them in the absence of the multitude.
Luk 22:7 Then came the Day of Unleavened Bread, when the Passover must be killed.
Luk 22:8 And He sent Peter and John, saying, "Go and prepare the Passover for us, that we may eat."
Luk 22:9 And they said to Him, "Where would you like that we prepare?"
Luk 22:10 And He said to them, "Behold, when you have entered into the city, there a man shall meet you, carrying a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he enters in.
Luk 22:11 Then you shall say to the goodman of the house, 'The Master says to you, "Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the Passover with My disciples?" '

Luk 22:12 And he shall show you a large upper room *already* furnished: There make ready."
Luk 22:13 Moreover they went and found it just as He had said to them: And they made ready the Passover.
Luk 22:14 When the hour had come, He sat down, and the twelve apostles with Him.
Luk 22:15 And He said to them, "I have heartily desired to eat this Passover with you before I suffer:
Luk 22:16 For I say to you, I will not eat of it any more, until it is fulfilled in the kingdom of God."
Luk 22:17 Then He took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, "Take this, and divide it among yourselves:
Luk 22:18 For I say to you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God has come."
Luk 22:19 And He took bread, gave thanks, and broke it, and gave it to them, saying, "This is My body which is given for you: Do this in remembrance of Me."
Luk 22:20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, "This cup is the new testament in My blood, which is shed for you.
Luk 22:21 But behold, the hand of him who betrays Me is with Me on the table.
Luk 22:22 And truly the Son of man goes, as it was determined: But woe to that man by whom He is betrayed!"
Luk 22:23 Then they began to inquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.
Luk 22:24 Moreover there also was strife among them, as to which of them should be deemed the greatest.
Luk 22:25 And He said to them, "The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and those who exercise authority upon them are called 'benefactors.'
Luk 22:26 But you all shall not be like this: But he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that serves.
Luk 22:27 For who is greater, he that sits at food, or he that serves? Is it not he that sits at food? But I am among you as He that serves.
Luk 22:28 You all are those which have continued with Me in My temptations.
Luk 22:29 And I appoint to you a kingdom, as My Father has appointed to Me;
Luk 22:30 that you all may eat and drink at My table in My kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel."
Luk 22:31 And the Lord said, "Simon, Simon, behold, Satan has desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat:
Luk 22:32 But I have prayed for you, that your faith does not fail: And when you are converted, strengthen your brethren."
Luk 22:33 And he said to Him, "Lord, I am ready to go with You, both into prison, and to death."
Luk 22:34 And He said, "I tell you, Peter, the rooster shall not crow this day, before you shall deny three times that you know Me."
Luk 22:35 And He said to them, "When I sent you without money bag, satchel, and shoes, did you lack anything?" And they said, "Nothing."
Luk 22:36 And Then He said to them, "But now, he who has a money pouch, let him take it, and likewise his satchel: And he who has no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one.
Luk 22:37 For I say to you, That this which is written must still be accomplished in Me, 'And He was counted among the transgressors': For the things concerning Me have an end."

Luk 22:38 And they said, "Lord, behold, here are two swords." And He said to them, "It is enough."
Luk 22:39 And He came out, and went to the Mount of Olives, as He was accustomed; and His disciples also followed Him.
Luk 22:40 And when He was at the place, He said to them, "Pray that you do not enter into temptation."
Luk 22:41 And He was withdrawn from them about a stone's throw, and knelt down, and prayed,
Luk 22:42 saying, "Father, if You are willing, remove this cup from Me: Nevertheless not My will, but Yours, be done."
Luk 22:43 Moreover an angel appeared to Him from heaven, strengthening Him.
Luk 22:44 And being in an agony, He prayed more earnestly: Moreover His sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.
Luk 22:45 And when He rose up from prayer, and had come to His disciples, He found them sleeping out of sorrow,
Luk 22:46 And He said to them, "Why do you sleep? Rise and pray, lest you enter into temptation."
Luk 22:47 And while He still spoke, behold a multitude, and he who was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near to Jesus to kiss Him.
Luk 22:48 But Jesus said to him, "Judas, do you betray the Son of man with a kiss?"
Luk 22:49 When those who were around Him saw what would follow, they said to Him, "Lord, shall we smite with the sword?"
Luk 22:50 And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.
Luk 22:51 And Jesus answered and said, "Permit *them to proceed even* this far." And He touched his ear, and healed him.
Luk 22:52 Then Jesus said to the chief priests, captains of the temple, and the elders, which had come to Him, "Have you come out, as against a thief, with swords and *wooden* staffs?
Luk 22:53 When I was with you daily in the temple, you did not stretch forth any hands against Me: But this is your hour, and the power of darkness."
Luk 22:54 Then they took Him, and led Him, and brought Him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off.
Luk 22:55 And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and had sat down together, Peter sat down among them.
Luk 22:56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, looked earnestly upon him, and said, "This man was also with Him."
Luk 22:57 And he denied Him, saying, "Woman, I do not know Him."
Luk 22:58 And after a little while another saw him, and said, "You are also of them." But Peter said, "Man, I am not."
Luk 22:59 Then after about one hour had passed, another confidently affirmed, saying, "Truly this fellow was also with Him: For he is a Galilean."
Luk 22:60 And Peter said, "Man, I do not know what you are talking about." And immediately, while he was still speaking, the rooster crowed.
Luk 22:61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. Then Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how He had said to him, "Before the rooster crows, you shall deny Me three times."
Luk 22:62 Then Peter went out, and wept bitterly.
Luk 22:63 And the men who held Jesus mocked Him, and smote Him.

Luk 22:64 And when they had blindfolded Him, they struck Him on the face, and asked Him, saying, "Prophesy, who is it that smote You?"
Luk 22:65 And many other things they blasphemously spoke against Him.
Luk 22:66 And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led Him into their council, saying,
Luk 22:67 "Are You the Christ? Tell us." And He said to them, "If I tell you, you will not believe:
Luk 22:68 And if I also ask you, you will not answer Me, nor let Me go.
Luk 22:69 In time to come the Son of man shall sit on the right hand of the power of God."
Luk 22:70 Then they all said, "Are You then the Son of God?" And He said to them, "You say that I am."
Luk 22:71 And they said, "What need do we have of any further witness? For we ourselves have heard from His own mouth."

Chapter 23

Luk 23:1 Then the whole multitude of them arose, and led Him to Pilate.
Luk 23:2 And they began to accuse Him, saying, "We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying that He Himself is Christ a King."
Luk 23:3 And Pilate asked Him, saying, "Are You the King of the Jews?" And He answered him, and said, "You say it."
Luk 23:4 Then Pilate said to the chief priests and to the people, "I find no fault in this Man."
Luk 23:5 But they were *all* the more fierce, saying, "He stirs up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place."
Luk 23:6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked if the Man was a Galilean.
Luk 23:7 And as soon as he knew that He belonged to Herod's jurisdiction, he sent Him to Herod, who himself was also in Jerusalem at that time. [1]
Luk 23:8 Moreover when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceedingly glad: For he had desired for a long time to see Him, because he had heard many things about Him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by Him.
Luk 23:9 Then he questioned Him with many words; but He answered him nothing.
Luk 23:10 And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused Him.
Luk 23:11 Also Herod with his men of war disdained Him as nothing, mocked Him, arrayed Him in a gorgeous robe, and sent Him back to Pilate.
Luk 23:12 Moreover the same day Pilate and Herod became friends with each other: For before they were at enmity between themselves.
Luk 23:13 And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests, the rulers, and the people,
Luk 23:14 said to them, "You have brought this Man to me, as one that perverts the people: And behold, having examined Him in your presence, I have found no fault in this Man concerning those things of which you accuse Him:
Luk 23:15 No, nor did Herod: For I sent you to him; and see, nothing worthy of death was done *by* Him.
Luk 23:16 I will therefore chastise Him, and release Him."
Luk 23:17 (For out of necessity he must release one to them at the feast).
Luk 23:18 But they cried out all at once, saying, "Away with this Man, and release to us Barabbas":

---

1 [Note: Herod; namely, Herod Antipas, the son of Herod the Great]

Luk 23:19 (Who was cast into prison for a certain insurrection made in the city, and for murder.)
Luk 23:20 Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spoke to them again.
Luk 23:21 But they cried out, saying, "Crucify Him, crucify Him."
Luk 23:22 Now he said to them a third time, "Why, what evil has He done? I have found no cause for death in Him: I will therefore chastise Him, and let Him go."
Luk 23:23 But they were urgent with loud voices, requiring that He might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.
Luk 23:24 And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they required.
Luk 23:25 And he released to them him that had been cast into prison for insurrection and murder, whom they had desired *be released*; but he delivered Jesus *over* to their will.
Luk 23:26 Then as they led Him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might carry it after Jesus.
Luk 23:27 And a large company of people followed Him, also women which mourned and lamented Him.
Luk 23:28 But Jesus turning to them said, "Daughters of Jerusalem, do not weep for Me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.
Luk 23:29 For behold, the days are coming *during* which they shall say, 'Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bore, and the breasts which never nourished infants.'
Luk 23:30 Then they shall begin to say to the mountains, 'Fall on us'; and to the hills, 'Cover us.'
Luk 23:31 For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry *trees*?"
Luk 23:32 And there were also two others, criminals, led with Him to be put to death.
Luk 23:33 And when they had come to the place which is called Calvary, there they crucified Him, and the criminals, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.
Luk 23:34 Then Jesus said, "Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do." And they divided His clothes, and cast lots.
Luk 23:35 And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them ridiculed Him, saying, "He saved others; let Him save Himself, if He is Christ, the chosen of God."
Luk 23:36 The soldiers also mocked Him, coming to Him, and offering Him vinegar,
Luk 23:37 and saying, "If You are the King of the Jews, save Yourself."
Luk 23:38 And a superscription was also written over Him in letters of Greek, Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.
Luk 23:39 Moreover, one of the malefactors which were hanged railed at Him, saying, "If You are Christ, save Yourself and us."
Luk 23:40 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, "Do you not fear God, seeing you are under the same condemnation?
Luk 23:41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: But this Man has done nothing amiss."
Luk 23:42 Then he said to Jesus, "Lord, remember me when You come into Your kingdom."
Luk 23:43 And Jesus said to him, "Truly I say to you, Today you shall be with Me in Paradise."
Luk 23:44 Now it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour.
Luk 23:45 Even the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was torn in the middle.
Luk 23:46 And when Jesus had cried out with a loud voice, He said, "Father, 'into Your hands I commend My spirit' ": And having said that, He gave up the ghost.
Luk 23:47 Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, "Certainly this was a righteous Man."

Luk 23:48 And all the people who came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, struck their chests, and returned.
Luk 23:49 But all His acquaintances, and the women that followed Him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.
Luk 23:50 Also behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counselor; and he was a good man, and just:
Luk 23:51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and their deed which was done;) he was from Arimathaea, a city of the Jews: Who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.
Luk 23:52 This man went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus.
Luk 23:53 Then he took it down, wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, in which *a* man was never before laid.
Luk 23:54 Also that day was the Preparation, and the Sabbath drew near.
Luk 23:55 And the women also, which came with Him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how His body was laid.
Luk 23:56 Then they returned, and prepared spices and fragrant ointments; and rested the Sabbath day according to the commandment.

Chapter 24

Luk 24:1 Now on the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came to the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them.
Luk 24:2 Moreover they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.
Luk 24:3 Then they entered in, and did not find the body of the Lord Jesus.
Luk 24:4 And it came to pass, as they were greatly perplexed concerning that, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments:
Luk 24:5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said to them, "Why do you seek the living among the dead?
Luk 24:6 He is not here, but is risen: Remember how He spoke to you when He was still in Galilee,
Luk 24:7 saying, 'The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.' "
Luk 24:8 And they remembered His words.
Luk 24:9 Then they returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things to the eleven, and to all the rest.
Luk 24:10 It was Mary Magdalene, Joanna, Mary the mother of James, and the other women that were with them, who told these things to the apostles.
Luk 24:11 And their words seemed to them like idle tales, and they did not believe them.
Luk 24:12 Then Peter arose, and ran to the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen cloths laid by themselves, and departed, wondering within himself *about* that which had come to pass.
Luk 24:13 And behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was about sixty furlongs from Jerusalem. [1]
Luk 24:14 And they talked together of all these things which had happened.
Luk 24:15 And it came to pass, that while they communed together and reasoned, Jesus Himself drew near, and went with them.

---

[1] [Note: 60 furlongs is approximately 7.5 miles, or 12.1 kilometers; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]

Luk 24:16 But their eyes were held immovably that they should not know Him.
Luk 24:17 And He said to them, "What sort of communications are these that all you have *with* one another as you walk, and are sad?"
Luk 24:18 And one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering said to Him, "Are You only a stranger in Jerusalem, and have not known the things which have come to pass there in these days?"
Luk 24:19 And He said to them, "What things?" And they said to Him, "Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a Prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:
Luk 24:20 And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered Him to be condemned to death, and have crucified Him.
Luk 24:21 But we trusted that it was He which should have redeemed Israel: And besides all this, today is the third day since these things were done.
Luk 24:22 Yes, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, who were at the sepulchre early;
Luk 24:23 and when they did not find His body, they came saying that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said He was alive.
Luk 24:24 And certain ones of them who were with us went to the sepulchre, and found it even as the women had said: But they did not see Him."
Luk 24:25 Then He said to them, "O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:
Luk 24:26 Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into His glory?"
Luk 24:27 And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, He expounded to them in all the scriptures the things concerning Himself.
Luk 24:28 Then they drew near the village to which they were going: And He *appeared* as though He would have gone farther.
Luk 24:29 But they constrained Him, saying, "Abide with us: For it is nearly evening, and the day is far spent." And He went in to tarry with them.
Luk 24:30 And it came to pass, as He sat *to eat* with them, that He took bread, and blessed it, and broke it, and gave to them.
Luk 24:31 Now their eyes were opened, and they knew Him; and He vanished out of their sight.
Luk 24:32 And they said to one another, "Did not our hearts burn within us while He talked with us by the road, and while He opened the scriptures to us?"
Luk 24:33 Therefore they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and those who were with them,
Luk 24:34 saying, "The Lord is risen indeed, and has appeared to Simon."
Luk 24:35 And they told what things were done on the road, and how He was known by them in breaking of bread.
Luk 24:36 Moreover, as they spoke in this manner, Jesus Himself stood in the midst of them, and said to them, "Peace be to you."
Luk 24:37 But they were terrified and frightened, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.
Luk 24:38 And He said to them, "Why are you troubled? And why do thoughts arise in your hearts?
Luk 24:39 Behold My hands and My feet, that it is I Myself: Handle Me, and see; for a spirit does not have flesh and bones, as you see me have."
Luk 24:40 And when He had spoken in this manner, He showed them His hands and His feet.

Luk 24:41 Moreover, while they did not yet believe out of joy, and wondered, He said to them, "Have you any food here?"
Luk 24:42 And they gave Him a piece of a broiled fish, and from a honeycomb.
Luk 24:43 And He took it, and ate before them.
Luk 24:44 And He said to them, "These are the words which I spoke to you, while I was still with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the Law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the Psalms, concerning Me."
Luk 24:45 Then He opened their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures,
Luk 24:46 and He said to them, "Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:
Luk 24:47 And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in His name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.
Luk 24:48 And you are witnesses of these things.
Luk 24:49 And behold, I send the Promise of My Father upon you: But tarry in the city of Jerusalem, until you are endued with power from on high."
Luk 24:50 And He led them out as far as to Bethany, and He lifted up His hands, and blessed them.
Luk 24:51 And it came to pass, while He blessed them, He was separated from them, and carried up into heaven.
Luk 24:52 And they worshiped Him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy:
Luk 24:53 And were continually in the temple, praising and blessing God. Amen.

John

Chapter 1

Joh 1:1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.
Joh 1:2 The same was in the beginning with God.
Joh 1:3 All things were made by Him; and without Him nothing was made that was made.
Joh 1:4 In Him was life; and the life was the light of men.
Joh 1:5 And the light shines in darkness; and the darkness did not comprehend it.
Joh 1:6 There was a man sent from God, whose name was John.
Joh 1:7 The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe.
Joh 1:8 He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light.
Joh 1:9 That was the true Light, which enlightens every man that comes into the world.
Joh 1:10 He was in the world, and the world was made by Him, yet the world did not know Him.
Joh 1:11 He came to His own, and His own did not receive Him.
Joh 1:12 But as many as received Him, to them He gave power to become the sons of God, even to those who believe on His name:
Joh 1:13 Who were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.
Joh 1:14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld His glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father), full of grace and truth.
Joh 1:15 John bore witness of Him, and cried out, saying, "This was He of whom I spoke, 'He that comes after me is preferred before me: For He was before me.' "
Joh 1:16 And of His fullness we all have received, and grace for grace.

Joh 1:17 For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ.
Joh 1:18 No man has seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, He has declared Him.
Joh 1:19 And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, "Who are you?"
Joh 1:20 And he confessed, and did not deny; but confessed, "I am not the Christ."
Joh 1:21 Therefore they asked him, "What then? Are you Elijah?" And he said, "I am not." "Are you that prophet?" And he answered, "No."
Joh 1:22 Then they said to him, "Who are you? That we may give an answer to those who sent us. What do you say about yourself?"
Joh 1:23 He said, "I am the voice of one crying out in the barren wilderness, 'Make straight the way of the Lord', as the prophet Isaiah said."
Joh 1:24 And those who were sent were of the Pharisees.
Joh 1:25 And they asked him, and said to him, "Why then do you baptize, if you are not that Christ, nor Elijah, neither that prophet?"
Joh 1:26 John answered them, saying, "I baptize with water: But there stands One among you, whom you do not know;
Joh 1:27 it is He, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe string I am not worthy to unloose."
Joh 1:28 These things were done in Bethabara beyond the Jordan, where John was baptizing.
Joh 1:29 The next day John saw Jesus coming to him, and said, "Behold the Lamb of God, which takes away the sin of the world.
Joh 1:30 This is He of whom I said, 'After me comes a Man who is preferred before me: For He was before me.'
Joh 1:31 And I did not know Him: But that He should be made manifest to Israel, therefore I have come baptizing with water."
Joh 1:32 And John bore record, saying, "I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon Him.
Joh 1:33 And I did not know Him: But He that sent me to baptize with water, the same said to me, 'Upon whom you shall see the Spirit descending, and remaining on Him, the same is He which baptizes with the Holy Spirit.'
Joh 1:34 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God."
Joh 1:35 Again the next day after John stood, and two of his disciples *stood*;
Joh 1:36 and looking upon Jesus as He walked, he said, "Behold the Lamb of God!"
Joh 1:37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus.
Joh 1:38 Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and said to them, "What do you seek?" They said to Him, "Rabbi," (which is to say, being interpreted, Master), "where do You dwell?"
Joh 1:39 He said to them, "Come and see." They came and saw where He dwelt, and abode with Him that day: For it was about the tenth hour.
Joh 1:40 One of the two who heard John speak, and followed Him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother.
Joh 1:41 He first found his own brother Simon, and said to him, "We have found the Messiah", which is, being interpreted, the Christ.
Joh 1:42 And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, He said, "You are Simon the son of Jonah: You shall be called Cephas," which is by interpretation: A stone.

Joh 1:43 The following day Jesus went forth into Galilee, and found Philip, and said to him, "Follow Me."
Joh 1:44 Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew and Peter.
Joh 1:45 Philip found Nathanael, and said to him, "We have found Him, of whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, wrote, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph."
Joh 1:46 And Nathanael said to him, "Can any good thing come out of Nazareth?" Philip said to him, "Come and see."
Joh 1:47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to Him, and said of him, "Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!"
Joh 1:48 Nathanael said to Him, "From where do You know me?" Jesus answered and said to him, "Before Philip called you, when you were under the fig tree, I saw you."
Joh 1:49 Nathanael answered and said to Him, "Rabbi, You are the Son of God; You are the King of Israel."
Joh 1:50 Jesus answered and said to him, "Because I said to you, 'I saw you under the fig tree,' do you believe? You shall see greater things than these."
Joh 1:51 And He said to him, "Truly, truly, I say to you, In time to come you shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man."

Chapter 2

Joh 2:1 Then the third day there was a wedding in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there:
Joh 2:2 Moreover both Jesus and His disciples were invited to the wedding.
Joh 2:3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus said to Him, "They have no wine."
Joh 2:4 Jesus said to her, "Woman, what do I have to do with you? My hour has not yet come."
Joh 2:5 His mother said to the servants, "Whatever He says to you, do it."
Joh 2:6 Now there were set there six waterpots of stone, according to the manner of purifying of the Jews, containing one half or three-quarters of a barrel each. [1]
Joh 2:7 Jesus said to them, "Fill the waterpots with water." And they filled them up to the brim.
Joh 2:8 And He said to them, "Now draw out some, and bring it to the governor of the feast." And they brought it.
Joh 2:9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and did not know from what source it was: (But the servants who had drawn the water knew); the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,
Joh 2:10 and said to him, "Every man at the beginning sets out good wine; and when men have drunk well, then *sets out* that which is worse: But you have kept the good wine until now."
Joh 2:11 This beginning of miracles Jesus did in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth His glory; and His disciples believed on Him.
Joh 2:12 After this He went down to Capernaum, He, His mother, His brothers, and His disciples: And they did not remain there many days.
Joh 2:13 Then the Jews' Passover was at hand; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem,
Joh 2:14 and found in the temple those who sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the money changers sitting:

---

[1] [Note: one half or three-quarters of a barrel: In KJV, two or three firkins; each of which was equivalent to 8 [UK] gallons. Hence all 6 waterpots totaled between 115 and 173 [US] gallons, or 436-655 liters; per Easton's Illustrated Bible Dictionary, Appendix VI.]

Joh 2:15 And when He had made a lash of small cords, He drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;
Joh 2:16 and He said to those who sold doves, "Take these things from this place; do not make My Father's house a house of merchandise."
Joh 2:17 And His disciples remembered that it was written, "The zeal of Your house has eaten Me up."
Joh 2:18 Then the Jews answered and said to Him, "What sign do You show to us, seeing that You do these things?"
Joh 2:19 Jesus answered and said to them, "Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up."
Joh 2:20 Then the Jews said, "This temple was forty six years in building, and will You raise it up in three days?"
Joh 2:21 But He spoke of the temple of His body.
Joh 2:22 Therefore, when He had risen from the dead, His disciples remembered that He had said this to them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.
Joh 2:23 Now when He was in Jerusalem at the Passover, during the feast day, many believed in His name when they saw the miracles which He did.
Joh 2:24 But Jesus did not commit Himself to them, because He knew all men,
Joh 2:25 and did not need from man that any should testify: For He knew what was in man.

Chapter 3

Joh 3:1 There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:
Joh 3:2 The same came to Jesus by night, and said to Him, "Rabbi, we know that You are a teacher come from God: For no man can do these miracles that You do, unless God is with him."
Joh 3:3 Jesus answered and said to him, "Truly, truly, I say to you, Unless a man is born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."
Joh 3:4 Nicodemus said to Him, "How can a man be born when he is old? Can he enter a second time into his mother's womb, and be born?"
Joh 3:5 Jesus answered, "Truly, truly, I say to you, Unless a man is born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.
Joh 3:6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.
Joh 3:7 Do not marvel that I said to you, 'You all must be born again.'
Joh 3:8 The wind blows where it will, and you hear the sound of it, but cannot tell from what place it comes, and to what place it goes: So is everyone that is born of the Spirit."
Joh 3:9 Nicodemus answered and said to Him, "How can these things be?"
Joh 3:10 Jesus answered and said to him, "Are you a master of Israel, and do not know these things?
Joh 3:11 Truly, truly, I say to you, We speak what We know, and testify what We have seen; and you all do not receive Our witness.
Joh 3:12 If I have told you earthly things, and you do not believe, how shall you believe, if I tell you of heavenly things?
Joh 3:13 And no man has ascended up to heaven, except He that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.
Joh 3:14 And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the barren wilderness, even in the same manner the Son of man must be lifted up:
Joh 3:15 That whoever believes in Him should not perish, but have eternal life.

Joh 3:16 For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life.
Joh 3:17 For God did not send His Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through Him might be saved.
Joh 3:18 He that believes in Him is not condemned: But he that does not believe is condemned already, because he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.
Joh 3:19 And this is the condemnation, that light has come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.
Joh 3:20 For everyone that does evil hates the light, neither comes to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.
Joh 3:21 But he who does truth comes to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are worked in God."
Joh 3:22 After these things Jesus and His disciples came into the land of Judea; and there He tarried with them, and baptized.
Joh 3:23 Moreover John also was baptizing in Aenon near Salim, because there was abundant water there: And they came, and were baptized.
Joh 3:24 For John had not yet been cast into prison.
Joh 3:25 Then there arose a question between some of John's disciples and the Jews about purifying.
Joh 3:26 And they came to John, and said to him, "Rabbi, He that was with you beyond the Jordan, to whom you bear witness, behold, the same baptizes, and all men come to Him."
Joh 3:27 John answered and said, "A man can receive nothing, unless it is given to him from heaven.
Joh 3:28 You yourselves bear me witness, that I said, 'I am not the Christ,' but that, 'I am sent before Him.'
Joh 3:29 He that has the bride is the bridegroom; but the friend of the bridegroom, who stands and hears him, rejoices greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: This joy of mine is therefore fulfilled.
Joh 3:30 He must increase, but I must decrease.
Joh 3:31 He that comes from above is above all: He that is of the earth is earthly, and speaks of the earth: He that comes from heaven is above all.
Joh 3:32 And what He has seen and heard, that He testifies; and no man receives His testimony.
Joh 3:33 He that has received His testimony has *certified* that God is true.
Joh 3:34 For He Whom God has sent speaks the words of God: For God does not give the Spirit by *limited* measure to Him.
Joh 3:35 The Father loves the Son, and has given all things into His hand.
Joh 3:36 He that believes in the Son has everlasting life: And he that does not believe the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abides on him."

Chapter 4

Joh 4:1 Therefore, when the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and baptized more disciples than John,
Joh 4:2 (though Jesus Himself did not baptize, but His disciples),
Joh 4:3 He left Judea, and departed into Galilee again.
Joh 4:4 Then He needed to go through Samaria.
Joh 4:5 So He came to a city of Samaria which is called Sychar, near the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph.

Joh 4:6 Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with His journey, sat thus on the well: And it was about the sixth hour.
Joh 4:7 There came a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus said to her, "Give Me a drink."
Joh 4:8 (For His disciples had gone away to the city to buy food.)
Joh 4:9 Then the woman of Samaria said to Him, "How is it that You, being a Jew, ask for a drink from me, who am a woman of Samaria?" For the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans.
Joh 4:10 Jesus answered and said to her, "If you knew the gift of God, and who it is that says to you, 'Give Me a drink'; you would have asked of Him, and He would have given you living water."
Joh 4:11 The woman said to Him, "Sir, You have nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: From what source then do you have that living water?
Joh 4:12 Are You greater than our father Jacob, who gave us the well, and drank from it himself, and his children, and his domestic beasts?"
Joh 4:13 Jesus answered and said to her, "Whoever drinks of this water shall thirst again:
Joh 4:14 But whoever drinks of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life."
Joh 4:15 The woman said to Him, "Sir, give me this water, that I may not thirst, nor come here to draw."
Joh 4:16 Jesus said to her, "Go, call your husband, and come here."
Joh 4:17 The woman answered and said, "I have no husband": Jesus said to her, "You have answered honestly, 'I have no husband,'
Joh 4:18 For you have had five husbands; and he whom you now have is not your husband: In that you spoke truly."
Joh 4:19 The woman said to Him, "Sir, I perceive that You are a prophet.
Joh 4:20 Our fathers worshiped upon this mountain; and you all say that in Jerusalem is the place where one ought to worship."
Joh 4:21 Jesus said to her, "Woman, believe Me, the hour is coming when you shall neither upon this mountain, nor even at Jerusalem, worship the Father.
Joh 4:22 You worship what you do not know: We know what we worship: For salvation is of the Jews.
Joh 4:23 But the hour is coming, and now is, when the true worshipers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: For the Father is seeking such to worship Him.
Joh 4:24 God is a Spirit: And those that worship Him must worship Him in spirit and in truth."
Joh 4:25 The woman said to Him, "I know that Messiah is coming, which is called Christ: When He comes, He will tell us all things."
Joh 4:26 Jesus said to her, "I that speak to you am He."
Joh 4:27 And right then His disciples came, and marveled that He talked with the woman: Yet no one said, "What do You seek?" or, "Why are You talking with her?"
Joh 4:28 The woman then left her waterpot, went her way into the city, and said to the men,
Joh 4:29 "Come, see a Man which told me everything that I ever did. Is this not the Christ?"
Joh 4:30 Then they went out of the city, and came to Him.
Joh 4:31 In the meanwhile His disciples implored Him, saying, "Master, eat."
Joh 4:32 But He said to them, "I have food to eat that you do not know of."
Joh 4:33 Therefore the disciples said to one another, "Has anyone brought Him anything to eat?"
Joh 4:34 Jesus said to them, "My food is to do the will of Him that sent Me, and to finish His work.
Joh 4:35 Do you not say, 'There are still four months, and then comes harvest'? Behold, I say to you, Lift up your eyes, and look upon the fields; for they are white already to harvest.

Joh 4:36 And he who reaps receives wages, and gathers fruit to life eternal: That both he who sows and he who reaps may rejoice together.
Joh 4:37 Indeed this saying is true, 'One sows, and another reaps.'
Joh 4:38 I sent you to reap that which you have not bestowed any labor: Other men labored, and you have entered into their labors."
Joh 4:39 And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on Him because of the words of the woman, who testified, "He told me everything that I ever did."
Joh 4:40 So when the Samaritans came to Him, they implored Him that he would tarry with them: And He abode there two days.
Joh 4:41 And many more believed because of His own word;
Joh 4:42 Then they said to the woman, "Now we believe, not because of your speech: For we have heard Him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Savior of the world."
Joh 4:43 Now after two days He departed from there, and went into Galilee.
Joh 4:44 For Jesus Himself testified, that a prophet has no honor in his own country.
Joh 4:45 Then when He had come into Galilee, the Galileans received Him, having seen all the things that He did in Jerusalem at the feast: For they also went to the feast.
Joh 4:46 So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where He had made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum.
Joh 4:47 When he heard that Jesus had come out of Judea into Galilee, he went to Him, and implored Him that He would come down, and heal his son: For he was at the point of death.
Joh 4:48 Then Jesus said to him, "Unless you see signs and wonders, you will not believe."
Joh 4:49 The nobleman said to Him, "Sir, come down before my child dies."
Joh 4:50 Jesus said to him, "Go your way; your son lives." And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken to him, and he went his way.
Joh 4:51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, "Your son lives."
Joh 4:52 Then he inquired of them the hour when he began to get better. And they said to him, "Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him."
Joh 4:53 So the father knew that it was at the same hour in which Jesus said to him, "Your son lives": And he himself believed, and his whole house.
Joh 4:54 This is the second miracle that Jesus again did, when He had come out of Judea into Galilee.

Chapter 5

Joh 5:1 After this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.
Joh 5:2 Now there is a pool in Jerusalem by the sheep market, which is called Bethesda in the Hebrew tongue, having five porches.
Joh 5:3 In these lay a large multitude of feeble folk, blind, crippled, withered, waiting for the moving of the water.
Joh 5:4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool and troubled the water: Whoever then stepped in first after the troubling of the water was made whole of whatever disease he had.
Joh 5:5 Now a certain man was there who had an infirmity thirty eight years.
Joh 5:6 When Jesus saw him laying, and knew that he had now been in that state a long time, He said to him, "Are you willing to be made whole?"
Joh 5:7 The feeble man answered Him, "Sir, I have no man to put me into the pool when the water is troubled: But while I am coming, another steps down before me."

Joh 5:8 Jesus said to him, "Rise, take up your bed, and walk."
Joh 5:9 And immediately the man was made whole, took up his bed, and walked: And on the same day was the Sabbath.
Joh 5:10 The Jews therefore said to him that was cured, "It is the Sabbath day: It is not lawful for you to carry your bed."
Joh 5:11 He answered them, "He that made me whole, the same said to me, 'Take up your bed, and walk.' "
Joh 5:12 Then they asked him, "Who is the Man that said to you, 'Take up your bed, and walk'?"
Joh 5:13 But he that was healed did not know who it was: For Jesus had moved Himself away, a multitude being in that place.
Joh 5:14 Afterward Jesus found him in the temple, and said to him, "Behold, you are made whole: Sin no more, lest a worse thing come to you."
Joh 5:15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus that had made him whole.
Joh 5:16 And therefore the Jews persecuted Jesus, and sought to slay Him, because He had done these things on the Sabbath day.
Joh 5:17 But Jesus answered them, "My Father works yet, and I work."
Joh 5:18 Therefore the Jews sought all the more to kill Him, because He not only had broken the Sabbath, but also said that God was His Father, making Himself equal with God.
Joh 5:19 Then Jesus answered and said to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, The Son can do nothing of Himself, but what He sees the Father do: For whatever things He does, the Son also does these likewise.
Joh 5:20 For the Father loves the Son, and shows Him all things that He Himself does: And He will show Him greater works than these, that you may marvel.
Joh 5:21 For as the Father raises up the dead, and makes them alive; even so the Son makes alive whom He will.
Joh 5:22 For the Father judges no one, but has committed all judgment to the Son:
Joh 5:23 That all men should honor the Son, even as they honor the Father. He that does not honor the Son does not honor the Father which sent Him.
Joh 5:24 Truly, truly, I say to you, He who hears My word, and believes on Him that sent Me, has everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but has passed from death to life.
Joh 5:25 Truly, truly, I say to you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: And those that hear shall live.
Joh 5:26 For as the Father has life in Himself; *even* so He has given to the Son to have life in Himself;
Joh 5:27 and has given Him authority to execute judgment also, because He is the Son of man.
Joh 5:28 Do not marvel at this: For the hour is coming, in which all that are in the graves shall hear His voice,
Joh 5:29 and shall come forth; those that have done good, to the resurrection of life; and those that have done evil, to the resurrection of damnation.
Joh 5:30 I can of My own self do nothing: As I hear, I judge: And My judgment is just; because I do not seek My own will, but the will of the Father which has sent Me.
Joh 5:31 If I bear witness of Myself, My witness is not true.
Joh 5:32 There is another that bears witness of Me; and I know that the witness which He witnesses of Me is true.
Joh 5:33 You sent to John, and he bore witness to the truth.
Joh 5:34 But I do not receive testimony from man: But these things I say, that you might be saved.

Joh 5:35 He was a burning and a shining light: And you were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.
Joh 5:36 But I have a greater witness than that of John: For the works which the Father has given Me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of Me, that the Father has sent Me.
Joh 5:37 And the Father Himself, which has sent Me, has borne witness of Me. You have neither heard His voice at any time, nor seen His shape.
Joh 5:38 And you do not have His word abiding in you: For whom He has sent, Him you do not believe.
Joh 5:39 Search the scriptures; for in them you think you have eternal life: And these are they which testify of Me.
Joh 5:40 And you are not willing to come to Me, that you might have life.
Joh 5:41 I do not receive honor from men.
Joh 5:42 But I know you, that you do not have the love of God in you.
Joh 5:43 I have come in My Father's name, and you do not receive Me: If another shall come in his own name, him you will receive.
Joh 5:44 How can you believe, who receive honor from one another, and do not seek the honor that comes from God only?
Joh 5:45 Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: There is one that accuses you, even Moses, in whom you trust.
Joh 5:46 For had you believed Moses, you would have believed Me: For he wrote of Me.
Joh 5:47 But if you do not believe his writings, how shall you believe My words?"

Chapter 6

Joh 6:1 After these things Jesus went over the Sea of Galilee, which is the Sea of Tiberias.
Joh 6:2 Then a large multitude followed Him, because they saw His miracles which He did on those who were diseased.
Joh 6:3 And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there He sat with His disciples.
Joh 6:4 Now the Passover, a feast of the Jews, was near.
Joh 6:5 When Jesus then lifted up His eyes, and saw a large company of people come to Him, He said to Philip, "Where shall we buy bread, that these may eat?"
Joh 6:6 But He said this to prove him *through a test*: For He Himself knew what He would do.
Joh 6:7 Philip answered Him, "Two hundred silver coins worth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little."
Joh 6:8 One of His disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, said to Him,
Joh 6:9 "There is a lad here that has five barley loaves and two small fish; but what are they among so many?"
Joh 6:10 And Jesus said, "Make the men sit down." Now there was a lot of grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.
Joh 6:11 And Jesus took the loaves; and when He had given thanks, He distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to those who were sitting down; and likewise of the fish as much as they desired.
Joh 6:12 When they were filled, He said to His disciples, "Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing is lost."
Joh 6:13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained left over from those who had eaten.

Joh 6:14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, "This is truly that Prophet that should come into the world."
Joh 6:15 When Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and take Him by force, to make Him a king, He departed again into a mountain by Himself alone.
Joh 6:16 Now when evening came, His disciples went down to the sea,
Joh 6:17 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Capernaum. And it was now dark, and Jesus had not come to them.
Joh 6:18 Then the sea arose because of a strong wind that blew.
Joh 6:19 So when they had rowed about twenty-five or thirty furlongs, they saw Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing near to the ship: And they were afraid. [1]
Joh 6:20 But He said to them, "It is I; do not be afraid."
Joh 6:21 Then they willingly received Him into the ship: And immediately the ship was at the land to which they went.
Joh 6:22 The following day, when the people that stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was no other boat there, except that one into which His disciples had entered, and that Jesus did not go with His disciples into the boat, but that His disciples had gone away alone;
Joh 6:23 (Nevertheless, there came other boats from Tiberias near to the place where they ate bread, after that the Lord had given thanks):
Joh 6:24 When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither His disciples, they also took to ships, and came to Capernaum, seeking Jesus.
Joh 6:25 And when they found Him on the other side of the sea, they said to Him, "Rabbi, when did You come to this place?"
Joh 6:26 Jesus answered them, and said, "Truly, truly, I say to you, You do not seek Me because you saw the miracles, but because you ate of the loaves, and were filled.
Joh 6:27 Do not labor for the food which perishes, but for the food which endures to everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give to you: For God the Father has sealed Him."
Joh 6:28 Then they said to Him, "What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?"
Joh 6:29 Jesus answered and said to them, "This is the work of God, that you believe upon Him whom He has sent."
Joh 6:30 Therefore they said to Him, "What sign will You show then, that we may see, and believe You? What work will You do?
Joh 6:31 Our fathers ate manna in the desert; as it is written, 'He gave them bread from heaven to eat.' "
Joh 6:32 Then Jesus said to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, Moses did not give you that bread from heaven; but My Father gives you the true bread from heaven.
Joh 6:33 For the bread of God is He which comes down from heaven, and gives life to the world."
Joh 6:34 Then they said to Him, "Lord, give us this bread forevermore."
Joh 6:35 And Jesus said to them, "I am the bread of life: He who comes to Me shall never hunger, and he who believes in Me shall never thirst.
Joh 6:36 But I said to you, That you also have seen Me, and do not believe.
Joh 6:37 All that the Father gives Me shall come to Me; and he who comes to Me I will in no case cast out.
Joh 6:38 For I came down from heaven, not to do My own will, but the will of Him that sent Me.

---

1 [Note: 25 to 30 furlongs is approximately 2.7 to 3.3 nautical miles, or very nearly 5 to 6 kilometers; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]

Joh 6:39 And this is the Father's will which has sent Me, that of all which He has given Me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.
Joh 6:40 And this is the will of Him that sent Me, that everyone who sees the Son, and believes on Him, may have everlasting life: And I will raise him up at the last day."
Joh 6:41 The Jews then murmured at Him, because He said, "I am the bread which came down from heaven."
Joh 6:42 And they said, "Is this not Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? How is it then that He says, 'I came down from heaven'?"
Joh 6:43 Jesus therefore answered and said to them, "Do not murmur among yourselves.
Joh 6:44 No one can come to Me, unless the Father which has sent Me draws him: And I will raise him up at the last day.
Joh 6:45 It is written in the prophets, 'And they shall all be taught of God.' Every man therefore that has heard, and has learned of the Father, comes to Me.
Joh 6:46 Not that any man has seen the Father, except He which is of God, He has seen the Father.
Joh 6:47 Truly, truly, I say to you, He who believes in Me has everlasting life.
Joh 6:48 I am the bread of life.
Joh 6:49 Your fathers ate the manna in the barren wilderness, and are dead.
Joh 6:50 This is the bread which comes down from heaven, that one may eat of it, and not die.
Joh 6:51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven: If any man eats of this bread, he shall live forever: And the bread that I will give is My flesh, which I will give for the life of the world."
Joh 6:52 The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying, "How can this Man give us His flesh to eat?"
Joh 6:53 Then Jesus said to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, Unless you eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink His blood, you have no life in you.
Joh 6:54 Whoever eats My flesh, and drinks My blood, has eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.
Joh 6:55 For My flesh is food indeed, and My blood is drink indeed.
Joh 6:56 He who eats My flesh, and drinks My blood, dwells in Me, and I in him.
Joh 6:57 As the living Father has sent Me, and I live by the Father: So he who eats Me, even he shall live by Me.
Joh 6:58 This is that bread which came down from heaven: Not as your fathers ate manna, and are dead: He who eats of this bread shall live forever."
Joh 6:59 These things He said in the synagogue, as He taught in Capernaum.
Joh 6:60 Therefore many of His disciples, when they heard this, said, "This is a hard saying; who can understand it?"
Joh 6:61 When Jesus knew in Himself that His disciples murmured at it, He said to them, "Does this offend you?
Joh 6:62 Then what if you shall see the Son of man ascend up where He was before?
Joh 6:63 It is the Spirit that makes alive; the flesh profits nothing: The words that I speak to you, they are spirit, and they are life.
Joh 6:64 But there are some of you who do not believe." For Jesus knew from the beginning who they were that did not believe, and who would betray Him.
Joh 6:65 And He said, "Therefore I said to you, that no man can come to Me, unless it was given to him by My Father."
Joh 6:66 From that time many of His disciples went back, and no longer walked with Him.

Joh 6:67 Then Jesus said to the twelve, "Will you also go away?"
Joh 6:68 Then Simon Peter answered Him, "Lord, to whom shall we go? You have the words of eternal life.
Joh 6:69 And we believe and are sure that You are the Christ, the Son of the living God."
Joh 6:70 Jesus answered them, "Have I not chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil?"
Joh 6:71 He spoke of Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon: For it was he that would betray Him, being one of the twelve.

Chapter 7

Joh 7:1 After these things Jesus walked in Galilee: For He would not walk in Jewry,because the Jews sought to kill Him. [1]
Joh 7:2 Now the Jews' Feast of Tabernacles was at hand.
Joh 7:3 His brothers therefore said to Him, "Depart from this place, and go into Judea, that Your disciples may also see the works that You do.
Joh 7:4 For there is no man who does anything in secret, and while he himself seeks to be known openly. If You do these things, show Yourself to the world."
Joh 7:5 For His brothers did not believe in Him.
Joh 7:6 Then Jesus said to them, "My time has not yet come: But your time is always ready.
Joh 7:7 The world cannot hate you; but it hates Me, because I testify of it, that the works of the world are evil.
Joh 7:8 You go up to this feast: I am not yet going up to this feast; for My time has not yet fully come."
Joh 7:9 When He had said these words to them, He abode still in Galilee.
Joh 7:10 But when His brothers had gone up, then He also went up to the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.
Joh 7:11 Then the Jews sought Him at the feast, and said, "Where is He?"
Joh 7:12 And there was much murmuring among the people concerning Him: For some said, "He is a good Man": Others said, "No; but He deceives the people."
Joh 7:13 Nevertheless, no man spoke openly of Him for fear of the Jews.
Joh 7:14 Now about the middle of the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and taught.
Joh 7:15 And the Jews marveled, saying, "How does this Man know letters, having never learned?"
Joh 7:16 Jesus answered them, and said, "My doctrine is not Mine, but His that sent Me.
Joh 7:17 If any man will do His will, he shall know about the doctrine, whether it is of God, or whether I speak of Myself.
Joh 7:18 He who speaks of himself seeks his own glory: But He who seeks the glory of Him that sent Him is true, and no unrighteousness is in Him.
Joh 7:19 Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keeps the law? Why do you go about to kill Me?"
Joh 7:20 The people answered and said, "You have a devil: Who goes about to kill You?"
Joh 7:21 Jesus answered and said to them, "I have done one work, and you all marvel.
Joh 7:22 Moses therefore gave to you circumcision; (not because it is from Moses, but from the fathers); and you circumcise a man on the Sabbath day.

---

[1] [Note: Jewry; a district inhabited by Jews]

Joh 7:23 If a man receives circumcision on the Sabbath day, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are you angry at Me, because I have made a man all together whole on the Sabbath day?
Joh 7:24 Do not judge according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment."
Joh 7:25 Then some of them from Jerusalem said, "Is this not He whom they seek to kill?
Joh 7:26 But look, He speaks boldly, and they say nothing to Him. Do the rulers know that this is indeed the true Christ?
Joh 7:27 Nevertheless, we know where this Man is from: But when Christ comes, no man knows where He is from."
Joh 7:28 Then Jesus cried out in the temple as He taught, saying, "You both know Me, and you know where I am from: And I have not come of Myself, but He that sent Me is true, whom you do not know.
Joh 7:29 But I know Him: For I am from Him, and He has sent Me."
Joh 7:30 Then they sought to take Him: But no one laid hands on Him, because His hour had not yet come.
Joh 7:31 And many of the people believed on Him, and said, "When Christ comes, will He do more miracles than these which this Man has done?"
Joh 7:32 The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning Him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take Him.
Joh 7:33 Then Jesus said to them, "A little while yet I am with you, and then I go to Him that sent Me.
Joh 7:34 You shall seek Me, and shall not find Me: And where I am, there you cannot come."
Joh 7:35 Then the Jews said among themselves, "Where will He go, that we shall not find Him? Will He go to the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles?
Joh 7:36 What manner of saying is this that He said, 'You shall seek Me, and shall not find Me: And where I am, there you cannot come'?"
Joh 7:37 On the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried out, saying, "If any man thirsts, let him come to Me, and drink.
Joh 7:38 He who believes in Me, as the scripture has said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water."
Joh 7:39 (But this He spoke about the Spirit, which those who believe in Him should receive: For the Holy Spirit was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)
Joh 7:40 Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, "Truly this is the Prophet."
Joh 7:41 Others said, "This is the Christ." But some said, "Shall Christ come out of Galilee?
Joh 7:42 Has not the scripture said that Christ comes from the seed of David, and out of the town of Bethlehem, where David was?"
Joh 7:43 So there was a division among the people because of Him.
Joh 7:44 Moreover some of them would have taken Him; but no man laid hands on Him.
Joh 7:45 Then the officers came to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said to them, "Why have you not brought Him?"
Joh 7:46 The officers answered, "No man ever spoke like this Man."
Joh 7:47 Then the Pharisees answered them, "Are you also deceived?
Joh 7:48 Have any of the rulers or the Pharisees believed on Him?
Joh 7:49 But this people who does not know the law are cursed."
Joh 7:50 Nicodemus (he that came to Jesus by night, being one of them), said to them,
Joh 7:51 "Does our law judge any man, before it hears him, and know what he does?"

Joh 7:52 They answered and said to him, "Are you also from Galilee? Search, and look: For out of Galilee no prophet has arisen."
Joh 7:53 And everyone went to his own house.

Chapter 8

Joh 8:1 Jesus went to the Mount of Olives.
Joh 8:2 And early in the morning He came again into the temple, and all the people came to Him; and He sat down, and taught them.
Joh 8:3 Also the scribes and Pharisees brought to Him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,
Joh 8:4 they said to Him, "Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.
Joh 8:5 Now Moses in the law commanded us that such should be stoned: But what do You say?"
Joh 8:6 This they said tempting Him, that they might be able to accuse Him. But Jesus stooped down, and wrote on the ground with His finger, as though He did not hear them.
Joh 8:7 So when they continued asking Him, He lifted Himself up, and said to them, "He who is without sin among you, let him first throw a stone at her."
Joh 8:8 And again He stooped down, and wrote on the ground.
Joh 8:9 Now those which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning with the eldest, even to the last: And Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.
Joh 8:10 When Jesus had lifted Himself up, and saw no one but the woman, He said to her, "Woman, where are those accusers of yours? Has no one condemned you?"
Joh 8:11 She said, "No one, Lord." And Jesus said to her, "Neither do I condemn you: Go, and sin no more."
Joh 8:12 Then Jesus spoke to them again, saying, "I am the light of the world: He who follows Me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life."
Joh 8:13 The Pharisees therefore said to Him, "You bear record of Yourself; Your record is not true."
Joh 8:14 Jesus answered and said to them, "Though I bear record of Myself, yet My record is true: For I know from where I came, and where I am going; but you cannot tell from where I come, and to where I go.
Joh 8:15 You judge according to the flesh; I judge no one.
Joh 8:16 And yet if I judge, My judgment is true: For I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent Me.
Joh 8:17 It is also written in your law that the testimony of two men is true.
Joh 8:18 I am One that bears witness of Myself, and the Father which sent Me bears witness of Me."
Joh 8:19 Then they said to Him, "Where is Your Father?" Jesus answered, "You know neither Me, nor My Father: If you had known Me, you should have known My Father also."
Joh 8:20 These words Jesus spoke in the treasury, as He taught in the temple: And no man laid hands on Him; for His hour had not yet come.
Joh 8:21 Then Jesus said to them again, "I go My way, and you shall seek Me, and shall die in your sins: The place I go you cannot come."
Joh 8:22 Then the Jews said, "Will He kill Himself? Because He says, 'The place I go you cannot come'?"

Joh 8:23 And He said to them, "You are from beneath; I am from above. You are of this world; I am not of this world.
Joh 8:24 Therefore, I said to you that you shall die in your sins: For if you do not believe that I am He, you shall die in your sins."
Joh 8:25 Then they said to Him, "Who are You?" And Jesus said to them, "Even the same which I said to you from the beginning.
Joh 8:26 I have many things to say and to judge concerning you: But He that sent Me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I heard from Him."
Joh 8:27 They did not understand that He spoke to them of the Father.
Joh 8:28 Then Jesus said to them, "When you have lifted up the Son of man, then you shall know that I am He, and that I do nothing of Myself; but as My Father has taught Me, I speak these things.
Joh 8:29 And He that sent Me is with Me: The Father has not left Me alone; for I always do those things that please Him."
Joh 8:30 As He spoke these words, many believed on Him.
Joh 8:31 Then Jesus said to those Jews who believed on Him, "If you continue in My word, then you are My disciples indeed;
Joh 8:32 and you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free."
Joh 8:33 They answered Him, "We are Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: How come You say, 'You shall be made free'?"
Joh 8:34 Jesus answered them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, Whoever commits sin is the servant of sin.
Joh 8:35 And the servant does not abide in the house forever: But the Son abides evermore.
Joh 8:36 Therefore, if the Son makes you free, you shall be free indeed.
Joh 8:37 I know that you are Abraham's seed; but you seek to kill Me, because My word has no place in you.
Joh 8:38 I speak that which I have seen with My Father: And you do that which you have seen with your father."
Joh 8:39 They answered and said to Him, "Abraham is our father." Jesus said to them, "If you were Abraham's children, you would do the works of Abraham.
Joh 8:40 But now you seek to kill Me, a Man that has told you the truth, which I have heard from God: Abraham did not do this.
Joh 8:41 You do the deeds of your father." Then they said to Him, "We are not born of fornication; we have one Father, even God."
Joh 8:42 Jesus said to them, "If God were your Father, you would love Me: For I proceeded forth and came from God; neither have I come of Myself, but He sent Me.
Joh 8:43 Why do you not understand My speech? Because you cannot even hear My word.
Joh 8:44 All you are of your father the devil, and you will do the lusts of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and did not abide in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own *character*: For he is a liar, and the father of it.
Joh 8:45 And because I tell you the truth, you do not believe Me.
Joh 8:46 Which of you convicts Me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do you not believe Me?
Joh 8:47 He that is of God hears God's words: Therefore you do not hear them, because you are not of God."
Joh 8:48 Then the Jews answered, and said to Him, "Do we not say full well that You are a Samaritan, and have a devil?"

Joh 8:49 Jesus answered, "I do not have a devil; but I honor My Father, and you dishonor Me.
Joh 8:50 And I do not seek My own glory: There is One who seeks and judges.
Joh 8:51 Truly, truly, I say to you, If anyone keeps My sayings, he shall never see death."
Joh 8:52 Then the Jews said to Him, "Now we know that You have a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and You say, 'If anyone keeps My sayings, he shall never taste death.'
Joh 8:53 Are You greater than our father Abraham, who is dead? And the prophets are dead: Who do You make Yourself out to be?"
Joh 8:54 Jesus answered, "If I honor Myself, My honor is nothing: It is My Father that honors Me; of whom you say that He is your God.
Joh 8:55 Yet you have not known Him; but I know Him: And if I should say, 'I do not know Him,' I would be a liar like you: But I know Him, and keep His sayings.
Joh 8:56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see My day; and he saw it, and was glad."
Joh 8:57 Then the Jews said to Him, "You are not yet fifty years old, and have You seen Abraham?"
Joh 8:58 Jesus said to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, Before Abraham was, I AM."
Joh 8:59 Then they took up stones to throw at Him: But Jesus hid Himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

Chapter 9

Joh 9:1 Then as Jesus passed by, He saw a man who was blind from his birth.
Joh 9:2 And His disciples asked Him, saying, "Master, who sinned, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?"
Joh 9:3 Jesus answered, "Neither this man sinned, nor his parents; but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.
Joh 9:4 I must work the works of Him that sent Me, while it is day: The night is coming, when no man can work.
Joh 9:5 As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world."
Joh 9:6 When He had spoken in this manner, He spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and He anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay;
Joh 9:7 and said to him, "Go, wash in the pool of Siloam" (which by interpretation is, Sent). Therefore he went his way, washed, and came *back* seeing.
Joh 9:8 Therefore the neighbors, and those who had previously seen him, that he was blind, said, "Is this not he that sat and begged?"
Joh 9:9 Some said, "This is he": Others said, "He is like him": But he said, "I am he."
Joh 9:10 Therefore they said to him, "How were your eyes opened?"
Joh 9:11 He answered and said, "A Man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed my eyes, and said to me, 'Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash': And I went and washed, and I received sight."
Joh 9:12 Then they said to him, "Where is He?" He said, "I do not know."
Joh 9:13 They brought him that was formerly blind to the Pharisees.
Joh 9:14 Moreover, it was the Sabbath day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes.
Joh 9:15 Then the Pharisees also asked him again how he had received his sight. He said to them, "He put clay upon my eyes, and I washed, and *now I can* see."
Joh 9:16 Therefore some of the Pharisees said, "This Man is not from God, because He does not keep the Sabbath day." Others said, "How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles?" And there was a division among them.

Joh 9:17 They said again to the blind man, "What do you say about Him because He has opened your eyes?" He said, "He is a prophet."
Joh 9:18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him who had received his sight.
Joh 9:19 And they asked them, saying, "Is this your son, who you say was born blind? How then does he now see?"
Joh 9:20 His parents answered them and said, "We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:
Joh 9:21 But by what means he now sees, we do not know; or who has opened his eyes, we do not know: He is of age; ask him: He shall speak for himself."
Joh 9:22 His parents spoke these words because they feared the Jews: For the Jews had agreed already, that if any man confessed that He was Christ, he should be put out of the synagogue.
Joh 9:23 Therefore his parents said, "He is of age; ask him."
Joh 9:24 Therefore they again called the man who was blind, and said to him, "Give God the praise: We know that this Man is a sinner."
Joh 9:25 He answered and said, "Whether He is a sinner or not, I do not know. One thing I know: That though I was blind, now I see."
Joh 9:26 Then they said to him again, "What did He do to you? How did He open your eyes?"
Joh 9:27 He answered them, "I have told you already, and you did not hear: For what reason do you desire to hear it again? Will you also be His disciples?"
Joh 9:28 Then they reviled him, and said, "You are His disciple; but we are Moses' disciples.
Joh 9:29 We know that God spoke to Moses: As for this fellow, we do not know where He is from."
Joh 9:30 The man answered and said to them, "Why, this is a marvelous thing, that you do not know where He is from, and yet He has opened my eyes.
Joh 9:31 Now we know that God does not hear sinners: But if any man is a worshiper of God, and does His will, He hears him.
Joh 9:32 Since the world began it has not been heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.
Joh 9:33 If this Man were not of God, He could do nothing."
Joh 9:34 They answered and said to him, "You were all together born in sins, and do you teach us?" And they cast him out.
Joh 9:35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when He had found him, He said to him, "Do you believe upon the Son of God?"
Joh 9:36 He answered and said, "Who is He, Lord, that I might believe upon Him?"
Joh 9:37 And Jesus said to him, "You have both seen Him, and it is He that talks with you."
Joh 9:38 And he said, "Lord, I believe." And he worshiped Him.
Joh 9:39 And Jesus said, "For judgment I have come into this world, that those which do not see might see; and that those which see might be made blind."
Joh 9:40 Then some of the Pharisees who were with Him heard these words, and said to Him, "Are we blind also?"
Joh 9:41 Jesus said to them, "If you were blind, you should have no sin: But now you say, 'We see'; therefore your sin remains."

Chapter 10

Joh 10:1 "Truly, truly, I say to you, He that does not enter by the door into the sheepfold, but climbs up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

Joh 10:2 But he that enters in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.
Joh 10:3 To him the doorkeeper opens; and the sheep hear his voice: And he calls his own sheep by name, and leads them out.
Joh 10:4 And when he brings forth his own sheep, he goes before them, and the sheep follow him: For they know his voice.
Joh 10:5 And they will not follow a stranger, but will flee from him: For they do not know the voice of strangers."
Joh 10:6 Jesus spoke this parable to them: But they did not understand what the things were which He spoke to them.
Joh 10:7 Then Jesus said to them again, "Truly, truly, I say to you, I am the door of the sheep.
Joh 10:8 All who ever came before Me are thieves and robbers: But the sheep did not hear them.
Joh 10:9 I am the door: If by Me any man enters in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.
Joh 10:10 The thief does not come, but to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I have come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.
Joh 10:11 I am the good shepherd: The good shepherd gives His life for the sheep.
Joh 10:12 But he who is a hireling, and not the shepherd, of whom the sheep are not his own, sees the wolf coming, and leaves the sheep, and flees: And the wolf catches them, and scatters the sheep.
Joh 10:13 The hireling flees, because he is a hireling, and does not care for the sheep.
Joh 10:14 I am the good shepherd, and know My sheep, and am known by Mine.
Joh 10:15 As the Father knows Me, even so I know the Father: And I lay down My life for the sheep.
Joh 10:16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: Them also I must bring, and they shall hear My voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.
Joh 10:17 Therefore My Father loves Me, because I lay down My life, that I might take it again.
Joh 10:18 No man takes it from Me, but I lay it down of Myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment I have received from My Father."
Joh 10:19 Therefore there was a division again among the Jews because of these sayings.
Joh 10:20 And many of them said, "He has a devil, and is mad; why give audience to Him?"
Joh 10:21 Others said, "These are not the words of one who has a devil. Can a devil open the eyes of the blind?"
Joh 10:22 Moreover it was the Feast of Dedication in Jerusalem, and it was winter.
Joh 10:23 And Jesus walked in the temple, in Solomon's porch.
Joh 10:24 Then the Jews came all around Him, and said to Him, "How long do You make us doubt? If You are the Christ, tell us plainly."
Joh 10:25 Jesus answered them, "I told you, and you did not believe: The works that I do in My Father's name, they bear witness of Me.
Joh 10:26 But you do not believe, because you are not of My sheep, as I said to you.
Joh 10:27 My sheep hear My voice, and I know them, and they follow Me:
Joh 10:28 And I give them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of My hand.
Joh 10:29 My Father, which gave them to Me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of My Father's hand.
Joh 10:30 I and My Father are one."
Joh 10:31 Then the Jews took up stones again to stone Him.

Joh 10:32 Jesus answered them, "Many good works I have shown you from My Father; for which of those works do you stone Me?"
Joh 10:33 The Jews answered Him, saying, "For a good work we do not stone You, but for blasphemy; and because You, being a Man, make Yourself God."
Joh 10:34 Jesus answered them, "Is it not written in your law, 'I said, "You are gods" '?
Joh 10:35 If He called them gods, to whom the Word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken;
Joh 10:36 do you say of Him, whom the Father has sanctified, and sent into the world, 'You are blaspheming'; because I said, 'I am the Son of God'?
Joh 10:37 If I don't do the works of My Father, do not believe Me.
Joh 10:38 But if I do, though you do not believe Me, believe the works: That you may know, and believe, that the Father is in Me, and I in Him."
Joh 10:39 Therefore they sought again to apprehend Him: But He escaped out of their hand,
Joh 10:40 and He went away again beyond the Jordan into the place where John first baptized; and there He abode.
Joh 10:41 Then many resorted to Him, and said, "John did no miracle: But all things that John spoke concerning this Man were true."
Joh 10:42 And many believed on Him there.

Chapter 11

Joh 11:1 Now a certain man was sick, named Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha.
Joh 11:2 (It was that Mary who anointed the Lord with fragrant ointment, and wiped His feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.)
Joh 11:3 Therefore his sisters sent to Him, saying, "Lord, behold, he whom You love is sick."
Joh 11:4 When Jesus heard that, He said, "This sickness is not to death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God may be glorified by it."
Joh 11:5 Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus.
Joh 11:6 When He therefore heard that he was sick, He nevertheless abode two days in the same place where He was.
Joh 11:7 Then after that He said to His disciples, "Let us go to Judea again."
Joh 11:8 His disciples said to Him, "Master, the Jews sought to stone You not long ago; and are You going to that place again?"
Joh 11:9 Jesus answered, "Are there not twelve hours in the day? If anyone walks in the day, he does not stumble, because he sees the light of this world.
Joh 11:10 But if one walks in the night, he stumbles, because there is no light in him."
Joh 11:11 He said these things: And after that He said to them, "Our friend Lazarus sleeps; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep."
Joh 11:12 Then His disciples said, "Lord, if he sleeps, he shall be fine."
Joh 11:13 However, Jesus spoke of his death: But they thought that He had spoken of taking rest in sleep.
Joh 11:14 Then Jesus said to them plainly, "Lazarus is dead.
Joh 11:15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, so that you may believe; nevertheless let us go to him."
Joh 11:16 Then Thomas, who is called Didymus, said to his fellow disciples, "Let us also go, that we may die with Him."

Joh 11:17 Then when Jesus came, He found that he had already laid in the grave four days.
Joh 11:18 Now Bethany was near Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs away: [1]
Joh 11:19 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother.
Joh 11:20 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met Him: But Mary sat still in the house.
Joh 11:21 Then Martha said to Jesus, "Lord, if You had been here, my brother would not have died.
Joh 11:22 But I know, that even now, whatever You will ask of God, God will give it *to* You."
Joh 11:23 Jesus said to her, "Your brother shall rise again."
Joh 11:24 Martha said to Him, "I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day."
Joh 11:25 Jesus said to her, "I am the resurrection, and the life: He that believes in Me, though he were dead, he shall yet live:
Joh 11:26 And whoever lives and believes in Me shall never die. Do you believe this?"
Joh 11:27 She said to Him, "Yes, Lord, I believe that You are the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world."
Joh 11:28 And when she had said this, she went her way, and secretly called Mary her sister, saying, "The Master has come, and calls for you."
Joh 11:29 As soon as she heard that, she arose quickly, and came to Him.
Joh 11:30 Now Jesus had not yet come into the town, but was in the place where Martha met Him.
Joh 11:31 Then the Jews who were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw that Mary rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, "She goes to the grave to weep there."
Joh 11:32 Then when Mary had come where Jesus was, and saw Him, she fell down at His feet, saying to Him, "Lord, if You had been here, my brother would not have died."
Joh 11:33 Therefore, when Jesus saw her weeping, and the Jews who came with her also weeping, He groaned in the spirit, and was troubled,
Joh 11:34 and said, "Where have you laid him?" They said to Him, "Lord, come and see."
Joh 11:35 Jesus wept.
Joh 11:36 Then the Jews said, "Behold how He loved him!"
Joh 11:37 And some of them said, "Could not this Man, who opened the eyes of the blind, have kept even this man from dying?"
Joh 11:38 Therefore Jesus again groaning in Himself came to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it.
Joh 11:39 Jesus said, "Take away the stone." Martha, the sister of him that was dead, said to Him, "Lord, by this time he stinks: For he has been dead four days."
Joh 11:40 Jesus said to her, "Did I not say to you that if you would believe, you should see the glory of God?"
Joh 11:41 Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid. And Jesus lifted up His eyes, and said, "Father, I thank You that You have heard Me.
Joh 11:42 And I know that You always hear Me: But because of the people which stand by I said this, that they may believe that You have sent Me."
Joh 11:43 And when He had spoken in this manner, He cried out with a loud voice, "Lazarus, come forth!"

---

[1] [Note: 15 furlongs is approximately 1.9 miles, or 3 kilometers; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]

Joh 11:44 And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: And his face was bound around with a handkerchief. Jesus said to them, "Loose him, and let him go."
Joh 11:45 Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed on Him.
Joh 11:46 But some of them went their way to the Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done.
Joh 11:47 Then the chief priests and the Pharisees gathered a council, and said, "What *shall* we do? For this Man does many miracles.
Joh 11:48 If we let Him alone after that, all men will believe upon Him: And the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation."
Joh 11:49 And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said to them, "You know nothing at all,
Joh 11:50 nor do you consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation should not perish."
Joh 11:51 Now this he did not speak of himself: But being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation;
Joh 11:52 and not for that nation only, but also that He would gather together in one the children of God who were scattered abroad.
Joh 11:53 Then, from that day forward they took counsel together with the intent to put Him to death.
Joh 11:54 Therefore Jesus no longer walked openly among the Jews; but went from there to a country near the barren wilderness, into a city called Ephraim, and there continued with His disciples.
Joh 11:55 And the Jews' Passover was near at hand: And many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the Passover, to purify themselves.
Joh 11:56 Then they sought Jesus, and spoke among themselves, as they stood in the temple, "What do you think, that He will not come to the feast?"
Joh 11:57 Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that if any man knew where He was, he should tell it, that they might apprehend Him.

Chapter 12

Joh 12:1 Then, six days before the Passover Jesus came to Bethany, where Lazarus was, who had been dead, whom He raised from the dead.
Joh 12:2 There they made Him a supper; and Martha served: But Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with Him.
Joh 12:3 Then Mary took a pound of very costly ointment of spikenard, anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped His feet with her hair: And the house was filled with the fragrance of the ointment.
Joh 12:4 Then one of His disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, who would betray Him, said,
Joh 12:5 "Why was this fragrant ointment not sold for three hundred silver coins, and given to the poor?"
Joh 12:6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the money bag, and carried what was put in it.
Joh 12:7 Then Jesus said, "Let her alone: She has kept this for the day of My burial.
Joh 12:8 For the poor you always have with you; but Me you do not always have."
Joh 12:9 A great many of the Jewish people therefore knew that He was there: And they came not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom He had raised from the dead.

Joh 12:10 But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus to death also;
Joh 12:11 because on account of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.
Joh 12:12 On the next day many people who had come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem,
Joh 12:13 took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet Him, and cried out, "Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel that comes in the name of the Lord."
Joh 12:14 And Jesus, when He had found a young donkey, sat on it; as it is written,
Joh 12:15 "Fear not, daughter of Zion: Behold, your King comes, sitting on a donkey's colt."
Joh 12:16 His disciples did not understand these things at first: But when Jesus was glorified, then they remembered that these things were written about Him, and that they had done these things to Him.
Joh 12:17 Therefore the people that were with Him when He called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bore record.
Joh 12:18 For this reason the people also met Him, because they heard that He had done this miracle.
Joh 12:19 The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, "Do you perceive how you prevail in nothing? Behold, the world has gone after Him."
Joh 12:20 Now there were certain Greeks among them that came up to worship at the feast:
Joh 12:21 The same then came to Philip, who was from Bethsaida of Galilee, and implored him, saying, "Sir, we would like to see Jesus."
Joh 12:22 Philip came and told Andrew; and in turn Andrew and Philip told Jesus.
Joh 12:23 And Jesus answered them, saying, "The hour has come, that the Son of man should be glorified.
Joh 12:24 Truly, truly, I say to you, Unless a kernel of wheat falls into the ground and dies, it abides alone: But if it dies, it brings forth much fruit.
Joh 12:25 He who loves his life shall lose it; and he who hates his life in this world shall keep it to life eternal.
Joh 12:26 If anyone serves Me, let him follow Me; and where I am, there My servant shall also be: If anyone serves Me, My Father will honor him.
Joh 12:27 Now My soul is troubled; and what shall I say? 'Father, save Me from this hour'? But for this reason I came to this hour.
Joh 12:28 Father, glorify Your name." Then there came a voice from heaven, saying, "I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again."
Joh 12:29 Therefore the people that stood by, and heard it, said that it thundered: Others said, "An angel spoke to Him."
Joh 12:30 Jesus answered and said, "This voice did not come because of Me, but for your sakes.
Joh 12:31 Now is the judgment of this world: Now shall the prince of this world be cast out.
Joh 12:32 And I, if I am lifted up from the earth, will draw all men to Me."
Joh 12:33 This He said, signifying what death He should die.
Joh 12:34 The people answered Him, "We have heard out of the law that Christ abides forever: Therefore how come You say, 'The Son of man must be lifted up'? Who is this Son of man?"
Joh 12:35 Then Jesus said to them, "A little while longer the light is with you. Walk while you have the light, lest darkness come upon you: For he who walks in darkness does not know where he goes.
Joh 12:36 While you have light, believe in the light, that you may be the children of light." These things Jesus spoke, and departed, and hid Himself from them.

Joh 12:37 But though He had done so many miracles before them, yet they did not believe upon Him:
Joh 12:38 That the saying of Isaiah the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spoke, "Lord, who has believed our report? And to whom has the arm of the Lord been revealed?"
Joh 12:39 Therefore they could not believe, because that Isaiah said again,
Joh 12:40 "He has blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them."
Joh 12:41 These things Isaiah said when he saw His glory, and spoke of Him.
Joh 12:42 Nevertheless, even among the chief rulers many believed on Him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess Him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:
Joh 12:43 For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.
Joh 12:44 Jesus cried out and said, "He who believes upon Me, believes not upon Me, but upon Him that sent Me.
Joh 12:45 And he who sees Me sees Him that sent Me.
Joh 12:46 I have come as a light into the world, that whoever believes upon Me should not abide in darkness.
Joh 12:47 And if anyone hears My words, and does not believe, I do not judge him: For I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.
Joh 12:48 He who rejects Me, and does not receive My words, has one that judges him: The word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.
Joh 12:49 For I have not spoken of Myself; but the Father which sent Me, He gave Me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.
Joh 12:50 And I know that His commandment is life everlasting: Whatever I therefore speak, even as the Father said to Me, so I speak."

Chapter 13

Joh 13:1 Now before the Feast of the Passover, when Jesus knew that His hour had come that He should depart out of this world to the Father, having loved His own who were in the world, He loved them to the end.
Joh 13:2 And supper being ended, the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray Him;
Joh 13:3 Jesus, knowing that the Father had given all things into His hands, and that He had come from God, and went to God;
Joh 13:4 He rose from supper, and laid aside His clothes; and took a towel, and girded Himself.
Joh 13:5 After that He poured water into a basin, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel with which He was girded.
Joh 13:6 Then He came to Simon Peter: And Peter said to Him, "Lord, do You wash my feet?"
Joh 13:7 Jesus answered and said to him, "What I do you do not understand now; but you shall understand in time to come."
Joh 13:8 Peter said to Him, "You shall never wash my feet." Jesus answered him, "If I do not wash you, you have no part with Me."
Joh 13:9 Simon Peter said to Him, "Lord, not only my feet, but also my hands and my head."
Joh 13:10 Jesus said to him, "He that is washed needs only to wash his feet, yet is altogether clean: And you are clean, but not all of you."
Joh 13:11 For He knew who would betray Him; therefore He said, "You are not all clean."

Joh 13:12 So after He had washed their feet, taken His clothes, and sat down again, He said to them, "Do you know what I have done to you?
Joh 13:13 You call Me Master and Lord: And you say well; for so I am.
Joh 13:14 If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; you also ought to wash one another's feet.
Joh 13:15 For I have given you an example, that you should do as I have done to you.
Joh 13:16 Truly, truly, I say to you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither is he which is sent greater than he that sent him.
Joh 13:17 If you know these things, happy are you if you do them.
Joh 13:18 I do not speak of you all: I know whom I have chosen: But that the scripture may be fulfilled, 'He who eats bread with Me has lifted up his heel against Me.'
Joh 13:19 Now I tell you before it happens, that when it does come to pass, you all may believe that I am He.
Joh 13:20 Truly, truly, I say to you, He that receives whomever I send receives Me; and he that receives Me receives Him that sent Me."
Joh 13:21 When Jesus had said these things, He was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, "Truly, truly, I say to you, That one of you shall betray Me."
Joh 13:22 Then the disciples looked at one another, doubting of whom He spoke.
Joh 13:23 Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of His disciples, whom Jesus loved.
Joh 13:24 Simon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it was of whom He spoke.
Joh 13:25 He then lying on Jesus' breast said to Him, "Lord, who is it?"
Joh 13:26 Jesus answered, "It is he to whom I shall give a piece of bread, when I have dipped it." And when he had dipped the bread, He gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon.
Joh 13:27 Then after the dipped bread, Satan entered into him. Then Jesus said to him, "What you do, do quickly."
Joh 13:28 Now no one at the table knew for what intent He spoke this to him.
Joh 13:29 For some of them thought, because Judas had the money bag, that Jesus had said to him, "Buy those things that we have need of in preparation for the feast"; or that he should give something to the poor.
Joh 13:30 He then having received the dipped bread went immediately out: And it was night.
Joh 13:31 Therefore, when he had gone out, Jesus said, "Now the Son of man is glorified, and God is glorified in Him.
Joh 13:32 If God is glorified in Him, God shall also glorify Him in Himself, and shall glorify Him without delay.
Joh 13:33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. You shall seek Me: And as I said to the Jews, 'The place I go, you cannot come'; so now I say to you.
Joh 13:34 A new commandment I give to you, that you love one another; as I have loved you, that also you love one another.
Joh 13:35 By this all men shall know that you are My disciples, if you have love for one another."
Joh 13:36 Simon Peter said to Him, "Lord, what place will You go to?" Jesus answered him, "The place I go, you cannot follow Me now; but you shall follow Me afterwards."
Joh 13:37 Peter said to Him, "Lord, why can I not follow You now? I will lay down my life for Your sake."
Joh 13:38 Jesus answered him, "Will you lay down your life for My sake? Truly, truly, I say to you, the rooster shall not crow, until you have denied Me three times."

Chapter 14

Joh 14:1 "Let not your heart be troubled: You believe in God, believe also in Me.
Joh 14:2 In My Father's house are many mansions: If it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.
Joh 14:3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you to Myself; that where I am, there you may be also.
Joh 14:4 And where I go all you know, and the way you know."
Joh 14:5 Thomas said to Him, "Lord, we do not know where You are going; therefore by what means can we know the way?"
Joh 14:6 Jesus said to him, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: No man comes to the Father, except by Me.
Joh 14:7 If all you had known Me, you should have known My Father also: And from this time forward you know Him, and have seen Him."
Joh 14:8 Philip said to Him, "Lord, show us the Father, and it is sufficient for us."
Joh 14:9 Jesus said to him, "Have I been with you so long a time, and yet you have not known Me, Philip? He that has seen Me has seen the Father; therefore how come you say, 'Show us the Father'?
Joh 14:10 Do you not believe that I am in the Father, and the Father in Me? The words that I speak to you I do not speak from Myself: But the Father that dwells in Me, He does the works.
Joh 14:11 Believe Me that I am in the Father, and the Father in Me: Or else believe Me for the sake of the very works themselves.
Joh 14:12 Truly, truly, I say to you, He that believes in Me, the works that I do he shall do also; and greater works than these he shall do; because I go to My Father.
Joh 14:13 And whatever you all shall ask in My name, that I will do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.
Joh 14:14 If you shall ask anything in My name, I will do it.
Joh 14:15 If you love Me, keep My commandments.
Joh 14:16 And I will beseech the Father, and He shall give you another Comforter, that He may abide with you forever;
Joh 14:17 even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it does not see Him, nor know Him: But you know Him; for He dwells with you, and shall be in you.
Joh 14:18 I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you.
Joh 14:19 Yet a little while, and the world sees Me no more; but you see Me: Because I live, you shall live also.
Joh 14:20 *On* that day you shall know that I am in My Father, and you in Me, and I in you.
Joh 14:21 He that has My commandments, and keeps them, it is he that loves Me: And he that loves Me shall be loved by My Father, and I will love him, and will manifest Myself to him."
Joh 14:22 Judas (not Iscariot) said to Him, "Lord, how is it that You will manifest Yourself to us, and not to the world?"
Joh 14:23 Jesus answered and said to him, "If a man loves Me, he will keep My words: And My Father will love him, and We will come to him, and make Our abode with him.
Joh 14:24 He that does not love Me does not keep My sayings: And the word which you hear is not Mine, but the Father's that sent Me.
Joh 14:25 These things I have spoken to you, still being present with you.

Joh 14:26 But the Comforter, which is the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatever I have said to you.
Joh 14:27 Peace I leave with you, My peace I give to you: Not as the world gives, do I give to you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.
Joh 14:28 You have heard how I said to you, 'I go away, and come again to you.' If you loved Me, you would rejoice, because I said, 'I go to the Father': For My Father is greater than I.
Joh 14:29 And now I have told you before it comes to pass, that when it does come to pass, you might believe.
Joh 14:30 After this I will not talk much with you: For the prince of this world comes, and has nothing in Me.
Joh 14:31 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave Me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go from this place."

Chapter 15

Joh 15:1 "I am the true vine, and My Father is the *vinedresser*.
Joh 15:2 Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away: And every branch that bears fruit, He purges it, that it may bring forth more fruit.
Joh 15:3 Now you are clean through the word which I have spoken to you.
Joh 15:4 Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, unless it abides in the vine; no more can you, unless you abide in Me.
Joh 15:5 I am the vine, you are the branches: He that abides in Me, and I in him, the same brings forth much fruit: For without Me you can do nothing.
Joh 15:6 If a man does not abide in Me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.
Joh 15:7 If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, you shall ask what you will, and it shall be done to you.
Joh 15:8 In this My Father is glorified, that you bear much fruit; so shall you be My disciples.
Joh 15:9 As the Father has loved Me, so have I loved you: Continue in My love.
Joh 15:10 If you keep My commandments, you shall abide in My love; even as I have kept My Father's commandments, and abide in His love.
Joh 15:11 These things I have spoken to you, that My joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.
Joh 15:12 This is My commandment, that you love one another, as I have loved you.
Joh 15:13 Greater love has no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.
Joh 15:14 You are My friends, if you do whatever I command you.
Joh 15:15 From this time forward I do not call you servants; for the servant does not know what his lord does: But I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard from My Father I have made known to you.
Joh 15:16 You have not chosen Me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that you should go and bear forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: That whatever you shall ask of the Father in My name, He may give it to you.
Joh 15:17 These things I command you, that you love one another.
Joh 15:18 If the world hates you, you know that it hated Me before it hated you.
Joh 15:19 If you all were of the world, the world would love its own: But because you are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hates you.

Joh 15:20 Remember the word that I said to you, 'The servant is not greater than his lord.' If they have persecuted Me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept My sayings, they will keep yours also.
Joh 15:21 But all these things they will do to you for My name's sake, because they do not know Him that sent Me.
Joh 15:22 If I had not come and spoken to them, they would not have had sin: But now they have no cloke for their sin.
Joh 15:23 He that hates Me hates My Father also.
Joh 15:24 If I had not done among them the works which no other man did, they would not have had sin: But now they have both seen and hated both Me and My Father.
Joh 15:25 But this came to pass, that the word might be fulfilled which is written in their law, 'They hated Me without a cause.'
Joh 15:26 But when the Comforter has come, whom I will send to you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceeds from the Father, He shall testify of Me:
Joh 15:27 And you also shall bear witness, because you have been with Me from the beginning."

Chapter 16

Joh 16:1 "These things I have spoken to you, that you should not be offended.
Joh 16:2 They shall put you out of the synagogues: Yes, the time is coming, that whoever kills you will think that he does service to God.
Joh 16:3 And these things they will do to you, because they have not known the Father, nor Me.
Joh 16:4 But these things I have told you, that when the time comes, you may remember that I told you of them. And these things I did not say to you at the beginning, because I was with you.
Joh 16:5 But now I go My way to Him that sent Me; and none of you asks Me, 'Where are You going?'
Joh 16:6 But because I have said these things to you, sorrow has filled your heart.
Joh 16:7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; it is expedient for you that I go away: For if I do not go away, the Comforter will not come to you; but if I depart, I will send Him to you.
Joh 16:8 And when He has come, He will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:
Joh 16:9 Of sin, because they do not believe upon Me;
Joh 16:10 of righteousness, because I go to My Father, and you see Me no more;
Joh 16:11 of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.
Joh 16:12 I still have many things to say to you, But you cannot bear them now.
Joh 16:13 Moreover when He, the Spirit of truth, has come, He will guide you into all truth: For He shall not speak from Himself; but whatever He shall hear, that He shall speak: And He will show you things to come.
Joh 16:14 He shall glorify Me: For He shall receive of Mine, and shall show it to you.
Joh 16:15 All things that the Father has are Mine: Therefore I said, that He shall take of Mine, and shall show it to you.
Joh 16:16 A little while, and you shall not see Me: And again, a little while, and you shall see Me, because I go to the Father."
Joh 16:17 Then some of His disciples said among themselves, "What is this that He says to us, 'A little while, and you shall not see Me: And again, a little while, and you shall see Me'; and, 'because I go to the Father'?"

Joh 16:18 They said therefore, "What is this that He says, 'A little while'? We cannot understand what He says."
Joh 16:19 Now Jesus knew that they desired to ask Him, and said to them, "Do you inquire among yourselves about what I said, 'A little while, and you shall not see Me: And again, a little while, and you shall see Me'?
Joh 16:20 Truly, truly, I say to you, That you shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: And you shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy.
Joh 16:21 When a woman is in labor she has sorrow, because her hour has come: But as soon as she has delivered the child, she no longer remembers the anguish, *over the* joy that a baby is born into the world.
Joh 16:22 Therefore you now have sorrow: But I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and no man will take your joy from you.
Joh 16:23 And in that day you shall ask Me nothing. Truly, truly, I say to you, Whatever you shall ask the Father in My name, He will give you it.
Joh 16:24 Until now you have asked nothing in My name: Ask, and you shall receive, that your joy may be full.
Joh 16:25 These things I have spoken to you in proverbs: But the time comes, when I shall no longer speak to you in proverbs, but I shall show you plainly about the Father.
Joh 16:26 In that day you shall ask in My name: And I do not say to you that I will beseech the Father for you:
Joh 16:27 For the Father Himself loves you, because you have loved Me, and have believed that I came out from God.
Joh 16:28 I came forth from the Father, and have come into the world: Again, I leave the world, and go to the Father."
Joh 16:29 His disciples said to Him, "See, now You speak plainly, and do not speak a proverb.
Joh 16:30 Now we are sure that You know all things, and do not need that any man ask You *questions*: By this we believe that You came forth from God."
Joh 16:31 Jesus answered them, "Do you now believe?
Joh 16:32 Behold, the hour comes, yes, has now come, that you shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave Me alone: And yet I am not alone, because the Father is with Me.
Joh 16:33 These things I have spoken to you, that in Me you might have peace. In the world you shall have tribulation: But be of good cheer, I have overcome the world."

Chapter 17

Joh 17:1 Jesus spoke these words, and lifted up His eyes to heaven, and said, "Father, the hour has come; glorify Your Son, that Your Son may also glorify You:
Joh 17:2 As you have given Him power over all flesh, that He should give eternal life to as many as You have given Him.
Joh 17:3 And this is life eternal, that they might know You the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom You have sent.
Joh 17:4 I have glorified You on the earth: I have finished the work which You gave Me to do.
Joh 17:5 And now, O Father, glorify Me together with Your own self with the glory which I had with You before the world was.
Joh 17:6 I have manifested Your name to the men whom You gave Me out of the world: They were Yours, and You gave them to Me; and they have kept Your word.
Joh 17:7 Now they have known that all things which You have given Me are from You.

Joh 17:8 For I have given to them the words which You gave Me; and they have received them, and have known surely that I came out from You, and they have believed that You sent Me.
Joh 17:9 I pray for them: I do not pray for the world, but for those whom You have given Me; for they are Yours.
Joh 17:10 And all Mine are Yours, and Yours are Mine; and I am glorified in them.
Joh 17:11 And now I am no longer in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to You. Holy Father, keep through Your own name those whom You have given Me, that they may be one, as We are.
Joh 17:12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in Your name: Those whom You gave Me I have kept, and none of them is lost, except the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled.
Joh 17:13 And now I come to You; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have My joy fulfilled in themselves.
Joh 17:14 I have given them Your word; and the world has hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.
Joh 17:15 I do not pray that You should take them out of the world, but that You should keep them from the evil.
Joh 17:16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.
Joh 17:17 Sanctify them through Your truth: Your word is truth.
Joh 17:18 As You have sent Me into the world, even so I also have sent them into the world.
Joh 17:19 And for their sakes I sanctify Myself, that they might also be sanctified through the truth.
Joh 17:20 I do not pray for these alone, but also for those who shall believe upon Me through their word;
Joh 17:21 that they all may be one; as You, Father, are in Me, and I in You, that they may also be one in Us: That the world may believe that You have sent Me.
Joh 17:22 And the glory which You gave Me I have given them; that they may be one, even as We are one:
Joh 17:23 I in them, and You in Me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that You have sent Me, and have loved them, as You have loved Me.
Joh 17:24 Father, I will that those whom You have given Me are also with Me where I am; that they may behold My glory, which You have given Me: For You loved Me before the foundation of the world.
Joh 17:25 O righteous Father, the world has not known You: But I have known You, and these have known that You have sent Me.
Joh 17:26 And I have declared to them Your name, and will declare it: That the love with which You have loved Me may be in them, and I in them."

Chapter 18

Joh 18:1 When Jesus had spoken these words, He went forth with His disciples over the Brook Kidron, where there was a garden, into which He and His disciples entered.
Joh 18:2 And Judas, who betrayed Him, also knew the place: For Jesus often resorted there with His disciples.
Joh 18:3 Then Judas, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, came there with lanterns, torches, and weapons.
Joh 18:4 Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon Him, went forth, and said to them, "Whom do you seek?"

Joh 18:5 They answered Him, "Jesus of Nazareth." Jesus said to them, "I am He." And Judas, who betrayed Him, also stood with them.
Joh 18:6 Then, as soon as He said to them, "I am He," they went backward, and fell to the ground.
Joh 18:7 Then He asked them again, "Whom do you seek?" And they said, "Jesus of Nazareth."
Joh 18:8 Jesus answered, "I have told you that I am He: If therefore you seek Me, let these go their way":
Joh 18:9 That the saying might be fulfilled, which He spoke, "Of those whom You gave Me I have lost none."
Joh 18:10 Then Simon Peter having a sword, drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus.
Joh 18:11 Then Jesus said to Peter, "Put your sword into the sheath: The cup which My Father has given Me, shall I not drink it?"
Joh 18:12 Then the band of troops, the captain, and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound Him,
Joh 18:13 and they led Him away to Annas first; for he was the father-in-law of Caiaphas, who was high priest that same year.
Joh 18:14 Now it was Caiaphas who gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.
Joh 18:15 And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple: That disciple was known to the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest.
Joh 18:16 But Peter stood at the door outside. Then that other disciple, who was known to the high priest, went out and spoke to her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.
Joh 18:17 Then the damsel that kept the door said to Peter, "Are you not also one of this Man's disciples?" He said, "I am not."
Joh 18:18 And the servants and officers who had made a fire of coals stood there; for it was cold: And they warmed themselves: And Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.
Joh 18:19 The high priest then asked Jesus about His disciples, and of His doctrine.
Joh 18:20 Jesus answered him, "I spoke openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, where the Jews always assemble; and in secret I have said nothing.
Joh 18:21 Why do you ask Me? Ask those which heard Me what I said to them: Behold, they know what I said."
Joh 18:22 And when He had spoken this, one of the officers who stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, "Do You answer the high priest in this manner?"
Joh 18:23 Jesus answered him, "If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: But if honestly, why do you smite Me?"
Joh 18:24 Now Annas had sent Him bound to Caiaphas the high priest.
Joh 18:25 And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. Then they said to him, "Are you not also one of His disciples?" He denied it, and said, "I am not."
Joh 18:26 One of the servants of the high priest, being a blood relative of him whose ear Peter cut off, said, "Did I not see you in the garden with Him?"
Joh 18:27 Peter then denied again; and immediately the rooster crowed.
Joh 18:28 Then they led Jesus from Caiaphas to the hall of judgment: And it was early; but they themselves did not go into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; that they might yet eat the Passover.
Joh 18:29 Pilate then went out to them, and said, "What accusation do you bring against this Man?"

Joh 18:30 They answered and said to him, "If He were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered Him up to you."
Joh 18:31 Then Pilate said to them, "You take Him, and judge Him according to your law." Therefore the Jews said to him, "It is not lawful for us to put any man to death":
Joh 18:32 That the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which He spoke, signifying what death He should die.
Joh 18:33 Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, called Jesus, and said to Him, "Are You the King of the Jews?"
Joh 18:34 Jesus answered him, "Do you say this thing of yourself, or did others tell it to you about Me?"
Joh 18:35 Pilate answered, "Am I a Jew? Your own nation and the chief priests have delivered You to me: What have You done?"
Joh 18:36 Jesus answered, "My kingdom is not of this world: If My kingdom were of this world, then My servants would fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: But now My kingdom is not from here."
Joh 18:37 Pilate therefore said to Him, "Are You a king then?" Jesus answered, "You say that I am a king. For this purpose I was born, and for this cause I came into the world, that I should bear witness to the truth. Everyone that is of the truth hears My voice."
Joh 18:38 Pilate said to Him, "What is truth?" And when he had said this, he went out again to the Jews, and said to them, "I find no fault in Him at all.
Joh 18:39 But you have a custom, that I should release someone to you at the Passover: Are you therefore willing that I release to you the King of the Jews?"
Joh 18:40 Then they all cried out again, saying, "Not this Man, but Barabbas." Now Barabbas was a robber.

Chapter 19

Joh 19:1 Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged Him.
Joh 19:2 And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on His head, and they put a purple robe on Him,
Joh 19:3 And said, "Hail, King of the Jews!" And they smote Him with their hands.
Joh 19:4 Pilate therefore went forth again, and said to them, "Behold, I bring Him forth to you, that you may know that I find no fault in Him."
Joh 19:5 Then Jesus came forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate said to them, "Behold the Man!"
Joh 19:6 Therefore when the chief priests and officers saw Him, they cried out, saying, "Crucify Him, crucify Him." Pilate said to them, "You take Him, and crucify Him: For I find no fault in Him."
Joh 19:7 The Jews answered him, "We have a law, and by our law He ought to die, because He made Himself the Son of God."
Joh 19:8 When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was *all* the more afraid;
Joh 19:9 and went again into the judgment hall, and said to Jesus, "Where are You from?" But Jesus gave him no answer.
Joh 19:10 Then Pilate said to Him, "Do You not speak to me? Don't You know that I have power to crucify You, and have power to release You?"
Joh 19:11 Jesus answered, "You could have no power at all against Me, unless it was given you from above: Therefore he that delivered Me to you has the greater sin."

Joh 19:12 And from that time Pilate sought to release Him: But the Jews cried out, saying, "If you let this Man go, you are not Caesar's friend: Whoever makes himself a king speaks against Caesar."
Joh 19:13 When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called The Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha.
Joh 19:14 Moreover it was the Preparation of the Passover, and about the sixth hour: And he said to the Jews, "Behold your King!"
Joh 19:15 But they cried out, "Away with Him, away with Him, crucify Him." Pilate said to them, "Shall I crucify your King?" The chief priests answered, "We have no king but Caesar."
Joh 19:16 Then he therefore delivered Him to them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led Him away.
Joh 19:17 And He bearing His cross went forth to a place called The Place of a Skull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha:
Joh 19:18 Where they crucified Him, and two others with Him, one on either side, and Jesus in the middle.
Joh 19:19 Now Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.
Joh 19:20 Then many of the Jews read this title: For the place where Jesus was crucified was near the city; and it was written in Hebrew, Greek, and Latin.
Joh 19:21 Then the chief priests of the Jews said to Pilate, "Do not write, 'The King of the Jews'; but *rather* that, 'He said, "I am *the* King of the Jews." ' "
Joh 19:22 Pilate answered, "What I have written, I have written."
Joh 19:23 Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took His clothes, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also His coat: Now the coat was without seam, woven from the top *in one piece* throughout.
Joh 19:24 Therefore they said among themselves, "Let us not tear it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be": That the scripture might be fulfilled, which says, "They divided My garments among them, and for My clothing they cast lots." Therefore the soldiers did these things.
Joh 19:25 Now there stood by the cross of Jesus His mother, and His mother's sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene.
Joh 19:26 Therefore, when Jesus saw His mother, and the disciple whom He loved standing by, He said to His mother, "Woman, behold your son!"
Joh 19:27 Then He said to the disciple, "Behold your mother!" And from that hour that disciple took her to his own home.
Joh 19:28 After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, said, "I thirst."
Joh 19:29 Now a vessel full of vinegar was set there: And they filled a sponge with vinegar, put it upon hyssop, and put it to His mouth.
Joh 19:30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, He said, "It is finished": Then He bowed His head, and gave up the ghost.
Joh 19:31 The Jews therefore, because it was the Preparation, that the bodies should not remain on the cross on the Sabbath day, (for that Sabbath was a high day), implored Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away.
Joh 19:32 Then the soldiers came, and broke the legs of the first, and of the other which were crucified with Him.

Joh 19:33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that He was already dead, they did not break His legs:
Joh 19:34 But one of the soldiers pierced His side with a spear, and immediately blood and water came out.
Joh 19:35 And he that saw it bares record, and his record is true: And he knows that he speaks truly, that you might believe.
Joh 19:36 For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, "A bone of Him shall not be broken."
Joh 19:37 And again another scripture says, "They shall look on Him whom they pierced."
Joh 19:38 And after this Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, implored Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: And Pilate gave him permission. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus.
Joh 19:39 And there also came Nicodemus, who at first came to Jesus by night, and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about a hundred pounds in weight.
Joh 19:40 Then they took the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.
Joh 19:41 Now in the place where He was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, in which a man was never yet laid.
Joh 19:42 They therefore laid Jesus there because of the Jews' Preparation Day; for the sepulchre was near at hand.

Chapter 20

Joh 20:1 The first day of the week Mary Magdalene came to the sepulchre early, while it was still dark, and saw the stone taken away from the sepulchre.
Joh 20:2 Then she ran, and came to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and said to them, "They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we do not know where they have laid Him."
Joh 20:3 Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre. [1]
Joh 20:4 So they both ran together; and the other disciple outran Peter, and came to the sepulchre first.
Joh 20:5 And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes laying there; yet he did not go in.
Joh 20:6 Then Simon Peter came following him, and went into the sepulchre, and beheld the linen clothes lying there,
Joh 20:7 and the handkerchief, that was around His head, not lying with the linen cloths, but wrapped together in a place by itself.
Joh 20:8 Then that other disciple went in also, who came to the sepulchre first, and he beheld, and believed.
Joh 20:9 For as yet they did not know the scripture, that He must rise again from the dead.
Joh 20:10 Then the disciples went away again to their own home.
Joh 20:11 But Mary stood outside at the sepulchre weeping: And as she wept she stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre,

---

[1] [Note: "that other disciple" was almost surely John, the son of Zebedee]

Joh 20:12 And she saw two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had *been* laid. [2]
Joh 20:13 And they said to her, "Woman, why do you weep?" She said to them, "Because they have taken away my Lord, and I do not know where they have laid Him."
Joh 20:14 And when she had said this, she turned herself back around, and saw Jesus standing, and did not know that it was Jesus.
Joh 20:15 Jesus said to her, "Woman, why do you weep? Whom do you seek?" She, supposing Him to be the gardener, said to Him, "Sir, if You have carried Him from this place, tell me where You have laid Him, and I will take Him away."
Joh 20:16 Jesus said to her, "Mary." She turned herself around, and said to Him, "Rabboni"; which is to say, Master.
Joh 20:17 Jesus said to her, "Do not touch Me; for I am not yet ascended to My Father: But go to My brethren, and say to them, 'I ascend to My Father, and your Father; and to My God, and your God.' "
Joh 20:18 Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that He had spoken these things to her.
Joh 20:19 Then, the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, Jesus came and stood in the midst, and said to them, "Peace be to you."
Joh 20:20 And when He had said this, He showed them His hands and His side. Then the disciples were glad, when they saw the Lord.
Joh 20:21 Then Jesus said to them again, "Peace be to you: As My Father has sent Me, even so I send you."
Joh 20:22 And when He had said this, He breathed on them, and said to them, "Receive the Holy Spirit:
Joh 20:23 Whoever's sins you remit, they are remitted to them; and whoever's sins you retain, they are retained."
Joh 20:24 But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came.
Joh 20:25 The other disciples therefore said to him, "We have seen the Lord." But he said to them, "Unless I see the print of the nails in His hands, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into His side, I will not believe."
Joh 20:26 And after eight days His disciples were again inside, and Thomas with them: Then Jesus came, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, "Peace be to you."
Joh 20:27 Then He said to Thomas, "Reach your finger here, and behold My hands; and reach your hand here, and thrust it into My side: And don't be faithless, but believing."
Joh 20:28 And Thomas answered and said to Him, "My Lord and my God."
Joh 20:29 Jesus said to him, "Thomas, because you have seen Me, you have believed: Blessed are those that have not seen, and yet have believed."
Joh 20:30 And Jesus truly did many other signs in the presence of His disciples, which are not written in this book:
Joh 20:31 But these are written, that you might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing you might have life through His name.

---

[2] [Note: This was likely a similitude of the mercy seat above the ark of the covenant.]

Chapter 21

Joh 21:1 After these things Jesus showed Himself again to the disciples at the Sea of Tiberias; and here is the way He showed Himself.
Joh 21:2 Simon Peter, Thomas called Didymus, Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, the sons of Zebedee, and two others of His disciples were together.
Joh 21:3 Simon Peter said to them, "I am going fishing." They said to him, "We will go with you also." They went forth, and immediately entered into a ship; and that night they caught nothing.
Joh 21:4 But now when the morning had come, Jesus stood on the shore: But the disciples did not know that it was Jesus.
Joh 21:5 Then Jesus said to them, "Children, have you any food?" They answered Him, "No."
Joh 21:6 And He said to them, "Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and you all shall find *some*." Therefore they cast *the net*, and after *that* they were not able to pull it *out* due to the multitude of fish.
Joh 21:7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter, "It is the Lord." Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he put on his fisherman's coat (for he was naked), and cast himself into the sea.
Joh 21:8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but about two hundred cubits), dragging the net with fish. [1]
Joh 21:9 Then, as soon as they had come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid upon it, and bread.
Joh 21:10 Jesus said to them, "Bring some of the fish which you have now caught."
Joh 21:11 Simon Peter went up, and drew the net full of large fish to land, one hundred and fifty-three: And *even* though there were so many, yet the net was not broken.
Joh 21:12 Jesus said to them, "Come and dine." And none of the disciples dared ask Him, "Who are You?" Knowing that it was the Lord.
Joh 21:13 Jesus then came, and took bread, and gave to them, and fish likewise.
Joh 21:14 This is now the third time that Jesus showed Himself to His disciples, after He was risen from the dead.
Joh 21:15 So when they had dined, Jesus said to Simon Peter, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me more than these?" He said to Him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You." He said to him, "Feed My lambs."
Joh 21:16 He said to him again a second time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" He said to Him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You." He said to him, "Feed My sheep."
Joh 21:17 He said to him the third time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" Peter was grieved because He said to him the third time, "Do you love Me?" And he said to Him, "Lord, You know all things; You know that I love You." Jesus said to him, "Feed My sheep.
Joh 21:18 Truly, truly, I say to you, When you were young, you girded yourself, and walked wherever you desired: But when you are old, you shall stretch forth your hands, and another shall gird you, and carry you where you would not have gone."
Joh 21:19 This He spoke, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when He had spoken this, He said to him, "Follow Me."
Joh 21:20 Then Peter, turning around, saw the disciple whom Jesus loved following; who also leaned on His breast at the supper, and said, "Lord, who is he that betrays You?"

---

[1] [Note: 200 Roman cubits is approximately 290 feet or ~88.4 meters; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]

Joh 21:21 Peter seeing him said to Jesus, "Lord, and what shall this man do?"
Joh 21:22 Jesus said to him, "If I will that he tarry until I come, what is that to you? You follow Me."
Joh 21:23 Then this saying went out among the brethren, that this disciple should not die: Yet Jesus did not say to him, he shall not die; but, "If I will that he tarry until I come, what is that to you?"
Joh 21:24 This is the disciple which testifies of these things, and wrote these things; and we know that his testimony is true.
Joh 21:25 And there are also many other things that Jesus did, which if every one was written, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

Acts

Chapter 1

Act 1:1 The former treatise I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach,
Act 1:2 until the day in which He was taken up, after that He gave commandments through the Holy Spirit to the apostles whom He had chosen:
Act 1:3 To whom He also showed Himself alive after His passion by many infallible proofs, being seen by them *for* forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:
Act 1:4 And being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but "wait for the Promise of the Father, which," He said, "you have heard from Me.
Act 1:5 For John truly baptized with water; but you shall be baptized with the Holy Spirit not many days from now."
Act 1:6 When they therefore had come together, they asked Him, saying, "Lord, will You at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel?"
Act 1:7 And He said to them, "It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father has put under His own power.
Act 1:8 But you shall receive power, after that the Holy Spirit will come upon you: And you shall be witnesses to Me in Jerusalem, in all Judea and Samaria, and to the uttermost part of the earth."
Act 1:9 And when He had spoken these things, while they beheld, He was taken up; and a cloud received Him out of their sight.
Act 1:10 And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven as He went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel;
Act 1:11 which also said, "You men of Galilee, why do you all stand gazing up into heaven? This same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall come *back* in like manner as you have seen Him go into heaven."
Act 1:12 Then they returned to Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is near Jerusalem, a Sabbath day's journey.
Act 1:13 And when they had come in, they ascended into an upper room where Peter, James, John, Andrew, Philip, Thomas, Bartholomew, Matthew, James the son of Alphaeus, Simon Zelotes, and Judas the brother of James abode.
Act 1:14 These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with His brothers.
Act 1:15 And in those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number of names all together were about a hundred and twenty),

Act 1:16 "Men and brethren, this scripture needed to be fulfilled, which the Holy Spirit had previously spoke through the mouth of David concerning Judas, who was a guide to those that took Jesus.
Act 1:17 For he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry.
Act 1:18 Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst apart in the middle, and all his bowels gushed out.
Act 1:19 And it was known to all the dwellers at Jerusalem; therefore that field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, 'The field of blood'.
Act 1:20 For it is written in the Book of Psalms, 'Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell in it'; and, 'Let another take his office as a bishop.'
Act 1:21 Therefore, from *among* these men which have kept company with us the whole time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us,
Act 1:22 beginning from the baptism of John, to that same day that He was taken up from us, one must be ordained to be a witness with us of His resurrection."
Act 1:23 And they appointed two: Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias.
Act 1:24 And they prayed, and said, "You, O Lord, which knows the hearts of all men, show which of these two You have chosen,
Act 1:25 that he may take part in this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place."
Act 1:26 And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

Chapter 2

Act 2:1 And when the Day of Pentecost fully came, they were all with one accord in one place.
Act 2:2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting.
Act 2:3 Then there appeared to them cloven tongues *flaming* like fire, and they settled upon each of them.
Act 2:4 And they were all filled with the Holy Spirit, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.
Act 2:5 And there were Jews dwelling in Jerusalem, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.
Act 2:6 Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because every man heard them speak in his own language.
Act 2:7 And they were all amazed and marveled, saying to one another, "Behold, are not all these who speak Galileans?
Act 2:8 And how come we hear every man in our own tongue, in which we were born?
Act 2:9 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia,
Act 2:10 Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya around Cyrene, strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes,
Act 2:11 Cretes and Arabians, we hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God."
Act 2:12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying to one another, "What could this mean?"
Act 2:13 Others mocking said, "These men are full of new wine."

Act 2:14 But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said to them, "You men of Judea, and all you that dwell at Jerusalem, let this be known to you, and hearken to my words:
Act 2:15 For these are not drunk, as you suppose, since it is only the third hour of the day.
Act 2:16 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;
Act 2:17 'And it shall come to pass in the last days, says God, I will pour out of My Spirit upon all flesh: And your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:
Act 2:18 And on My servants and on My handmaidens I will pour out of My Spirit in those days; and they shall prophesy:
Act 2:19 And I will show wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapor of smoke:
Act 2:20 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord comes:
Act 2:21 And it shall come to pass, that whoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved." '
Act 2:22 You men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a Man approved by God among you by miracles, wonders, and signs, which God did by Him in the midst of you, as you yourselves also know:
Act 2:23 Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, you have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain:
Act 2:24 Whom God has raised up, having loosed the pains of death: Because it was not possible that He should be held by it.
Act 2:25 For David speaks concerning Him, 'I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for He is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:
Act 2:26 Therefore my heart rejoiced, and my tongue was glad; moreover my flesh also shall rest in hope:
Act 2:27 Because You will not leave my soul in hell, neither will You permit Your Holy One to see corruption.
Act 2:28 You have made known to me the ways of life; You shall make me full of joy with Your countenance.'
Act 2:29 Men and brethren, let me speak freely to you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us to this day.
Act 2:30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, after the flesh, He would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;
Act 2:31 he foreseeing this beforehand, spoke of the resurrection of Christ, that His soul was not left in hell, neither did His flesh see corruption.
Act 2:32 This Jesus God has raised up, of which we are all witnesses.
Act 2:33 Therefore being exalted by the right hand of God, and having received from the Father the promise of the Holy Spirit, He has shed forth this, which you now see and hear.
Act 2:34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: But he himself said, 'The LORD said to my Lord, "Sit at My right hand,
Act 2:35 until I make Your enemies Your footstool." '
Act 2:36 Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly that God has made this same Jesus, whom you have crucified, both Lord and Christ."
Act 2:37 Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said to Peter and to the rest of the apostles, "Men and brethren, what shall we do?"

Act 2:38 Then Peter said to them, "Repent, and every one of you be baptized in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and you shall receive the gift of the Holy Spirit.
Act 2:39 For the promise is to you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call."
Act 2:40 And with many other words he testified and exhorted them, saying, "Save yourselves from this crooked generation."
Act 2:41 Then those that gladly received his word were baptized: And the same day there were about three thousand souls added to them.
Act 2:42 And they continued steadfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, in the breaking of bread, and in prayers.
Act 2:43 Moreover fear came upon every soul: And many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.
Act 2:44 Now all who believed were together, and had all things in common;
Act 2:45 and sold their possessions and goods, and divided them to all men, as every man had need.
Act 2:46 And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, ate their food with gladness and singleness of heart,
Act 2:47 praising God, and having favor with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily *those who* should be saved.

Chapter 3

Act 3:1 Now Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, being the ninth hour.
Act 3:2 And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask charitable alms of those that entered into the temple;
Act 3:3 who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple, asked for charitable alms.
Act 3:4 And Peter, steadfastly fastening his eyes upon him with John, said "Look at us."
Act 3:5 And he gave heed to them, expecting to receive something from them.
Act 3:6 Then Peter said, "Silver and gold, I have none; but such as I have I give you: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk."
Act 3:7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up: And immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength.
Act 3:8 And he leaping up stood, and walked, and entered into the temple with them, walking, leaping, and praising God.
Act 3:9 And all the people saw him walking and praising God:
Act 3:10 And they knew it was he that sat begging for charitable alms at the Beautiful Gate of the temple: Therefore they were filled with wonder and amazement at what had happened to him.
Act 3:11 Now as the lame man who was healed held on to Peter and John, all the people ran together to them in the porch that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering.
Act 3:12 Now when Peter saw it, he answered to the people, "You men of Israel, why do you marvel at this? Or why do you look so earnestly upon us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man walk?
Act 3:13 The God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, the God of our fathers, has glorified His Son Jesus; whom you delivered up, and denied Him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let Him go.

Act 3:14 But you denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted to you;
Act 3:15 and killed the Prince of life, whom God has raised from the dead; of which we are witnesses.
Act 3:16 And His name through faith in His name has made this man strong, whom you see and know: Yes, the faith which is through Him has given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.
Act 3:17 And now, brethren, I know that through ignorance you did it, as also did your rulers.
Act 3:18 But those things, which God foretold by the mouth of all His prophets, that Christ should suffer, He has thus fulfilled.
Act 3:19 Therefore repent, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing from the presence of the Lord shall come;
Act 3:20 and He shall send Jesus Christ, which previously was preached to you:
Act 3:21 Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God has spoken by the mouth of all His holy prophets since the world began.
Act 3:22 For Moses truly said to the fathers, 'The Lord your God shall raise up to you a Prophet similar to me from your brethren; you shall hear Him in all things, whatever He shall say to you.
Act 3:23 And it shall come to pass, that every soul who will not hear that Prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people.'
Act 3:24 Yes, and all the prophets from Samuel and those that followed after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days.
Act 3:25 You all are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying to Abraham, 'And in your seed all the kindreds of the earth shall be blessed.'
Act 3:26 First to you, God has raised up His Son Jesus, sent Him to bless you, in turning every one of you away from his iniquities."

Chapter 4

Act 4:1 And as they spoke to the people, the priests, the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees came upon them,
Act 4:2 being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead.
Act 4:3 Therefore they laid hands on them, and put them into a hold until the next day: For it was already evening.
Act 4:4 Nevertheless, many of those who heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.
Act 4:5 And it came to pass on the next day that their rulers, elders, and scribes,
Act 4:6 and Annas the high priest, Caiaphas, John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem.
Act 4:7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, "By what power, or by what name, have you done this?"
Act 4:8 Then Peter, filled with the Holy Spirit, said to them, "You rulers of the people, and elders of Israel,
Act 4:9 if we this day are examined for the good deed done to the feeble man, by what means he is made whole;
Act 4:10 let it be known to you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom you crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by Him does this man stand here before you whole.

Act 4:11 This is the 'stone which was set at naught by you builders, which has become the head of the corner.'
Act 4:12 Neither is there salvation in any other: For there is no other name under heaven given among men, by which we must be saved."
Act 4:13 Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marveled; and they had knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.
Act 4:14 And beholding the man who was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it.
Act 4:15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves,
Act 4:16 saying, "What shall we do to these men? For indeed it is apparent to all those who dwell in Jerusalem that a notable miracle has been done by them; and we cannot deny it.
Act 4:17 But so that it spreads no further among the people, let us strictly threaten them, that from this time forward they do not speak to any man in this name."
Act 4:18 Therefore they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus.
Act 4:19 But Peter and John answered and said to them, "Whether it is right in the sight of God to hearken to you more than to God, all of you judge.
Act 4:20 For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard."
Act 4:21 So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding no way how they might punish them, because of the people: For all men glorified God for that which was done.
Act 4:22 For the man was over forty years old, upon whom this miracle of healing was shown.
Act 4:23 And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said to them.
Act 4:24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, "Lord, You are God, which has made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that is in them:
Act 4:25 Who by the mouth of Your servant David has said, 'Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?
Act 4:26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against His Christ.'
Act 4:27 For truly against Your holy Child Jesus, whom You have anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together,
Act 4:28 to do whatever Your hand and Your counsel determined beforehand to be done.
Act 4:29 And now Lord, behold their threats: And grant to Your servants, that with all boldness they may speak Your word,
Act 4:30 by stretching forth Your hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of Your holy Child Jesus."
Act 4:31 And when they had prayed, the place where they were assembled together was shaken; and they were all filled with the Holy Spirit, and they spoke the Word of God with boldness.
Act 4:32 Moreover the multitude of those that believed were of one heart and of one soul: Neither did any of them say that the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things in common.
Act 4:33 And with great power the apostles gave witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: And great grace was upon them all.

Act 4:34 Neither was there any among them who lacked: For as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the proceeds of the things that were sold,
Act 4:35 and laid them down at the apostles' feet: And distribution was made to every man accordingly as he had need.
Act 4:36 And Joses, who was surnamed Barnabas by the apostles (which being interpreted is, The son of Consolation), a Levite, and of the country of Cyprus,
Act 4:37 having land, sold it, and brought the money, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

Chapter 5

Act 5:1 But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession,
Act 5:2 and kept back part of the price paid, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part of it, and laid it at the apostles' feet.
Act 5:3 But Peter said, "Ananias, why has Satan filled your heart to lie to the Holy Spirit, and to keep back part of the price of the land?
Act 5:4 While it remained, was it not your own? And after it was sold, was it not in your own power? Why have you conceived this thing in your heart? You have not lied to men, but to God."
Act 5:5 Now Ananias, hearing these words, fell down, and gave up the ghost: Therefore great fear came on all those that heard these things.
Act 5:6 And the young men arose, wound him up, carried him out, and buried him.
Act 5:7 Moreover it was about three hours later, when his wife came in, not knowing what was done.
Act 5:8 And Peter answered to her, "Tell me whether you sold the land for so much?" And she said, "Yes, for so much."
Act 5:9 Then Peter said to her, "How is it that you have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? Behold, the feet of those who have buried your husband are at the door, and they shall carry you out."
Act 5:10 Then she fell down immediately at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: And the young men came in, and found her dead, and carrying her forth, buried her by her husband.
Act 5:11 Therefore great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.
Act 5:12 And by the hands of the apostles many signs and wonders were performed among the people; (and they were all with one accord in Solomon's Porch.
Act 5:13 And none of the rest dared join himself to them: But the people magnified them.
Act 5:14 And believers were increasingly added to the Lord, multitudes of both men and women.)
Act 5:15 so that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them.
Act 5:16 Also a multitude came out of the cities all around to Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and those who were vexed with unclean spirits: And they were healed, every *single* one.
Act 5:17 Then the high priest rose up, and all those who were with him (which is the sect of the Sadducees), and they were filled with indignation,
Act 5:18 and laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison.
Act 5:19 But the angel of the Lord opened the prison doors by night, and brought them forth, and said,
Act 5:20 "Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this Life."
Act 5:21 And when they heard that, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and those that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

Act 5:22 But when the officers came, and did not find them in the prison, they returned, and reported,
Act 5:23 saying, "We truly found the prison shut with all certainty, and the keepers standing outside before the doors: But when we opened, we found no man within."
Act 5:24 Now when the high priest, the captain of the temple, and the chief priests heard these things, they questioned them about where this *news* would grow.
Act 5:25 Then one came and told them, saying, "Behold, the men whom you put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people."
Act 5:26 Then the captain went with the officers, and brought them without violence: For they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned.
Act 5:27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: And the high priest asked them,
Act 5:28 saying, "Did we not strictly command you that you should not teach in this name? And behold, you have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this Man's blood upon us."
Act 5:29 But Peter and the other apostles answered and said, "We ought to obey God rather than men.
Act 5:30 The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom you slew and hung on a tree:
Act 5:31 God has exalted Him with His right hand to be Prince and Savior, to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.
Act 5:32 And we are His witnesses of these things; and so also is the Holy Spirit, whom God has given to those that obey Him."
Act 5:33 When they heard that, they were cut to the heart, and took counsel to slay them.
Act 5:34 Then one in the council stood up, a Pharisee named Gamaliel, a doctor of the law, honorable in reputation among all the people, and commanded them to put the apostles outside for a little while;
Act 5:35 And said to them, "You men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what you intend to do touching these men.
Act 5:36 For some days ago Theudas rose up, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: Who was slain; and as many as obeyed him were all scattered, and brought to nothing.
Act 5:37 After this man, Judas of Galilee rose up in the days of the taxing, and drew away many people after him: He also perished; and even as many as obeyed him were all dispersed.
Act 5:38 And now I say to you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: For if this counsel or this work is of men, it will come to nothing:
Act 5:39 But if it is of God, you cannot overthrow it; lest you may even be found to fight against God."
Act 5:40 And they agreed with him: And when they had called the apostles, and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go.
Act 5:41 Therefore they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for His name.
Act 5:42 And daily in the temple, and in every house, they did not cease to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

Chapter 6

Act 6:1 Now in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring by the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in the daily ministration.
Act 6:2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples to them, and said, "It is not reasonable that we should leave the Word of God, and serve tables.
Act 6:3 Therefore, brethren, seek out from among you seven men of honest repute, full of the Holy Spirit and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.
Act 6:4 But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word."
Act 6:5 And the saying pleased the whole multitude: And they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Spirit, and Philip, Prochorus, Nicanor, Timon, Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte from Antioch:
Act 6:6 Whom they set before the apostles: And when they had prayed, they laid their hands on them.
Act 6:7 Then the Word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied greatly in Jerusalem; and a large company of the priests were obedient to the faith.
Act 6:8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people.
Act 6:9 Then there arose certain *ones* from the synagogue, which is called the synagogue of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and by those from Cilicia and from Asia, disputing with Stephen.
Act 6:10 And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the Spirit by which he spoke.
Act 6:11 Then they suborned men, which said, "We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and against God."
Act 6:12 And they stirred up the people, the elders, and the scribes, and came upon him, and caught him, and brought him to the council,
Act 6:13 and set up false witnesses, which said, "This man does not cease to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:
Act 6:14 For we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses delivered to us."
Act 6:15 And all that sat in the council, looking steadfastly upon him, saw his face as if it had been the face of an angel.

Chapter 7

Act 7:1 Then the high priest said, "Are these things so?"
Act 7:2 And he said, "Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; the God of glory appeared to our father Abraham when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran,
Act 7:3 and said to him, 'Get out of your country, and from your kindred, and come into the land which I shall show you.'
Act 7:4 Then he came out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Charran: And from there, when his father was dead, He moved him into this land, in which you now dwell.
Act 7:5 And He gave him no inheritance in it, no, not so much as to even set his foot upon: Yet He promised that He would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child.
Act 7:6 But God spoke in this way: That his seed would dwell in a foreign land, and that they would bring them into bondage, and oppress them four hundred years.

Act 7:7 'And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage I will judge,' said God, 'and after that they shall come out, and serve Me in this place.'
Act 7:8 Then He gave him the covenant of circumcision: And so Abraham begot Isaac, and circumcised him on the eighth day; and Isaac begot Jacob; and Jacob begot the twelve patriarchs.
Act 7:9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: But God was with him,
Act 7:10 and delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favor and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him governor over Egypt and all his house.
Act 7:11 Now there came a famine over all the land of Egypt and Canaan, and great affliction: And our fathers found no sustenance.
Act 7:12 But when Jacob heard that there was grain in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first.
Act 7:13 And at the second visit Joseph was made known to his brothers; and Joseph's kindred were made known to Pharaoh.
Act 7:14 Then Joseph sent for, and called his father Jacob to him, and all his kindred, seventy five souls.
Act 7:15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers,
Act 7:16 and they were carried over into Shechem, and laid in the sepulchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money from the sons of Emmor, the father of Shechem.
Act 7:17 But when the time of the promise drew near, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt,
Act 7:18 until another king arose, who did not know Joseph.
Act 7:19 This one dealt cunningly with our kindred, and evilly treated our fathers, so that they threw out their young children, with the intent they might not live.
Act 7:20 About which time Moses was born, and was exceedingly fair, and nourished in his father's house three months:
Act 7:21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him as her own son.
Act 7:22 And Moses was instructed in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds.
Act 7:23 And when he was a full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren, the children of Israel.
Act 7:24 And seeing one of them suffer wrongfully, he defended him, and avenged him who was oppressed, and smote the Egyptian:
Act 7:25 For he supposed that his brethren would have understood that by his hand God would deliver them: But they did not understand.
Act 7:26 And the next day he showed himself to them as they fought, and would have reconciled them as one again, saying, 'Sirs, you are brethren; why do you wrong one another?'
Act 7:27 But he that did his neighbor wrong *shoved* him away, saying, 'Who made you a ruler and a judge over us?
Act 7:28 Will you kill me as you did the Egyptian yesterday?'
Act 7:29 Then Moses fled at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Midian, where he begot two sons.
Act 7:30 And when forty years had passed, an Angel of the Lord appeared to him in the barren wilderness of Mount Sinai, in a flame of fire in a bush.
Act 7:31 When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: And as he drew near to behold it, the voice of the Lord came to him,

Act 7:32 saying, 'I am the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.' Then Moses trembled, and dared not behold.
Act 7:33 Then the Lord said to him, 'Take off your shoes from your feet: For the place where you stand is holy ground.
Act 7:34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of My people which are in Egypt, I have heard their groaning, and have come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send you into Egypt.'
Act 7:35 This Moses whom they refused, saying, 'Who made you a ruler and a judge?' is the same that God sent to be a ruler and a deliverer by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.
Act 7:36 He brought them out, after he had shown wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, and in the Red Sea, and in the barren wilderness forty years.
Act 7:37 This is that Moses who said to the children of Israel, 'The Lord your God shall raise up to you a Prophet from your brethren, similar to me: Him you shall hear.'
Act 7:38 This is he, that was in the church in the barren wilderness with the angel which spoke to him in Mount Sinai, and with our fathers: Who received the lively oracles to give to us:
Act 7:39 Whom our fathers would not obey, but thrust Him from them, and in their hearts turned back again into Egypt,
Act 7:40 saying to Aaron, 'Make us gods to go before us: Because, as for this Moses who brought us out of the land of Egypt, we do not know what has become of him.'
Act 7:41 And they made a calf in those days, offered sacrifices to the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands.
Act 7:42 Then God turned, and gave them up to worship the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, 'O house of Israel, have you offered to Me slain beasts and sacrifices for a period of forty years in the barren wilderness?
Act 7:43 Yes, you took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god Remphan, figures which you made to worship them: And I will carry you away beyond Babylon.'
Act 7:44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the barren wilderness, as He had appointed, speaking to Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.
Act 7:45 Which also our fathers that came afterwards, brought in with Jesus into the possession of the Gentiles, whom God drove out before the face of our fathers, even until the days of David;
Act 7:46 who found favor before God, and desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jacob.
Act 7:47 But Solomon built Him a house.
Act 7:48 Nevertheless, the Most High does not dwell in temples made with hands; as the prophet says,
Act 7:49 'Heaven is My throne, and earth is My footstool. What house will you all build Me? says the Lord: Or what is the place of My rest?
Act 7:50 Has not My hand made all these things?'
Act 7:51 All you stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, you always resist the Holy Spirit: As your fathers did, so you do.
Act 7:52 Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? And they have slain those which foretold of the coming of the Just One; of whom you now have been the betrayers and murderers:
Act 7:53 Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept it."
Act 7:54 When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed upon him with their teeth.

Act 7:55 But he, being full of the Holy Spirit, looked up steadfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God,
Act 7:56 and said, "Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God."
Act 7:57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord,
Act 7:58 and cast him out of the city, and stoned him: And the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul.
Act 7:59 And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, "Lord Jesus, receive my spirit."
Act 7:60 Moreover he knelt down, and cried out with a loud voice, "Lord, do not lay this sin upon their debt." And when he had said this, he died.

Chapter 8

Act 8:1 Moreover Saul was consenting to his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem; and they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judea and Samaria, except the apostles.
Act 8:2 And devout men carried Stephen to his burial, and made great lamentation over him.
Act 8:3 As for Saul, he made havoc within the church, entering into every house; and hauling off men and women, committed them to prison.
Act 8:4 Therefore those that were scattered abroad went everywhere preaching the word.
Act 8:5 Then Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and preached Christ to them.
Act 8:6 And the people with one accord gave heed to the things which Philip spoke, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.
Act 8:7 For unclean spirits, crying out with a loud voice, came out of many that were possessed with them: And many who were taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed.
Act 8:8 And there was great joy in that city.
Act 8:9 But there was a certain man, called Simon, who beforehand used sorcery in the same city, and bewitched the people of Samaria, boasting that he himself was some great one:
Act 8:10 To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, "This man is the great power of God."
Act 8:11 And they had regard for him, because for a long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.
Act 8:12 But when they believed Philip as he was preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women.
Act 8:13 Then Simon himself also believed: And when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which were done.
Act 8:14 Now when the apostles who were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the Word of God, they sent Peter and John to them:
Act 8:15 Who, when they had come down, prayed for them that they might receive the Holy Spirit.
Act 8:16 (For as yet He had fallen upon none of them: They had only been baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.)
Act 8:17 Then they laid their hands on them, and they received the Holy Spirit.
Act 8:18 And when Simon saw that through the laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Spirit was given, he offered them money,
Act 8:19 saying, "Give me this power also, that whoever I lay hands on, he may receive the Holy Spirit."

Act 8:20 But Peter said to him, "Your money perish with you, because you thought that the gift of God may be purchased with money.
Act 8:21 You have neither part nor portion in this matter: For your heart is not right in the sight of God.
Act 8:22 Therefore repent of this, your wickedness, and beseech God if perhaps the thought of your heart may be forgiven you.
Act 8:23 For I perceive that you are in the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity."
Act 8:24 Then Simon answered, and said, "Pray to the Lord for me, that none of the things which you have spoken come upon me."
Act 8:25 And when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, they returned to Jerusalem, and preached the gospel in many villages of the Samaritans.
Act 8:26 Moreover the angel of the Lord spoke to Philip, saying, "Arise, and go toward the south on the road that goes down from Jerusalem to Gaza, which is desert."
Act 8:27 And he arose and went: And behold, a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, who had charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem to worship,
Act 8:28 was returning; and sitting in his chariot read Isaiah the prophet.
Act 8:29 Then the Spirit said to Philip, "Go near, and join yourself to this chariot."
Act 8:30 And Philip ran over to him, and heard him read the prophet Isaiah, and said, "Do you understand what you read?"
Act 8:31 And he said, "How can I, unless some man should guide me?" And he desired that Philip would come up and sit with him.
Act 8:32 The portion of the scripture which he read was this, "He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb mute before his shearer, so He did not open His mouth:
Act 8:33 In His humiliation His judgment was taken away: And who shall declare His generation? For His life is taken from the earth."
Act 8:34 And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, "I beseech you, of whom does the prophet speak this? Of himself, or of some other man?"
Act 8:35 Then Philip opened his mouth, and began at the same scripture, preached Jesus to him.
Act 8:36 Moreover as they went on their way, they came to a certain *body of* water: And the eunuch said, "See, here is water; what does hinder me to be baptized?"
Act 8:37 And Philip said, "If you believe with all your heart, you may." And he answered and said, "I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God."
Act 8:38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: And they both went down into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him.
Act 8:39 Moreover when they had come up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip, that the eunuch did not see him any more: And he went on his way rejoicing.
Act 8:40 But Philip was found at Azotus: And passing through he preached in all the cities, until he came to Caesarea.

Chapter 9

Act 9:1 Then Saul, ever breathing out threatening and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went to the high priest,
Act 9:2 and desired from him letters to the synagogues of Damascus, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound to Jerusalem.

Act 9:3 And as he journeyed, he came near Damascus: And suddenly there shined all around him a light from heaven:
Act 9:4 Then he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying to him, "Saul, Saul, why do you persecute Me?"
Act 9:5 And he said, "Who are You, Lord?" And the Lord said, "I am Jesus whom you persecute: It is hard for you to kick against the prods."
Act 9:6 And he trembling and astonished said, "Lord, what would You have me to do?" And the Lord said to him, "Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told to you what you must do."
Act 9:7 And the men who journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man
Act 9:8 Now Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: But they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus.
Act 9:9 And he was without sight for three days, and neither ate nor drank.
Act 9:10 Moreover there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias; and the Lord said to him in a vision, "Ananias." And he said, "Behold, I am here, Lord."
Act 9:11 And the Lord said to him, "Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and inquire in the house of Judas for one called Saul, of Tarsus: For behold, he prays,
Act 9:12 and has seen in a vision a man named Ananias coming in, and putting his hand on him, that he might receive his sight."
Act 9:13 Then Ananias answered, "Lord, I have heard from many about this man, how much evil he has done to Your saints in Jerusalem:
Act 9:14 And here he has authority from the chief priests to bind all who call on Your name."
Act 9:15 But the Lord said to him, "Go your way: For he is a chosen vessel to Me, to bear My name before the Gentiles, kings, and the children of Israel:
Act 9:16 For I will show him what great things he must suffer for My name's sake."
Act 9:17 And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him said, "Brother Saul, the Lord, even Jesus, that appeared to you on the road as you came, has sent me, that you might receive your sight, and be filled with the Holy Spirit."
Act 9:18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as if it had been scales: And he received sight immediately; and arose, and was baptized.
Act 9:19 And when he had received food, he was strengthened. Then Saul was with the disciples which were at Damascus for some days.
Act 9:20 And immediately he preached Christ in the synagogues, that He is the Son of God.
Act 9:21 But all that heard him were amazed, and said; "Is this not he that destroyed those who called on this name in Jerusalem, and came here for that intent purpose, that he might bring them bound to the chief priests?"
Act 9:22 But Saul increased all the more in strength, and confounded the Jews which dwelt in Damascus, proving that this is truly Christ.
Act 9:23 And after many days were fulfilled, the Jews took counsel to kill him:
Act 9:24 But their laying in wait was known to Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him.
Act 9:25 Then the disciples took him by night, and let him down by the wall in a basket.
Act 9:26 And when Saul came to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: But they were all afraid of him, and did not believe that he was a disciple.

Act 9:27 But Barnabas took him, and brought him to the apostles, and declared to them how he had seen the Lord in the road, and that He had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.
Act 9:28 And he was with them coming in and going out at Jerusalem.
Act 9:29 And he spoke boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the Grecians: But they went about to slay him.
Act 9:30 Which when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Caesarea, and sent him forth to Tarsus.
Act 9:31 Then the churches had rest throughout all Judea, Galilee, and Samaria, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Spirit, were multiplied.
Act 9:32 And it came to pass, as Peter passed throughout all quarters, he also came down to the saints which dwelt at Lydda.
Act 9:33 And there he found a certain man named Aeneas, who had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy.
Act 9:34 And Peter said to him, "Aeneas, Jesus Christ makes you whole: Arise, and make your bed." Then he arose immediately.
Act 9:35 And all that dwelt at Lydda and Sharon saw him, and turned to the Lord.
Act 9:36 Now at Joppa there was a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is translated Dorcas: This woman was full of good works and charitable deeds, which she did.
Act 9:37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: Whom when they had washed, they laid her in an upper chamber.
Act 9:38 And in as much as Lydda was near to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent two men to him, desiring that he would not delay to come to them.
Act 9:39 Then Peter arose and went with them. When he had come, they brought him into the upper chamber: And all the widows stood by him weeping, showing the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them.
Act 9:40 But Peter put them all out, and kneeled down, and prayed; and turning himself toward the body said, "Tabitha, arise." And she opened her eyes: And when she saw Peter, she sat up.
Act 9:41 Moreover he gave her his hand, lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented her alive.
Act 9:42 And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many believed in the Lord.
Act 9:43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one Simon a tanner.

Chapter 10

Act 10:1 There was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band of solders called the Italian Band,
Act 10:2 a devout man, and one that feared God with all his household, who gave many charitable alms to the people, and prayed to God always.
Act 10:3 About the ninth hour of the day he clearly saw in a vision an angel of God coming in to him, and saying to him, "Cornelius."
Act 10:4 And when he looked at him, he was afraid, and said, "What is it, Lord?" And he said to him, "Your prayers and your charitable alms have come up as a memorial before God.
Act 10:5 And now send men to Joppa, and call for one Simon, whose surname is Peter:
Act 10:6 He lodges with one Simon, a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: He shall tell you what you ought to do."

Act 10:7 And when the angel which spoke to Cornelius had departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier from those who waited on him continually;
Act 10:8 and when he had declared all these things to them, he sent them to Joppa.
Act 10:9 On the next day, as they went on their journey, and drew near to the city, Peter went up upon the housetop to pray about the sixth hour:
Act 10:10 And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: But while they were preparing, he fell into a trance,
Act 10:11 and saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending to him, as if it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, let down to the earth:
Act 10:12 In which were all sorts of four-footed animals of the earth, wild beasts, creeping things, and fowls of the air.
Act 10:13 And there came a voice to him, "Rise, Peter; kill, and eat."
Act 10:14 But Peter said, "Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten anything that is common or unclean."
Act 10:15 And the voice spoke to him again the second time, "What God has cleansed, do not call that common."
Act 10:16 This was done three times: And the vessel was received again into heaven.
Act 10:17 Now while Peter doubted within himself what this vision that he had seen meant, behold, the men which were sent from Cornelius *already* had made inquiry for Simon's house, and stood before the gate,
Act 10:18 and they called, and asked whether Simon, who was surnamed Peter, was lodged there.
Act 10:19 While Peter thought about the vision, the Spirit said to him, "Behold, three men seek you.
Act 10:20 Arise therefore, get yourself down, and go with them, doubting nothing: For I have sent them."
Act 10:21 Then Peter went down to the men who were sent to him from Cornelius; and said, "Behold, I am he whom you seek: What is the reason that you have come?"
Act 10:22 And they said, "Cornelius the centurion, a just man, one that fears God, and has a good reputation among all the nation of the Jews, was warned by a holy angel from God to send for you into his house, and to hear words from you."
Act 10:23 Then he called them in, and lodged them. And on the next day Peter went away with them, and certain brethren from Joppa accompanied him.
Act 10:24 And the day after they entered into Caesarea. And Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.
Act 10:25 And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshiped him.
Act 10:26 But Peter lifted him up, saying, "Stand up; I myself also am a man."
Act 10:27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that had come together.
Act 10:28 Then he said to them, "You know how it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come to one of another nation; but God has showed me that I should not call any man common or unclean.
Act 10:29 Therefore I came to you without opposition, as soon as I was sent for: I therefore ask for what purpose have you all sent for me?"
Act 10:30 And Cornelius said, "Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing,

Act 10:31 and said, 'Cornelius, your prayer is heard, and your charitable alms are in remembrance in the sight of God.
Act 10:32 Therefore send to Joppa, and call Simon to this place, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner by the sea side: Who, when he comes, shall speak to you.'
Act 10:33 Immediately therefore I sent to you; and you have done well that you have come. Now therefore, we are all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded you from God."
Act 10:34 Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, "Truly I perceive that God is no respecter of persons:
Act 10:35 But in every nation he who fears Him, and works righteousness, is accepted with Him.
Act 10:36 The word which God sent to the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (He is Lord of all):
Act 10:37 That word, I say, you know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached;
Act 10:38 how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Spirit and with power: Who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed by the devil; for God was with Him.
Act 10:39 And we are witnesses of all things which He did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hung on a tree:
Act 10:40 Him God raised up the third day, and showed Him openly;
Act 10:41 not to all the people, but to witnesses chosen in advance by God, even to us, who ate and drank with Him after He rose from the dead.
Act 10:42 And He commanded us to preach to the people, and to testify that it is He which was ordained by God to be the Judge of living and dead.
Act 10:43 To Him all the prophets give witness, that through His name whoever believes in Him shall receive remission of sins."
Act 10:44 While Peter still spoke these words, the Holy Spirit fell on all those who heard the word.
Act 10:45 And those of the circumcision who believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because the gift of the Holy Spirit was also poured out on the Gentiles.
Act 10:46 For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter,
Act 10:47 "Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, who have received the Holy Spirit as well, just like us?"
Act 10:48 And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then they implored him to tarry some days.

Chapter 11

Act 11:1 Moreover the apostles and brethren that were in Judea heard that the Gentiles had also received the Word of God.
Act 11:2 And when Peter had come up to Jerusalem, those who were of the circumcision contended with him,
Act 11:3 saying, "You went in to uncircumcised men, and ate with them."
Act 11:4 But Peter narrated the matter from the beginning, and expounded upon it to them in *chronological* order, saying,
Act 11:5 "I was in the city of Joppa praying: And in a trance I saw a vision, a certain vessel descend, as if it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it even came to me:

Act 11:6 Upon which, as I steadfastly beheld with my eyes, I considered, and saw four-footed animals of the earth, wild beasts, creeping things, and fowls of the air.
Act 11:7 And I heard a voice saying to me, 'Arise, Peter; slay and eat.'
Act 11:8 But I said, 'Not so, Lord: For nothing common or unclean has at any time entered into my mouth.'
Act 11:9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, 'What God has cleansed, do not call that common.'
Act 11:10 Moreover this was done three times: And all were drawn up again into heaven.
Act 11:11 And behold, immediately there were three men already standing before the house where I was, sent to me from Caesarea.
Act 11:12 And the Spirit bade me to go with them, doubting nothing. Moreover, these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:
Act 11:13 And he showed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said to him, 'Send men to Joppa, and call Simon to this place, whose surname is Peter;
Act 11:14 who shall tell you words, by which you and all your household shall be saved.'
Act 11:15 And as I began to speak, the Holy Spirit fell upon them, as upon us at the beginning.
Act 11:16 Then I remembered the word of the Lord, how He said, 'John indeed baptized with water; but you shall be baptized with the Holy Spirit.'
Act 11:17 Seeing then that God gave them the same gift as He did to us, who believed upon the Lord Jesus Christ; who was I, that I could withstand God?"
Act 11:18 When they heard these things, they held their peace; and glorified God, saying, "Then God has also granted to the Gentiles repentance to life."
Act 11:19 Now those that were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose over Stephen traveled as far as Phoenicia, Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to no one but to the Jews only.
Act 11:20 And some of them were men from Cyprus and Cyrene, which, when they had come to Antioch, spoke to the Grecians, preaching the Lord Jesus.
Act 11:21 And the hand of the Lord was with them: And a large number believed, and turned to the Lord.
Act 11:22 Then tidings of these things came to the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: And they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as Antioch.
Act 11:23 Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave to the Lord.
Act 11:24 For he was a good man, full of the Holy Spirit and of faith: And many people were added to the Lord.
Act 11:25 Then Barnabas departed for Tarsus, to seek Saul:
Act 11:26 And when he had found him, he brought him to Antioch. And it came to pass, that for a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught many people. And the disciples were first called Christians in Antioch.
Act 11:27 And in these days prophets came from Jerusalem to Antioch.
Act 11:28 And one of them stood up, named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit that there should be great famine throughout all the world: Which came to pass in the days of Claudius Caesar.
Act 11:29 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief to the brethren who dwelt in Judea:
Act 11:30 Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

Chapter 12

Act 12:1 Now around that time Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain *individuals* from the church.
Act 12:2 Moreover he killed James the brother of John with the sword.
Act 12:3 And because he saw that it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to also take Peter. (The Days of Unleavened Bread were at that time.)
Act 12:4 And when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four bands of four soldiers each to keep him; intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people.
Act 12:5 Therefore Peter was kept in prison: But prayer was made without ceasing to God by the church for him.
Act 12:6 And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: And the keepers before the door kept the prison.
Act 12:7 Now behold, the angel of the Lord stood over him, and a light shined in the prison: And he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, "Rise up quickly." And his chains fell off his hands.
Act 12:8 Then the angel said to him, "Dress yourself, and tie on your sandals." And so he did. And he said to him, "Throw your cloak around you, and follow me."
Act 12:9 Therefore he went out, and followed him; and was not aware that *what* was done by the angel was truly *happening in real life*; but *instead* thought he saw a vision.
Act 12:10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came to the iron gate that leads to the city; which opened to them of its own accord: And they went out, and passed on through one street; and immediately the angel departed from him.
Act 12:11 And when Peter had come to himself, he said, "Now I know for sure that the Lord has sent His angel, and has delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the Jewish people."
Act 12:12 Then, when he had considered the matter, he came to the house of Mary the mother of John, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together praying.
Act 12:13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel named Rhoda came to hearken.
Act 12:14 And when she recognized Peter's voice, she didn't open the gate on account of *her* gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter was standing before the gate.
Act 12:15 And they said to her, "You are mad." But she constantly affirmed that it was *in fact* so. Then they said, "It is his angel."
Act 12:16 Also Peter continued knocking: And when they opened the door, and saw him, they were astonished.
Act 12:17 But he, beckoning to them with the hand to hold their peace, declared to them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, "Go report these things to James, and to the brethren." And he departed, and went into another place.
Act 12:18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers about what had become of Peter.
Act 12:19 Moreover when Herod had searched for him, and did not find him, he examined the keepers, and commanded that they should be put to death. And he went down from Judea to Caesarea, and stayed there.

Act 12:20 Also Herod was highly displeased with those of Tyre and Sidon: But they came with one accord to him, and having made Blastus the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because their country was nourished by the king's country.
Act 12:21 And on a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration to them.
Act 12:22 And the people gave a shout, saying, "It is the voice of a god, and not of a man."
Act 12:23 And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he did not give glory to God: And he was eaten by worms, and gave up the ghost.
Act 12:24 But the Word of God grew and multiplied.
Act 12:25 And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled their ministry, and took with them John, whose surname was Mark.

Chapter 13

Act 13:1 Now in the church that was at Antioch there were certain prophets and teachers; like Barnabas, Simeon who was called Niger, Lucius of Cyrene, Manaen, who had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul.
Act 13:2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Spirit said, "Separate to Me Barnabas and Saul for the work to which I have called them."
Act 13:3 Then, when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them, they sent them away.
Act 13:4 So then, being sent forth by the Holy Spirit, they departed to Seleucia; and from there they sailed to Cyprus.
Act 13:5 And when they were at Salamis, they preached the Word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: And they also had John as their minister.
Act 13:6 Moreover when they had gone through the island to Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Barjesus:
Act 13:7 Who was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the Word of God.
Act 13:8 But Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn the deputy away from the faith.
Act 13:9 Then Saul (who also is called Paul), filled with the Holy Spirit, set his eyes on him,
Act 13:10 and said, "O full of all craftiness and all mischief, you child of the devil, you enemy of all righteousness, will you not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?
Act 13:11 And now behold, the hand of the Lord is upon you, and you shall be blind, not seeing the sun for a season." And immediately there fell upon him a mist and a darkness; and he went around seeking someone to lead him by the hand.
Act 13:12 Then the deputy, when he saw what had been done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.
Act 13:13 Now when Paul and his company set sail from Paphos, they came to Perga in Pamphylia: And John departing from them returned to Jerusalem.
Act 13:14 But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue on the Sabbath day, and sat down.
Act 13:15 And after the reading of the Law and the prophets, the rulers of the synagogue sent to them, saying, "You men and brethren, if you have any word of exhortation for the people, speak *now*."

Act 13:16 Then Paul stood up, and motioning with his hand said, "Men of Israel, and you that fear God, give audience.
Act 13:17 The God of the people of Israel chose our fathers, and exalted the people when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt, and with a powerful arm He brought them out of it.
Act 13:18 Then, for a period of about forty years He suffered their mannerisms in the barren wilderness.
Act 13:19 And when He had destroyed seven nations in the land of Canaan, He divided their land to them by lot.
Act 13:20 And after that He gave judges to them for a period of about four hundred and fifty years, until Samuel the prophet.
Act 13:21 And afterward they desired a king: Therefore God gave to them Saul the son of Kish, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, for a period of forty years.
Act 13:22 And when He had removed him, He raised up for them David to be their king; to whom also He gave testimony, and said, 'I have found David the son of Jesse, a man after My own heart, who shall fulfill all My will.'
Act 13:23 From this man's seed, God has, according to His promise, raised up to Israel a Savior, Jesus:
Act 13:24 When John had first preached, before His coming, the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel.
Act 13:25 And as John fulfilled his course, he said, 'Who do you think that I am? I am not He. But behold, there comes One after me, whose shoes of His feet I am not worthy to loose.'
Act 13:26 Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whoever among you that fears God, to you the word of this salvation is sent.
Act 13:27 For those that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they did not know Him, nor even the voices of the prophets which are read every Sabbath day, they have fulfilled them in condemning Him.
Act 13:28 And though they found no cause for death in Him, yet they desired of Pilate that He should be slain.
Act 13:29 And when they had fulfilled all that was written about Him, they took Him down from the tree, and laid Him in a sepulchre.
Act 13:30 But God raised Him from the dead:
Act 13:31 And He was seen for many days by those that came up with Him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are His witnesses to the people.
Act 13:32 And we declare to you glad tidings, how the promise which was made to the fathers,
Act 13:33 God has fulfilled the same for us their children, in that He has raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second Psalm, 'You are My Son, this day I have begotten You.'
Act 13:34 And concerning how He raised Him from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, He spoke in this manner, 'I will give you the sure mercies of David.'
Act 13:35 Therefore He also says in another Psalm, 'You shall not permit Your Holy One to see corruption.'
Act 13:36 For David, after he had served the will of God in his own generation, fell asleep dead, and was laid with his fathers, and saw corruption:
Act 13:37 But He, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.
Act 13:38 Therefore let it be known to you, men and brethren, that through this Man is preached to you the forgiveness of sins:

Act 13:39 And by Him all that believe are justified from all things, from which you could not be justified by the law of Moses.
Act 13:40 Beware therefore, lest that which is spoken of in the prophets come upon you;
Act 13:41 'Behold, you despisers, wonder, and perish: For I work a work in your days, a work which you shall in no way believe, though a man declare it to you.' "
Act 13:42 And when the Jews had gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles entreated that these words might be preached to them the next Sabbath.
Act 13:43 Now when the congregation had broken up, many of the Jews and devout proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: Who, speaking to them, persuaded them to continue in the grace of God.
Act 13:44 And the next Sabbath day almost the whole city came together to hear the Word of God.
Act 13:45 But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and spoke against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and blaspheming.
Act 13:46 Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, "It was necessary that the Word of God should first have been spoken to you: But seeing you put it away from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, behold, we turn to the Gentiles.
Act 13:47 For so has the Lord commanded us, saying, 'I have set you to be a light to the Gentiles, that you should be for salvation to the ends of the earth.' "
Act 13:48 Now when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: And as many as were ordained to eternal life believed.
Act 13:49 And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.
Act 13:50 But the Jews stirred up the devout and honorable women, and the chief men of the city, and stirred up persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their borders.
Act 13:51 But they shook off the dust from their feet against them, and came to Iconium.
Act 13:52 And the disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Spirit.

Chapter 14

Act 14:1 And it came to pass in Iconium, that they both went together into the synagogue of the Jews, and in like manner spoke, so that a large multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed.
Act 14:2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds inclined toward evil against the brethren.
Act 14:3 They therefore abode a long time, speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony to the word of His grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.
Act 14:4 But the population of the city was divided: Part sided with the Jews, and part with the apostles.
Act 14:5 And when there was an assault made by both the Gentiles, and also the Jews with their rulers, to spitefully use them, and to stone them,
Act 14:6 they were aware of it, and fled to Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and to the region that lies all around:
Act 14:7 And they preached the gospel there.
Act 14:8 And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who had never walked:
Act 14:9 The same heard Paul speak: Who steadfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

Act 14:10 said with a loud voice, "Stand upright on your feet." And he leaped and walked.
Act 14:11 Now when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, "The gods have come down to us in the likeness of men."
Act 14:12 And they called Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the chief speaker.
Act 14:13 Then the priest of Jupiter, who was in front of their city, brought oxen and garlands to the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people.
Act 14:14 Which when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard this, they tore their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,
Act 14:15 and saying, "Sirs, why do you do these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach to you that you should turn from these vanities to the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are in them:
Act 14:16 Who in times past allowed all nations to walk in their own ways.
Act 14:17 Nevertheless He did not leave Himself without witness, in that He did good, gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness."
Act 14:18 And with these sayings they barely restrained the people, that they did not sacrifice to them.
Act 14:19 And there came to that place certain Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who persuaded the people, and having stoned Paul, dragged him out of the city, supposing he was dead.
Act 14:20 Nevertheless, as the disciples stood all around him, he rose up, and came into the city: And the next day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe.
Act 14:21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and had taught many, they returned again to Lystra, Iconium, and Antioch,
Act 14:22 confirming the souls of the disciples, exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God.
Act 14:23 And when they had ordained themselves elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, in whom they believed.
Act 14:24 And after they had passed through Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia.
Act 14:25 And when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down into Attalia:
Act 14:26 And from there sailed to Antioch, where they had been commended to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled.
Act 14:27 Moreover when they had come, and had gathered the church together, they reported all that God had done with them, and how He had opened the door of faith to the Gentiles.
Act 14:28 And they abode there a long time with the disciples.

Chapter 15

Act 15:1 And certain men who came down from Judea taught the brethren, and said "Unless you are circumcised according to the manner of Moses, you cannot be saved."
Act 15:2 Therefore, when Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and dispute with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain others of them, should go up to Jerusalem to the apostles and elders about this question.
Act 15:3 Now being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phoenicia and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: And they caused great joy to all the brethren.
Act 15:4 And when they had come to Jerusalem, they were received by the church, and by the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them.

Act 15:5 But there rose up certain *ones* from the sect of the Pharisees who believed, saying that, "it was necessary to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses."
Act 15:6 And the apostles and elders came together to consider this matter.
Act 15:7 And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said to them, "Men and brethren, you know that a good while ago God chose among us, that by my mouth the Gentiles should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.
Act 15:8 Also God, which knows the hearts, bore witness to them, giving them the Holy Spirit, even as He did to us;
Act 15:9 and made no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith.
Act 15:10 Now therefore, why do you tempt God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither we nor our fathers were able to bear?
Act 15:11 But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they *shall be saved*."
Act 15:12 Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had worked among the Gentiles by them.
Act 15:13 And after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, "Men and brethren, hearken to me:
Act 15:14 Simon has declared how God at first visited the Gentiles, to take out of them a people for His name.
Act 15:15 And the words of the prophets agree with this; as it is written,
Act 15:16 'After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which has fallen down; and I will build again its ruins, and I will set it up:
Act 15:17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles, upon whom My name is called, says the Lord, who does all these things.'
Act 15:18 Known to God are all His works from the beginning of the world.
Act 15:19 Therefore my decree is that we do not trouble those from among the Gentiles which have turned to God:
Act 15:20 but that we write to them that they abstain from things polluted by idols, from fornication, from things strangled, and from blood.
Act 15:21 For since old times there is in every city those who preach Moses, being read in the synagogues every Sabbath day."
Act 15:22 Then it pleased the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas; namely, Judas surnamed Barsabas, and Silas, chief men among the brethren:
Act 15:23 And they wrote letters by them in this manner: The apostles, elders, and brethren send greetings to the brethren who are of the Gentiles in Antioch, Syria, and Cilicia:
Act 15:24 Since we have heard that certain *people* which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, "You must be circumcised, and keep the law": To whom we gave no such commandment:
Act 15:25 It seemed good to us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men to you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul,
Act 15:26 men that have endangered their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.
Act 15:27 We have therefore sent Judas and Silas, who shall also tell you the same things by mouth.
Act 15:28 For it seemed good to the Holy Spirit, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things;

Act 15:29 that you abstain from meats offered to idols, from blood, from things strangled, and from fornication: If you keep yourselves from these, you shall do well. Farewell.
Act 15:30 So when they were dismissed, they came to Antioch: And when they had gathered the multitude together, they delivered the epistle:
Act 15:31 Which when they had read, they rejoiced for the consolation.
Act 15:32 Now Judas and Silas, both being prophets themselves, exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed them.
Act 15:33 And after they had tarried there for a season, they were let go in peace from the brethren to the apostles.
Act 15:34 Nevertheless it pleased Silas to abide there longer.
Act 15:35 Paul and Barnabas also continued in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.
Act 15:36 But after some days Paul said to Barnabas, "Let us go return again and visit our brethren in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, and see how they are doing."
Act 15:37 Moreover Barnabas was determined to take with them John, whose surname was Mark.
Act 15:38 But Paul did not think it *would be* good to take him with them, who departed from them at Pamphylia, and did not go with them to the work.
Act 15:39 And the contention was so sharp between them, that they parted ways from one another: And so Barnabas took Mark, and sailed to Cyprus;
Act 15:40 And Paul chose Silas, and departed, being commended by the brethren to the grace of God.
Act 15:41 And he went through Syria and Cilicia, confirming the churches.

Chapter 16

Act 16:1 Then he came to Derbe and Lystra: And behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timothy, the son of a certain woman, who was a Jewess, and believed; but his father was a Greek:
Act 16:2 He was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and Iconium.
Act 16:3 Paul intended him to go forth with him; and took and circumcised him because of the Jews which were in those quarters: For they all knew that his father was a Greek.
Act 16:4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered to them the decrees to keep, that were ordained by the apostles and elders which were at Jerusalem.
Act 16:5 And so the churches were established in the faith, and increased in number daily.
Act 16:6 Now when they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden by the Holy Spirit to preach the word in Asia,
Act 16:7 after they had come to Mysia, they tried to go into Bithynia: But the Spirit did not permit them.
Act 16:8 And passing by Mysia, they came down to Troas.
Act 16:9 And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; there stood a man of Macedonia, and he implored him, saying, "Come over into Macedonia, and help us."
Act 16:10 Now after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavored to go into Macedonia, assuredly trusting that the Lord had called us to preach the gospel to them.
Act 16:11 Therefore sailing from Troas, we came with a straight course to Samothracia, and the next day to Neapolis;
Act 16:12 and from there to Philippi, which is the chief city of that part of Macedonia, and a colony: And we were abiding in that city some days.

Act 16:13 And on the Sabbath we went out of the city by a riverside, where prayer was customarily made; and we sat down, and spoke to the women which resorted there.
Act 16:14 Then a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, from the city of Thyatira, who worshiped God, heard us: Whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended to the things which were spoken by Paul.
Act 16:15 And when she was baptized, and her household, she implored us, saying, "If you have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide there." Therefore she compelled us.
Act 16:16 And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, that a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying: [1]
Act 16:17 The same followed Paul and us, and cried out saying, "These men are the servants of the Most High God, which show to us the way of salvation."
Act 16:18 And this she did many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, "I command you in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her." And he came out the same hour.
Act 16:19 Now when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and Silas, and drew them into the marketplace to the rulers,
Act 16:20 And brought them to the magistrates, saying, "These men, being Jews, exceedingly trouble our city,
Act 16:21 and teach customs which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans."
Act 16:22 Then the multitude rose up together against them: And the magistrates tore off their clothes, and commanded to beat them.
Act 16:23 And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailer to keep them safely:
Act 16:24 Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and fastened their feet in the stocks.
Act 16:25 And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises to God: And the prisoners heard them.
Act 16:26 Moreover suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: And immediately all the doors were opened, and everyone's bands were loosed.
Act 16:27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had fled.
Act 16:28 But Paul cried out with a loud voice, saying, "Do yourself no harm: For we are all here."
Act 16:29 Then he called for a light, ran in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas.
Act 16:30 And brought them out, and said, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved?"
Act 16:31 And they said, "Believe upon the Lord Jesus Christ, and you shall be saved, and your house."
Act 16:32 Then they spoke the word of the Lord to him, and to all that were in his house.
Act 16:33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, without delay.
Act 16:34 Then when he had brought them into his house, he set food before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.
Act 16:35 And when it was day, the magistrates sent the sergeants, saying, "Let those men go."

---

1 [Note: of divination; or, of Python]

Act 16:36 And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, "The magistrates have sent to let you go: Now therefore depart, and go in peace."
Act 16:37 But Paul said to them, "They have beaten us openly uncondemned, being Romans, and have cast us into prison; and now do they thrust us out secretly? No indeed; but let them come themselves and fetch us out."
Act 16:38 And the sergeants told these words to the magistrates: And they feared, when they heard that they were Romans.
Act 16:39 Therefore they came and implored them, and brought them out, and desired that they depart out of the city.
Act 16:40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of Lydia: And when they had seen the brethren, they comforted them, and departed.

Chapter 17

Act 17:1 Now when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where there was a synagogue of the Jews:
Act 17:2 And Paul, as his custom was, went in to them, and for three Sabbath days reasoned with them out of the scriptures,
Act 17:3 revealing and alleging that it was necessary for Christ to have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that, "This Jesus, whom I preach to you, is Christ."
Act 17:4 And some of them believed, and united with Paul and Silas; and a large multitude of the devout Greeks, and not a few of the chief women.
Act 17:5 But the Jews which did not believe, moved with envy, took certain lewd fellows of the vile sort, and gathered a company, set all the city in an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people.
Act 17:6 But when they did not find them, they dragged Jason and certain brethren to the rulers of the city, crying out, "These that have turned the world upside down have come here also;
Act 17:7 Whom Jason has received: And all of them do contrary to the decrees of Caesar, saying that there is another king, one Jesus."
Act 17:8 And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things.
Act 17:9 Yet when they had taken security from Jason, and from the others, they let them go.
Act 17:10 And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night to Berea: Who coming to that place went into the synagogue of the Jews.
Act 17:11 These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether these things were so.
Act 17:12 Therefore many of them believed; including honorable women who were Greeks, and not *just* a few men.
Act 17:13 But when the Jews from Thessalonica were aware that the Word of God was preached by Paul at Berea, they came there also, and stirred up the people.
Act 17:14 And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as it were to the sea: But Silas and Timothy still abode there.
Act 17:15 Moreover those that guided Paul brought him to Athens: And receiving a command for Silas and Timothy to come to him with all speed, they departed.
Act 17:16 Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw the city wholly given to idolatry.
Act 17:17 Therefore he disputed in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout people, and in the market daily with those that met with him.

Act 17:18 Then certain philosophers of the Epicureans, and of the Stoics, encountered him. And some said, "What will this babbler say?" Others said, "He seems to be a herald of strange gods": because he preached to them Jesus and the resurrection.
Act 17:19 And they took him, and brought him to the Areopagus, saying, "May we know what this new doctrine is of which you speak?
Act 17:20 For you bring some strange things to our ears: We would like therefore to know what these things mean."
Act 17:21 (For all the Athenians and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.)
Act 17:22 Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars' Hill, and said, "You men of Athens, I perceive that in all things you are too superstitious.
Act 17:23 For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription: TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom you therefore ignorantly worship, Him I declare to you.
Act 17:24 God that made the world and all things in it, seeing He is Lord of heaven and earth, does not dwell in temples made with hands;
Act 17:25 neither is worshiped with men's hands, as though He needed anything, seeing He gives to all life, breath, and all things;
Act 17:26 and He has made from one blood all nations of men to dwell on all the face of the earth, and has determined the pre-appointed times, and the bounds of their habitation;
Act 17:27 that they should seek the Lord, if perhaps they might feel after Him, and find Him, though He is not far from every one of us:
Act 17:28 For in Him we live, and move, and have our being; as also certain *ones* of your own poets have said, 'For we are also His offspring.'
Act 17:29 In as much as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is similar to gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.
Act 17:30 Indeed, the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commands all men everywhere to repent:
Act 17:31 Because He has appointed a day, in which He will judge the world in righteousness by that Man whom He has ordained; of which He has given assurance to all men, in that He has raised Him from the dead."
Act 17:32 And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: And others said, "We will hear you again on this matter."
Act 17:33 So Paul departed from among them.
Act 17:34 Nevertheless, certain men united with him, and believed: Among them was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with them.

Chapter 18

Act 18:1 After these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth;
Act 18:2 and found a certain Jew named Aquila, born in Pontus, recently came from Italy, with his wife Priscilla; (because Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome): And came to them.
Act 18:3 And because he was of the same trade, he abode with them, and worked: For by occupation they were tentmakers.
Act 18:4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every Sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

Act 18:5 And when Silas and Timothy had come from Macedonia, Paul was pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jesus was the Christ.
Act 18:6 But when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook his clothes, and said to them, "Your blood be upon your own heads; I am clean: From now on I will go to the Gentiles."
Act 18:7 And he departed from there, and entered into a certain man's house, named Justus, one who worshiped God, whose house was adjoined directly to the synagogue.
Act 18:8 Then Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing, believed, and were baptized.
Act 18:9 Then the Lord spoke to Paul in the night by a vision, "Do not be afraid, but speak, and do not hold your peace:
Act 18:10 For I am with you, and no man shall lay hold on you to hurt you: For I have many people in this city."
Act 18:11 And he continued there a year and six months, teaching the Word of God among them.
Act 18:12 And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made an insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the judgment seat,
Act 18:13 saying, "This fellow persuades men to worship God contrary to the law."
Act 18:14 And when Paul now was about to open his mouth, Gallio said to the Jews, "If it were a matter of wrongdoing or wicked lewdness, O Jews, there would be reason why I should bear with you:
Act 18:15 But if it is a question of words and names, and of your law, look to it yourselves; for I will not be a judge of such matters."
Act 18:16 And he drove them from the judgment seat:
Act 18:17 Then all the Greeks took Sosthenes, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgment seat. And Gallio cared for none of those things. [1]
Act 18:18 And after this Paul tarried there a good while yet, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed from there into Syria, and with him were Priscilla and Aquila; having shaved his head in Cenchrea: For he had taken a vow.
Act 18:19 And he came to Ephesus, and left them there: But he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews.
Act 18:20 When they implored him to tarry a while longer with them, he did not consent;
Act 18:21 but bid them farewell, saying, "I must by all means keep this coming feast in Jerusalem: But I will return again to you, if God wills." And he sailed from Ephesus.
Act 18:22 And when he had landed at Caesarea, and gone up, and greeted the church, he went down to Antioch.
Act 18:23 And after he had spent some time there, he departed, and went over all the country of Galatia and Phrygia in order, strengthening all the disciples.
Act 18:24 Moreover a certain Jew named Apollos, born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ephesus.
Act 18:25 This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in the spirit, he spoke and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only the baptism of John.
Act 18:26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: Whom when Aquila and Priscilla heard him, they took him to them, and expounded to him the way of God more perfectly.
Act 18:27 And when he was disposed to pass into Achaia, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: Who, when he had come, greatly helped those who had believed through grace:

---

1 [Note: Greeks; most probably Jewish Greeks]

Act 18:28 For he mightily convinced the Jews, and publicly at that, showing by the scriptures that Jesus was the Christ.

Chapter 19

Act 19:1 And it came to pass, that while Apollos was at Corinth, Paul having passed through the upper coasts came to Ephesus: And finding certain disciples,
Act 19:2 he said to them, "Have you received the Holy Spirit since you believed?" But they said to him, "We have not so much as heard whether there is a Holy Spirit."
Act 19:3 And he said to them, "Into what then were you baptized?" And they said, "Into John's baptism."
Act 19:4 Then Paul said, "John indeed baptized with a baptism of repentance, saying to the people that they should believe upon Him which should come after him, that is, upon Christ Jesus."
Act 19:5 When they heard this, they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.
Act 19:6 And when Paul had laid his hands upon them, the Holy Spirit came on them; and they spoke with tongues, and prophesied.
Act 19:7 Now the men were about twelve in all.
Act 19:8 And he went into the synagogue, and spoke boldly for a span of three months, disputing and persuading the things concerning the kingdom of God.
Act 19:9 But when different *people* were hardened, and did not believe, but spoke evil of that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and withdrew the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tyrannus.
Act 19:10 And this continued for a span of two years; so that all those who dwelt in Asia heard the word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks.
Act 19:11 And God worked special miracles by the hands of Paul:
Act 19:12 So that handkerchiefs or aprons from his body were brought to the sick, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them.
Act 19:13 Then certain *ones* of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, took it upon themselves to call the name of the Lord Jesus over those who had evil spirits, saying, "We adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preaches."
Act 19:14 And there were seven sons of one Sceva, a Jew, and a chief of the priests, who did so.
Act 19:15 And the evil spirit answered and said, "Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are you?"
Act 19:16 Then the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.
Act 19:17 Moreover this was known to all the Jews and also Greeks dwelling at Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.
Act 19:18 And many that believed came, and confessed, and disclosed their deeds.
Act 19:19 Also, many of them which used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all men: And they counted up the price of them, and found it to be fifty thousand pieces of silver.
Act 19:20 So the Word of God grew mightily and prevailed.
Act 19:21 After these things were accomplished, Paul purposed in the Spirit, when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying, "After I have been there, I must also see Rome."
Act 19:22 So he sent into Macedonia two of those who ministered to him, Timothy and Erastus; but he himself stayed in Asia for a season.

Act 19:23 And at the same time there arose no small stir over that way.
Act 19:24 For a certain man named Demetrius, a silversmith, who made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small profit to the craftsmen;
Act 19:25 whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, "Sirs, you know that by this craft we have our wealth.
Act 19:26 Moreover, you see and hear that not only at Ephesus, but throughout almost all Asia, this Paul has persuaded and turned away many people, saying that they are not gods, which are made with hands:
Act 19:27 So that not only is our craft in danger of being disregarded as nothing; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worship."
Act 19:28 Now when they heard these words, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, "Great is Diana of the Ephesians."
Act 19:29 Then the whole city was filled with confusion: And having caught Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theater.
Act 19:30 And when Paul would have entered in to the people, the disciples did not permit him.
Act 19:31 And certain chiefs of Asia, who were his friends, sent to him, beseeching him that he would not himself venture into the theater.
Act 19:32 Some therefore cried out one thing, and some another: For the assembly was confused; and for the most part did not know why they had come together.
Act 19:33 And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander beckoned with his hand, and would have made his defense to the people.
Act 19:34 But when they had knowledge that he was a Jew, all with one voice cried out for about a span of two hours, "Great is Diana of the Ephesians."
Act 19:35 And when the town clerk had appeased the people, he said, "You men of Ephesus, what man is there who does not know that the city of the Ephesians is a worshiper of the great goddess Diana, and of the image which fell down from Jupiter?
Act 19:36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, you ought to be quiet, and do nothing rashly.
Act 19:37 For you have brought these men here, who are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.
Act 19:38 Therefore, if Demetrius, and the craftsmen who are with him, have a matter against any man, the *court of* law is open, and there are deputies: Let them bring charges against one another.
Act 19:39 But if you inquire anything concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a lawful assembly.
Act 19:40 For we are in danger of being called into question for today's uproar, there being no cause which we may give to account for this assembling together."
Act 19:41 And when he had spoken these things, he dismissed the assembly.

Chapter 20

Act 20:1 After the uproar had ceased, Paul called the disciples to himself, embraced them, and departed to go into Macedonia.
Act 20:2 Now when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece,
Act 20:3 and abode there three months. And when the Jews laid in wait for him, as he was about to sail into Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia.

Act 20:4 And Sopater of Berea accompanied him into Asia, also Aristarchus and Secundus of the Thessalonians; and Gaius of Derbe, and Timothy; and of Asia, Tychicus and Trophimus.
Act 20:5 These going on before, tarried for us at Troas.
Act 20:6 And we sailed away from Philippi after the Days of Unleavened Bread, and came to them at Troas in five days, where we abode seven days.
Act 20:7 And on the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached to them; and ready to depart on the next day, continued his speech until midnight.
Act 20:8 And there were many lights in the upper chamber, where they were gathered together.
Act 20:9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, having fallen into a deep sleep: And as Paul was preaching long, he sunk down with sleep; and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.
Act 20:10 But Paul went down, fell on him, and embracing him said, "Do not trouble yourselves; for his life is in him."
Act 20:11 When he therefore had come up again, had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even until daybreak, after that he departed.
Act 20:12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not *just* a little comforted.
Act 20:13 And we went onward to ship, and sailed to Assos, there intending to take Paul onboard: For he had appointed this, minding himself to go *there* on foot.
Act 20:14 And when he met us at Assos, we took him onboard, and came to Mitylene.
Act 20:15 Afterward we sailed from that place, and the next day came over opposite Chios; and the following day we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and the next day we came to Miletus.
Act 20:16 For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia: For he hastened, if it were possible for him, to be in Jerusalem on the Day of Pentecost.
Act 20:17 And from Miletus he sent *a message* to Ephesus, and called for the elders of the church.
Act 20:18 And when they had come to him, he said to them, "You know, from the first day that I came into Asia, in what manner I have been with you *throughout* all seasons,
Act 20:19 serving the Lord with all humility of mind, with many tears, and temptations, which befell me through the lying in wait of the Jews:
Act 20:20 And how I kept back nothing that was profitable to you, but have shown you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to house,
Act 20:21 testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.
Act 20:22 And now behold, I go bound in the spirit to Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there:
Act 20:23 Except that the Holy Spirit witnesses in every city, saying that chains and afflictions await me.
Act 20:24 But none of these things move me, neither do I count my life dear to myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry, which I have received from the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.
Act 20:25 And now behold, I know that you all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no longer.
Act 20:26 Therefore I testify for the record this day, that I am pure from the blood of all men.
Act 20:27 For I have not shunned to declare to you all the counsel of God.

Act 20:28 Therefore take heed to yourselves, and to all the flock, among whom the Holy Spirit has made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which He has purchased with His own blood.
Act 20:29 For I know this, that after my departure grievous wolves shall enter in among you, not sparing the flock.
Act 20:30 Also men shall arise from among your own selves, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after themselves.
Act 20:31 Therefore watch, and remember, that for a span of three years I did not cease to warn everyone night and day with tears.
Act 20:32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of His grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all those who are sanctified.
Act 20:33 I have coveted no one's silver, or gold, or apparel.
Act 20:34 Yes, you yourselves know that these hands have served for my necessities, and for those that were with me.
Act 20:35 I have shown you all things, how by so laboring you ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how He said, 'It is more blessed to give than to receive.' "
Act 20:36 And when he had spoken these things, he knelt down, and prayed with them all.
Act 20:37 Moreover they all wept deeply, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him,
Act 20:38 sorrowing most of all for the words which he spoke, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him to the ship.

Chapter 21

Act 21:1 And it came to pass, that after we had departed from them, and set sail, running a straight course we came to Cos, and the following day to Rhodes, and from there to Patara:
Act 21:2 And finding a ship sailing over to Phoenicia, we went aboard, and set forth.
Act 21:3 Now when we had sighted Cyprus, we passed it on the left, and sailed into Syria, and landed at Tyre: For there the ship was to unload her merchandise.
Act 21:4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: Who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.
Act 21:5 And when we had finished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, until we were out of the city: And we knelt down on the shore, and prayed.
Act 21:6 And when we had taken our leave of one another, we boarded the ship; and they returned home again.
Act 21:7 And when we had finished our voyage from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.
Act 21:8 And the next day we who were Paul's companions departed, and came to Caesarea: And we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist, who was one of the seven; and abode with him.
Act 21:9 And the same man had four daughters, virgins, who prophesied.
Act 21:10 Moreover, as we tarried there many days, a certain prophet named Agabus came down from Judea.
Act 21:11 When he had come to us, he took Paul's belt, bound his own hands and feet, and said, "Thus says the Holy Spirit, 'So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man who owns this belt, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles.' "
Act 21:12 Now when we heard these things, both we, and those from that place, implored him not to go up to Jerusalem.

Act 21:13 Then Paul answered, "What makes you weep and to break my heart? For I am ready not only to be bound, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus."
Act 21:14 Now when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, "The will of the Lord be done."
Act 21:15 And after those days we took up our *luggage*, and went up to Jerusalem.
Act 21:16 There also went with us certain *ones* of the disciples from Caesarea, and brought with them one Mnason of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we were to lodge.
Act 21:17 And when we had come to Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly.
Act 21:18 And the following day Paul went in with us to James; and all the elders were present.
Act 21:19 And when he had saluted them, he distinctly declared what things God had worked among the Gentiles through his ministry.
Act 21:20 And when they heard it, they glorified the Lord, and said to him, "You see, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are who believe; and they are all zealous for the law:
Act 21:21 And they are informed about you, that you teach all the Jews who are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying that they ought not to circumcise their children, nor to walk according to the customs.
Act 21:22 What is it therefore? The multitude must by all means come together: For they will hear that you have come.
Act 21:23 Therefore do that which we say to you: We have four men who have a vow on them;
Act 21:24 take them, and purify yourself with them, and pay their expenses, that they may shave their heads: And all may know that those things, of which they were informed concerning you, are nothing; but that you yourself also walk orderly, and keep the law.
Act 21:25 Moreover, concerning the Gentiles which believe, we have written and concluded that they are to observe no such thing, except that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from anything strangled, and from fornication."
Act 21:26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them, entered into the temple to signify the completion of the days of purification, at which time an offering should be offered for every one of them.
Act 21:27 Now when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews from Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands on him,
Act 21:28 crying out, "Men of Israel, help: This is the man that teaches all men everywhere against the people, and the law, and this place: And furthermore also brought Greeks into the temple, and has polluted this holy place."
Act 21:29 (For they had previously seen Trophimus the Ephesian with him in the city, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)
Act 21:30 And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: And they took Paul, and dragged him out of the temple: Then immediately the doors were shut.
Act 21:31 Now as they went about to kill him, news came to the chief captain of the soldiers, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar.
Act 21:32 Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down to them: And when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they ceased beating Paul.
Act 21:33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded him to be bound with two chains; and he demanded *to know* who he was, and what he had done.
Act 21:34 And some among the multitude cried one thing, some another: And when he could not know the truth because of the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the castle.

Act 21:35 Now when he reached the stairs, it so happened that he had to be carried by the soldiers because of the violence of the people.
Act 21:36 For the multitude of the people followed after, crying out, "Away with him!"
Act 21:37 Then as Paul was about to be led into the castle, he said to the chief captain, "May I speak to you?" Who said, "Can you speak Greek?
Act 21:38 Are you not that Egyptian, who some time ago made an uproar, and led out into the barren wilderness four thousand men that were murderers?"
Act 21:39 But Paul said, "I am a man who is a Jew from Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, a citizen of no average city: Moreover I beseech you, permit me to speak to the people."
Act 21:40 Now when he had given him license, Paul stood on the stairs, and beckoned with the hand to the people. And when a great silence was made, he spoke to them in the Hebrew tongue, saying,

Chapter 22

Act 22:1 "Men, brethren, and fathers, hear my defense which I now make to you."
Act 22:2 (And when they heard that he spoke to them in the Hebrew tongue, they kept all the more silent: And he said,)
Act 22:3 "I am truly a man who is a Jew, born in Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, yet brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, and taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and was zealous toward God, as you all are today.
Act 22:4 And I persecuted this way to the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women.
Act 22:5 As also the high priest bears me witness, and all the presbytery of the elders: From whom I also received letters to the brethren, and went to Damascus to bring those which were there to Jerusalem in chains, to be punished.
Act 22:6 And it came to pass, that as I journeyed, and had come near to Damascus about noon, suddenly there shined from heaven a great light all around me.
Act 22:7 And I fell to the ground, and heard a voice saying to me, 'Saul, Saul, why do you persecute Me?'
Act 22:8 And I answered, 'Who are You, Lord?' And He said to me, 'I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom you persecute.'
Act 22:9 And those that were with me indeed saw the light, and were afraid; but they did not hear the voice of Him that spoke to me.
Act 22:10 And I said, 'What shall I do, Lord?' And the Lord said to me, 'Arise, and go into Damascus; and there you shall be told about all the things which are appointed for you to do.'
Act 22:11 And when I could not see because of the glory of that light, being led by the hand of those that were with me, I came into Damascus.
Act 22:12 Moreover one Ananias, a devout man according to the law, having a good report from all the Jews which dwelt there,
Act 22:13 came to me, and stood, and said to me, 'Brother Saul, receive your sight.' And the same hour I looked up upon him.
Act 22:14 And he said, 'The God of our fathers has chosen you, that you should know His will, and see that Just One, and should hear the voice of His mouth.
Act 22:15 For you shall be His witness to all men of what you have seen and heard.
Act 22:16 And now why do you tarry? Arise, and be baptized, and wash away your sins, calling on the name of the Lord.'

Act 22:17 And it came to pass, that when I had come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance;
Act 22:18 and saw Him saying to me, 'Make haste, and get yourself quickly out of Jerusalem: For they will not receive your testimony concerning Me.'
Act 22:19 And I said, 'Lord, they know that in every synagogue I imprisoned and beat those that believed upon You:
Act 22:20 And when the blood of Your martyr Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, and consenting to his death, and kept the clothes of those that slew him.'
Act 22:21 Then He said to me, 'Depart: For I will send you far from this place to the Gentiles.' "
Act 22:22 And they gave him audience until this word, and then they lifted up their voices, and said, "Away with such a fellow from the earth: For it is not proper that he should live."
Act 22:23 Moreover as they cried out, and cast off their clothes, and threw dust into the air,
Act 22:24 the chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and brought word that he should be examined by scourging, that he might know why they cried out in such a manner against him.
Act 22:25 And as they bound him with straps, Paul said to the centurion who stood by, "Is it lawful for you to scourge a man who is a Roman, and uncondemned?"
Act 22:26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, "Take heed what you do: For this man is a Roman."
Act 22:27 Then the chief captain came, and said to him, "Tell me, are you a Roman?" He said, "Yes."
Act 22:28 The chief captain answered, "With a large sum I obtained this freedom." And Paul said, "But I was born free."
Act 22:29 Then immediately those that should have examined him departed from him: Moreover the chief captain also was afraid after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.
Act 22:30 The next day, because he intended to know with certainty why he was accused by the Jews, he loosed him from his bands, and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

Chapter 23

Act 23:1 Now Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, "Men and brethren, I have lived in all good conscience before God until this day."
Act 23:2 And the high priest Ananias commanded those who stood by him to smite him on the mouth.
Act 23:3 Then Paul said to him, "God shall smite you, you whitened wall: For you sit to judge me according to the law, and do you command me to be beaten contrary to the law?"
Act 23:4 And those who stood by said, "Do you revile God's high priest?"
Act 23:5 Then Paul said, "I was not aware, brethren, that he was the high priest: For it is written, 'You shall not speak evil of the ruler of your people.' "
Act 23:6 But when Paul perceived that one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, "Men and brethren, I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: Concerning the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called into question."
Act 23:7 And when he had said this, a dissension arose between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: And the multitude was divided.

Act 23:8 For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: But the Pharisees confess both.
Act 23:9 And there arose a loud clamor: And the scribes who were of the Pharisees by occupation arose, and strove, saying, "We find no evil in this man: But if a spirit or an angel has spoken to him, let us not fight against God."
Act 23:10 Moreover, when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul would have been pulled to pieces by them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring him into the castle.
Act 23:11 And the following night the Lord stood by him, and said, "Be of good cheer, Paul: For as you have testified of Me in Jerusalem, so you must also bear witness at Rome."
Act 23:12 And when it was day, certain *ones* of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink until they had killed Paul.
Act 23:13 Now there were more than forty who had committed to this conspiracy.
Act 23:14 And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, "We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul.
Act 23:15 Now you, therefore, together with the council, signify to the chief captain that he bring him down to you tomorrow, as though you would inquire something more perfectly concerning him: And we are ready to kill him whenever he comes near."
Act 23:16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul.
Act 23:17 Then Paul called one of the centurions to him, and said, "Bring this young man to the chief captain: For he has a certain thing to tell him."
Act 23:18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and said, "Paul the prisoner called me to him, and implored me to bring this young man to you, who has something to say to you."
Act 23:19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, went privately aside with him, and asked him, "What is it that you have to tell me?"
Act 23:20 And he said, "The Jews have agreed to petition you that you would bring down Paul into the council tomorrow, as though they would inquire something about him more perfectly.
Act 23:21 But do not yield to them: For more than forty men lie in wait for him, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink until they have killed him: And now they are ready, awaiting a promise from you."
Act 23:22 So the chief captain then let the young man depart, and charged him, "See to it you tell no man that you have informed me of these things."
Act 23:23 And he called two centurions to himself, saying, "Prepare two hundred soldiers, seventy horsemen, and two hundred spearmen to go to Caesarea at the third hour of the night;
Act 23:24 and provide for them beasts, that they may set Paul upon, and bring him safe to Felix the governor."
Act 23:25 Then he wrote a letter in the following manner:
Act 23:26 Claudius Lysias, To the most excellent governor Felix: Greetings.
Act 23:27 This man was taken by the Jews, and would have been killed by them: Then I came with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Roman.
Act 23:28 And when I intended to know the cause for why they accused him, I brought him forth into their council:
Act 23:29 What I perceived was that he is accused over questions of their law, but had nothing charged against him worthy of death nor of chains.

Act 23:30 And when it was told to me how the Jews laid in wait for the man, I sent him immediately to you, and also gave commands to his accusers to speak before you what they had against him. Farewell.
Act 23:31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded to them, took Paul, and brought him by night to Antipatris.
Act 23:32 On the next day, they left the horsemen to go on with him, and returned to the castle:
Act 23:33 When they came to Caesarea, and delivered the letter to the governor, they also presented Paul before him.
Act 23:34 And when the governor had read the letter, he asked what province he was from. And when he understood that he was from Cilicia;
Act 23:35 he said, "I will hear you when your accusers have also come." And he commanded him to be kept in Herod's judgment hall.

Chapter 24

Act 24:1 Now after five days Ananias the high priest came down with the elders, and with a certain orator named Tertullus, who informed the governor against Paul.
Act 24:2 And when he was called forth, Tertullus began to accuse him, saying, "Seeing that by you we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done to this nation by your providence,
Act 24:3 we accept it always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulness.
Act 24:4 Notwithstanding, that I am not tedious to you any further, I beseech you that you would hear from us a few words by your clemency.
Act 24:5 For we have found this man a pestilent fellow, a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes:
Act 24:6 Who also has gone about to profane the temple: Whom we took, and would have judged him according to our law.
Act 24:7 But the chief captain Lysias came upon us, and with great violence took him away out of our hands,
Act 24:8 commanding his accusers to come to you: By examining them yourself, you may have knowledge of all these things, of which we accuse him."
Act 24:9 And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so.
Act 24:10 Then Paul, after the governor had beckoned to him to speak, answered, "In as much as I know that you have been a judge to this nation for many years, I do *all* the more cheerfully answer for myself:
Act 24:11 So that you may understand, that it has been only twelve days since I went up to Jerusalem to worship.
Act 24:12 And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, nor raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city:
Act 24:13 Neither can they prove the things of which they now accuse me.
Act 24:14 But this I confess to you, that according to the way which they call heresy, so I worship the God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the Law and in the prophets:
Act 24:15 And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and the unjust.
Act 24:16 And in this I exercise myself, to always have a conscience void of offense toward God, and toward men.
Act 24:17 Now after many years I came to bring charitable alms to my nation, and offerings.

Act 24:18 Upon which certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, neither with a multitude, nor with tumult.
Act 24:19 Who ought to have been here before you, and object, if they had anything against me.
Act 24:20 Or else let these people here say if they found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council,
Act 24:21 except if it was for this one expression, that I cried out standing among them, 'Concerning the resurrection of the dead I am called into question by you this day.' "
Act 24:22 And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of that way, he deferred them, and said, "When Lysias the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost *regarding* your matter."
Act 24:23 Then he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let him have liberty, and that he should not forbid any of his acquaintances to minister or come to him.
Act 24:24 And after some days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, who was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ.
Act 24:25 Moreover as he reasoned about righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, "Go your way for now; when I have a convenient opportunity, I will call for you."
Act 24:26 He also hoped that money would be given *to* him by Paul, that he might let him loose: Therefore he sent for him often, and communed with him.
Act 24:27 But after two years Porcius Festus came into Felix' office: And Felix, willing to do the Jews a favor, left Paul bound.

Chapter 25

Act 25:1 Now when Festus had come into the province, after three days he went up from Caesarea to Jerusalem.
Act 25:2 Then the high priest and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and sought him through entreaty,
Act 25:3 and desired a favor against him, that he would send him to Jerusalem, while they are laying in wait by the road to kill him.
Act 25:4 But Festus answered, that Paul should be kept at Caesarea, and that he himself would depart for there shortly.
Act 25:5 "Therefore," he said, "let those who are able among you go down with me, and accuse this man, to see if there is any wickedness in him."
Act 25:6 And when he had tarried among them more than ten days, he went down to Caesarea; and the next day, sitting on the judgment seat, he commanded Paul to be brought.
Act 25:7 And when he had come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem stood all around, and laid many grievous complaints against Paul, which they could not prove.
Act 25:8 Meanwhile, he answered for himself, "Neither against the law of the Jews, nor against the temple, nor yet against Caesar, have I offended in anything at all."
Act 25:9 But Festus, willing to do the Jews a favor, answered Paul and said, "Will you go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged concerning these things before me?"
Act 25:10 Then Paul said, "I stand at Caesar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: To the Jews I have done no wrong, as you very well know.
Act 25:11 For if I am an offender, or have committed anything worthy of death, I do not refuse to die: But if there is nothing to these things of which they accuse me, no man may deliver me to them. I appeal to Caesar."

Act 25:12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, "You have appealed to Caesar? To Caesar you shall go."
Act 25:13 And after some days King Agrippa and Bernice came to Caesarea to greet Festus.
Act 25:14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause to the king, saying, "There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:
Act 25:15 About whom, when I was in Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.
Act 25:16 To whom I answered, 'It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before he who is accused has the accusers face to face, and has license to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.'
Act 25:17 Therefore, when they had come here, without any delay the next day I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.
Act 25:18 When the accusers stood up, they brought no accusation against him of such things as I supposed:
Act 25:19 But had certain questions against him concerning their own superstition, and concerning one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.
Act 25:20 And because I doubted such kinds of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged concerning these matters.
Act 25:21 But when Paul appealed to be reserved to the hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept until I might send him to Caesar."
Act 25:22 Then Agrippa said to Festus, "I also would like to hear the man myself." "Tomorrow," he said, "you shall hear him."
Act 25:23 And on the next day, when Agrippa had come, and Bernice, with great pomp, and had entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and principle men of the city, at Festus' command Paul was brought forth.
Act 25:24 And Festus said, "King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, you see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have negotiated with me, both at Jerusalem, and also here, crying out that he ought not to live any longer.
Act 25:25 But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself had appealed to Augustus, I have determined to send him.
Act 25:26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write to my lord. Therefore I have brought him forth before you, and especially before you, O King Agrippa, that after examination has ended, I might have something to write.
Act 25:27 For it seems to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and at the same time not to signify the crimes laid against him."

Chapter 26

Act 26:1 Then Agrippa said to Paul, "You are permitted to speak for yourself." Then Paul stretched forth his hand, and answered for himself:
Act 26:2 "I think myself happy, King Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself before you this day concerning all the things of which I am accused by the Jews:
Act 26:3 Especially because I know you are an expert in all customs and questions which are in particular among the Jews: Therefore I beseech you to hear me patiently.
Act 26:4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at first among my own nation in Jerusalem, all the Jews know;

Act 26:5 they knew me from the beginning, if they were willing to testify, that following after the most strict sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee.
Act 26:6 And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made by God to our fathers:
Act 26:7 To which promise our twelve tribes, urgently serving God day and night, hope to attain. For this hope's sake, King Agrippa, I am accused by the Jews.
Act 26:8 Why should it be thought an incredible thing by you that God should raise the dead?
Act 26:9 I truly thought within myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jesus of Nazareth.
Act 26:10 Which things I also did in Jerusalem: And many of the saints I shut up in prison, having received authority from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against them.
Act 26:11 And I punished them often in every synagogue, and compelled them to blaspheme; and being exceedingly furious against them, I persecuted them even to foreign cities.
Act 26:12 Given wholly to this, as I went to Damascus with authority and commission from the chief priests,
Act 26:13 at midday, O king, on the highway I saw a light from heaven, exceeding the brightness of the sun, shining all around me and those who journeyed with me.
Act 26:14 And when we had all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking to me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, 'Saul, Saul, why do you persecute Me? It is hard for you to kick against the prods.'
Act 26:15 And I said, 'Who are You, Lord?' And He said, 'I am Jesus whom you persecute.
Act 26:16 But rise, and stand upon your feet: For I have appeared to you for this purpose, to make you a minister and a witness both of the things which you have seen, and of those things which I will show to you;
Act 26:17 delivering you from the people, and from the Gentiles, to whom I now send you,
Act 26:18 to open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan to God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among those who are sanctified by faith that is in Me.'
Act 26:19 Given wholly to this, King Agrippa, I was not disobedient to the heavenly vision:
Act 26:20 But brought word first to those of Damascus, and in Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judea, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works worthy for repentance.
Act 26:21 For these reasons the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill me.
Act 26:22 Having therefore obtained help from God, I continue to this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying no other things than those which the prophets and Moses said would come:
Act 26:23 That Christ would suffer, and that He should be the first that would rise from the dead, and would show light to the people, and to the Gentiles."
Act 26:24 Now as he spoke for himself like this, Festus said with a loud voice, "Paul, you are beside yourself; much learning makes you mad."
Act 26:25 But he said, "I am not mad, most noble Festus; but speak the words of truth and soberness.
Act 26:26 For the king knows of these things, before whom I also speak freely: For I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from him; seeing this thing was not done in a corner.
Act 26:27 King Agrippa, do you believe the prophets? I know that you believe."

Act 26:28 Then Agrippa said to Paul, "You almost persuade me to be a Christian."
Act 26:29 And Paul said, "I pray to God, that not only you, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether as I am, except for these chains."
Act 26:30 And when he had spoken these things, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bernice, and those who sat with them:
Act 26:31 And when they had gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, "This man does nothing worthy of death or of chains."
Act 26:32 Then Agrippa said to Festus, "This man might have been set at liberty, if he had not appealed to Caesar."

Chapter 27

Act 27:1 And when it was determined that we should sail to Italy, they delivered Paul and some other prisoners to one named Julius, a centurion of Augustus' band *of soldiers*.
Act 27:2 And entering into a ship of Adramyttium, we launched, meaning to sail along the coasts of Asia; one Aristarchus, a Macedonian of Thessalonica, being with us.
Act 27:3 And the next day we landed at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreated Paul, and gave him liberty to go to his friends to refresh himself.
Act 27:4 When we launched from there, we sailed under the lee of Cyprus, because the winds were contrary.
Act 27:5 And when we had sailed over the sea of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, a city of Lycia.
Act 27:6 And there the centurion found an Alexandrian ship sailing to Italy; and he put us on it.
Act 27:7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and with much work had come in front of Cnidus, the wind not allowing us *to proceed*, we sailed under *the lee of* Crete, in front of Salmone;
Act 27:8 And hardly passing it, we came to a place which is called The Fair Havens; near to which was the city of Lasea.
Act 27:9 Now when much time had past, and when sailing was now dangerous, because the Fast was now already past, Paul admonished them,
Act 27:10 and said to them, "Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with injury and much damage, not only to the cargo and ship, but also to our lives."
Act 27:11 Nevertheless the centurion believed the shipmaster and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.
Act 27:12 And because the harbor was not suitable to winter in, the majority advised to set sail from there also, if by any means they might come to Phenice, and winter there; which is a harbor of Crete, and lies toward the southwest and northwest.
Act 27:13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their intention, loosing from that place, they sailed close by Crete.
Act 27:14 But not long after there arose a tempestuous wind against them, called Euroclydon.
Act 27:15 Moreover when the ship was caught, and could not navigate into the wind, we let her drive.
Act 27:16 And running under *the lee of* a certain island which is called Clauda, we had much work to come along side the boat:
Act 27:17 Which, when they had taken it up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and fearing lest they would fall into the *sandbar* quicksands, they struck sail, and so were driven.
Act 27:18 And since we were exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they lightened the ship;

Act 27:19 And on the third day we threw the ship's tackle overboard with our own hands.
Act 27:20 Now when neither sun nor stars appeared for many days, and no small tempest lay upon us, all hope that we would be saved was by then taken away.
Act 27:21 But after long abstinence from food Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, "Sirs, you should have hearkened to me, and not have loosed from Crete, and not have acquired this harm and loss.
Act 27:22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: For there shall be no loss of any man's life among you, but only of the ship.
Act 27:23 For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I serve,
Act 27:24 saying, 'Fear not, Paul; you must be brought before Caesar: And look, God has given you all those who sail with you.'
Act 27:25 Therefore, sirs, be of good cheer: For I believe God, that it shall be just as it was told to me.
Act 27:26 Nevertheless, we must be cast upon a certain island."
Act 27:27 But when the fourteenth night had come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country;
Act 27:28 and sounded, and found it twenty fathoms: And when they had gone a little farther, they sounded again, and found it fifteen fathoms.
Act 27:29 Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the daylight.
Act 27:30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the small boat into the sea, under the pretense as though they would have cast anchors out of the front of the ship,
Act 27:31 Paul said to the centurion, and to the soldiers, "Unless these men remain in the ship, you cannot be saved."
Act 27:32 Then the soldiers cut away the ropes of the small boat, and let it fall off.
Act 27:33 And while the daylight was coming on, Paul implored all of them to take food, saying, "Today is the fourteenth day that you have tarried and continued fasting, and eaten nothing.
Act 27:34 Therefore I urge you to take some food: Because this is for your health: For not a hair shall fall from the head of any of you."
Act 27:35 And when he had said these things, he took bread, and gave thanks to God in the presence of them all; and when he had broken it, he began to eat.
Act 27:36 Then they were all of good cheer, and they also took some food.
Act 27:37 And in all we were two hundred and seventy six souls on the ship.
Act 27:38 Moreover, when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea.
Act 27:39 And when it was day, they did not know the land: But they discovered a certain creek with a shore; into which they were inclined, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.
Act 27:40 And when they had taken up the anchors, they committed themselves to the sea, loosed the rudder bands, hoisted up the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore.
Act 27:41 And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground; and the front stuck fast, and remained unmovable, but the back part was broken with the violence of the waves.
Act 27:42 And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.
Act 27:43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose; and commanded that those who could swim should cast themselves into the sea first, and get to land:

Act 27:44 And the rest, some *went* on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And so it came to pass, that they all escaped safely to land.

Chapter 28

Act 28:1 And when they had escaped, then they knew that the island was called Melita.
Act 28:2 And the barbarous people showed us no little kindness: For they kindled a fire, and received every one of us, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.
Act 28:3 Moreover, when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand.
Act 28:4 Now when the barbarians saw the venomous beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, "No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he has escaped the sea, yet vengeance does not permit him to live."
Act 28:5 But he shook off the beast into the fire, and felt no harm.
Act 28:6 Nevertheless, they looked in expectation that he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: But after they had looked for a long while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and said that he was a god.
Act 28:7 In the same quarters there were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Publius; who received us, and courteously lodged us three days.
Act 28:8 And it came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever and of a bloody flux: To whom Paul went in, and prayed, and laid his hands on him, and healed him.
Act 28:9 So when this was done, others who had diseases on the island also came, and were healed:
Act 28:10 They also honored us with many honors; and when we departed, they loaded us with such things as were necessary.
Act 28:11 And after three months we departed in a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was Castor and Pollux.
Act 28:12 And landing at Syracuse, we tarried there three days.
Act 28:13 And from there we fetched a compass, and came to Rhegium: And after one day the south wind blew, and we came to Puteoli the next day:
Act 28:14 Where we found brethren, and were requested to tarry with them seven days: And so we went toward Rome.
Act 28:15 And from there, when the brethren heard about us, they came to meet us as far as Appii Forum, and The Three Taverns: Whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage.
Act 28:16 And when we came to Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: But Paul was permitted to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept him.
Act 28:17 And it came to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together: And when they had come together, he said to them, "Men and brethren, though I have committed nothing against the people, nor customs of our fathers, yet I was delivered a prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans.
Act 28:18 Who, when they had examined me, would have let me go, because there was no reason for death in me.
Act 28:19 But when the Jews spoke against it, I was compelled to appeal to Caesar; not that I had anything to accuse my nation of.
Act 28:20 For this reason therefore, I have called for you, to see you, and to speak with you: Because for the hope of Israel I am bound with this chain."

Act 28:21 Then they said to him, "We neither received letters from Judea concerning you, nor have any of the brethren who came reported or spoken any evil of you.
Act 28:22 But we desire to hear from you what you think: For concerning this sect, we know that it is spoken against everywhere."
Act 28:23 And when they had appointed him a day, many came to him at his lodging; to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both out of the Law of Moses, and out of the prophets, from morning until evening.
Act 28:24 And some believed the things which were spoken, and some did not believe.
Act 28:25 Now when they did not agree among themselves, they departed, after that Paul spoke one word, "The Holy Spirit spoke rightly through Isaiah the prophet to our fathers,
Act 28:26 saying, 'Go to this people, and say, "Hearing you shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing you shall see, and not perceive:
Act 28:27 For the heart of this people is waxed over, and their ears are dull of hearing, and they have closed their eyes; lest they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them." '
Act 28:28 Therefore let it be known to you, that the salvation of God is sent to the Gentiles, and that they will hear it."
Act 28:29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had a great reasoning among themselves.
Act 28:30 Also Paul dwelt two whole years in his own leased house, and received all who came in to him,
Act 28:31 preaching the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern the Lord Jesus Christ, with all confidence, no man forbidding him.

Romans

Chapter 1

Rom 1:1 Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an apostle, separated to the gospel of God,
Rom 1:2 (which He had promised beforehand through His prophets in the Holy scriptures,)
Rom 1:3 concerning His Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh;
Rom 1:4 and declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the Spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead:
Rom 1:5 By whom we have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, for His name:
Rom 1:6 Among whom you are also the called of Jesus Christ:
Rom 1:7 To all who are in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints: Grace to you and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.
Rom 1:8 First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.
Rom 1:9 For God is my witness, whom I serve with my spirit in the gospel of His Son, that without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers;
Rom 1:10 making request, if by any means now at last I might have a prosperous journey by the will of God to come to you.
Rom 1:11 For I long to see you, that I may impart to you some spiritual gift, so that you may be established;

Rom 1:12 also that I may be comforted together with you by the mutual faith of both you and me.
Rom 1:13 Now I would rather not have you ignorant, brethren, that I often purposed to come to you, (but was hindered until now), that I might have some fruit among you also, even as among other Gentiles.
Rom 1:14 I am a debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Barbarians; both to the wise, and to the unwise.
Rom 1:15 Even so, as much as is in me, I am ready to preach the gospel to you who are at Rome also.
Rom 1:16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: For it is the power of God to salvation to everyone that believes; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.
Rom 1:17 For in it the righteousness of God is revealed from faith to faith: As it is written, "The just shall live by faith."
Rom 1:18 For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who withhold the truth in unrighteousness;
Rom 1:19 because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God has shown it to them.
Rom 1:20 For since the creation of the world the invisible things of Him are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even His eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:
Rom 1:21 Because although they knew God, they did not glorify Him as God, nor were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.
Rom 1:22 Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,
Rom 1:23 and changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made in likeness to corruptible man, and to birds, and four-footed beasts, and creeping things.
Rom 1:24 Therefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonor their own bodies between themselves:
Rom 1:25 Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshiped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed forever. Amen.
Rom 1:26 For this reason God gave them over to vile affections: For even their women changed the natural use into that which is against nature:
Rom 1:27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men performing what is indecent, and receiving in themselves the punishment *for* their error, which was appropriate.
Rom 1:28 And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not proper;
Rom 1:29 being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; being whisperers,
Rom 1:30 backbiters, haters of God, full of spite, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,
Rom 1:31 without understanding, covenant breakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful:
Rom 1:32 Who knowing the judgment of God, that those who commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in those that do them.

Chapter 2

Rom 2:1 Therefore you are inexcusable, O man, whoever you are that judges: For in what you judge another, you condemn yourself; for you that judge do the same things.
Rom 2:2 But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against those who commit such things.
Rom 2:3 And do you think this, O man, that judge those who do such things, and do the same, that you shall escape the judgment of God?
Rom 2:4 Or do you despise the riches of His goodness, forbearance, and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leads you to repentance?
Rom 2:5 But according to your hardness and impenitent heart you treasure up for yourself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God;
Rom 2:6 who "will render to every man according to his deeds":
Rom 2:7 To those who by patient continuance in *skillfully* doing good seek for glory and honor and immortality, eternal life:
Rom 2:8 But to those who are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath,
Rom 2:9 tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that does evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile;
Rom 2:10 but glory, honor, and peace to every man who works good, to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile:
Rom 2:11 For there is no partial regard of persons with God.
Rom 2:12 For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law, and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law;
Rom 2:13 (for the hearers of the law are not righteous before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.
Rom 2:14 For when the Gentiles, who do not have the law, by nature do the things contained in the law, these, although not having the law, are a law to themselves:
Rom 2:15 Who show the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts *like* the plaintiff accusing or else excusing one another;)
Rom 2:16 in the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel.
Rom 2:17 Behold, you are called a Jew, and rest in the law, and make your boast in God,
Rom 2:18 and know His will, and approve the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law;
Rom 2:19 and are confident that you yourself are a guide to the blind, a light to those who are in darkness,
Rom 2:20 an instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which have the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.
Rom 2:21 You therefore which teaches another, do you not teach yourself? You that preach a man should not steal, do you steal?
Rom 2:22 You who say, "A man should not commit adultery," do you commit adultery? You who abhor idols, do you commit sacrilege?
Rom 2:23 You who make your boast in the law, do you dishonor God through breaking the law?
Rom 2:24 For, "The name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you", as it is written.

Rom 2:25 For circumcision indeed profits, if you keep the law: But if you are a breaker of the law, your circumcision is made uncircumcision.
Rom 2:26 Therefore if the uncircumcised keeps the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted as circumcision?
Rom 2:27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfills the law, judge you, who by the letter and circumcision do transgress the law?
Rom 2:28 For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:
Rom 2:29 But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not from men, but from God.

Chapter 3

Rom 3:1 What advantage then has the Jew? Or what is the profit of circumcision?
Rom 3:2 Much in every way: Principally, because to them were committed the oracles of God.
Rom 3:3 For what if some did not believe? Shall their unbelief make the faith of God without effect?
Rom 3:4 God forbid: Moreover, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, "That You might be justified in Your sayings, and might overcome when You are judged."
Rom 3:5 But if our unrighteousness commends the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who takes vengeance? (I speak as a man.)
Rom 3:6 God forbid: For how then shall God judge the world?
Rom 3:7 For if the truth of God has abounded more through my lie to His glory; why am I still also judged as a sinner?
Rom 3:8 And not rather just say, (as we are slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) "Let us do evil, that good may come"? (whose damnation is just.)
Rom 3:9 What then? Are we better than they? No, not at all: For we have already proved both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin;
Rom 3:10 as it is written, "There is none righteous, no, not one:
Rom 3:11 There is none that understands; there is none that seeks after God.
Rom 3:12 They have all gone out of the way, they have together become unprofitable; there is none that does good, no, not one.
Rom 3:13 Their throat is an open tomb; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips:
Rom 3:14 Whose mouths are full of cursing and bitterness:
Rom 3:15 Their feet are swift to shed blood:
Rom 3:16 Destruction and misery are in their ways:
Rom 3:17 And they have not known the way of peace:
Rom 3:18 There is no fear of God before their eyes."
Rom 3:19 Now we know that whatever things the law says, it says to those who are under the law: That every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.
Rom 3:20 Therefore, by the deeds of the law no flesh shall be justified in His sight: For the knowledge of sin *comes* by the law.
Rom 3:21 But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the Law and the prophets;
Rom 3:22 even the righteousness of God which is by faith from Jesus Christ to all and upon all those that believe: For there is no difference:

Rom 3:23 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;
Rom 3:24 being justified freely by His grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:
Rom 3:25 Whom God has set out to be a propitiation through faith in His blood, to declare His righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;
Rom 3:26 to declare, I say, His righteousness at this time: That He might be just, and the justifier of him that believes in Jesus.
Rom 3:27 Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? Of works? No: But by the law of faith.
Rom 3:28 Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.
Rom 3:29 Is He the God of the Jews only? Is He not also the God of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also:
Rom 3:30 Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.
Rom 3:31 Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: Indeed, we establish the law.

Chapter 4

Rom 4:1 What then shall we say that Abraham our father found, as pertaining to the flesh?
Rom 4:2 For if Abraham was justified by works, he has *reason* to boast; but not before God.
Rom 4:3 For what does the scripture say? "Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness."
Rom 4:4 Now to him who works, the reward is not accounted as grace, but as debt.
Rom 4:5 But to him that does not work, but believes on Him that justifies the ungodly, his faith is accounted as righteousness.
Rom 4:6 Even as David also describes the blessedness of the man, to whom God imputes righteousness without works,
Rom 4:7 saying, "Blessed are those whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.
Rom 4:8 Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin."
Rom 4:9 Does this blessedness then come upon the circumcised only, or upon the uncircumcised also? For we say that faith was accounted to Abraham as righteousness.
Rom 4:10 How then was it accounted? While he was circumcised, or uncircumcised? Not while circumcised, but while uncircumcised.
Rom 4:11 And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had while still uncircumcised: That he might be the father of all those who believe, though they are not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed to them also:
Rom 4:12 And the father of circumcision to those who not only are of the circumcision, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had while still uncircumcised.
Rom 4:13 For the promise, that he would be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.
Rom 4:14 For if those who are of the law are heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of no effect:
Rom 4:15 Because the law works wrath: For where no law is, there is no transgression.
Rom 4:16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; with the intent the promise might be certain to all the seed; not only to those which are of the law, but also to those which are of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all,

Rom 4:17 (as it is written, "I have made you a father of many nations,") in the presence of Him whom he believed, even God, who gives life to the dead, and calls those things which are not as though they were.
Rom 4:18 Who, against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations; according to that which was spoken, "So shall your seed be."
Rom 4:19 And not being weak in faith, he did not consider his own body now dead, when he was about a hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sarah's womb:
Rom 4:20 He did not waver at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;
Rom 4:21 and being fully persuaded that what He had promised, He was able also to perform.
Rom 4:22 And therefore "it was imputed to him as righteousness."
Rom 4:23 Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;
Rom 4:24 but for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, to us, if we believe upon Him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead;
Rom 4:25 Who was delivered for our offenses, and was raised again for our justification.

Chapter 5

Rom 5:1 Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:
Rom 5:2 By whom also we have access by faith into this grace in which we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.
Rom 5:3 And not only that, but we also glory in tribulations: Knowing that tribulation works patience;
Rom 5:4 and patience, experience; and experience, hope:
Rom 5:5 Now hope does not make *us* ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Spirit, which is given to us.
Rom 5:6 For when we were still without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly.
Rom 5:7 Indeed, scarcely for a righteous man will one die: Yet perhaps for a good man someone would even dare to die.
Rom 5:8 But God commends His love toward us, in that while we were still sinners, Christ died for us.
Rom 5:9 Much more then, being now justified by His blood, we shall be saved from wrath through Him.
Rom 5:10 For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of His Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by His life.
Rom 5:11 And not only that, but we also rejoice in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement.
Rom 5:12 Therefore, just as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for all have sinned:
Rom 5:13 (For until the law sin was in the world: But sin is not imputed when there is no law.
Rom 5:14 Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over those who had not sinned according to the similitude of Adam's transgression, who is a type of Him that was to come.
Rom 5:15 But the free gift is not also as the offense. For if through the offense of one many are dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one Man, Jesus Christ, has abounded to many.

Rom 5:16 And the gift is not as *though* it came by one that sinned: For the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the free gift is of many offenses to justification.
Rom 5:17 For if by one man's offense death reigned by one, much more those who receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness will reign in life by One, Jesus Christ.)
Rom 5:18 Therefore, as by the offense of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of One the free gift came upon all men to justification of life.
Rom 5:19 For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of One many shall be made righteous.
Rom 5:20 Moreover the law entered, that the offense might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound:
Rom 5:21 That as sin has reigned to death, even so might grace reign through righteousness to eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

Chapter 6

Rom 6:1 What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?
Rom 6:2 God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer in it?
Rom 6:3 Do you not know that as many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into His death?
Rom 6:4 Therefore we are buried with Him by baptism into death: That just as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life.
Rom 6:5 For if we have been planted together in the likeness of His death, we shall be also in the likeness of His resurrection:
Rom 6:6 Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with Him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that we should no longer serve sin.
Rom 6:7 For he that is dead is freed from sin.
Rom 6:8 Now if we are dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with Him:
Rom 6:9 Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dies no more; death has no more dominion over Him.
Rom 6:10 For in that He died, He died to sin once: But in that He lives, He lives to God.
Rom 6:11 Likewise you also, reckon yourselves to be dead indeed to sin, but alive to God through Jesus Christ our Lord.
Rom 6:12 Therefore do not let sin reign in your mortal body, that you should obey it in its lusts.
Rom 6:13 Neither yield your members as instruments of unrighteousness to sin: But yield yourselves to God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness to God.
Rom 6:14 For sin shall not have dominion over you: For you are not under the law, but under grace.
Rom 6:15 What then? Shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.
Rom 6:16 Do you not know that to whom you yield yourselves as servants to obey, you are his servants whom you obey; whether of sin to death, or of obedience to righteousness?
Rom 6:17 But God be thanked, that you were the servants of sin, but you have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine which was delivered to you.
Rom 6:18 Being then made free from sin, you became the servants of righteousness.

Rom 6:19 I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: For as you have yielded your members servants to uncleanness, and to iniquity onto more iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness onto holiness.
Rom 6:20 For when you were servants of sin, you were free from righteousness.
Rom 6:21 What fruit did you have then in those things of which you are now ashamed? For the end of those things is death.
Rom 6:22 But now being made free from sin, and having become servants to God, you have your fruit to holiness, and the end everlasting life.
Rom 6:23 For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Chapter 7

Rom 7:1 Do you not know, brethren (for I speak to those that know the law), that the law has dominion over a man as long as he lives?
Rom 7:2 For the woman who has a husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he lives; but if the husband is dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband.
Rom 7:3 So then if, while her husband lives, she is married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress; but if her husband is dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she is married to another man.
Rom 7:4 Therefore, my brethren, you also have become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that you should be married to another, even to Him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit to God.
Rom 7:5 For when we were in the flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members to bring forth fruit to death.
Rom 7:6 But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead in which thing we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter.
Rom 7:7 What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. No, I had not known sin, but by the law: For I had not known lust, except that the law said, "You shall not covet."
Rom 7:8 But sin, taking occasion by the commandment, worked in me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law sin was dead.
Rom 7:9 For I was alive without the law once: But when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died.
Rom 7:10 And the commandment, which was ordained to life, I found to *instead* be to death.
Rom 7:11 For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by *the commandment* slew me.
Rom 7:12 Therefore the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good.
Rom 7:13 Was that which is good then made death to me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceedingly sinful.
Rom 7:14 For we know that the law is spiritual: But I am carnal, sold under sin.
Rom 7:15 For that which I do, I do not allow: For what I intend, that I don't do; but what I hate, that I do.
Rom 7:16 If then I do that which I do not intend, I consent to the law that it is good.
Rom 7:17 Now then it is no longer I that do it, but sin that dwells in me.
Rom 7:18 For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh), dwells no good thing: For intention to *do good* is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I do not find.

Rom 7:19 For the good that I intend I do not do: But the evil which I do not intend, that I do.
Rom 7:20 Now if I do that which I do not intend, it is no longer I that do it, but sin that dwells in me.
Rom 7:21 I find then a law, that when I intend to do good, evil is present with me.
Rom 7:22 For I delight in the law of God according to the inward man:
Rom 7:23 But I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members.
Rom 7:24 O wretched man that I am! Who shall deliver me from the body of this death?
Rom 7:25 I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then, with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

Chapter 8

Rom 8:1 There is therefore now no condemnation to those which are in Christ Jesus, who do not walk after the flesh, but after the Spirit.
Rom 8:2 For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus has made me free from the law of sin and death.
Rom 8:3 For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God did by sending His own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and on account of sin, condemned sin in the flesh:
Rom 8:4 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who do not walk after the flesh, but after the Spirit.
Rom 8:5 For those that are after the flesh mind the things of the flesh; but those that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit.
Rom 8:6 For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace.
Rom 8:7 Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: For it is not subject to the law of God, indeed neither can be.
Rom 8:8 So then, those that are in the flesh cannot please God.
Rom 8:9 But you all are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if *indeed* the Spirit of God dwells in you, *as it should*. Now if any man does not have the Spirit of Christ, he is not His.
Rom 8:10 And if Christ is in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit is life because of righteousness.
Rom 8:11 But if the Spirit of Him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwells in you, He that raised up Christ from the dead shall also vivify your mortal bodies by His Spirit that dwells in you.
Rom 8:12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.
Rom 8:13 For if you live after the flesh, you shall die: But if you through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, you shall live.
Rom 8:14 For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.
Rom 8:15 For you have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but you have received the Spirit of adoption, by which we cry out, "Abba, Father."
Rom 8:16 The Spirit itself bears witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:
Rom 8:17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if *indeed* we suffer with Him, *so* that we also may be glorified together.
Rom 8:18 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us.
Rom 8:19 For the earnest expectation of the creature waits for the manifestation of the sons of God.
Rom 8:20 For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of Him who has subjected the same in hope,

Rom 8:21 because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.
Rom 8:22 For we know that the whole creation groans and travails in pain together until now.
Rom 8:23 And not only they, but we ourselves also, who have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, that is, the redemption of our body.
Rom 8:24 For we are saved by hope: But hope that is seen is not hope: For why does a man still hope for what he sees?
Rom 8:25 But if we hope for what we do not see, then we wait for it with patience.
Rom 8:26 Likewise the Spirit also helps our infirmities: For we do not know what we should pray for as we ought: But the Spirit itself makes intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.
Rom 8:27 Moreover He that searches the hearts knows what is the mind of the Spirit, because He makes intercession for the saints according to the will of God.
Rom 8:28 And we know that all things work together for good to those who love God, to those who are the called according to His purpose.
Rom 8:29 For whom He foreknew, He also predestined to be conformed to the image of His Son, that He might be the firstborn among many brethren.
Rom 8:30 Moreover, whom He predestined, these He also called: Whom He called, these He also justified: And whom He justified, these He also glorified.
Rom 8:31 What then shall we say to these things? If God is for us, who can be against us?
Rom 8:32 He that did not spare His own Son, but delivered Him up for us all, how shall He not *together* with Him also freely give us all things?
Rom 8:33 Who shall blame God's elect? It is God that justifies.
Rom 8:34 Who is he that condemns? It is Christ that died, now rather, that is risen again, Who is even at the right hand of God, Whom also makes intercession for us.
Rom 8:35 Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? Shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?
Rom 8:36 As it is written, "For Your sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter."
Rom 8:37 Yet in all these things we are more than conquerors through Him that loved us.
Rom 8:38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,
Rom 8:39 nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Chapter 9

Rom 9:1 I say the truth in Christ, I do not lie, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Spirit,
Rom 9:2 that I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.
Rom 9:3 For I could wish that I myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh:
Rom 9:4 Who are Israelites, to whom pertains the adoption, the glory, the covenants, the giving of the law, the service of God, and the promises;
Rom 9:5 whose are the fathers, and from whom as far as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed forever. Amen.

Rom 9:6 Not as though the Word of God has taken no effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel:
Rom 9:7 Neither are they all children because they are the seed of Abraham: But, "In Isaac shall your seed be called."
Rom 9:8 That is, those who are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: But the children of the promise are counted as the seed.
Rom 9:9 For this is the word of promise, "At this time I will come, and Sarah shall have a son."
Rom 9:10 And not only this; but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, even by our father Isaac;
Rom 9:11 (for the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of Him that calls);
Rom 9:12 it was said to her, "The elder shall serve the younger."
Rom 9:13 As it is written, "Jacob I have loved, but Esau I have hated."
Rom 9:14 What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid.
Rom 9:15 For He says to Moses, "I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion."
Rom 9:16 So then it is not of him that wills, nor of him that runs, but of God that shows mercy.
Rom 9:17 For the scripture says to Pharaoh, "Even for this same purpose I have raised you up, that I might show My power in you, and that My name might be declared throughout all the earth."
Rom 9:18 Therefore He has mercy on whom He will have mercy, and whom He wills He hardens.
Rom 9:19 Then you will say to me, "Why does He still find fault? For who has resisted His will?"
Rom 9:20 No rather, O man, who are you that replies against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, "Why have you made me like this?"
Rom 9:21 Does not the potter have power over the clay, from the same lump to make one vessel for honor, and another for dishonor?
Rom 9:22 What if God, willing to show His wrath, and to make His power known, endured with much longsuffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction:
Rom 9:23 And that He might make known the riches of His glory on the vessels of mercy, which He had prepared beforehand for glory,
Rom 9:24 even us, whom He has called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles?
Rom 9:25 As He says also in Hosea, "I will call them 'My people', who were not My people; and her 'Beloved', who was not beloved.
Rom 9:26 And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said to them, 'You are not My people'; There they shall be called children of the living God."
Rom 9:27 Isaiah also cries out concerning Israel, "Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved:
Rom 9:28 For He will finish the work, and cut it short in righteousness: Because the Lord will make a short work upon the earth."
Rom 9:29 And as Isaiah said before, "Unless the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed, we would have been even as Sodom, and been made similar to Gomorrah."
Rom 9:30 What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, who did not follow after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of faith.
Rom 9:31 But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, has not attained to the law of righteousness.
Rom 9:32 Why? Because they did not seek it by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumbling-stone;

Rom 9:33 As it is written, "Behold, I lay in Zion a stumbling-stone and rock of offense: And whoever believes on Him shall not be ashamed."

Chapter 10

Rom 10:1 Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is that they might be saved.
Rom 10:2 For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge.
Rom 10:3 For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves to the righteousness of God.
Rom 10:4 For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to everyone that believes.
Rom 10:5 For Moses describes the righteousness which is of the law, "That the man who does those things shall live by them."
Rom 10:6 But the righteousness which is of faith speaks like this, "Do not say in your heart, 'Who shall ascend into heaven?' " (that is, to bring Christ down from above:)
Rom 10:7 "Or, 'Who shall descend into the deep?' " (that is, to bring up Christ from the dead again).
Rom 10:8 But what does it say? "The word is near *to* you, even in your mouth, and in your heart": That is, the word of faith, which we preach;
Rom 10:9 that if you shall confess with your mouth the Lord Jesus, and shall believe in your heart that God has raised Him from the dead, you shall be saved.
Rom 10:10 For with the heart man believes to righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made to salvation.
Rom 10:11 For the scripture says, "Whoever believes on Him will not be ashamed."
Rom 10:12 For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: For the same Lord over all is rich to all who call upon Him.
Rom 10:13 For "Whoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."
Rom 10:14 How then shall they call on Him in whom they have not believed? And how shall they believe in Him of whom they have not heard? And how shall they hear without a preacher?
Rom 10:15 And how shall they preach, except if they are sent? As it is written, "How beautiful are the feet of those who preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!"
Rom 10:16 But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Isaiah said, "Lord, who has believed our report?"
Rom 10:17 So then faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God.
Rom 10:18 But I say, have they not heard? Yes truly, "Their sound went into all the earth, and their words to the ends of the world."
Rom 10:19 But I say, did Israel not know? First Moses says, "I will provoke you to jealousy by those who are not a people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you."
Rom 10:20 But Isaiah is very bold, and said, "I was found by those that did not seek Me; I was made manifest to those that did not ask for Me."
Rom 10:21 But to Israel he said, "All day long I have stretched forth My hands to a disobedient and contrary people."

Chapter 11

Rom 11:1 I say then, has God cast away His people? God forbid. For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin.
Rom 11:2 God has not cast away His people whom He foreknew. Do you not know what the scripture says of Elijah? How he makes intercession to God against Israel, saying,

Rom 11:3 "Lord, they have killed Your prophets, and *have* torn down Your altars; and I alone am left, and they seek my life."
Rom 11:4 But what does God say to answer him? "I have reserved for Myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Baal."
Rom 11:5 Even so then, at this present time there is also a remnant according to the election of grace.
Rom 11:6 And if by grace, then it is no longer of works: Otherwise grace is no longer grace. But if it is of works, then it is no longer grace: Otherwise work is no longer work.
Rom 11:7 What then? Israel has not obtained that which he seeks after; but the chosen have obtained it, and the rest were blinded.
Rom 11:8 (Even as it is written, "God has given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear); to this day."
Rom 11:9 And David says, "Let their table become a snare and a trap, a stumbling block, and a retribution to them.
Rom 11:10 Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back always."
Rom 11:11 I say then, have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: But rather through their fall salvation has come to the Gentiles, to provoke them to jealousy.
Rom 11:12 Now if the fall of them is the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their fullness?
Rom 11:13 For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am the apostle of the Gentiles, I magnify my office:
Rom 11:14 If by any means I may provoke to emulation those who are my flesh, and might save some of them.
Rom 11:15 For if the casting away of them is the reconciling of the world, what shall the receiving of them be, but life from the dead?
Rom 11:16 For if the firstfruit is holy, the lump is also holy; And if the root is holy, so are the branches.
Rom 11:17 And if some of the branches were broken off, and you, being a wild olive tree, were grafted in among them, and with them partake of the root and fatness of the olive tree;
Rom 11:18 do not boast against the branches. But if you do boast, you do not support the root, but the root supports you.
Rom 11:19 You will say then, "The branches were broken off, that I might be grafted in."
Rom 11:20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and you stand by faith. Do not be highminded, but fear:
Rom 11:21 For if God did not spare the natural branches, take heed lest He also not spare you.
Rom 11:22 Therefore consider the goodness and severity of God: On those who fell, severity; but toward you, goodness, if you continue in His goodness. Otherwise you also will be cut off.
Rom 11:23 And they also, if they do not still abide in unbelief, shall be grafted in: For God is able to graft them in again.
Rom 11:24 For if you were cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and were grafted contrary to nature into a good olive tree: How much more shall these, which are the natural branches, be grafted into their own olive tree?
Rom 11:25 For I do not intend, brethren, that you should be ignorant of this mystery, lest you should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part has happened to Israel, until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in.

Rom 11:26 And so all Israel shall be saved: As it is written, "There shall come out of Zion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:
Rom 11:27 For this is My covenant to them, when I shall take away their sins."
Rom 11:28 Concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sakes: But concerning the chosen, they are beloved for the fathers' sakes.
Rom 11:29 For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance.
Rom 11:30 For as in times past you all have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through *Israel's* unbelief:
Rom 11:31 Even so these now also have not believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy.
Rom 11:32 For God has concluded them all *to be* in unbelief, that He might have mercy upon all.
Rom 11:33 O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! How unsearchable are His judgments, and His ways past finding out!
Rom 11:34 For who has known the mind of the Lord? Or who has been His counselor?
Rom 11:35 Or who has first given to Him, and it shall be recompensed to him again?
Rom 11:36 For of Him, and through Him, and to Him, are all things: To whom be glory forever. Amen.

Chapter 12

Rom 12:1 I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that you present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God, which is your reasonable service.
Rom 12:2 And do not be conformed to this world: But be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that you may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God.
Rom 12:3 For I say, through the grace given to me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, in accordance with how God has dealt to every man the measure of faith.
Rom 12:4 For as we have many members in one body, and all the members do not have the same office:
Rom 12:5 So we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members of one another.
Rom 12:6 Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us: If prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith;
Rom 12:7 or ministry, let us attend to our ministering: Or he that teaches, in teaching;
Rom 12:8 or he that exhorts, in exhortation; he that gives, let him do it with simplicity; he that rules, with diligence; he that shows mercy, with cheerfulness.
Rom 12:9 Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.
Rom 12:10 Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honor preferring one another;
Rom 12:11 not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;
Rom 12:12 rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing urgently in prayer;
Rom 12:13 distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality.
Rom 12:14 Bless those who persecute you: Bless, and do not curse.
Rom 12:15 Rejoice with those who rejoice, and weep with those who weep.
Rom 12:16 Be of the same mind toward one another. Do not mind high things, but descend from privilege of rank to men of low estate. Do not be wise in your own conceits.
Rom 12:17 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honestly in the sight of all men.
Rom 12:18 If it is possible, as much as rests with you, live peaceably with all men.

Rom 12:19 Dearly beloved, do not avenge yourselves, but rather give place to wrath: For it is written, "Vengeance is Mine; I will repay," says the Lord.
Rom 12:20 Therefore "If your enemy hungers, feed him; if he thirsts, give him a drink: For in so doing you shall heap coals of fire upon his head."
Rom 12:21 Do not be overcome by evil, but overcome evil with good.

Chapter 13

Rom 13:1 Let every soul be subject to the higher powers. For there is no power but from God: The powers that be are ordained by God.
Rom 13:2 Therefore whoever resists the power, resists the ordinance of God: And those who resist shall receive to themselves damnation.
Rom 13:3 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Do you then desire not to be afraid of the power? Do that which is good, and you shall have praise from the same:
Rom 13:4 For he is God's minister to you for good. But if you do that which is evil, be afraid; for he does not bear the sword in vain: For he is the minister of God, an avenger to execute wrath upon him that does evil.
Rom 13:5 Therefore you must be subject, not only because of wrath, but also for conscience' sake.
Rom 13:6 Because, for this reason you also pay tribute: For they are God's ministers, attending continually to this very thing.
Rom 13:7 Therefore, render to everyone their dues: Tribute to whom tribute is due; customs to whom customs; fear to whom fear; honor to whom honor.
Rom 13:8 Owe no man anything, except to love one another: For he that loves another has fulfilled the law.
Rom 13:9 For these, "You shall not commit adultery," "You shall not kill," "You shall not steal," "You shall not bear false witness," "You shall not covet"; and if there is any other commandment, it is concisely understood by this saying, namely, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself."
Rom 13:10 Love works no ill to his neighbor: Therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.
Rom 13:11 Also this, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: For now our salvation is nearer than when we believed.
Rom 13:12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand: Let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armor of light.
Rom 13:13 Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in lewdness and lasciviousness, not in strife and envying.
Rom 13:14 But you, put on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make no provision for the flesh, to fulfill its lusts.

Chapter 14

Rom 14:1 Receive him that is weak in the faith, but not to doubtful disputations.
Rom 14:2 For one believes that he may eat all things: Another, who is weak, eats herbs.
Rom 14:3 Let him that eats not despise him who does not eat; and let him who does not eat not judge him that eats: For God has received him.
Rom 14:4 Who are you that judges another man's servant? To his own master he stands or falls. Moreover, he shall be held up: For God is able to make him stand.
Rom 14:5 One person esteems one day above another: Another esteems every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

Rom 14:6 He who regards the day, regards it to the Lord; and he that does not regard the day, to the Lord he does not regard it. He that eats, eats to the Lord, for he gives God thanks; and he that does not eat, to the Lord he does not eat, and gives God thanks.
Rom 14:7 For none of us lives to himself, and no man dies to himself.
Rom 14:8 For if we live, we live to the Lord; and if we die, we die to the Lord: Whether we therefore live, or die, we are the Lord's.
Rom 14:9 Because, for this purpose Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that He might be Lord of both the dead and the living.
Rom 14:10 But why do you judge your brother? Or why do you disregard your brother as nothing? For we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.
Rom 14:11 For it is written, "As I live, says the Lord, every knee shall bow to Me, and every tongue shall confess to God."
Rom 14:12 So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.
Rom 14:13 Therefore let us not judge one another anymore, but rather resolve this, not to put a stumbling block or a reason to fall in his brother's way.
Rom 14:14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself: But to him that esteems anything to be unclean, to him it is unclean.
Rom 14:15 But if your brother is grieved with your food, now you do not walk in love. Do not destroy him with your food, for whom Christ died.
Rom 14:16 Do not then let your good be spoken evil of:
Rom 14:17 For the kingdom of God is not food and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Spirit.
Rom 14:18 For he that serves Christ in these things is acceptable to God, and approved by men.
Rom 14:19 Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things with which one may edify another.
Rom 14:20 Do not destroy the work of God because of food. All things indeed are pure, but it is evil for that man who eats with offense.
Rom 14:21 It is good neither to eat flesh, nor drink wine, nor anything by which your brother stumbles, or is offended, or is made weak.
Rom 14:22 Do you have faith? Have it to yourself before God. Happy is he that does not condemn himself in that thing which he allows.
Rom 14:23 Moreover he that doubts is damned if he eats, because he does not eat by faith: For whatever is not by faith is sin.

Chapter 15

Rom 15:1 We then who are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.
Rom 15:2 Let every one of us please his neighbor for his good, to edification.
Rom 15:3 For even Christ did not please Himself; but as it is written, "The reproaches of those that reproached You fell on Me."
Rom 15:4 For whatever things were written beforehand were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.
Rom 15:5 Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be like-minded toward one another according to Christ Jesus:
Rom 15:6 That you may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Rom 15:7 You therefore, receive one another, as Christ also received us to the glory of God.
Rom 15:8 Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made to the fathers:
Rom 15:9 And that the Gentiles might glorify God for His mercy; as it is written, "For this reason I will confess to You among the Gentiles, and sing to Your name."
Rom 15:10 And again he said, "Rejoice, O Gentiles, with His people."
Rom 15:11 And again, "Praise the Lord, all you Gentiles; and laud Him, all you people."
Rom 15:12 And again, Isaiah said, "There shall be a root of Jesse, and He that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; in Him the Gentiles shall trust."
Rom 15:13 Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that you may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Spirit.
Rom 15:14 And I myself am also persuaded concerning you, my brethren, that you also are full of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another.
Rom 15:15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written more boldly to you in some respects, as a reminder to you, because of the grace that is given to me by God,
Rom 15:16 that I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Spirit.
Rom 15:17 Therefore, I have that of which I may glory through Jesus Christ in those things which pertain to God.
Rom 15:18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ has not worked by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed,
Rom 15:19 Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and fully around to Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ.
Rom 15:20 Yes, in this manner I have strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, lest I should build upon another man's foundation:
Rom 15:21 But as it is written, "To whom He was not spoken of, they shall see: And those that have not heard shall understand."
Rom 15:22 For this reason I also have been often hindered from coming to you.
Rom 15:23 But now no longer having a place in these parts, and having a great desire these many years to come to you;
Rom 15:24 Whenever I take my journey to Spain, I will come to you: For I trust to see you on my journey, and to be brought on my way there by you, if first I am somewhat content with your company.
Rom 15:25 But now I go to Jerusalem to minister to the saints.
Rom 15:26 For it has pleased them from Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem.
Rom 15:27 It has pleased them truly; and they are their debtors. For if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister to them in carnal things.
Rom 15:28 Therefore, when I have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will come by you into Spain.
Rom 15:29 Moreover I am sure that, when I come to you, I shall come in the fullness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.
Rom 15:30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and for the love of the Spirit, that you strive together with me in your prayers to God for me;
Rom 15:31 that I may be delivered from those that do not believe in Judea; and that my service which I have for Jerusalem may be accepted by the saints;

Rom 15:32 that I may come to you with joy by the will of God, and may be refreshed together with you.
Rom 15:33 Now the God of peace be with you all. Amen.

Chapter 16

Rom 16:1 I commend to you Phoebe our sister, who is a servant of the church which is at Cenchrea:
Rom 16:2 That you receive her in the Lord, as befits saints, and that you assist her in whatever business she has need of you: For she has been an aid of many, and of myself also.
Rom 16:3 Greet Priscilla and Aquila my helpers in Christ Jesus:
Rom 16:4 Who have laid down their own necks for my life: To whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles.
Rom 16:5 Likewise greet the church that is in their house. Salute my well-beloved Epaenetus, who is the firstfruits of Achaia to Christ.
Rom 16:6 Greet Mary, who gratuitously gave much labor for us.
Rom 16:7 Salute Andronicus and Junia, my kinsmen and my fellow-prisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also were in Christ before me.
Rom 16:8 Greet Amplias, my beloved in the Lord.
Rom 16:9 Salute Urbane, our helper in Christ, and Stachys my beloved.
Rom 16:10 Salute Apelles approved in Christ. Salute those who are of the household of Aristobulus.
Rom 16:11 Salute Herodion, my kinsman. Greet those that are of the household of Narcissus, who are in the Lord.
Rom 16:12 Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa, who labor in the Lord. Salute the beloved Persis, who labored much in the Lord.
Rom 16:13 Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine.
Rom 16:14 Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermas, Patrobas, Hermes, and the brethren who are with them.
Rom 16:15 Salute Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints who are with them.
Rom 16:16 Greet one another with a holy kiss. The churches of Christ salute you.
Rom 16:17 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark those which cause divisions and offenses contrary to the doctrine which you have learned; and avoid them.
Rom 16:18 For those that are such do not serve our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.
Rom 16:19 For your obedience has become known to everyone. Therefore I am glad on your behalf: But I would still have you be wise to that which is good, and simple concerning evil.
Rom 16:20 And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.
Rom 16:21 Timothy my fellow worker, and Lucius, Jason, and Sosipater, my kinsmen, salute you.
Rom 16:22 I, Tertius, who wrote this letter, salute you in the Lord.
Rom 16:23 Gaius, my host, and the whole church, salutes you. Erastus the chamberlain of the city salutes you, and Quartus, a brother.
Rom 16:24 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

Rom 16:25 Now to Him that is powerful to establish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began,
Rom 16:26 but is now made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, is made known to all nations for the obedience of faith:
Rom 16:27 To God singly wise, be glory through Jesus Christ forever. Amen.

1 Corinthians

Chapter 1

1Cor 1:1 Paul, called to be an apostle of Jesus Christ through the will of God, and Sosthenes our brother,
1Cor 1:2 To the church of God which is at Corinth, to those that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all that in every place call on the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours:
1Cor 1:3 Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.
1Cor 1:4 I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given to you by Jesus Christ;
1Cor 1:5 that in everything you are enriched by Him, in all utterance, and in all knowledge;
1Cor 1:6 even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you:
1Cor 1:7 So that you come short in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ:
1Cor 1:8 Who shall also confirm you until the end, that you may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.
1Cor 1:9 God is faithful, by whom you were called into the fellowship of His Son Jesus Christ our Lord.
1Cor 1:10 Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that you all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you; but that you be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment.
1Cor 1:11 For it has been declared to me concerning you, my brethren, by those who are of the house of Chloe, that there are contentions among you.
1Cor 1:12 Now I say this, that every one of you says, "I am of Paul"; or "I am of Apollos"; or "I am of Cephas"; or "I am of Christ."
1Cor 1:13 Is Christ divided? Was Paul crucified for you? Or were you baptized in the name of Paul?
1Cor 1:14 I thank God that I baptized none of you, except Crispus and Gaius;
1Cor 1:15 lest anyone should say that I had baptized in my own name.
1Cor 1:16 And, I also baptized the household of Stephanas: Besides *these*, I do not know whether I baptized any other.
1Cor 1:17 For Christ did not send me to baptize, but to preach the gospel: Not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of no effect.
1Cor 1:18 For the preaching of the cross is foolishness to those that perish; but to us who are saved it is the power of God.
1Cor 1:19 For it is written, "I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent."
1Cor 1:20 Where is the wise? Where is the scribe? Where is the disputer of this world? Has not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?

1Cor 1:21 For since in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom did not know God, it pleased God through the foolishness of preaching to save those that believe.
1Cor 1:22 For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom:
1Cor 1:23 But we preach Christ crucified, to the Jews a stumbling block, and to the Greeks foolishness,
1Cor 1:24 but to those who are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.
1Cor 1:25 For the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.
1Cor 1:26 For you see your calling, brethren, how not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called:
1Cor 1:27 But God has chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God has chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty;
1Cor 1:28 and base things of the world, and things which are despised, God has chosen, yes, and things which are not, to bring to nothing things that are:
1Cor 1:29 That no flesh should glory in His presence.
1Cor 1:30 But by reason of Him you are in Christ Jesus, who of God is made to us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:
1Cor 1:31 That, according to as it is written, "He that glories, let him glory in the Lord."

Chapter 2

1Cor 2:1 And I, brethren, when I came to you, did not come with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring to you the testimony of God.
1Cor 2:2 For I determined not to know anything among you, except Jesus Christ, and Him crucified.
1Cor 2:3 And I was with you in weakness, in fear, and in much trembling.
1Cor 2:4 And my speech and my preaching were not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power:
1Cor 2:5 That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.
1Cor 2:6 Nevertheless, we speak wisdom among those that are perfect: Yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nothing:
1Cor 2:7 But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world to our glory:
1Cor 2:8 Which none of the princes of this world knew: For had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.
1Cor 2:9 But as it is written, "Eye has not seen, nor ear heard, neither has entered into the heart of man, the things which God has prepared for those that love Him."
1Cor 2:10 But God has revealed them to us by His Spirit: For the Spirit searches all things, yes, the deep things of God.
1Cor 2:11 For what man knows the things of a man, except the spirit of man which is in him? Even so no man knows the things of God, except *by* the Spirit of God.
1Cor 2:12 Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us from God.
1Cor 2:13 Which things we also speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teaches, but which the Holy Spirit teaches; comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

1Cor 2:14 But the natural man does not receive the things of the Spirit of God: For they are foolishness to him: Neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.
1Cor 2:15 But he that is spiritual judges all things, yet he himself is judged by no man.
1Cor 2:16 For who has known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct Him? But we have the mind of Christ.

Chapter 3

1Cor 3:1 And I, brethren, could not speak to you as to spiritual, but as to carnal, even as to babes in Christ.
1Cor 3:2 I have fed you with milk, and not with food: For until now you were not able to bear it, even now you still are not able.
1Cor 3:3 For you are still carnal: For where there is envying, strife, and divisions among you, are you not carnal, and walk as men?
1Cor 3:4 For while one says, "I am of Paul"; and another, "I am of Apollos"; are you not carnal?
1Cor 3:5 Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but ministers by whom you believed, even as the Lord gave to every man?
1Cor 3:6 I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.
1Cor 3:7 So then neither he that plants is anything, nor he that waters; but God that gives the increase.
1Cor 3:8 Now he that plants and he that waters are one: And every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labor.
1Cor 3:9 For we are laborers together with God: You are God's tillage, you are God's building.
1Cor 3:10 According to the grace of God which is given to me, as a wise master-builder I have laid the foundation, and another builds on it. But let every man take heed how he builds upon it.
1Cor 3:11 For no other foundation can any man lay than that which is laid, which is Jesus Christ.
1Cor 3:12 Now if any man builds upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;
1Cor 3:13 every man's work shall be made manifest: For the Day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall prove every man's work, of what sort it is.
1Cor 3:14 If any man's work which he has built upon continues, he shall receive a reward.
1Cor 3:15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: But he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.
1Cor 3:16 Do you all not know that you are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwells in you?
1Cor 3:17 If any man defiles the temple of God, God shall destroy him; for the temple of God is holy, which temple you are.
1Cor 3:18 Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seems to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.
1Cor 3:19 For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, "He catches the wise in their own craftiness."
1Cor 3:20 And again, "The Lord knows the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain."
1Cor 3:21 Therefore let no man glory in men. For all things are yours;
1Cor 3:22 whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours;
1Cor 3:23 and you are Christ's; and Christ is God's.

Chapter 4

1Cor 4:1 Let a man so account for us, as ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God.
1Cor 4:2 Moreover, it is required in stewards that a man be found faithful.
1Cor 4:3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged by you, or by a man's judgment: Nevertheless I do not judge my own self.
1Cor 4:4 For I know nothing by myself; yet I am not justified by this: But He that judges me is the Lord.
1Cor 4:5 Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord comes, who will both bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: And then every man shall have praise from God.
1Cor 4:6 Now these things, brethren, I have transfigured onto myself and onto Apollos for your sakes; that you might learn in us not to think of men above that which is written, that none of you are puffed up on behalf of one, against another.
1Cor 4:7 For who makes you to differ from another? And what do you have that you did not receive? Now if you received it, why do you boast, as if you had not received it?
1Cor 4:8 Now you are full, now you are rich, you have reigned as kings without us: And I pray to God you did reign, that we also might reign with you.
1Cor 4:9 For I think that God has approved us apostles last, as it were appointed to death: For we are made a spectacle to the world, to angels, and to men.
1Cor 4:10 We are fools for Christ's sake, but you are wise in Christ; we are weak, but you are strong; you are honorable, but we are despised.
1Cor 4:11 Even to this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and are beaten, and have no certain dwelling place;
1Cor 4:12 and we labor, working with our own hands: Being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it:
1Cor 4:13 Being defamed, we entreat: We are made as the filth of the world, and are the offscouring of all things to this day.
1Cor 4:14 I do not write these things to shame you, but as my beloved sons I warn you.
1Cor 4:15 For though you have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet you do not have many fathers: For in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel.
1Cor 4:16 Therefore I beseech you, be followers of me.
1Cor 4:17 For this reason I have sent Timothy to you, who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall remind you of my ways which are in Christ, as I teach everywhere in every church.
1Cor 4:18 Now some are puffed up, as though I would not come to you.
1Cor 4:19 But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord wills, and will know, not the speech of those which are puffed up, but the power.
1Cor 4:20 For the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power.
1Cor 4:21 What would you rather? Shall I come to you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meekness?

Chapter 5

1Cor 5:1 It is commonly reported that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not even named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife.

1Cor 5:2 And you are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he who has done this deed might be taken away from among you.
1Cor 5:3 For I indeed, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have already judged, as though I were present, concerning him that has so done this deed,
1Cor 5:4 in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when you are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ,
1Cor 5:5 to deliver such a one to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus.
1Cor 5:6 Your boasting is not good. Do you not know that a little leaven leavens the whole lump?
1Cor 5:7 Therefore purge out the old leaven, that you may be a new lump, as you are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:
1Cor 5:8 Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.
1Cor 5:9 I wrote to you in a letter not to keep company with fornicators:
1Cor 5:10 Yet not completely with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then you would need to go out of the world.
1Cor 5:11 But now I have written to you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother is a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a reviler, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; not to eat with such an one.
1Cor 5:12 For what have I to do with judging those that also are outside? Do you not judge those that are inside?
1Cor 5:13 But those that are outside God judges. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

Chapter 6

1Cor 6:1 Dare any of you, having a matter against another, go to *a court of* law before the unjust, and not before the saints?
1Cor 6:2 Do you not know that the saints shall judge the world? And if the world shall be judged by you, are you unworthy to judge the smallest matters?
1Cor 6:3 Do you not know that we shall judge angels? How much more things that pertain to this life?
1Cor 6:4 If then you have judgments of things pertaining to this life, appoint those to judge who are least esteemed in the church.
1Cor 6:5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? No, not even one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?
1Cor 6:6 But brother goes to *the court of* law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.
1Cor 6:7 Now therefore, there is utterly a fault among you, because you go to *the court of* law against one another. Why do you not rather accept wrong? Why do you not rather allow yourselves to be defrauded?
1Cor 6:8 No, you do wrong, and defraud, and that to your brethren.
1Cor 6:9 Do you not know that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Do not be deceived: Neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,
1Cor 6:10 nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

1Cor 6:11 And such were some of you: But you are washed, but you are sanctified, but you are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.
1Cor 6:12 All things are lawful to me, but all things are not expedient: All things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.
1Cor 6:13 Foods for the belly, and the belly for foods: But God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body is not for fornication, but for the Lord; and the Lord for the body.
1Cor 6:14 And God has both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by His own power.
1Cor 6:15 Do you not know that your bodies are the members of Christ? Shall I then take the members of Christ, and make them the members of a harlot? God forbid.
1Cor 6:16 What? Do you not know that he who is joined to a harlot is one body? Because "the two," He says, "shall be one flesh."
1Cor 6:17 But he that is joined to the Lord is one spirit.
1Cor 6:18 Flee fornication. Every sin that a man does is outside the body; but he that commits fornication sins against his own body.
1Cor 6:19 What? Do you not know that your body is the temple of the Holy Spirit which is in you, which you have from God, and you are not your own?
1Cor 6:20 For you are bought at a price: Therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

Chapter 7

1Cor 7:1 Now concerning the things about which you wrote to me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman.
1Cor 7:2 Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.
1Cor 7:3 Let the husband render to the wife due benevolence; and likewise also the wife to the husband.
1Cor 7:4 The wife does not have power of her own body, but the husband does: And likewise also the husband does not have power of his own body, but the wife does.
1Cor 7:5 Do not defraud one another, except if it be with consent for a time, that you may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan does not tempt you through your lack of self-control.
1Cor 7:6 But I speak this by permission, and not as a commandment.
1Cor 7:7 For I would have that all men were even as I myself. But every man has his proper gift from God, one in this manner, and another in that.
1Cor 7:8 Therefore, I say to the unmarried and widows, it is good for them if they abide even as I.
1Cor 7:9 But if they cannot contain themselves, let them marry: For it is better to marry than to burn.
1Cor 7:10 Now to the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, let not the wife depart from her husband:
1Cor 7:11 But even if she does depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: And do not let the husband put away his wife.
1Cor 7:12 But to the rest I, not the Lord, say: If any brother has a wife that does not believe, and she is pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.
1Cor 7:13 And the woman which has a husband that does not believe, if he is pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

1Cor 7:14 Because the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: Otherwise your children are unclean; but now they are holy.
1Cor 7:15 But if the unbeliever departs, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: But God has called us to peace.
1Cor 7:16 For how do you know, O wife, whether you shall save your husband? Or how do you know, O man, whether you shall save your wife?
1Cor 7:17 But as God has distributed to every man, as the Lord has called every one, so let him walk. And so I ordain in all churches.
1Cor 7:18 Is any man called being circumcised? Let him not become uncircumcised. Is anyone called in uncircumcision? Let him not be circumcised.
1Cor 7:19 Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping of the commandments of God.
1Cor 7:20 Let every man abide in the same calling in which he was called.
1Cor 7:21 Are you called while a servant? Do not care on account of it: But if you may be made free, use it so much the more.
1Cor 7:22 For he that is called in the Lord, while a servant, is the Lord's freeman: Likewise also he that is called, while free, is Christ's servant.
1Cor 7:23 You are bought with a price; do not be the servants of men.
1Cor 7:24 Brethren, let every man, in whatever he is called *to do*, in that abide with God.
1Cor 7:25 Now concerning virgins I have no commandment from the Lord: Yet I give my judgment, as one that has obtained mercy from the Lord to be faithful.
1Cor 7:26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, I say, that it is good for a man so to be.
1Cor 7:27 Are you bound to a wife? Do not seek to be loosed. Are you loosed from a wife? Do not seek a wife.
1Cor 7:28 But even if you marry, you have not sinned; and if a virgin marries, she has not sinned. Nevertheless, such shall have trouble in the flesh: But I spare you.
1Cor 7:29 But this I say, brethren, the time is short: It means, that even those that have wives be as though they had none;
1Cor 7:30 and those that weep, as though they did not weep; and those that rejoice, as though they did not rejoice; and those that buy, as though they did not possess;
1Cor 7:31 and those that use this world, as not abusing it: For the fashion of this world passes away.
1Cor 7:32 But I would have you without concerns. He who is unmarried cares for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:
1Cor 7:33 But he who is married cares for the things that are of the world, how he may please his wife.
1Cor 7:34 There is also a difference between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman cares for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: But she who is married cares for the things of the world, how she may please her husband.
1Cor 7:35 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is honorable, and that you may fix your attention upon the Lord without distraction.
1Cor 7:36 But if any man thinks that he himself behaves improperly toward his virgin, if she has passed the flower of her years, and needs so require, let him do what he wills, he does not sin: Let them marry.

1Cor 7:37 Nevertheless, he that stands steadfast in his heart, having no necessity, but has power over his own will, and has so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, does well.
1Cor 7:38 So then he that gives her in marriage does well; but he that does not give her in marriage does better.
1Cor 7:39 The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband lives; but if her husband is dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she wills; only in the Lord.
1Cor 7:40 But she is happier if she remains as she is, according to my judgment: And I think that I also have the Spirit of God *in this*.

Chapter 8

1Cor 8:1 Now concerning things offered to idols, we know that we all have knowledge. Knowledge puffs up, but love edifies.
1Cor 8:2 And if any man thinks that he knows anything, he knows nothing yet as he ought to know.
1Cor 8:3 But if any man loves God, the same is known of Him.
1Cor 8:4 Therefore concerning the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice to idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is no other God but one.
1Cor 8:5 For though there are such that are called gods, whether in heaven or on earth (as there are many gods, and many lords),
1Cor 8:6 yet to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in Him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we ourselves by Him.
1Cor 8:7 Notwithstanding, that knowledge is not in every man: For some with consciousness of the idol to this hour eat it as a thing offered to an idol; and their conscience being weak is defiled.
1Cor 8:8 But food does not commend us to God: For neither, if we eat, are we better; neither, if we do not eat, are we worse.
1Cor 8:9 But beware lest by any means this liberty of yours becomes a stumbling block to those who are weak.
1Cor 8:10 For if any man sees you which have knowledge sit at food in the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him who is weak be emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols;
1Cor 8:11 and through your knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died?
1Cor 8:12 But when you all sin in like manner against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, you sin against Christ.
1Cor 8:13 For which reason, if meat makes my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world stands, lest I make my brother to offend.

Chapter 9

1Cor 9:1 Am I not an apostle? Am I not free? Have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? Are you not my work in the Lord?
1Cor 9:2 If I am not an apostle to others, yet doubtless I am to you. For you are the seal of my apostleship in the Lord.
1Cor 9:3 My answer to those that examine me is this,
1Cor 9:4 Do we not have power to eat and to drink?
1Cor 9:5 Do we not have power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles, and as the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas?
1Cor 9:6 Or is it only I and Barnabas that do not have power to abstain from working?

1Cor 9:7 Who ever goes to war at his own expense? Who plants a vineyard, and does not eat of its fruit? Or who feeds a flock, and does not eat of the milk of the flock?
1Cor 9:8 Do I say these things as *from* a man? Or does not the law say the same also?
1Cor 9:9 For it is written in the law of Moses, "You shall not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treads out the grain kernels." Does God take care in favor of oxen?
1Cor 9:10 Or does He say it altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, this is written: That he that plows should plow in hope; and he that threshes in hope should be *a* partaker of his hope.
1Cor 9:11 If we have sown to you spiritual things, is it a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?
1Cor 9:12 If others are partakers of this power over you, are not we for better reason? Nevertheless we have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we hinder the gospel of Christ.
1Cor 9:13 Do you not know that those who minister around holy things live from the things of the temple? And those who wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?
1Cor 9:14 Even so the Lord has ordained that those who preach the gospel should live from the gospel.
1Cor 9:15 But I have used none of these things: Neither have I written these things, that it should be done to me: For it would be better for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void.
1Cor 9:16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to boast of: For necessity is laid upon me; yes, woe is me, if I do not preach the gospel!
1Cor 9:17 For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: But if against my will, a dispensation of the gospel is committed to me.
1Cor 9:18 What is my reward then? Truly that, when I preach the gospel, I may give the gospel of Christ without charge, that I do not abuse my power in the gospel.
1Cor 9:19 For though I am free from all men, yet I have made myself servant to all, that I might gain *all* the more.
1Cor 9:20 And to the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to those that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain those that are under the law;
1Cor 9:21 to those that are without law, as without law (not being without law to God, but under the law to Christ), that I might gain those that are without law.
1Cor 9:22 To the weak I became as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might by all means save some.
1Cor 9:23 Now this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be *a* partaker of it with you.
1Cor 9:24 Do you not know that those that run in a race all run, but one receives the prize? So run, that you may obtain.
1Cor 9:25 And every man that strives for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.
1Cor 9:26 I therefore so run, not with uncertainty; I so fight, not as one that beats the air:
1Cor 9:27 But I weary my body, and bring it into subjection: Lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.

Chapter 10

1Cor 10:1 Moreover, brethren, I would not have that you should be ignorant, how all our fathers were under the cloud, all passed through the sea;
1Cor 10:2 and all were baptized to Moses in the cloud and in the sea;

1Cor 10:3 and all ate the same spiritual food;
1Cor 10:4 and all drank the same spiritual drink: For they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: And that Rock was Christ.
1Cor 10:5 But with many of them God was not well pleased: For they were overthrown in the barren wilderness.
1Cor 10:6 Now these things were our examples, *for* the intent that we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted.
1Cor 10:7 Neither be idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, "The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play."
1Cor 10:8 Nor let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and in one day twenty-three thousand fell.
1Cor 10:9 Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed by serpents.
1Cor 10:10 Nor murmur, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed by the destroyer.
1Cor 10:11 Now all these things happened to them as examples: And they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world has come.
1Cor 10:12 Therefore let him that thinks he stands take heed, lest he fall.
1Cor 10:13 There is no temptation that has taken you except such as is common to man: But God is faithful, who will not allow you to be tempted beyond what you are able; but with the temptation will also make a way to escape, that you may be able to bear it.
1Cor 10:14 Therefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry.
1Cor 10:15 I speak as to wise men; judge for yourselves what I say.
1Cor 10:16 The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?
1Cor 10:17 For we being many are one bread, and one body: For we are all partakers of that one bread.
1Cor 10:18 Perceive Israel according to the flesh: Are not those which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?
1Cor 10:19 What am I saying then? That an idol is anything, or what is offered in sacrifice to idols is anything?
1Cor 10:20 Rather, I am saying that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: And I would not intend that you should have fellowship with devils.
1Cor 10:21 You cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: You cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.
1Cor 10:22 Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? Are we stronger than He?
1Cor 10:23 All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: All things are lawful for me, but not all things edify.
1Cor 10:24 Let no man seek his own, but every man another's wealth.
1Cor 10:25 Eat whatever is sold in the meat market, asking no questions for conscience' sake: [1]
1Cor 10:26 For "the earth is the Lord's, and the fullness of it."
1Cor 10:27 If any of those that do not believe invite you to a feast, and you are disposed to go; eat whatever is set before you, asking no question for conscience sake.
1Cor 10:28 But if anyone says to you, "This was offered to idols," do not eat it for the sake of the one who told you, and for conscience' sake: For "the earth is the Lord's, and the fullness of it."

---

1 [Note: meat market: In KJV, shambles]

1Cor 10:29 I do not say your own conscience, but that of the other: For why is my liberty judged by another man's conscience?
1Cor 10:30 For if by grace I am a partaker, why am I spoken evil of for that which I give thanks?
1Cor 10:31 Therefore, whether you eat, or drink, or whatever you do, do all to the glory of God.
1Cor 10:32 Give no offense, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church of God:
1Cor 10:33 Even as I please all men in all things, not seeking my own profit, but the profit of many, that they may be saved.

Chapter 11

1Cor 11:1 Be followers of me, even as I also am of Christ.
1Cor 11:2 Now I praise you, brethren, that you remember me in all things, and keep the ordinances, as I delivered them to you.
1Cor 11:3 But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man; and the head of Christ is God.
1Cor 11:4 Every man praying or prophesying, having his head covered, dishonors his head.
1Cor 11:5 But every woman that prays or prophesies with her head uncovered dishonors her head: For that is even the same as if she were shaven.
1Cor 11:6 For if the woman is not covered, let her also be shorn: But if it is a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.
1Cor 11:7 For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, for as much as he is the image and glory of God: But the woman is the glory of the man.
1Cor 11:8 For the man is not from the woman; but the woman from the man.
1Cor 11:9 Neither was man created for the woman; but the woman for the man.
1Cor 11:10 For this reason the woman ought to have a token of jurisdiction on her head because of the angels.
1Cor 11:11 Nevertheless, neither is the man without the woman, nor the woman without the man, in the Lord.
1Cor 11:12 For as the woman is from the man, even so the man also comes by the woman; but all things are from God.
1Cor 11:13 Judge in yourselves: Is it proper that a woman pray to God uncovered?
1Cor 11:14 Does not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man has long hair, it is a shame to him?
1Cor 11:15 But if a woman has long hair, it is a glory to her: For her hair is given to her for a covering.
1Cor 11:16 But if any man seems to be contentious, we have no such custom, nor do the churches of God.
1Cor 11:17 Now in this which I declare to you I do not praise you, in that you come together not for the better, but for the worse.
1Cor 11:18 For first of all, when you come together in the church, I hear that there are divisions among you; and I partly believe it.
1Cor 11:19 For also there must be heresies among you, that those which are approved may be made known among you.
1Cor 11:20 When you therefore come together into one place, this is not to eat the Lord's Supper.
1Cor 11:21 For in eating everyone takes his own supper before others: And one is hungry, and another is drunk.

1Cor 11:22 What? Do you not have houses to eat and drink in? Or do you despise the church of God, and shame those that do not have? What shall I say to you? Shall I praise you in this? I praise you not.
1Cor 11:23 For I received from the Lord that which I also delivered to you: That the Lord Jesus on the same night in which He was betrayed took bread;
1Cor 11:24 And when He had given thanks, He broke it, and said, "Take, eat: This is My body, which is broken for you: Do this in remembrance of Me."
1Cor 11:25 In the same manner He also took the cup, when he had sipped, saying, "This cup is the new testament in My blood: This do, as often as you drink it, in remembrance of Me."
1Cor 11:26 For as often as you eat this bread, and drink this cup, you teach the Lord's death until He comes.
1Cor 11:27 Therefore whoever eats this bread, and drinks this cup of the Lord unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.
1Cor 11:28 But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup.
1Cor 11:29 For he that eats and drinks unworthily, eats and drinks damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.
1Cor 11:30 For this reason many are weak and sick among you, and many deceased.
1Cor 11:31 For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.
1Cor 11:32 But when we are judged, we are chastened by the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.
1Cor 11:33 Therefore, my brethren, when you come together to eat, tarry for one another.
1Cor 11:34 And if any man hungers, let him eat at home; that you do not come together to condemnation. And the rest I will set in order when I come.

Chapter 12

1Cor 12:1 Now concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would rather not have you ignorant.
1Cor 12:2 You know that you were Gentiles, carried away to these dumb idols, even as you were led.
1Cor 12:3 Therefore I make known to you that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calls Jesus accursed: And that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Spirit.
1Cor 12:4 Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit.
1Cor 12:5 And there are differences of ministries, but the same Lord.
1Cor 12:6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which works all in all.
1Cor 12:7 But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit with altogether.
1Cor 12:8 For the word of wisdom is given to one by the Spirit; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;
1Cor 12:9 to another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;
1Cor 12:10 to another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another diverse kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:
1Cor 12:11 But all these work effectually by that one and the exact same Spirit, dividing to every man distinctly as He wills.
1Cor 12:12 For as the body is one, and has many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: So also is Christ.
1Cor 12:13 For by one Spirit we are all baptized into one body, whether we are Jews or Gentiles, whether we are bond-servants or free; and have all been made to drink into one Spirit.
1Cor 12:14 For the body is not one member, but many.

1Cor 12:15 If the foot should say, "Because I am not a hand, I am not of the body"; is it therefore not of the body?
1Cor 12:16 And if the ear should say, "Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body"; is it therefore not of the body?
1Cor 12:17 If the whole body were an eye, where would be the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where would be the smelling?
1Cor 12:18 But now God has set the members, every one of them, in the body, just as it has pleased him.
1Cor 12:19 And if they were all one member, where would be the body?
1Cor 12:20 But now they are many members, yet still one body.
1Cor 12:21 And the eye cannot say to the hand, "I have no need of you": Nor again the head to the feet, "I have no need of you."
1Cor 12:22 No, far more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:
1Cor 12:23 And those members of the body which we think to be less honorable, upon these we bestow more abundant honor; and our unpresentable parts have more abundant decency.
1Cor 12:24 For our presentable parts have no need: But God has tempered the body together, having given more abundant honor to that part which lacked:
1Cor 12:25 That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one toward another.
1Cor 12:26 And if one member suffers, all the members suffer with it; or if one member is honored, all the members rejoice with it.
1Cor 12:27 Now you are the body of Christ, and members distinctly.
1Cor 12:28 And God has set some in the church: First apostles, second prophets, third teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues.
1Cor 12:29 Are all apostles? Are all prophets? Are all teachers? Are all workers of miracles?
1Cor 12:30 Do all have the gifts of healing? Do all speak with tongues? Do all interpret?
1Cor 12:31 But earnestly desire the best gifts: And yet I show you a more excellent way.

Chapter 13

1Cor 13:1 Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, but do not have love, I have become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.
1Cor 13:2 And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, but do not have love, I am nothing.
1Cor 13:3 And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not love, it profits me nothing.
1Cor 13:4 Love suffers long, and is kind; love does not envy; love does not vaunt itself, is not puffed up,
1Cor 13:5 does not behave itself indecently, does not seek her own, is not easily provoked, thinks no evil;
1Cor 13:6 does not rejoice in iniquity, but rejoices in the truth;
1Cor 13:7 bears all things, believes all things, hopes all things, endures all things.
1Cor 13:8 Love never fails: But if there are prophecies, they shall fail; if there are tongues, they shall cease; if there is knowledge, it shall vanish away.
1Cor 13:9 For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

1Cor 13:10 But when that which is perfect has come, then that which is in part shall be done away.
1Cor 13:11 When I was a child, I spoke as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: But when I became a man, I put away childish things.
1Cor 13:12 For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: Now I know in part; but then I shall know even as I also am known.
1Cor 13:13 And now abides faith, hope, love, these three; but the greatest of these is love.

Chapter 14

1Cor 14:1 Follow after love, and desire spiritual gifts, but preferably that you may prophesy.
1Cor 14:2 For he that speaks in an unknown tongue does not speak to men, but to God: For no man understands him; nevertheless in the spirit he speaks mysteries.
1Cor 14:3 But he that prophesies speaks edification, exhortation, and comfort to men.
1Cor 14:4 He that speaks in an unknown tongue edifies himself; but he that prophesies edifies the church.
1Cor 14:5 I would like that you all spoke with tongues, but far more that you prophesied: For greater is he that prophesies than he that speaks with tongues, unless he interprets, that the church may receive edification.
1Cor 14:6 Now, brethren, if I come to you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, unless I speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine?
1Cor 14:7 And even things without life bringing forth sound, whether pipe or harp, unless they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?
1Cor 14:8 For if the trumpet gives an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself for the battle?
1Cor 14:9 So likewise you, unless you utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? For you shall speak into the air.
1Cor 14:10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them is without signification.
1Cor 14:11 Therefore, if I do not know the meaning of the voice, I shall be to him that speaks a barbarian, and he who speaks shall be a barbarian to me.
1Cor 14:12 Even so you, as much as you are zealous for spiritual gifts, seek that you may excel to the edifying of the church.
1Cor 14:13 For which reason let him that speaks in an unknown tongue pray that he may interpret.
1Cor 14:14 For if I pray in an unknown tongue, my spirit prays, but my understanding is unfruitful.
1Cor 14:15 What is the conclusion then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will also pray with the understanding: I will sing with the spirit, and I will also sing with the understanding.
1Cor 14:16 Otherwise when you bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupies the room of the unlearned say "Amen" at your giving of thanks, seeing he does not understand what you say?
1Cor 14:17 For you truly give thanks well, but the other is not edified.
1Cor 14:18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than you all:
1Cor 14:19 Yet in the church I would rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my voice I may teach others also, than ten thousand words in an unknown tongue.
1Cor 14:20 Brethren, do not be children in understanding: Yet in malice be children, but in understanding be men.
1Cor 14:21 In the law it is written, "With men of other tongues and other lips I will speak to this people; and yet, for all that, they will not hear Me," says the Lord.

1Cor 14:22 Therefore tongues are for a sign, not to those that believe, but to unbelievers: Moreover prophesying does not serve unbelievers, but is for those who believe.
1Cor 14:23 If therefore the whole church comes together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in those that are unlearned, or unbelievers, will they not say that you are beside yourselves?
1Cor 14:24 But if all prophesy, and there comes in one that does not believe, or one unlearned, he is convinced by all, he is discerned by all:
1Cor 14:25 And in this way the secrets of his heart are made apparent; and so falling down on his face he will worship God, and report that God is truly in you.
1Cor 14:26 How is it then, brethren? Whenever you come together, every one of you has a psalm, has a doctrine, has a tongue, has a revelation, has an interpretation. Let all things be done for edification.
1Cor 14:27 If any man speaks in an unknown tongue, let there be two, or at the most three, each by turn; and let one interpret.
1Cor 14:28 But if there is no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God.
1Cor 14:29 Let two or three prophets speak, and let the others judge.
1Cor 14:30 If anything is revealed to another which sits by, let the first hold his peace.
1Cor 14:31 For you may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted.
1Cor 14:32 And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.
1Cor 14:33 For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all the churches of the saints.
1Cor 14:34 Let your women keep silence in the churches: For it is not permitted to them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also the law says.
1Cor 14:35 And if they desire to learn anything, let them ask their husbands at home: For it is a shame for women to speak in the church.
1Cor 14:36 What? Did the Word of God originate from you? Or was it to you only that it has come?
1Cor 14:37 If any man thinks himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things which I write to you are the commandments of the Lord.
1Cor 14:38 But if any man is ignorant, let him be ignorant.
1Cor 14:39 Therefore, brethren, desire earnestly to prophesy, and do not forbid to speak with tongues.
1Cor 14:40 Let all things be done decently and in order.

Chapter 15

1Cor 15:1 Moreover, brethren, I declare to you the gospel which I preached to you, which also you received, and in which you stand;
1Cor 15:2 by which also you are saved, if you keep in memory what I preached to you, unless you have believed in vain.
1Cor 15:3 For I delivered to you first of all that which I also received: How Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures,
1Cor 15:4 and that He was buried, and that He rose again the third day according to the scriptures:
1Cor 15:5 And that He was seen by Cephas, then by the twelve:

1Cor 15:6 After that, He was seen by over five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain to this present, but some are deceased.
1Cor 15:7 After that, He was seen by James; then by all the apostles.
1Cor 15:8 And last of all He was seen by me also, as by one born out of due time.
1Cor 15:9 For I am the least of the apostles, that am not fit to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.
1Cor 15:10 But by the grace of God I am what I am: And His grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I labored more abundantly than they all: Yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.
1Cor 15:11 Therefore, whether it was I or they, so we preach, and so you believed.
1Cor 15:12 Now if Christ is preached that He rose from the dead, how do some among you say that there is no resurrection of the dead?
1Cor 15:13 But if there is no resurrection of the dead, then Christ is not risen:
1Cor 15:14 And if Christ is not risen, then our preaching is vain, and your faith is also vain.
1Cor 15:15 Yes, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that He raised up Christ: Whom He did not raise up, if *it* is true that the dead do not rise.
1Cor 15:16 For if the dead do not rise, then Christ is not risen:
1Cor 15:17 And if Christ is not risen, your faith is vain; you are still in your sins.
1Cor 15:18 Then also those which are deceased in Christ are perished.
1Cor 15:19 If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are the most miserable of all men.
1Cor 15:20 But now Christ is risen from the dead, and has become the firstfruits of those that are deceased.
1Cor 15:21 For since by man death came, by Man also came the resurrection of the dead.
1Cor 15:22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ all shall be made alive.
1Cor 15:23 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward those that are Christ's at His coming.
1Cor 15:24 Then comes the end, when He shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when He shall have put down all rule and all authority and power.
1Cor 15:25 For He must reign, until He has put all enemies under His feet.
1Cor 15:26 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.
1Cor 15:27 For "He has put all things under His feet." But when He says, "all things are put under Him," it is evident that He which put all things under Him is the exception.
1Cor 15:28 Moreover, when all things become subdued under Him, then the Son Himself shall also be subject to Him that put all things under Him, that God may be all in all.
1Cor 15:29 Otherwise, what shall they do, who are baptized for the dead, if the dead do not rise at all? Why then are they baptized for the dead?
1Cor 15:30 And why do we stand in danger every hour?
1Cor 15:31 I solemnly affirm by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily.
1Cor 15:32 If, in the manner of men, I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantage is it to me, if the dead do not rise? "Let us eat and drink; for tomorrow we die."
1Cor 15:33 Do not be deceived: "Evil communications corrupt good manners."
1Cor 15:34 Awake to righteousness, and do not sin; for some do not have the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame.
1Cor 15:35 But some man will say, "How are the dead raised up? And with what body do they come?"
1Cor 15:36 You fool, that which you sow is not made alive, unless it dies:

1Cor 15:37 And that which you sow, you do not sow that body which shall be, but bare uncovered grain, perhaps of wheat, or of some other grain:
1Cor 15:38 But God gives it a body as it has pleased Him, and to every seed his own body.
1Cor 15:39 All flesh is not the same flesh: But there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fish, and another of birds.
1Cor 15:40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: But the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.
1Cor 15:41 There is one glory of the sun, another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: For one star differs from another star in glory.
1Cor 15:42 So also is the resurrection of the dead. The body is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption:
1Cor 15:43 It is sown in dishonor; it is raised in glory: It is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:
1Cor 15:44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.
1Cor 15:45 And so it is written, "The first man Adam became a living soul"; the last Adam was made a life giving spirit.
1Cor 15:46 Nevertheless, that which is spiritual was not first, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.
1Cor 15:47 The first man is of the earth, earthy: The second Man is the Lord from heaven.
1Cor 15:48 As is the earthy, such are also those that are earthy: And as is the heavenly, such are also those that are heavenly.
1Cor 15:49 And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.
1Cor 15:50 Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; nor does corruption inherit incorruption.
1Cor 15:51 Behold, I show you a mystery; we shall not all decease, but we shall all be changed,
1Cor 15:52 in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: For the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.
1Cor 15:53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality.
1Cor 15:54 So when this corruptible has put on incorruption, and this mortal has put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, "Death is swallowed up in victory."
1Cor 15:55 O Death, where is your sting? O grave, where is your victory?
1Cor 15:56 The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law.
1Cor 15:57 But thanks be to God, which gives us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.
1Cor 15:58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, be steadfast, unmovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, seeing you know that your labor is not in vain in the Lord.

Chapter 16

1Cor 16:1 Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so you do.
1Cor 16:2 Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay *something* by him in store, as God has prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come.
1Cor 16:3 And when I come, whomever you approve by your letters, I will send them to bring your liberality to Jerusalem.
1Cor 16:4 And if it is suitable that I go also, they shall go with me.

1Cor 16:5 Now I will come to you, when I pass through Macedonia: For I do pass through Macedonia.
1Cor 16:6 And it may be that I will abide, yes, and winter with you, that you may bring me on my journey wherever I go.
1Cor 16:7 For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, if the Lord permits.
1Cor 16:8 But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost.
1Cor 16:9 For a great and effectual door is opened to me, and there are many adversaries.
1Cor 16:10 Now if Timothy comes, see that he may be with you without fear: For he does the work of the Lord, as I also do.
1Cor 16:11 Therefore let no man despise him: But guide him forth in peace, that he may come to me: Indeed, I look for him with the brethren.
1Cor 16:12 Now concerning our brother Apollos, I greatly implored him to come to you with the brethren: But he was quite unwilling to come at this time; but he will come at his convenience when he has time.
1Cor 16:13 Watch, stand fast in the faith, carry through like men, be strong.
1Cor 16:14 Let all your actions be done with love.
1Cor 16:15 I beseech you, brethren, (you know the house of Stephanas, that it is the firstfruits of Achaia, and that they have addicted themselves to the ministry of the saints,)
1Cor 16:16 that you submit yourselves to such, and to everyone that helps work with us, and labors.
1Cor 16:17 I am glad about the coming of Stephanas, Fortunatus, and Achaicus: For that which was lacking on your part they have supplied.
1Cor 16:18 For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: Therefore acknowledge those that are such.
1Cor 16:19 The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila and Priscilla salute you greatly in the Lord, with the church that is in their house.
1Cor 16:20 All the brethren greet you. Greet one another with a holy kiss.
1Cor 16:21 The salutation of me, Paul, with my own hand.
1Cor 16:22 If any man does not love the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha.
1Cor 16:23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.
1Cor 16:24 My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

2 Corinthians

Chapter 1

2Cor 1:1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy our brother, to the church of God which is at Corinth, with all the saints who are in all Achaia:
2Cor 1:2 Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.
2Cor 1:3 Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort;
2Cor 1:4 who comforts us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort those who are in any trouble, by the comfort with which we ourselves are comforted by God.
2Cor 1:5 For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also abounds by Christ.

2Cor 1:6 Now if we are afflicted, it is for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: Or if we are comforted, it is for your consolation and salvation.
2Cor 1:7 And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing that as you are partakers of the sufferings, so shall you also be of the consolation.
2Cor 1:8 For we do not intend, brethren, to have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed beyond measure, above strength, so that we despaired even of life:
2Cor 1:9 But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raises the dead:
2Cor 1:10 Who delivered us from so great a death, and does deliver: In whom we trust that He will yet deliver us;
2Cor 1:11 you also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf.
2Cor 1:12 Because our rejoicing is this: The testimony of our conscience that we conducted ourselves in the world in simplicity and godly sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, and more abundantly toward you.
2Cor 1:13 For we write no other things to you, than what you read or acknowledge; and I trust you shall acknowledge even to the end;
2Cor 1:14 as also you have acknowledged us in part, that we are your rejoicing, even as you also are ours in the day of the Lord Jesus.
2Cor 1:15 And in this confidence I intended to come to you before, that you might have a second benefit;
2Cor 1:16 and to pass by you into Macedonia, and to return again from Macedonia to you, and to be brought on my way toward Judea by you.
2Cor 1:17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I employ lightness? Or the things I purposed, do I purpose according to the flesh, that with me there should be Yes yes, and No no?
2Cor 1:18 But as God is true, our word to you was not Yes and No.
2Cor 1:19 For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, even by me and Silvanus and Timothy, was not "Yes and No", but in Him was "Yes."
2Cor 1:20 For all the promises of God are "Yes" in Him, and in Him "Amen", to the glory of God by us.
2Cor 1:21 Now He which establishes us with you in Christ, and has anointed us, is God;
2Cor 1:22 who has also sealed us, and given the first fruits of the Spirit in our hearts.
2Cor 1:23 Moreover I call God for a record upon my soul, that to spare you I have not as yet come to Corinth.
2Cor 1:24 Not that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers for your joy: For by faith you stand.

Chapter 2

2Cor 2:1 But I determined this within myself, that I would not come again to you in heaviness.
2Cor 2:2 For if I make you sorrowful, then who is he that makes me glad, but the same which is made sorrowful by me?
2Cor 2:3 And I wrote this very thing to you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from those of whom I ought to rejoice; having confidence in you all, that my joy is the joy of you all.
2Cor 2:4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote to you with many tears; not that you should be grieved, but that you might know the love which I more abundantly have toward you.

2Cor 2:5 But if anyone has caused grief, he has not grieved me, except in part: That I may not burden you all.
2Cor 2:6 Sufficient to such a man is this punishment, which was inflicted by many.
2Cor 2:7 So that on the contrary you ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with too much sorrow.
2Cor 2:8 Therefore I beseech you that you would confirm your love toward him.
2Cor 2:9 For towards this end I also wrote, that I might know the proof of you, whether you are obedient in all things.
2Cor 2:10 To whom you forgive anything, I also forgive: For if I forgave anything, to whom I forgave it, I forgave it for your sakes in the person of Christ;
2Cor 2:11 lest Satan should get an advantage over us: For we are not ignorant of his devices.
2Cor 2:12 Furthermore, when I came to Troas to preach Christ's gospel, and a door was opened to me by the Lord,
2Cor 2:13 I had no rest in my spirit, because I did not find Titus my brother: But taking my leave of them, I went from there into Macedonia.
2Cor 2:14 Now thanks be to God, which always causes us to triumph in Christ, and makes manifest the savor of His knowledge through us in every place.
2Cor 2:15 For we are to God a sweet savor of Christ, in those that are saved, and in those that perish:
2Cor 2:16 To the one we are the savour of death leading to death; and to the other the savor of life leading to life. And who is sufficient for these things?
2Cor 2:17 For we are not as many, which corrupt the Word of God: But out of sincerity, but as from God, in the sight of God we speak in Christ.

Chapter 3

2Cor 3:1 Do we begin again to commend ourselves? Or do we need, as some others, epistles of commendation to you, or letters of commendation from you?
2Cor 3:2 You are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read by all men:
2Cor 3:3 For as much as you are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tablets of stone, but in fleshy tablets of the heart.
2Cor 3:4 And such trust we have through Christ toward God:
2Cor 3:5 Not that we are sufficient by ourselves to think anything as from ourselves; but our sufficiency is from God;
2Cor 3:6 Who also has made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the Spirit: For the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life.
2Cor 3:7 But if the ministration of death, written and engraved in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not steadfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be done away *with*:
2Cor 3:8 How shall not the ministration of the Spirit be rather glorious?
2Cor 3:9 For if the ministration of condemnation is glory, much more does the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.
2Cor 3:10 For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excels.
2Cor 3:11 For if that which is done away was glorious, much more that which remains is glorious.
2Cor 3:12 Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great plainness of speech:

2Cor 3:13 And not as Moses, who put a veil over his face, that the children of Israel could not steadfastly look to the conclusion of that which is abolished:
2Cor 3:14 But their minds were blinded: For till this day remains the same veil not taken away in the reading of the Old Testament; which veil is done away in Christ.
2Cor 3:15 But even to this day, when Moses is read, the veil is upon their heart.
2Cor 3:16 Nevertheless, when *their heart* shall turn to the Lord, the veil shall be taken away.
2Cor 3:17 Now the Lord is that Spirit: And where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty.
2Cor 3:18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord.

Chapter 4

2Cor 4:1 Therefore, seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we do not faint;
2Cor 4:2 but have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the Word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God.
2Cor 4:3 But if our gospel is hid, it is hid to those that are lost:
2Cor 4:4 In whom the god of this world has blinded the minds of those who do not believe, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine on them.
2Cor 4:5 For we do not preach *about* ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and *we* ourselves *are* your servants for Jesus' sake.
2Cor 4:6 For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, has shone in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.
2Cor 4:7 But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us.
2Cor 4:8 We are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but not in despair;
2Cor 4:9 persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed;
2Cor 4:10 always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life of Jesus also might be made manifest in our body.
2Cor 4:11 For we who live are always delivered to death for Jesus' sake, that the life of Jesus also might be made manifest in our mortal flesh.
2Cor 4:12 So then death works in us, but life in you.
2Cor 4:13 We having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I believed, and therefore I spoke"; we also believe, and therefore speak:
2Cor 4:14 Knowing that He which raised up the Lord Jesus shall also raise up us by Jesus, and shall present us with you.
2Cor 4:15 For all things are for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many abound to the glory of God.
2Cor 4:16 For which cause we do not faint; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day.
2Cor 4:17 For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, works for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory;
2Cor 4:18 while we do not look at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: For the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

Chapter 5

2Cor 5:1 For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building from God, a house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.
2Cor 5:2 For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:
2Cor 5:3 If *indeed we* are being clothed, *then* we shall not be found naked.
2Cor 5:4 For we that are in this tabernacle groan, being burdened: Not because we would be unclothed, but further clothed, that mortality might be swallowed up in life.
2Cor 5:5 Now He that has worked us for this very same thing is God, who has also given to us the first fruits of the Spirit.
2Cor 5:6 Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, while we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:
2Cor 5:7 (For we walk by faith, not by sight:)
2Cor 5:8 We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.
2Cor 5:9 Therefore we labor, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted *by* Him.
2Cor 5:10 For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to what he has done, whether it is good or bad.
2Cor 5:11 Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest to God; and I also trust are made manifest in your consciences.
2Cor 5:12 For we do not commend ourselves again to you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that you may have something to answer those who glory in appearance, and not in heart.
2Cor 5:13 For if we are beside ourselves, it is to God: Or if we are sober, it is for your cause.
2Cor 5:14 For the love of Christ compels us, because we have judged thus: That if One died for all, then all died;
2Cor 5:15 And that He died for all, that those who live should no longer live to themselves, but to Him which died for them, and rose again.
2Cor 5:16 Therefore from now on, we regard no man according to the flesh: Yes, though we have known Christ according to the flesh, yet from now on we know Him no longer.
2Cor 5:17 Therefore, if any man is in Christ, he is a new creature: Old things are passed away; behold, all things have become new.
2Cor 5:18 Now all things are from God, who has reconciled us to Himself by Jesus Christ, and has given to us the ministry of reconciliation;
2Cor 5:19 Know that God was in Christ, reconciling the world to Himself, not imputing their trespasses to them; and has committed to us the word of reconciliation.
2Cor 5:20 Now then, we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God were pleading to you through us: We urge you on Christ's behalf, be reconciled to God.
2Cor 5:21 For He has made Him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in Him.

Chapter 6

2Cor 6:1 We then, as workers together with Him, beseech you also that you do not receive the grace of God in vain.
2Cor 6:2 (For He said, "I have heard you in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation I have helped you": Behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.)

2Cor 6:3 Giving no offense in anything, that the ministry is not blamed:
2Cor 6:4 But in all things we commend ourselves as the ministers of God: In much patience, in afflictions, in needs, in distresses,
2Cor 6:5 in stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labors, in watchings, in fastings;
2Cor 6:6 by pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Spirit, by genuine love,
2Cor 6:7 by the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armor of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,
2Cor 6:8 by honor and dishonor, by evil report and good report: As deceivers, and yet true;
2Cor 6:9 as unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed;
2Cor 6:10 as sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.
2Cor 6:11 O you Corinthians, our mouth is open to you, our heart is enlarged.
2Cor 6:12 You are not distressed in us, but you are distressed in your own bowels.
2Cor 6:13 Now in return for the same (I speak as to my children), you also be enlarged.
2Cor 6:14 Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers: For what fellowship has righteousness with unrighteousness? And what communion has light with darkness?
2Cor 6:15 And what agreement has Christ with Belial? Or what part has he that believes with an infidel?
2Cor 6:16 And what agreement has the temple of God with idols? For you are the temple of the living God; as God has said: "I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be My people."
2Cor 6:17 Therefore "Come out from among them, and be separate, says the Lord, and do not touch the unclean thing; and I will receive you,"
2Cor 6:18 And will be a Father to you, and you shall be My sons and daughters", says the Lord Almighty.

Chapter 7

2Cor 7:1 Therefore having these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.
2Cor 7:2 Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man.
2Cor 7:3 I do not say this to condemn you: For I have said before, that you are in our hearts, to die and live with you.
2Cor 7:4 Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great is my glorying of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceedingly joyful in all our tribulation.
2Cor 7:5 For when we came into Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; outside was fighting, within were fears.
2Cor 7:6 Nevertheless God, that comforts those who are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Titus;
2Cor 7:7 and not only by his coming, but by the consolation with which he was comforted in you, when he told us of your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind towards me; so that I rejoiced even more.
2Cor 7:8 For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent: For I perceive that the same epistle has made you sorry, though it was but for a season.

2Cor 7:9 Now I rejoice, not that you were made sorry, but that you sorrowed to repentance: For you were made sorry in a godly manner, that you might suffer damage by us in nothing.
2Cor 7:10 For godly sorrow works out repentance to salvation, not to be regretted: But the sorrow of the world works death.
2Cor 7:11 For behold this very thing, that you sorrowed in a godly manner: Yes what diligence it produced in you, yes what clearing of yourselves, yes what indignation, yes what fear, what vehement desire, what zeal, what vindication! In all things you have proven yourselves to be clear in this matter.
2Cor 7:12 Therefore, although I wrote to you, I did not do it because of him that had done the wrong, nor because of him that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear to you.
2Cor 7:13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: Yes, and we rejoiced exceedingly more for the joy of Titus, because his spirit was refreshed by you all.
2Cor 7:14 For if I have boasted anything to him about you, I am not ashamed; but as we spoke all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which I made before Titus, is found true.
2Cor 7:15 And his inward affection is more abundant toward you, while he remembers the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling you received him.
2Cor 7:16 Therefore, I rejoice that I have confidence in you in all things.

Chapter 8

2Cor 8:1 Moreover, brethren, we make known to you the grace of God bestowed upon the churches of Macedonia;
2Cor 8:2 how in a great trial of affliction, the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded to the riches of their liberality.
2Cor 8:3 For I bear record that according to their power, yes, and beyond their power they were willing of themselves;
2Cor 8:4 imploring us with much entreaty that we would receive the gift, and take upon us the fellowship of the ministering to the saints.
2Cor 8:5 And this they did, not just as we hoped, but they first gave themselves to the Lord, and then to us by the will of God.
2Cor 8:6 *With* one mind we implored Titus, that as he had begun, in like manner he would finish in you the same grace also.
2Cor 8:7 Therefore, as you abound in everything, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, see that you abound in this grace also.
2Cor 8:8 I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the confidence of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love.
2Cor 8:9 For you know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that though He was rich, yet for your sakes He became poor, that through His poverty you might be rich.
2Cor 8:10 And in this I give my advice: For it is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to have been moving forward a year ago.
2Cor 8:11 Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as there was a willing readiness, so there may also be a performance out of that which you have.
2Cor 8:12 For if there is first a willing mind, it is accepted according to what a man has, and not according to what he does not have.
2Cor 8:13 For I do not mean that other men are eased, and you burdened:

2Cor 8:14 But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance may be a supply for their lack, that their abundance may also be a supply for your lack: That there may be equality:
2Cor 8:15 As it is written, "He that gathered much had nothing left over; and he that gathered little had no lack."
2Cor 8:16 But thanks be to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for you.
2Cor 8:17 For indeed he accepted the exhortation, but being more forward, he went to you of his own accord.
2Cor 8:18 And we have sent with him the brother, whose praise is in the gospel throughout all the churches;
2Cor 8:19 and not only that, but who was also chosen by the churches to travel with us, together with this grace which is administered by us to the glory of the same Lord, and declaring your readiness of mind:
2Cor 8:20 Avoiding this: That no man should blame us for this abundance which is administered by us:
2Cor 8:21 Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men.
2Cor 8:22 And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have often proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, in consideration of the great confidence which I have in you.
2Cor 8:23 If anyone inquires about Titus, he is my partner and fellow helper concerning you: Or if our brethren are inquired about, they are the messengers of the churches, and the glory of Christ.
2Cor 8:24 Therefore show to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our boasting on your behalf.

Chapter 9

2Cor 9:1 Even concerning the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you:
2Cor 9:2 For I know the readiness of your mind, about which I boast of you to those of Macedonia, that Achaia was ready a year ago; and your zeal has provoked very many.
2Cor 9:3 Yet I have sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this respect; that you may be ready, as I said:
2Cor 9:4 Lest if perhaps those of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, "we" (so as not to say "you") should be ashamed in this same confident boasting.
2Cor 9:5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go to you ahead of time, and compose beforehand your blessing of bounty, of which you had previous notice, that the same might be ready, as a matter of bounty, and not as of covetousness.
2Cor 9:6 But this I say, he which sows sparingly shall also reap sparingly; and he which sows bountifully shall also reap bountifully.
2Cor 9:7 Let every man give according to as he purposes in his heart; not grudgingly, nor of necessity: For God loves a cheerful giver.
2Cor 9:8 And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that you, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work:
2Cor 9:9 (As it is written, "He has dispersed abroad; he has given to the poor: His righteousness remains forever."
2Cor 9:10 Now He that ministers seed to the sower also ministers bread for your food, and multiplies your seed sown, and increases the fruits of your righteousness);
2Cor 9:11 being enriched in everything to all bountifulness, which causes thanksgiving to God through us.

2Cor 9:12 For the administration of this service not only supplies the lack of the saints, but also is abundant through many thanksgivings to God;
2Cor 9:13 While through the proof of this ministration they glorify God for your professed subjection to the gospel of Christ, and for your liberal distribution to them, and to all men;
2Cor 9:14 and by their prayer for you, who long after you for the exceeding grace of God in you.
2Cor 9:15 Thanks be to God for His unspeakable gift.

Chapter 10

2Cor 10:1 Now I, Paul, myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, who in presence am lowly among you, but being absent am bold toward you:
2Cor 10:2 But I beseech you, that I may not be bold with that confidence when I am present, with which *confidence* I think to be bold against some, who think of us as if we walked according to the flesh.
2Cor 10:3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war according to the flesh:
2Cor 10:4 (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God for the pulling down of strongholds);
2Cor 10:5 casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalts itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing every thought into captivity to the obedience of Christ;
2Cor 10:6 and being ready to avenge all disobedience when your obedience is fulfilled.
2Cor 10:7 Do you look upon things according to the outward appearance? If any man trusts *within* himself that he is Christ's, let him think *to* himself again *about* this, that as he is Christ's, even so we are Christ's.
2Cor 10:8 For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord has given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed:
2Cor 10:9 That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters.
2Cor 10:10 "For his letters," they say, "are weighty and powerful; but his bodily presence is weak, and his speech contemptible."
2Cor 10:11 Let such an individual think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such we will also be in deed when we are present.
2Cor 10:12 For we dare not make ourselves to be counted, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: But they, measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise.
2Cor 10:13 But we will not boast of things beyond our measure, but according to the measure of the rule which God has distributed to us, a measure to reach even to you.
2Cor 10:14 For we do not stretch ourselves beyond our measure, as though we did not *already* reach to you: For we have also come as far as you in preaching the gospel of Christ:
2Cor 10:15 Not boasting of things beyond our measure, that is, of other men's labors; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be abundantly enlarged by you according to our rule,
2Cor 10:16 to preach the gospel in the regions beyond you, and not to boast in another man's line up of things made ready to our ministry.
2Cor 10:17 But "he that glories, let him glory in the Lord."
2Cor 10:18 For he that commends himself is not approved, but whom the Lord commends.

Chapter 11

2Cor 11:1 I pray to God that you could bear with me a little in my folly, and indeed you do bear with me.
2Cor 11:2 For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: For I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.
2Cor 11:3 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent deceived Eve through his cunning subtilty, so your minds may be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.
2Cor 11:4 For if he that comes preaches another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if you receive another spirit, which you have not received, or another gospel, which you have not accepted, you might well bear with him.
2Cor 11:5 For I suppose I was not the least bit behind the very greatest apostles.
2Cor 11:6 Now though I am untaught in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been thoroughly made manifest among you in all things.
2Cor 11:7 Have I committed an offense in abasing myself that you might be exalted, because I have preached the gospel of God to you freely?
2Cor 11:8 I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service.
2Cor 11:9 And when I was present with you, and in need, I was not burdensome to any man: For that which was lacking to me the brethren who came from Macedonia supplied: And in all things I have kept myself from being burdensome to you, and I will keep myself *from being* so.
2Cor 11:10 As the truth of Christ is in me, no man shall stop me from this boasting in the regions of Achaia.
2Cor 11:11 Why? Because I do not love you? God knows.
2Cor 11:12 But what I do, that I will do, that I may cut off occasion from those who desire an occasion in which to boast; that they may be perceived even like we are.
2Cor 11:13 For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into apostles of Christ.
2Cor 11:14 And no wonder; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.
2Cor 11:15 Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also are transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.
2Cor 11:16 I say again, let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet receive me as a fool, that I may boast myself a little.
2Cor 11:17 That which I speak, I do not speak it according to the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this confidence of boasting.
2Cor 11:18 Seeing that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also.
2Cor 11:19 For you bear with fools gladly, seeing you yourselves are wise.
2Cor 11:20 For you bear it, if a man brings you into bondage, if a man devours you, if a man takes from you, if a man exalts himself, if a man strikes you on the face.
2Cor 11:21 I speak concerning reproach, as though we had been weak. Be that as it may, whenever anyone is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also.
2Cor 11:22 Are they Hebrews? So am I. Are they Israelites? So am I. Are they the seed of Abraham? So am I.
2Cor 11:23 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I am more: In labors more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequently, in deaths often.
2Cor 11:24 From the Jews five times I received forty stripes minus one.

2Cor 11:25 Three times I was beaten with rods, once I was stoned, three times I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;
2Cor 11:26 on frequent journeys, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by my own countrymen, in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the barren wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren;
2Cor 11:27 in weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness.
2Cor 11:28 besides those things that are external, that which comes upon me daily: The concern for all the churches.
2Cor 11:29 Who is weak, and am I not weak? Who is offended, and do I not burn?
2Cor 11:30 If I must make boast, I will boast of the things which concern my infirmities.
2Cor 11:31 The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is blessed forevermore, knows that I do not lie.
2Cor 11:32 In Damascus the governor under Aretas the king kept the city of the Damascenes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me:
2Cor 11:33 And I was let down in a basket through a window by the wall, and escaped his hands.

Chapter 12

2Cor 12:1 Doubtless it is not expedient for me to make boast. I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord.
2Cor 12:2 I knew a man in Christ who over fourteen years ago (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knows); such a one that was caught up to the third heaven.
2Cor 12:3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knows);
2Cor 12:4 how he was caught up into Paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter.
2Cor 12:5 Of such a one I will make boast; yet of myself I will not boast, but in my infirmities.
2Cor 12:6 For though I would desire to boast, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: But now I refrain, lest any man should think of me above that which he sees me to be, or what he hears from me.
2Cor 12:7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, a thorn in the flesh was given to me, the messenger of Satan to wound me, lest I should be exalted above measure.
2Cor 12:8 Concerning this thing I sought the Lord by entreaty three times, that it might depart from me.
2Cor 12:9 And He said to me, "My grace is sufficient for you: For My strength is made perfect in weakness." Therefore, I will most gladly rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.
2Cor 12:10 Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in needs, in persecutions, in distresses, for Christ's sake: For when I am weak, then I am strong.
2Cor 12:11 I have become a fool in boasting; you have compelled me: For I ought to have been commended by you: For in nothing am I behind the very greatest apostles, though I am nothing.
2Cor 12:12 Truly the signs of an apostle were performed among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

2Cor 12:13 For what is it in which you were inferior to other churches, except it was that I myself was not burdensome to you? Forgive me this wrong.
2Cor 12:14 Behold, I am ready to come to you *for* the third time; and I will not be burdensome to you: For I do not seek yours, but you: For the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.
2Cor 12:15 And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I am loved.
2Cor 12:16 But be that as it may, I did not burden you: Nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.
2Cor 12:17 Did I gain an advantage over you by any of those whom I sent to you?
2Cor 12:18 I implored Titus, and sent our brother with him. Did Titus gain an advantage over you? Did we not walk in the same spirit? Did we not walk in the same steps?
2Cor 12:19 Again, do you think that we excuse ourselves to you? We speak before God in Christ: But we do all things, dearly beloved, for your edification.
2Cor 12:20 For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I desire, and that I shall be found by you such as you do not desire: Lest there be debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults:
2Cor 12:21 And lest, when I come again, my God will humble me among you, and that I shall mourn for many which have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness and fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

Chapter 13

2Cor 13:1 This is the third time I am coming to you. "By the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established."
2Cor 13:2 I have told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to those which have already sinned, and to all others, that if I come again, I will not spare:
2Cor 13:3 Since you seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which is not weak toward you, but is mighty in you.
2Cor 13:4 For though He was crucified through weakness, yet He lives by the power of God. For we also are weak in Him, but we shall live with Him by the power of God toward you.
2Cor 13:5 Examine yourselves, whether you are in the faith; prove your own selves. Do you not know your own selves, that Jesus Christ is in you, unless you are reprobates?
2Cor 13:6 But I trust that you shall know that we are not reprobates.
2Cor 13:7 Now I pray to God that you do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that you should do that which is honest, though we are as reprobates.
2Cor 13:8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.
2Cor 13:9 For we are glad, when we are weak, and you are strong: And this also we wish, even your perfection.
2Cor 13:10 Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord has given me for edification, and not to destruction.
2Cor 13:11 Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace will be with you.
2Cor 13:12 Greet one another with a holy kiss.
2Cor 13:13 All the saints salute you.

2Cor 13:14 The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Spirit, be with you all. Amen.

Galatians

Chapter 1

Gal 1:1 Paul, an apostle (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised Him from the dead);
Gal 1:2 and all the brethren who are with me, to the churches of Galatia:
Gal 1:3 Grace be to you, and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ,
Gal 1:4 Who gave Himself for our sins, that He might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father:
Gal 1:5 To whom be glory forever and ever. Amen.
Gal 1:6 I marvel that you have so soon turned away from Him that called you into the grace of Christ to another gospel:
Gal 1:7 Which is not another; but there are some who trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.
Gal 1:8 But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel to you than that which we have preached to you, let him be accursed.
Gal 1:9 As we said before, so now I say again, if any man preaches any other gospel to you than what you have received, let him be accursed.
Gal 1:10 For do I now persuade men, or God? Or do I seek to please men? For if I still pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.
Gal 1:11 But I certify to you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached by me is not according to man.
Gal 1:12 For I neither received it from man, nor was I taught it, but *it came* by the revelation of Jesus Christ.
Gal 1:13 For you have heard of my former behavior in the Jews' religion, how I persecuted the church of God beyond measure, and wasted it:
Gal 1:14 And I profited in the Jews' religion beyond many of my equals in my own nation, being more exceedingly zealous for the traditions of my fathers.
Gal 1:15 But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called me by His grace,
Gal 1:16 to reveal His Son in me, that I might preach Him among the heathen; I did not immediately confer with flesh and blood:
Gal 1:17 Neither did I go up to Jerusalem to those who were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again to Damascus.
Gal 1:18 Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him fifteen days.
Gal 1:19 But I saw none of the other apostles, except James the Lord's brother.
Gal 1:20 Now *regarding* the things which I write to you, behold, before God, I do not lie.
Gal 1:21 Afterward I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia;
Gal 1:22 and I was unknown by face to the churches of Judea which were in Christ:
Gal 1:23 But they had heard only that, "He who formerly persecuted us now preaches the faith which he once destroyed."
Gal 1:24 And they glorified God in me.

Chapter 2

Gal 2:1 Then after fourteen years I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and took Titus with me also.
Gal 2:2 And I went up by revelation, and communicated to them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to those who were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain.
Gal 2:3 But not even Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:
Gal 2:4 And that was because of false brethren secretly brought in, who came in privately to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage:
Gal 2:5 To whom we did not yield by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.
Gal 2:6 But from those who seemed to be something (whatever they were, it does not matter to me: God accepts no man's person): For those who seemed to be something *while* in conference added nothing to me:
Gal 2:7 But on the contrary, when they saw that the gospel to the uncircumcised had been committed to me, as the gospel to the circumcised was to Peter;
Gal 2:8 (for He that worked effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the circumcised, the same was mighty in me toward the Gentiles):
Gal 2:9 And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given to me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hand of fellowship; that we should go to the heathen, and they to the circumcised.
Gal 2:10 They only desired that we should remember the poor; the same thing which I also was diligent to do.
Gal 2:11 But when Peter had come to Antioch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.
Gal 2:12 For before certain ones came from James, he ate with the Gentiles: But when they came, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing those who were of the circumcision.
Gal 2:13 And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; so that even Barnabas was also carried away with their dissimulation.
Gal 2:14 But when I saw that they did not walk uprightly according to the truth of the gospel, I said to Peter before them all, "If you, being a Jew, live in the manner of Gentiles, and not do as the Jews, why do you compel Gentiles to live as do Jews?
Gal 2:15 We who are Jews by nature, and not sinners of the Gentiles,
Gal 2:16 knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: For by the works of the law no flesh shall be justified.
Gal 2:17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.
Gal 2:18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.
Gal 2:19 For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live to God.
Gal 2:20 I am crucified with Christ: Nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ lives in me: And the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, Who loved me, and gave Himself for me.
Gal 2:21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: For if righteousness comes by the law, then Christ died in vain."

Chapter 3

Gal 3:1 O foolish Galatians, who has bewitched you, that you all should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ has been evidently set forth, *even* crucified among you?
Gal 3:2 I am disposed only to learn this from you, did you receive the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?
Gal 3:3 Are you so foolish? Having begun in the Spirit, are you now made perfect by the flesh?
Gal 3:4 Have you suffered so many things in vain? If it is yet in vain?
Gal 3:5 Therefore, He that ministers the Spirit to you, and works miracles among you, does He do it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?
Gal 3:6 Even as Abraham "believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness."
Gal 3:7 Therefore, know that those who are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.
Gal 3:8 And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached the gospel to Abraham beforehand, saying, "In you shall all nations be blessed."
Gal 3:9 So then those who are of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.
Gal 3:10 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: For it is written, "Cursed is everyone that does not continue in all things which are written in the Book of the Law, to do them."
Gal 3:11 But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God is evident: For, "The just shall live by faith."
Gal 3:12 And the law is not of faith: But, "The man who does them shall live in them."
Gal 3:13 Christ has redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: For it is written, "Cursed is everyone that hangs on a tree":
Gal 3:14 That the blessing of Abraham might come upon the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.
Gal 3:15 Brethren, I speak in the manner of men; though it is nevertheless a man's covenant, yet if it is confirmed, no man annuls it, nor adds to it.
Gal 3:16 Now promises were made to Abraham and his seed. He does not say, "And to seeds," as of many; but as of one, "And to your seed," which is Christ.
Gal 3:17 And this I say, that the covenant, that was confirmed before God in Christ, cannot be annulled by the law, which came four hundred and thirty years afterwards, that it should make the promise of no effect.
Gal 3:18 For if the inheritance is of the law, it is no longer of promise: But God gave it to Abraham by promise.
Gal 3:19 What justice then does the law serve? It was added because of transgressions, until the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator.
Gal 3:20 Now a mediator is not a mediator of only one, but God is one.
Gal 3:21 Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: For if there had been a law given which could have given life, truly righteousness should have been by the law.
Gal 3:22 But the scripture has concluded all *are* under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to those that believe.
Gal 3:23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up to the faith which should afterwards be revealed.
Gal 3:24 Therefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us to Christ, that we might be justified by faith.

Gal 3:25 But after that faith has come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.
Gal 3:26 For you are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.
Gal 3:27 For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.
Gal 3:28 There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond-servant nor free, there is neither male nor female: For you are all one in Christ Jesus.
Gal 3:29 And if you are Christ's, then you are Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

Chapter 4

Gal 4:1 Now I say that the heir, as long as he is a child, does not differ at all from a servant, though he is lord of all;
Gal 4:2 but is under tutors and stewards until the time appointed by the father.
Gal 4:3 Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the principles of the world:
Gal 4:4 But when the fullness of the time had come, God sent forth His Son, born of a woman, born under the law,
Gal 4:5 to redeem those that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption as sons.
Gal 4:6 And because you are sons, God has sent forth the Spirit of His Son into your hearts, crying, "Abba, Father."
Gal 4:7 Therefore you are no longer a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.
Gal 4:8 Nevertheless, when you did not know God, you did service to those which by nature are not gods.
Gal 4:9 But now, after you have known God, or rather are known by God, how is it that you turn again to the weak and beggarly principles, to which you desire again to be in bondage?
Gal 4:10 You observe days, and months, and seasons, and years.
Gal 4:11 I am afraid for you, lest I have labored for you in vain.
Gal 4:12 Brethren, I beseech you, be as I am; for I am as you are: You have not injured me at all.
Gal 4:13 You know how through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel to you at first.
Gal 4:14 And my trial which was in my flesh you did not despise, nor reject; but received me as an angel of God, even as Christ Jesus.
Gal 4:15 Where then is the blessedness you spoke of? For I bear you record, that if it had been possible, you would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me.
Gal 4:16 Have I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?
Gal 4:17 They zealously affect you, but not for good; yes, they would like to exclude you, because you might affect them.
Gal 4:18 But it is good to always be zealously moved in a good thing, and not only when I am present with you.
Gal 4:19 My little children, for whom I travail in birth again until Christ is formed in you,
Gal 4:20 I desire to be present with you now, and to change my tone; because I stand in doubt concerning you.
Gal 4:21 Tell me, you who desire to be under the law, do you not hear the law?
Gal 4:22 Because it is written that Abraham had two sons: The one by a bondwoman, the other by a freewoman.
Gal 4:23 But he who was of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman was by promise.

Gal 4:24 which things are an allegory. Because these are the two covenants: The one from Mount Sinai which gives birth to bondage, which is Hagar.
Gal 4:25 For this Hagar is Mount Sinai in Arabia, and answers to that which is now Jerusalem, and is in bondage with her children.
Gal 4:26 But the Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.
Gal 4:27 For it is written, "Rejoice, you barren that do not bear; break forth and cry, you that do not travail: For the desolate has many more children than she which has a husband."
Gal 4:28 Now we, brethren, are children of promise, as Isaac was.
Gal 4:29 But as he that was born after the flesh at that time persecuted him that was born after the Spirit, even so it is now.
Gal 4:30 Nevertheless what does the scripture say? "Cast out the bondwoman and her son: For the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman."
Gal 4:31 So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

Chapter 5

Gal 5:1 Stand fast therefore in the liberty with which Christ has made us free, and do not be entangled again with the yoke of bondage.
Gal 5:2 Behold, I Paul say to you, That if you are circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing.
Gal 5:3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law.
Gal 5:4 Christ has become of no effect to you, whoever of you that are justified by the law; you are fallen from grace.
Gal 5:5 For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.
Gal 5:6 For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision avails anything, nor uncircumcision; but *rather* faith which works by love.
Gal 5:7 You ran well; who hindered you that you should not obey the truth?
Gal 5:8 This persuasion does not come from Him that calls you.
Gal 5:9 A little leaven leavens the whole lump.
Gal 5:10 I have confidence in you through the Lord, that you will not be otherwise minded: But he who troubles you shall bear his judgment, whoever he is.
Gal 5:11 And I, brethren, if I still preach circumcision, why do I still suffer persecution? Then the offense of the cross has ceased.
Gal 5:12 I would even like that those which trouble you were cut off.
Gal 5:13 For you, brethren, have been called to liberty; only do not use liberty as an opportunity for the flesh, but through love serve one another.
Gal 5:14 For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this: "You shall love your neighbor as yourself."
Gal 5:15 But if you bite and devour one another, beware that you are not consumed by one another.
Gal 5:16 This I say then: Walk in the Spirit, and you shall not fulfill the lust of the flesh.
Gal 5:17 For the flesh lusts against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: And these are contrary to one another; so that you cannot do the things that you would like.
Gal 5:18 But if you are led by the Spirit, you are not under the law.
Gal 5:19 Now the works of the flesh are apparent, which are these: Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lustfulness,
Gal 5:20 idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

Gal 5:21 envyings, murders, drunkenness, revelings, and the like; of which I tell you beforehand, as I have also told you in time past, that those who do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.
Gal 5:22 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,
Gal 5:23 meekness, temperance: Against such there is no law.
Gal 5:24 And those that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.
Gal 5:25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.
Gal 5:26 Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

Chapter 6

Gal 6:1 Brethren, if a man is overtaken in a fault, you who are spiritual, restore such a one in the spirit of meekness; considering yourself, lest you also be tempted.
Gal 6:2 Bear one another's burdens, and so fulfill the law of Christ.
Gal 6:3 For if a man thinks himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceives himself.
Gal 6:4 But let every man prove his own work, and then he shall have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another.
Gal 6:5 For every man shall bear his own burden.
Gal 6:6 Let him that is taught in the word communicate to him that teaches in all good things.
Gal 6:7 Do not be deceived; God is not mocked: For whatever a man sows, that he shall also reap.
Gal 6:8 For he that sows to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that sows to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.
Gal 6:9 And let us not be weary in *skillfully* doing good: For in due season we shall reap, if we do not faint.
Gal 6:10 Therefore, as we have opportunity, let us do good to everyone, especially to those who are of the household of faith.
Gal 6:11 You see what a large letter I have written to you with my own hand.
Gal 6:12 As many as desire to make a fair show in the flesh, these compel you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ.
Gal 6:13 For not even they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but they desire to have you circumcised, that they may boast in your flesh.
Gal 6:14 But God forbid that I should glory, except in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified to me, and I to the world.
Gal 6:15 For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision avails anything, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature.
Gal 6:16 And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be upon them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God.
Gal 6:17 From now on let no man trouble me: For I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.
Gal 6:18 Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

Ephesians

Chapter 1

Eph 1:1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are in Ephesus, and to the faithful in Christ Jesus:

Eph 1:2 Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.
Eph 1:3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ:
Eph 1:4 Even as He has chosen us in Him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before Him in love:
Eph 1:5 Having predestined us to the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to Himself, according to the good pleasure of His will,
Eph 1:6 to the praise of the glory of His grace, by which He has made us accepted in the Beloved.
Eph 1:7 In Him we have redemption through His blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of His grace;
Eph 1:8 in which He has abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence;
Eph 1:9 having made known to us the mystery of His will, according to His good pleasure which He has purposed in Himself:
Eph 1:10 That in the dispensation of the fullness of times He might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; even in Him:
Eph 1:11 In Whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestined according to the purpose of Him who works all things after the counsel of His own will:
Eph 1:12 That we should be to the praise of His glory, who first trusted in Christ.
Eph 1:13 In Whom you also trusted, after that you heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: In Whom also after that you believed, you were sealed with that Holy Spirit of promise,
Eph 1:14 which is the first fruits of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, to the praise of His glory.
Eph 1:15 Therefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love to all the saints,
Eph 1:16 do not cease to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers;
Eph 1:17 that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him:
Eph 1:18 The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, and what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints,
Eph 1:19 and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power,
Eph 1:20 which He worked in Christ, when He raised Him from the dead, and set Him at His own right hand in the heavenly places,
Eph 1:21 far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come:
Eph 1:22 And has put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be the head over all things to the church,
Eph 1:23 which is His body, the fullness of Him that fills all in all.

Chapter 2

Eph 2:1 And He has vivified you, who were dead in trespasses and sins;
Eph 2:2 in which you walked in time past according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now works in the children of disobedience:
Eph 2:3 Among whom we all in times past also had our *conduct* in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.
Eph 2:4 But God, who is rich in mercy, through His great love with which He loved us,

Eph 2:5 even when we were dead in sins, has vivified us together with Christ, (by grace you are saved);
Eph 2:6 and has raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:
Eph 2:7 That in the ages to come He might show the exceeding riches of His grace in His kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.
Eph 2:8 For by grace you are saved through faith, and that not of yourselves: It is the gift of God:
Eph 2:9 Not of works, lest any man should boast.
Eph 2:10 For we are His workmanship, created in Christ Jesus for good works, which God has ordained beforehand that we should walk in them.
Eph 2:11 Therefore remember, that in time past you were Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands;
Eph 2:12 because at that time you were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world:
Eph 2:13 But now in Christ Jesus you who sometimes were far off are brought near by the blood of Christ.
Eph 2:14 For He is our peace, who has made both *[Jew and Gentile]* one, and has broken down the middle wall of separation between us;
Eph 2:15 having abolished in His flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; so as to make in Himself from two one new man, thus making peace;
Eph 2:16 and that He might reconcile both to God in one body by the cross, having thereby slain the enmity:
Eph 2:17 And came and preached peace to you who were afar off, and to those that were near.
Eph 2:18 For through Him we both have access by one Spirit to the Father.
Eph 2:19 Now therefore, you are no longer strangers and foreigners, but fellow citizens with the saints, and of the household of God;
Eph 2:20 and are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ Himself being the chief cornerstone;
Eph 2:21 in whom all the building, *being* fitly framed together, grows into a holy temple in the Lord:
Eph 2:22 In whom you also are built together as a habitation of God through the Spirit.

Chapter 3

Eph 3:1 For this cause I, Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles,
Eph 3:2 if you all have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God which is given *to* me, *it is coming* toward you:
Eph 3:3 How by revelation He made known to me the mystery (as I previously wrote with few words,
Eph 3:4 by which, when you read, you may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ);
Eph 3:5 which in other ages was not made known to the sons of men, as it is now revealed to His holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;
Eph 3:6 that the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of His promise in Christ by the gospel:
Eph 3:7 Of which I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given to me by the effectual working of His power.
Eph 3:8 To me, who am less than the least of all saints, this grace is given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ;

Eph 3:9 and to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world has been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ:
Eph 3:10 *With* the intent that now the manifold wisdom of God might be known through the church to the principalities and powers in heavenly places,
Eph 3:11 according to the eternal purpose which He fulfilled in Christ Jesus our Lord:
Eph 3:12 In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of Him.
Eph 3:13 Therefore I desire that you do not faint at my tribulations for you, which is your glory.
Eph 3:14 For this reason I bow my knees to the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,
Eph 3:15 after whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named,
Eph 3:16 that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with might by His Spirit in the inner man;
Eph 3:17 that Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that you, being rooted and grounded in love,
Eph 3:18 may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;
Eph 3:19 and to know the love of Christ, which passes knowledge, that you might be filled with all the fullness of God.
Eph 3:20 Now to Him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that works in us,
Eph 3:21 to Him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

Chapter 4

Eph 4:1 I, therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you to walk worthy of the vocation in which you are called,
Eph 4:2 with all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, bearing with one another in love;
Eph 4:3 endeavoring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.
Eph 4:4 There is one body, and one Spirit, just as you are called in one hope of your calling;
Eph 4:5 one Lord, one faith, one baptism,
Eph 4:6 one God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.
Eph 4:7 But grace is given to every one of us according to the measure of the gift of Christ.
Eph 4:8 Therefore He says: "When He ascended up on high, He led captivity captive, and gave gifts to men."
Eph 4:9 (Now that "He ascended," what does it mean but that He also first descended into the lower parts of the earth?
Eph 4:10 He that descended is also the same that ascended up far above all the heavens, that He might fill all things.)
Eph 4:11 And He gave some to be apostles, some prophets, some evangelists, and some pastors and teachers;
Eph 4:12 for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ:
Eph 4:13 Until we all come into the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, to a perfect man, to the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ:
Eph 4:14 That from this time forward we should no longer be children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the artful tricks of men, and cunning craftiness, by which they lie in wait to deceive;

Eph 4:15 but speaking the truth in love, may grow up into Him in all things, which is the head, even Christ:
Eph 4:16 From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplies, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, makes increase of the body for the edifying of itself in love.
Eph 4:17 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that you no longer walk as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind,
Eph 4:18 having their understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:
Eph 4:19 Who being past feeling have given themselves over to lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.
Eph 4:20 But you have not so learned Christ;
Eph 4:21 if *it is thus* that you have heard Him, and have been taught by Him, as the truth is in Jesus:
Eph 4:22 That concerning the former *conduct* you all put off the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;
Eph 4:23 and be renewed in the spirit of your mind;
Eph 4:24 and that you put on the new man, which after the manner of God is created in righteousness and true holiness.
Eph 4:25 Therefore, putting away lying, every one speak truth with his neighbor: For we are members of one another.
Eph 4:26 Be angry, and do not sin: Do not let the sun go down upon your wrath,
Eph 4:27 neither give place to the devil.
Eph 4:28 Let him that stole steal no more: But rather let him labor, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needs.
Eph 4:29 Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good for the use of edifying, that it may minister grace to the hearers.
Eph 4:30 And do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by which you are sealed until the day of redemption.
Eph 4:31 Let all bitterness, wrath, anger, clamor, and evil speaking be put away from you, with all malice:
Eph 4:32 And be kind to one another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake has forgiven you.

Chapter 5

Eph 5:1 You therefore be followers of God, as dear children;
Eph 5:2 and walk in love, as Christ also has loved us, and has given Himself for us *as* an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet smelling savor.
Eph 5:3 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not once be named among you, as befits saints;
Eph 5:4 neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: But rather giving of thanks.
Eph 5:5 For this you know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, has any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.
Eph 5:6 Let no man deceive you with vain words: For because of these things the wrath of God comes upon the children of disobedience.

Eph 5:7 Therefore do not be partakers with them.
Eph 5:8 For you were sometimes darkness, but now you are light in the Lord: Walk as children of light:
Eph 5:9 (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, righteousness, and truth);
Eph 5:10 proving what is acceptable to the Lord.
Eph 5:11 And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.
Eph 5:12 For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done by them in secret.
Eph 5:13 But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: For whatever makes manifest is light.
Eph 5:14 Therefore He says: "Awake, you that sleep, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give you light."
Eph 5:15 See then that you walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,
Eph 5:16 redeeming the time, because the days are evil.
Eph 5:17 Therefore do not be unwise, but understand what the will of the Lord is.
Eph 5:18 And do not be drunk with wine, in which is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;
Eph 5:19 speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord;
Eph 5:20 giving thanks always for all things to God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;
Eph 5:21 submitting yourselves to one another in the fear of God.
Eph 5:22 Wives, submit yourselves to your own husbands, as to the Lord.
Eph 5:23 For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: And He is the Savior of the body.
Eph 5:24 Therefore, as the church is subject to Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in everything.
Eph 5:25 Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave Himself for it;
Eph 5:26 that He might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,
Eph 5:27 that He might present it to Himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.
Eph 5:28 So husbands ought to love their wives as their own bodies. He who loves his wife loves himself.
Eph 5:29 For no man ever hated his own flesh; but nourishes and cherishes it, even as the Lord does the church:
Eph 5:30 For we are members of His body, of His flesh, and of His bones.
Eph 5:31 For this reason a man shall leave his father and mother, and shall be joined to his wife, and the two shall be one flesh.
Eph 5:32 This is a great mystery: But I speak concerning Christ and the church.
Eph 5:33 Nevertheless, let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and *let* the wife see that she reverence her husband.

Chapter 6

Eph 6:1 Children, obey your parents in the Lord: For this is right.
Eph 6:2 Honor your father and mother; (which is the first commandment with promise);
Eph 6:3 that it may be well with you, and you may live long on the earth.

Eph 6:4 And you, fathers, do not provoke your children to wrath: But bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.
Eph 6:5 Servants, be obedient to those that are your masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as to Christ;
Eph 6:6 not with eye-service, as men-pleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart;
Eph 6:7 with goodwill doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:
Eph 6:8 Knowing that whatever good any man does, he shall receive the same from the Lord, whether he is a bond-servant or free.
Eph 6:9 And you, masters, do the same things to them, forbearing threatening: Knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there partial regard of persons with Him.
Eph 6:10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of His might.
Eph 6:11 Put on the whole armor of God, that you may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.
Eph 6:12 For we do not wrestle against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.
Eph 6:13 Therefore take up the whole armor of God, that you may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.
Eph 6:14 Stand therefore, having your loins girded around with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness;
Eph 6:15 and your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;
Eph 6:16 above all, taking the shield of faith, with which you shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.
Eph 6:17 And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the Word of God:
Eph 6:18 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching to the end with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;
Eph 6:19 and for me, that utterance may be given to me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel,
Eph 6:20 for which I am an ambassador in chains: That I may speak *the gospel* boldly, as I ought to speak.
Eph 6:21 But that you may also know my affairs, and how I am doing, Tychicus, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make all things known to you:
Eph 6:22 Whom I have sent to you for the same purpose, that you might know our affairs, and that he might comfort your hearts.
Eph 6:23 Peace be to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.
Eph 6:24 Grace be with all those who love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. Amen.

Philippians

Chapter 1

Phil 1:1 Paul and Timothy, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus who are in Philippi, with the bishops and deacons:
Phil 1:2 Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.
Phil 1:3 I thank my God upon every remembrance of you,
Phil 1:4 always in every prayer of mine making request for all of you with joy,

Phil 1:5 for your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now;
Phil 1:6 being confident of this very thing, that He which has begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:
Phil 1:7 Even as it is fitting for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in my chains, and in the defense and confirmation of the gospel, you all are partakers of my grace.
Phil 1:8 For God is my witness, how greatly I long after you all in the tender mercy of Jesus Christ.
Phil 1:9 And this I pray, that your love may abound still more and more in knowledge and in all judgment;
Phil 1:10 that you may approve things that are excellent; that you may be sincere and without offense until the day of Christ;
Phil 1:11 being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, to the glory and praise of God.
Phil 1:12 But I would like you to understand, brethren, that the things which happened to me have turned out better for the furtherance of the gospel;
Phil 1:13 so that my chains in Christ are apparent in all the palace, and in all other places;
Phil 1:14 and many of the brethren in the Lord, having become confident by my chains, are much more bold to speak the word without fear.
Phil 1:15 Some indeed preach Christ even from envy and strife; and some also from goodwill:
Phil 1:16 The former preach Christ out of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my chains;
Phil 1:17 but the *latter* out of love, knowing that I am appointed for the defense of the gospel.
Phil 1:18 What then? Notwithstanding in every way, whether in pretense, or in truth, Christ is preached; and in this I rejoice, yes, and will rejoice.
Phil 1:19 For I know that this shall become my salvation through your prayer, and the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ,
Phil 1:20 according to my earnest expectation and my hope, that I shall not be ashamed in anything, but that with all boldness, as always, Christ shall now also be magnified in my body from this time forward, whether it is by life, or by death.
Phil 1:21 For me, to live is Christ, and to die is gain.
Phil 1:22 But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labor: Yet I do not know what I shall choose.
Phil 1:23 For I am in a difficult strait between *the* two *choices*, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better:
Phil 1:24 Nevertheless, to abide in the flesh is more needed for your *edification*.
Phil 1:25 And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with all of you for your furtherance and joy of faith;
Phil 1:26 that your rejoicing for me may be more abundant in Jesus Christ by my coming to you again.
Phil 1:27 Only let your behavior be in accord with the gospel of Christ: That whether I come and see you, or else am absent, I may hear of your affairs, that all of you stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel;
Phil 1:28 and do not be terrified by your adversaries in anything: Which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you *evidence* of salvation, and that from God.
Phil 1:29 For it is given to you on the behalf of Christ, not only to believe upon Him, but also to suffer for His sake;
Phil 1:30 having the same conflict which you all saw in me, and now hear is in me *even yet*.

Chapter 2

Phil 2:1 Therefore if there is any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any inward affection and mercies,
Phil 2:2 fulfill my joy by being likeminded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind.
Phil 2:3 Let nothing be done through strife or vain-glory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem others better than themselves.
Phil 2:4 Let not every man look upon his own things, but every man also after the things of others.
Phil 2:5 Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:
Phil 2:6 Who, being in the form of God, did not count it robbery to be equal with God:
Phil 2:7 But made Himself of no reputation, and took upon Himself the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men:
Phil 2:8 And being found in fashion as a man, He humbled Himself, and became obedient to death, even the death of the cross.
Phil 2:9 Therefore God has also highly exalted Him, and given Him a name which is above every name:
Phil 2:10 That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things on earth, and things under the earth;
Phil 2:11 and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.
Phil 2:12 Therefore, my beloved, as you have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.
Phil 2:13 For it is God which works in you both to will and to do His good pleasure.
Phil 2:14 Do all things without murmuring and disputing:
Phil 2:15 That you may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom you shine as lights in the world;
Phil 2:16 holding forth the Word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, nor labored in vain.
Phil 2:17 Yes, and if I am offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I am glad, and rejoice with you all.
Phil 2:18 For the same reason you also be glad and rejoice with me.
Phil 2:19 But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send Timothy to you shortly, that I also may be well comforted when I know your state.
Phil 2:20 For I have no like-minded man, who will naturally care for your state.
Phil 2:21 For all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's.
Phil 2:22 But you know he has proven himself, that, as a son with the father, he has served with me in the gospel.
Phil 2:23 Therefore I hope to send him in the present, so soon as I see how it will go with me.
Phil 2:24 But I trust in the Lord that I myself shall also come shortly.
Phil 2:25 Yet I supposed it was necessary to send Epaphroditus to you, my brother, and companion in labor, and fellow-soldier, now your messenger, and he that ministered to my wants.
Phil 2:26 For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because you had heard that he had been sick.
Phil 2:27 For indeed he was sick nearly to death: But God had mercy on him; and not only on him, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow.

Phil 2:28 Therefore I sent him *all* the more carefully, that when you see him again you may rejoice, and that I may be less sorrowful.
Phil 2:29 Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and hold such a one in honor:
Phil 2:30 Because for the work of Christ he came near to death, not regarding his life, to supply your lack of service toward me.

Chapter 3

Phil 3:1 Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write even the same things to you is not grievous to me, but for you it is safe.
Phil 3:2 Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the cutting off.
Phil 3:3 For we are the circumcision, who worship God in the Spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh.
Phil 3:4 Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinks that he has *something* for which he might trust in the flesh, I more so:
Phil 3:5 Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, a Hebrew of the Hebrews; concerning the law, a Pharisee;
Phil 3:6 concerning zeal, persecuting the church; touching upon the righteousness which is in the law, blameless.
Phil 3:7 But what things were gain to me, those I counted as losses for Christ.
Phil 3:8 Without doubt yes, and I count all things as but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: For whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and count them as but dung, that I may win Christ,
Phil 3:9 and be found in Him, not having my own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:
Phil 3:10 That I may know Him, and the power of His resurrection, and the fellowship of His sufferings, being made conformable to His death;
Phil 3:11 if by any means I might attain to the resurrection of the dead.
Phil 3:12 Not as though I had already attained, nor was already perfect: But I follow after, if I may attain that for which I also am apprehended by Christ Jesus.
Phil 3:13 Brethren, I do not count myself to have apprehended: But this one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth to those things which are ahead,
Phil 3:14 I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus.
Phil 3:15 Therefore let us, as many as are perfect, be thus minded: And if in anything you are otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this to you.
Phil 3:16 Nevertheless, concerning that which we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing.
Phil 3:17 Brethren, together be followers of me, and consider those who so walk, as you have us for an example.
Phil 3:18 (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ:
Phil 3:19 Whose end is destruction, whose god is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.)
Phil 3:20 For our intimate fellowship is in heaven; from which we also look for the Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ:
Phil 3:21 Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like His glorious body, according to the working by which He is even able to subdue all things to Himself.

Chapter 4

Phil 4:1 Therefore, my dearly beloved and longed for brethren, my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved.
Phil 4:2 I beseech Euodias, and beseech Syntyche, that they *would* be of the same mind in the Lord.
Phil 4:3 And I entreat you also, co-yoked true companions, help these women who labored with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with my other fellow-laborers, whose names are in the Book of Life.
Phil 4:4 Rejoice in the Lord always: And again I say, Rejoice.
Phil 4:5 Let your moderation be known to all men. The Lord is at hand.
Phil 4:6 Do not be full of care for anything; but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God.
Phil 4:7 And the peace of God, which surpasses all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.
Phil 4:8 Finally, brethren, whatever things are true, whatever things are honest, whatever things are just, whatever things are pure, whatever things are lovely, whatever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.
Phil 4:9 Those things, which you have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, these do: And the God of peace shall be with you.
Phil 4:10 But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at last your care for me has flourished again; *previously* you all also cared, but you lacked opportunity.
Phil 4:11 Not that I speak in respect of *my* wants: For I have learned, in whatever state I am, to be content with it.
Phil 4:12 I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: Everywhere and in all things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need.
Phil 4:13 I can do all things through Christ which strengthens me.
Phil 4:14 Nevertheless you have done well, that you communicated in connection with my affliction.
Phil 4:15 Now you Philippians know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, no church communicated with me concerning giving and receiving, but you only.
Phil 4:16 For even in Thessalonica you sent aid once and again for my necessities.
Phil 4:17 Not because I desire a gift: But I desire fruit that may abound to your account.
Phil 4:18 But I have all, and abound: I am full, having received from Epaphroditus the things which were sent from you, a sweet smelling savor, an acceptable sacrifice, well-pleasing to God.
Phil 4:19 But my God shall supply all your need according to His riches in glory by Christ Jesus.
Phil 4:20 Now to God and our Father be glory forever and ever. Amen.
Phil 4:21 Greet every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren who are with me greet you.
Phil 4:22 All the saints salute you, especially those that are of Caesar's household.
Phil 4:23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

Colossians

Chapter 1

Col 1:1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy our brother,

Col 1:2 To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ who are at Colosse: Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.
Col 1:3 We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you,
Col 1:4 since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love that you have to all the saints,
Col 1:5 for the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, of which you heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel;
Col 1:6 which has come to you, as it is in all the world; and brings forth fruit, as it does also in you, since the day you *first* heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth:
Col 1:7 As you also learned from Epaphras, our dear fellow-servant, who is a faithful minister of Christ for you;
Col 1:8 who also declared to us your love in the Spirit.
Col 1:9 For this reason we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding;
Col 1:10 that you might walk worthy of the Lord as always pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;
Col 1:11 strengthened with all might, according to His glorious power, with all patience and longsuffering with joyfulness;
Col 1:12 giving thanks to the Father, which has made us fit to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints surrounded by light:
Col 1:13 Who has delivered us from the power of darkness, and has translated us into the kingdom of His dear Son:
Col 1:14 In whom we have redemption through His blood, even the forgiveness of sins:
Col 1:15 Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:
Col 1:16 For all things were created by Him that are in heaven, and that are on earth, visible and invisible, whether they are thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: All things were created by Him, and for Him:
Col 1:17 And He is before all things, and by Him all things consist.
Col 1:18 And He is the head of the body, the church: Who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things He might have the preeminence.
Col 1:19 For it pleased the Father that in Him all fullness should dwell;
Col 1:20 and having made peace through the blood of His cross, by Him to reconcile all things to Himself; by Him, I say, whether they are things on earth, or things in heaven.
Col 1:21 And you, who were sometimes alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now He has reconciled
Col 1:22 in the body of His flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in His sight:
Col 1:23 If you continue in the faith grounded and settled, and are not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which you have heard, and which was preached to every creature that is under heaven; of which I, Paul, am made a minister;
Col 1:24 who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is lacking of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for His body's sake, which is the church:
Col 1:25 Of which I became a minister, according to the stewardship from God, which is given to me for you: To fulfill the Word of God,
Col 1:26 even the mystery which has been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to His saints:

Col 1:27 To them God desired to make known what are the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles: Which is Christ in you, the hope of glory.
Col 1:28 Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus:
Col 1:29 For this purpose I also labor, striving according to His working, which works in me mightily.

Chapter 2

Col 2:1 For I would like you to know what great conflict I have for you, and for those in Laodicea, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh;
Col 2:2 that their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and among all riches from the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgment of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ;
Col 2:3 in whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.
Col 2:4 Now this I say, lest any man should deceive you with enticing words.
Col 2:5 For though I am absent in the flesh, yet I am with you in the spirit, rejoicing and beholding your order, and the steadfastness of your faith in Christ.
Col 2:6 Therefore, as you have received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk in Him:
Col 2:7 Rooted and built up in Him, and established in the faith, as you have been taught, abounding in it with thanksgiving.
Col 2:8 Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, according to the tradition of men, according to the first principles of the world, and not according to Christ.
Col 2:9 For in Him dwells all the fullness of the Godhead bodily.
Col 2:10 And you are complete in Him, which is the head of all principality and power.
Col 2:11 In Whom you also are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the sins of the flesh from the body, by the circumcision of Christ:
Col 2:12 Buried with Him in baptism, in which you also are risen with Him through the faith of the operation of God, who has raised Him from the dead.
Col 2:13 And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, He has vivified together with Him, having forgiven you all trespasses;
Col 2:14 blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that were against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to His cross;
Col 2:15 and having spoiled principalities and powers, He made a show of them openly, triumphing over them through *His resurrection*.
Col 2:16 Therefore let no man judge you in food, or in drink; or in respect to a holy-day, or the new moon, or the Sabbath days:
Col 2:17 Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ.
Col 2:18 Let no man beguile you of your reward through *urging* a voluntary humility and worshiping of angels, intruding into those things which he has not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind,
Col 2:19 and not holding the Head, from which all the body has nourishment ministered by joints and ligaments, *which* knit *the body* together, increasing *the body* with the increase of God.
Col 2:20 Therefore, if you are dead with Christ from the first principles of the world, why, as though living in the world, are you subject to ordinances,
Col 2:21 ("Do not touch; do not taste; do not handle";

Col 2:22 which all concern things that perish with their use); according to the commandments and doctrines of men?
Col 2:23 Which things indeed have an appearance of wisdom in willful worship, and humility, and neglecting of the body; not in any honor to *resist* the satisfying of the flesh.

Chapter 3

Col 3:1 If then you are risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sits at the right hand of God.
Col 3:2 Set your affections on things above, not on things on the earth.
Col 3:3 For you are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.
Col 3:4 When Christ, Who is our life, shall appear, then you all shall also appear with Him in glory.
Col 3:5 Therefore mortify your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:
Col 3:6 For which things the wrath of God comes upon the children of disobedience:
Col 3:7 Things in which you also sometimes walked, when you lived in them.
Col 3:8 But now you all *should* also put off *each* of these: Anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, and *speaking* filthy communication out of your mouth.
Col 3:9 Do not lie to one another, seeing that you have put off the old man with his deeds;
Col 3:10 and have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge according to the image of Him that created him:
Col 3:11 Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcised nor uncircumcised, Barbarian *nor* Scythian, bond-servant nor free: But Christ is all, and in all.
Col 3:12 Therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, put on tender mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;
Col 3:13 bearing with one another, and forgiving one another, if any man has a quarrel against anyone: Even as Christ forgave you, so also you do.
Col 3:14 And above all these things put on love, which is the bond of perfectness.
Col 3:15 And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to which you also are called into one body; and be thankful.
Col 3:16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.
Col 3:17 And whatever you all do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by Him. [1]
Col 3:18 Wives, submit yourselves to your own husbands, as is fitting in the Lord.
Col 3:19 Husbands, love your wives, and do not be bitter against them.
Col 3:20 Children, obey your parents in all things: For this is well pleasing to the Lord.
Col 3:21 Fathers, do not provoke your children to anger, lest they be discouraged.
Col 3:22 Servants, obey your masters in all things according to the flesh; not with eye-service, as men-pleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God:
Col 3:23 And whatever you do, do it heartily, as to the Lord, and not to men;
Col 3:24 knowing that from the Lord you shall receive the reward of the inheritance: For you serve the Lord Christ.
Col 3:25 But he that does wrong shall receive due reward for the wrong which he has done: And there is no partial regard of persons.

---

[1] [Note: you all: In KJV, ye; hence "you all" signifies a plural "you"]

Chapter 4

Col 4:1 Masters, give to your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that you all also have a Master in heaven.
Col 4:2 Continue in prayer, and watch for the same with thanksgiving;
Col 4:3 praying together also for us, that God would open to us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in chains:
Col 4:4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak.
Col 4:5 Walk in wisdom toward those that are outside, redeeming the time.
Col 4:6 Let your speech always be with grace, seasoned with salt, that you may know how you ought to answer every man.
Col 4:7 Tychicus, who is a beloved brother, a faithful minister, and fellow-servant in the Lord, will declare to you my whole state:
Col 4:8 Whom I have sent to you for the same purpose, that he might know your state, and comfort your hearts;
Col 4:9 with Onesimus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is one of you. They shall make known to you all things which are done here.
Col 4:10 Aristarchus my fellow-prisoner greets you, and Marcus, the sister's son of Barnabas, (about whom you received instructions: If he comes to you, receive him),
Col 4:11 and Jesus, who is called Justus; who are of the circumcision. These are my only fellow-workers for the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort to me.
Col 4:12 Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, salutes you, always laboring fervently for you in prayers, that you may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God.
Col 4:13 For I bear him record, that he has a great zeal for you, and those that are in Laodicea, and those in Hierapolis.
Col 4:14 Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas, greet you.
Col 4:15 Salute the brethren who are in Laodicea, and Nymphas, and the church which is in his house.
Col 4:16 And when this letter is read among you, *urge* it to also be read in the church of the Laodiceans; and that you all likewise read the letter from Laodicea.
Col 4:17 And say to Archippus, "Take heed to the ministry that you have received in the Lord, that you fulfill it."
Col 4:18 The salutation of Paul, by my own hand. Remember my chains. Grace be with you. Amen.

1 Thessalonians

Chapter 1

1Thes 1:1 Paul, Silvanus, and Timothy, to the church of the Thessalonians which is in God the Father and in the Lord Jesus Christ: Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.
1Thes 1:2 We always give thanks to God for you all, making mention of you in our prayers;
1Thes 1:3 remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labor of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father;
1Thes 1:4 knowing, beloved brethren, your election by God.

1Thes 1:5 For our gospel did not come to you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Spirit, and in much assurance; as you know what manner of men we were among you for your sake.
1Thes 1:6 And you became followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, with joy of the Holy Spirit:
1Thes 1:7 So that you were examples to all that believe in Macedonia and Achaia.
1Thes 1:8 For the word of the Lord sounded out from you not only in Macedonia and Achaia, but also in every place your faith towards God is spread abroad; so that we do not need to speak anything.
1Thes 1:9 For they themselves bring word to us *regarding* what manner of entering in we had used among you, and how you turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God;
1Thes 1:10 and to wait for His Son from heaven, whom He raised from the dead, even Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come.

Chapter 2

1Thes 2:1 For *you* yourselves, brethren, know our coming to you was not in vain:
1Thes 2:2 But even after we had *already* suffered, and were shamefully treated at Philippi, as all you know, we were bold in our God to speak the gospel of God to you with much contention.
1Thes 2:3 For our exhortation was not out of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile:
1Thes 2:4 But as we were allowed by God to be entrusted with the gospel, even so we speak; not *to* please men, but *rather* God, Who proves our hearts *through testing*.
1Thes 2:5 Seeing we did not use flattering words at any time, as you know, nor a cloak of covetousness; God is witness:
1Thes 2:6 Nor did we seek glory from men, neither from you, nor *any* at all from others, when we might have been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ.
1Thes 2:7 But we were gentle among you, even as a nursing mother cherishes her children:
1Thes 2:8 So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing to have imparted to you, not just the gospel of God only, but also our own souls, because you were dear to us.
1Thes 2:9 For you remember, brethren, our labor and travail: For laboring night and day, because we would not impose upon any of you, we preached to you the gospel of God.
1Thes 2:10 You are witnesses, and God also, how holily and justly and unblameably we ourselves behaved among you who believe:
1Thes 2:11 As you know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, as a father does his children,
1Thes 2:12 that you would walk worthy of God, who has called you into His kingdom and glory.
1Thes 2:13 For this reason also we thank God without ceasing, because when you received the Word of God which you heard from us, you did not receive it as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the Word of God, which also effectually works in you that believe.
1Thes 2:14 For you, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus: For you also have suffered similar things from your own countrymen, even as they have from the Jews:
1Thes 2:15 Who killed both the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they do not please God, and are contrary to all men:
1Thes 2:16 Forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they might be saved, to always fill up their sins: For the wrath has come upon them to the uttermost.

1Thes 2:17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, *yet* not in heart, endeavored all the more earnestly to see your face with great desire.
1Thes 2:18 Therefore we would have come to you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan hindered us.
1Thes 2:19 For what is our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? Are not even you in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ at His coming?
1Thes 2:20 For you are our glory and joy.

Chapter 3

1Thes 3:1 Therefore when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good to be left in Athens alone;
1Thes 3:2 and sent Timothy, our brother and minister of God, and our fellow-laborer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith:
1Thes 3:3 That no man should be moved by these afflictions: For you yourselves know that we are appointed to this.
1Thes 3:4 For truly, when we were with you, we told you beforehand that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and you know.
1Thes 3:5 For this reason, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, lest by some means the tempter *might* have tempted you, and our labor be in vain.
1Thes 3:6 But now when Timothy came from you to us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and love, and that you have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, as we also to see you:
1Thes 3:7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith:
1Thes 3:8 For now we live, if you stand firmly fixed in the Lord.
1Thes 3:9 For what thanks can we render back to God for you, for all the joy with which we rejoice for your sakes before our God;
1Thes 3:10 night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith?
1Thes 3:11 Now may God Himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way to you.
1Thes 3:12 And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love toward one another, and toward all men, even as we do toward you:
1Thes 3:13 Until the end may He establish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all His saints.

Chapter 4

1Thes 4:1 Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as you have received from us how you ought to walk and to please God, so you would abound more and more.
1Thes 4:2 For you know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus.
1Thes 4:3 For this is the will of God, your sanctification: That you should abstain from fornication;
1Thes 4:4 That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honor;
1Thes 4:5 not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles who do not know God:

1Thes 4:6 That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: Because the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we have also forewarned you and testified.
1Thes 4:7 For God has not called us to uncleanness, but to holiness.
1Thes 4:8 Therefore he that despises, does not despise man, but God, who has also given to us His Holy Spirit.
1Thes 4:9 But concerning brotherly love, you do not need that I write to you: For you yourselves are taught by God to love one another.
1Thes 4:10 And indeed you do it toward all the brethren who are in all Macedonia: But we beseech you, brethren, that you increase more and more;
1Thes 4:11 and that you study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;
1Thes 4:12 that you may walk honestly toward those who are outside, and that you may lack nothing.
1Thes 4:13 But I would not like you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning those who are deceased, that you do not sorrow, even as others who have no hope.
1Thes 4:14 For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so God will bring with Him those which are also deceased in Jesus.
1Thes 4:15 For this we say to you by the word of the Lord, that we who are alive and remain until the coming of the Lord shall not precede those which are deceased.
1Thes 4:16 For the Lord Himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: And the dead in Christ shall rise first.
1Thes 4:17 Then we who are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: And so shall we be with the Lord evermore.
1Thes 4:18 Therefore comfort one another with these words.

Chapter 5

1Thes 5:1 But pertaining to the times and the seasons, brethren, you have no need that I write to you.
1Thes 5:2 For you yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord comes as a thief in the night.
1Thes 5:3 For when they shall say, "Peace and safety"; then sudden destruction comes upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.
1Thes 5:4 But you, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.
1Thes 5:5 You are all the children of light, and the children of the day: We are not of the night, nor of darkness.
1Thes 5:6 Therefore let us not sleep, as others do; but let us watch and be sober.
1Thes 5:7 For those who sleep, sleep in the night; and those who are drunk, are drunk in the night.
1Thes 5:8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for a helmet, the hope of salvation.
1Thes 5:9 For God has not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ,
1Thes 5:10 who died for us, that whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with Him.
1Thes 5:11 Therefore comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also you do.
1Thes 5:12 And we beseech you, brethren, to know those who labor among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;
1Thes 5:13 and to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. And be at peace among yourselves.

1Thes 5:14 Now we exhort you, brethren, warn those that are unruly, comfort the feebleminded, support the weak, be patient toward all men.
1Thes 5:15 See that no one renders evil for evil to any man; but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men.
1Thes 5:16 Rejoice evermore.
1Thes 5:17 Pray without ceasing.
1Thes 5:18 In everything give thanks: For this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.
1Thes 5:19 Do not quench the Spirit.
1Thes 5:20 Do not despise prophesying.
1Thes 5:21 Prove all things; hold tight that which is good.
1Thes 5:22 Abstain from all appearance of evil.
1Thes 5:23 And the true God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray to God your whole spirit, soul, and body are preserved blameless to the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.
1Thes 5:24 Faithful is He that calls you, who also will do it.
1Thes 5:25 Brethren, pray for us.
1Thes 5:26 Greet all the brethren with a holy kiss.
1Thes 5:27 I adjure you by the Lord that this letter be read to all the holy brethren.
1Thes 5:28 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

2 Thessalonians

Chapter 1

2Thes 1:1 Paul, Silvanus, and Timothy, to the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ:
2Thes 1:2 Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.
2Thes 1:3 We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is fitting, because your faith grows exceedingly, and the love of every one of you abounds toward each other;
2Thes 1:4 so that we ourselves exult with joy about you in the churches of God for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that you endure:
2Thes 1:5 Which are a clearly apparent token of the righteous judgment of God, that you may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which you also suffer:
2Thes 1:6 Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to pay *back* tribulation to those which trouble you;
2Thes 1:7 and to you who are troubled, rest with us; when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with His mighty angels,
2Thes 1:8 in flaming fire taking vengeance on those that do not know God, and that do not obey the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:
2Thes 1:9 Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of His power;
2Thes 1:10 when He shall come to be glorified in His saints, and to be admired in all those that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.
2Thes 1:11 Therefore we also pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of this calling, and fulfill all the good pleasure of His goodness, and the work of faith with power:
2Thes 1:12 That the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and you in Him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

Chapter 2

2Thes 2:1 Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together to Him,
2Thes 2:2 that you be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by a letter as *one* from us, as though the Day of Christ is at hand.
2Thes 2:3 Let no man deceive you by any means: For that Day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;
2Thes 2:4 who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God, or that is worshiped; so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself as though he is God.
2Thes 2:5 Do you not remember that when I was still with you, I told you these things?
2Thes 2:6 And now you know what withholds, that he might be revealed in his time.
2Thes 2:7 For the mystery of iniquity is already at work: Only He Who now restrains will hold *it* back, until He is taken out of the way.
2Thes 2:8 And then that Wicked *one* shall be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the Spirit of His mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of His coming:
2Thes 2:9 Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,
2Thes 2:10 and with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in those that perish; because they did not receive the love of the truth, that they might be saved.
2Thes 2:11 And for this reason God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:
2Thes 2:12 That they all might be damned who did not believe the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.
2Thes 2:13 But we are bound to always give thanks to God for you, brethren, beloved of the Lord, because God has chosen you for salvation from the beginning through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:
2Thes 2:14 Therefore He called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.
2Thes 2:15 Therefore, brethren, stand firm, and hold the traditions which you have been taught, whether by word, or our letter.
2Thes 2:16 Now our Lord Jesus Christ Himself, and God, even our Father, which has loved us, and has given us everlasting consolation and good hope through grace,
2Thes 2:17 comfort your hearts, and establish you in every good word and work.

Chapter 3

2Thes 3:1 Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free run, and be glorified, even as it is with you:
2Thes 3:2 And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: For not all men have faith.
2Thes 3:3 But the Lord is faithful, who shall establish you, and keep you from evil.
2Thes 3:4 And we have confidence in the Lord concerning you, that you both do and will do the things that we command you.
2Thes 3:5 And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ.

2Thes 3:6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that you withdraw yourselves from every brother who walks disorderly, and not according to the tradition which he received from us.
2Thes 3:7 Because you yourselves know how you ought to follow us: For we ourselves did not behave disorderly among you;
2Thes 3:8 neither did we eat any man's bread for nothing: But worked with labor and travail night and day, that we might not be burdensome to any of you:
2Thes 3:9 Not because we have no power, but to make ourselves an example to you, to follow us.
2Thes 3:10 For even when we were with you, we commanded you this: That if anyone would not work, neither should he eat.
2Thes 3:11 For we hear that there are some who walk among you disorderly, not working at all, but are busybodies.
2Thes 3:12 Now those who are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.
2Thes 3:13 But as for you, brethren, do not be weary in *skillfully* doing good.
2Thes 3:14 And if any man does not obey our word by this letter, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.
2Thes 3:15 Yet count him not as an enemy, but admonish him as a brother.
2Thes 3:16 Now may the Lord of peace Himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all.
2Thes 3:17 The salutation of Paul with my own hand, which is the *autograph* on every letter; so I write.
2Thes 3:18 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

1 Timothy

Chapter 1

1Tim 1:1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of God our Savior, and Lord Jesus Christ, which is our hope;
1Tim 1:2 To Timothy, my own son in the faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father, and Jesus Christ our Lord.
1Tim 1:3 As I entreated you to still abide in Ephesus, when I went into Macedonia, that you might exhort some men that they teach no other doctrine,
1Tim 1:4 nor give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which bring questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith; so do.
1Tim 1:5 Now the end purpose of the commandment is love out of a pure heart, and from a good conscience, and from sincere faith without hypocrisy:
1Tim 1:6 From which some having erred, have turned aside to vain wrangling;
1Tim 1:7 desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor *the things* which they affirm.
1Tim 1:8 But we know that the law is good, if a man uses it lawfully;
1Tim 1:9 knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for the unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers,
1Tim 1:10 for whoremongers, for those that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there is any other thing that is contrary to sound doctrine;

1Tim 1:11 according to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my trust.
1Tim 1:12 And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who has enabled me, for He counted me faithful, putting me into the ministry;
1Tim 1:13 who was formerly a blasphemer, a persecutor, and an injurious man: But I obtained mercy, because I did *those things* ignorantly in unbelief.
1Tim 1:14 And the grace of our Lord was exceedingly abundant with faith and love which are in Christ Jesus.
1Tim 1:15 This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptance, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.
1Tim 1:16 Nevertheless, for this reason I obtained mercy, that in me Jesus Christ might first accomplish all longsuffering, for a pattern to those who should in the future believe on Him to life everlasting.
1Tim 1:17 Now to the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honor and glory forever and ever. Amen.
1Tim 1:18 This charge I commit to you, son Timothy, according to the prophecies previously *spoken* over you, that by them you might wage a good warfare;
1Tim 1:19 holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away, concerning faith have made shipwreck:
1Tim 1:20 Of whom are Hymenaeus and Alexander; whom I have delivered to Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

Chapter 2

1Tim 2:1 Therefore I exhort first of all that supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks be made for all men;
1Tim 2:2 for kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.
1Tim 2:3 For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Savior;
1Tim 2:4 who desires all men to be saved, and to come to the knowledge of the truth.
1Tim 2:5 For there is one God, and one Mediator between God and men, the Man Christ Jesus;
1Tim 2:6 who gave Himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.
1Tim 2:7 to which I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, and do not lie); a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and truth.
1Tim 2:8 It is my will therefore that men everywhere pray, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.
1Tim 2:9 In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with bashfulness and sobriety; not with braided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly apparel;
1Tim 2:10 (which is proper for women professing godliness), but with good works.
1Tim 2:11 Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection.
1Tim 2:12 But I do not permit a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.
1Tim 2:13 For Adam was formed first, then Eve.
1Tim 2:14 And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.
1Tim 2:15 Nevertheless she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith, love, and holiness with sobriety.

Chapter 3

1Tim 3:1 This is a true saying: If a man desires the office of a bishop, he desires a good work.
1Tim 3:2 A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behavior, given to hospitality, apt to teach;
1Tim 3:3 not given to wine, doesn't strike others, not greedy of filthy profit; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous;
1Tim 3:4 one that rules his own house well, having his children in subjection with all gravity;
1Tim 3:5 (For if a man does not know how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)
1Tim 3:6 Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil.
1Tim 3:7 Moreover he must have a good report of those which are outside; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil.
1Tim 3:8 Likewise deacons must be honest, not double-tongued, not given to much wine, not greedy for filthy profit;
1Tim 3:9 holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.
1Tim 3:10 And let these also first be proved; then let them administer the office of a deacon, being found blameless.
1Tim 3:11 Even so their wives must be honest, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.
1Tim 3:12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well.
1Tim 3:13 For those that have administered the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.
1Tim 3:14 These things I write to you, hoping to come to you shortly:
1Tim 3:15 But if I tarry long, *I write* that you may know how you yourselves ought to behave in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth.
1Tim 3:16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen *among* angels, preached to the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

Chapter 4

1Tim 4:1 Now the Spirit expressly speaks, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;
1Tim 4:2 speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron;
1Tim 4:3 forbidding to marry; and commanding to abstain from meats, which God has created to be received with thanksgiving by those who believe and know the truth.
1Tim 4:4 For every creature of God is good, and nothing is to be refused, if it is received with thanksgiving:
1Tim 4:5 For it is sanctified by the Word of God and prayer.
1Tim 4:6 If you put the brethren in remembrance of these things, you shall be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished in the words of faith and of good doctrine, to which you have attained.
1Tim 4:7 But refuse profane and old wives' fables, but rather exercise yourself to godliness.
1Tim 4:8 For bodily exercise profits little: But godliness is profitable to all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.
1Tim 4:9 This is a faithful saying and worthy of all kind reception.

1Tim 4:10 For therefore we both labor and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Savior of all men, especially of those that believe.
1Tim 4:11 These things command and teach.
1Tim 4:12 Let no man despise your youth; but be an example of the believers, in word, in *conduct*, in love, in spirit, in faith, in purity.
1Tim 4:13 Until I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.
1Tim 4:14 Do not neglect the gift that is in you, which was given to you by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.
1Tim 4:15 Meditate upon these things; give yourself wholly to them; that your profiting may appear to all.
1Tim 4:16 Take heed to yourself, and to the doctrine; continue in them: For in doing this you shall save both yourself, and those that hear you.

Chapter 5

1Tim 5:1 Do not rebuke an elder, but entreat him as a father; and the younger men as brethren;
1Tim 5:2 the elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.
1Tim 5:3 Honor widows that are indeed widows.
1Tim 5:4 But if any widow has children or nephews, let them first learn to show piety at home, and to repay their parents: For this is good and acceptable before God.
1Tim 5:5 Now she who is indeed a widow, and desolate, trusts in God, and continues in supplications and prayers night and day.
1Tim 5:6 But she that lives in pleasure is dead while she lives.
1Tim 5:7 And these things give as instructions, that they may be blameless.
1Tim 5:8 But if anyone does not provide for his own, and especially for those of his own house, he has denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.
1Tim 5:9 Do not let a widow be taken into the number under sixty years old, *and if* having been the wife of one man,
1Tim 5:10 well reported of for good works: If she has brought up children, if she has lodged strangers, if she has washed the saints' feet, if she has relieved the afflicted, if she has diligently followed every good work.
1Tim 5:11 But refuse the younger widows: For when they have begun to grow wanton against Christ, they will marry;
1Tim 5:12 having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith.
1Tim 5:13 And together they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but also tattlers and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not.
1Tim 5:14 Therefore it is my will that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give no occasion for the adversary to speak reproachfully.
1Tim 5:15 For some are already turned aside after Satan.
1Tim 5:16 If any man or woman who believes has widows, let them relieve them, and do not let the church be burdened; that it may relieve those who are indeed widows.
1Tim 5:17 Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honor, especially those who labor in the word and doctrine.
1Tim 5:18 For the scripture says, "You shall not muzzle the ox that treads out the grain kernels"; and, "The laborer is worthy of his reward."
1Tim 5:19 Do not receive an accusation against an elder, except before two or three witnesses.
1Tim 5:20 Rebuke those that sin before everyone, that others also may fear.

1Tim 5:21 I charge you before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that you observe these things without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality.
1Tim 5:22 Do not suddenly lay hands on any man, neither be a partaker of other men's sins: Keep yourself pure.
1Tim 5:23 No longer drink water, but use a little wine for your stomach's sake and your frequent infirmities.
1Tim 5:24 Some men's sins are clearly evident, going before them to judgment; and the *evidence against* some men follows afterwards.
1Tim 5:25 Likewise also, the good works of some are clearly manifest beforehand; and those that are otherwise cannot be hid.

Chapter 6

1Tim 6:1 Let as many servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honor, that the name of God and His doctrine be not blasphemed.
1Tim 6:2 And those who have believing masters, let them not despise them, because they are brethren; but rather do them service, because they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. Teach and exhort these things.
1Tim 6:3 If any man teaches otherwise, and does not consent to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness;
1Tim 6:4 he is proud, knowing nothing, but regards questions and strifes of words with excessive fondness, from which comes envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,
1Tim 6:5 perverse disputing *by* men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: From such withdraw yourself.
1Tim 6:6 But godliness with contentment is great gain.
1Tim 6:7 For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.
1Tim 6:8 And having food and clothing, let us be content with these.
1Tim 6:9 But those that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.
1Tim 6:10 For the love of money is the root of all evil: Which while coveting after, some have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.
1Tim 6:11 But you, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.
1Tim 6:12 Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, to which you are also called, and have professed a good profession before many witnesses.
1Tim 6:13 I authoritatively give you instructions in the sight of God, who gives life to all things, and before Christ Jesus, who witnessed a good confession before Pontius Pilate;
1Tim 6:14 that you keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ:
1Tim 6:15 Which in His times He shall show, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;
1Tim 6:16 who only has immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach; whom no man has seen, nor can see: To whom be honor and power everlasting. Amen.
1Tim 6:17 Charge those that are rich in this world, that they are not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who gives us richly all things to enjoy;
1Tim 6:18 that they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate;

1Tim 6:19 laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life.
1Tim 6:20 O Timothy, keep that which is committed to your trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science (falsely so called):
1Tim 6:21 Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with you. Amen.

2 Timothy

Chapter 1

2Tim 1:1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus,
2Tim 1:2 To Timothy, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.
2Tim 1:3 I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of you in my prayers night and day;
2Tim 1:4 Greatly desiring to see you, being mindful of your tears, that I may be filled with joy;
2Tim 1:5 when I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in you, which dwelt first in your grandmother Lois, and your mother Eunice; and I am persuaded is in you also.
2Tim 1:6 Therefore I remind you to stir up the gift of God, which is in you through the laying on of my hands.
2Tim 1:7 For God has not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.
2Tim 1:8 Therefore do not be ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me His prisoner: But be a partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God;
2Tim 1:9 Who has saved us, and called us with a holy calling, not according to our works, but according to His own purpose and grace, which was given to us in Christ Jesus before the world began,
2Tim 1:10 but is now made manifest by the appearing of our Savior Jesus Christ, who has abolished death, and has brought life and immortality to light through the gospel:
2Tim 1:11 To which I am appointed a preacher, an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles.
2Tim 1:12 For this reason I also suffer these things: Nevertheless I am not ashamed; for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that He is able to keep that which I have committed to Him until that day.
2Tim 1:13 Hold tight the form of sound words, which you have heard from me, in faith and love which are in Christ Jesus.
2Tim 1:14 That good thing which was committed to you, keep by the Holy Spirit which dwells in us.
2Tim 1:15 This you know, that all those who are in Asia have turned away from me; among whom are Phygellus and Hermogenes.
2Tim 1:16 The Lord give mercy to the house of Onesiphorus; for he often refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain:
2Tim 1:17 But when he was in Rome, he sought me out very diligently, and found me.
2Tim 1:18 The Lord grant to him that he may find mercy from the Lord in that day: And you know very well in how many things he ministered to me at Ephesus.

Chapter 2

2Tim 2:1 You therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.
2Tim 2:2 And the things that you have heard from me among many witnesses, commit the same to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.
2Tim 2:3 You therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ.
2Tim 2:4 No man that wars entangles himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who has chosen him to be a soldier.
2Tim 2:5 And if a man also strives for masteries, he is not crowned unless he strives lawfully.
2Tim 2:6 The farmer that labors must be first to partake of the fruits.
2Tim 2:7 Consider what I say; and the Lord give you understanding in all things.
2Tim 2:8 Remember that Jesus Christ, of the seed of David, was raised from the dead according to my gospel:
2Tim 2:9 For which I suffer trouble, as an evildoer, even to chains; but the Word of God is not bound.
2Tim 2:10 Therefore I endure all things for the elect's sake, that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory.
2Tim 2:11 This is a faithful saying: Because if we died with Him, we shall also live with Him.
2Tim 2:12 If we suffer, we shall also reign with Him: If we deny Him, He will also deny us:
2Tim 2:13 If we do not believe, He *still* abides faithful: He cannot deny Himself.
2Tim 2:14 Remind them of these things, charging them before the Lord not to strive about words to no profit, but to the subverting of the hearers.
2Tim 2:15 Study to show yourself approved to God, a workman that needs not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.
2Tim 2:16 But shun profane and vain babblings: For they will increase to more ungodliness.
2Tim 2:17 And their word will eat as does a canker: Of whom are Hymenaeus and Philetus;
2Tim 2:18 who have erred concerning the truth, saying that the resurrection is already past; and they overthrow the faith of some.
2Tim 2:19 Nevertheless the foundation of God stands sure, having this seal: "The Lord knows those who are His," and, "Let everyone who names the name of Christ depart from iniquity."
2Tim 2:20 But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honor, and some to dishonor.
2Tim 2:21 Therefore if a man purges himself from these, he shall be a vessel to honor, sanctified, and fit for the Master's use, and prepared for every good work.
2Tim 2:22 Flee also youthful lusts: But follow righteousness, faith, love, peace, with those that call on the Lord out of a pure heart.
2Tim 2:23 But avoid foolish and unlearned questions, knowing that they beget strifes.
2Tim 2:24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle to all people, apt to teach, patient,
2Tim 2:25 in meekness instructing those that are in opposition; if God peradventure will give them repentance concerning the acknowledgment of the truth;
2Tim 2:26 and that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

Chapter 3

2Tim 3:1 Also know this, that in the last days perilous times shall come.

2Tim 3:2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,
2Tim 3:3 without natural affection, truce-breakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those who are good,
2Tim 3:4 traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;
2Tim 3:5 having a form of godliness, but denying the power of it: From such turn away.
2Tim 3:6 For of this sort are those that creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with diverse lusts,
2Tim 3:7 ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.
2Tim 3:8 Now as Jannes and Jambres resisted Moses, so do these also resist the truth: Men of corrupt minds, disapproved concerning the faith;
2Tim 3:9 But they shall proceed no further: For their folly shall be manifest to all men, as *Jannes' and Jambres' folly* also was.
2Tim 3:10 But you have fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, love, patience,
2Tim 3:11 persecutions, afflictions, which came to me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: But the Lord delivered me out of them all.
2Tim 3:12 Yes, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.
2Tim 3:13 But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.
2Tim 3:14 But you are to continue in the things which you have learned and have been assured of, knowing from whom you have learned them;
2Tim 3:15 and that from childhood you have known the Holy scriptures, which are able to make you wise to salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.
2Tim 3:16 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:
2Tim 3:17 That the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished for all good works.

Chapter 4

2Tim 4:1 Therefore, I charge you before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the living and the dead at His appearing and His kingdom:
2Tim 4:2 Preach the word; be at hand in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.
2Tim 4:3 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts they shall heap up to themselves teachers, having itching ears;
2Tim 4:4 and they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned aside to fables.
2Tim 4:5 But you be watchful in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of your ministry.
2Tim 4:6 For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand.
2Tim 4:7 I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith:
2Tim 4:8 Furthermore, there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me in that day: And not to me only, but also to all those that love His appearing.
2Tim 4:9 Do your diligence to come to me shortly:
2Tim 4:10 For Demas has forsaken me, having loved this present world, and has departed to Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus to Dalmatia.

2Tim 4:11 Only Luke is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with you: For he is profitable to me for the ministry.
2Tim 4:12 And I have sent Tychicus to Ephesus.
2Tim 4:13 When you come, bring with you the cloak that I left at Troas with Carpus, and the books, but especially the parchments.
2Tim 4:14 Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: The Lord reward him according to his works:
2Tim 4:15 Of whom you beware also; for he has greatly withstood our words.
2Tim 4:16 At my first defense no man stood with me, but all men forsook me: I pray to God that it may not be laid to their charge.
2Tim 4:17 But the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that the preaching by me might be fully known, and that all the Gentiles might hear: And I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion.
2Tim 4:18 And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me for His heavenly kingdom: To whom be glory forever and ever. Amen.
2Tim 4:19 Salute Prisca and Aquila, and the household of Onesiphorus.
2Tim 4:20 Erastus abode at Corinth: But I have left Trophimus at Miletum sick.
2Tim 4:21 Do your diligence to come before winter. Eubulus greets you, also Pudens, Linus, Claudia, and all the brethren.
2Tim 4:22 The Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Grace be with you. Amen.

Titus

Chapter 1

Tit 1:1 Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is by godliness;
Tit 1:2 in hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;
Tit 1:3 but has in due times manifested His word through preaching, which is committed to me according to the commandment of God our Savior:
Tit 1:4 To Titus, my own son according to the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Savior.
Tit 1:5 For this cause I left you in Crete, that you should set in order the things that are lacking, and ordain elders in every city, as I appointed you:
Tit 1:6 If any man is blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children not accused of riot or being unruly.
Tit 1:7 For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not self-willed, not soon angry, not given to wine, doesn't strike others, not given to filthy profit;
Tit 1:8 but a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate;
Tit 1:9 holding fast the faithful word as he has been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the deniers.
Tit 1:10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers, and deceivers, especially those of the circumcision:
Tit 1:11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not to, for the sake of filthy profit.
Tit 1:12 One of them, even a prophet of their own, said, "The Cretans are always liars, evil beasts, slow bellies."
Tit 1:13 This report is true. Therefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

Tit 1:14 not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.
Tit 1:15 To the pure all things are pure: But to those that are defiled and unbelieving nothing is pure; but even their mind and conscience are defiled.
Tit 1:16 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny Him, being abominable, disobedient, and reprobate to every good work.

Chapter 2

Tit 2:1 But you *should* speak the things which become sound doctrine:
Tit 2:2 That the aged men be sober, honest, temperate, sound in faith, in love, in patience.
Tit 2:3 The aged women likewise, that they behave as becomes holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;
Tit 2:4 that they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,
Tit 2:5 to be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the Word of God is not blasphemed.
Tit 2:6 Likewise, exhort the young men to be sober minded.
Tit 2:7 In all things showing yourself an example of good works: In doctrine showing uncorruptness, honesty, sincerity,
Tit 2:8 sound speech, that cannot be condemned; *so* that he who is of the contrary *point of view* may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.
Tit 2:9 Exhort servants to be obedient to their own masters, and to be well-pleasing in all things; not answering again and again;
Tit 2:10 not stealing, but showing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Savior in all things.
Tit 2:11 For the grace of God that brings salvation has appeared to all men,
Tit 2:12 teaching us that *through* denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;
Tit 2:13 looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Savior Jesus Christ;
Tit 2:14 who gave Himself for us, that He might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify to Himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.
Tit 2:15 Speak these things, exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise you.

Chapter 3

Tit 3:1 Remind them to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready for every good work,
Tit 3:2 to speak evil of no man, not to be brawlers, but gentle, showing all meekness to all men.
Tit 3:3 For we ourselves were also sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving diverse lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another.
Tit 3:4 But after that the kindness and love of God our Savior toward man appeared,
Tit 3:5 not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us, through the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Spirit;
Tit 3:6 which He shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Savior;
Tit 3:7 that being justified by His grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.

Tit 3:8 This is a faithful saying, and it is my will that you affirm these things constantly, that those who have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable to men.
Tit 3:9 But avoid foolish questions, genealogies, contentions, and strivings about the law; because they are unprofitable and vain.
Tit 3:10 Reject a man who is a heretic after the first and second admonition;
Tit 3:11 knowing that he who is such is subverted, and sins, being condemned by himself.
Tit 3:12 When I send Artemas or Tychicus to you, be diligent to come to me at Nicopolis: For I have determined to winter there.
Tit 3:13 Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apollos on their journey diligently, that nothing is lacking to them.
Tit 3:14 And let our people also learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they are not unfruitful.
Tit 3:15 All who are with me salute you. Greet those that love us in the faith. Grace be with you all. Amen.

Philemon

Chapter 1

Phlm 1:1 Paul, a prisoner of Jesus Christ, and Timothy our brother, to Philemon our dearly beloved, and fellow-laborer,
Phlm 1:2 and to our beloved Apphia, and Archippus our fellow-soldier, and to the church in your house:
Phlm 1:3 Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.
Phlm 1:4 I thank my God, making mention of you always in my prayers,
Phlm 1:5 hearing of your love and faith, which you have toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints;
Phlm 1:6 that the communication of your faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus.
Phlm 1:7 For we have great joy and consolation in your love, because the bowels of the saints are refreshed by you, brother.
Phlm 1:8 Therefore, although I might often be bold in Christ to admonish you in that which is proper,
Phlm 1:9 yet for love's sake I rather beseech you, being such a one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ.
Phlm 1:10 I beseech you for my son Onesimus, whom I have begotten in my chains:
Phlm 1:11 Who in time past was unprofitable to you, but now is profitable to you and to me:
Phlm 1:12 Whom I have sent again: You therefore receive him, that is, my own bowels:
Phlm 1:13 Whom I would have retained with me, that in your place he might have ministered to me in the bonds of the gospel:
Phlm 1:14 But without your agreement I would do nothing; that your good acts should not be out of necessity, but willingly.
Phlm 1:15 For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that you should receive him forever;
Phlm 1:16 not now as a servant, but above a servant, a beloved brother, especially to me, but how much more to you, both in the flesh, and in the Lord?
Phlm 1:17 Therefore, if you count me a partner, receive him as myself.

Phlm 1:18 If he has wronged you, or owes you anything, put that on my account;
Phlm 1:19 I Paul have written it with my own hand, I will repay it: Albeit I do not pronounce to you how you owe me even your own *life* besides.
Phlm 1:20 Yes, brother, let me have joy *over* you in the Lord: Refresh my bowels in the Lord.
Phlm 1:21 Having confidence in your obedience I wrote to you, knowing that you will also do more than I say.
Phlm 1:22 But with the rest also prepare *for* me a place to lodge: For I trust that through your prayers I shall be given to you all.
Phlm 1:23 Epaphras, my fellow-prisoner in Christ Jesus, salutes you;
Phlm 1:24 also Marcus, Aristarchus, Demas, Lucas, my fellow-laborers.
Phlm 1:25 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

Hebrews

Chapter 1

Heb 1:1 God, who at sundry times and in diverse manners spoke in time past to the fathers by the prophets,
Heb 1:2 has in these last days spoken to us by His Son, whom He has appointed heir of all things, by whom also He made the worlds;
Heb 1:3 Who being the brightness of His glory, and the express image of His person, and upholding all things by the word of His power, when He had by Himself purged our sins, sat down at the right hand of the Majesty on high;
Heb 1:4 being made so much better than the angels, as He has by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they.
Heb 1:5 For, to which of the angels did He ever say, "You are My Son, this day I have begotten You"? And again, "I will be a Father to Him, and He shall be to Me a Son"?
Heb 1:6 And again, when He brings the first-begotten into the world, He says, "And let all the angels of God worship Him."
Heb 1:7 And of the angels He says, "Who makes His angels spirits, and His ministers a flame of fire."
Heb 1:8 But to the Son He says, "Your throne, O God, is forever and ever: A scepter of righteousness is the scepter of Your kingdom.
Heb 1:9 You have loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even Your God, has anointed You with the oil of gladness above Your fellows."
Heb 1:10 And, "You, Lord, have laid the foundation of the earth in the beginning; and the heavens are the works of Your hands:
Heb 1:11 They shall perish; but You remain; and they shall all wax old as does a garment;
Heb 1:12 And as a vesture You shall fold them up, and they shall be changed: But You are the same, and Your years shall not fail."
Heb 1:13 But, to which of the angels did He ever say, "Sit at My right hand, until I make Your enemies Your footstool"?
Heb 1:14 Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for those who shall be heirs of salvation?

Chapter 2

Heb 2:1 Therefore we ought to give more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let them slip.
Heb 2:2 For if the word spoken by angels was steadfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompense of reward;
Heb 2:3 how shall we escape, if we neglect such great salvation; which at first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed to us by those that heard Him;
Heb 2:4 God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, with diverse miracles, and gifts of the Holy Spirit, according to His own will?
Heb 2:5 For He has not put the world to come, of which we speak, in subjection to the angels.
Heb 2:6 But one testified in a certain place, saying, "What is man, that You are mindful of him? Or the son of man, that You visit him?
Heb 2:7 You made him a little lower than the angels; You crowned him with glory and honor, and set him over the works of Your hands:
Heb 2:8 You have put all things in subjection under his feet." For in that He put all in subjection under him, He left nothing that is not put under him. But now we do not yet see all things put under him.
Heb 2:9 But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honor; that He by the grace of God might taste death for every man.
Heb 2:10 For it suited Him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons to glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings.
Heb 2:11 For both He that sanctifies and those who are sanctified are all of one: For which reason He is not ashamed to call them brethren,
Heb 2:12 saying, "I will declare Your name to My brethren, in the midst of the church I will sing praise to You."
Heb 2:13 And again, "I will put My trust in Him." And again, "Behold I and the children which God has given Me."
Heb 2:14 Since then, as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, He Himself likewise also took part of the same; that through death He might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;
Heb 2:15 and deliver those who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.
Heb 2:16 For truly He did not take on Him the nature of angels; but He took on him the seed of Abraham.
Heb 2:17 Therefore, in all things it behoved him to be made like His brethren, that He might be a merciful and faithful High Priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people.
Heb 2:18 For in that He Himself has suffered being tempted, He is able to succor those that are tempted.

Chapter 3

Heb 3:1 Therefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;
Heb 3:2 Who was faithful to Him that appointed Him, as also Moses was faithful in all His house.
Heb 3:3 For this Man was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as He who built the house has more honor than the house.

Heb 3:4 For every house is built by some man; but He that built all things is God.
Heb 3:5 And Moses truly was faithful in all his house, as a servant, for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken *about* afterwards;
Heb 3:6 but Christ as a Son over His own house; whose house we are, if we hold firm the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope steadfast to the end.
Heb 3:7 Therefore (as the Holy Spirit says, "Today, if you will hear His voice,
Heb 3:8 do not harden your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the barren wilderness:
Heb 3:9 When your fathers tempted Me, proved Me, and saw My works forty years.
Heb 3:10 Therefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, 'They always err in their heart; and they have not known My ways.'
Heb 3:11 So I swore in My wrath, 'They shall not enter into My rest.' ")
Heb 3:12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.
Heb 3:13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called "Today"; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.
Heb 3:14 For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence steadfast to the end;
Heb 3:15 while it is said, "Today, if you will hear His voice, do not harden your hearts, as in the provocation."
Heb 3:16 For some, when they had heard, did provoke: Nevertheless, not all who came out of Egypt by Moses *provoked*.
Heb 3:17 But with whom was He grieved forty years? Was it not with those that had sinned, whose carcases fell in the barren wilderness?
Heb 3:18 And to whom did He swear that they should not enter into His rest, but to those that did not believe?
Heb 3:19 So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

Chapter 4

Heb 4:1 Therefore let us fear, lest, a promise being left to us of entering into His rest, any *one* of you should seem to come short of it.
Heb 4:2 For the gospel was preached to us, as well as to them: But the word *that was* preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in those that heard it.
Heb 4:3 For we who have believed do enter into rest, as He said, "As I have sworn in My wrath, 'If they shall enter into My rest' ": Although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.
Heb 4:4 For He spoke in a certain place of the seventh day in like manner, "And God rested on the seventh day from all His works."
Heb 4:5 And again in this place, "If they shall enter into My rest."
Heb 4:6 Therefore seeing it remains that some must enter in, and those to whom it was first preached did not enter in because of unbelief:
Heb 4:7 Again, He ordains a certain day, saying in David, "Today," after such a long time; as it is said, "Today, if you will hear His voice, do not harden your hearts."
Heb 4:8 For if Jesus had given them rest, then He would not have afterward spoken of another day.
Heb 4:9 There remains then a rest for the people of God.

Heb 4:10 For he that has entered into His rest has himself also ceased from his own works, as God did from His.
Heb 4:11 Therefore let us labor to enter into that rest, lest any man fall following the same example of unbelief.
Heb 4:12 For the Word of God is lively, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing apart of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.
Heb 4:13 Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in His sight: But all things are naked and uncovered to the eyes of Him with Whom we have to give account.
Heb 4:14 Seeing then that we have a great High Priest, Who has passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession.
Heb 4:15 For we do not have a High Priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted as we are, yet without sin.
Heb 4:16 Let us therefore come boldly to the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

Chapter 5

Heb 5:1 For every high priest taken from among men is ordained for men in things pertaining to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins:
Heb 5:2 Who can have compassion on the ignorant, and on those that have gone astray; for he himself is also compassed with infirmity.
Heb 5:3 And because of this he ought, as for the people so also for himself, to offer for sins.
Heb 5:4 And no man takes this honor to himself, but he that is called by God, as Aaron was.
Heb 5:5 So also Christ did not glorify Himself to be made a High Priest; but He that said to Him, "You are My Son, this day I have begotten You."
Heb 5:6 As He also says in another place, "You are a Priest forever according to the order of Melchisedec."
Heb 5:7 Who in the days of His flesh, when He had offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears to Him that was able to save Him from death, and was heard because He feared;
Heb 5:8 though He was a Son, yet He learned obedience by the things which He suffered;
Heb 5:9 and being made perfect, He became the author of eternal salvation to all those that obey Him;
Heb 5:10 called by God a High Priest "after the order of Melchisedec."
Heb 5:11 Of whom we have many things to say, yet they are hard to utter, seeing you are dull of hearing.
Heb 5:12 Even though by this time you ought to be teachers, you have need that one teach you again what are the first principles of the oracles of God; and you have become such as have need of milk, and not of solid food.
Heb 5:13 For everyone that uses milk is unskillful in the word of righteousness: For he is a babe.
Heb 5:14 But solid food belongs to those that are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

Chapter 6

Heb 6:1 Therefore leaving the first principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on to perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God,

Heb 6:2 of the doctrine of baptisms, of laying on of hands, of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment.
Heb 6:3 And this we will do, if God permits.
Heb 6:4 For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Spirit,
Heb 6:5 and have tasted the good Word of God, and the powers of the world to come,
Heb 6:6 if they shall fall away, to renew them again to repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put Him to an open shame.
Heb 6:7 For the earth which drinks in the rain that often comes upon it, and brings forth herbs fit for those by whom they are cultivated, receives blessing from God:
Heb 6:8 But that which bears thorns and briers is rejected, and is near to being cursed; whose end is to be burned.
Heb 6:9 But, beloved, we are persuaded of better things for you, and things that accompany salvation, though we speak in this manner.
Heb 6:10 For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labor of love, which you have shown toward His name, in that you have ministered to the saints, and do minister.
Heb 6:11 And we desire that every one of you show the same diligence to the full assurance of hope to the end:
Heb 6:12 That you are not slothful, but followers of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises.
Heb 6:13 For when God made a promise to Abraham, because He could swear by none greater, He swore by Himself,
Heb 6:14 saying, "Surely blessing I will bless you, and multiplying I will multiply you."
Heb 6:15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.
Heb 6:16 For men truly swear by the greater: And to them an oath of confirmation is an end of all strife.
Heb 6:17 In which God, more abundantly willing to show the heirs of promise the immutability of His counsel, confirmed it by an oath:
Heb 6:18 That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us:
Heb 6:19 Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and steadfast, and which enters into that within the veil;
Heb 6:20 where the forerunner has entered for us, even Jesus, made a High Priest forever according to the order of Melchisedec.

Chapter 7

Heb 7:1 For this Melchisedec, King of Salem, Priest of the Most High God, Who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;
Heb 7:2 to Whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation "King of righteousness", and after that also "King of Salem", which is, "King of peace";
Heb 7:3 without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like the Son of God; abides as a priest continually.
Heb 7:4 Now consider how great this man was, to whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils.

Heb 7:5 And truly those that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes from the people according to the law, that is, from their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Abraham:
Heb 7:6 But he whose descent is not counted *as being* from them received tithes from Abraham, and blessed him that had the promises.
Heb 7:7 And without any contradiction the lesser is blessed by the better.
Heb 7:8 And here men that die receive tithes; but there he receives them, of whom it is witnessed that he lives.
Heb 7:9 And if I may say so, Levi also, who receives tithes, paid tithes through Abraham.
Heb 7:10 For he was still in the loins of his father, when Melchisedec met him.
Heb 7:11 Therefore, if perfection were by the Levitical priesthood (for under it the people received the law), what further need was there that another priest should rise after the order of Melchisedec, and not be called according to the order of Aaron?
Heb 7:12 For the priesthood being changed, out of necessity there is also a change made to the law.
Heb 7:13 For He of whom these things are spoken belongs to another tribe, of which no man has served at the altar.
Heb 7:14 For it is evident that our Lord sprang up out of Judah; of which tribe Moses spoke nothing concerning priesthood.
Heb 7:15 And it is now far more evident: For in the likeness of Melchisedec there arises another Priest,
Heb 7:16 who is not made according to the law of a carnal commandment, but according to the power of an endless life.
Heb 7:17 For He testifies, "You are a Priest forever according to the order of Melchisedec."
Heb 7:18 For there is truly a disannulling of the previous commandment for its weakness and unprofitableness.
Heb 7:19 For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope did; by which we draw near to God.
Heb 7:20 And by means of an oath He was made priest:
Heb 7:21 (For those were made priests without an oath; but this with an oath by Him that said to Him, "The Lord swears and will not repent, 'You are a Priest forever according to the order of Melchisedec' "):
Heb 7:22 By so much greatness Jesus was made a surety of a better testament.
Heb 7:23 And truly they were many priests, because they were not forbid to continue by reason of death:
Heb 7:24 But this Man, because He continues forever, has an unchangeable priesthood.
Heb 7:25 Therefore He is also able to save to the uttermost those that come to God by Him, since He always lives to make intercession for them.
Heb 7:26 For such a High Priest suited us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens;
Heb 7:27 who needs not offer up daily sacrifice, as those high priests did, first for his own sins, and then for the people's: For this He did once, when He offered up Himself.
Heb 7:28 For the law makes men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, makes the Son, who is consecrated forevermore.

Chapter 8

Heb 8:1 Now this sums up the things which we have spoken: We have such a High Priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;
Heb 8:2 a Minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.
Heb 8:3 For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: Therefore it is necessary that this Man also have something to offer.
Heb 8:4 For if He were on earth, He should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer gifts according to the law:
Heb 8:5 Who serve *following* the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished by God when he was about to make the tabernacle: For He said, "See that you make all things according to the pattern shown to you on the mountain."
Heb 8:6 But now He has obtained a more excellent ministry, by which He also is the Mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises.
Heb 8:7 For if that first covenant had been faultless, then no place should have been sought for the second.
Heb 8:8 For finding fault with them, He says: " 'Behold, the days are coming', says the Lord, 'when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah:
Heb 8:9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they did not continue in My covenant, and I did not regard them', says the Lord.
Heb 8:10 'For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days', says the Lord; 'I will put My laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: And I will be to them a God, and they shall be to Me a people:
Heb 8:11 And every man shall not teach his neighbor, nor every man his brother, saying, "Know the Lord": For all shall know Me, from the least to the greatest.
Heb 8:12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and iniquities I will remember no more.' "
Heb 8:13 In that He says, "A new covenant," He has made the first old. Now that which decays and waxes old is ready to vanish away.

Chapter 9

Heb 9:1 Then truly the first covenant also had ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary.
Heb 9:2 Therefore a tabernacle was prepared: The first part, in which was the candlestick, the table, and the showbread, which is called the sanctuary;
Heb 9:3 And after the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all;
Heb 9:4 which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid on every side with gold, within which was the golden pot that had manna, Aaron's rod that budded, and the tablets of the covenant;
Heb 9:5 and over it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercy-seat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.
Heb 9:6 Now when these things were thus ordained, the priests always went into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God.

Heb 9:7 But into the second the high priest alone went once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people:
Heb 9:8 The Holy Spirit signifying this, that the way into the Holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while the first tabernacle was still standing:
Heb 9:9 Which was a figure for the time then present, within which both gifts and sacrifices were offered, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;
Heb 9:10 which stood only in foods and drinks, diverse washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation.
Heb 9:11 But Christ became a High Priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building;
Heb 9:12 neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by His own blood He entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us.
Heb 9:13 For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of a heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifies for the purifying of the flesh:
Heb 9:14 How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered Himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?
Heb 9:15 And for this reason He is the Mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, those who are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.
Heb 9:16 For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator.
Heb 9:17 For a testament is in force after men are dead: Otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator lives.
Heb 9:18 Whereby neither was the first testament dedicated without blood.
Heb 9:19 For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and goats, with water, scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people,
Heb 9:20 saying, "This is the blood of the testament which God has enjoined to you."
Heb 9:21 Moreover he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.
Heb 9:22 And by the law almost all things are purged with blood; and without shedding of blood there is no remission.
Heb 9:23 Therefore it was necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.
Heb 9:24 For Christ has not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us:
Heb 9:25 Nor yet that He should offer Himself often, as the high priest enters into the holy place every year with blood of others;
Heb 9:26 for then he must have often suffered since the foundation of the world: But now once in the end of the world He has appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of Himself.
Heb 9:27 And as it is appointed to men once to die, but after this the judgment:
Heb 9:28 So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and to those that look for Him, He shall appear the second time without sin to salvation.

Chapter 10

Heb 10:1 For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make those that come near perfect.

Heb 10:2 For then would they not have ceased to be offered? Because the worshipers, once purged, should have had no more conscious of sins.
Heb 10:3 But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again and again of sins made every year.
Heb 10:4 For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.
Heb 10:5 Therefore, when He comes into the world, He says, "You would not like sacrifice and offering, but You have prepared Me a body:
Heb 10:6 In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin You had no pleasure.
Heb 10:7 Then I said, 'Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of Me) to do Your will, O God.' "
Heb 10:8 When He said above, "You would not like sacrifice, offering, burnt offerings, nor offerings for sin, neither had pleasure in them"; which are offered according to the law;
Heb 10:9 then He said, "Behold, I come to do Your will, O God." He takes away the first, that He may establish the second.
Heb 10:10 By that will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.
Heb 10:11 And every priest stands ministering daily and offering frequently the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins:
Heb 10:12 But this Man, after He had offered one sacrifice for sins forever, sat down at the right hand of God;
Heb 10:13 from then on expecting till His enemies are made His footstool.
Heb 10:14 For by one offering He has perfected forever those that are sanctified.
Heb 10:15 Of which the Holy Spirit is also a witness to us: For after that He said foretelling beforehand,
Heb 10:16 " 'This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days', says the Lord: 'I will put My laws into their hearts, and in their minds I will write them;
Heb 10:17 and their sins and iniquities I will remember no more.' "
Heb 10:18 Now where there is remission of these, there is no more offering for sin.
Heb 10:19 Therefore, brethren, having boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus,
Heb 10:20 by a new and living way, which He has consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, His flesh;
Heb 10:21 and having a High Priest over the house of God;
Heb 10:22 let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water.
Heb 10:23 Let us hold fast *to* the profession of our faith without wavering; (for He is faithful that promised;)
Heb 10:24 and let us consider one another to provoke *us* to love and to good works:
Heb 10:25 Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as is the manner of some; but exhorting one another: And so much the more, as you see the day approaching.
Heb 10:26 For if we sin willfully after we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remains no more sacrifice for sins,
Heb 10:27 but a certain fearful expectation of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.
Heb 10:28 He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:
Heb 10:29 Of how much worse punishment, do you suppose, shall he be thought worthy, who has tread underfoot the Son of God, and has counted the blood of the covenant, with which he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and has extreme malice toward the Spirit of grace?

Heb 10:30 For we know Him who said, "Vengeance is Mine; I will repay," says the Lord. And again, "The Lord will judge His people."
Heb 10:31 It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.
Heb 10:32 But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after you were illuminated, you endured a great fight of afflictions;
Heb 10:33 partly, while you were made a gazingstock by both reproaches and afflictions; and partly, while you became companions of those that were so used.
Heb 10:34 For you had compassion on me in my chains, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that you have a better and an enduring substance in heaven.
Heb 10:35 Therefore do not cast away your confidence, which has great recompense of reward.
Heb 10:36 For you have need of patience, so that after you have done the will of God, you might receive the promise.
Heb 10:37 For "Yet a little while, and He that shall come will come, and will not tarry.
Heb 10:38 Now the just shall live by faith: But if any man draws back, My soul shall have no pleasure in him."
Heb 10:39 But we are not of those who draw back to perdition; but of those that believe to the saving of the soul.

Chapter 11

Heb 11:1 Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.
Heb 11:2 For by it the elders obtained a good report.
Heb 11:3 Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the Word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.
Heb 11:4 By faith Abel offered to God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: And by it he being dead still speaks.
Heb 11:5 By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; "and was not found, because God had translated him": For before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.
Heb 11:6 But without faith it is impossible to please Him: For he that comes to God must believe that He is, and that He is a rewarder of those that diligently seek Him.
Heb 11:7 By faith Noah, being warned by God of things not yet seen, moved with fear, prepared an ark for the saving of his house; by which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith.
Heb 11:8 By faith Abraham obeyed when he was called to go out into a place which he should afterwards receive as an inheritance; and he went out, not knowing where he was going.
Heb 11:9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise:
Heb 11:10 And he looked for a city which has foundations, whose builder and maker is God.
Heb 11:11 Through faith Sarah herself also received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged Him faithful who had promised.
Heb 11:12 Therefore even from *just* one *man*, and him as good as dead, were born so many as the stars of the sky in multitude, and innumerable as the sand which is by the seashore.
Heb 11:13 These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them far off, and were persuaded *by* them, embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.
Heb 11:14 For those that say such things declare plainly that they seek a country.

Heb 11:15 And truly, if they had been mindful of that country from which they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.
Heb 11:16 But now they desire a better country, that is, a heavenly: Therefore God is not ashamed to be called their God: For He has prepared a city for them.
Heb 11:17 By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac: And he that had received the promises offered up his only begotten son,
Heb 11:18 of whom it was said, "In Isaac shall your seed be called":
Heb 11:19 Concluding that God was able to raise him up, even from the dead; from where he also received him in parable form.
Heb 11:20 By faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau concerning things to come.
Heb 11:21 By faith Jacob, when he was dying, blessed both of the sons of Joseph; and worshiped, leaning upon the top of his staff.
Heb 11:22 By faith Joseph, when he was dying, made mention of the departure of the children of Israel; and gave commands concerning his bones.
Heb 11:23 By faith Moses, when he was born, was hid three months by his parents, because they saw he was a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's command.
Heb 11:24 By faith Moses, when he became of age, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter;
Heb 11:25 choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;
Heb 11:26 esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: For he had respect for the recompense of the reward.
Heb 11:27 By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: For he endured, as seeing Him who is invisible.
Heb 11:28 Through faith he kept the Passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn should touch them.
Heb 11:29 By faith they passed through the Red Sea as by dry land: Which the Egyptians attempting to do were drowned.
Heb 11:30 By faith the walls of Jericho fell down, after they were compassed around seven days.
Heb 11:31 By faith the harlot Rahab did not perish with those that did not believe, when she had received the spies with peace.
Heb 11:32 And what more shall I say? For the time would fail me to tell of Gideon, and Barak, and Samson, and Jephthah; also of David, and Samuel, and the prophets:
Heb 11:33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, worked righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions,
Heb 11:34 quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in battle, turned to flight the armies of the aliens.
Heb 11:35 Women received their dead raised to life again: And others were tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better resurrection:
Heb 11:36 And others had trials of cruel mockings and scourgings, yes, moreover of chains and imprisonment:
Heb 11:37 They were stoned, they were sawed apart, were tempted, were slain with the sword: They wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;
Heb 11:38 (of whom the world was not worthy): They wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth.
Heb 11:39 And all these, having obtained a good report through faith, did not receive the promise:

Heb 11:40 God having provided some better thing for us, that they should not be made perfect without us.

Chapter 12

Heb 12:1 Therefore seeing we also are compassed around with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which does so easily entangle us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,
Heb 12:2 looking to Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before Him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.
Heb 12:3 For consider Him that endured such contradiction from sinners against Himself, lest you be wearied and faint in your minds.
Heb 12:4 You have not yet resisted to *the point of* blood, striving against sin.
Heb 12:5 And you have forgotten the exhortation which speaks to you as to children, "My son, do not despise the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when you are rebuked by Him:
Heb 12:6 For whom the Lord loves He chastens, and scourges every son whom He receives."
Heb 12:7 If you endure chastening, God deals with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father does not chasten?
Heb 12:8 But if you are without chastisement, of which all are partakers, then you are bastards, and not sons.
Heb 12:9 Furthermore, we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: Should we not much rather be in subjection to the Father of spirits, and live?
Heb 12:10 For they indeed chastened us for a few days according to their own pleasure; but He for our profit, that we might be partakers of His holiness.
Heb 12:11 Now no chastening seems to be joyous in the present, but grievous: Nevertheless, afterward it yields the peaceable fruit of righteousness to those which are exercised by it.
Heb 12:12 Therefore lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees;
Heb 12:13 and make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed.
Heb 12:14 Follow peace with all people, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:
Heb 12:15 Looking diligently lest any man be destitute of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and by this many are defiled;
Heb 12:16 lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, like Esau, who for one morsel of food sold his birthright.
Heb 12:17 For you know how afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: For he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.
Heb 12:18 For you have not come to the mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor to blackness, and darkness, and tempest,
Heb 12:19 and the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which voice those that heard entreated that the word should not be spoken to them anymore:
Heb 12:20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, "And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart":
Heb 12:21 And so frightful was the sight, that Moses said, "I exceedingly fear and tremble:")
Heb 12:22 But you have come to Mount Zion, and to the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels,

Heb 12:23 to the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven, to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect,
Heb 12:24 and to Jesus the Mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaks better things than that of Abel.
Heb 12:25 See that you do not refuse Him that speaks. For if those who refused 'Him that spoke on earth' did not escape, much more we shall not escape, if we turn away from Him that speaks from heaven:
Heb 12:26 Whose voice then shook the earth: But now He has promised, saying, "Yet once more I shake not only the earth, but also heaven."
Heb 12:27 Now this phrase, "Yet once more," signifies the removing of those things that are shaken, likewise of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain.
Heb 12:28 Therefore, we are receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, by which we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:
Heb 12:29 For our God is a consuming fire.

Chapter 13

Heb 13:1 Let brotherly love continue.
Heb 13:2 Do not *neglectfully* forget to entertain strangers: For by this some have entertained angels without being aware.
Heb 13:3 Remember those who are in bonds, as bound with them; and those that suffer adversity, as yourselves being also in the body.
Heb 13:4 Marriage is honorable in everyone, and the bed undefiled: But whore-mongers and adulterers God will judge.
Heb 13:5 Let your behavior be without covetousness; and be content with such things as you have: For He has said, "I will never leave you, nor forsake you."
Heb 13:6 So that we may boldly say, "The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do to me."
Heb 13:7 Remember those which have rule over you, who have spoken the Word of God to you: Whose faith follow, considering the end of their *conduct*.
Heb 13:8 Jesus Christ, the same yesterday, today, and forever.
Heb 13:9 Do not be carried about with diverse and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with foods, which have not profited those who have been occupied with that.
Heb 13:10 We have an altar, from which those who serve the tabernacle have no right to eat.
Heb 13:11 For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned outside the camp.
Heb 13:12 Therefore Jesus also, that He might sanctify the people with His own blood, suffered outside the gate.
Heb 13:13 Therefore let us go forth to Him outside the camp, bearing His reproach.
Heb 13:14 For here we have no continuing city, but we seek one to come.
Heb 13:15 Therefore by Him let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to His name.
Heb 13:16 But do not forget to do good and to communicate: For with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

Heb 13:17 Obey those that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: For they watch for your souls, as those that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: For that is unprofitable for you.
Heb 13:18 Pray for us: For we trust that we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.
Heb 13:19 But I beseech you rather to do this, that I may be restored to you sooner.
Heb 13:20 Now the God of peace, that brought *back* again our Lord Jesus from the dead, that great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,
Heb 13:21 make you perfect in every good work to do His will, working in you that which is well pleasing in His sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory forever and ever. Amen.
Heb 13:22 And I beseech you, brethren, bear with the word of exhortation: For I have written a letter to you in few words.
Heb 13:23 Know that our brother Timothy is set at liberty; with whom I will see you, if he comes shortly.
Heb 13:24 Salute all those that have the rule over you, and all the saints. Those from Italy salute you.
Heb 13:25 Grace be with you all. Amen.

James

Chapter 1

Jas 1:1 James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad: Greetings.
Jas 1:2 My brethren, count it all joy when you fall into diverse temptations;
Jas 1:3 knowing this, that the trying of your faith works patience.
Jas 1:4 But let patience have her perfect work, that you may be perfect and whole, lacking nothing.
Jas 1:5 If any of you lacks wisdom, let him ask of God, that gives to all people liberally, and without suffering reproach; and it shall be given to him.
Jas 1:6 But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavers is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.
Jas 1:7 For let not that man think that he shall receive anything from the Lord.
Jas 1:8 A double-minded man is unstable in all his ways.
Jas 1:9 Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted:
Jas 1:10 But the rich, in that he is made low: Because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.
Jas 1:11 For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, and it withers the grass, then *its* flower falls, and the grace of its fashion perishes: So also shall the rich man fade away in his tendencies.
Jas 1:12 Blessed is the man that endures temptation: For when he is approved, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord has promised to those that love Him.
Jas 1:13 Let no man say when he is tempted, "I am tempted by God": For God cannot be tempted with evil, neither does He tempt any man:
Jas 1:14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away by his own lust, and enticed.
Jas 1:15 Then, when lust has conceived, it brings forth sin: And sin, when it is finished, brings forth death.

Jas 1:16 Do not err, my beloved brethren.
Jas 1:17 Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and comes down from the Father of lights, with Whom is no variableness, nor shadow of turning.
Jas 1:18 Of His own will He begot us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of first-fruits of His creatures.
Jas 1:19 Therefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:
Jas 1:20 For the wrath of man does not work the righteousness of God.
Jas 1:21 Therefore lay aside all filthiness and superabundance of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls.
Jas 1:22 But be doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.
Jas 1:23 For if anyone is a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like a man beholding his natural face in a mirror:
Jas 1:24 For he beholds himself, and goes his way, and immediately forgets what sort of man he was.
Jas 1:25 But he who looks into the perfect law of liberty, and continues in it, he not being a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.
Jas 1:26 If any man among you seems to be religious, and does not bridle his tongue, but deceives his own heart, this man's religion is vain.
Jas 1:27 Pure and undefiled religion before God and the Father is this: To visit orphans and widows in their affliction, and to keep oneself unspotted from the world.

Chapter 2

Jas 2:1 My brethren, do not have the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with partial regard of persons.
Jas 2:2 For if there comes to your assembly a man with a gold ring, in gorgeous apparel, and there also comes in a poor man in vile clothing;
Jas 2:3 and all you have respect for him that wears the gorgeous apparel, and say to him, "You sit here in a good place"; and say to the poor, "You stand there," or, "Sit here under my footstool":
Jas 2:4 Are not you all then partial within yourselves, and have become judges of evil thoughts?
Jas 2:5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, has not God chosen the poor of this world to be rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which He has promised to those that love Him?
Jas 2:6 But you have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats?
Jas 2:7 Do they not blaspheme that worthy name by which you are called?
Jas 2:8 If you fulfill the royal law according to the scripture, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself," you do well:
Jas 2:9 But if you all have partial regard toward people, you commit sin, and are convinced *by* the law *that you are* transgressors.
Jas 2:10 For whoever keeps the whole law, and yet offends in one point, he is guilty of all.
Jas 2:11 For He that said, "Do not commit adultery," also said, "Do not kill." Now if you do not commit adultery, yet if you kill, you have become a transgressor of the law.
Jas 2:12 So speak, and so do, as those that shall be judged by the law of liberty.
Jas 2:13 For he that has shown no mercy shall have judgment without mercy; and mercy rejoices against judgment.

Jas 2:14 What does it profit, my brethren, though a man says he has faith, and does not have works? Can faith save him?
Jas 2:15 If a brother or sister is naked, and destitute of daily food,
Jas 2:16 and one of you says to them, "Depart in peace, be warmed and filled"; but you do not give them those things which are needful to the body; what does it profit?
Jas 2:17 Even so faith, if it does not have works, is dead, being alone.
Jas 2:18 Yes, a man may say, "You have faith, and I have works": Show me your faith without your works, and I will show you my faith by my works.
Jas 2:19 You believe that there is one God; you do well: The devils also believe, and tremble.
Jas 2:20 But are you willing to know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?
Jas 2:21 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he offered Isaac his son upon the altar?
Jas 2:22 Do you see how faith was working together with his works, and by works faith was made perfect?
Jas 2:23 And the scripture was fulfilled which says, "Abraham believed God, and it was imputed to him as righteousness": And he was called the Friend of God.
Jas 2:24 You see then how a man is justified by works, and not by faith only.
Jas 2:25 Likewise, was not Rahab the harlot also justified by works when she received the messengers, and sent them out another way?
Jas 2:26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

Chapter 3

Jas 3:1 My brethren, do not be many masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation.
Jas 3:2 For in many things we offend everyone. If any man does not offend in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body.
Jas 3:3 Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn around their whole body.
Jas 3:4 Behold also the ships: Although they are so large and are driven by fierce winds, yet they are turned about by a very small rudder wherever the pilot desires.
Jas 3:5 Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasts great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindles!
Jas 3:6 And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: Thus is the tongue among our members, that it defiles the whole body, and sets on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.
Jas 3:7 For every kind of beast, and birds, serpents, and things in the sea are tamed, and have been tamed by mankind:
Jas 3:8 But no man can tame the tongue; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison.
Jas 3:9 With it we bless God, even the Father; and with it we curse men, which are made after the similitude of God.
Jas 3:10 Out of the same mouth proceeds blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not to be so.
Jas 3:11 Does a fountain send forth fresh water and bitter *water* at the same place?
Jas 3:12 Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? Or can a vine bear figs? Likewise, no fountain can yield both salt water and fresh.
Jas 3:13 Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? Let him show out of good behavior his works with meekness of wisdom.

Jas 3:14 But if you have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, do not boast, and do not lie against the truth.
Jas 3:15 This wisdom does not descend from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish.
Jas 3:16 For where envying and strife are, there is confusion and every evil work.
Jas 3:17 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be entreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy.
Jas 3:18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace by those that make peace.

Chapter 4

Jas 4:1 From what source do wars and fighting come from among you? Do they not come from this, even out of your lusts that war in your members?
Jas 4:2 You lust, and have not: You kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: You fight and war, yet you do not have, because you do not ask.
Jas 4:3 You ask, and do not receive, because you ask amiss, that you may consume it upon your lusts.
Jas 4:4 You adulterers and adulteresses, do you not know that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.
Jas 4:5 Do you think that the scripture says in vain, "The Spirit that dwells in us lusts to envy"?
Jas 4:6 But He gives more grace. Therefore He says: "God resists the proud, but gives grace to the humble."
Jas 4:7 Therefore submit yourselves to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.
Jas 4:8 Draw near to God, and He will draw near to you. Cleanse your hands, you sinners; and purify your hearts, you double-minded.
Jas 4:9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: Let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.
Jas 4:10 Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and He shall lift you up.
Jas 4:11 Do not speak evil of one another, brethren. He that speaks evil of his brother, and judges his brother, speaks evil of the law, and judges the law: But if you judge the law, you are not a doer of the law, but a judge.
Jas 4:12 There is one Lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: Who are you that judges another man?
Jas 4:13 Go now, you that say, "Today or tomorrow we will go into such and such a city, continue there for a year, buy and sell, and win gain":
Jas 4:14 When in fact you all do not know what shall happen tomorrow. For what is your life? It is indeed a vapor, that appears for a little while, and then vanishes away.
Jas 4:15 Given that you ought to say, "If the Lord wills, we shall live, and do this, or that."
Jas 4:16 But now you rejoice in your boastings: All such rejoicing is evil.
Jas 4:17 Therefore, to him that knows to do good, and does not do it, to him it is sin.

Chapter 5

Jas 5:1 Go now, you rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you.
Jas 5:2 Your riches are corrupted, and your clothes are moth-eaten.
Jas 5:3 Your gold and silver are cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as *if* it were fire. You have heaped treasure together for the last days.

Jas 5:4 Behold, the wages of the laborers who have harvested your fields, which you *partially* kept back by fraud, cries out: And the cries of those which have reaped have entered into the ears of the Lord of Sabaoth.
Jas 5:5 You have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; you have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter.
Jas 5:6 You have condemned and killed the just; and he does not resist you.
Jas 5:7 Therefore be patient, brethren, until the coming of the Lord. Behold, the farmer waits for the precious fruit of the earth, and has long patience for it, until he receives the early and latter rain.
Jas 5:8 You also be patient; establish your hearts: For the coming of the Lord draws near.
Jas 5:9 Do not hold a grudge against one another, brethren, lest you be condemned: Behold, the Judge stands before the door.
Jas 5:10 My brethren, take the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, as an example of suffering affliction, and of patience.
Jas 5:11 Behold, we count them happy who endure. You have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the ending of the Lord; that the Lord is very compassionate, and of tender mercy.
Jas 5:12 But above all things, my brethren, do not swear, neither by heaven, nor by the earth, nor by any other oath: But let your "yes" be "yes"; and your "no", "no"; lest all you fall into condemnation.
Jas 5:13 Is anyone among you afflicted? Let him pray. Is anyone of good cheer? Let him sing psalms.
Jas 5:14 Is anyone sick among you? Let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:
Jas 5:15 And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he has committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.
Jas 5:16 Confess your faults to one another, and pray for one another, that you may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man avails much.
Jas 5:17 Elijah was a man subject to similar passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: And it did not rain on the earth for a period of three years and six months.
Jas 5:18 And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.
Jas 5:19 Brethren, if any of you errs from the truth, and someone converts him;
Jas 5:20 let him know, that he who converts the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

1 Peter

Chapter 1

1Pet 1:1 Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia,
1Pet 1:2 elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, to obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: Grace to you, and peace, be multiplied.
1Pet 1:3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to His abundant mercy has begotten us again to a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,

1Pet 1:4 to an inheritance incorruptible, undefiled, and that does not fade away, reserved in heaven for you,
1Pet 1:5 who are kept by the power of God through faith to salvation, ready to be revealed in the last time.
1Pet 1:6 In which you all greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if necessary, you are *weighed down by* heaviness through diverse temptations:
1Pet 1:7 That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than gold that perishes, though it is tested with fire, might be found *worthy of* praise and honor and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ:
1Pet 1:8 Whom having not seen, all you love; in whom, though now you do not see Him, yet believing, you rejoice with unspeakable joy, and full of glory:
1Pet 1:9 Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.
1Pet 1:10 *This is the* salvation which the prophets have inquired *about* and searched *out* diligently, *those* who prophesied of the grace that should come to you:
1Pet 1:11 Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them signified, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow.
1Pet 1:12 To whom it was revealed that, not *for* themselves, but to us they ministered these things, which are now reported to you by those that have preached the gospel to you with the Holy Spirit sent down from heaven; which things the angels desire to look into.
1Pet 1:13 Therefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought to you at the revelation of Jesus Christ;
1Pet 1:14 as obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:
1Pet 1:15 But as He which has called you is holy, so *likewise* you be holy in all manner of *conduct*;
1Pet 1:16 because it is written, "Be holy; for I am holy."
1Pet 1:17 And if you call on the Father, who without partial regard of persons judges according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear:
1Pet 1:18 As all of you *already* know, consider that you were not redeemed with corruptible things, like silver and gold, from your vain *conduct* received by tradition from your fathers;
1Pet 1:19 but *rather* with the precious blood of Christ, as from a lamb without blemish and without spot:
1Pet 1:20 Who truly was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you,
1Pet 1:21 Who by Him do believe in God, that raised Him up from the dead, and gave Him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.
1Pet 1:22 Seeing you have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit to unfeigned love of the brethren, see that you love one another fervently with a pure heart:
1Pet 1:23 Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the Word of God, which lives and abides forever.
1Pet 1:24 For "All flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of the grass. The grass withers, and its flower falls away:
1Pet 1:25 But the word of the Lord endures forever." And this is the word which by the gospel is preached to you.

Chapter 2

1Pet 2:1 Therefore laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speaking,
1Pet 2:2 as newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that you may grow thereby:
1Pet 2:3 If *indeed* you all have tasted that the Lord is gracious.
1Pet 2:4 Coming to Him as to a living stone, rejected indeed by men, but chosen by God, and precious;
1Pet 2:5 you also, as lively stones, are built up as a spiritual house, a holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.
1Pet 2:6 Therefore it is also contained in the scripture, "Behold, I lay in Zion a chief cornerstone, elect, precious: And he that believes on Him shall not be confounded."
1Pet 2:7 Therefore, to you who believe, He is precious: But to those who are disobedient, "The stone which the builders rejected, the same is made the head cornerstone,"
1Pet 2:8 and "A stone of stumbling and a rock of offense," even to those who stumble at the word, being disobedient: For which purpose they also were appointed.
1Pet 2:9 But you are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a peculiar people; that you should show forth the praises of Him who has called you out of darkness into His marvelous light:
1Pet 2:10 Who in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: Which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.
1Pet 2:11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;
1Pet 2:12 having your manner of life honest among the Gentiles: That while they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.
1Pet 2:13 Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: Whether it be to the king, as supreme;
1Pet 2:14 or to governors, as to those that are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of those that do well.
1Pet 2:15 For thus is the will of God, that with *skillful* doing of good you all may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:
1Pet 2:16 As free, yet not using your liberty as a cloak of maliciousness, but as the servants of God.
1Pet 2:17 Honor all people. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honor the king.
1Pet 2:18 Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the crooked.
1Pet 2:19 For this is thank-worthy, if for conscience toward God a man endures grief, suffering wrongfully.
1Pet 2:20 Because what glory is it, if, when you all are buffeted for your faults, you shall take it patiently? But if when you all do good, and suffer for it, you take it patiently, this is acceptable with God.
1Pet 2:21 For even to this you were called: Because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that you should follow His steps:
1Pet 2:22 "Who did no sin, neither was guile found in His mouth":

1Pet 2:23 Who, when He was reviled, did not revile in return; when He suffered, He did not threaten; but committed Himself to Him that judges righteously:
1Pet 2:24 Who Himself bore our sins in His own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live on to righteousness: By whose stripes you were healed.
1Pet 2:25 For you were as sheep going astray; but have now returned to the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

Chapter 3

1Pet 3:1 Likewise, wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; so that if any do not obey the word, they may also without the word be won by the behavior of *their* wives;
1Pet 3:2 while they behold your chaste behavior coupled with fear.
1Pet 3:3 Whose adorning, let it not be that outward adornment of braiding the hair, and of wearing gold, or of putting on apparel;
1Pet 3:4 but let it be the hidden woman of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is of great value in the sight of God.
1Pet 3:5 For in this manner, in old times, the holy women who trusted in God also adorned themselves, being in subjection to their own husbands:
1Pet 3:6 Even as Sarah obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: Whose daughters you are, as long as you do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.
1Pet 3:7 Husbands, likewise, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honor to the wife, as to the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers are not hindered.
1Pet 3:8 Finally, all of you be of one mind, having compassion toward one another, love as brethren, be tenderhearted, be courteous:
1Pet 3:9 Not rendering evil for evil, or returning reproach for reproach: But on the contrary blessing; knowing that you are called to this, that you should inherit a blessing.
1Pet 3:10 Therefore, "He that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:
1Pet 3:11 Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and pursue it.
1Pet 3:12 For the eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous, and His ears are open to their prayers: But the face of the Lord is against those that do evil."
1Pet 3:13 And who is he that will harm you, if you are followers of that which is good?
1Pet 3:14 But even if you suffer for righteousness' sake, you are happier: "And do not be afraid of their terror, neither be troubled";
1Pet 3:15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: And always be ready to give an answer to every man that asks you a reason for the hope that is in you with meekness and fear:
1Pet 3:16 Having a good conscience; that when they speak evil of you, as of evil-doers, they may be ashamed who falsely accuse your good behavior in Christ.
1Pet 3:17 Indeed it is better, if it is the will of God, that you all suffer for *skillfully* doing good, *rather* than for doing evil.
1Pet 3:18 For Christ also has suffered once for sins, the just for the unjust, that He might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but made alive by the Spirit:
1Pet 3:19 By which also He went and preached to the spirits in prison;
1Pet 3:20 which in time past were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was being prepared, in which a few, that is eight souls, were saved by water.

1Pet 3:21 This is likewise a figure of even baptism, which does now also save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God), by the resurrection of Jesus Christ:
1Pet 3:22 Who has gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject to Him.

Chapter 4

1Pet 4:1 Therefore, as Christ has suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: For he that has suffered in the flesh has ceased from sin;
1Pet 4:2 that he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God.
1Pet 4:3 For the years past of our life may suffice for us to have worked the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revelries, banquetings, and abominable idolatries:
1Pet 4:4 In which they think it is strange that you do not run with them to the same riotous excesses, speaking evil of you:
1Pet 4:5 Who shall give an account to Him that is ready to judge the living and the dead.
1Pet 4:6 Because for this cause the gospel was also preached to those that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.
1Pet 4:7 But the end of all things is at hand: Therefore be sober, and watchful with prayer.
1Pet 4:8 And above all things have fervent love among yourselves; for "love shall cover the multitude of sins."
1Pet 4:9 Use hospitality one to another without grudging.
1Pet 4:10 As every man has received the gift, even so minister the same to one another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God.
1Pet 4:11 If any man speaks, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man ministers, let him do it as with the ability which God gives: That in all things God may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be the praise and dominion forever and ever. Amen.
1Pet 4:12 Beloved, do not think it strange concerning the fiery trial which is to prove you, as though some strange thing happened to you:
1Pet 4:13 But rejoice, considering that you are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that when His glory shall be revealed, you may also be glad with exceeding joy.
1Pet 4:14 If you are reproached for the name of Christ, you are happier; for the Spirit of glory and of God rests upon you: On their part He is spoken evil of, but on your part He is glorified.
1Pet 4:15 But let none of you suffer as a murderer, as a thief, as an evildoer, or as a busybody in other people's matters.
1Pet 4:16 Yet if any man suffers as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God in this respect.
1Pet 4:17 For the time has come that judgment must begin at the house of God: And if it begins first with us, what shall be the end of those that do not obey the gospel of God?
1Pet 4:18 And "if the righteous are scarcely saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?"
1Pet 4:19 Therefore, let those that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls to Him in *skillfully* doing good, as to a faithful Creator.

Chapter 5

1Pet 5:1 I exhort the elders which are among you; I also am an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed:
1Pet 5:2 Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking *upon yourselves* the oversight of it, not by compulsion, but willingly; not for filthy profit, but from a ready mind;
1Pet 5:3 neither *by* being lords over God's heritage, but being examples to the flock.
1Pet 5:4 And when the Chief Shepherd shall appear, you shall receive a crown of glory that does not fade away.
1Pet 5:5 Likewise you younger ones, submit yourselves to the elder. Yes, all of you be subject to one another, and be clothed with humility: For "God resists the proud, but gives grace to the humble."
1Pet 5:6 Therefore, humble yourselves under the mighty hand of God, that He may exalt you in due time:
1Pet 5:7 Casting all your care upon Him; for He cares for you.
1Pet 5:8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil walks around as a roaring lion, seeking whom he may devour:
1Pet 5:9 Whom resist, steadfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished *among* your brethren who are in the world.
1Pet 5:10 But the God of all grace, Who has called us to His eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after you all have suffered a while, *He Himself* make you perfect; establish, strengthen, and settle you.
1Pet 5:11 To Him be glory and dominion forever and ever. Amen.
1Pet 5:12 By Silvanus, a faithful brother to you, as I suppose, I have written to you briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is the true grace of God in which you stand.
1Pet 5:13 The church that is in Babylon, elected together with you, salutes you; and so does Marcus my son.
1Pet 5:14 Greet one another with a kiss of love. Peace be with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

2 Peter

Chapter 1

2Pet 1:1 Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to those that have obtained like precious faith with us through the righteousness of God and our Savior Jesus Christ:
2Pet 1:2 Grace and peace be multiplied to you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord,
2Pet 1:3 even as His divine power has accordingly given us all things that pertain to life and godliness, through the knowledge of Him that has called us to glory and virtue:
2Pet 1:4 By which are given to us exceedingly great and precious promises: That by these you all might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.
2Pet 1:5 And besides this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge;
2Pet 1:6 and to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness;
2Pet 1:7 and to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness love.

2Pet 1:8 For if these things are in you, and abound, they shall make you all neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ.
2Pet 1:9 But he that lacks these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and has forgotten that he was purged from his old sins.
2Pet 1:10 Preferably therefore, brethren, be diligent to make your calling and election sure: For if you all do these things, you shall never fall:
2Pet 1:11 For after *doing* that an entrance shall be ministered to you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.
2Pet 1:12 Therefore, I will not be negligent to always put you in remembrance of these things, though all of you *already* know them, and are established in the present truth.
2Pet 1:13 Yes, I think it is right, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting you in remembrance;
2Pet 1:14 knowing that shortly I must put off my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ has shown me.
2Pet 1:15 Moreover I will endeavor that, after my decease, all of you may be able to have these things always in remembrance.
2Pet 1:16 For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known to you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of His majesty.
2Pet 1:17 For He received from God the Father honor and glory, when there came such a voice to Him from the Excellent Glory, "This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased."
2Pet 1:18 And we heard this voice which came from heaven, when we were with Him on the holy mountain.
2Pet 1:19 We also have a more sure word of prophecy; to which all of you do well that you take heed, as to a light that shines in a dark place, until the day dawns, and the day star arises in your hearts:
2Pet 1:20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.
2Pet 1:21 For in old times the prophecy did not come by the will of man: But holy men of God spoke as they were moved by the Holy Spirit.

Chapter 2

2Pet 2:1 But there were also false prophets among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privately shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.
2Pet 2:2 And many shall follow their pernicious ways; because of *those by* whom the way of truth shall be spoken evil of.
2Pet 2:3 And through covetousness they shall make merchandise out of you with feigned words: Whose judgment now won't linger a long time, and their damnation does not slumber.
2Pet 2:4 For if God did not spare the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved for judgment;
2Pet 2:5 and did not spare the old world, but saved Noah, one of eight people, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly;
2Pet 2:6 and turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes, condemned them with an overthrow, making them an example to those that afterwards would live ungodly *lives*;
2Pet 2:7 and delivered just Lot, who was vexed with the filthy behavior of the wicked:
2Pet 2:8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds);

2Pet 2:9 the Lord knows how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust for the day of judgment to be punished:
2Pet 2:10 But especially those that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. They are presumptuous, self-willed, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignitaries.
2Pet 2:11 Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, do not bring a railing accusation against them before the Lord.
2Pet 2:12 But these, as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they do not understand; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption;
2Pet 2:13 and shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as those who count it pleasure to riot in the daytime. They are spots and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you;
2Pet 2:14 having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: They have a heart exercised with covetous practices; cursed children:
2Pet 2:15 Who have forsaken the right way, and have gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Beor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness;
2Pet 2:16 but was rebuked for his iniquity: The mute donkey speaking with a man's voice hindered the madness of the prophet.
2Pet 2:17 These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved forever.
2Pet 2:18 For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those who had clean escaped from those that live in error.
2Pet 2:19 While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: For by whom a man is overcome, by the same he is brought into bondage.
2Pet 2:20 For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, they are again entangled in them, and *are* overcome, the latter end is worse for them than the beginning.
2Pet 2:21 For it would have been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than after having known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered to them.
2Pet 2:22 But it has happened to them according to the true proverb, "The dog returned to his own vomit again"; and, "the hog that was washed *returned* to her wallowing in the mire."

Chapter 3

2Pet 3:1 Beloved, I now write to you this second epistle; in both *of* which I stir up your pure minds by means of remembrance:
2Pet 3:2 That you may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment from us, the apostles of the Lord and Savior:
2Pet 3:3 Knowing this first, that scoffers shall come in the last days, walking after their own lusts,
2Pet 3:4 and saying, "Where is the promise of His coming? For since the fathers deceased, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation."
2Pet 3:5 For they are willfully ignorant of this: That by the Word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of water and in the water,
2Pet 3:6 By which the world that existed *back* then, being overflowed with water, perished:
2Pet 3:7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now kept in store by the same word, are reserved for fire until the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.
2Pet 3:8 But, beloved, do not be ignorant of this one thing, that with the Lord one day is as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

2Pet 3:9 The Lord is not slack concerning His promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering toward us, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.
2Pet 3:10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; *that day* in which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also, and the works that are in it shall be burned up.
2Pet 3:11 Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought you be in all holy *conduct* and godliness,
2Pet 3:12 looking for and hastening the coming of the day of God, in which the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat?
2Pet 3:13 Nevertheless we, according to His promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, in which righteousness dwells.
2Pet 3:14 Therefore, beloved, seeing that you look for such things, be diligent that you may be found by Him in peace, without spot, and blameless.
2Pet 3:15 And count the longsuffering of our Lord to be salvation; even as also our beloved brother Paul, according to the wisdom given to him, has written to you;
2Pet 3:16 as also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things that are hard to be understood, which those who are unlearned and unstable twist, as they do also the other scriptures, to their own destruction.
2Pet 3:17 You therefore, beloved, seeing you know these things beforehand, beware lest you also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own steadfastness.
2Pet 3:18 But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ. To Him be glory both now and forever. Amen.

1 John

Chapter 1

1Joh 1:1 That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, from the Word of life;
1Joh 1:2 (for the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and show that eternal life to you, which was with the Father, and was manifested to us);
1Joh 1:3 that which we have seen and heard we declare to you, that you all may also have fellowship with us: And truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with His Son Jesus Christ.
1Joh 1:4 And these things we write to you, that your joy may be full.
1Joh 1:5 This then is the message which we have heard from Him, and declare to you, that God is light, and in Him is no darkness at all.
1Joh 1:6 If we say that we have fellowship with Him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not perform the truth:
1Joh 1:7 But if we walk in the light, as He is in the light, we have fellowship with one another, and the blood of Jesus Christ His Son cleanses us from all sin.
1Joh 1:8 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.
1Joh 1:9 If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.
1Joh 1:10 If we say that we have not sinned, we make Him a liar, and His word is not in us.

Chapter 2

1Joh 2:1 My little children, these things I write to you so that you do not sin. And if any man sins, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous:
1Joh 2:2 And He is the propitiation for our sins: And not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world.
1Joh 2:3 And by this we *shall* know that we know Him, if we keep His commandments.
1Joh 2:4 He that says, "I know Him", and does not keep His commandments is a liar, and the truth is not in him.
1Joh 2:5 But whoever keeps His word, truly the love of God is perfected in him: By this we know that we are in Him.
1Joh 2:6 He that says he abides in Him ought himself to also so walk, even as He walked.
1Joh 2:7 Brethren, I write no new commandment to you, but an old commandment which you had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which you have heard from the beginning.
1Joh 2:8 Again, a new commandment I write to you, which thing is true in Him and in you: Because the darkness is past, and the true light now shines.
1Joh 2:9 He that says he is in the light, and hates his brother, is in darkness even until now.
1Joh 2:10 He that loves his brother abides in the light, and there is no incidence of stumbling in him.
1Joh 2:11 But he that hates his brother is in darkness, and walks in darkness, and does not know where he goes, because that darkness has blinded his eyes.
1Joh 2:12 I write to you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for His name's sake.
1Joh 2:13 I write to you, fathers, because you have known Him that is from the beginning. I write to you, young men, because you have overcome the wicked one. I write to you, little children, because you have known the Father.
1Joh 2:14 I have written to you, fathers, because you have known Him that is from the beginning. I have written to you, young men, because you are strong, and the Word of God abides in you, and you have overcome the wicked one.
1Joh 2:15 Do not love the world, nor the things that are in the world. If any man loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him.
1Joh 2:16 For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.
1Joh 2:17 And the world passes away, and the lust of it: But he that does the will of God abides forever.
1Joh 2:18 Little children, it is the last time: And as you have heard that Antichrist shall come, even now there are many antichrists; by which we know that it is the last time.
1Joh 2:19 They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: But they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.
1Joh 2:20 But you have an anointing from the Holy One, and you know all things.
1Joh 2:21 I have not written to you because you do not know the truth, but because you know it, and that no lie is of the truth.
1Joh 2:22 Who is a liar but he who denies that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denies the Father and the Son.
1Joh 2:23 Whoever denies the Son, the same does not have the Father: But he who acknowledges the Son has the Father also.

1Joh 2:24 Therefore let that abide in you, which you have heard from the beginning. If that which you have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, you also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father.
1Joh 2:25 And this is the promise that He has promised us, even eternal life.
1Joh 2:26 These things I have written to you concerning those that seduce you.
1Joh 2:27 But the anointing which you have received from Him abides in you, and you do not need that any man teach you: But as the same anointing teaches you about all things, and is truth, and is not a lie, and even as it has taught you, you shall abide in Him.
1Joh 2:28 And now, little children, abide in Him; that when He appears, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before Him at His coming.
1Joh 2:29 If you know that He is righteous, you know that everyone who does righteousness is born of Him.

Chapter 3

1Joh 3:1 Behold, what manner of love the Father has bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: Therefore the world does not know us, because it did not know Him.
1Joh 3:2 Beloved, now we are the sons of God, and it does not yet appear what we shall be: But we know that when He appears, we shall be like Him; for we shall see Him as He is.
1Joh 3:3 And every man that has this hope in Him purifies himself, even as He is pure.
1Joh 3:4 Whoever commits sin also transgresses the law: For sin is the transgression of the law.
1Joh 3:5 And you know that He was manifested to take away our sins; and in Him is no sin.
1Joh 3:6 Whoever abides in Him does not sin: Whoever sins has not seen Him, neither known Him.
1Joh 3:7 Little children, let no man deceive you: He that does righteousness is righteous, even as He is righteous.
1Joh 3:8 He that commits sin is of the devil; for the devil has sinned from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that He might destroy the works of the devil.
1Joh 3:9 Whoever is born of God does not commit sin; for His seed remains in him: And he cannot sin, because he is born of God.
1Joh 3:10 In this the children of God and the children of the devil are revealed: Whoever does not practice righteousness is not of God, nor he who does not love his brother.
1Joh 3:11 For this is the message that you heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.
1Joh 3:12 Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And for what reason did he slay him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.
1Joh 3:13 Do not marvel, my brethren, if the world hates you.
1Joh 3:14 We know that we have passed from death to life, because we love the brethren. He that does not love his brother abides in death.
1Joh 3:15 Whoever hates his brother is a murderer: And you know that no murderer has eternal life abiding in him.
1Joh 3:16 By this we perceive the love of God, because He laid down His life for us: And we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.
1Joh 3:17 But whoever has this world's good life, and sees his brother have need, and shuts up his inner heart of compassion from him, how does the love of God dwell in him?
1Joh 3:18 My little children, let us not love in word, nor in tongue; but in deed and in truth.
1Joh 3:19 And by this we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before Him.

1Joh 3:20 For if our heart condemns us, God is greater than our heart, and knows all things.
1Joh 3:21 Beloved, if our heart does not condemn us, then we have confidence toward God.
1Joh 3:22 And whatever we ask, we receive from Him, because we keep His commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in His sight.
1Joh 3:23 And this is His commandment: That we should believe upon the name of His Son Jesus Christ and love one another, as He gave us commandment.
1Joh 3:24 And he that keeps His commandments dwells in Him, and He in him. And by this we know that He abides in us, by the Spirit which He has given us.

Chapter 4

1Joh 4:1 Beloved, do not believe every spirit, but prove the spirits by testing whether they are of God: Because many false prophets are gone out into the world.
1Joh 4:2 By this you know the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesses that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh is of God:
1Joh 4:3 And every spirit that does not confess that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh is not of God: And this is that spirit of antichrist, which you have heard that it should come; and even now it is already in the world.
1Joh 4:4 You are of God, little children, and have overcome them: Because greater is He that is in you, than he that is in the world.
1Joh 4:5 They are of the world: Therefore they speak of the world, and the world hears them.
1Joh 4:6 We are of God: He that knows God hears us; he that is not of God does not hear us. By this we know the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.
1Joh 4:7 Beloved, let us love one another: For love is of God; and everyone that loves is born of God, and knows God.
1Joh 4:8 He that does not love does not know God; for God is love.
1Joh 4:9 In this the love of God was manifested toward us, in how God sent His only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through Him.
1Joh 4:10 In this is love, not that we loved God, but that He loved us, and sent His Son to be the propitiation for our sins.
1Joh 4:11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought to also love one another.
1Joh 4:12 No man has seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwells in us, and His love is perfected in us.
1Joh 4:13 By this we know that we dwell in Him, and He in us, because He has given us of His Spirit.
1Joh 4:14 And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Savior of the world.
1Joh 4:15 Whoever confesses that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwells in him, and he in God.
1Joh 4:16 And we have known and believed the love that God has for us. God is love; and he that dwells in love dwells in God, and God in him.
1Joh 4:17 In this our love is made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: Because as He is, so are we in this world.
1Joh 4:18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casts out fear: Because fear conceives torment. He that fears is not made perfect in love.
1Joh 4:19 We love Him, because He first loved us.
1Joh 4:20 If anyone says, "I love God," and hates his brother, he is a liar: For he who does not love his brother whom he has seen, how can he love God whom he has not seen?

1Joh 4:21 And this commandment we have from Him: That he who loves God should love his brother also.

Chapter 5

1Joh 5:1 Whoever believes that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: And everyone who loves Him that begot also loves him that is begotten of Him.
1Joh 5:2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep His commandments.
1Joh 5:3 For this is the love of God, that we keep His commandments: And His commandments are not grievous.
1Joh 5:4 For whatever is born of God overcomes the world: And this is the victory that overcomes the world, even our faith.
1Joh 5:5 Who is he that overcomes the world, but he who believes that Jesus is the Son of God?
1Joh 5:6 This is He that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that bears witness, because the Spirit is truth.
1Joh 5:7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit: And these three are one.
1Joh 5:8 And there are three that bear witness on earth, the spirit, the water, and the blood: And these three agree in one.
1Joh 5:9 If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: For this is the witness of God which He has testified about His Son.
1Joh 5:10 He that believes in the Son of God has the witness in himself: He that does not believe God has made Him a liar; because he does not believe the record that God gave of His Son.
1Joh 5:11 And this is the record: That God has given to us eternal life, and this life is in His Son.
1Joh 5:12 He that has the Son has life; and he that does not have the Son of God does not have life.
1Joh 5:13 These things I have written to you who believe upon the name of the Son of God; that you may know that you have eternal life, and that you may believe upon the name of the Son of God.
1Joh 5:14 And this is the confidence that we have in Him, that if we ask anything according to His will, He hears us:
1Joh 5:15 And if we know that He hears us, whatever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of Him.
1Joh 5:16 If any man sees his brother sin a sin which is not to death, he shall ask, and He shall give him life for those that sin not to death. There is a sin leading to death: I do not say that he should pray for it.
1Joh 5:17 All unrighteousness is sin: And there is a sin not to death.
1Joh 5:18 We know that whoever is born of God does not sin; but he who is begotten of God keeps himself, and that wicked one does not touch him.
1Joh 5:19 And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lies in wickedness.
1Joh 5:20 And we know that the Son of God has come, and has given us an understanding, that we may know Him that is true, and we are in Him that is true, even in His Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.
1Joh 5:21 Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

2 John

Chapter 1

2Joh 1:1 The elder to the elect lady and her children, whom I love in the truth; and not only I, but also all those that have known the truth;
2Joh 1:2 for the truth's sake, which dwells in us, and shall be with us forever.
2Joh 1:3 Grace be with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.
2Joh 1:4 I rejoiced greatly because I found out your children are walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.
2Joh 1:5 And now I beseech you, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment to you, but that which we had from the beginning, that we love one another.
2Joh 1:6 And this is love, that we walk according to His commandments. This is the commandment, that as you have heard from the beginning, you should walk in it.
2Joh 1:7 For many deceivers have entered into the world, who do not confess that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.
2Joh 1:8 Look to yourselves, that we do not lose those things which we have worked for, but that we receive a full reward.
2Joh 1:9 Whoever transgresses, and does not abide in the doctrine of Christ, does not have God. He that abides in the doctrine of Christ, he has both the Father and the Son.
2Joh 1:10 If anyone comes to you, and does not bring this doctrine, do not receive him into your house, neither bid him God-speed:
2Joh 1:11 For he that bids him God-speed is a partaker of his evil deeds.
2Joh 1:12 Having many things to write to you, I will not write *more* with paper and ink: But I trust to come to you, and speak face to face, that our joy may be full.
2Joh 1:13 The children of your elect sister greet you. Amen.

3 John

Chapter 1

3Joh 1:1 The elder to the well-beloved Gaius, whom I love in the truth.
3Joh 1:2 Beloved, I wish above all things that you may prosper and be in health, even as your soul prospers.
3Joh 1:3 For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in you, even as you walk in the truth.
3Joh 1:4 I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in truth.
3Joh 1:5 Beloved, you do faithfully all that you do for the brethren, and for strangers;
3Joh 1:6 who have borne witness of your love before the church: Whom if you accompany on their journey in a Godly way, you shall do well:
3Joh 1:7 Because for His name's sake they went forth, taking nothing from the Gentiles.
3Joh 1:8 We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellow-helpers to the truth.
3Joh 1:9 I wrote to the church: But Diotrephes, who loves to have the preeminence among them, does not receive us.

3Joh 1:10 Therefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he does, prating against us with malicious words: And not content with that, neither does he himself receive the brethren, and forbids those that would *receive them*, and drives them out of the church.
3Joh 1:11 Beloved, do not follow that which is evil, but that which is good. He that does good is of God: But he that does evil has not seen God.
3Joh 1:12 Demetrius has a good report from all men, and from the truth itself: Yes, and we also bear witness; and you know that our witness is true.
3Joh 1:13 I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write to you:
3Joh 1:14 But I trust I shall see you shortly, and we shall speak face to face. Peace be to you. Our friends salute you. Greet the friends by name.

Jude

Chapter 1

Jude 1:1 Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to those that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and called:
Jude 1:2 Mercy to you, and peace, and love, be multiplied.
Jude 1:3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write to you about the common salvation, it was necessary for me to write to you, and exhort you that you should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered to the saints.
Jude 1:4 For there are certain men that crept in unexpectedly, who evidently were ordained to this condemnation a long while ago, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.
Jude 1:5 Therefore I will put you in remembrance, though you once knew this, how the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed those that did not believe.
Jude 1:6 And the angels which did not keep their first estate, but left their own habitation, He has reserved in everlasting chains under darkness for the judgment of the great day.
Jude 1:7 Even as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities all around them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth as an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.
Jude 1:8 Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise government, and speak evil of dignitaries.
Jude 1:9 Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, dared not bring a railing accusation against him, but said, "The Lord rebuke you."
Jude 1:10 But these speak evil of those things which they do not know: But what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.
Jude 1:11 Woe to them! For they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the contrariety of Korah.
Jude 1:12 These are spots in your feasts of love, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: They are clouds without water, carried about by winds; trees whose fruit withers, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots;
Jude 1:13 raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, for whom is reserved the blackness of darkness forever.
Jude 1:14 And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied about these *people*, saying, "Behold, the Lord comes with ten thousands of His saints,

Jude 1:15 to execute judgment upon all, and to convince all who are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have committed *through* ungodly *living*, and of all their fierce speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against Him."
Jude 1:16 These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaks great swelling words, having men's persons in admiration because of advantage.
Jude 1:17 But you, beloved, remember the words which were spoken beforehand by the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ;
Jude 1:18 how they told you there would be mockers in the last time, who would walk after their own ungodly lusts.
Jude 1:19 These are those who separate themselves, sensual, not having the Spirit.
Jude 1:20 But you, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit,
Jude 1:21 keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to eternal life.
Jude 1:22 And on some have compassion, making a difference:
Jude 1:23 And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.
Jude 1:24 Now to Him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of His glory with exceeding joy,
Jude 1:25 To the only wise God our Savior, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and forever. Amen.

Revelation

Chapter 1

Rev 1:1 The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave to Him, to show to His servants things which must shortly come to pass; and He sent and signified it by His angel to His servant John:
Rev 1:2 Who gives record of the Word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw.
Rev 1:3 Blessed is he that reads, and those that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written in it: For the time is at hand.
Rev 1:4 John, to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be to you, and peace, from Him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before His throne;
Rev 1:5 and from Jesus Christ, Who is the faithful Witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. To Him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in His own blood,
Rev 1:6 and has made us kings and priests to God and His Father; to Him be glory and dominion forever and ever. Amen.
Rev 1:7 Behold, He comes with clouds; and every eye shall see Him, and also those which pierced Him: And all tribes of the earth shall wail because of Him. Even so, Amen.
Rev 1:8 "I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending," says the Lord, "which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty."
Rev 1:9 I John, who am also your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was on the island that is called Patmos, for the Word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.

Rev 1:10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,
Rev 1:11 saying, "I am Alpha and Omega, the First and the Last": and, "What you see, write in a book, and send it to the seven churches which are in Asia: To Ephesus, to Smyrna, to Pergamos, to Thyatira, to Sardis, to Philadelphia, and to Laodicea."
Rev 1:12 And I turned to see the voice that spoke with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;
Rev 1:13 and in the midst of the seven candlesticks One like the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the feet, and girded about the chest with a golden band.
Rev 1:14 His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and His eyes were as a flame of fire;
Rev 1:15 and His feet were like fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and His voice as the sound of many waters.
Rev 1:16 And He had in His right hand seven stars: And out of His mouth went a sharp two-edged sword: And His countenance was as the sun shining in His strength.
Rev 1:17 And when I saw Him, I fell at His feet as dead. Then He laid His right hand upon me, saying to me, "Fear not; I am the First and the Last:
Rev 1:18 I am He that lives, and was dead; and behold, I am alive forevermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.
Rev 1:19 Write the things which you have seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter;
Rev 1:20 the mystery of the seven stars which you saw in My right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: And the seven candlesticks which you saw are the seven churches."

Chapter 2

Rev 2:1 "To the angel of the church of Ephesus write; 'These things says He that holds the seven stars in His right hand, Who walks in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;
Rev 2:2 "I know your works, your labor, your patience, and how you cannot bear those which are evil: And you have examined those which say they are apostles, and are not, and have found them liars:
Rev 2:3 And have supported, and have patience, and have labored for My name's sake, and have not fainted.
Rev 2:4 Nevertheless I have something against you, because you have left your first love.
Rev 2:5 Remember therefore from where you have fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come to you quickly, and will remove your candlestick out of its place, unless you repent.
[1]
Rev 2:6 But this you have, that you hate the deeds of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate.
Rev 2:7 He that has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches: To him that overcomes I will give to eat from the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God." ' "
Rev 2:8 "And to the angel of the church in Smyrna write; 'These things says the First and the Last, which was dead, and is alive;
Rev 2:9 "I know your works, tribulation, and poverty (but you are rich), and I know the blasphemy of those which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.

---

1 [Note: quickly: In Greek, tachos (Strong's G5035), which translates to "speed". Tachos is the Greek root word from which "Tachometer" is derived.]

Rev 2:10 Fear none of those things which you shall suffer: Behold, the devil shall throw some of you into prison, that you may be proven; and you shall have tribulation ten days: Be faithful to death, and I will give you a crown of life.
Rev 2:11 He that has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches; he that overcomes shall not be hurt by the second death." ' "
Rev 2:12 "And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write; 'These things says He which has the sharp sword with two edges;
Rev 2:13 "I know your works, and where you dwell, even where Satan's seat is: And you hold firmly My name, and have not denied My faith, even in those days in which Antipas was My faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwells.
Rev 2:14 But I have a few things against you, because you have there those that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balak to throw a stumbling block before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed to idols, and to commit fornication.
Rev 2:15 You also even have those that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate.
Rev 2:16 Repent; or else I will come to you quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of My mouth.
Rev 2:17 He that has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches: To him that overcomes I will give to eat from the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knows except him that receives it." ' "
Rev 2:18 "And to the angel of the church in Thyatira write; 'These things says the Son of God, Who has His eyes like a flame of fire, and His feet are like fine brass;
Rev 2:19 "I know your works, love, service, faith, and your patience, and your labor; and the last to be more than the first.
Rev 2:20 Notwithstanding, I have a few things against you, because you let that woman Jezebel, which calls herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce My servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed to idols.
Rev 2:21 And I gave her time to repent of her fornication; and she did not repent.
Rev 2:22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and those that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, unless they repent of their deeds.
Rev 2:23 And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am He which searches the inner reins and hearts: And I will give to every one of you according to your works.
Rev 2:24 But to you I say, and to the rest in Thyatira, as many as do not have this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they say; I will put no other burden upon you.
Rev 2:25 But hold firmly to that which you already have until I come.
Rev 2:26 And he that overcomes, and keeps My works to the end, to him I will give power over the nations:
Rev 2:27 And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter, they shall be broken to pieces: Even as I received from My Father.
Rev 2:28 And I will give him the morning star.
Rev 2:29 He that has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches." ' "

Chapter 3

Rev 3:1 "And to the angel of the church in Sardis write; 'These things says He that has the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; "I know your works, that you have a name *characterizing* as though you live, yet are dead.

Rev 3:2 Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: For I have not found your works perfect before God.
Rev 3:3 Remember therefore how you have received and heard, and hold firmly fixed, and repent. If therefore you shall not watch, I will come upon you as a thief, and you shall not know what hour I will come upon you.
Rev 3:4 You have a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with Me in white: For they are worthy.
Rev 3:5 He that overcomes, the same shall be clothed in white garments; and I will not blot out his name from the Book of Life, but I will confess his name before My Father, and before His angels.
Rev 3:6 He that has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches." ' "
Rev 3:7 "And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; 'These things says He that is holy, He that is true, He that has the key of David, He that opens, and no man shuts; and shuts, and no man opens;
Rev 3:8 "I know your works: Behold, I have set before you an open door, and no man can shut it: For you have a little strength, and have kept My word, and have not denied My name.
Rev 3:9 Behold, I will make those of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them come and worship before your feet, and to know that I have loved you.
Rev 3:10 Because you have kept the word of My patience, I also will keep you from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to prove by testing those that dwell upon the earth.
Rev 3:11 Behold, I come quickly: Hold firmly to that which you have, that no man take your crown.
Rev 3:12 He that overcomes I will make a pillar in the temple of My God, and he shall go out no more: And I will write upon him the name of My God, and the name of the city of My God, which is New Jerusalem, which comes down out of heaven from My God: And I will write upon him My new name.
Rev 3:13 He that has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches." ' "
Rev 3:14 "And to the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; 'These things says the Amen, the Faithful and True Witness, the beginning of the creation of God;
Rev 3:15 "I know your works, that you are neither cold nor hot: I wish you were cold or hot.
Rev 3:16 So then, because you are lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spew you out of My mouth.
Rev 3:17 Because you say, 'I am rich, and am increased with goods, and have need of nothing'; but do not know that you are wretched, miserable, poor, blind, and naked:
Rev 3:18 I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined in the fire, that you may be rich; and white garments, that you may be clothed, so that the shame of your nakedness does not appear; and anoint your eyes with eye-salve, that you may see.
Rev 3:19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: Therefore be zealous, and repent.
Rev 3:20 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: If any man hears My voice, and opens the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with Me.
Rev 3:21 To him that overcomes I will grant to sit with Me in My throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with My Father in His throne.
Rev 3:22 He that has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches." ' "

Chapter 4

Rev 4:1 After this I looked, and behold, a door was opened in heaven: And the first voice which I heard was as *if* a trumpet *was* talking with me; which said, "Come up here, and I will show you things which must be in time to come."
Rev 4:2 And immediately I was in the spirit: And behold, a throne was set in heaven, and One sat on the throne.
Rev 4:3 And He that sat there looked like a jasper and a sardius stone: And there was a rainbow all around the throne, that by sight looked like an emerald. [1]
Rev 4:4 And all around the throne were twenty-four seats: And upon the seats I saw twenty-four elders sitting, clothed in white garments; and they had crowns of gold on their heads.
Rev 4:5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings, thunderings, and voices: And there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.
Rev 4:6 And before the throne there was a sea of glass like crystal: And in the midst of the throne, and all around the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before and behind.
Rev 4:7 And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face like a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle.
Rev 4:8 And each of the four beasts had six wings around him; and they were full of eyes within: And they did not rest day and night, saying, "Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, Which was, and is, and is to come."
Rev 4:9 And when those beasts give glory and honor and thanks to Him that sat on the throne, who lives forever and ever,
Rev 4:10 the twenty-four elders fall down before Him that sat on the throne, and worship Him that lives forever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,
Rev 4:11 "You are worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honor and power: For You have created all things, and for Your pleasure they are and were created."

Chapter 5

Rev 5:1 And I saw in the right hand of Him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.
Rev 5:2 Then I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, "Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose its seals?"
Rev 5:3 And no man in heaven, nor on earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, nor to look upon it.
Rev 5:4 So I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look upon it.
Rev 5:5 Then one of the elders said to me, "Do not weep: Behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, has prevailed to open the book, and to loose its seven seals."
Rev 5:6 And I beheld, and lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.
Rev 5:7 Then He came and took the book out of the right hand of Him that sat upon the throne.

---

1 [Note: sardius; or, ruby]

Rev 5:8 And when He had taken the book, the four beasts and twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, every one of them having harps, and golden vials full of incense, which are the prayers of saints.
Rev 5:9 And they sang a new song, saying, "You are worthy to take the book, and to open its seals: For You were slain, and have redeemed us to God by Your blood out of every tribe, and tongue, and people, and nation;
Rev 5:10 and have made us kings and priests to our God: And we shall reign on the earth."
Rev 5:11 Then I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels all around the throne, and the beasts, and the elders: And the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;
Rev 5:12 saying with a loud voice, "Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honor, and glory, and blessing."
Rev 5:13 And I heard every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are within them, saying, "Blessing, and honor, and glory, and power, be to Him that sits upon the throne, and to the Lamb forever and ever."
Rev 5:14 And the four beasts said, "Amen." And the twenty-four elders fell down and worshiped Him that lives forever and ever.

Chapter 6

Rev 6:1 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as if it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, "Come and see."
Rev 6:2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: And he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given to him: And he went forth conquering, and to conquer.
Rev 6:3 And when He had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, "Come and see."
Rev 6:4 And another horse went out that was red: And power was given to him that sat on it to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: And there was given to him a great sword.
Rev 6:5 And when He had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, "Come and see." And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.
Rev 6:6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, "A measure of wheat for a silver coin, and three measures of barley for a silver coin; and see you do not harm the oil and the wine." [1] [2]
Rev 6:7 And when He had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, "Come and see."
Rev 6:8 Then I looked, and behold a pale horse: And his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given to them over a quarter of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the wild beasts of the earth.
Rev 6:9 And when He had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of those that were slain for the Word of God, and for the testimony which they held:

---

1 [Note: The word for dry *measure* in the Greek is defined as a Roman modius and a half, which is nearly a [UK] peck and a half, short by just over a [UK] pint; per Thayer's Greek Lexicon (G4568). Thus 1 *measure* of wheat equates to approximately 54.9 [US] cups, ~22.07 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~10.01 kilograms, ~13 liters, or ~52.0 [metric] cups. Assumes 1 liter of wheat weighed ~770 grams.]

2 [Note: 3 *measures* of barley equates to approximately 164.8 [US] cups, ~22.07 (avoirdupois) pounds, ~52.45 kilograms, ~39 liters, or ~156.0 [metric] cups. Assumes 1 liter of barley weighed ~610 grams.]

Rev 6:10 And they cried out with a loud voice, saying, "How long, O Lord, holy and true, will You not judge and avenge our blood on those that dwell on the earth?"
Rev 6:11 Then a white robe was given to each of them; and it was said to them that they should rest a little while longer, until their fellow-servants and also their brothers, who shall be killed just as they were, should be fulfilled.
Rev 6:12 And I beheld when He opened the sixth seal, and lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;
Rev 6:13 and the stars of heaven fell to the earth, even as a fig tree casts out her untimely figs, when she is shaken by a mighty wind.
Rev 6:14 And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.
Rev 6:15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;
Rev 6:16 and said to the mountains and rocks, "Fall on us, and hide us from the face of Him that sits on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:
Rev 6:17 For the great day of His wrath has come; and who shall be able to stand?"

Chapter 7

Rev 7:1 Then after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.
Rev 7:2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: And he cried out with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,
Rev 7:3 saying, "Do not hurt the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, until we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads."
Rev 7:4 And I heard the number of those which were sealed: And there were sealed one hundred and forty-four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.
Rev 7:5 Of the tribe of Judah twelve thousand were sealed. Of the tribe of Reuben twelve thousand were sealed. Of the tribe of Gad twelve thousand were sealed.
Rev 7:6 Of the tribe of Asher twelve thousand were sealed. Of the tribe of Naphtali twelve thousand were sealed. Of the tribe of Manasseh twelve thousand were sealed.
Rev 7:7 Of the tribe of Simeon twelve thousand were sealed. Of the tribe of Levi twelve thousand were sealed. Of the tribe of Issachar twelve thousand were sealed.
Rev 7:8 Of the tribe of Zebulun twelve thousand were sealed. Of the tribe of Joseph twelve thousand were sealed. Of the tribe of Benjamin twelve thousand were sealed.
Rev 7:9 After this I beheld, and lo, a large multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;
Rev 7:10 And cried out with a loud voice, saying, "Salvation to our God which sits upon the throne, and to the Lamb."
Rev 7:11 And all the angels stood all around the throne, and around the elders and the four beasts, and fell on their faces before the throne, and worshiped God,
Rev 7:12 saying, "Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honor, and power, and might, be to our God forever and ever. Amen."

Rev 7:13 And one of the elders answered, saying to me, "What are these which are arrayed in white robes? And where did they come from?"
Rev 7:14 And I said to him, "Sir, you know." So he said to me, "These are those which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.
Rev 7:15 Therefore they are before the throne of God, and serve Him day and night in His temple: And He that sits on the throne shall dwell among them.
Rev 7:16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst anymore; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.
Rev 7:17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them to living fountains of waters: And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes."

Chapter 8

Rev 8:1 Then when He had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for a period of about half an hour.
Rev 8:2 And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.
Rev 8:3 Then another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given to him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.
Rev 8:4 And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.
Rev 8:5 And the angel took the censer, filled it with fire from the altar, and cast it into the earth: And there were voices, thunderings, lightnings, and an earthquake.
Rev 8:6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.
Rev 8:7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: And a third of the trees were burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.
Rev 8:8 Then the second angel sounded, and with all speed a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: And one third of the sea became blood;
Rev 8:9 and a third of the creatures in the sea which had life died; and a third of the ships were destroyed.
Rev 8:10 Then the third angel sounded, and a large star fell from heaven, burning like a torch, and it fell upon a third of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;
Rev 8:11 and the name of the star is called Wormwood: And a third of the waters became wormwood; and many men died from the waters, because they were made bitter.
Rev 8:12 Then the fourth angel sounded, and a third of the sun was smitten, and a third of the moon, and a third of the stars; so that a third of them were darkened, and the day did not shine for a third of it, and likewise the night.
Rev 8:13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, "Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth because of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!"

Chapter 9

Rev 9:1 Then the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven to the earth: And to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.
Rev 9:2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a large furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened because of the smoke of the pit.

Rev 9:3 Then out of the smoke came locusts upon the earth: And to them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.
Rev 9:4 And they were commanded that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, nor any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which do not have the seal of God in their foreheads.
Rev 9:5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: And their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he strikes a man.
Rev 9:6 And in those days men shall seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.
Rev 9:7 And the shapes of the locusts were like horses prepared to battle; and on their heads were *things* like crowns of gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.
Rev 9:8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions.
Rev 9:9 And they had breastplates, even as breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots with many horses running to battle.
Rev 9:10 And they had tails like scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: And their power was to hurt men five months.
Rev 9:11 And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew language is Abaddon, but in the Greek language his name is Apollyon. [1]
Rev 9:12 One woe is past; and behold, there come two more woes after *this*.
Rev 9:13 Then the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,
Rev 9:14 saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, "Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates."
Rev 9:15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, to slay a third of men.
Rev 9:16 And the number of the army of the horsemen was two hundred million: And I heard the number of them.
Rev 9:17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and those who sat on them had breastplates of fire, and sapphire, and sulfur: And the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths came fire, smoke, and brimstone.
Rev 9:18 By these three a third of men were killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.
Rev 9:19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: For their tails were like serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.
Rev 9:20 And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues yet did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: Which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk:
Rev 9:21 Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

Chapter 10

Rev 10:1 And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: And a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as *if* it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:
Rev 10:2 And he had a little book open in his hand: And he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the land,

---

1 [Note: Apollyon; that is to say, A destroyer]

Rev 10:3 and cried out with a loud voice, as when a lion roars: And when he had cried out, seven thunders uttered their voices.
Rev 10:4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: Then I heard a voice from heaven saying to me, "Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and do not write them."
Rev 10:5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven,
Rev 10:6 and swore by Him that lives forever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that are in it, the earth, and the things that are in it, and the sea, and the things which are in it, that there should not be time any longer:
Rev 10:7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as He has declared to His servants the prophets.
Rev 10:8 Then the voice which I heard from heaven spoke to me again, and said, "Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which stands upon the sea and upon the earth."
Rev 10:9 So I went to the angel, and said to him, "Give me the little book." And he said to me, "Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make your belly bitter, but it shall be sweet as honey in your mouth."
Rev 10:10 Then I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was sweet as honey in my mouth: And as soon as I had eaten it, my stomach became bitter.
Rev 10:11 And he said to me, "You must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings."

Chapter 11

Rev 11:1 Then I was given a reed like a measuring rod: And the angel stood, saying, "Rise and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and those that worship in it.
Rev 11:2 But leave out the court which is outside the temple, and do not measure it; for it is given to the Gentiles: And they shall tread the holy city under foot for forty-two months.
Rev 11:3 And I will give power to my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy one thousand two hundred and sixty days, clothed in sackcloth."
Rev 11:4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.
Rev 11:5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceeds out of their mouth, and devours their enemies: And if any man will hurt them, he must be killed in this manner.
Rev 11:6 These have power to shut heaven, that it does not rain in the days of their prophecy: And have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.
Rev 11:7 And when they have finished their testimony, the beast that ascends out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.
Rev 11:8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.
Rev 11:9 And those of the people, tribes, tongues, and nations shall see their dead bodies three and a half days, and shall not let their dead bodies to be put in graves.
Rev 11:10 And those that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts to one another; because these two prophets tormented those that dwelt on the earth.

Rev 11:11 Then after three and a half days the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon those who saw them.
Rev 11:12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying to them, "Come up here." And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.
Rev 11:13 And the same hour there was a strong earthquake, and a tenth of the city fell, and in the earthquake seven thousand men were slain: And the remnant were frightened, and gave glory to the God of heaven.
Rev 11:14 The second woe is past; and behold, the third woe is coming quickly.
Rev 11:15 Then the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, "The kingdoms of this world have become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of His Christ; and He shall reign forever and ever."
Rev 11:16 And the twenty-four elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshiped God,
Rev 11:17 saying, "We give You thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which is, and was, and is to come; because You have taken to Yourself Your great power, and have reigned.
Rev 11:18 And the nations were angry, and Your wrath has come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that You should give reward to Your servants the prophets, and to the saints, and those that fear Your name, small and great; and should destroy those which destroy the earth."
Rev 11:19 Then the temple of God was opened in heaven, and the ark of His testament was seen in His temple: And there were lightnings, voices, thunderings, an earthquake, and large hail.

Chapter 12

Rev 12:1 Now there appeared a great sign in heaven: A woman clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars.
Rev 12:2 And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.
Rev 12:3 Then another sign appeared in heaven: And behold a great red dragon having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns on his heads.
Rev 12:4 And his tail drew a third of the stars of heaven, and cast them to the earth: And the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, to devour her Child as soon as it was born.
Rev 12:5 And she brought forth a man Child, Who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: And her Child was caught up to God, and to His throne.
Rev 12:6 Then the woman fled into the barren wilderness, where she has a place prepared by God, that they should feed her there one thousand two hundred and sixty days.
Rev 12:7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,
Rev 12:8 but did not prevail; neither was their place found any more in heaven.
Rev 12:9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceives the whole world: He was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.
Rev 12:10 Then I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, "Now salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of His Christ have come: For the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.
Rev 12:11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they did not love their lives to the death.

Rev 12:12 Therefore rejoice, you heavens, and you that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! For the devil has come down to you, having great wrath, because he knows that he has but a short time."
Rev 12:13 Then when the dragon saw that he was cast to the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man Child.
Rev 12:14 But the woman was given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the barren wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.
Rev 12:15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away by the flood.
Rev 12:16 But the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.
Rev 12:17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

Chapter 13

Rev 13:1 Then I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.
Rev 13:2 And the beast which I saw was like a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: And the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.
Rev 13:3 And I saw one of his heads, how it was wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: And all the world wondered after the beast.
Rev 13:4 And they worshiped the dragon which gave power to the beast: And they worshiped the beast, saying, "Who is like the beast? Who is able to make war with him?"
Rev 13:5 And there was given to him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given to him to continue for forty-two months.
Rev 13:6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme His name, and His tabernacle, and those that dwell in heaven.
Rev 13:7 And it was given to him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: And power was given to him over all tribes, and tongues, and nations.
Rev 13:8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the Book of Life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.
Rev 13:9 If any man has an ear, let him hear.
Rev 13:10 He that leads into captivity shall go into captivity: He that kills with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.
Rev 13:11 Then I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spoke as a dragon.
Rev 13:12 And he exercises all the power of the first beast before him, and causes the earth and those that dwell in it to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.
Rev 13:13 And he does great wonders, so that he makes fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,
Rev 13:14 and deceives those that dwell on the earth by means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to those who dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and lived.

Rev 13:15 And he had power to give life to the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause as many as would not worship the image of the beast to be killed.
Rev 13:16 And he causes all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond-servants, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:
Rev 13:17 And that no man might buy or sell, except he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.
Rev 13:18 Here is wisdom. Let him who has understanding calculate the number of the beast, because it is the number of a man: And his number is six hundred and sixty six.

Chapter 14

Rev 14:1 Then I looked, and lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Zion, and with Him one hundred and forty-four thousand, having His Father's name written in their foreheads.
Rev 14:2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: And I heard the voice of harpists harping with their harps:
Rev 14:3 And they sang as it were a new song before the throne, before the four beasts, and the elders: And no man could learn that song except the one hundred and forty-four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.
Rev 14:4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they who follow the Lamb wherever He goes. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits to God and to the Lamb.
Rev 14:5 And no guile was found in their mouths: For they are without fault before the throne of God.
Rev 14:6 Then I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach to those that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, tribe, tongue, and people,
Rev 14:7 saying with a loud voice, "Fear God, and give glory to Him; for the hour of His judgment has come: And worship Him that made heaven, and earth, the sea, and fountains of waters."
Rev 14:8 And there followed another angel, saying, "Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication."
Rev 14:9 Then the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, "If any man worships the beast and his image, and receives his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,
Rev 14:10 the same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of His indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:
Rev 14:11 And the smoke of their torment ascends up forever and ever: And they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whoever receives the mark of his name."
Rev 14:12 Here is the patience of the saints: Here are those that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.
Rev 14:13 Then I heard a voice from heaven saying to me, "Write, 'Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from this time forward' ": "Yes," says the Spirit, "that they may rest from their labors; and their works do follow them."
Rev 14:14 Then I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud One sat like the Son of man, having on His head a golden crown, and in His hand a sharp sickle.
Rev 14:15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to Him that sat on the cloud, "Thrust in Your sickle, and reap: For the time has come for You to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe."

Rev 14:16 Then He that sat on the cloud thrust in His sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.
Rev 14:17 Then another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.
Rev 14:18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried out with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, "Thrust in your sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe."
Rev 14:19 Then the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the large winepress of the wrath of God.
Rev 14:20 And the winepress was trodden outside the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even up to the horse bridles, for the distance of one thousand and six hundred furlongs. [1]

Chapter 15

Rev 15:1 Then I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvelous: Seven angels having the seven last plagues, because in them the wrath of God is complete.
Rev 15:2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: And those that had prevailed in victory over the beast, and over his image, over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.
Rev 15:3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, "Great and marvelous are Your works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are Your ways, You King of saints.
Rev 15:4 Who will not fear You, O Lord, and glorify Your name? Because You alone are holy: For all nations will come and worship before You, because Your judgments are being manifested."
Rev 15:5 And after that I looked, and behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:
Rev 15:6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their chests girded with golden girdles.
Rev 15:7 Then one of the four beasts gave to the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who lives forever and ever.
Rev 15:8 And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from His power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, until the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

Chapter 16

Rev 16:1 And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, "Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth."
Rev 16:2 Then the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and a noxious and grievous sore fell upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon those who worshiped his image.
Rev 16:3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead man: And every living soul in the sea died.
Rev 16:4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.
Rev 16:5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, "You are righteous, O Lord, which is, and was, and shall be, because You have judged thus.

---

1 [Note: 1600 furlongs is approximately 200 miles or 322 kilometers; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]

Rev 16:6 For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and You have given them blood to drink; for they are worthy *of such*."
Rev 16:7 And I heard another out of the altar say, "Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are Your judgments."
Rev 16:8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given to him to scorch men with fire.
Rev 16:9 And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which has power over these plagues: And they did not repent to give Him glory.
Rev 16:10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues out of pain,
Rev 16:11 and blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and did not repent of their deeds.
Rev 16:12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water of it was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.
Rev 16:13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.
Rev 16:14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth to the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.
Rev 16:15 "Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watches, and keeps his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame."
Rev 16:16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.
Rev 16:17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and a great voice came out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, "It is done."
Rev 16:18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a large earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.
Rev 16:19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: And great Babylon came *up* in remembrance before God, to give to her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of His wrath.
Rev 16:20 Then every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.
Rev 16:21 And there fell upon men a large hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: And men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague of this was exceedingly great. [1]

Chapter 17

Rev 17:1 And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying to me, "Come here; I will show you the judgment of the great whore that sits upon many waters:
Rev 17:2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication."
Rev 17:3 So he carried me away in the Spirit into the barren wilderness: And I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet colored beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

---

[1] [Note: 1 (Attic) talent weighed approximately 46.83 (avoirdupois) pounds, or ~21.24 kilograms; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]

Rev 17:4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colors, and gilded with gold, and precious stones, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and the filthiness of her fornication:
Rev 17:5 And upon her forehead a name was written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.
Rev 17:6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: And when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.
Rev 17:7 And the angel said to me, "Why did you marvel? I will tell you the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carries her, which has the seven heads and ten horns.
Rev 17:8 The beast that you saw was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: And those that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the Book of Life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.
Rev 17:9 And here is the mind which has wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sits.
Rev 17:10 And there are seven kings: Five are fallen, and one is, and the other has not yet come; and when he comes, he must continue a short while.
Rev 17:11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goes into perdition.
Rev 17:12 And the ten horns which you saw are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.
Rev 17:13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength to the beast.
Rev 17:14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: For He is Lord of lords, and King of kings: And those that are with Him are called, and chosen, and faithful."
Rev 17:15 And he said to me, "The waters which you saw, where the whore sits, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.
Rev 17:16 And the ten horns which you saw upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.
Rev 17:17 For God has put in their hearts to fulfill His will, and to agree, and give their kingdom to the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.
Rev 17:18 And the woman which you saw is that great city, which reigns over the kings of the earth."

Chapter 18

Rev 18:1 And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was instantaneously illuminated with his glory.
Rev 18:2 And he cried out mightily with a strong voice, saying, "Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and has become the habitation of devils, and the *prison*-hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.
Rev 18:3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are made rich through the abundance of her delicacies."
Rev 18:4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, "Come out of her, my people, that you are not partakers of her sins, and that you do not receive of her plagues.
Rev 18:5 For her sins have reached to heaven, and God has remembered her iniquities.

Rev 18:6 Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double to her two-fold more according to her works: With the cup which she has filled, pour out to her double.
Rev 18:7 To the degree she has glorified herself, and lived deliciously, give her that much torment and sorrow: For she says in her heart, 'I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.'
Rev 18:8 Therefore her plagues shall come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: For strong is the Lord God Who judges her.
Rev 18:9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they see the smoke of her burning,
Rev 18:10 standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, 'Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! For in one hour your judgment has come.'
Rev 18:11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buys their merchandise anymore:
Rev 18:12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all fragrant wood, and all sorts of ivory vessels, and all sorts of most precious wood vessels, and of brass, and iron, and marble,
Rev 18:13 and cinnamon, and incense, and fragrant ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men.
Rev 18:14 And the fruits that your soul lusted after have departed from you, and all things which were dainty and gorgeous have departed from you, and you shall find them no more at all.
Rev 18:15 The merchants of these things, who were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,
Rev 18:16 and saying, 'Alas, alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!
Rev 18:17 For in one hour so many riches have come to naught.' And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,
Rev 18:18 and cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, 'What city is like this great city!'
Rev 18:19 And they cast dust on their heads, and cried out, weeping and wailing, saying, 'Alas, alas, that great city, in which all who had ships on the sea were made rich because of her costliness! For in one hour she is made desolate.'
Rev 18:20 Rejoice over her, you heaven, and you holy apostles and prophets; for God has avenged you on her."
Rev 18:21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a large millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, "Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.
Rev 18:22 And the voice of harpists, musicians, pipers, and trumpeters shall not be heard any more at all in you; and no craftsman, of whatever craft he is, shall be found anymore in you; and the sound of a millstone shall not be heard any more at all in you;
Rev 18:23 and the light of a candle shall not shine any more at all in you; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall not be heard any more at all in you: For your merchants were the great men of the earth; for by your sorceries all nations were deceived.
Rev 18:24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth."

Chapter 19

Rev 19:1 And after these things I heard a great voice of many people in heaven, saying, "Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honor, and power, to the Lord our God:
Rev 19:2 For His judgments are true and righteous: For He has judged the great whore, which corrupted the earth with her fornication, and has avenged the blood of His servants at her hand."
Rev 19:3 And again they said, "Alleluia. And her smoke rose up forever and ever."
Rev 19:4 And the twenty-four elders and the four beasts fell down and worshiped God that sat on the throne, saying, "Amen; Alleluia."
Rev 19:5 Then a voice came out of the throne, saying, "Praise our God, all you His servants, and you that fear Him, both small and great."
Rev 19:6 And I heard as it were the voice of a large multitude, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, "Alleluia: For the Lord God Omnipotent reigns.
Rev 19:7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honor to Him: For the marriage of the Lamb has come, and His wife has made herself ready."
Rev 19:8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: For the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.
Rev 19:9 And he said to me, "Write, 'Blessed are those which are called to the marriage supper of the Lamb.' " And he said to me, "These are the true sayings of God."
Rev 19:10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said to me, "See *that* you don't do it: I am your fellow-servant, and of your brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: Worship God: For the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy."
Rev 19:11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and He that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness He judges and makes war.
Rev 19:12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on His head were many crowns; and He had a name written, that no man knew, but He Himself.
Rev 19:13 And He was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: And His name is called The Word of God.
Rev 19:14 And the armies which were in heaven followed Him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.
Rev 19:15 And out of His mouth goes a sharp sword, that with it He should smite the nations: And He shall rule them with a rod of iron: And He treads the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.
Rev 19:16 And He has on His vesture and on His thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.
Rev 19:17 Then I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried out with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, "Come and gather yourselves together to the supper of the great God;
Rev 19:18 that you may eat the flesh of kings, the flesh of captains, the flesh of mighty men, the flesh of horses, and of those that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great."
Rev 19:19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him that sat on the horse, and against His army.
Rev 19:20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that worked miracles before him, with which he deceived those that had received the mark of the beast, and those that worshiped his image. These two were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

Rev 19:21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of Him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of His mouth: And all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

Chapter 20

Rev 20:1 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a large chain in his hand.
Rev 20:2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,
Rev 20:3 and cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, until the thousand years are fulfilled: And after that he must be loosed *for* a little season.
Rev 20:4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given to them: And I saw the souls of those that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshiped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.
Rev 20:5 But the rest of the dead did not live again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.
Rev 20:6 Blessed and holy is he that has part in the first resurrection: Upon such the second death has no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with Him a thousand years.
Rev 20:7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,
Rev 20:8 and shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: The number of whom is as the sand of the sea.
Rev 20:9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed all around the camp of the saints, and the beloved city: And fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.
Rev 20:10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night forever and ever.
Rev 20:11 And I saw a great white throne, and Him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.
Rev 20:12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: And another book was opened, which is the Book of Life: And the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.
Rev 20:13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead that were in them: And they were judged, every man according to their works.
Rev 20:14 Then death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.
Rev 20:15 And whoever was not found written in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire.

Chapter 21

Rev 21:1 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: For the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.
Rev 21:2 And I, John, saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.
Rev 21:3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, "Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and He will dwell with them, and they shall be His people, and God Himself shall be with them, and be their God.

Rev 21:4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: For the former things are passed away."
Rev 21:5 And He that sat upon the throne said, "Behold, I make all things new." And He said to me, "Write: For these words are true and faithful."
Rev 21:6 And He said to me, "It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give of the fountain of the water of life freely to him that is thirsty.
Rev 21:7 He that overcomes shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be My son.
Rev 21:8 But the fearful, unbelieving, the abominable, murderers, whoremongers, sorcerers, idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone: Which is the second death."
Rev 21:9 And there came to me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, "Come over here, I will show you the bride, the Lamb's wife."
Rev 21:10 And he carried me away in the Spirit to a great and high mountain, and showed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,
Rev 21:11 having the glory of God: And her light was like a most precious stone, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;
Rev 21:12 and had a large and high wall, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written on them, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:
Rev 21:13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.
Rev 21:14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.
Rev 21:15 And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, its gates, and its wall.
Rev 21:16 And the city lies foursquare, and the length is as large as the width: And he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length, width, and height of it are equal. [1]
Rev 21:17 Then he measured its wall, one hundred and forty-four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel. [2]
Rev 21:18 And its wall was built of jasper: And the city was pure gold, like clear glass.
Rev 21:19 And the foundations of the wall of the city were adorned with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;
Rev 21:20 the fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprase; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst. [3]
Rev 21:21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls: Each individual gate was of one pearl. And the street of the city was pure gold, just like transparent glass.
Rev 21:22 And I saw no temple in it: For the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.
Rev 21:23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: For the glory of God illuminates it, and the Lamb is the light of it.
Rev 21:24 And the nations of those who are saved shall walk in the light of it: And the kings of the earth bring their glory and honor into it.

---

1 [Note: 12000 furlongs is approximately 1500 miles or 2414 kilometers; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]
2 [Note: 144 Roman cubits is approximately 209 feet or ~63.6 meters; per Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary.]
3 [Note: sardius; or, ruby]

Rev 21:25 And its gates shall not be shut at all daily: For there shall be no night there.
Rev 21:26 And they shall bring the glory and honor of the nations into it.
Rev 21:27 And there shall in no case enter into it anything that defiles, neither anything that works abomination, or makes a lie: But those which are written in the Lamb's Book of Life.

Chapter 22

Rev 22:1 And he showed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.
Rev 22:2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, there was the tree of life, which bore twelve kinds of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: And the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.
Rev 22:3 And there shall be no more curse: But the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and His servants shall serve Him:
Rev 22:4 And they shall see His face; and His name shall be in their foreheads.
Rev 22:5 And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God gives them light: And they shall reign forever and ever.
Rev 22:6 And he said to me, "These sayings are faithful and true": And the Lord God of the holy prophets sent His angel to show to His servants the things which must shortly be done.
Rev 22:7 "Behold, I come quickly: Blessed is he that keeps the sayings of the prophecy of this book."
Rev 22:8 And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and saw, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which showed me these things.
Rev 22:9 Then he said to me, "See that you do not do it: For I am your fellow-servant, and of your brethren the prophets, and of *those* which keep the sayings of this book: Worship God."
Rev 22:10 And he said to me, "Do not seal the sayings of the prophecy of this book: For the time is at hand.
Rev 22:11 He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: And he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: And he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: And he that is holy, let him be holy still.
Rev 22:12 And behold, I come quickly; and My reward is with Me, to give *to* every man accordingly as his work shall be.
Rev 22:13 I am Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last.
Rev 22:14 Blessed are those that do His commandments, that they may have *the* right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.
Rev 22:15 For outside are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whoever loves and *fabricates* a lie.
Rev 22:16 I, Jesus, have sent My angel to testify to you these things in the churches. I am the Root and the Offspring of David, and the Bright and Morning Star."
Rev 22:17 And the Spirit and the bride say, "Come." And let him that hears say, "Come." And let him that is thirsty come. And whoever is willing, let him take the water of life freely.
Rev 22:18 For I testify to every man that hears the words of the prophecy of this book, if any man shall add to these things, God shall add to him the plagues that are written in this book:
Rev 22:19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the Book of Life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.
Rev 22:20 He which testifies these things says, "Surely I come quickly." Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

Rev 22:21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.